

NEW INTERNATIONAL VERSION

HOLY BIBLE



ZONDERVAN®

NIV Thinline Reference Bible, Large Print

Published by Zondervan, 2023
Grand Rapids, Michigan, USA
All rights reserved.

www.Zondervan.com

The Holy Bible, *New International Version*®, NIV®
Copyright © 1973, 1978, 1984, 2011 by Biblica, Inc.®
Used by permission. All rights reserved worldwide.

“New International Version” and “NIV” are registered trademarks of Biblica, Inc.®
Used by permission.

The NIV Concordance copyright © 1982, 1984, 2011 by Zondervan; The NIV Center-Column Cross-Reference System, copyright © 1984 by Zondervan. All rights reserved.

This Bible was set in the Zondervan NIV Typeface, created at the 2K/DENMARK type foundry.

Library of Congress Catalog Card Number 2017959362

The NIV® text may be quoted in any form (written, visual, electronic or audio), up to and inclusive of five hundred (500) verses without the express written permission of the publisher, providing the verses quoted do not amount to a complete book of the Bible nor do the verses quoted account for twenty-five percent (25%) or more of the total text of the work in which they are quoted.

Notice of copyright must appear on the title or copyright page as follows:

Scripture quotations taken from The Holy Bible, *New International Version*®, NIV®.
Copyright © 1973, 1978, 1984, 2011 by Biblica, Inc.®
Used by permission. All rights reserved worldwide.

The “NIV” and “New International Version” are trademarks registered in the United States Patent and Trademark Office by Biblica, Inc.®

When quotations from the NIV® text are used by a local church in non-saleable media such as church bulletins, orders of service, posters, or are displayed to the public by projection devices, or similar materials, a complete copyright notice is not required, but the title or the initials (NIV®) must appear at the end of each quotation.

Any commentary or other biblical reference work produced for commercial sale that uses the NIV® text must obtain written permission for use of the NIV® text.

For permission requests for commercial use within the USA and Canada that exceeds the above guidelines, please go to www.harpercollinschristian.com/permissions

Permission requests for commercial use within the UK, EU and EFTA that exceeds the above guidelines must be directed to and approved in writing by Hodder & Stoughton Limited, Carmelite House, 50 Victoria Embankment, London EC4Y 0DZ, United Kingdom. www.Hodder.co.uk

Permission requests for non-commercial use that exceeds the above guidelines must be directed to, and approved in writing by Biblica, Inc.® Please send permission requests through the contact link at Biblica.com, or by mail to Biblica, Inc.®, Attn: Rights and Permissions, 300 General Palmer Drive, Palmer Lake, CO 80133, USA.

Any Internet addresses (websites, blogs, etc.) and telephone numbers in this Bible are offered as a resource. They are not intended in any way to be or imply an endorsement by Zondervan, nor does Zondervan vouch for the content of these sites and numbers for the life of the Bible.

All rights reserved.

Printed in China

N030314

24 25 26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 /AMC/ 17 16 15 14 13 12 11 10 9 8 7 6 5 4

A portion of the purchase price of your NIV® Bible is provided to Biblica so together we support the mission of *Transforming lives through God's Word*.



Biblica provides God's Word to people through translation, publishing and Bible engagement in Africa, Asia Pacific, Europe, Latin America, Middle East, and North America. Through its worldwide reach, Biblica engages people with God's Word so that their lives are transformed through a relationship with Jesus Christ.

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Alphabetical Order of the Books of the Bible.....	iv
Preface.....	v

OLD TESTAMENT

BOOK	ABBREVIATION.....	PAGE	BOOK	ABBREVIATION.....	PAGE
Genesis	Ge	1	Ecclesiastes.....	Ecc.....	690
Exodus.....	Ex.....	58	Song of Songs	SS.....	700
Leviticus	Lev.....	102	Isaiah	Isa	707
Numbers	Nu	134	Jeremiah.....	Jer	781
Deuteronomy.....	Dt.....	180	Lamentations	La	851
Joshua.....	Jos	219	Ezekiel.....	Eze.....	859
Judges.....	Jdg.....	245	Daniel.....	Da.....	915
Ruth.....	Ru	271	Hosea.....	Hos	932
1 Samuel	1Sa	275	Joel	Joel	943
2 Samuel	2Sa	309	Amos	Am.....	948
1 Kings.....	1Ki	340	Obadiah.....	Ob	957
2 Kings.....	2Ki	375	Jonah.....	Jnh.....	959
1 Chronicles.....	1Ch.....	408	Micah.....	Mic.....	962
2 Chronicles	2Ch.....	445	Nahum.....	Na	969
Ezra	Ezr	484	Habakkuk	Hab	972
Nehemiah.....	Ne	496	Zephaniah.....	Zep	976
Esther	Est	513	Haggai.....	Hag	980
Job	Job.....	521	Zechariah	Zec.....	982
Psalms.....	Ps.....	558	Malachi	Mal.....	992
Proverbs	Pr	655			

NEW TESTAMENT

BOOK	ABBREVIATION.....	PAGE	BOOK	ABBREVIATION.....	PAGE
Matthew	Mt	997	1 Timothy.....	1Ti	1231
Mark.....	Mk	1035	2 Timothy	2Ti	1235
Luke.....	Lk.....	1059	Titus.....	Titus	1238
John.....	Jn.....	1099	Philemon.....	Phm.....	1240
Acts	Ac.....	1128	Hebrews	Heb	1241
Romans.....	Ro	1165	James	Jas	1253
1 Corinthians.....	1Co	1182	1 Peter	1Pe	1257
2 Corinthians.....	2Co	1197	2 Peter.....	2Pe.....	1262
Galatians	Gal.....	1207	1 John.....	1Jn	1265
Ephesians	Eph	1213	2 John	2Jn	1269
Philippians	Php	1218	3 John	3Jn	1270
Colossians.....	Col	1222	Jude.....	Jude	1271
1 Thessalonians.....	1Th	1226	Revelation.....	Rev.....	1273
2 Thessalonians	2Th.....	1229			

Table of Weights and Measures	1293
Concordance	1295

ALPHABETICAL ORDER OF THE BOOKS OF THE BIBLE

The books of the New Testament are indicated by *italics*.

Acts	1128	Judges.....	245
Amos	948	1 Kings.....	340
1 Chronicles.....	408	2 Kings.....	375
2 Chronicles	445	Lamentations.....	851
<i>Colossians</i>	1222	Leviticus	102
<i>1 Corinthians</i>	1182	<i>Luke</i>	1059
<i>2 Corinthians</i>	1197	Malachi	992
Daniel.....	915	<i>Mark</i>	1035
Deuteronomy.....	180	<i>Matthew</i>	997
Ecclesiastes.....	690	Micah.....	962
<i>Ephesians</i>	1213	Nahum.....	969
Esther	513	Nehemiah.....	496
Exodus.....	58	Numbers.....	134
Ezekiel.....	859	Obadiah.....	957
Ezra	484	<i>1 Peter</i>	1257
<i>Galatians</i>	1207	<i>2 Peter</i>	1262
Genesis	1	<i>Philemon</i>	1240
Habakkuk	972	<i>Philippians</i>	1218
Haggai.....	980	Proverbs	655
<i>Hebrews</i>	1241	Psalms.....	558
Hosea.....	932	<i>Revelation</i>	1273
Isaiah.....	707	<i>Romans</i>	1165
<i>James</i>	1253	Ruth.....	271
Jeremiah.....	781	1 Samuel	275
Job.....	521	2 Samuel	309
Joel	943	Song of Songs	700
<i>John</i>	1099	<i>1 Thessalonians</i>	1226
<i>1 John</i>	1265	<i>2 Thessalonians</i>	1229
<i>2 John</i>	1269	<i>1 Timothy</i>	1231
<i>3 John</i>	1270	<i>2 Timothy</i>	1235
Jonah.....	959	<i>Titus</i>	1238
Joshua.....	219	Zechariah	982
<i>Jude</i>	1271	Zephaniah.....	976

PREFACE

The goal of the New International Version (NIV) is to enable English-speaking people from around the world to read and hear God's eternal Word in their own language. Our work as translators is motivated by our conviction that the Bible is God's Word in written form. We believe that the Bible contains the divine answer to the deepest needs of humanity, sheds unique light on our path in a dark world and sets forth the way to our eternal well-being. Out of these deep convictions, we have sought to recreate as far as possible the experience of the original audience — blending transparency to the original text with accessibility for the millions of English speakers around the world. We have prioritized accuracy, clarity and literary quality with the goal of creating a translation suitable for public and private reading, evangelism, teaching, preaching, memorizing and liturgical use. We have also sought to preserve a measure of continuity with the long tradition of translating the Scriptures into English.

The complete NIV Bible was first published in 1978. It was a completely new translation made by over a hundred scholars working directly from the best available Hebrew, Aramaic and Greek texts. The translators came from the United States, Great Britain, Canada, Australia and New Zealand, giving the translation an international scope. They were from many denominations and churches — including Anglican, Assemblies of God, Baptist, Brethren, Christian Reformed, Church of Christ, Evangelical Covenant, Evangelical Free, Lutheran, Mennonite, Methodist, Nazarene, Presbyterian, Wesleyan and others. This breadth of denominational and theological perspective helped to safeguard the translation from sectarian bias. For these reasons, and by the grace of God, the NIV has gained a wide readership in all parts of the English-speaking world.

The work of translating the Bible is never finished. As good as they are, English translations must be regularly updated so that they will continue to communicate accurately the meaning of God's Word. Updates are needed in order to reflect the latest developments in our understanding of the biblical world and its languages and to keep pace with changes in English usage. Recognizing, then, that the NIV would retain its ability to communicate God's Word accurately only if it were regularly updated, the original translators established the Committee on Bible Translation (CBT). The Committee is a self-perpetuating group of biblical scholars charged with keeping abreast of advances in biblical scholarship and changes in English and issuing periodic updates to the NIV. The CBT is an independent, self-governing body and has sole responsibility for the NIV text. The Committee mirrors the original group of translators in its diverse international and denominational makeup and in its unifying commitment to the Bible as God's inspired Word.

In obedience to its mandate, the Committee has issued periodic updates to the NIV. An initial revision was released in 1984. A more thorough revision process was completed in 2005, resulting in the separately published TNIV. The updated NIV you now have in your hands builds on both the original NIV and the TNIV and represents the latest effort of the Committee to articulate God's unchanging Word in the way the original authors might have said it had they been speaking in English to the global English-speaking audience today.

Translation Philosophy

The Committee's translating work has been governed by three widely accepted principles about the way people use words and about the way we understand them.

First, the meaning of words is determined by the way that users of the language actually use them at any given time. For the biblical languages, therefore, the Committee utilizes the best and most recent scholarship on the way Hebrew, Aramaic and Greek

words were being used in biblical times. At the same time, the Committee carefully studies the state of modern English. Good translation is like good communication: one must know the target audience so that the appropriate choices can be made about which English words to use to represent the original words of Scripture. From its inception, the NIV has had as its target the general English-speaking population all over the world, the “International” in its title reflecting this concern. The aim of the Committee is to put the Scriptures into natural English that will communicate effectively with the broadest possible audience of English speakers.

Modern technology has enhanced the Committee’s ability to choose the right English words to convey the meaning of the original text. The field of computational linguistics harnesses the power of computers to provide broadly applicable and current data about the state of the language. Translators can now access huge databases of modern English to better understand the current meaning and usage of key words. The Committee utilized this resource in preparing the 2011 edition of the NIV. An area of especially rapid and significant change in English is the way certain nouns and pronouns are used to refer to human beings. The Committee therefore requested experts in computational linguistics at Collins Dictionaries to pose some key questions about this usage to its database of English — the largest in the world, with over 4.4 billion words, gathered from several English-speaking countries and including both spoken and written English. (The Collins Study, called “The Development and Use of Gender Language in Contemporary English,” can be accessed at <http://www.thenivbible.com/about-the-niv/about-the-2011-edition/>.) The study revealed that the most popular words to describe the human race in modern U.S. English were “humanity,” “man” and “mankind.” The Committee then used this data in the updated NIV, choosing from among these three words (and occasionally others also) depending on the context.

A related issue creates a larger problem for modern translations: the move away from using the third-person masculine singular pronouns — “he/him/his” — to refer to men and women equally. This usage does persist in some forms of English, and this revision therefore occasionally uses these pronouns in a generic sense. But the tendency, recognized in day-to-day usage and confirmed by the Collins study, is away from the generic use of “he,” “him” and “his.” In recognition of this shift in language and in an effort to translate into the natural English that people are actually using, this revision of the NIV generally uses other constructions when the biblical text is plainly addressed to men and women equally. The reader will encounter especially frequently a “they,” “their” or “them” to express a generic singular idea. Thus, for instance, Mark 8:36 reads: “What good is it for someone to gain the whole world, yet forfeit their soul?” This generic use of the “distributive” or “singular” “they/them/their” has been used for many centuries by respected writers of English and has now become established as standard English, spoken and written, all over the world.

A second linguistic principle that feeds into the Committee’s translation work is that meaning is found not in individual words, as vital as they are, but in larger clusters: phrases, clauses, sentences, discourses. Translation is not, as many people think, a matter of word substitution: English word *x* in place of Hebrew word *y*. Translators must first determine the meaning of the words of the biblical languages in the context of the passage and then select English words that accurately communicate that meaning to modern listeners and readers. This means that accurate translation will not always reflect the exact structure of the original language. To be sure, there is debate over the degree to which translators should try to preserve the “form” of the original text in English. From the beginning, the NIV has taken a mediating position on this issue. The manual produced when the translation that became the NIV was first being planned states: “If the Greek or Hebrew syntax has a good parallel in modern English, it should be used. But if there is no good parallel, the English syntax appropriate to the meaning of the original is to be chosen.” It is fine, in other words, to carry over the form of the biblical languages into English — but not at the expense of natural expression. The principle that meaning resides in larger clusters of words means that the Committee has not insisted on a “word-for-word” approach to translation. We certainly believe that

every word of Scripture is inspired by God and therefore to be carefully studied to determine what God is saying to us. It is for this reason that the Committee labors over every single word of the original texts, working hard to determine how each of those words contributes to what the text is saying. Ultimately, however, it is how these individual words function in combination with other words that determines meaning.

A third linguistic principle guiding the Committee in its translation work is the recognition that words have a spectrum of meaning. It is popular to define a word by using another word, or “gloss,” to substitute for it. This substitute word is then sometimes called the “literal” meaning of a word. In fact, however, words have a range of possible meanings. Those meanings will vary depending on the context, and words in one language will usually not occupy the same semantic range as words in another language. The Committee therefore studies each original word of Scripture in its context to identify its meaning in a particular verse and then chooses an appropriate English word (or phrase) to represent it. It is impossible, then, to translate any given Hebrew, Aramaic or Greek word with the same English word all the time. The Committee does try to translate related occurrences of a word in the original languages with the same English word in order to preserve the connection for the English reader. But the Committee generally privileges clear natural meaning over a concern with consistency in rendering particular words.

Textual Basis

For the Old Testament the standard Hebrew text, the Masoretic Text as published in the latest edition of *Biblia Hebraica*, has been used throughout. The Masoretic Text tradition contains marginal notations that offer variant readings. These have sometimes been followed instead of the text itself. Because such instances involve variants within the Masoretic tradition, they have not been indicated in the textual notes. In a few cases, words in the basic consonantal text have been divided differently than in the Masoretic Text. Such cases are usually indicated in the textual footnotes. The Dead Sea Scrolls contain biblical texts that represent an earlier stage of the transmission of the Hebrew text. They have been consulted, as have been the Samaritan Pentateuch and the ancient scribal traditions concerning deliberate textual changes. The translators also consulted the more important early versions. Readings from these versions, the Dead Sea Scrolls and the scribal traditions were occasionally followed where the Masoretic Text seemed doubtful and where accepted principles of textual criticism showed that one or more of these textual witnesses appeared to provide the correct reading. In rare cases, the translators have emended the Hebrew text where it appears to have become corrupted at an even earlier stage of its transmission. These departures from the Masoretic Text are also indicated in the textual footnotes. Sometimes the vowel indicators (which are later additions to the basic consonantal text) found in the Masoretic Text did not, in the judgment of the translators, represent the correct vowels for the original text. Accordingly, some words have been read with a different set of vowels. These instances are usually not indicated in the footnotes.

The Greek text used in translating the New Testament has been an eclectic one, based on the latest editions of the Nestle-Aland/United Bible Societies’ Greek New Testament. The translators have made their choices among the variant readings in accordance with widely accepted principles of New Testament textual criticism. Footnotes call attention to places where uncertainty remains.

The New Testament authors, writing in Greek, often quote the Old Testament from its ancient Greek version, the Septuagint. This is one reason why some of the Old Testament quotations in the NIV New Testament are not identical to the corresponding passages in the NIV Old Testament. Such quotations in the New Testament are indicated with the footnote “(see Septuagint).”

Footnotes and Formatting

Footnotes in this version are of several kinds, most of which need no explanation. Those giving alternative translations begin with “Or” and generally introduce the alternative

with the last word preceding it in the text, except when it is a single-word alternative. When poetry is quoted in a footnote a slash mark indicates a line division.

It should be noted that references to diseases, minerals, flora and fauna, architectural details, clothing, jewelry, musical instruments and other articles cannot always be identified with precision. Also, linear measurements and measures of capacity can only be approximated (see the Table of Weights and Measures). Although *Selah*, used mainly in the Psalms, is probably a musical term, its meaning is uncertain. Since it may interrupt reading and distract the reader, this word has not been kept in the English text, but every occurrence has been signaled by a footnote.

As an aid to the reader, sectional headings have been inserted. They are not to be regarded as part of the biblical text and are not intended for oral reading. It is the Committee's hope that these headings may prove more helpful to the reader than the traditional chapter divisions, which were introduced long after the Bible was written.

Sometimes the chapter and/or verse numbering in English translations of the Old Testament differs from that found in published Hebrew texts. This is particularly the case in the Psalms, where the traditional titles are included in the Hebrew verse numbering. Such differences are indicated in the footnotes at the bottom of the page. In the New Testament, verse numbers that marked off portions of the traditional English text not supported by the best Greek manuscripts now appear in brackets, with a footnote indicating the text that has been omitted (see, for example, Matthew 17:[21]).

Mark 16:9–20 and John 7:53–8:11, although long accorded virtually equal status with the rest of the Gospels in which they stand, have a questionable standing in the textual history of the New Testament, as noted in the bracketed annotations with which they are set off. A different typeface has been chosen for these passages to indicate their uncertain status.

Basic formatting of the text, such as lining the poetry, paragraphing (both prose and poetry), setting up of (administrative-like) lists, indenting letters and lengthy prayers within narratives and the insertion of sectional headings, has been the work of the Committee. However, the choice between single-column and double-column formats has been left to the publishers. Also the issuing of “red-letter” editions is a publisher's choice—one that the Committee does not endorse.

The Committee has again been reminded that every human effort is flawed—including this revision of the NIV. We trust, however, that many will find in it an improved representation of the Word of God, through which they hear his call to faith in our Lord Jesus Christ and to service in his kingdom. We offer this version of the Bible to him in whose name and for whose glory it has been made.

The Committee on Bible Translation

OLD TESTAMENT

GENESIS

The Beginning

1 In the beginning^a God created the heavens and the earth.^b ²Now the earth was formless and empty,^c darkness was over the surface of the deep, and the Spirit of God^d was hovering over the waters.

³And God said,^e “Let there be light,” and there was light.^f ⁴God saw that the light was good, and he separated the light from the darkness. ⁵God called the light “day,” and the darkness he called “night.”^g ⁶And there was evening, and there was morning — the first day.

⁶And God said, “Let there be a vault^h between the waters to separate water from water.” ⁷So God made the vault and separated the water under the vault from the water above it.ⁱ And it was so. ⁸God called the vault “sky.” And there was evening, and there was morning — the second day.

⁹And God said, “Let the water under the sky be gathered to one place,^j and let dry ground appear.” And it was so. ¹⁰God called the dry ground “land,” and the gathered waters he called “seas.” And God saw that it was good.

¹¹Then God said, “Let the land produce vegetation:^k seed-bearing plants and trees on the land that bear fruit with seed in it, according to their various kinds.” And it was so. ¹²The land produced vegetation: plants bearing seed according to their kinds and trees bearing fruit with seed in it according to their kinds. And God saw that it was good. ¹³And there was evening,

1:1 ^aJn 1:1-2
^bJob 38:4;
 Ps 90:2;
 Isa 42:5;
 44:24; 45:12,
 18; Ac 17:24;
 Heb 11:3;
 Rev 4:11
 1:2 ^cJer 4:23
^dPs 104:30
 1:3 ^ePs 33:6, 9;
 148:5; Heb 11:3
^f2Co 4:6*
 1:5 ^gPs 74:16
 1:6 ^hJer 10:12
 1:7 ⁱJob 38:8-
 11, 16; Ps 148:4
 1:9 ^jJob 38:8-
 11; Ps 104:6-9;
 Pr 8:29;
 Jer 5:22;
 2Pe 3:5
 1:11 ^kPs 65:9-
 13; 104:14

and there was morning — the third day.

¹⁴And God said, “Let there be lights^l in the vault of the sky to separate the day from the night, and let them serve as signs^m to mark sacred times,ⁿ and days and years, ¹⁵and let them be lights in the vault of the sky to give light on the earth.” And it was so. ¹⁶God made two great lights — the greater light to govern^o the day and the lesser light to govern^p the night. He also made the stars.^q ¹⁷God set them in the vault of the sky to give light on the earth, ¹⁸to govern the day and the night,^r and to separate light from darkness. And God saw that it was good. ¹⁹And there was evening, and there was morning — the fourth day.

²⁰And God said, “Let the water teem with living creatures, and let birds fly above the earth across the vault of the sky.” ²¹So God created the great creatures of the sea and every living thing with which the water teems and that moves about in it,^s according to their kinds, and every winged bird according to its kind. And God saw that it was good. ²²God blessed them and said, “Be fruitful and increase in number and fill the water in the seas, and let the birds increase on the earth.”^t ²³And there was evening, and there was morning — the fifth day.

²⁴And God said, “Let the land produce living creatures according to their kinds: the livestock, the creatures that move along the ground, and the wild animals, each according to its kind.” And

1:14 ^lPs 74:16
^mJer 10:2
ⁿPs 104:19
 1:16 ^oPs 136:8
^pPs 136:9
^qJob 38:7;
 31-32; Ps 8:3;
 Isa 40:26
 1:18 ^rJer 33:20,
 25
 1:21
^sPs 104:25-26
 1:22 ^tver 28;
 Ge 8:17

it was so. ²⁵God made the wild animals^u according to their kinds, the livestock according to their kinds, and all the creatures that move along the ground according to their kinds. And God saw that it was good.

²⁶Then God said, "Let us^v make mankind in our image,^w in our likeness, so that they may rule^x over the fish in the sea and the birds in the sky, over the livestock and all the wild animals,^a and over all the creatures that move along the ground."

²⁷So God created mankind in his own image,^y in the image of God he created them; male and female^z he created them.

²⁸God blessed them and said to them, "Be fruitful and increase in number; fill the earth^a and subdue it. Rule over the fish in the sea and the birds in the sky and over every living creature that moves on the ground."

²⁹Then God said, "I give you every seed-bearing plant on the face of the whole earth and every tree that has fruit with seed in it. They will be yours for food.^b ³⁰And to all the beasts of the earth and all the birds in the sky and all the creatures that move along the ground — everything that has the breath of life in it — I give every green plant for food.^c" And it was so.

³¹God saw all that he had made,^d and it was very good.^e And there was evening, and there was morning — the sixth day.

2 Thus the heavens and the earth were completed in all their vast array.

²By the seventh day God had finished the work he had been doing; so on the seventh day he rested from all his work.^f ³Then God blessed the seventh day and made it holy,^g because on it he

1:25 ^u Jer 27:5
1:26 ^v Ps 100:3
^w Ge 9:6;
Jas 3:9
^x Ps 8:6-8
1:27 ^y 1Co 11:7
^z Ge 5:2;
Mt 19:4*;
Mk 10:6*
1:28 ^a Ge 9:1,7;
Lev 26:9
1:29 ^b Ps 104:14
1:30
^c Ps 104:14, 27;
14:5;15
1:31 ^d Ps 104:24
^e 1Ti 4:4
2:2 ^f Ex 20:11;
31:17; Heb 4:4*
2:3 ^g Lev 23:3;
Isa 58:13

rested from all the work of creating that he had done.

Adam and Eve

⁴This is the account of the heavens and the earth when they were created, when the LORD God made the earth and the heavens.

⁵Now no shrub had yet appeared on the earth^b and no plant had yet sprung up,^h for the LORD God had not sent rain on the earthⁱ and there was no one to work the ground,⁶ but streams^c came up from the earth and watered the whole surface of the ground. ⁷Then the LORD God formed a man^d from the dustⁱ of the ground^k and breathed into his nostrils the breath^l of life,^m and the man became a living being.ⁿ

⁸Now the LORD God had planted a garden in the east, in Eden;^o and there he put the man he had formed. ⁹The LORD God made all kinds of trees grow out of the ground — trees that were pleasing to the eye and good for food. In the middle of the garden were the tree of life^p and the tree of the knowledge of good and evil.^q

¹⁰A river watering the garden flowed from Eden; from there it was separated into four headwaters. ¹¹The name of the first is the Pishon; it winds through the entire land of Havilah, where there is gold. ¹²(The gold of that land is good; aromatic resin^e and onyx are also there.) ¹³The name of the second river is the Gihon; it winds through the entire land of Cush.^f ¹⁴The name of the third river is the Tigris;^f it runs along the east side of Ashur. And the fourth river is the Euphrates.

¹⁵The LORD God took the man and put him in the Garden of Eden to work it and take care of it. ¹⁶And the LORD God commanded the man, "You are free to eat from any tree in

2:5 ^h Ge 1:11
ⁱ Ps 65:9-10
2:7 ^j Ge 3:19
^k Ps 103:14
^l Job 33:4
^m Ac 17:25
ⁿ 1Co 15:45*
2:8 ^o Ge 3:23,
24; Isa 51:3
2:9 ^p Ge 3:22,
24; Rev 2:7;
22:2, 14, 19
^q Eze 47:12
2:14 ^r Da 10:4

^a 26 Probable reading of the original Hebrew text (see Syriac); Masoretic Text *the earth*

^b 5 Or *land*; also in verse 6 ^c 6 Or *mist*

^d 7 The Hebrew for *man* (*adam*) sounds like and may be related to the Hebrew for *ground* (*adamah*); it is also the name *Adam* (see verse 20). ^e 12 Or *good*; *pearls*

^f 13 Possibly southeast Mesopotamia

the garden; ¹⁷but you must not eat from the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, for when you eat from it you will certainly die.”^s

¹⁸The LORD God said, “It is not good for the man to be alone. I will make a helper suitable for him.”^t

¹⁹Now the LORD God had formed out of the ground all the wild animals^u and all the birds in the sky. He brought them to the man to see what he would name them; and whatever the man called each living creature,^v that was its name. ²⁰So the man gave names to all the livestock, the birds in the sky and all the wild animals.

But for Adam^a no suitable helper was found. ²¹So the LORD God caused the man to fall into a deep sleep; and while he was sleeping, he took one of the man’s ribs^b and then closed up the place with flesh. ²²Then the LORD God made a woman from the rib^{cw} he had taken out of the man, and he brought her to the man.

²³The man said,

“This is now bone of my bones
and flesh of my flesh;^x
she shall be called ‘woman,’
for she was taken out of man.”

²⁴That is why a man leaves his father and mother and is united^y to his wife, and they become one flesh.^z

²⁵Adam and his wife were both naked,^a and they felt no shame.

The Fall

3 Now the serpent^b was more crafty than any of the wild animals the LORD God had made. He said to the woman, “Did God really say, ‘You must not eat from any tree in the garden?’”

²The woman said to the serpent, “We may eat fruit from the trees in the garden, ³but God did say, ‘You must not eat fruit from the tree that is in the middle of the garden, and you must not touch it, or you will die.’”

⁴“You will not certainly die,” the serpent said to the woman.^c ⁵“For God knows that when you eat from it your eyes will be opened, and you will be like God,^d knowing good and evil.”

2:17 ^sDt 30:15;
19; Ro 5:12;
6:23; Jas 1:15
2:18 ^t1Co 11:9
2:19 ^uPs 8:7
^vGe 1:24
2:22 ^w1Co 11:8,
9,12
2:23
^xGe 29:14;
Eph 5:28-30
2:24 ^yMal 2:15
^zMt 19:5*;
Mk 10:7-8*;
1Co 6:16*;
Eph 5:31*
2:25 ^aGe 3:7,
10-11
3:1 ^b2Co 11:3;
Rev 12:9; 20:2
3:4 ^cJn 8:44;
2Co 11:3
3:5 ^dIsa 14:14;
Eze 28:2

⁶When the woman saw that the fruit of the tree was good for food and pleasing to the eye, and also desirable^e for gaining wisdom, she took some and ate it. She also gave some to her husband, who was with her, and he ate it.^f ⁷Then the eyes of both of them were opened, and they realized they were naked; so they sewed fig leaves together and made coverings for themselves.

⁸Then the man and his wife heard the sound of the LORD God as he was walking^g in the garden in the cool of the day, and they hid^h from the LORD God among the trees of the garden. ⁹But the LORD God called to the man, “Where are you?”

¹⁰He answered, “I heard you in the garden, and I was afraid because I was naked; so I hid.”

¹¹And he said, “Who told you that you were naked? Have you eaten from the tree that I commanded you not to eat from?”

¹²The man said, “The woman you put here with me — she gave me some fruit from the tree, and I ate it.”

¹³Then the LORD God said to the woman, “What is this you have done?”

The woman said, “The serpent deceived me,ⁱ and I ate.”

¹⁴So the LORD God said to the serpent, “Because you have done this,

“Cursed^j are you above all
livestock

and all wild animals!

You will crawl on your belly

and you will eat dust^k

all the days of your life.

¹⁵And I will put enmity
between you and the woman,
and between your offspring^{dl}
and hers;^m

he will crush^e your head,ⁿ
and you will strike his heel.”

¹⁶To the woman he said,

“I will make your pains in
childbearing very severe;
with painful labor you will give
birth to children.

^a 20 Or the man ^b 21 Or took part of the man’s side ^c 22 Or part ^d 15 Or seed
^e 15 Or strike

3:6 ^e Jas 1:14-
15; 1Jn 2:16
^f 1Ti 2:14
3:8 ^g Dt 23:14
^h Job 31:33;
Ps 139:7-12;
Jer 23:24
3:13 ⁱ 2Co 11:3;
1Ti 2:14
3:14 ^j Dt 28:15-
20 ^k Isa 65:25;
Mic 7:17
3:15 ^l Jn 8:44;
Ac 13:10;
1Jn 3:8
^m Isa 7:14;
Mt 1:23;
Rev 12:17
ⁿ Ro 16:20;
Heb 2:14

Your desire will be for your husband,
and he will rule over you.^o"

¹⁷To Adam he said, "Because you listened to your wife and ate fruit from the tree about which I commanded you, 'You must not eat from it,'

"Cursed^p is the ground because of you;
through painful toil you will eat food from it
all the days of your life.^q

¹⁸It will produce thorns and thistles for you,
and you will eat the plants of the field.^r

¹⁹By the sweat of your brow you will eat your food^s
until you return to the ground,
since from it you were taken;
for dust you are
and to dust you will return."^t

²⁰Adam^a named his wife Eve,^b because she would become the mother of all the living.

²¹The LORD God made garments of skin for Adam and his wife and clothed them. ²²And the LORD God said, "The man has now become like one of us, knowing good and evil. He must not be allowed to reach out his hand and take also from the tree of life^u and eat, and live forever." ²³So the LORD God banished him from the Garden of Eden^v to work the ground^w from which he had been taken. ²⁴After he drove the man out, he placed on the east side^c of the Garden of Eden cherubim^x and a flaming sword^y flashing back and forth to guard the way to the tree of life.^z

Cain and Abel

4 Adam^a made love to his wife Eve, and she became pregnant and gave birth to Cain.^d She said, "With the help of the LORD I have brought forth^e a man." ²Later she gave birth to his brother Abel.^a

Now Abel kept flocks, and Cain worked the soil. ³In the course of time Cain brought some of the fruits of the soil as an offering to the

3:16 ^a1Co 11:3;
Eph 5:22
3:17 ^pGe 5:29;
Ro 8:20-22
^qJob 5:7; 14:1;
Ecc 2:23
3:18 ^rPs 104:14
3:19 ^s2Th 3:10
^tGe 2:7;
Ps 90:3;
104:29; Ecc 12:7
3:22
^uRev 22:14
3:23 ^vGe 2:8
^wGe 4:2
3:24 ^xEx 25:18-
22 ^yPs 104:4
^zGe 2:9
4:2 ^aLk 11:51

4:3 ^bNu 18:12
4:4 ^cLev 3:16
^dEx 13:2, 12
^eHeb 11:4
4:7 ^fNu 32:23
^gRo 6:16
4:8 ^hMt 23:35;
1Jn 3:12
4:10 ⁱGe 9:5;
Nu 35:33;
Heb 12:24;
Rev 6:9-10
4:14 ^j2Ki 17:18;
Ps 51:11; 139:7-
12; Jer 7:15;
52:3 ^kGe 9:6;
Nu 35:19, 21,
27, 33
4:15 ^lEze 9:4,
6 ^mver 24;
Ps 79:12
4:16 ⁿGe 2:8

LORD.^b ⁴And Abel also brought an offering — fat portions^c from some of the firstborn of his flock.^d The LORD looked with favor on Abel and his offering,^e ⁵but on Cain and his offering he did not look with favor. So Cain was very angry, and his face was downcast.

⁶Then the LORD said to Cain, "Why are you angry? Why is your face downcast? ⁷If you do what is right, will you not be accepted? But if you do not do what is right, sin is crouching at your door;^f it desires to have you, but you must rule over it."^g

⁸Now Cain said to his brother Abel, "Let's go out to the field."^f While they were in the field, Cain attacked his brother Abel and killed him.^h

⁹Then the LORD said to Cain, "Where is your brother Abel?"

"I don't know," he replied. "Am I my brother's keeper?"

¹⁰The LORD said, "What have you done? Listen! Your brother's blood cries out to me from the ground.ⁱ ¹¹Now you are under a curse and driven from the ground, which opened its mouth to receive your brother's blood from your hand. ¹²When you work the ground, it will no longer yield its crops for you. You will be a restless wanderer on the earth."

¹³Cain said to the LORD, "My punishment is more than I can bear. ¹⁴Today you are driving me from the land, and I will be hidden from your presence;^j I will be a restless wanderer on the earth, and whoever finds me will kill me."^k

¹⁵But the LORD said to him, "Not so^g; anyone who kills Cain^l will suffer vengeance seven times over."^m Then the LORD put a mark on Cain so that no one who found him would kill him. ¹⁶So Cain went out from the LORD's presence and lived in the land of Nod,^h east of Eden.ⁿ

^a 20,1 Or *The man* ^b 20 Eve probably means *living*. ^c 24 Or *placed in front* ^d 1 Cain

sounds like the Hebrew for *brought forth or acquired*. ^e 1 Or *have acquired*

^f 8 Samaritan Pentateuch, Septuagint, Vulgate and Syriac; Masoretic Text does not have "Let's go out to the field."

^g 15 Septuagint, Vulgate and Syriac; Hebrew *Very well* ^h 16 Nod means *wandering* (see verses 12 and 14).

¹⁷Cain made love to his wife, and she became pregnant and gave birth to Enoch. Cain was then building a city, and he named it after his son^o Enoch. ¹⁸To Enoch was born Irad, and Irad was the father of Mehujael, and Mehujael was the father of Methushael, and Methushael was the father of Lamech.

¹⁹Lamech married two women, one named Adah and the other Zillah. ²⁰Adah gave birth to Jabal; he was the father of those who live in tents and raise livestock. ²¹His brother's name was Jubal; he was the father of all who play stringed instruments and pipes. ²²Zillah also had a son, Tubal-Cain, who forged all kinds of tools out of^a bronze and iron. Tubal-Cain's sister was Naamah.

²³Lamech said to his wives,

“Adah and Zillah, listen to me;
wives of Lamech, hear my
words.

I have killed^p a man for wounding
me,
a young man for injuring me.

²⁴If Cain is avenged^q seven times,^r
then Lamech seventy-seven
times.”

²⁵Adam made love to his wife again, and she gave birth to a son and named him Seth,^{bs} saying, “God has granted me another child in place of Abel, since Cain killed him.”^t ²⁶Seth also had a son, and he named him Enosh.

At that time people began to call on^c the name of the LORD.^u

From Adam to Noah

5 This is the written account of Adam's family line.

When God created mankind, he made them in the likeness of God.^v ²He created them male and female^w and blessed them. And he named them “Mankind”^d when they were created.

³When Adam had lived 130 years, he had a son in his own likeness, in his own image;^x and he named him Seth. ⁴After Seth was born, Adam lived 800 years and had other sons

4:17 ^o Ps 49:11
4:23
p Ex 20:13;
Lev 19:18
4:24 ^q Dt 32:35
r ver 15
4:25 ^s Ge 5:3
t ver 8
4:26 ^u Ge 12:8;
1Ki 18:24;
Ps 116:17;
Joel 2:32;
Zep 3:9;
Ac 2:21; 1Co 1:2
5:1 ^v Ge 1:27;
Eph 4:24;
Col 3:10
5:2 ^w Ge 1:27;
Mt 19:4;
Mk 10:6;
Gal 3:28
5:3 ^x Ge 1:26;
1Co 15:49

and daughters. ⁵Altogether, Adam lived a total of 930 years, and then he died.^y

⁶When Seth had lived 105 years, he became the father^e of Enosh. ⁷After he became the father of Enosh, Seth lived 807 years and had other sons and daughters. ⁸Altogether, Seth lived a total of 912 years, and then he died.

⁹When Enosh had lived 90 years, he became the father of Kenan. ¹⁰After he became the father of Kenan, Enosh lived 815 years and had other sons and daughters. ¹¹Altogether, Enosh lived a total of 905 years, and then he died.

¹²When Kenan had lived 70 years, he became the father of Mahalalel. ¹³After he became the father of Mahalalel, Kenan lived 840 years and had other sons and daughters. ¹⁴Altogether, Kenan lived a total of 910 years, and then he died.

¹⁵When Mahalalel had lived 65 years, he became the father of Jared. ¹⁶After he became the father of Jared, Mahalalel lived 830 years and had other sons and daughters. ¹⁷Altogether, Mahalalel lived a total of 895 years, and then he died.

¹⁸When Jared had lived 162 years, he became the father of Enoch.^z ¹⁹After he became the father of Enoch, Jared lived 800 years and had other sons and daughters. ²⁰Altogether, Jared lived a total of 962 years, and then he died.

²¹When Enoch had lived 65 years, he became the father of Methuselah. ²²After he became the father of Methuselah, Enoch walked faithfully with God^a 300 years and had other sons and daughters. ²³Altogether, Enoch lived a total of 365 years. ²⁴Enoch walked faithfully with God;^b then he was no more, because God took him away.^c

²⁵When Methuselah had lived 187 years, he became the father of Lamech. ²⁶After he became the father of Lamech, Methuselah lived 782 years and had other sons and daughters.

^a 22 Or who instructed all who work in

^b 25 Seth probably means granted. ^c 26 Or to proclaim ^d 2 Hebrew adam ^e 6 Father may mean ancestor; also in verses 7-26.

5:5 ^v Ge 3:19
5:18 ^z Jude 1:14
5:22 ^a ver 24;
Ge 6:9; 17:1;
48:15; Mic 6:8;
Mal 2:6
5:24 ^b ver 22
^c 2Ki 2:1, 11;
Heb 11:5

²⁷Altogether, Methuselah lived a total of 969 years, and then he died.

²⁸When Lamech had lived 182 years, he had a son. ²⁹He named him Noah^a and said, “He will comfort us in the labor and painful toil of our hands caused by the ground the LORD has cursed.”^d ³⁰After Noah was born, Lamech lived 595 years and had other sons and daughters. ³¹Altogether, Lamech lived a total of 777 years, and then he died.

³²After Noah was 500 years old, he became the father of Shem, Ham and Japheth.

Wickedness in the World

6 When human beings began to increase in number on the earth^e and daughters were born to them, ²the sons of God saw that the daughters of humans were beautiful, and they married any of them they chose. ³Then the LORD said, “My Spirit will not contend with^b humans forever,^f for they are mortal^c; ⁹their days will be a hundred and twenty years.”

⁴The Nephilim^h were on the earth in those days — and also afterward — when the sons of God went to the daughters of humans and had children by them. They were the heroes of old, men of renown.

⁵The LORD saw how great the wickedness of the human race had become on the earth, and that every inclination of the thoughts of the human heart was only evil all the time.ⁱ

⁶The LORD regretted^j that he had made human beings on the earth, and his heart was deeply troubled. ⁷So the LORD said, “I will wipe from the face of the earth the human race I have created — and with them the animals, the birds and the creatures that move along the ground — for I regret that I have made them.” ⁸But Noah found favor in the eyes of the LORD.^k

Noah and the Flood

⁹This is the account of Noah and his family.

Noah was a righteous man, blameless among the people of his time,^l

5:29 ^dGe 3:17;
Ro 8:20
6:1 ^eGe 1:28
6:3 ^fIsa 57:16
⁹Ps 78:39
6:4 ^hNu 13:33
6:5 ⁱGe 8:21;
Ps 14:1-3
6:6 ^j1Sa 15:11,
35; Isa 63:10
6:8 ^kGe 19:19;
Ex 33:12, 13,
17; Lk 1:30;
Ac 7:46
6:9 ^lGe 7:1;
Eze 14:14,
20; Heb 11:7;
2Pe 2:5

and he walked faithfully with God.^m ¹⁰Noah had three sons: Shem, Ham and Japheth.ⁿ

¹¹Now the earth was corrupt in God’s sight and was full of violence.^o ¹²God saw how corrupt the earth had become, for all the people on earth had corrupted their ways.^p ¹³So God said to Noah, “I am going to put an end to all people, for the earth is filled with violence because of them. I am surely going to destroy both them and the earth.”^q ¹⁴So make yourself an ark of cypress^d wood;^r make rooms in it and coat it with pitch^s inside and out. ¹⁵This is how you are to build it: The ark is to be three hundred cubits long, fifty cubits wide and thirty cubits high.^e ¹⁶Make a roof for it, leaving below the roof an opening one cubit^f high all around.^g Put a door in the side of the ark and make lower, middle and upper decks. ¹⁷I am going to bring floodwaters on the earth to destroy all life under the heavens, every creature that has the breath of life in it. Everything on earth will perish.^t ¹⁸But I will establish my covenant with you,^u and you will enter the ark^v — you and your sons and your wife and your sons’ wives with you. ¹⁹You are to bring into the ark two of all living creatures, male and female, to keep them alive with you. ²⁰Two^w of every kind of bird, of every kind of animal and of every kind of creature that moves along the ground will come to you to be kept alive. ²¹You are to take every kind of food that is to be eaten and store it away as food for you and for them.”

²²Noah did everything just as God commanded him.^x

7 The LORD then said to Noah, “Go into the ark, you and your whole family,^y because I have found you righteous^z in this generation. ²Take

^a 29 Noah sounds like the Hebrew for *comfort*.

^b 3 Or *My spirit will not remain in*

^c 3 Or *corrupt* ^d 14 The meaning of the Hebrew for this word is uncertain. ^e 15 That is, about 450 feet long, 75 feet wide and 45 feet high or about 135 meters long, 23 meters wide and 14 meters high ^f 16 That is, about 18 inches or about 45 centimeters ^g 16 The meaning of the Hebrew for this clause is uncertain.

^m Ge 5:22
6:10 ⁿ Ge 5:32
6:11 ^o Eze 7:23;
8:17
6:12 ^p Ps 14:1-3
6:13 ^q ver 17;
Eze 7:2-3
6:14 ^r Heb 11:7;
1Pe 3:20
^s Ex 2:3
6:17 ^t Ge 7:4,
21-23; 2Pe 2:5
6:18 ^u Ge 9:9-
16 ^v Ge 7:1, 7, 13
6:20 ^w Ge 7:15
6:22 ^x Ge 7:5,
9, 16
7:1 ^y Mt 24:38
^z Ge 6:9;
Eze 14:14

with you seven pairs of every kind of clean^a animal, a male and its mate, and one pair of every kind of unclean animal, a male and its mate,³ and also seven pairs of every kind of bird, male and female, to keep their various kinds alive throughout the earth.⁴ Seven days from now I will send rain on the earth for forty days and forty nights, and I will wipe from the face of the earth every living creature I have made.”

⁵And Noah did all that the LORD commanded him.^b

⁶Noah was six hundred years old when the floodwaters came on the earth. ⁷And Noah and his sons and his wife and his sons’ wives entered the ark to escape the waters of the flood. ⁸Pairs of clean and unclean animals, of birds and of all creatures that move along the ground, ⁹male and female, came to Noah and entered the ark, as God had commanded Noah. ¹⁰And after the seven days the floodwaters came on the earth.

¹¹In the six hundredth year of Noah’s life, on the seventeenth day of the second month — on that day all the springs of the great deep^c burst forth, and the floodgates of the heavens^d were opened. ¹²And rain fell on the earth forty days and forty nights.^e

¹³On that very day Noah and his sons, Shem, Ham and Japheth, together with his wife and the wives of his three sons, entered the ark. ¹⁴They had with them every wild animal according to its kind, all livestock according to their kinds, every creature that moves along the ground according to its kind and every bird according to its kind, everything with wings. ¹⁵Pairs of all creatures that have the breath of life in them came to Noah and entered the ark.^f ¹⁶The animals going in were male and female of every living thing, as God had commanded Noah. Then the LORD shut him in.

¹⁷For forty days^g the flood kept coming on the earth, and as the waters increased they lifted the ark high above the earth. ¹⁸The waters rose and increased greatly on the earth, and the ark floated on the surface of

7:2 ^aver 8;
Ge 8:20;
Lev 10:10;
11:1-47
7:5 ^bGe 6:22
7:11 ^cEze 26:19
^dGe 8:2
7:12 ^ever 4
7:15 ^fGe 6:19
7:17 ^gver 4

the water. ¹⁹They rose greatly on the earth, and all the high mountains under the entire heavens were covered.^h

²⁰The waters rose and covered the mountains to a depth of more than fifteen cubits.^{a, b} ²¹Every living thing that moved on land perished — birds, livestock, wild animals, all the creatures that swarm over the earth, and all mankind.ⁱ ²²Everything on dry land that had the breath of life^j in its nostrils died. ²³Every living thing on the face of the earth was wiped out; people and animals and the creatures that move along the ground and the birds were wiped from the earth.^k Only Noah was left, and those with him in the ark.^l

²⁴The waters flooded the earth for a hundred and fifty days.^m

8 But God rememberedⁿ Noah and all the wild animals and the livestock that were with him in the ark, and he sent a wind over the earth,^o and the waters receded. ²Now the springs of the deep and the floodgates of the heavens^p had been closed, and the rain had stopped falling from the sky. ³The water receded steadily from the earth. At the end of the hundred and fifty days the water had gone down, ⁴and on the seventeenth day of the seventh month the ark came to rest on the mountains of Ararat. ⁵The waters continued to recede until the tenth month, and on the first day of the tenth month the tops of the mountains became visible.

⁶After forty days Noah opened a window he had made in the ark⁷ and sent out a raven, and it kept flying back and forth until the water had dried up from the earth. ⁸Then he sent out a dove to see if the water had receded from the surface of the ground. ⁹But the dove could find nowhere to perch because there was water over all the surface of the earth; so it returned to Noah in the ark. He reached out his hand and took the dove and brought it back to himself in the ark. ¹⁰He waited seven more

7:19 ^hPs 104:6
7:21 ⁱGe 6:7, 13
7:22 ^jGe 1:30
7:23
^kMt 24:39;
Lk 17:27;
1Pe 3:20;
2Pe 2:5
^lHeb 11:7
7:24 ^mGe 8:3
8:1 ⁿGe 9:15;
19:29; Ex 2:24;
1Sa 1:11, 19
^oEx 14:21
8:2 ^pGe 7:11

^a 20 That is, about 23 feet or about 6.8 meters

^b 20 Or rose more than fifteen cubits, and the mountains were covered

days and again sent out the dove from the ark. ¹¹When the dove returned to him in the evening, there in its beak was a freshly plucked olive leaf! Then Noah knew that the water had receded from the earth. ¹²He waited seven more days and sent the dove out again, but this time it did not return to him.

¹³By the first day of the first month of Noah's six hundred and first year, the water had dried up from the earth. Noah then removed the covering from the ark and saw that the surface of the ground was dry. ¹⁴By the twenty-seventh day of the second month the earth was completely dry.

¹⁵Then God said to Noah, ¹⁶"Come out of the ark, you and your wife and your sons and their wives.^a ¹⁷Bring out every kind of living creature that is with you — the birds, the animals, and all the creatures that move along the ground — so they can multiply on the earth and be fruitful and increase in number on it."^r

¹⁸So Noah came out, together with his sons and his wife and his sons' wives. ¹⁹All the animals and all the creatures that move along the ground and all the birds — everything that moves on land — came out of the ark, one kind after another.

²⁰Then Noah built an altar to the LORD^s and, taking some of all the clean animals and clean^t birds, he sacrificed burnt offerings^u on it. ²¹The LORD smelled the pleasing aroma^v and said in his heart: "Never again will I curse the ground^w because of humans, even though^a every inclination of the human heart is evil from childhood.^x And never again will I destroy all living creatures,^y as I have done.

²²"As long as the earth endures, seedtime and harvest, cold and heat, summer and winter, day and night will never cease."^z

God's Covenant With Noah

9 Then God blessed Noah and his sons, saying to them, "Be fruitful

8:16 ^aGe 7:13
8:17 ^rGe 1:22
8:20 ^sGe 12:7-8; 13:18; 22:9
^tGe 7:8;
Lev 11:1-47
^uGe 22:2, 13;
Ex 10:25
8:21 ^vLev 1:9, 13; 2Co 2:15
^wGe 3:17
^xGe 6:5;
Ps 51:5; Jer 17:9
^yGe 9:11, 15;
Isa 54:9
8:22 ^zGe 1:14;
Jer 33:20, 25

and increase in number and fill the earth.^a ²The fear and dread of you will fall on all the beasts of the earth, and on all the birds in the sky, on every creature that moves along the ground, and on all the fish in the sea; they are given into your hands. ³Everything that lives and moves about will be food for you.^b Just as I gave you the green plants, I now give you everything.

⁴"But you must not eat meat that has its lifeblood still in it.^c ⁵And for your lifeblood I will surely demand an accounting. I will demand an accounting from every animal.^d And from each human being, too, I will demand an accounting for the life of another human being.^e

⁶"Whoever sheds human blood, by humans shall their blood be shed;^f
for in the image of God^g
has God made mankind.

⁷As for you, be fruitful and increase in number; multiply on the earth and increase upon it."^h

⁸Then God said to Noah and to his sons with him: ⁹"I now establish my covenant with youⁱ and with your descendants after you ¹⁰and with every living creature that was with you — the birds, the livestock and all the wild animals, all those that came out of the ark with you — every living creature on earth. ¹¹I establish my covenant^j with you: Never again will all life be destroyed by the waters of a flood; never again will there be a flood to destroy the earth.^k"

¹²And God said, "This is the sign of the covenant^l I am making between me and you and every living creature with you, a covenant for all generations to come: ¹³I have set my rainbow in the clouds, and it will be the sign of the covenant between me and the earth. ¹⁴Whenever I bring clouds over the earth and the rainbow appears in the clouds, ¹⁵I will remember my covenant^m between me and you and all living creatures

9:1 ^aGe 1:22
9:3 ^bGe 1:29
9:4 ^cLev 3:17;
17:10-14;
Dt 12:16, 23-25;
1Sa 14:33
9:5 ^dEx 21:28-32
^eGe 4:10
9:6 ^fGe 4:14;
Ex 21:12, 14;
Lev 24:17;
Mt 26:52
^gGe 1:26
9:7 ^hGe 1:22
9:9 ⁱGe 6:18
9:11 ^jver 16;
Isa 24:5
^kGe 8:21;
Isa 54:9
9:12 ^lver 17;
Ge 17:11
9:15 ^mEx 2:24;
Lev 26:42;
45; Dt 7:9;
Eze 16:60

^a 21 Or humans, for

of every kind. Never again will the waters become a flood to destroy all life. ¹⁶Whenever the rainbow appears in the clouds, I will see it and remember the everlasting covenantⁿ between God and all living creatures of every kind on the earth.”

¹⁷So God said to Noah, “This is the sign of the covenant^o I have established between me and all life on the earth.”

The Sons of Noah

¹⁸The sons of Noah who came out of the ark were Shem, Ham and Japheth. (Ham was the father of Canaan.)^p ¹⁹These were the three sons of Noah, and from them came the people who were scattered over the whole earth.^q

²⁰Noah, a man of the soil, proceeded^a to plant a vineyard. ²¹When he drank some of its wine, he became drunk and lay uncovered inside his tent. ²²Ham, the father of Canaan, saw his father naked and told his two brothers outside. ²³But Shem and Japheth took a garment and laid it across their shoulders; then they walked in backward and covered their father’s naked body. Their faces were turned the other way so that they would not see their father naked.

²⁴When Noah awoke from his wine and found out what his youngest son had done to him, ²⁵he said,

“Cursed be Canaan!^r
The lowest of slaves
will he be to his brothers.^s”

²⁶He also said,

“Praise be to the LORD, the God of
Shem!
May Canaan be the slave of
Shem.

²⁷May God extend Japheth’s^b
territory;
may Japheth live in the tents of
Shem,
and may Canaan be the slave of
Japheth.”

²⁸After the flood Noah lived 350 years. ²⁹Noah lived a total of 950 years, and then he died.

9:16 ⁿ ver 11;
Ge 17:7, 13, 19;
2Sa 7:13; 23:5
9:17 ^o ver 12;
Ge 17:11
9:18 ^p ver 25-
27; Ge 10:6, 15
9:19 ^q Ge 10:32
9:25 ^r ver 18
^s Ge 25:23;
Jos 9:23

The Table of Nations

10 This is the account^t of Shem, Ham and Japheth, Noah’s sons, who themselves had sons after the flood.

The Japhethites

10:2-5pp — 1Ch 1:5-7

²The sons^c of Japheth:

Gomer,^u Magog,^v Madai, Javan, Tubal,^w Meshek and Tiras.

³The sons of Gomer:

Ashkenaz,^x Riphath and Togarmah.^y

⁴The sons of Javan:

Elishah, Tarshish,^z the Kittites and the Rodanites.^d ⁵(From these the maritime peoples spread out into their territories by their clans within their nations, each with its own language.)

The Hamites

10:6-20pp — 1Ch 1:8-16

⁶The sons of Ham:

Cush, Egypt, Put and Canaan.^a

⁷The sons of Cush:

Seba, Havilah, Sabtah, Raamah and Sabteka.

The sons of Raamah:

Sheba and Dedan.

⁸Cush was the father^e of Nimrod, who became a mighty warrior on the earth. ⁹He was a mighty hunter before the LORD; that is why it is said, “Like Nimrod, a mighty hunter before the LORD.” ¹⁰The first centers of his kingdom were Babylon,^b Uruk, Akkad and Kalneh, in^f Shinar.^g ¹¹From that land he went to Assyria,^d where he built Nineveh,^e Rehoboth Ir,^h Calah ¹²and Resen, which is

^a 20 Or *soil*, was the first ^b 27 Japheth sounds like the Hebrew for *extend*. ^c 2 Sons may mean *descendants* or *successors* or *nations*; also in verses 3, 4, 6, 7, 20-23, 29 and 31.

^d 4 Some manuscripts of the Masoretic Text and Samaritan Pentateuch (see also Septuagint and 1 Chron. 1:7); most manuscripts of the Masoretic Text *Dodanites* ^e 8 Father may mean *ancestor* or *predecessor* or *founder*; also in verses 13, 15, 24 and 26. ^f 10 Or *Uruk and Akkad* — all of them in ^g 10 That is, Babylonia ^h 11 Or

Nineveh with its city squares

10:1 ^t Ge 2:4
10:2 ^u Eze 38:6
^v Eze 38:2;
Rev 20:8
^w Isa 66:19
10:3 ^x Jer 51:27
^y Eze 27:14;
38:6
10:4
^z Eze 27:12, 25;
Jnh 1:3
10:6 ^a ver 15;
Ge 9:18
10:10 ^b Ge 11:9
^c Ge 11:2
10:11 ^d Ps 83:8;
Mic 5:6
^e Jnh 1:2; 4:11;
Na 1:1

between Nineveh and Calah — which is the great city.

¹³Egypt was the father of the Ludites, Anamites, Lehabites, Naphtuhites, ¹⁴Pathrusites, Kasluhites (from whom the Philistines^f came) and Caphtorites.

¹⁵Canaan^g was the father of Sidon^h his firstborn,^a and of the Hittites,ⁱ ¹⁶Jebusites,^j Amorites, Girgashites, ¹⁷Hivites, Arkites, Sinites, ¹⁸Arvadites, Zemarites and Hamathites.

Later the Canaanite^k clans scattered ¹⁹and the borders of Canaan^l reached from Sidon^m toward Gerar as far as Gaza, and then toward Sodom, Gomorrah, Admah and Zeboyim, as far as Lasha.

²⁰These are the sons of Ham by their clans and languages, in their territories and nations.

The Semites

10:21-31pp — Ge 11:10-27; 1Ch 1:17-27

²¹Sons were also born to Shem, whose older brother was^b Japheth; Shem was the ancestor of all the sons of Eber.ⁿ

²²The sons of Shem:

Elam,^o Ashur, Arphaxad,^p Lud and Aram.

²³The sons of Aram:

Uz,^q Hul, Gether and Meshek.^c

²⁴Arphaxad was the father of^d Shelah, and Shelah the father of Eber.^f

²⁵Two sons were born to Eber:

One was named Peleg,^e because in his time the earth was divided; his brother was named Joktan.

²⁶Joktan was the father of

Almodad, Sheleph, Hazarmaveth, Jerah, ²⁷Hadoram, Uzal, Diklah, ²⁸Obal, Abimael, Sheba, ²⁹Ophir, Havilah and Jobab. All these were sons of Joktan.

³⁰The region where they lived stretched from Mesha toward Sephar, in the eastern hill country.

10:14
^f Ge 21:32, 34; 26:1, 8
 10:15 ^g ver 6; Ge 9:18
^h Eze 28:21
ⁱ Ge 23:3, 20
 10:16 ^j 1Ch 11:4
 10:18 ^k Ge 12:6; Ex 13:11
 10:19 ^l Ge 11:31; 13:12; 17:8
^m ver 15
 10:21 ⁿ ver 24; Nu 24:24
 10:22
^o Jer 49:34
^p Lk 3:36
 10:23 ^q Job 1:1
 10:24 ^r ver 21

³¹These are the sons of Shem by their clans and languages, in their territories and nations.

³²These are the clans of Noah's sons,^s according to their lines of descent, within their nations. From these the nations spread out over the earth^t after the flood.

The Tower of Babel

11 Now the whole world had one language and a common speech. ²As people moved eastward,^f they found a plain in Shinar^g and settled there.

³They said to each other, "Come, let's make bricks^v and bake them thoroughly." They used brick instead of stone, and tar^w for mortar. ⁴Then they said, "Come, let us build ourselves a city, with a tower that reaches to the heavens,^x so that we may make a name^y for ourselves; otherwise we will be scattered over the face of the whole earth."^z

⁵But the LORD came down^a to see the city and the tower the people were building. ⁶The LORD said, "If as one people speaking the same language they have begun to do this, then nothing they plan to do will be impossible for them. ⁷Come, let us^b go down and confuse their language so they will not understand each other."^c

⁸So the LORD scattered them from there over all the earth,^d and they stopped building the city. ⁹That is why it was called Babel^{he} — because there the LORD confused the language of the whole world. From there the LORD scattered them over the face of the whole earth.

From Shem to Abram

11:10-27pp — Ge 10:21-31; 1Ch 1:17-27

¹⁰This is the account of Shem's family line.

^a 15 Or of the Sidonians, the foremost

^b 21 Or Shem, the older brother of

^c 23 See Septuagint and 1 Chron. 1:17; Hebrew Mash. ^d 24 Hebrew; Septuagint father of Cainan, and Cainan was the father of

^e 25 Peleg means division. ^f 2 Or from the east; or in the east ^g 2 That is, Babylonia

^h 9 That is, Babylon; Babel sounds like the Hebrew for confused.

10:32 ^s ver 1
^t Ge 9:19
 11:2 ^u Ge 10:10
 11:3 ^v Ex 1:14
^w Ge 14:10
 11:4 ^x Dt 1:28; 9:1 ^y Ge 6:4
^z Dt 4:27
 11:5 ^a ver 7; Ge 18:21; Ex 3:8; 19:11, 18, 20
 11:7 ^b Ge 1:26
^c Ge 42:23
 11:8 ^d Ge 9:19; Lk 1:51
 11:9 ^e Ge 10:10

Two years after the flood, when Shem was 100 years old, he became the father^a of Arphaxad. ¹¹And after he became the father of Arphaxad, Shem lived 500 years and had other sons and daughters.

¹²When Arphaxad had lived 35 years, he became the father of Shelah.^f ¹³And after he became the father of Shelah, Arphaxad lived 403 years and had other sons and daughters.^b

¹⁴When Shelah had lived 30 years, he became the father of Eber. ¹⁵And after he became the father of Eber, Shelah lived 403 years and had other sons and daughters.

¹⁶When Eber had lived 34 years, he became the father of Peleg. ¹⁷And after he became the father of Peleg, Eber lived 430 years and had other sons and daughters.

¹⁸When Peleg had lived 30 years, he became the father of Reu. ¹⁹And after he became the father of Reu, Peleg lived 209 years and had other sons and daughters.

²⁰When Reu had lived 32 years, he became the father of Serug.^g ²¹And after he became the father of Serug, Reu lived 207 years and had other sons and daughters.

²²When Serug had lived 30 years, he became the father of Nahor. ²³And after he became the father of Nahor, Serug lived 200 years and had other sons and daughters.

²⁴When Nahor had lived 29 years, he became the father of Terah.^h ²⁵And after he became the father of Terah, Nahor lived 119 years and had other sons and daughters.

²⁶After Terah had lived 70 years, he became the father of Abram,ⁱ Nahor^j and Haran.

Abram's Family

²⁷This is the account of Terah's family line.

Terah became the father of Abram, Nahor and Haran. And Haran became the father of Lot.^k ²⁸While his father Terah was still alive, Haran died in Ur of the Chaldeans,^l in the land of his birth. ²⁹Abram and Nahor both married. The name of Abram's wife was

11:12 ^f Lk 3:35
11:20 ^g Lk 3:35
11:24 ^h Lk 3:34
11:26 ⁱ Lk 3:34
J Jos 24:2
11:27 ^k ver 31;
Ge 12:4; 14:12;
19:1; 2Pe 2:7
11:28 ^l ver 31;
Ge 15:7

Sarai,^m and the name of Nahor's wife was Milkah;ⁿ she was the daughter of Haran, the father of both Milkah and Iskah. ³⁰Now Sarai was childless because she was not able to conceive.^o

³¹Terah took his son Abram, his grandson Lot son of Haran, and his daughter-in-law Sarai, the wife of his son Abram, and together they set out from Ur of the Chaldeans^p to go to Canaan.^q But when they came to Harran, they settled there.

³²Terah lived 205 years, and he died in Harran.

The Call of Abram

12 The LORD had said to Abram, "Go from your country, your people and your father's household to the land I will show you."^r

²"I will make you into a great nation,^s

and I will bless you;^t

I will make your name great, and you will be a blessing.^c

³I will bless those who bless you, and whoever curses you I will curse;^u

and all peoples on earth

will be blessed through you.^v"^d

⁴So Abram went, as the LORD had told him; and Lot went with him. Abram was seventy-five years old when he set out from Harran.^w ⁵He took his wife Sarai, his nephew Lot, all the possessions they had accumulated and the people^x they had acquired in Harran, and they set out for the land of Canaan, and they arrived there.

⁶Abram traveled through the land^y as far as the site of the great tree of Moreh^z at Shechem. At that time the Canaanites^a were in the land. ⁷The

11:29 ^m Ge 17:15
ⁿ Ge 22:20
11:30 ^o Ge 16:1;
18:11
11:31 ^p Ge 15:7;
Ne 9:7; Ac 7:4
^q Ge 10:19
12:1 ^r Ac 7:3*;
Heb 11:8
12:2 ^s Ge 15:5;
17:2, 4; 18:18;
22:17; Dt 26:5
^t Ge 24:1, 35
12:3 ^u Ge 27:29;
Ex 23:22;
Nu 24:9
^v Ge 18:18;
22:18; 26:4;
Ac 3:25;
Gal 3:8*
12:4 ^w Ge 11:31
12:5 ^x Ge 14:14;
17:23
12:6 ^y Heb 11:9
^z Ge 35:4;
Dt 11:30
^a Ge 10:18

^a 10 Father may mean ancestor; also in verses 11-25. ^b 12,13 Hebrew; Septuagint (see also Luke 3:35, 36 and note at Gen. 10:24) 35 years, he became the father of Cainan. ¹³And after he became the father of Cainan, Arphaxad lived 430 years and had other sons and daughters, and then he died. When Cainan had lived 130 years, he became the father of Shelah. And after he became the father of Shelah, Cainan lived 330 years and had other sons and daughters ^c 2 Or be seen as blessed ^d 3 Or earth / will use your name in blessings (see 48:20)

LORD appeared to Abram^b and said, "To your offspring^a I will give this land."^c So he built an altar there to the LORD,^d who had appeared to him.

⁸From there he went on toward the hills east of Bethel^e and pitched his tent, with Bethel on the west and Ai on the east. There he built an altar to the LORD and called on the name of the LORD.

⁹Then Abram set out and continued toward the Negev.^f

Abram in Egypt

12:10-20Ref — Ge 20:1-18; 26:1-11

¹⁰Now there was a famine in the land, and Abram went down to Egypt to live there for a while because the famine was severe. ¹¹As he was about to enter Egypt, he said to his wife Sarai, "I know what a beautiful woman you are. ¹²When the Egyptians see you, they will say, 'This is his wife.' Then they will kill me but will let you live. ¹³Say you are my sister,^g so that I will be treated well for your sake and my life will be spared because of you."

¹⁴When Abram came to Egypt, the Egyptians saw that Sarai was a very beautiful woman. ¹⁵And when Pharaoh's officials saw her, they praised her to Pharaoh, and she was taken into his palace. ¹⁶He treated Abram well for her sake, and Abram acquired sheep and cattle, male and female donkeys, male and female servants, and camels.

¹⁷But the LORD inflicted serious diseases on Pharaoh and his household^h because of Abram's wife Sarai. ¹⁸So Pharaoh summoned Abram. "What have you done to me?"ⁱ he said. "Why didn't you tell me she was your wife? ¹⁹Why did you say, 'She is my sister,' so that I took her to be my wife? Now then, here is your wife. Take her and go!" ²⁰Then Pharaoh gave orders about Abram to his men, and they sent him on his way, with his wife and everything he had.

Abram and Lot Separate

13 So Abram went up from Egypt to the Negev,^j with his wife and everything he had, and Lot went

12:7 ^b Ge 17:1;
18:1; Ex 6:3
^c Ge 13:15, 17;
15:18; 17:8;
Ps 105:9-11
^d Ge 13:4
12:8 ^e Ge 13:3
12:9 ^f Ge 13:1, 3
12:13 ^g Ge 20:2;
26:7
12:17
^h 1Ch 16:21
12:18 ⁱ Ge 20:9;
26:10
13:1 ^j Ge 12:9

with him. ²Abram had become very wealthy in livestock and in silver and gold.

³From the Negev he went from place to place until he came to Bethel,^k to the place between Bethel and Ai where his tent had been earlier ⁴and where he had first built an altar.^l There Abram called on the name of the LORD.

⁵Now Lot, who was moving about with Abram, also had flocks and herds and tents. ⁶But the land could not support them while they stayed together, for their possessions were so great that they were not able to stay together.^m ⁷And quarrelingⁿ arose between Abram's herders and Lot's. The Canaanites and Perizzites were also living in the land^o at that time.

⁸So Abram said to Lot, "Let's not have any quarreling between you and me,^p or between your herders and mine, for we are close relatives.^q ⁹Is not the whole land before you? Let's part company. If you go to the left, I'll go to the right; if you go to the right, I'll go to the left."

¹⁰Lot looked around and saw that the whole plain of the Jordan toward Zoar^r was well watered, like the garden of the LORD,^s like the land of Egypt. (This was before the LORD destroyed Sodom and Gomorrah.)^t ¹¹So Lot chose for himself the whole plain of the Jordan and set out toward the east. The two men parted company: ¹²Abram lived in the land of Canaan, while Lot lived among the cities of the plain^u and pitched his tents near Sodom.^v ¹³Now the people of Sodom were wicked and were sinning greatly against the LORD.^w

¹⁴The LORD said to Abram after Lot had parted from him, "Look around from where you are, to the north and south, to the east and west.^x ¹⁵All the land that you see I will give to you and your offspring^b forever.^y ¹⁶I will make your offspring like the dust of the earth, so that if anyone could count the dust, then your offspring could be counted. ¹⁷Go, walk through

13:3 ^k Ge 12:8
13:4 ^l Ge 12:7
13:6 ^m Ge 36:7
13:7
ⁿ Ge 26:20, 21
^o Ge 12:6
13:8 ^p Pr 15:18;
20:3 ^q Ps 133:1
13:10
^r Ge 19:22,
30 ^s Ge 2:8-10;
Isa 51:3
^t Ge 14:8;
19:17-29
13:12 ^u Ge 19:17,
25, 29 ^v Ge 14:12
13:13
^w Ge 18:20;
Eze 16:49-50;
2Pe 2:8
13:14
^x Ge 28:14;
Dt 3:27
13:15 ^y Ge 12:7;
Gal 3:16*

^a 7 Or seed ^b 15 Or seed; also in verse 16

the length and breadth of the land,^z for I am giving it to you.”

¹⁸So Abram went to live near the great trees of Mamre^a at Hebron,^b where he pitched his tents. There he built an altar to the LORD.^c

Abram Rescues Lot

14 At the time when Amraphel was king of Shinar,^{a,d} Arioch king of Ellasar, Kedorlaomer king of Elam and Tidal king of Goyim,² these kings went to war against Bera king of Sodom, Birsha king of Gomorrah, Shinab king of Admah, Shemeber king of Zeboyim,^e and the king of Bela (that is, Zoar).^f ³All these latter kings joined forces in the Valley of Siddim (that is, the Dead Sea Valley⁹). ⁴For twelve years they had been subject to Kedorlaomer, but in the thirteenth year they rebelled.

⁵In the fourteenth year, Kedorlaomer and the kings allied with him went out and defeated the Rephaites^h in Ashteroth Karnaim, the Zuzites in Ham, the Emiteⁱ in Shaveh Kiriathaim ⁶and the Horitesⁱ in the hill country of Seir,^k as far as El Paran^l near the desert. ⁷Then they turned back and went to En Mishpat (that is, Kadesh), and they conquered the whole territory of the Amalekites, as well as the Amorites who were living in Hazazon Tamar.^m

⁸Then the king of Sodom, the king of Gomorrah,ⁿ the king of Admah, the king of Zeboyim^o and the king of Bela (that is, Zoar) marched out and drew up their battle lines in the Valley of Siddim ⁹against Kedorlaomer king of Elam, Tidal king of Goyim, Amraphel king of Shinar and Arioch king of Ellasar — four kings against five. ¹⁰Now the Valley of Siddim was full of tar pits, and when the kings of Sodom and Gomorrah fled, some of the men fell into them and the rest fled to the hills.^p ¹¹The four kings seized all the goods of Sodom and Gomorrah and all their food; then they went away. ¹²They also carried off Abram’s nephew Lot and his possessions, since he was living in Sodom.

¹³A man who had escaped came and reported this to Abram the He-

13:17 ^z ver 15;

Nu 13:17-25

13:18

^a Ge 14:13, 24;

18:1 ^b Ge 35:27

^c Ge 8:20

14:1 ^d Ge 10:10

14:2 ^e Ge 10:19

^f Ge 13:10

14:3 ^g Nu 34:3,

12; Dt 3:17;

Jos 3:16; 15:2, 5

14:5 ^h Ge 15:20;

Dt 2:11, 20

ⁱ Dt 2:10

14:6 ^j Dt 2:12,

22 ^k Dt 2:1, 5,

22 ^l Ge 21:21;

Nu 10:12

14:7

^m 2Ch 20:2

14:8 ⁿ Ge 13:10;

19:17-29

^o Dt 29:23

14:10

^p Ge 19:17, 30

brew. Now Abram was living near the great trees of Mamre^a the Amorite, a brother^b of Eshkol and Aner, all of whom were allied with Abram. ¹⁴When Abram heard that his relative had been taken captive, he called out the 318 trained men born in his household^r and went in pursuit as far as Dan.^s ¹⁵During the night Abram divided his men to attack them and he routed them, pursuing them as far as Hobah, north of Damascus. ¹⁶He recovered all the goods and brought back his relative Lot and his possessions, together with the women and the other people.

¹⁷After Abram returned from defeating Kedorlaomer and the kings allied with him, the king of Sodom came out to meet him in the Valley of Shaveh (that is, the King’s Valley).^t

¹⁸Then Melchizedek^u king of Salem^v brought out bread and wine. He was priest of God Most High,¹⁹ and he blessed Abram,^w saying,

“Blessed be Abram by God Most High,

Creator of heaven and earth.^x

²⁰ And praise be to God Most High,^y who delivered your enemies into your hand.”

Then Abram gave him a tenth of everything.^z

²¹The king of Sodom said to Abram, “Give me the people and keep the goods for yourself.”

²²But Abram said to the king of Sodom, “With raised hand^a I have sworn an oath to the LORD, God Most High, Creator of heaven and earth,^b ²³that I will accept nothing belonging to you,^c not even a thread or the strap of a sandal, so that you will never be able to say, ‘I made Abram rich.’ ²⁴I will accept nothing but what my men have eaten and the share that belongs to the men who went with me — to Aner, Eshkol and Mamre. Let them have their share.”

The LORD’s Covenant With Abram

15 After this, the word of the LORD came to Abram^d in a vision:

^a 1 That is, Babylonia; also in verse 9 ^b 13 Or a relative; or an ally

14:13 ^q ver 24;

Ge 13:18

14:14 ^r Ge 15:3

^s Dt 34:11;

Jdg 18:29

14:17

^t 2Sa 18:18

14:18

^u Ps 110:4;

Heb 5:6

^v Ps 76:2;

Heb 7:2

14:19 ^w Heb 7:6

^x ver 22

14:20

^y Ge 24:27

^z Ge 28:22;

Dt 26:12;

Heb 7:4

14:22 ^a Ex 6:8;

Da 12:7;

Rev 10:5-6

^b ver 19

14:23 ^c 2Ki 5:16

15:1 ^d Da 10:1

“Do not be afraid,^e Abram.
I am your shield,^a
your very great reward.^b”

²But Abram said, “Sovereign LORD, what can you give me since I remain childless⁹ and the one who will inherit^c my estate is Eliezer of Damascus?” ³And Abram said, “You have given me no children; so a servant^h in my household will be my heir.”

⁴Then the word of the LORD came to him: “This man will not be your heir, but a son who is your own flesh and blood will be your heir.ⁱ” ⁵He took him outside and said, “Look up at the sky and count the stars^j — if indeed you can count them.” Then he said to him, “So shall your offspring^d be.”^k

⁶Abram believed the LORD, and he credited it to him as righteousness.^l

⁷He also said to him, “I am the LORD, who brought you out of Ur of the Chaldeans to give you this land to take possession of it.”

⁸But Abram said, “Sovereign LORD, how can I know^m that I will gain possession of it?”

⁹So the LORD said to him, “Bring me a heifer, a goat and a ram, each three years old, along with a dove and a young pigeon.”

¹⁰Abram brought all these to him, cut them in two and arranged the halves opposite each other;ⁿ the birds, however, he did not cut in half.^o ¹¹Then birds of prey came down on the carcasses, but Abram drove them away.

¹²As the sun was setting, Abram fell into a deep sleep,^p and a thick and dreadful darkness came over him. ¹³Then the LORD said to him, “Know for certain that for four hundred years^q your descendants will be strangers in a country not their own and that they will be enslaved^r and mistreated there. ¹⁴But I will punish the nation they serve as slaves, and afterward they will come out^s with great possessions.^t ¹⁵You, however, will go to your ancestors in peace and be buried at a good old age.^u ¹⁶In the fourth generation your descendants will come back here, for the sin of the

15:1 ^e Ge 21:17;
26:24; 46:3;
2Ki 6:16;
Ps 27:1;
Isa 41:10, 13-
14; ^f Dt 33:29;
2Sa 22:3, 31;
Ps 3:3
15:2 ⁹ Ac 7:5
15:3 ^h Ge 24:2,
34
15:4 ⁱ Gal 4:28
15:5 ^j Ps 147:4;
Jer 33:22
^k Ge 12:2;
22:17; Ex 32:13;
Ro 4:18*;
Heb 11:12
15:6 ^l Ps 106:31;
Ro 4:3*;
20-
24*;
Gal 3:6*;
Jas 2:23*
15:8 ^m Lk 1:18
15:10 ⁿ ver 17;
Jer 34:18
^o Lev 1:17
15:12 ^p Ge 2:21
15:13 ^q ver 16;
Ex 12:40;
Ac 7:6, 17
^r Ex 1:11
15:14 ^s Ac 7:7*
^t Ex 12:32-38
15:15 ^u Ge 25:8

Amorites^v has not yet reached its full measure.”

¹⁷When the sun had set and darkness had fallen, a smoking firepot with a blazing torch appeared and passed between the pieces.^w ¹⁸On that day the LORD made a covenant with Abram and said, “To your descendants I give this land,^x from the Wadi^e of Egypt^y to the great river, the Euphrates — ¹⁹the land of the Kenites, Kenizzites, Kadmonites, ²⁰Hitites, Perizzites, Rephaites, ²¹Amorites, Canaanites, Girgashites and Jebusites.”

Hagar and Ishmael

16 Now Sarai, Abram’s wife, had borne him no children.^z But she had an Egyptian slave^a named Hagar; ²so she said to Abram, “The LORD has kept me from having children. Go, sleep with my slave; perhaps I can build a family through her.”^b

Abram agreed to what Sarai said. ³So after Abram had been living in Canaan^c ten years, Sarai his wife took her Egyptian slave Hagar and gave her to her husband to be his wife. ⁴He slept with Hagar, and she conceived.

When she knew she was pregnant, she began to despise her mistress. ⁵Then Sarai said to Abram, “You are responsible for the wrong I am suffering. I put my slave in your arms, and now that she knows she is pregnant, she despises me. May the LORD judge between you and me.”^d

⁶“Your slave is in your hands,” Abram said. “Do with her whatever you think best.” Then Sarai mistreated Hagar; so she fled from her.

⁷The angel of the LORD^e found Hagar near a spring in the desert; it was the spring that is beside the road to Shur.^f ⁸And he said, “Hagar, slave of Sarai, where have you come from, and where are you going?”

“I’m running away from my mistress Sarai,” she answered.

⁹Then the angel of the LORD told her, “Go back to your mistress and

^a 1 Or sovereign ^b 1 Or shield; / your reward will be very great ^c 2 The meaning of the Hebrew for this phrase is uncertain.

^d 5 Or seed ^e 18 Or river

submit to her.”¹⁰ The angel added, “I will increase your descendants so much that they will be too numerous to count.”⁹

¹¹ The angel of the LORD also said to her:

“You are now pregnant
and you will give birth to a son.
You shall name him Ishmael,^a
for the LORD has heard of your
misery.^b

¹² He will be a wild donkey of a man;
his hand will be against
everyone
and everyone’s hand against
him,
and he will live in hostility
toward^b all his brothers.ⁱ”

¹³ She gave this name to the LORD who spoke to her: “You are the God who sees me,” for she said, “I have now seen^c the One who sees me.”^j
¹⁴ That is why the well was called Beer Lahai Roi^d; it is still there, between Kadesh and Bered.

¹⁵ So Hagar bore Abram a son,^k and Abram gave the name Ishmael to the son she had borne. ¹⁶ Abram was eighty-six years old when Hagar bore him Ishmael.

The Covenant of Circumcision

17 When Abram was ninety-nine years old, the LORD appeared to him and said, “I am God Almighty^e; I walk before me faithfully and be blameless.^m ² Then I will make my covenant between me and youⁿ and will greatly increase your numbers.”

³ Abram fell facedown, and God said to him, ⁴ “As for me, this is my covenant with you:^o You will be the father of many nations.^p ⁵ No longer will you be called Abram^f; your name will be Abraham,^g for I have made you a father of many nations.^r ⁶ I will make you very fruitful;^s I will make nations of you, and kings will come from you.^t ⁷ I will establish my covenant as an everlasting covenant between me and you and your descendants after you for the generations to come, to be your God^u and the God of your descendants after you.^v ⁸ The whole land of Canaan,^w where you

16:10
⁹ Ge 13:16;
17:20
16:11 ^h Ex 2:24;
3:7,9
16:12 ⁱ Ge 25:18
16:13 ^j Ge 32:30
16:15 ^k Gal 4:22
17:1 ^l Ge 28:3;
Ex 6:3
^m Dt 18:13
17:2 ⁿ Ge 15:18
17:4 ^o Ge 15:18
^p ver 16;
Ge 12:2; 35:11;
48:19
17:5 ^q ver 15;
Ne 9:7
^r Ro 4:17*
17:6 ^s Ge 35:11
^t Mt 1:6
17:7 ^u Ex 29:45;
46 ^v Ro 9:8;
Gal 3:16
17:8 ^w Ps 105:9;
11

now reside as a foreigner,^x I will give as an everlasting possession to you and your descendants after you;^y and I will be their God.”

⁹ Then God said to Abraham, “As for you, you must keep my covenant, you and your descendants after you for the generations to come. ¹⁰ This is my covenant with you and your descendants after you, the covenant you are to keep: Every male among you shall be circumcised.^z ¹¹ You are to undergo circumcision,^a and it will be the sign of the covenant^b between me and you. ¹² For the generations to come every male among you who is eight days old must be circumcised,^c including those born in your household or bought with money from a foreigner — those who are not your offspring. ¹³ Whether born in your household or bought with your money, they must be circumcised. My covenant in your flesh is to be an everlasting covenant. ¹⁴ Any uncircumcised male, who has not been circumcised in the flesh, will be cut off from his people;^d he has broken my covenant.”

¹⁵ God also said to Abraham, “As for Sarai your wife, you are no longer to call her Sarai; her name will be Sarah. ¹⁶ I will bless her and will surely give you a son by her.^e I will bless her so that she will be the mother of nations;^f kings of peoples will come from her.”

¹⁷ Abraham fell facedown; he laughed^g and said to himself, “Will a son be born to a man a hundred years old? Will Sarah bear a child at the age of ninety?” ¹⁸ And Abraham said to God, “If only Ishmael might live under your blessing!”

¹⁹ Then God said, “Yes, but your wife Sarah will bear you a son,^h and you will call him Isaac.^h I will establish my covenant with himⁱ as an everlasting covenant for his descendants

^x Ge 23:4; 28:4;
Ex 6:4 ^y Ge 12:7
17:10 ^z ver 23;
Ge 21:4;
Jn 7:22; Ac 7:8;
Ro 4:11
17:11 ^a Ex 12:48;
Dt 10:16
^b Ro 4:11
17:12 ^c Lev 12:3;
Lk 2:21
17:14
^d Ex 4:24-26
17:16 ^e Ge 18:10
^f Ge 35:11;
Gal 4:31
17:17 ^g Ge 18:12;
21:6
17:19
^h Ge 18:14; 21:2
ⁱ Ge 26:3

^a 11 Ishmael means God hears. ^b 12 Or live to the east / of ^c 13 Or seen the back of ^d 14 Beer Lahai Roi means well of the Living One who sees me. ^e 1 Hebrew El-Shaddai ^f 5 Abram means exalted father. ^g 5 Abraham probably means father of many. ^h 19 Isaac means he laughs.

after him. ²⁰And as for Ishmael, I have heard you: I will surely bless him; I will make him fruitful and will greatly increase his numbers.^j He will be the father of twelve rulers,^k and I will make him into a great nation.^l ²¹But my covenant I will establish with Isaac, whom Sarah will bear to you by this time next year.”^m ²²When he had finished speaking with Abraham, God went up from him.

²³On that very day Abraham took his son Ishmael and all those born in his household or bought with his money, every male in his household, and circumcised them, as God told him. ²⁴Abraham was ninety-nine years old when he was circumcised,ⁿ ²⁵and his son Ishmael was thirteen; ²⁶Abraham and his son Ishmael were both circumcised on that very day. ²⁷And every male in Abraham’s household, including those born in his household or bought from a foreigner, was circumcised with him.

The Three Visitors

18 The LORD appeared to Abraham near the great trees of Mamre^o while he was sitting at the entrance to his tent in the heat of the day. ²Abraham looked up and saw three men^p standing nearby. When he saw them, he hurried from the entrance of his tent to meet them and bowed low to the ground.

³He said, “If I have found favor in your eyes, my lord,^a do not pass your servant by. ⁴Let a little water be brought, and then you may all wash your feet^q and rest under this tree. ⁵Let me get you something to eat,^r so you can be refreshed and then go on your way — now that you have come to your servant.”

“Very well,” they answered, “do as you say.”

⁶So Abraham hurried into the tent to Sarah. “Quick,” he said, “get three seahs^b of the finest flour and knead it and bake some bread.”

⁷Then he ran to the herd and selected a choice, tender calf and gave it to a servant, who hurried to prepare it. ⁸He then brought some curds and milk and the calf that had been pre-

17:20 ^jGe 16:10
^kGe 25:12-16
^lGe 21:18
17:21 ^mGe 21:2
17:24 ⁿRo 4:11
18:1 ^oGe 13:18;
14:13
18:2 ^pver 16,
22; Ge 32:24;
Jos 5:13;
Jdg 13:6-11;
Heb 13:2
18:4 ^qGe 19:2;
43:24
18:5 ^rJdg 13:15

pared, and set these before them.^s While they ate, he stood near them under a tree.

⁹“Where is your wife Sarah?” they asked him.

“There, in the tent,” he said.

¹⁰Then one of them said, “I will surely return to you about this time next year, and Sarah your wife will have a son.”^t

Now Sarah was listening at the entrance to the tent, which was behind him. ¹¹Abraham and Sarah were already very old,^u and Sarah was past the age of childbearing.^v ¹²So Sarah laughed^w to herself as she thought, “After I am worn out and my lord^x is old, will I now have this pleasure?”

¹³Then the LORD said to Abraham, “Why did Sarah laugh and say, ‘Will I really have a child, now that I am old?’ ¹⁴Is anything too hard for the LORD?^y I will return to you at the appointed time next year, and Sarah will have a son.”

¹⁵Sarah was afraid, so she lied and said, “I did not laugh.”

But he said, “Yes, you did laugh.”

Abraham Pleads for Sodom

¹⁶When the men got up to leave, they looked down toward Sodom, and Abraham walked along with them to see them on their way. ¹⁷Then the LORD said, “Shall I hide from Abraham^z what I am about to do?^a ¹⁸Abraham will surely become a great and powerful nation,^b and all nations on earth will be blessed through him.^c ¹⁹For I have chosen him, so that he will direct his children^c and his household after him to keep the way of the LORD^d by doing what is right and just, so that the LORD will bring about for Abraham what he has promised him.”

²⁰Then the LORD said, “The outcry against Sodom and Gomorrah is so great and their sin so grievous²¹ that I will go down^e and see if what they have done is as bad as the outcry that has reached me. If not, I will know.”

²²The men turned away and went

18:8 ^sGe 19:3
18:10 ^tRo 9:9*
18:11 ^uGe 17:17
^vRo 4:19
18:12
^wGe 17:17; 21:6
^x1Pe 3:6
18:14
^yJer 32:17;
27; Zec 8:6;
Mt 19:26;
Lk 1:37; Ro 4:21
18:17 ^zAm 3:7
^aGe 19:24
18:18 ^bGal 3:8*
18:19 ^cDt 4:9-
10; 6:7
^dJos 24:15;
Eph 6:4
18:21 ^eGe 11:5

^a 3 Or eyes, Lord ^b 6 That is, probably about 36 pounds or about 16 kilograms ^c 18 Or will use his name in blessings (see 48:20)

toward Sodom,^f but Abraham remained standing before the LORD.^a ²³Then Abraham approached him and said: “Will you sweep away the righteous with the wicked?^g ²⁴What if there are fifty righteous people in the city? Will you really sweep it away and not spare^b the place for the sake of the fifty righteous people in it?^h ²⁵Far be it from you to do such a thing—to kill the righteous with the wicked, treating the righteous and the wicked alike. Far be it from you! Will not the Judge of all the earth do right?”ⁱ

²⁶The LORD said, “If I find fifty righteous people in the city of Sodom, I will spare the whole place for their sake.^j”

²⁷Then Abraham spoke up again: “Now that I have been so bold as to speak to the Lord, though I am nothing but dust and ashes,^k ²⁸what if the number of the righteous is five less than fifty? Will you destroy the whole city for lack of five people?”

“If I find forty-five there,” he said, “I will not destroy it.”

²⁹Once again he spoke to him, “What if only forty are found there?”

He said, “For the sake of forty, I will not do it.”

³⁰Then he said, “May the Lord not be angry, but let me speak. What if only thirty can be found there?”

He answered, “I will not do it if I find thirty there.”

³¹Abraham said, “Now that I have been so bold as to speak to the Lord, what if only twenty can be found there?”

He said, “For the sake of twenty, I will not destroy it.”

³²Then he said, “May the Lord not be angry, but let me speak just once more.^l What if only ten can be found there?”

He answered, “For the sake of ten,^m I will not destroy it.”

³³When the LORD had finished speaking with Abraham, he left, and Abraham returned home.

Sodom and Gomorrah Destroyed

19 The two angels arrived at Sodomⁿ in the evening, and Lot was sitting in the gateway of the

18:22 ^fGe 19:1

18:23

^gNu 16:22

18:24 ^hJer 5:1

18:25 ⁱJob 8:3;

20; Ps 58:11;

94:2; Isa 3:10-

11; Ro 3:6

18:26 ^jJer 5:1

18:27 ^kGe 2:7;

3:19; Job 30:19;

42:6

18:32

^lJdg 6:39

^mJer 5:1

19:1 ⁿGe 18:22

city.^o When he saw them, he got up to meet them and bowed down with his face to the ground. ²“My lords,” he said, “please turn aside to your servant’s house. You can wash your feet^p and spend the night and then go on your way early in the morning.”

“No,” they answered, “we will spend the night in the square.”

³But he insisted so strongly that they did go with him and entered his house. He prepared a meal for them, baking bread without yeast, and they ate.^q ⁴Before they had gone to bed, all the men from every part of the city of Sodom—both young and old—surrounded the house. ⁵They called to Lot, “Where are the men who came to you tonight? Bring them out to us so that we can have sex with them.”^r

⁶Lot went outside to meet them^s and shut the door behind him ⁷and said, “No, my friends. Don’t do this wicked thing. ⁸Look, I have two daughters who have never slept with a man. Let me bring them out to you, and you can do what you like with them. But don’t do anything to these men, for they have come under the protection of my roof.”^t

⁹“Get out of our way,” they replied. “This fellow came here as a foreigner, and now he wants to play the judge!^u We’ll treat you worse than them.” They kept bringing pressure on Lot and moved forward to break down the door.

¹⁰But the men inside reached out and pulled Lot back into the house and shut the door. ¹¹Then they struck the men who were at the door of the house, young and old, with blindness^v so that they could not find the door.

¹²The two men said to Lot, “Do you have anyone else here—sons-in-law, sons or daughters, or anyone else in the city who belongs to you?^w Get them out of here, ¹³because we are going to destroy this place. The outcry to the LORD against its people is so great that he has sent us to destroy it.”^x

^a 22 Masoretic Text; an ancient Hebrew scribal tradition *but the LORD remained standing before Abraham* ^b 24 Or *forgive*; also in verse 26

^o Ge 18:1

19:2 ^p Ge 18:4;

Lk 7:44

19:3 ^q Ge 18:6

19:5

^r Jdg 19:22;

Isa 3:9;

Ro 1:24-27

19:6 ^s Jdg 19:23

19:8

^t Jdg 19:24

19:9 ^u Ex 2:14;

Ac 7:27

19:11

^v Dt 28:28-

29; 2Ki 6:18;

Ac 13:11

19:12 ^w Ge 7:1

19:13 ^x 1Ch 21:15

¹⁴So Lot went out and spoke to his sons-in-law, who were pledged to marry^a his daughters. He said, “Hurry and get out of this place, because the LORD is about to destroy the city!”^y But his sons-in-law thought he was joking.^z

¹⁵With the coming of dawn, the angels urged Lot, saying, “Hurry! Take your wife and your two daughters who are here, or you will be swept away^a when the city is punished.”^b

¹⁶When he hesitated, the men grasped his hand and the hands of his wife and of his two daughters and led them safely out of the city, for the LORD was merciful to them. ¹⁷As soon as they had brought them out, one of them said, “Flee for your lives!^c Don’t look back,^d and don’t stop anywhere in the plain! Flee to the mountains or you will be swept away!”

¹⁸But Lot said to them, “No, my lords,^b please! ¹⁹Your^c servant has found favor in your^c eyes, and you^c have shown great kindness to me in sparing my life. But I can’t flee to the mountains; this disaster will overtake me, and I’ll die. ²⁰Look, here is a town near enough to run to, and it is small. Let me flee to it — it is very small, isn’t it? Then my life will be spared.”

²¹He said to him, “Very well, I will grant this request too; I will not overthrow the town you speak of. ²²But flee there quickly, because I cannot do anything until you reach it.” (That is why the town was called Zoar.^d)

²³By the time Lot reached Zoar, the sun had risen over the land. ²⁴Then the LORD rained down burning sulfur on Sodom and Gomorrah^e — from the LORD out of the heavens.^f ²⁵Thus he overthrew those cities and the entire plain, destroying all those living in the cities — and also the vegetation in the land.^g ²⁶But Lot’s wife looked back,^h and she became a pillar of salt.ⁱ

²⁷Early the next morning Abraham got up and returned to the place where he had stood before the LORD.^j

²⁸He looked down toward Sodom and Gomorrah, toward all the land of the plain, and he saw dense smoke rising from the land, like smoke from a furnace.^k

^{19:14} ^y Nu 16:21
^z Ex 9:21;
Lk 17:28
^{19:15}

^a Nu 16:26
^b Rev 18:4
^{19:17} ^c Jer 48:6
^d ver 26
^{19:24}

^e Dt 29:23;
Isa 1:9; 13:19
^f Lk 17:29;
^{2Pe} 2:6; Jude 7
^{19:25}

⁹ Ps 107:34;
Eze 16:48
^{19:26} ^h ver 17
ⁱ Lk 17:32
^{19:27} ^j Ge 18:22

^{19:28}
^k Rev 9:2; 18:9

²⁹So when God destroyed the cities of the plain, he remembered Abraham, and he brought Lot out of the catastrophe^l that overthrew the cities where Lot had lived.

Lot and His Daughters

³⁰Lot and his two daughters left Zoar and settled in the mountains,^m for he was afraid to stay in Zoar. He and his two daughters lived in a cave. ³¹One day the older daughter said to the younger, “Our father is old, and there is no man around here to give us children — as is the custom all over the earth. ³²Let’s get our father to drink wine and then sleep with him and preserve our family line through our father.”

³³That night they got their father to drink wine, and the older daughter went in and slept with him. He was not aware of it when she lay down or when she got up.

³⁴The next day the older daughter said to the younger, “Last night I slept with my father. Let’s get him to drink wine again tonight, and you go in and sleep with him so we can preserve our family line through our father.” ³⁵So they got their father to drink wine that night also, and the younger daughter went in and slept with him. Again he was not aware of it when she lay down or when she got up.

³⁶So both of Lot’s daughters became pregnant by their father. ³⁷The older daughter had a son, and she named him Moab^e; he is the father of the Moabitesⁿ of today. ³⁸The younger daughter also had a son, and she named him Ben-Ammi^f; he is the father of the Ammonites^o of today.

Abraham and Abimelek

20:1-18Ref — Ge 12:10-20; 26:1-11

20 Now Abraham moved on from there^p into the region of the Negev and lived between Kadesh and

^a 14 Or *were married to* ^b 18 Or *No, Lord*; or *No, my lord* ^c 19 The Hebrew is singular.

^d 22 Zoar means *small*. ^e 37 Moab sounds like the Hebrew for *from father*. ^f 38 Ben-Ammi means *son of my father’s people*.

^g 38 Hebrew *Bene-Ammon*

^{19:29} ^l 2Pe 2:7
^{19:30} ^m ver 19
^{19:37} ⁿ Dt 2:9
^{19:38} ^o Dt 2:19
^{20:1} ^p Ge 18:1

Shur. For a while he stayed in Gerar,¹ and there Abraham said of his wife Sarah, "She is my sister."² Then Abimelek king of Gerar sent for Sarah and took her.⁵

³But God came to Abimelek in a dream^t one night and said to him, "You are as good as dead because of the woman you have taken; she is a married woman."^u

⁴Now Abimelek had not gone near her, so he said, "Lord, will you destroy an innocent nation?"^v ⁵Did he not say to me, 'She is my sister,' and didn't she also say, 'He is my brother'? I have done this with a clear conscience and clean hands."

⁶Then God said to him in the dream, "Yes, I know you did this with a clear conscience, and so I have kept^w you from sinning against me. That is why I did not let you touch her. ⁷Now return the man's wife, for he is a prophet, and he will pray for you^x and you will live. But if you do not return her, you may be sure that you and all who belong to you will die."

⁸Early the next morning Abimelek summoned all his officials, and when he told them all that had happened, they were very much afraid. ⁹Then Abimelek called Abraham in and said, "What have you done to us? How have I wronged you that you have brought such great guilt upon me and my kingdom? You have done things to me that should never be done."^y ¹⁰And Abimelek asked Abraham, "What was your reason for doing this?"

¹¹Abraham replied, "I said to myself, 'There is surely no fear of God^z in this place, and they will kill me because of my wife.'^a ¹²Besides, she really is my sister, the daughter of my father though not of my mother; and she became my wife. ¹³And when God had me wander from my father's household, I said to her, 'This is how you can show your love to me: Everywhere we go, say of me, 'He is my brother.'"^{''}

¹⁴Then Abimelek brought sheep and cattle and male and female slaves and gave them to Abraham,^b

20:1 ¹Ge 26:1, 6, 17
20:2 ¹ver 12;
Ge 12:13; 26:7
⁵Ge 12:15
20:3
^tJob 33:15;
Mt 27:19
^uPs 105:14
20:4 ^vGe 18:25
20:6
^w1Sa 25:26, 34
20:7 ^xver 17;
1Sa 7:5;
Job 42:8
20:9
^yGe 12:18;
26:10; 34:7
20:11
^zGe 42:18;
Ps 36:1
^aGe 12:12; 26:7
20:14
^bGe 12:16

and he returned Sarah his wife to him. ¹⁵And Abimelek said, "My land is before you; live wherever you like."^c

¹⁶To Sarah he said, "I am giving your brother a thousand shekels^d of silver. This is to cover the offense against you before all who are with you; you are completely vindicated."

¹⁷Then Abraham prayed to God,^d and God healed Abimelek, his wife and his female slaves so they could have children again, ¹⁸for the LORD had kept all the women in Abimelek's household from conceiving because of Abraham's wife Sarah.^e

The Birth of Isaac

21 Now the LORD was gracious to Sarah^f as he had said, and the LORD did for Sarah what he had promised.⁹ ²Sarah became pregnant and bore a son^h to Abraham in his old age,ⁱ at the very time God had promised him. ³Abraham gave the name Isaac^{bj} to the son Sarah bore him. ⁴When his son Isaac was eight days old, Abraham circumcised him,^k as God commanded him. ⁵Abraham was a hundred years old when his son Isaac was born to him.

⁶Sarah said, "God has brought me laughter,^l and everyone who hears about this will laugh with me." ⁷And she added, "Who would have said to Abraham that Sarah would nurse children? Yet I have borne him a son in his old age."

Hagar and Ishmael Sent Away

⁸The child grew and was weaned, and on the day Isaac was weaned Abraham held a great feast. ⁹But Sarah saw that the son whom Hagar the Egyptian had borne to Abraham^m was mocking,ⁿ ¹⁰and she said to Abraham, "Get rid of that slave woman and her son, for that woman's son will never share in the inheritance with my son Isaac."^o

¹¹The matter distressed Abraham greatly because it concerned his son.^p ¹²But God said to him, "Do not be so distressed about the boy and your slave woman. Listen to whatever

20:15 ^cGe 13:9
20:17
^dJob 42:9
20:18
^eGe 12:17
21:1 ^f1Sa 2:21
⁹Ge 8:1; 17:16,
21; Gal 4:23
21:2 ^hGe 17:19
ⁱGal 4:22;
Heb 11:11
21:3 ^jGe 17:19
21:4 ^kGe 17:10,
12; Ac 7:8
21:6 ^lGe 17:17;
Isa 54:1
21:9 ^mGe 16:15
ⁿGal 4:29
21:10
^oGal 4:30*
21:11 ^pGe 17:18

^a 16 That is, about 25 pounds or about 12 kilograms ^b 3 Isaac means *he laughs*.

Sarah tells you, because it is through Isaac that your offspring^a will be reckoned.⁹ ¹³I will make the son of the slave into a nation^f also, because he is your offspring.”

¹⁴Early the next morning Abraham took some food and a skin of water and gave them to Hagar. He set them on her shoulders and then sent her off with the boy. She went on her way and wandered in the Desert of Beersheba.⁵

¹⁵When the water in the skin was gone, she put the boy under one of the bushes. ¹⁶Then she went off and sat down about a bowshot away, for she thought, “I cannot watch the boy die.” And as she sat there, she^b began to sob.

¹⁷God heard the boy crying,^t and the angel of God called to Hagar from heaven and said to her, “What is the matter, Hagar? Do not be afraid; God has heard the boy crying as he lies there. ¹⁸Lift the boy up and take him by the hand, for I will make him into a great nation.”^u

¹⁹Then God opened her eyes^v and she saw a well of water. So she went and filled the skin with water and gave the boy a drink.

²⁰God was with the boy^w as he grew up. He lived in the desert and became an archer. ²¹While he was living in the Desert of Paran, his mother got a wife for him^x from Egypt.

The Treaty at Beersheba

²²At that time Abimelek and Philcol the commander of his forces said to Abraham, “God is with you in everything you do. ²³Now swear^y to me here before God that you will not deal falsely with me or my children or my descendants. Show to me and the country where you now reside as a foreigner the same kindness I have shown to you.”

²⁴Abraham said, “I swear it.”

²⁵Then Abraham complained to Abimelek about a well of water that Abimelek’s servants had seized.^z ²⁶But Abimelek said, “I don’t know who has done this. You did not tell me, and I heard about it only today.”

²⁷So Abraham brought sheep and

21:12 ⁹Ro 9:7*;
Heb 11:18*
21:13 ^fver 18
21:14 ⁵ver 31,
32
21:17 ^tEx 3:7
21:18 ^uver 13
21:19
^vNu 22:31
21:20
^wGe 26:3, 24;
28:15; 39:2,
21, 23
21:21 ^xGe 24:4,
38
21:23 ^yver 31;
Jos 2:12
21:25
^zGe 26:15, 18,
20-22

cattle and gave them to Abimelek, and the two men made a treaty.^a ²⁸Abraham set apart seven ewe lambs from the flock, ²⁹and Abimelek asked Abraham, “What is the meaning of these seven ewe lambs you have set apart by themselves?”

³⁰He replied, “Accept these seven lambs from my hand as a witness^b that I dug this well.”

³¹So that place was called Beersheba,^c because the two men swore an oath there.

³²After the treaty had been made at Beersheba, Abimelek and Philcol the commander of his forces returned to the land of the Philistines. ³³Abraham planted a tamarisk tree in Beersheba, and there he called on the name of the LORD,^d the Eternal God.^e ³⁴And Abraham stayed in the land of the Philistines for a long time.

Abraham Tested

22 Some time later God tested^f Abraham. He said to him, “Abraham!”

“Here I am,” he replied.

²Then God said, “Take your son^g, your only son, whom you love — Isaac — and go to the region of Moriah.^h Sacrifice him there as a burnt offering on a mountain I will show you.”

³Early the next morning Abraham got up and loaded his donkey. He took with him two of his servants and his son Isaac. When he had cut enough wood for the burnt offering, he set out for the place God had told him about. ⁴On the third day Abraham looked up and saw the place in the distance. ⁵He said to his servants, “Stay here with the donkey while I and the boy go over there. We will worship and then we will come back to you.”

⁶Abraham took the wood for the burnt offering and placed it on his son Isaac,ⁱ and he himself carried the fire and the knife. As the two of them went on together, ⁷Isaac spoke up and said to his father Abraham, “Father?”

^a 12 Or seed ^b 16 Hebrew; Septuagint the child ^c 31 Beersheba can mean well of seven and well of the oath.

21:27
^a Ge 26:28, 31
21:30
^b Ge 31:44, 47,
48, 50, 52
21:31 ^c Ge 26:33
21:33 ^d Ge 4:26
^e Dt 33:27
22:1 ^f Dt 8:2,
16; Heb 11:17;
Jas 1:12-13
22:2 ^g ver 12,
16; Jn 3:16;
Heb 11:17;
1Jn 4:9
^h 2Ch 3:1
22:6 ⁱ Jn 19:17

"Yes, my son?" Abraham replied.

"The fire and wood are here," Isaac said, "but where is the lamb^j for the burnt offering?"

⁸Abraham answered, "God himself will provide the lamb for the burnt offering, my son." And the two of them went on together.

⁹When they reached the place God had told him about, Abraham built an altar there and arranged the wood on it. He bound his son Isaac and laid him on the altar,^k on top of the wood. ¹⁰Then he reached out his hand and took the knife to slay his son. ¹¹But the angel of the LORD called out to him from heaven, "Abraham! Abraham!"

"Here I am," he replied.

¹²"Do not lay a hand on the boy," he said. "Do not do anything to him. Now I know that you fear God,^l because you have not withheld from me your son, your only son."^m

¹³Abraham looked up and there in a thicket he saw a ram^a caught by its horns. He went over and took the ram and sacrificed it as a burnt offering instead of his son. ¹⁴So Abraham called that place The LORD Will Provide. And to this day it is said, "On the mountain of the LORD it will be provided."ⁿ

¹⁵The angel of the LORD called to Abraham from heaven a second time ¹⁶and said, "I swear by myself,^p declares the LORD, that because you have done this and have not withheld your son, your only son, ¹⁷I will surely bless you and make your descendants^q as numerous as the stars in the sky^r and as the sand on the seashore.^s Your descendants will take possession of the cities of their enemies,^t ¹⁸and through your offspring^b all nations on earth will be blessed,^{cu} because you have obeyed me."^v

¹⁹Then Abraham returned to his servants, and they set off together for Beersheba. And Abraham stayed in Beersheba.

Nahor's Sons

²⁰Some time later Abraham was told, "Milkah is also a mother; she has borne sons to your brother Na-

22:7 ^j Lev 1:10

22:9

^k Heb 11:17-19;

Jas 2:21

22:12

^l 1Sa 15:22;

Jas 2:21-22

^m ver 2; Jn 3:16

22:13 ⁿ Ro 8:32

22:14 ^o ver 8

22:16 ^p Lk 1:73;

Heb 6:13

22:17

^q Heb 6:14*

^r Ge 15:5

^s Ge 26:24;

32:12

^t Ge 24:60

22:18 ^u Ro 12:2,

3; Ac 3:25*;

Gal 3:8*

^v ver 10

hor:^w ²¹Uz the firstborn, Buz his brother, Kemuel (the father of Aram), ²²Kesed, Hazo, Pildash, Jidlaph and Bethuel." ²³Bethuel became the father of Rebekah.^x Milkah bore these eight sons to Abraham's brother Nahor. ²⁴His concubine, whose name was Reumah, also had sons: Tebah, Gaham, Tahash and Maakah.

The Death of Sarah

23 Sarah lived to be a hundred and twenty-seven years old. ²She died at Kiriath Arba^y (that is, Hebron)^z in the land of Canaan, and Abraham went to mourn for Sarah and to weep over her.

³Then Abraham rose from beside his dead wife and spoke to the Hittites.^d He said, ⁴"I am a foreigner and stranger^a among you. Sell me some property for a burial site here so I can bury my dead."

⁵The Hittites replied to Abraham, ⁶"Sir, listen to us. You are a mighty prince^b among us. Bury your dead in the choicest of our tombs. None of us will refuse you his tomb for burying your dead."

⁷Then Abraham rose and bowed down before the people of the land, the Hittites. ⁸He said to them, "If you are willing to let me bury my dead, then listen to me and intercede with Ephron son of Zohar^c on my behalf ⁹so he will sell me the cave of Machpelah, which belongs to him and is at the end of his field. Ask him to sell it to me for the full price as a burial site among you."

¹⁰Ephron the Hittite was sitting among his people and he replied to Abraham in the hearing of all the Hittites who had come to the gate^d of his city. ¹¹"No, my lord," he said. "Listen to me; I give^{ee} you the field, and I give^e you the cave that is in it. I give^e it to you in the presence of my people. Bury your dead."

^a 13 Many manuscripts of the Masoretic Text, Samaritan Pentateuch, Septuagint and Syriac; most manuscripts of the Masoretic Text *a ram behind him* ^b 18 Or *seed* ^c 18 Or *and all nations on earth will use the name of your offspring in blessings* (see 48:20) ^d 3 Or *the descendants of Heth*; also in verses 5, 7, 10, 16, 18 and 20 ^e 11 Or *sell*

22:20

^w Ge 11:29

22:23

^x Ge 24:15

23:2 ^y Jos 14:15

^z ver 19;

Ge 13:18

23:4 ^a Ge 17:8;

1Ch 29:15;

Ps 105:12;

Heb 11:9, 13

23:6

^b Ge 14:14-16;

24:35

23:8 ^c Ge 25:9

23:10

^d Ge 34:20-24;

Ru 4:4

23:11

^e 2Sa 24:23

¹²Again Abraham bowed down before the people of the land ¹³and he said to Ephron in their hearing, “Listen to me, if you will. I will pay the price of the field. Accept it from me so I can bury my dead there.”

¹⁴Ephron answered Abraham, ¹⁵“Listen to me, my lord; the land is worth four hundred shekels^a of silver,^f but what is that between you and me? Bury your dead.”

¹⁶Abraham agreed to Ephron’s terms and weighed out for him the price he had named in the hearing of the Hittites: four hundred shekels of silver,^g according to the weight current among the merchants.

¹⁷So Ephron’s field in Machpelah near Mamre^h — both the field and the cave in it, and all the trees within the borders of the field — was deeded ¹⁸to Abraham as his property in the presence of all the Hittites who had come to the gate of the city. ¹⁹Afterward Abraham buried his wife Sarah in the cave in the field of Machpelah near Mamre (which is at Hebron) in the land of Canaan. ²⁰So the field and the cave in it were deededⁱ to Abraham by the Hittites as a burial site.

Isaac and Rebekah

24 Abraham was now very old, and the LORD had blessed him in every way.^j ²He said to the senior servant in his household, the one in charge of all that he had,^k “Put your hand under my thigh.^l ³I want you to swear by the LORD, the God of heaven and the God of earth,^m that you will not get a wife for my sonⁿ from the daughters of the Canaanites,^o among whom I am living, ⁴but will go to my country and my own relatives^p and get a wife for my son Isaac.”

⁵The servant asked him, “What if the woman is unwilling to come back with me to this land? Shall I then take your son back to the country you came from?”

⁶“Make sure that you do not take my son back there,” Abraham said. ⁷“The LORD, the God of heaven, who brought me out of my father’s household and my native land and who spoke to me and promised me

23:15
^f Eze 45:12
 23:16
^g Jer 32:9;
 Zec 11:12
 23:17 ^h Ge 25:9;
 49:30-32;
 50:13; Ac 7:16
 23:20
ⁱ Jer 32:10
 24:1 ^j ver 35
 24:2 ^k Ge 39:4-
 6 ^l ver 9;
 Ge 47:29
 24:3 ^m Ge 14:19
ⁿ Ge 28:1;
 Dt 7:3
^o Ge 10:15-19
 24:4 ^p Ge 12:1;
 28:2

on oath, saying, ‘To your offspring^{bq} I will give this land’^r — he will send his angel before you^s so that you can get a wife for my son from there. ⁸If the woman is unwilling to come back with you, then you will be released from this oath of mine. Only do not take my son back there.” ⁹So the servant put his hand under the thigh^t of his master Abraham and swore an oath to him concerning this matter.

¹⁰Then the servant left, taking with him ten of his master’s camels loaded with all kinds of good things from his master. He set out for Aram Naharaim^c and made his way to the town of Nahor. ¹¹He had the camels kneel down near the well^u outside the town; it was toward evening, the time the women go out to draw water.^v

¹²Then he prayed, “LORD, God of my master Abraham,^w make me successful today, and show kindness to my master Abraham. ¹³See, I am standing beside this spring, and the daughters of the townspeople are coming out to draw water. ¹⁴May it be that when I say to a young woman, ‘Please let down your jar that I may have a drink,’ and she says, ‘Drink, and I’ll water your camels too’ — let her be the one you have chosen for your servant Isaac. By this I will know^x that you have shown kindness to my master.”

¹⁵Before he had finished praying,^y Rebekah^z came out with her jar on her shoulder. She was the daughter of Bethuel son of Milkah,^a who was the wife of Abraham’s brother Nahor.^b ¹⁶The woman was very beautiful,^c a virgin; no man had ever slept with her. She went down to the spring, filled her jar and came up again.

¹⁷The servant hurried to meet her and said, “Please give me a little water from your jar.”

¹⁸“Drink,^d my lord,” she said, and quickly lowered the jar to her hands and gave him a drink.

¹⁹After she had given him a drink, she said, “I’ll draw water for your camels too,^e until they have had

24:7 ^q Gal 3:16*
^r Ge 12:7; 13:15
^s Ex 23:20, 23
 24:9 ^t ver 2
 24:11 ^u Ex 2:15
^v ver 13; 1Sa 9:11
 24:12
^w ver 27, 42,
 48; Ge 26:24;
 Ex 3:6, 15, 16
 24:14
^x Jdg 6:17, 37
 24:15 ^y ver 45
^z Ge 22:23
^a Ge 22:20
^b Ge 11:29
 24:16 ^c Ge 26:7
 24:18 ^d ver 14
 24:19 ^e ver 14

^a 15 That is, about 10 pounds or about 4.6 kilograms ^b 7 Or seed ^c 10 That is, Northwest Mesopotamia

enough to drink.”²⁰ So she quickly emptied her jar into the trough, ran back to the well to draw more water, and drew enough for all his camels.²¹ Without saying a word, the man watched her closely to learn whether or not the LORD had made his journey successful.^f

²² When the camels had finished drinking, the man took out a gold nose ring^g weighing a beka^a and two gold bracelets weighing ten shekels.^b ²³ Then he asked, “Whose daughter are you? Please tell me, is there room in your father’s house for us to spend the night?”

²⁴ She answered him, “I am the daughter of Bethuel, the son that Milkah bore to Nahor.”^h ²⁵ And she added, “We have plenty of straw and fodder, as well as room for you to spend the night.”

²⁶ Then the man bowed down and worshiped the LORD,ⁱ ²⁷ saying, “Praise be to the LORD,^j the God of my master Abraham, who has not abandoned his kindness and faithfulness^k to my master. As for me, the LORD has led me on the journey^l to the house of my master’s relatives.”^m

²⁸ The young woman ran and told her mother’s household about these things. ²⁹ Now Rebekah had a brother named Laban,ⁿ and he hurried out to the man at the spring. ³⁰ As soon as he had seen the nose ring, and the bracelets on his sister’s arms, and had heard Rebekah tell what the man said to her, he went out to the man and found him standing by the camels near the spring. ³¹ “Come, you who are blessed by the LORD,”^o he said. “Why are you standing out here? I have prepared the house and a place for the camels.”

³² So the man went to the house, and the camels were unloaded. Straw and fodder were brought for the camels, and water for him and his men to wash their feet.^p ³³ Then food was set before him, but he said, “I will not eat until I have told you what I have to say.”

“Then tell us,” Laban said.

³⁴ So he said, “I am Abraham’s servant. ³⁵ The LORD has blessed my mas-

24:21 ^f ver 12
24:22 ^g ver 47
24:24 ^h ver 15
24:26 ⁱ ver 48,
52; Ex 4:31
24:27
j Ex 18:10;
Ru 4:14;
1Sa 25:32
k ver 49;
Ge 32:10;
Ps 98:3 ^l ver 21
m ver 12, 48
24:29 ⁿ ver 4;
Ge 29:5, 12, 13
24:31
o Ge 26:29;
Ru 3:10;
Ps 115:15
24:32
p Ge 43:24;
Jdg 19:21

ter abundantly,^q and he has become wealthy. He has given him sheep and cattle, silver and gold, male and female servants, and camels and donkeys.^r ³⁶ My master’s wife Sarah has borne him a son in her old age,^s and he has given him everything he owns.^t ³⁷ And my master made me swear an oath, and said, ‘You must not get a wife for my son from the daughters of the Canaanites, in whose land I live,’^u ³⁸ but go to my father’s family and to my own clan, and get a wife for my son.”^v

³⁹ “Then I asked my master, ‘What if the woman will not come back with me?’^w

⁴⁰ “He replied, ‘The LORD, before whom I have walked faithfully, will send his angel with you^x and make your journey a success, so that you can get a wife for my son from my own clan and from my father’s family. ⁴¹ You will be released from my oath if, when you go to my clan, they refuse to give her to you — then you will be released from my oath.’^y

⁴² “When I came to the spring today, I said, ‘LORD, God of my master Abraham, if you will, please grant success^z to the journey on which I have come. ⁴³ See, I am standing beside this spring.^a If a young woman comes out to draw water and I say to her, ‘Please let me drink a little water from your jar,’^b ⁴⁴ and if she says to me, ‘Drink, and I’ll draw water for your camels too,’ let her be the one the LORD has chosen for my master’s son.’

⁴⁵ “Before I finished praying in my heart,^c Rebekah came out, with her jar on her shoulder.^d She went down to the spring and drew water, and I said to her, ‘Please give me a drink.’^e

⁴⁶ “She quickly lowered her jar from her shoulder and said, ‘Drink, and I’ll water your camels too.’^f So I drank, and she watered the camels also.

⁴⁷ “I asked her, ‘Whose daughter are you?’^g

“She said, ‘The daughter of Bethuel son of Nahor, whom Milkah bore to him.’^h

^a 22 That is, about 1/5 ounce or about 5.7 grams

^b 22 That is, about 4 ounces or about 115 grams

24:35 ^q ver 1
r Ge 13:2
24:36
s Ge 21:2, 10
t Ge 25:5
24:37 ^u ver 3
24:38 ^v ver 4
24:39 ^w ver 5
24:40 ^x ver 7
24:41 ^y ver 8
24:42 ^z ver 12
24:43 ^a ver 13
b ver 14
24:45 ^c 1Sa 1:13
d ver 15 ^e ver 17
24:46
f ver 18-19
24:47 ^g ver 23
h ver 24

“Then I put the ring in her nose and the bracelets on her arms,ⁱ ⁴⁸and I bowed down and worshiped the LORD.^j I praised the LORD, the God of my master Abraham, who had led me on the right road to get the granddaughter of my master’s brother for his son.^k ⁴⁹Now if you will show kindness and faithfulness^l to my master, tell me; and if not, tell me, so I may know which way to turn.”

⁵⁰Laban and Bethuel answered, “This is from the LORD;^m we can say nothing to you one way or the other.ⁿ ⁵¹Here is Rebekah; take her and go, and let her become the wife of your master’s son, as the LORD has directed.”

⁵²When Abraham’s servant heard what they said, he bowed down to the ground before the LORD.^o ⁵³Then the servant brought out gold and silver jewelry and articles of clothing and gave them to Rebekah; he also gave costly gifts^p to her brother and to her mother. ⁵⁴Then he and the men who were with him ate and drank and spent the night there.

When they got up the next morning, he said, “Send me on my way^q to my master.”

⁵⁵But her brother and her mother replied, “Let the young woman remain with us ten days or so; then you^a may go.”

⁵⁶But he said to them, “Do not detain me, now that the LORD has granted success to my journey. Send me on my way so I may go to my master.”

⁵⁷Then they said, “Let’s call the young woman and ask her about it.” ⁵⁸So they called Rebekah and asked her, “Will you go with this man?”

“I will go,” she said.

⁵⁹So they sent their sister Rebekah on her way, along with her nurse^r and Abraham’s servant and his men. ⁶⁰And they blessed Rebekah and said to her,

“Our sister, may you increase to thousands upon thousands;^s may your offspring possess the cities of their enemies.”^t

⁶¹Then Rebekah and her attendants got ready and mounted the

24:47
ⁱ Eze 16:11-12
24:48 ^j ver 26
^k ver 27
24:49
^l Ge 47:29;
Jos 2:14
24:50
^m Ps 118:23
ⁿ Ge 31:7, 24,
29, 42
24:52 ^o ver 26
24:53 ^p ver 10,
22
24:54 ^q ver 56,
59
24:59 ^r Ge 35:8
24:60
^s Ge 17:16
^t Ge 22:17

24:62
^u Ge 16:14; 25:11
^v Ge 20:1
24:63 ^w Ps 1:2;
77:12; 119:15;
27, 48, 97, 148;
143:5; 145:5
24:67
^x Ge 25:20
^y Ge 29:18, 20
^z Ge 23:1-2
25:2 ^a 1Ch 1:32,
33
25:5 ^b Ge 24:36
25:6 ^c Ge 22:24
^d Ge 21:10, 14
25:8 ^e Ge 15:15
^f ver 17;
Ge 35:29;
49:29, 33
25:9 ^g Ge 35:29
^h Ge 50:13
25:10 ⁱ Ge 23:16

camels and went back with the man. So the servant took Rebekah and left.

⁶²Now Isaac had come from Beer Lahai Roi,^u for he was living in the Negev.^v ⁶³He went out to the field one evening to meditate,^{bw} and as he looked up, he saw camels approaching. ⁶⁴Rebekah also looked up and saw Isaac. She got down from her camel ⁶⁵and asked the servant, “Who is that man in the field coming to meet us?”

“He is my master,” the servant answered. So she took her veil and covered herself.

⁶⁶Then the servant told Isaac all he had done. ⁶⁷Isaac brought her into the tent of his mother Sarah, and he married Rebekah.^x So she became his wife, and he loved her;^y and Isaac was comforted after his mother’s death.^z

The Death of Abraham

25:1-4pp — 1Ch 1:32-33

25 Abraham had taken another wife, whose name was Keturah. ²She bore him Zimran, Jokshan, Medan, Midian, Ishbak and Shuah.^a ³Jokshan was the father of Sheba and Dedan; the descendants of Dedan were the Ashurites, the Letushites and the Leummites. ⁴The sons of Midian were Ephah, Epher, Hanok, Abida and Eldaah. All these were descendants of Keturah.

⁵Abraham left everything he owned to Isaac.^b ⁶But while he was still living, he gave gifts to the sons of his concubines^c and sent them away from his son Isaac^d to the land of the east.

⁷Abraham lived a hundred and seventy-five years. ⁸Then Abraham breathed his last and died at a good old age,^e an old man and full of years; and he was gathered to his people.^f ⁹His sons Isaac and Ishmael buried him^g in the cave of Machpelah near Mamre, in the field of Ephron son of Zohar the Hittite,^h ¹⁰the field Abraham had bought from the Hittites.^{ci} There Abraham was buried with his wife Sarah. ¹¹After Abraham’s death,

^a 55 Or she ^b 63 The meaning of the Hebrew for this word is uncertain. ^c 10 Or the descendants of Heth

God blessed his son Isaac, who then lived near Beer Lahai Roi.^j

Ishmael's Sons

25:12-16pp — 1Ch 1:29-31

¹²This is the account of the family line of Abraham's son Ishmael, whom Sarah's slave, Hagar^k the Egyptian, bore to Abraham.^l

¹³These are the names of the sons of Ishmael, listed in the order of their birth: Nebaioth the firstborn of Ishmael, Kedar, Adbeel, Mibsam, ¹⁴Mishma, Dumah, Massa, ¹⁵Hadad, Tema, Jetur, Naphish and Kedemah. ¹⁶These were the sons of Ishmael, and these are the names of the twelve tribal rulers^m according to their settlements and camps. ¹⁷Ishmael lived a hundred and thirty-seven years. He breathed his last and died, and he was gathered to his people.ⁿ ¹⁸His descendants settled in the area from Havilah to Shur, near the eastern border of Egypt, as you go toward Ashur. And they lived in hostility toward^o all the tribes related to them.^o

Jacob and Esau

¹⁹This is the account of the family line of Abraham's son Isaac.

Abraham became the father of Isaac, ²⁰and Isaac was forty years old^p when he married Rebekah^q daughter of Bethuel the Aramean from Paddan Aram^b and sister of Laban^r the Aramean.

²¹Isaac prayed to the LORD on behalf of his wife, because she was childless. The LORD answered his prayer,^s and his wife Rebekah became pregnant. ²²The babies jostled each other within her, and she said, "Why is this happening to me?" So she went to inquire of the LORD.^t

²³The LORD said to her,

"Two nations^u are in your womb,

and two peoples from within you will be separated;
one people will be stronger than the other,
and the older will serve the younger.^v"

25:11 ^jGe 16:14
25:12 ^kGe 16:1
^lGe 16:15
25:16
^mGe 17:20
25:17 ⁿver 8
25:18
^oGe 16:12
25:20 ^pver 26;
Ge 26:34
^qGe 24:67
^rGe 24:29
25:21
^s1Ch 5:20;
2Ch 33:13;
Ezr 8:23;
Ps 127:3;
Ro 9:10
25:22 ^t1Sa 9:9;
10:22
25:23 ^uGe 17:4
^vGe 27:29;
40; Mal 1:3;
Ro 9:11-12*

25:25
^wGe 27:11
25:26
^xHos 12:3
^yGe 27:36
25:27
^zGe 27:3, 5
25:28
^aGe 27:19
^bGe 27:6
25:33
^cGe 27:36;
Heb 12:16
26:1 ^dGe 12:10
^eGe 20:1
26:2 ^fGe 12:7;
17:1; 18:1
^gGe 12:1
26:3 ^hGe 20:1;
28:15 ⁱGe 12:2;
22:16-18
^jGe 12:7; 13:15;
15:18

²⁴When the time came for her to give birth, there were twin boys in her womb. ²⁵The first to come out was red, and his whole body was like a hairy garment;^w so they named him Esau.^c ²⁶After this, his brother came out, with his hand grasping Esau's heel;^x so he was named Jacob.^{dy} Isaac was sixty years old when Rebekah gave birth to them.

²⁷The boys grew up, and Esau became a skillful hunter, a man of the open country,^z while Jacob was content to stay at home among the tents. ²⁸Isaac, who had a taste for wild game,^a loved Esau, but Rebekah loved Jacob.^b

²⁹Once when Jacob was cooking some stew, Esau came in from the open country, famished. ³⁰He said to Jacob, "Quick, let me have some of that red stew! I'm famished!" (That is why he was also called Edom.^e)

³¹Jacob replied, "First sell me your birthright."

³²"Look, I am about to die," Esau said. "What good is the birthright to me?"

³³But Jacob said, "Swear to me first." So he swore an oath to him, selling his birthright^c to Jacob.

³⁴Then Jacob gave Esau some bread and some lentil stew. He ate and drank, and then got up and left.

So Esau despised his birthright.

Isaac and Abimelek

26:1-11Ref — Ge 12:10-20; 20:1-18

26 Now there was a famine in the land^d—besides the previous famine in Abraham's time—and Isaac went to Abimelek king of the Philistines in Gerar.^e ²The LORD appeared^f to Isaac and said, "Do not go down to Egypt; live in the land where I tell you to live.^g ³Stay in this land for a while,^h and I will be with you and will bless you.ⁱ For to you and your descendants I will give all these lands^j and will confirm the oath I swore to your father Abraham. ⁴I will

^a 18 Or lived to the east of ^b 20 That is, Northwest Mesopotamia ^c 25 Esau may mean hairy. ^d 26 Jacob means he grasps the heel, a Hebrew idiom for he deceives. ^e 30 Edom means red.

make your descendants as numerous as the stars in the sky^k and will give them all these lands, and through your offspring^a all nations on earth will be blessed,^{bl} ⁵because Abraham obeyed me^m and did everything I required of him, keeping my commands, my decrees and my instructions.” ⁶So Isaac stayed in Gerar.

⁷When the men of that place asked him about his wife, he said, “She is my sister,” because he was afraid to say, “She is my wife.” He thought, “The men of this place might kill me on account of Rebekah, because she is beautiful.”

⁸When Isaac had been there a long time, Abimelek king of the Philistines looked down from a window and saw Isaac caressing his wife Rebekah. ⁹So Abimelek summoned Isaac and said, “She is really your wife! Why did you say, ‘She is my sister’?”

Isaac answered him, “Because I thought I might lose my life on account of her.”

¹⁰Then Abimelek said, “What is this you have done to us?^o One of the men might well have slept with your wife, and you would have brought guilt upon us.”

¹¹So Abimelek gave orders to all the people: “Anyone who harms^p this man or his wife shall surely be put to death.”

¹²Isaac planted crops in that land and the same year reaped a hundredfold, because the LORD blessed him.^q ¹³The man became rich, and his wealth continued to grow until he became very wealthy.^r ¹⁴He had so many flocks and herds and servants^s that the Philistines envied him.^t ¹⁵So all the wells^u that his father’s servants had dug in the time of his father Abraham, the Philistines stopped up,^v filling them with earth.

¹⁶Then Abimelek said to Isaac, “Move away from us; you have become too powerful for us.”^w

¹⁷So Isaac moved away from there and encamped in the Valley of Gerar, where he settled. ¹⁸Isaac reopened the wells^x that had been dug in the time of his father Abraham, which the Philistines had stopped up after

26:4 ^k Ge 15:5; 22:17; Ex 32:13
^l Ge 12:3; 22:18; Gal 3:8

26:5
^m Ge 22:16
26:7 ⁿ Ge 12:13; 20:2, 12; Pr 29:25

26:10
^o Ge 20:9

26:11
^p Ps 105:15

26:12 ^q ver 3; Job 42:12

26:13 ^r Pr 10:22

26:14
^s Ge 24:36

^t Ge 37:11

26:15
^u Ge 21:30

^v Ge 21:25
26:16 ^w Ex 1:9

26:18
^x Ge 21:30

26:19
^y Ge 21:25

26:20
^z Ge 17:6; Ex 1:7

26:21
^a Ge 24:12; Ex 3:6

26:22
^b Ge 15:1

26:23
^c ver 4; ^d Ge 17:7

26:24
^e Ge 12:7; 8; 13:4, 18; Ps 116:17

26:25
^f Ge 21:22

26:26
^g ver 16

26:27
^h Ge 21:22

26:28
ⁱ Ge 24:31; Ps 115:15

26:29
^j Ge 19:3

26:30
^k Ge 21:31

26:31
^l Ge 21:31

26:32
^m Ge 21:31

26:33
ⁿ Ge 21:31

26:34
^o Ge 21:31

26:35
^p Ge 21:31

26:36
^q Ge 21:31

26:37
^r Ge 21:31

26:38
^s Ge 21:31

26:39
^t Ge 21:31

26:40
^u Ge 21:31

Abraham died, and he gave them the same names his father had given them.

¹⁹Isaac’s servants dug in the valley and discovered a well of fresh water there. ²⁰But the herders of Gerar quarreled with those of Isaac and said, “The water is ours!”^v So he named the well Esek,^c because they disputed with him. ²¹Then they dug another well, but they quarreled over that one also; so he named it Sitnah.^d ²²He moved on from there and dug another well, and no one quarreled over it. He named it Rehoboth,^e saying, “Now the LORD has given us room and we will flourish^z in the land.”

²³From there he went up to Beersheba. ²⁴That night the LORD appeared to him and said, “I am the God of your father Abraham.^a Do not be afraid,^b for I am with you; I will bless you and will increase the number of your descendants^c for the sake of my servant Abraham.”^d

²⁵Isaac built an altar^e there and called on the name of the LORD. There he pitched his tent, and there his servants dug a well.

²⁶Meanwhile, Abimelek had come to him from Gerar, with Ahuzzath his personal adviser and Phicol the commander of his forces.^f ²⁷Isaac asked them, “Why have you come to me, since you were hostile to me and sent me away?^g”

²⁸They answered, “We saw clearly that the LORD was with you;^h so we said, ‘There ought to be a sworn agreement between us’ — between us and you. Let us make a treaty with you ²⁹that you will do us no harm, just as we did not harm you but always treated you well and sent you away peacefully. And now you are blessed by the LORD.”ⁱ

³⁰Isaac then made a feast^j for them, and they ate and drank. ³¹Early the next morning the men swore an oath^k to each other. Then Isaac sent

^a 4 Or seed ^b 4 Or and all nations on earth will use the name of your offspring in blessings (see 48:20) ^c 20 Esek means dispute.

^d 21 Sitnah means opposition. ^e 22 Rehoboth means room.

them on their way, and they went away peacefully.

³²That day Isaac's servants came and told him about the well they had dug. They said, "We've found water!"

³³He called it Shibah,^a and to this day the name of the town has been Beersheba.^{b1}

Jacob Takes Esau's Blessing

³⁴When Esau was forty years old,^m he married Judith daughter of Beroi the Hittite, and also Basemath daughter of Elon the Hittite.ⁿ ³⁵They were a source of grief to Isaac and Rebekah.^o

27 When Isaac was old and his eyes were so weak that he could no longer see,^p he called for Esau his older son^q and said to him, "My son."

"Here I am," he answered.

²Isaac said, "I am now an old man and don't know the day of my death.^r

³Now then, get your equipment — your quiver and bow — and go out to the open country^s to hunt some wild game for me. ⁴Prepare me the kind of tasty food I like and bring it to me to eat, so that I may give you my blessing^t before I die."

⁵Now Rebekah was listening as Isaac spoke to his son Esau. When Esau left for the open country to hunt game and bring it back, ⁶Rebekah said to her son Jacob,^u "Look, I overheard your father say to your brother Esau, ⁷'Bring me some game and prepare me some tasty food to eat, so that I may give you my blessing in the presence of the LORD before I die.' ⁸Now, my son, listen carefully and do what I tell you:^v ⁹Go out to the flock and bring me two choice young goats, so I can prepare some tasty food for your father, just the way he likes it. ¹⁰Then take it to your father to eat, so that he may give you his blessing before he dies."

¹¹Jacob said to Rebekah his mother, "But my brother Esau is a hairy man^w while I have smooth skin. ¹²What if my father touches me?^x I would appear to be tricking him and would bring down a curse on myself rather than a blessing."

26:33 ¹Ge 21:14

26:34

^m Ge 25:20

ⁿ Ge 28:9; 36:2

26:35

^o Ge 27:46

27:1

^p Ge 48:10;

1Sa 3:2

^q Ge 25:25

27:2 ¹ Ge 47:29

27:3 ^s Ge 25:27

27:4 ^t ver 10,

25, 31;

Ge 49:28;

Dt 33:11;

Heb 11:20

27:6 ^u Ge 25:28

27:8 ^v ver 13, 43

27:11

^w Ge 25:25

27:12 ^x ver 22

¹³His mother said to him, "My son, let the curse fall on me.^y Just do what I say;^z go and get them for me."

¹⁴So he went and got them and brought them to his mother, and she prepared some tasty food, just the way his father liked it. ¹⁵Then Rebekah took the best clothes^a of Esau her older son, which she had in the house, and put them on her younger son Jacob. ¹⁶She also covered his hands and the smooth part of his neck with the goatskins. ¹⁷Then she handed to her son Jacob the tasty food and the bread she had made.

¹⁸He went to his father and said, "My father."

"Yes, my son," he answered. "Who is it?"

¹⁹Jacob said to his father, "I am Esau your firstborn. I have done as you told me. Please sit up and eat some of my game, so that you may give me your blessing."^b

²⁰Isaac asked his son, "How did you find it so quickly, my son?"

"The LORD your God gave me success,"^c he replied.

²¹Then Isaac said to Jacob, "Come near so I can touch you,^d my son, to know whether you really are my son Esau or not."

²²Jacob went close to his father Isaac, who touched him and said, "The voice is the voice of Jacob, but the hands are the hands of Esau." ²³He did not recognize him, for his hands were hairy like those of his brother Esau;^e so he proceeded to bless him. ²⁴"Are you really my son Esau?" he asked.

"I am," he replied.

²⁵Then he said, "My son, bring me some of your game to eat, so that I may give you my blessing."^f

Jacob brought it to him and he ate; and he brought some wine and he drank. ²⁶Then his father Isaac said to him, "Come here, my son, and kiss me."

²⁷So he went to him and kissed him.^g When Isaac caught the smell of his clothes,^h he blessed him and said,

^a 33 Shibah can mean oath or seven.

^b 33 Beersheba can mean well of the oath and well of seven.

27:13

^y Mt 27:25

^z ver 8

27:15 ^a ver 27

27:19 ^b ver 4

27:20

^c Ge 24:12

27:21 ^d ver 12

27:23 ^e ver 16

27:25 ^f ver 4

27:27

^g Heb 11:20

^h SS 4:11

“Ah, the smell of my son is like the smell of a field that the LORD has blessed.ⁱ

²⁸ May God give you heaven’s dew and earth’s richness^k— an abundance of grain and new wine.^l

²⁹ May nations serve you and peoples bow down to you.^m

Be lord over your brothers, and may the sons of your mother bow down to you.ⁿ

May those who curse you be cursed and those who bless you be blessed.^o”

³⁰ After Isaac finished blessing him, and Jacob had scarcely left his father’s presence, his brother Esau came in from hunting. ³¹ He too prepared some tasty food and brought it to his father. Then he said to him, “My father, please sit up and eat some of my game, so that you may give me your blessing.”^p

³² His father Isaac asked him, “Who are you?”^q

“I am your son,” he answered, “your firstborn, Esau.”

³³ Isaac trembled violently and said, “Who was it, then, that hunted game and brought it to me? I ate it just before you came and I blessed him—and indeed he will be blessed!”^r

³⁴ When Esau heard his father’s words, he burst out with a loud and bitter cry^s and said to his father, “Bless me—me too, my father!”

³⁵ But he said, “Your brother came deceitfully^t and took your blessing.”

³⁶ Esau said, “Isn’t he rightly named Jacob^{a?}^u This is the second time he has taken advantage of me: He took my birthright,^v and now he’s taken my blessing!” Then he asked, “Haven’t you reserved any blessing for me?”

³⁷ Isaac answered Esau, “I have made him lord over you and have made all his relatives his servants, and I have sustained him with grain and new wine.^w So what can I possibly do for you, my son?”

³⁸ Esau said to his father, “Do you

27:27
ⁱ Ps 65:9-13
27:28 ^j Dt 33:13
^k ver 39

^l Ge 45:18;
Nu 18:12;
Dt 33:28
27:29
^m Isa 45:14,
23; 49:7, 23
ⁿ Ge 9:25;
25:23; 37:7
^o Ge 12:3;
Nu 24:9;
Zep 2:8

27:31 ^p ver 4
27:32 ^q ver 18
27:33 ^r ver 29;
Ge 28:3, 4;
Ro 11:29

27:34
^s Heb 12:17
27:35 ^t Jer 9:4;
12:6
27:36
^u Ge 25:26
^v Ge 25:33
27:37 ^w ver 28

27:38
^x Heb 12:17
27:39 ^y ver 28
27:40
^z 2Sa 8:14
^a Ge 25:23
^b 2Ki 8:20-22
27:41 ^c Ge 37:4
^d Ge 32:11
^e Ge 50:4, 10
^f Ob 1:10
27:43 ^g ver 8
^h Ge 24:29
ⁱ Ge 11:31
27:44
^j Ge 31:38, 41
27:45 ^k ver 35
27:46
^l Ge 26:35
28:1 ^m Ge 24:3
28:2
ⁿ Ge 25:20
28:3 ^o Ge 17:1
^p Ge 17:6

have only one blessing, my father? Bless me too, my father!” Then Esau wept aloud.^x

³⁹ His father Isaac answered him,

“Your dwelling will be away from the earth’s richness, away from the dew^y of heaven above.

⁴⁰ You will live by the sword and you will serve^z your brother.^a

But when you grow restless, you will throw his yoke from off your neck.^b”

⁴¹ Esau held a grudge^c against Jacob^d because of the blessing his father had given him. He said to himself, “The days of mourning^e for my father are near; then I will kill my brother Jacob.”^f

⁴² When Rebekah was told what her older son Esau had said, she sent for her younger son Jacob and said to him, “Your brother Esau is planning to avenge himself by killing you.

⁴³ Now then, my son, do what I say:^g Flee at once to my brother Laban^h in Harran.ⁱ ⁴⁴ Stay with him for a while^j until your brother’s fury subsides.

⁴⁵ When your brother is no longer angry with you and forgets what you did to him,^k I’ll send word for you to come back from there. Why should I lose both of you in one day?”

⁴⁶ Then Rebekah said to Isaac, “I’m disgusted with living because of these Hittite women. If Jacob takes a wife from among the women of this land, from Hittite women like these, my life will not be worth living.”^l

28 So Isaac called for Jacob and blessed him. Then he commanded him: “Do not marry a Canaanite woman.^m ² Go at once to Paddan Aram,^b to the house of your mother’s father Bethuel.ⁿ Take a wife for yourself there, from among the daughters of Laban, your mother’s brother. ³ May God Almighty^{co} bless you and make you fruitful^p and increase your numbers until you

^a 36 Jacob means *he grasps the heel*, a Hebrew idiom for *he takes advantage of* or *he deceives*.

^b 2 That is, Northwest Mesopotamia; also in verses 5, 6 and 7 ^c 3 Hebrew *El-Shaddai*

become a community of peoples.⁴ May he give you and your descendants the blessing given to Abraham,^q so that you may take possession of the land where you now reside as a foreigner,^r the land God gave to Abraham.”⁵ Then Isaac sent Jacob on his way, and he went to Paddan Aram,^s to Laban son of Bethuel the Aramean, the brother of Rebekah,^t who was the mother of Jacob and Esau.

⁶ Now Esau learned that Isaac had blessed Jacob and had sent him to Paddan Aram to take a wife from there, and that when he blessed him he commanded him, “Do not marry a Canaanite woman,”^u and that Jacob had obeyed his father and mother and had gone to Paddan Aram.⁸ Esau then realized how displeasing the Canaanite women^v were to his father Isaac;^w ⁹ so he went to Ishmael and married Mahalath, the sister of Nebaioth^x and daughter of Ishmael son of Abraham, in addition to the wives he already had.^y

Jacob's Dream at Bethel

¹⁰ Jacob left Beersheba and set out for Harran.^z ¹¹ When he reached a certain place, he stopped for the night because the sun had set. Taking one of the stones there, he put it under his head and lay down to sleep. ¹² He had a dream^a in which he saw a stairway resting on the earth, with its top reaching to heaven, and the angels of God were ascending and descending on it.^b ¹³ There above it^c stood the LORD,^c and he said: “I am the LORD, the God of your father Abraham and the God of Isaac.^d I will give you and your descendants the land^e on which you are lying. ¹⁴ Your descendants will be like the dust of the earth, and you^f will spread out to the west and to the east, to the north and to the south.⁹ All peoples on earth will be blessed through you and your offspring.^{bh} ¹⁵ I am with youⁱ and will watch over you^j wherever you go, and I will bring you back to this land. I will not leave you^k until I have done what I have promised you.”^l

¹⁶ When Jacob awoke from his sleep, he thought, “Surely the LORD

28:4 ^q Ge 12:2,
3 ^r Ge 17:8
28:5
^s Hos 12:12
^t Ge 24:29
28:6 ^u ver 1
28:8 ^v Ge 24:3
^w Ge 26:35
28:9 ^x Ge 25:13
^y Ge 26:34
28:10 ^z Ge 11:31
28:12 ^a Ge 20:3
^b Jn 1:51
28:13 ^c Ge 12:7;
35:7, 9; 48:3
^d Ge 26:24
^e Ge 13:15; 35:12
28:14 ^f Ge 26:4
⁹ Ge 13:14
^h Ge 12:3; 18:18;
22:18; Gal 3:8
28:15 ⁱ Ge 26:3;
48:21 ^j Nu 6:24;
Ps 121:5, 7-8
^k Dt 31:6, 8
^l Nu 23:19

is in this place, and I was not aware of it.”¹⁷ He was afraid and said, “How awesome is this place!^m This is none other than the house of God; this is the gate of heaven.”

¹⁸ Early the next morning Jacob took the stone he had placed under his head and set it up as a pillarⁿ and poured oil on top of it.^o ¹⁹ He called that place Bethel,^c though the city used to be called Luz.^p

²⁰ Then Jacob made a vow,^q saying, “If God will be with me and will watch over me^r on this journey I am taking and will give me food to eat and clothes to wear ²¹ so that I return safely^s to my father's household, then the LORD^d will be my God^t ²² and^e this stone that I have set up as a pillar will be God's house,^u and of all that you give me I will give you a tenth.”^v

Jacob Arrives in Paddan Aram

29 Then Jacob continued on his journey and came to the land of the eastern peoples.^w ² There he saw a well in the open country, with three flocks of sheep lying near it because the flocks were watered from that well. The stone over the mouth of the well was large. ³ When all the flocks were gathered there, the shepherds would roll the stone away from the well's mouth and water the sheep. Then they would return the stone to its place over the mouth of the well.

⁴ Jacob asked the shepherds, “My brothers, where are you from?”

“We're from Harran,^x” they replied.

⁵ He said to them, “Do you know Laban, Nahor's grandson?”

“Yes, we know him,” they answered.

⁶ Then Jacob asked them, “Is he well?”

“Yes, he is,” they said, “and here comes his daughter Rachel with the sheep.”

⁷ “Look,” he said, “the sun is still

^a 13 Or *There beside him* ^b 14 Or *will use your name and the name of your offspring in blessings* (see 48:20) ^c 19 Bethel means house of God.

^d 20, 21 Or *Since God . . . father's household, the LORD* ^e 21, 22 Or *household, and the LORD will be my God, 22 then*

28:17 ^m Ex 3:5;
Jos 5:15
28:18
ⁿ Ge 35:14
^o Lev 8:11
28:19
^p Jdg 1:23, 26
28:20
^q Ge 31:13;
Jdg 11:30;
2Sa 15:8 ^r ver 15
28:21
^s Jdg 11:31
^t Dt 26:17
28:22
^u Ge 35:7, 14
^v Ge 14:20;
Lev 27:30
29:1 ^w Jdg 6:3,
33
29:4 ^x Ge 28:10

high; it is not time for the flocks to be gathered. Water the sheep and take them back to pasture.”

⁸“We can’t,” they replied, “until all the flocks are gathered and the stone has been rolled away from the mouth of the well. Then we will water the sheep.”

⁹While he was still talking with them, Rachel came with her father’s sheep,^y for she was a shepherd.¹⁰When Jacob saw Rachel daughter of his uncle Laban, and Laban’s sheep, he went over and rolled the stone away from the mouth of the well and watered his uncle’s sheep.^z¹¹Then Jacob kissed Rachel and began to weep aloud.^a¹²He had told Rachel that he was a relative^b of her father and a son of Rebekah. So she ran and told her father.^c

¹³As soon as Laban^d heard the news about Jacob, his sister’s son, he hurried to meet him. He embraced him and kissed him and brought him to his home, and there Jacob told him all these things.¹⁴Then Laban said to him, “You are my own flesh and blood.”^e

Jacob Marries Leah and Rachel

After Jacob had stayed with him for a whole month,¹⁵Laban said to him, “Just because you are a relative of mine, should you work for me for nothing? Tell me what your wages should be.”

¹⁶Now Laban had two daughters; the name of the older was Leah, and the name of the younger was Rachel.¹⁷Leah had weak^a eyes, but Rachel had a lovely figure and was beautiful.¹⁸Jacob was in love with Rachel and said, “I’ll work for you seven years in return for your younger daughter Rachel.”^f

¹⁹Laban said, “It’s better that I give her to you than to some other man. Stay here with me.”²⁰So Jacob served seven years to get Rachel, but they seemed like only a few days to him because of his love for her.^g

²¹Then Jacob said to Laban, “Give me my wife. My time is completed, and I want to make love to her.”^h

²²So Laban brought together all

29:9 ^y Ex 2:16
29:10 ^z Ex 2:17
29:11 ^a Ge 33:4
29:12
^b Ge 13:8; 14:14,
16 ^c Ge 24:28
29:13
^d Ge 24:29
29:14
^e Ge 2:23;
Jdg 9:2;
2Sa 19:12-13
29:18
^f Hos 12:12
29:20 ^g SS 8:7;
Hos 12:12
29:21 ^h Jdg 15:1

the people of the place and gave a feast.ⁱ²³But when evening came, he took his daughter Leah and brought her to Jacob, and Jacob made love to her.²⁴And Laban gave his servant Zilpah to his daughter as her attendant.

²⁵When morning came, there was Leah! So Jacob said to Laban, “What is this you have done to me?^j I served you for Rachel, didn’t I? Why have you deceived me?^k”

²⁶Laban replied, “It is not our custom here to give the younger daughter in marriage before the older one.²⁷Finish this daughter’s bridal week;^l then we will give you the younger one also, in return for another seven years of work.”

²⁸And Jacob did so. He finished the week with Leah, and then Laban gave him his daughter Rachel to be his wife.²⁹Laban gave his servant Bilhah^m to his daughter Rachel as her attendant.ⁿ³⁰Jacob made love to Rachel also, and his love for Rachel was greater than his love for Leah.^o And he worked for Laban another seven years.^p

Jacob’s Children

³¹When the LORD saw that Leah was not loved,^q he enabled her to conceive,^r but Rachel remained childless.³²Leah became pregnant and gave birth to a son. She named him Reuben,^b for she said, “It is because the LORD has seen my misery.^s Surely my husband will love me now.”

³³She conceived again, and when she gave birth to a son she said, “Because the LORD heard that I am not loved, he gave me this one too.” So she named him Simeon.^{ct}

³⁴Again she conceived, and when she gave birth to a son she said, “Now at last my husband will become attached to me,^u because I have borne him three sons.” So he was named Levi.^{dv}

³⁵She conceived again, and when

29:22
ⁱ Jdg 14:10;
Jn 2:1-2
29:25 ^j Ge 12:18
^k Ge 27:36
29:27
^l Jdg 14:12
29:29
^m Ge 30:3
ⁿ Ge 16:1
29:30 ^o ver 16
^p Ge 31:41
29:31
^q Dt 21:15-17
^r Ge 11:30; 30:1;
Ps 127:3
29:32
^s Ge 16:11;
31:42; Ex 4:31;
Dt 26:7;
Ps 25:18
29:33
^t Ge 34:25; 49:5
29:34
^u Ge 30:20;
1Sa 1:2-4
^v Ge 49:5-7

^a 17 Or delicate ^b 32 Reuben sounds like the Hebrew for he has seen my misery; the name means see, a son. ^c 33 Simeon probably means one who hears. ^d 34 Levi sounds like and may be derived from the Hebrew for attached.

she gave birth to a son she said, "This time I will praise the LORD." So she named him Judah.^a Then she stopped having children.

30 When Rachel saw that she was not bearing Jacob any children,^x she became jealous of her sister.^y So she said to Jacob, "Give me children, or I'll die!"

²Jacob became angry with her and said, "Am I in the place of God, who has kept you from having children?"^z

³Then she said, "Here is Bilhah, my servant. Sleep with her so that she can bear children for me and I too can build a family through her."^a

⁴So she gave him her servant Bilhah as a wife.^b Jacob slept with her,^c and she became pregnant and bore him a son. ⁶Then Rachel said, "God has vindicated me;^d he has listened to my plea and given me a son." Because of this she named him Dan.^{be}

⁷Rachel's servant Bilhah conceived again and bore Jacob a second son. ⁸Then Rachel said, "I have had a great struggle with my sister, and I have won."^f So she named him Naphtali.^{cg}

⁹When Leah saw that she had stopped having children, she took her servant Zilpah and gave her to Jacob as a wife.^h ¹⁰Leah's servant Zilpah bore Jacob a son. ¹¹Then Leah said, "What good fortune!"^d So she named him Gad.^{ei}

¹²Leah's servant Zilpah bore Jacob a second son. ¹³Then Leah said, "How happy I am! The women will call me happy."^k So she named him Asher.^{fl}

¹⁴During wheat harvest, Reuben went out into the fields and found some mandrake plants,^m which he brought to his mother Leah. Rachel said to Leah, "Please give me some of your son's mandrakes."

¹⁵But she said to her, "Wasn't it enoughⁿ that you took away my husband? Will you take my son's mandrakes too?"

"Very well," Rachel said, "he can sleep with you tonight in return for your son's mandrakes."

¹⁶So when Jacob came in from the fields that evening, Leah went out to meet him. "You must sleep with me," she said. "I have hired you with my

29:35
w Ge 49:8;
Mt 1:2-3
30:1 x Ge 29:31;
1Sa 1:5-6
y Lev 18:18
30:2 z Ge 16:2;
20:18; 29:31
30:3 a Ge 16:2
30:4 b ver 9, 18
c Ge 16:3-4
30:6
d Ps 35:24;
43:1; La 3:59
e Ge 49:16-17
30:8
f Hos 12:3-4
g Ge 49:21
30:9 h ver 4
30:11 i Ge 49:19
30:13 j Ps 127:3
k Pr 31:28;
Lk 1:48
l Ge 49:20
30:14 m SS 7:13
30:15
n Nu 16:9, 13

30:17
o Ge 25:21
30:18
p Ge 49:14
30:20
q Ge 35:23;
49:13; Mt 4:13
30:22 r Ge 8:1;
1Sa 1:19-20
s Ge 29:31
30:23 t ver 6
u Isa 4:1; Lk 1:25
30:24
v Ge 35:24;
37:2; 39:1;
49:22-26
w Ge 35:17
30:25
x Ge 24:54
30:26
y Ge 29:20, 30;
Hos 12:12
30:27
z Ge 26:24;
39:3, 5
30:28
a Ge 29:15
30:29 b Ge 31:6
c Ge 31:38-40
30:30 d 1Ti 5:8

son's mandrakes." So he slept with her that night.

¹⁷God listened to Leah,^o and she became pregnant and bore Jacob a fifth son. ¹⁸Then Leah said, "God has rewarded me for giving my servant to my husband." So she named him Issachar.^{gp}

¹⁹Leah conceived again and bore Jacob a sixth son. ²⁰Then Leah said, "God has presented me with a precious gift. This time my husband will treat me with honor, because I have borne him six sons." So she named him Zebulun.^{hq}

²¹Some time later she gave birth to a daughter and named her Dinah.

²²Then God remembered Rachel;ⁱ he listened to her and enabled her to conceive.^s ²³She became pregnant and gave birth to a son^t and said, "God has taken away my disgrace."^u ²⁴She named him Joseph,^{iv} and said, "May the LORD add to me another son."^w

Jacob's Flocks Increase

²⁵After Rachel gave birth to Joseph, Jacob said to Laban, "Send me on my way^x so I can go back to my own homeland. ²⁶Give me my wives and children, for whom I have served you,^y and I will be on my way. You know how much work I've done for you."

²⁷But Laban said to him, "If I have found favor in your eyes, please stay. I have learned by divination that the LORD has blessed me because of you."^z ²⁸He added, "Name your wages,^a and I will pay them."

²⁹Jacob said to him, "You know how I have worked for you^b and how your livestock has fared under my care.^c ³⁰The little you had before I came has increased greatly, and the LORD has blessed you wherever I have been. But now, when may I do something for my own household?"^d

^a 35 Judah sounds like and may be derived from the Hebrew for praise. ^b 6 Dan here means he has vindicated. ^c 8 Naphtali means my struggle. ^d 11 Or "A troop is coming!"

^e 11 Gad can mean good fortune or a troop. ^f 13 Asher means happy. ^g 18 Issachar sounds like the Hebrew for reward. ^h 20 Zebulun probably means honor. ⁱ 24 Joseph means may he add.

³¹“What shall I give you?” he asked.

“Don’t give me anything,” Jacob replied. “But if you will do this one thing for me, I will go on tending your flocks and watching over them: ³²Let me go through all your flocks today and remove from them every speckled or spotted sheep, every dark-colored lamb and every spotted or speckled goat.^e They will be my wages. ³³And my honesty will testify for me in the future, whenever you check on the wages you have paid me. Any goat in my possession that is not speckled or spotted, or any lamb that is not dark-colored, will be considered stolen.”

³⁴“Agreed,” said Laban. “Let it be as you have said.” ³⁵That same day he removed all the male goats that were streaked or spotted, and all the speckled or spotted female goats (all that had white on them) and all the dark-colored lambs, and he placed them in the care of his sons.^f ³⁶Then he put a three-day journey between himself and Jacob, while Jacob continued to tend the rest of Laban’s flocks.

³⁷Jacob, however, took fresh-cut branches from poplar, almond and plane trees and made white stripes on them by peeling the bark and exposing the white inner wood of the branches. ³⁸Then he placed the peeled branches in all the watering troughs, so that they would be directly in front of the flocks when they came to drink. When the flocks were in heat and came to drink, ³⁹they mated in front of the branches. And they bore young that were streaked or speckled or spotted. ⁴⁰Jacob set apart the young of the flock by themselves, but made the rest face the streaked and dark-colored animals that belonged to Laban. Thus he made separate flocks for himself and did not put them with Laban’s animals. ⁴¹Whenever the stronger females were in heat, Jacob would place the branches in the troughs in front of the animals so they would mate near the branches, ⁴²but if the animals were weak, he would not place them there. So the weak animals went to Laban and the strong ones to Jacob. ⁴³In this

30:32
e Ge 31:8,12
30:35 f Ge 31:1

way the man grew exceedingly prosperous and came to own large flocks, and female and male servants, and camels and donkeys.^g

Jacob Flees From Laban

31 Jacob heard that Laban’s sons were saying, “Jacob has taken everything our father owned and has gained all this wealth from what belonged to our father.” ²And Jacob noticed that Laban’s attitude toward him was not what it had been.

³Then the LORD said to Jacob, “Go back^h to the land of your fathers and to your relatives, and I will be with you.”ⁱ

⁴So Jacob sent word to Rachel and Leah to come out to the fields where his flocks were. ⁵He said to them, “I see that your father’s attitude toward me is not what it was before, but the God of my father has been with me.^j ⁶You know that I’ve worked for your father with all my strength,^k ⁷yet your father has cheated me by changing my wages ten times.^l However, God has not allowed him to harm me.^m ⁸If he said, ‘The speckled ones will be your wages,’ then all the flocks gave birth to speckled young; and if he said, ‘The streaked ones will be your wages,’ⁿ then all the flocks bore streaked young. ⁹So God has taken away your father’s livestock and has given them to me.^o

¹⁰“In breeding season I once had a dream in which I looked up and saw that the male goats mating with the flock were streaked, speckled or spotted. ¹¹The angel of God^p said to me in the dream, ‘Jacob.’ I answered, ‘Here I am.’ ¹²And he said, ‘Look up and see that all the male goats mating with the flock are streaked, speckled or spotted, for I have seen all that Laban has been doing to you.’^q ¹³I am the God of Bethel,^r where you anointed a pillar and where you made a vow to me. Now leave this land at once and go back to your native land.’^s”

¹⁴Then Rachel and Leah replied, “Do we still have any share in the inheritance of our father’s estate? ¹⁵Does he not regard us as foreigners? Not only has he sold us, but he has

30:43 g ver 30;
Ge 12:16; 13:2;
24:35; 26:13-14
31:3 h ver 13;
Ge 32:9
i Ge 21:22; 26:3;
28:15
31:5 j Ge 21:22;
26:3
31:6 k Ge 30:29
31:7 l ver 41;
Job 19:3
m ver 52;
Ps 37:28; 105:14
31:8 n Ge 30:32
31:9 o ver 1,16;
Ge 30:42
31:11 p Ge 16:7;
48:16
31:12 q Ex 3:7
31:13
r Ge 28:10-22
s ver 3; Ge 32:9

used up what was paid for us.^t ¹⁶Surely all the wealth that God took away from our father belongs to us and our children. So do whatever God has told you.”

¹⁷Then Jacob put his children and his wives on camels, ¹⁸and he drove all his livestock ahead of him, along with all the goods he had accumulated in Paddan Aram,^a to go to his father Isaac^u in the land of Canaan.^v

¹⁹When Laban had gone to shear his sheep, Rachel stole her father's household gods.^w ²⁰Moreover, Jacob deceived^x Laban the Aramean by not telling him he was running away.^y ²¹So he fled with all he had, crossed the Euphrates River, and headed for the hill country of Gilead.^z

Laban Pursues Jacob

²²On the third day Laban was told that Jacob had fled. ²³Taking his relatives with him, he pursued Jacob for seven days and caught up with him in the hill country of Gilead. ²⁴Then God came to Laban the Aramean in a dream at night and said to him,^a “Be careful not to say anything to Jacob, either good or bad.”^b

²⁵Jacob had pitched his tent in the hill country of Gilead when Laban overtook him, and Laban and his relatives camped there too. ²⁶Then Laban said to Jacob, “What have you done? You’ve deceived me,^c and you’ve carried off my daughters like captives in war.^d ²⁷Why did you run off secretly and deceive me? Why didn’t you tell me, so I could send you away with joy and singing to the music of timbrels^e and harps?^f ²⁸You didn’t even let me kiss my grandchildren and my daughters goodbye.^g You have done a foolish thing. ²⁹I have the power to harm you;^h but last night the God of your fatherⁱ said to me, ‘Be careful not to say anything to Jacob, either good or bad.’ ³⁰Now you have gone off because you longed to return to your father’s household. But why did you steal my gods?^j”

³¹Jacob answered Laban, “I was afraid, because I thought you would take your daughters away from me by force. ³²But if you find anyone who

31:15
^tGe 29:20
 31:18 ^uGe 35:27
^vGe 10:19
 31:19 ^wver 30,
 32, 34-35;
 Ge 35:2;
 Jdg 17:5;
 1Sa 19:13;
 Hos 3:4
 31:20
^xGe 27:36
^yver 27
 31:21 ^zGe 37:25
 31:24
^aGe 20:3;
 Job 33:15
^bGe 24:50
 31:26
^cGe 27:36
^d1Sa 30:2-3
 31:27 ^eEx 15:20
^fGe 4:21
 31:28 ^gver 55
 31:29 ^hver 7
ⁱver 53
 31:30 ^jver 19;
 Jdg 18:24

has your gods, that person shall not live.^k In the presence of our relatives, see for yourself whether there is anything of yours here with me; and if so, take it.” Now Jacob did not know that Rachel had stolen the gods.

³³So Laban went into Jacob’s tent and into Leah’s tent and into the tent of the two female servants, but he found nothing. After he came out of Leah’s tent, he entered Rachel’s tent. ³⁴Now Rachel had taken the household gods and put them inside her camel’s saddle and was sitting on them. Laban searched^l through everything in the tent but found nothing.

³⁵Rachel said to her father, “Don’t be angry, my lord, that I cannot stand up in your presence;^m I’m having my period.” So he searched but could not find the household gods.

³⁶Jacob was angry and took Laban to task. “What is my crime?” he asked Laban. “How have I wronged you that you hunt me down? ³⁷Now that you have searched through all my goods, what have you found that belongs to your household? Put it here in front of your relativesⁿ and mine, and let them judge between the two of us.

³⁸“I have been with you for twenty years now. Your sheep and goats have not miscarried, nor have I eaten rams from your flocks. ³⁹I did not bring you animals torn by wild beasts; I bore the loss myself. And you demanded payment from me for whatever was stolen by day or night.^o ⁴⁰This was my situation: The heat consumed me in the daytime and the cold at night, and sleep fled from my eyes. ⁴¹It was like this for the twenty years I was in your household. I worked for you fourteen years for your two daughters^p and six years for your flocks, and you changed my wages ten times.^q ⁴²If the God of my father,^r the God of Abraham and the Fear of Isaac,^s had not been with me,^t you would surely have sent me away empty-handed. But God has seen my hardship and the toil of my hands,^u and last night he rebuked you.”

31:32 ^kGe 44:9
 31:34 ^lver 37;
 Ge 44:12
 31:35
^mEx 20:12;
 Lev 19:3, 32
 31:37 ⁿver 23
 31:39 ^oEx 22:13
 31:41
^pGe 29:30
^qver 7
 31:42 ^rver 5;
 Ex 3:15;
 1Ch 12:17
^sver 53;
 Isa 8:13
^tPs 124:1-2
^uGe 29:32

^a 18 That is, Northwest Mesopotamia

⁴³Laban answered Jacob, “The women are my daughters, the children are my children, and the flocks are my flocks. All you see is mine. Yet what can I do today about these daughters of mine, or about the children they have borne? ⁴⁴Come now, let’s make a covenant,^v you and I, and let it serve as a witness between us.”^w

⁴⁵So Jacob took a stone and set it up as a pillar.^x ⁴⁶He said to his relatives, “Gather some stones.” So they took stones and piled them in a heap, and they ate there by the heap. ⁴⁷Laban called it Jegar Sahadutha, and Jacob called it Galeed.^a

⁴⁸Laban said, “This heap is a witness between you and me today.” That is why it was called Galeed. ⁴⁹It was also called Mizpah,^b because he said, “May the LORD keep watch between you and me when we are away from each other. ⁵⁰If you mistreat my daughters or if you take any wives besides my daughters, even though no one is with us, remember that God is a witness^z between you and me.”

⁵¹Laban also said to Jacob, “Here is this heap, and here is this pillar^a I have set up between you and me. ⁵²This heap is a witness, and this pillar is a witness,^b that I will not go past this heap to your side to harm you and that you will not go past this heap and pillar to my side to harm me.^c ⁵³May the God of Abraham^d and the God of Nahor, the God of their father, judge between us.”^e

So Jacob took an oath^f in the name of the Fear of his father Isaac.^g ⁵⁴He offered a sacrifice there in the hill country and invited his relatives to a meal. After they had eaten, they spent the night there.

⁵⁵Early the next morning Laban kissed his grandchildren and his daughters^h and blessed them. Then he left and returned home.^{ci}

Jacob Prepares to Meet Esau

32^d Jacob also went on his way, and the angels of God^j met him. ²When Jacob saw them, he said, “This is the camp of God!”^k So he named that place Mahanaim.^{el}

³Jacob sent messengers ahead of

31:44
^v Ge 21:27;
 26:28
^w Jos 24:27
 31:45
^x Ge 28:18
 31:49
^y Jdg 11:29;
 1Sa 7:5-6
 31:50
^z Jer 29:23;
 42:5
 31:51 ^a Ge 28:18
 31:52
^b Ge 21:30
^c ver 7;
 Ge 26:29
 31:53
^d Ge 28:13
^e Ge 16:5
^f Ge 21:23, 27
^g ver 42
 31:55 ^h ver 28
ⁱ Ge 18:33;
 30:25
 32:1 ^j Ge 16:11;
 2Ki 6:16-17;
 Ps 34:7; 91:11;
 Heb 1:14
 32:2 ^k Ge 28:17
^l 2Sa 2:8, 29

32:3
^m Ge 27:41-42
ⁿ Ge 25:30;
 36:8, 9
 32:5 ^o Ge 12:16;
 30:43
^p Ge 33:8, 10, 15
 32:6 ^q Ge 33:1
 32:7 ^r ver 11
 32:9 ^s Ge 28:13;
 31:42 ^t Ge 31:13
 32:10
^u Ge 24:27
 32:11 ^v Ps 59:2
^w Ge 27:41
 32:12 ^x Ge 22:17
^y Ge 28:13-15;
 Hos 1:10;
 Ro 9:27
 32:13
^z Ge 43:11, 15,
 25, 26; Pr 18:16

him to his brother Esau^m in the land of Seir, the country of Edom.ⁿ ⁴He instructed them: “This is what you are to say to my lord Esau: ‘Your servant Jacob says, I have been staying with Laban and have remained there till now. ⁵I have cattle and donkeys, sheep and goats, male and female servants.^o Now I am sending this message to my lord, that I may find favor in your eyes.’”^p

⁶When the messengers returned to Jacob, they said, “We went to your brother Esau, and now he is coming to meet you, and four hundred men are with him.”^q

⁷In great fear^r and distress Jacob divided the people who were with him into two groups,^f and the flocks and herds and camels as well. ⁸He thought, “If Esau comes and attacks one group,^g the group^g that is left may escape.”

⁹Then Jacob prayed, “O God of my father Abraham, God of my father Isaac,^s LORD, you who said to me, ‘Go back to your country and your relatives, and I will make you prosper,’^t ¹⁰I am unworthy of all the kindness and faithfulness^u you have shown your servant. I had only my staff when I crossed this Jordan, but now I have become two camps. ¹¹Save me, I pray, from the hand of my brother Esau, for I am afraid he will come and attack me,^v and also the mothers with their children.^w ¹²But you have said, ‘I will surely make you prosper and will make your descendants like the sand^x of the sea, which cannot be counted.’”^y

¹³He spent the night there, and from what he had with him he selected a gift^z for his brother Esau: ¹⁴two hundred female goats and twenty male goats, two hundred ewes and twenty rams, ¹⁵thirty female camels with their young, forty cows and ten bulls, and twenty female donkeys

^a 47 The Aramaic *Jegar Sahadutha* and the Hebrew *Galeed* both mean *witness heap*.

^b 49 *Mizpah* means *watchtower*. ^c 55 In Hebrew texts this verse (31:55) is numbered 32:1.

^d In Hebrew texts 32:1-32 is numbered 32:2-33.

^e 2 *Mahanaim* means *two camps*.

^f 7 Or *camps* ^g 8 Or *camp*

and ten male donkeys. ¹⁶He put them in the care of his servants, each herd by itself, and said to his servants, “Go ahead of me, and keep some space between the herds.”

¹⁷He instructed the one in the lead: “When my brother Esau meets you and asks, ‘Who do you belong to, and where are you going, and who owns all these animals in front of you?’ ¹⁸then you are to say, ‘They belong to your servant^a Jacob. They are a gift sent to my lord Esau, and he is coming behind us.’”

¹⁹He also instructed the second, the third and all the others who followed the herds: “You are to say the same thing to Esau when you meet him. ²⁰And be sure to say, ‘Your servant Jacob is coming behind us.’” For he thought, “I will pacify him with these gifts I am sending on ahead; later, when I see him, perhaps he will receive me.”^b ²¹So Jacob’s gifts went on ahead of him, but he himself spent the night in the camp.

Jacob Wrestles With God

²²That night Jacob got up and took his two wives, his two female servants and his eleven sons and crossed the ford of the Jabbok.^c ²³After he had sent them across the stream, he sent over all his possessions. ²⁴So Jacob was left alone, and a man^d wrestled with him till daybreak. ²⁵When the man saw that he could not overpower him, he touched the socket of Jacob’s hip^e so that his hip was wrenched as he wrestled with the man. ²⁶Then the man said, “Let me go, for it is daybreak.”

But Jacob replied, “I will not let you go unless you bless me.”^f

²⁷The man asked him, “What is your name?”

“Jacob,” he answered.

²⁸Then the man said, “Your name will no longer be Jacob, but Israel,^g because you have struggled with God and with humans and have overcome.”

²⁹Jacob said, “Please tell me your name.”^h

But he replied, “Why do you ask my name?”ⁱ Then he blessed^j him there.

32:18 ^a Ge 18:3
32:20
^b Ge 33:10;
Pr 21:14
32:22 ^c Dt 2:37;
3:16; Jos 12:2
32:24 ^d Ge 18:2
32:25 ^e ver 32
32:26
^f Hos 12:4
32:28
^g Ge 17:5; 35:10;
1Ki 18:31
32:29
^h Jdg 13:17
ⁱ Jdg 13:18
^j Ge 35:9

³⁰So Jacob called the place Peniel,^b saying, “It is because I saw God face to face,^k and yet my life was spared.”

³¹The sun rose above him as he passed Peniel,^c and he was limping because of his hip. ³²Therefore to this day the Israelites do not eat the tendon attached to the socket of the hip, because the socket of Jacob’s hip was touched near the tendon.

Jacob Meets Esau

33 Jacob looked up and there was Esau, coming with his four hundred men;^l so he divided the children among Leah, Rachel and the two female servants. ²He put the female servants and their children in front, Leah and her children next, and Rachel and Joseph in the rear. ³He himself went on ahead and bowed down to the ground^m seven times as he approached his brother.

⁴But Esau ran to meet Jacob and embraced him; he threw his arms around his neck and kissed him. And they wept.ⁿ ⁵Then Esau looked up and saw the women and children. “Who are these with you?” he asked.

Jacob answered, “They are the children God has graciously given your servant.^o”

⁶Then the female servants and their children approached and bowed down. ⁷Next, Leah and her children came and bowed down. Last of all came Joseph and Rachel, and they too bowed down.

⁸Esau asked, “What’s the meaning of all these flocks and herds I met?”^p

“To find favor in your eyes, my lord,”^q he said.

⁹But Esau said, “I already have plenty, my brother. Keep what you have for yourself.”

¹⁰“No, please!” said Jacob. “If I have found favor in your eyes, accept this gift from me. For to see your face is like seeing the face of God,^r now that you have received me favorably.^s ¹¹Please accept the present^t that was brought to you, for God has been gracious to me^u and I have all I need.”

32:30
^k Ge 16:13;
Ex 24:11;
Nu 12:8;
Jdg 6:22; 13:22
33:1 ^l Ge 32:6
33:3 ^m Ge 18:2;
42:6
33:4
ⁿ Ge 45:14-15
33:5 ^o Ge 48:9;
Ps 127:3;
Isa 8:18
33:8
^p Ge 32:14-16
^q Ge 24:9; 32:5
33:10 ^r Ge 16:13
^s Ge 32:20
33:11 ^t 1Sa 25:27
^u Ge 30:43

^a 28 Israel probably means *he struggles with God*. ^b 30 Peniel means *face of God*.

^c 31 Hebrew Penuel, a variant of Peniel

And because Jacob insisted, Esau accepted it.

¹²Then Esau said, “Let us be on our way; I’ll accompany you.”

¹³But Jacob said to him, “My lord knows that the children are tender and that I must care for the ewes and cows that are nursing their young. If they are driven hard just one day, all the animals will die. ¹⁴So let my lord go on ahead of his servant, while I move along slowly at the pace of the flocks and herds before me and the pace of the children, until I come to my lord in Seir.”

¹⁵Esau said, “Then let me leave some of my men with you.”

“But why do that?” Jacob asked. “Just let me find favor in the eyes of my lord.”^w

¹⁶So that day Esau started on his way back to Seir. ¹⁷Jacob, however, went to Sukkoth,^x where he built a place for himself and made shelters for his livestock. That is why the place is called Sukkoth.^a

¹⁸After Jacob came from Paddan Aram,^{by} he arrived safely at the city of Shechem² in Canaan and camped within sight of the city. ¹⁹For a hundred pieces of silver,^c he bought from the sons of Hamor, the father of Shechem,^a the plot of ground^b where he pitched his tent. ²⁰There he set up an altar and called it El Elohe Israel.^d

Dinah and the Shechemites

34 Now Dinah,^c the daughter Leah had borne to Jacob, went out to visit the women of the land. ²When Shechem son of Hamor the Hivite, the ruler of that area, saw her, he took her and raped her. ³His heart was drawn to Dinah daughter of Jacob; he loved the young woman and spoke tenderly to her. ⁴And Shechem said to his father Hamor, “Get me this girl as my wife.”

⁵When Jacob heard that his daughter Dinah had been defiled, his sons were in the fields with his livestock; so he did nothing about it until they came home.

⁶Then Shechem’s father Hamor went out to talk with Jacob.^d ⁷Mean-

^{33:14} ^v Ge 32:3

^{33:15}

^w Ge 34:11;

^{47:25}; Ru 2:13

^{33:17}

^x Jos 13:27;

Jdg 8:5, 6, 8,

14-16; Ps 60:6

^{33:18}

^y Ge 25:20;

^{28:2} ^z Jos 24:1;

Jdg 9:1

^{33:19}

^a Jos 24:32

^b Jn 4:5

^{34:1} ^c Ge 30:21

^{34:6}

^d Jdg 14:2-5

while, Jacob’s sons had come in from the fields as soon as they heard what had happened. They were shocked and furious, because Shechem had done an outrageous thing in^e Israel^e by sleeping with Jacob’s daughter — a thing that should not be done.^f

⁸But Hamor said to them, “My son Shechem has his heart set on your daughter. Please give her to him as his wife. ⁹Intermarry with us; give us your daughters and take our daughters for yourselves. ¹⁰You can settle among us;⁹ the land is open to you.^h Live in it, tradeⁱ in it,ⁱ and acquire property in it.”

¹¹Then Shechem said to Dinah’s father and brothers, “Let me find favor in your eyes, and I will give you whatever you ask. ¹²Make the price for the bride^j and the gift I am to bring as great as you like, and I’ll pay whatever you ask me. Only give me the young woman as my wife.”

¹³Because their sister Dinah had been defiled, Jacob’s sons replied deceitfully as they spoke to Shechem and his father Hamor. ¹⁴They said to them, “We can’t do such a thing; we can’t give our sister to a man who is not circumcised.^k That would be a disgrace to us. ¹⁵We will enter into an agreement with you on one condition only: that you become like us by circumcising all your males.^l ¹⁶Then we will give you our daughters and take your daughters for ourselves. We’ll settle among you and become one people with you. ¹⁷But if you will not agree to be circumcised, we’ll take our sister and go.”

¹⁸Their proposal seemed good to Hamor and his son Shechem. ¹⁹The young man, who was the most honored of all his father’s family, lost no time in doing what they said, because he was delighted with Jacob’s daughter.^m ²⁰So Hamor and his son Shechem went to the gate of their

^{34:7} ^e Dt 22:21;

Jdg 20:6;

^{25a} 13:12

^f Jos 7:15

^{34:10}

^g Ge 47:6, 27

^h Ge 13:9; ^{20:15}

ⁱ Ge 42:34

^{34:12}

^j Ex 22:16;

Dt 22:29;

^{15a} 18:25

^{34:14}

^k Ge 17:14;

Jdg 14:3

^{34:15} ^l Ex 12:48

^{34:19} ^m ver 3

^a 17 *Sukkoth* means *shelters*. ^b 18 That is, Northwest Mesopotamia ^c 19 Hebrew *hundred kesitahs*; a *kesitah* was a unit of money of unknown weight and value. ^d 20 *El Elohe Israel* can mean *El is the God of Israel* or *mighty is the God of Israel*. ^e 7 Or *against* ^f 10 Or *move about freely*; also in verse 21

cityⁿ to speak to the men of their city. ²¹“These men are friendly toward us,” they said. “Let them live in our land and trade in it; the land has plenty of room for them. We can marry their daughters and they can marry ours. ²²But the men will agree to live with us as one people only on the condition that our males be circumcised, as they themselves are. ²³Won’t their livestock, their property and all their other animals become ours? So let us agree to their terms, and they will settle among us.”

²⁴All the men who went out of the city gate^o agreed with Hamor and his son Shechem, and every male in the city was circumcised.

²⁵Three days later, while all of them were still in pain, two of Jacob’s sons, Simeon and Levi, Dinah’s brothers, took their swords^p and attacked the unsuspecting city, killing every male.^q ²⁶They put Hamor and his son Shechem to the sword and took Dinah from Shechem’s house and left. ²⁷The sons of Jacob came upon the dead bodies and looted the city where^a their sister had been defiled. ²⁸They seized their flocks and herds and donkeys and everything else of theirs in the city and out in the fields. ²⁹They carried off all their wealth and all their women and children, taking as plunder everything in the houses.

³⁰Then Jacob said to Simeon and Levi, “You have brought trouble on me by making me obnoxious^r to the Canaanites and Perizzites, the people living in this land.^s We are few in number,^t and if they join forces against me and attack me, I and my household will be destroyed.”

³¹But they replied, “Should he have treated our sister like a prostitute?”

Jacob Returns to Bethel

35 Then God said to Jacob, “Go up to Bethel^u and settle there, and build an altar there to God, who appeared to you when you were fleeing from your brother Esau.”^v

²So Jacob said to his household^w and to all who were with him, “Get rid of the foreign gods^x you have

34:20 ⁿ Ru 4:1;
2Sa 15:2
34:24
^o Ge 23:10
34:25
^p Ge 49:5
^q Ge 49:7
34:30 ^r Ex 5:21;
1Sa 13:4
^s Ge 13:7
^t Ge 46:27;
1Ch 16:19;
Ps 105:12
35:1 ^u Ge 28:19
^v Ge 27:43
35:2
^w Ge 18:19;
Jos 24:15
^x Ge 31:19

with you, and purify yourselves and change your clothes.^y ³Then come, let us go up to Bethel, where I will build an altar to God, who answered me in the day of my distress^z and who has been with me wherever I have gone.^a” ⁴So they gave Jacob all the foreign gods they had and the rings in their ears, and Jacob buried them under the oak at Shechem.^b ⁵Then they set out, and the terror of God^c fell on the towns all around them so that no one pursued them.

⁶Jacob and all the people with him came to Luz^d (that is, Bethel) in the land of Canaan. ⁷There he built an altar, and he called the place El Bethel,^b because it was there that God revealed himself to him^e when he was fleeing from his brother.

⁸Now Deborah, Rebekah’s nurse,^f died and was buried under the oak outside Bethel. So it was named Allon Bakuth.^c

⁹After Jacob returned from Padan Aram,^d God appeared to him again and blessed him.^g ¹⁰God said to him, “Your name is Jacob,^e but you will no longer be called Jacob; your name will be Israel.^f”^h So he named him Israel.

¹¹And God said to him, “I am God Almighty^g; ⁱbe fruitful and increase in number. A nation^j and a community of nations will come from you, and kings will be among your descendants.^k ¹²The land I gave to Abraham and Isaac I also give to you, and I will give this land to your descendants after you.^l”^m ¹³Then God went up from himⁿ at the place where he had talked with him.

¹⁴Jacob set up a stone pillar at the place where God had talked with him, and he poured out a drink offering on it; he also poured oil on it.^o ¹⁵Jacob called the place where God had talked with him Bethel.^{hp}

^a 27 Or because ^b 7 El Bethel means God of Bethel. ^c 8 Allon Bakuth means oak of weeping. ^d 9 That is, Northwest Mesopotamia; also in verse 26 ^e 10 Jacob means he grasps the heel, a Hebrew idiom for he deceives. ^f 10 Israel probably means he struggles with God. ^g 11 Hebrew El-Shaddai ^h 15 Bethel means house of God.

^y Ex 19:10, 14
35:3 ^z Ge 32:7
^a Ge 28:15, 20-22; 31:3, 42
35:4
^b Jos 24:25-26
35:5 ^c Ex 15:16;
23:27; Jos 2:9
35:6
^d Ge 28:19; 48:3
35:7 ^e Ge 28:13
35:8 ^f Ge 24:59
35:9 ^g Ge 32:29
35:10 ^h Ge 17:5
35:11 ⁱ Ge 17:1;
Ex 6:3
^j Ge 28:3; 48:4
^k Ge 17:6
35:12 ^l Ge 13:15;
28:13 ^m Ge 12:7;
26:3
35:13 ⁿ Ge 17:22
35:14
^o Ge 28:18
35:15
^p Ge 28:19

The Deaths of Rachel and Isaac

35:23-26pp — 1Ch 2:1-2

¹⁶Then they moved on from Bethel. While they were still some distance from Ephrath, Rachel began to give birth and had great difficulty. ¹⁷And as she was having great difficulty in childbirth, the midwife said to her, “Don’t despair, for you have another son.”^q ¹⁸As she breathed her last — for she was dying — she named her son Ben-Oni.^a But his father named him Benjamin.^b

¹⁹So Rachel died and was buried on the way to Ephrath (that is, Bethlehem’). ²⁰Over her tomb Jacob set up a pillar, and to this day that pillar marks Rachel’s tomb.^s

²¹Israel moved on again and pitched his tent beyond Migdal Eder. ²²While Israel was living in that region, Reuben went in and slept with his father’s concubine^t Bilhah,^u and Israel heard of it.

Jacob had twelve sons:

²³The sons of Leah:

Reuben the firstborn^v of Jacob, Simeon, Levi, Judah,^w Issachar and Zebulun.^x

²⁴The sons of Rachel:

Joseph^y and Benjamin.^z

²⁵The sons of Rachel’s servant Bilhah:

Dan and Naphtali.^a

²⁶The sons of Leah’s servant Zilpah: Gad^b and Asher.^c

These were the sons of Jacob, who were born to him in Paddan Aram.

²⁷Jacob came home to his father Isaac in Mamre,^d near Kiriath Arba^e (that is, Hebron), where Abraham and Isaac had stayed. ²⁸Isaac lived a hundred and eighty years.^f ²⁹Then he breathed his last and died and was gathered to his people,^g old and full of years.^h And his sons Esau and Jacob buried him.ⁱ

Esau’s Descendants

36:10-14pp — 1Ch 1:35-37

36:20-28pp — 1Ch 1:38-42

36 This is the account of the family line of Esau (that is, Edom).^j

²Esau took his wives from

35:17
^q Ge 30:24
35:19 ^r Ge 48:7;
 Ru 1:1, 19;
 Mic 5:2;
 Mt 2:16
35:20
^s 1Sa 10:2
35:22
^t Ge 49:4;
 1Ch 5:1
^u Ge 29:29;
 Lev 18:8
35:23 ^v Ge 46:8
^w Ge 29:35
^x Ge 30:20
35:24
^y Ge 30:24
^z ver 18
35:25 ^a Ge 30:8
35:26
^b Ge 30:11
^c Ge 30:13
35:27
^d Ge 13:18; 18:1
^e Jos 14:15
35:28 ^f Ge 25:7,
 20
35:29
^g Ge 25:8;
 49:33 ^h Ge 15:15
ⁱ Ge 25:9
36:1 ^j Ge 25:30

36:2 ^k Ge 28:8-
^l Ge 26:34
^m ver 25
36:4 ⁿ 1Ch 1:35
36:6 ^o Ge 12:5
36:7 ^p Ge 13:6;
 17:8; 28:4
36:8 ^q Dt 2:4
^r Ge 32:3
36:11 ^s ver 15-
 16; Job 2:11
^t Am 1:12;
 Hab 3:3
36:12 ^u Ex 17:8,
 16; Nu 24:20;
 1Sa 15:2 ^v ver 16

the women of Canaan:^k Adah daughter of Elon the Hittite,^l and Oholibamah daughter of Anah^m and granddaughter of Zibeon the Hivite — ³also Basemath daughter of Ishmael and sister of Nebaioth.

⁴Adah bore Eliphaz to Esau, Basemath bore Reuel,ⁿ ⁵and Oholibamah bore Jeush, Jalam and Korah. These were the sons of Esau, who were born to him in Canaan.

⁶Esau took his wives and sons and daughters and all the members of his household, as well as his livestock and all his other animals and all the goods he had acquired in Canaan,^o and moved to a land some distance from his brother Jacob. ⁷Their possessions were too great for them to remain together; the land where they were staying could not support them both because of their livestock.^p ⁸So Esau^q (that is, Edom) settled in the hill country of Seir.^r

⁹This is the account of the family line of Esau the father of the Edomites in the hill country of Seir.

¹⁰These are the names of Esau’s sons:

Eliphaz, the son of Esau’s wife Adah, and Reuel, the son of Esau’s wife Basemath.

¹¹The sons of Eliphaz:^s

Teman,^t Omar, Zepho, Gatam and Kenaz.

¹²Esau’s son Eliphaz also had a concubine named Timna, who bore him Amalek.^u These were grandsons of Esau’s wife Adah.^v

¹³The sons of Reuel:

Nahath, Zerah, Shammah and Mizzah. These were grandsons of Esau’s wife Basemath.

¹⁴The sons of Esau’s wife Oholibamah daughter of Anah and granddaughter of Zibeon, whom she bore to Esau:

Jeush, Jalam and Korah.

^a 18 Ben-Oni means son of my trouble.

^b 18 Benjamin means son of my right hand.

¹⁵These were the chiefs^w among Esau's descendants:

The sons of Eliphaz the firstborn of Esau:

Chiefs Teman,^x Omar, Zepho, Kenaz, ¹⁶Korah,^a Gatam and Amalek. These were the chiefs descended from Eliphaz in Edom; they were grandsons of Adah.^y

¹⁷The sons of Esau's son Reuel:^z

Chiefs Nahath, Zerah, Shammah and Mizzah. These were the chiefs descended from Reuel in Edom; they were grandsons of Esau's wife Basemath.

¹⁸The sons of Esau's wife Oholibamah:

Chiefs Jeush, Jalam and Korah. These were the chiefs descended from Esau's wife Oholibamah daughter of Anah.

¹⁹These were the sons of Esau (that is, Edom),^a and these were their chiefs.

²⁰These were the sons of Seir the Horite,^b who were living in the region:

Lotan, Shobal, Zibeon, Anah, ²¹Dishon, Ezer and Dishan. These sons of Seir in Edom were Horite chiefs.

²²The sons of Lotan:

Hori and Homam.^b Timna was Lotan's sister.

²³The sons of Shobal:

Alvan, Manahath, Ebal, Shepho and Onam.

²⁴The sons of Zibeon:

Aiah and Anah. This is the Anah who discovered the hot springs^c in the desert while he was grazing the donkeys of his father Zibeon.

²⁵The children of Anah:

Dishon and Oholibamah daughter of Anah.

²⁶The sons of Dishon^d:

Hemdan, Eshban, Ithran and Keran.

²⁷The sons of Ezer:

Bilhan, Zaavan and Akan.

²⁸The sons of Dishan:

Uz and Aran.

^{36:15} ^w Ex 15:15

^x Job 2:11

^{36:16} ^y ver 12

^{36:17} ^z 1Ch 1:37

^{36:19}

^a Ge 25:30

^{36:20}

^b Ge 14:6;

Dt 2:12, 22;

1Ch 1:38

²⁹These were the Horite chiefs:

Lotan, Shobal, Zibeon, Anah,

³⁰Dishon, Ezer and Dishan.

These were the Horite chiefs, according to their divisions, in the land of Seir.

The Rulers of Edom

36:31-43pp — 1Ch 1:43-54

³¹These were the kings who reigned in Edom before any Israelite king^c reigned:

³²Bela son of Beor became king of Edom. His city was named Dinhabah.

³³When Bela died, Jobab son of Zerah from Bozrah^d succeeded him as king.

³⁴When Jobab died, Husham from the land of the Temanites^e succeeded him as king.

³⁵When Husham died, Hadad son of Bedad, who defeated Midian in the country of Moab,^f succeeded him as king. His city was named Avith.

³⁶When Hadad died, Samlah from Masrekah succeeded him as king.

³⁷When Samlah died, Shaul from Rehoboth on the river succeeded him as king.

³⁸When Shaul died, Baal-Hanan son of Akbor succeeded him as king.

³⁹When Baal-Hanan son of Akbor died, Hadad^e succeeded him as king. His city was named Pau, and his wife's name was Mehetabel daughter of Matred, the daughter of Me-Zahab.

⁴⁰These were the chiefs descended from Esau, by name, according to their clans and regions:

Timna, Alvah, Jetheth, ⁴¹Oholibamah, Elah, Pinon, ⁴²Kenaz,

^a 16 Masoretic Text; Samaritan Pentateuch (also verse 11 and 1 Chron. 1:36) does not have *Korah*.

^b 22 Hebrew *Hemam*, a variant of *Homam* (see 1 Chron. 1:39) ^c 24 Vulgate; Syriac *discovered water*; the meaning of the Hebrew for this word is uncertain. ^d 26 Hebrew *Dishan*, a variant of *Dishon* ^e 39 Many manuscripts of the

Masoretic Text, Samaritan Pentateuch and Syriac (see also 1 Chron. 1:50); most manuscripts of the Masoretic Text *Hadar*

^{36:31} ^c Ge 17:6;

1Ch 1:43

^{36:33}

^d Jer 49:13, 22

^{36:34}

^e Eze 25:13

^{36:35}

^f Ge 19:37;

Nu 22:1; Dt 1:5;

Ru 1:1, 6

Teman, Mibzar, ⁴³Magdiel and Iram. These were the chiefs of Edom, according to their settlements in the land they occupied.

This is the family line of Esau, the father of the Edomites.

Joseph's Dreams

37 Jacob lived in the land where his father had stayed,⁹ the land of Canaan.^h

²This is the account of Jacob's family line.

Joseph, a young man of seventeen, was tending the flocksⁱ with his brothers, the sons of Bilhah^j and the sons of Zilpah,^k his father's wives, and he brought their father a bad report^l about them.

³Now Israel loved Joseph more than any of his other sons,^m because he had been born to him in his old age;ⁿ and he made an ornate^o robe^o for him. ⁴When his brothers saw that their father loved him more than any of them, they hated him^p and could not speak a kind word to him.

⁵Joseph had a dream,^q and when he told it to his brothers, they hated him all the more. ⁶He said to them, "Listen to this dream I had: ⁷We were binding sheaves of grain out in the field when suddenly my sheaf rose and stood upright, while your sheaves gathered around mine and bowed down to it."^r

⁸His brothers said to him, "Do you intend to reign over us? Will you actually rule us?"^s And they hated him all the more because of his dream and what he had said.

⁹Then he had another dream, and he told it to his brothers. "Listen," he said, "I had another dream, and this time the sun and moon and eleven stars were bowing down to me."

¹⁰When he told his father as well as his brothers,^t his father rebuked him and said, "What is this dream you had? Will your mother and I and your brothers actually come and bow down to the ground before you?"^u ¹¹His brothers were jealous of him,^v but his father kept the matter in mind.^w

37:1 ⁹Ge 17:8
^hGe 10:19
 37:2 ¹Ps 78:71
^jGe 35:25
^kGe 35:26
^l1Sa 2:24
 37:3
^mGe 25:28
ⁿGe 44:20
^o2Sa 13:18-19
 37:4 ^pGe 27:41;
 49:22-23;
 Ac 7:9
 37:5 ^qGe 20:3;
 28:12
 37:7 ^rGe 42:6,
 9; 43:26, 28;
 44:14; 50:18
 37:8 ^sGe 49:26
 37:10 ^tver 5
^uver 7;
 Ge 27:29
 37:11 ^vAc 7:9
^wLk 2:19, 51

Joseph Sold by His Brothers

¹²Now his brothers had gone to graze their father's flocks near Shechem, ¹³and Israel said to Joseph, "As you know, your brothers are grazing the flocks near Shechem. Come, I am going to send you to them."

"Very well," he replied.

¹⁴So he said to him, "Go and see if all is well with your brothers and with the flocks, and bring word back to me." Then he sent him off from the Valley of Hebron.^x

When Joseph arrived at Shechem, ¹⁵a man found him wandering around in the fields and asked him, "What are you looking for?"

¹⁶He replied, "I'm looking for my brothers. Can you tell me where they are grazing their flocks?"

¹⁷"They have moved on from here," the man answered. "I heard them say, 'Let's go to Dothan.'"

So Joseph went after his brothers and found them near Dothan. ¹⁸But they saw him in the distance, and before he reached them, they plotted to kill him.^z

¹⁹"Here comes that dreamer!" they said to each other. ²⁰"Come now, let's kill him and throw him into one of these cisterns^a and say that a ferocious animal devoured him. Then we'll see what comes of his dreams."^b

²¹When Reuben heard this, he tried to rescue him from their hands. "Let's not take his life," he said.^c ²²"Don't shed any blood. Throw him into this cistern here in the wilderness, but don't lay a hand on him." Reuben said this to rescue him from them and take him back to his father.

²³So when Joseph came to his brothers, they stripped him of his robe — the ornate robe he was wearing — ²⁴and they took him and threw him into the cistern.^d The cistern was empty; there was no water in it.

²⁵As they sat down to eat their meal, they looked up and saw a caravan of Ishmaelites coming from Gilead. Their camels were loaded with spices, balm and myrrh,^e and they

37:14
^xGe 13:18; 35:27
 37:17 ^y2Ki 6:13
 37:18 ^z1Sa 19:1;
 Mk 14:1;
 Ac 23:12
 37:20
^aJer 38:6, 9
^bGe 50:20
 37:21
^cGe 42:22
 37:24 ^dJer 41:7
 37:25 ^eGe 43:11

^a 3 The meaning of the Hebrew for this word is uncertain; also in verses 23 and 32.

were on their way to take them down to Egypt.^f

²⁶Judah said to his brothers, “What will we gain if we kill our brother and cover up his blood?^g ²⁷Come, let’s sell him to the Ishmaelites and not lay our hands on him; after all, he is our brother,^h our own flesh and blood.” His brothers agreed.

²⁸So when the Midianiteⁱ merchants came by, his brothers pulled Joseph up out of the cistern and sold him for twenty shekels^a of silver to the Ishmaelites, who took him to Egypt.^j

²⁹When Reuben returned to the cistern and saw that Joseph was not there, he tore his clothes.^k ³⁰He went back to his brothers and said, “The boy isn’t there! Where can I turn now?”^l

³¹Then they got Joseph’s robe,^m slaughtered a goat and dipped the robe in the blood. ³²They took the ornate robe back to their father and said, “We found this. Examine it to see whether it is your son’s robe.”

³³He recognized it and said, “It is my son’s robe! Some ferocious animalⁿ has devoured him. Joseph has surely been torn to pieces.”^o

³⁴Then Jacob tore his clothes,^p put on sackcloth^q and mourned for his son many days.^r ³⁵All his sons and daughters came to comfort him, but he refused to be comforted. “No,” he said, “I will continue to mourn until I join my son in the grave.”^s So his father wept for him.

³⁶Meanwhile, the Midianites^b sold Joseph in Egypt to Potiphar, one of Pharaoh’s officials, the captain of the guard.^t

Judah and Tamar

38 At that time, Judah left his brothers and went down to stay with a man of Adullam named Hirah. ²There Judah met the daughter of a Canaanite man named Shua.^u He married her and made love to her; ³she became pregnant and gave birth to a son, who was named Er.^v ⁴She conceived again and gave birth to a son and named him Onan. ⁵She gave birth to still another son and named

37:25 ^fver 28
37:26 ^gver 20;
Ge 4:10
37:27
^hGe 42:21
37:28 ⁱGe 25:2;
Jdg 6:1-3
^jGe 45:4-5;
Ps 105:17;
Ac 7:9
37:29 ^kver 34;
Ge 44:13;
Job 1:20
37:30 ^lver 22;
Ge 42:13, 36
37:31 ^mver 3,
23
37:33 ⁿver 20
^oGe 44:20, 28
37:34 ^pver 29
^q2Sa 3:31
^rGe 50:3, 10, 11
37:35
^sGe 42:38;
44:22, 29, 31
37:36 ^tGe 39:1
38:2 ^u1Ch 2:3
38:3 ^vver 6;
Ge 46:12;
Nu 26:19

him Shelah. It was at Kezib that she gave birth to him.

⁶Judah got a wife for Er, his firstborn, and her name was Tamar. ⁷But Er, Judah’s firstborn, was wicked in the LORD’s sight; so the LORD put him to death.^w

⁸Then Judah said to Onan, “Sleep with your brother’s wife and fulfill your duty to her as a brother-in-law to raise up offspring for your brother.”^x ⁹But Onan knew that the child would not be his; so whenever he slept with his brother’s wife, he spilled his semen on the ground to keep from providing offspring for his brother. ¹⁰What he did was wicked in the LORD’s sight; so the LORD put him to death also.^y

¹¹Judah then said to his daughter-in-law Tamar, “Live as a widow in your father’s household until my son Shelah grows up.”^z For he thought, “He may die too, just like his brothers.” So Tamar went to live in her father’s household.

¹²After a long time Judah’s wife, the daughter of Shua, died. When Judah had recovered from his grief, he went up to Timnah,^a to the men who were shearing his sheep, and his friend Hirah the Adullamite went with him.

¹³When Tamar was told, “Your father-in-law is on his way to Timnah to shear his sheep,” ¹⁴she took off her widow’s clothes, covered herself with a veil to disguise herself, and then sat down at the entrance to Enaim, which is on the road to Timnah. For she saw that, though Shelah^b had now grown up, she had not been given to him as his wife.

¹⁵When Judah saw her, he thought she was a prostitute, for she had covered her face. ¹⁶Not realizing that she was his daughter-in-law,^c he went over to her by the roadside and said, “Come now, let me sleep with you.”

“And what will you give me to sleep with you?” she asked.

^a 28 That is, about 8 ounces or about 230 grams

^b 36 Samaritan Pentateuch, Septuagint, Vulgate and Syriac (see also verse 28); Masoretic Text *Medanites*

38:7 ^wver 10;
Ge 46:12;
1Ch 2:3
38:8 ^xDt 25:5-6;
Mt 22:24-28
38:10
^yGe 46:12;
Dt 25:7-10
38:11 ^zRu 1:13
38:12 ^aver 14;
Jos 15:10, 57
38:14 ^bver 11
38:16
^cLev 18:15;
20:12

17“I’ll send you a young goat^d from my flock,” he said.

“Will you give me something as a pledge^e until you send it?” she asked.

18He said, “What pledge should I give you?”

“Your seal^f and its cord, and the staff in your hand,” she answered. So he gave them to her and slept with her, and she became pregnant by him. 19After she left, she took off her veil and put on her widow’s clothes^g again.

20Meanwhile Judah sent the young goat by his friend the Adullamite in order to get his pledge back from the woman, but he did not find her. 21He asked the men who lived there, “Where is the shrine prostitute^h who was beside the road at Enaim?”

“There hasn’t been any shrine prostitute here,” they said.

22So he went back to Judah and said, “I didn’t find her. Besides, the men who lived there said, ‘There hasn’t been any shrine prostitute here.’”

23Then Judah said, “Let her keep what she has, or we will become a laughingstock. After all, I did send her this young goat, but you didn’t find her.”

24About three months later Judah was told, “Your daughter-in-law Tamar is guilty of prostitution, and as a result she is now pregnant.”

Judah said, “Bring her out and have her burned to death!”ⁱ

25As she was being brought out, she sent a message to her father-in-law. “I am pregnant by the man who owns these,” she said. And she added, “See if you recognize whose seal and cord and staff these are.”^j

26Judah recognized them and said, “She is more righteous than I,^k since I wouldn’t give her to my son Shelah.” And he did not sleep with her again.

27When the time came for her to give birth, there were twin boys in her womb.^m 28As she was giving birth, one of them put out his hand; so the midwife took a scarlet thread and tied it on his wrist and said, “This one came out first.” 29But when he drew back his hand, his brother came

38:17
^dEze 16:33
^ever 20
38:18 ^fver 25
38:19 ^gver 14
38:21
^hLev 19:29;
Hos 4:14
38:24
ⁱLev 21:9;
Dt 22:21, 22
38:25 ^jver 18
38:26
^k1Sa 24:17
^lver 11
38:27
^mGe 25:24

out, and she said, “So this is how you have broken out!” And he was named Perez.^{an} 30Then his brother, who had the scarlet thread on his wrist, came out. And he was named Zerah.^{bo}

Joseph and Potiphar’s Wife

39 Now Joseph had been taken down to Egypt. Potiphar, an Egyptian who was one of Pharaoh’s officials, the captain of the guard,^p bought him from the Ishmaelites who had taken him there.^q

2The LORD was with Joseph^r so that he prospered, and he lived in the house of his Egyptian master. 3When his master saw that the LORD was with him^s and that the LORD gave him success in everything he did,^t 4Joseph found favor in his eyes and became his attendant. Potiphar put him in charge of his household, and he entrusted to his care everything he owned.^u 5From the time he put him in charge of his household and of all that he owned, the LORD blessed the household of the Egyptian because of Joseph.^v The blessing of the LORD was on everything Potiphar had, both in the house and in the field. 6So Potiphar left everything he had in Joseph’s care; with Joseph in charge, he did not concern himself with anything except the food he ate.

Now Joseph was well-built and handsome,^w 7and after a while his master’s wife took notice of Joseph and said, “Come to bed with me!”^x

8But he refused.^y “With me in charge,” he told her, “my master does not concern himself with anything in the house; everything he owns he has entrusted to my care. 9No one is greater in this house than I am.^z My master has withheld nothing from me except you, because you are his wife. How then could I do such a wicked thing and sin against God?”^a 10And though she spoke to Joseph day after day, he refused to go to bed with her or even be with her.

11One day he went into the house to attend to his duties, and none of the household servants was inside.

^a 29 Perez means *breaking out*. ^b 30 Zerah can mean *scarlet* or *brightness*.

38:29
ⁿGe 46:12;
Nu 26:20, 21;
Ru 4:12, 18;
1Ch 2:4; Mt 1:3
38:30 ^o1Ch 2:4
39:1 ^pGe 37:36
^qGe 37:25;
Ps 105:17
39:2 ^rGe 21:20,
22; Ac 7:9
39:3 ^sGe 21:22;
26:28 ^tPs 1:3
39:4 ^uver 8,
22; Ge 24:2
39:5
^vGe 26:24;
30:27
39:6
^w1Sa 16:12
39:7 ^x2Sa 13:11;
Pr 7:15-18
39:8
^yPr 6:23-24
39:9 ^zGe 41:33,
40 ^aGe 20:6;
42:18; 2Sa 12:13

¹²She caught him by his cloak^b and said, “Come to bed with me!” But he left his cloak in her hand and ran out of the house.

¹³When she saw that he had left his cloak in her hand and had run out of the house, ¹⁴she called her household servants. “Look,” she said to them, “this Hebrew has been brought to us to make sport of us! He came in here to sleep with me, but I screamed.^c ¹⁵When he heard me scream for help, he left his cloak beside me and ran out of the house.”

¹⁶She kept his cloak beside her until his master came home. ¹⁷Then she told him this story:^d “That Hebrew slave you brought us came to me to make sport of me. ¹⁸But as soon as I screamed for help, he left his cloak beside me and ran out of the house.”

¹⁹When his master heard the story his wife told him, saying, “This is how your slave treated me,” he burned with anger.^e ²⁰Joseph’s master took him and put him in prison,^f the place where the king’s prisoners were confined.

But while Joseph was there in the prison, ²¹the LORD was with him; he showed him kindness and granted him favor in the eyes of the prison warden.^g ²²So the warden put Joseph in charge of all those held in the prison, and he was made responsible for all that was done there.^h ²³The warden paid no attention to anything under Joseph’s care, because the LORD was with Joseph and gave him success in whatever he did.ⁱ

The Cupbearer and the Baker

40 Some time later, the cupbearer^j and the baker of the king of Egypt offended their master, the king of Egypt. ²Pharaoh was angry^k with his two officials, the chief cupbearer and the chief baker, ³and put them in custody in the house of the captain of the guard,^l in the same prison where Joseph was confined. ⁴The captain of the guard assigned them to Joseph,^m and he attended them.

After they had been in custody for some time, ⁵each of the two men —

39:12 ^bPr 7:13
39:14
^cDt 22:24, 27
39:17 ^dEx 23:1,
7; Ps 101:5
39:19 ^ePr 6:34
39:20
^fGe 40:3;
Ps 105:18
39:21 ^gEx 3:21
39:22 ^hver 4
39:23 ⁱver 3
40:1 ^jNe 1:11
40:2 ^kPr 16:14,
15
40:3 ^lGe 39:20
40:4 ^mGe 39:4

the cupbearer and the baker of the king of Egypt, who were being held in prison — had a dream the same night, and each dream had a meaning of its own.ⁿ

⁶When Joseph came to them the next morning, he saw that they were dejected. ⁷So he asked Pharaoh’s officials who were in custody with him in his master’s house, “Why do you look so sad today?”^o

⁸“We both had dreams,” they answered, “but there is no one to interpret them.”^p

Then Joseph said to them, “Do not interpretations belong to God?^q Tell me your dreams.”

⁹So the chief cupbearer told Joseph his dream. He said to him, “In my dream I saw a vine in front of me, ¹⁰and on the vine were three branches. As soon as it budded, it blossomed, and its clusters ripened into grapes. ¹¹Pharaoh’s cup was in my hand, and I took the grapes, squeezed them into Pharaoh’s cup and put the cup in his hand.”

¹²“This is what it means,” Joseph said to him. “The three branches are three days. ¹³Within three days Pharaoh will lift up your head and restore you to your position, and you will put Pharaoh’s cup in his hand, just as you used to do when you were his cupbearer. ¹⁴But when all goes well with you, remember me^s and show me kindness;^t mention me to Pharaoh and get me out of this prison. ¹⁵I was forcibly carried off from the land of the Hebrews,^u and even here I have done nothing to deserve being put in a dungeon.”

¹⁶When the chief baker saw that Joseph had given a favorable interpretation, he said to Joseph, “I too had a dream: On my head were three baskets of bread.^a ¹⁷In the top basket were all kinds of baked goods for Pharaoh, but the birds were eating them out of the basket on my head.”

¹⁸“This is what it means,” Joseph said. “The three baskets are three days.^v ¹⁹Within three days Pharaoh will lift off your head^w and impale

40:5 ⁿGe 41:11
40:7 ^oNe 2:2
40:8 ^pGe 41:8,
15 ^qGe 41:16;
Da 2:22, 28, 47
40:12
^rGe 41:12, 15, 25;
Da 2:36; 4:19
40:14
^sLk 23:42
^tJos 2:12;
1Sa 20:14, 42;
1Ki 2:7
40:15
^uGe 37:26-28
40:18 ^vver 12
40:19 ^wver 13

^a 16 Or three wicker baskets

your body on a pole. And the birds will eat away your flesh.”

²⁰Now the third day was Pharaoh’s birthday,^x and he gave a feast for all his officials.^y He lifted up the heads of the chief cupbearer and the chief baker in the presence of his officials: ²¹He restored the chief cupbearer to his position, so that he once again put the cup into Pharaoh’s hand^z — ²²but he impaled the chief baker, a just as Joseph had said to them in his interpretation.^b

²³The chief cupbearer, however, did not remember Joseph; he forgot him.^c

Pharaoh’s Dreams

41 When two full years had passed, Pharaoh had a dream:^d He was standing by the Nile, ²when out of the river there came up seven cows, sleek and fat,^e and they grazed among the reeds.^f ³After them, seven other cows, ugly and gaunt, came up out of the Nile and stood beside those on the riverbank. ⁴And the cows that were ugly and gaunt ate up the seven sleek, fat cows. Then Pharaoh woke up.

⁵He fell asleep again and had a second dream: Seven heads of grain, healthy and good, were growing on a single stalk. ⁶After them, seven other heads of grain sprouted — thin and scorched by the east wind. ⁷The thin heads of grain swallowed up the seven healthy, full heads. Then Pharaoh woke up; it had been a dream.

⁸In the morning his mind was troubled,^g so he sent for all the magicians^h and wise men of Egypt. Pharaoh told them his dreams, but no one could interpret them for him.

⁹Then the chief cupbearer said to Pharaoh, “Today I am reminded of my shortcomings. ¹⁰Pharaoh was once angry with his servants,ⁱ and he imprisoned me and the chief baker in the house of the captain of the guard.^j ¹¹Each of us had a dream the same night, and each dream had a meaning of its own.^k ¹²Now a young Hebrew was there with us, a servant of the captain of the guard. We told him our dreams, and he interpret-

40:20
^xMt 14:6-10
^yMk 6:21
40:21 ^zver 13
40:22 ^aver 19
^bPs 105:19
40:23
^cJob 19:14;
Ecc 9:15
41:1 ^dGe 20:3
41:2 ^ever 26
^fIsa 19:6
41:8 ^gDa 2:1, 3;
4:5, 19 ^hEx 7:11,
22; Da 1:20;
2:2, 27; 4:7
41:10 ⁱGe 40:2
^jGe 39:20
41:11 ^kGe 40:5

ed them for us, giving each man the interpretation of his dream.^l ¹³And things turned out exactly as he interpreted them to us: I was restored to my position, and the other man was impaled.^m”

¹⁴So Pharaoh sent for Joseph, and he was quickly brought from the dungeon.ⁿ When he had shaved and changed his clothes, he came before Pharaoh.

¹⁵Pharaoh said to Joseph, “I had a dream, and no one can interpret it. But I have heard it said of you that when you hear a dream you can interpret it.”^o

¹⁶“I cannot do it,” Joseph replied to Pharaoh, “but God will give Pharaoh the answer he desires.”^p

¹⁷Then Pharaoh said to Joseph, “In my dream I was standing on the bank of the Nile, ¹⁸when out of the river there came up seven cows, fat and sleek, and they grazed among the reeds. ¹⁹After them, seven other cows came up — scrawny and very ugly and lean. I had never seen such ugly cows in all the land of Egypt. ²⁰The lean, ugly cows ate up the seven fat cows that came up first. ²¹But even after they ate them, no one could tell that they had done so; they looked just as ugly as before. Then I woke up.

²²“In my dream I saw seven heads of grain, full and good, growing on a single stalk. ²³After them, seven other heads sprouted — withered and thin and scorched by the east wind. ²⁴The thin heads of grain swallowed up the seven good heads. I told this to the magicians, but none of them could explain it to me.”^q

²⁵Then Joseph said to Pharaoh, “The dreams of Pharaoh are one and the same. God has revealed to Pharaoh what he is about to do.”^r ²⁶The seven good cows^s are seven years, and the seven good heads of grain are seven years; it is one and the same dream. ²⁷The seven lean, ugly cows that came up afterward are seven years, and so are the seven worthless heads of grain scorched by the east wind: They are seven years of famine.^t

²⁸“It is just as I said to Pharaoh: God has shown Pharaoh what he is

41:12 ^lGe 40:12
41:13
^mGe 40:22
41:14
ⁿPs 105:20;
Da 2:25
41:15 ^oDa 5:16
41:16
^pGe 40:8;
Da 2:30;
Ac 3:12; 2Co 3:5
41:24 ^qver 8
41:25 ^rDa 2:45
41:26 ^sver 2
41:27
^tGe 12:10;
2Ki 8:1

about to do. ²⁹Seven years of great abundance^u are coming throughout the land of Egypt, ³⁰but seven years of famine^v will follow them. Then all the abundance in Egypt will be forgotten, and the famine will ravage the land.^w ³¹The abundance in the land will not be remembered, because the famine that follows it will be so severe. ³²The reason the dream was given to Pharaoh in two forms is that the matter has been firmly decided^x by God, and God will do it soon.

³³“And now let Pharaoh look for a discerning and wise man^y and put him in charge of the land of Egypt. ³⁴Let Pharaoh appoint commissioners over the land to take a fifth^z of the harvest of Egypt during the seven years of abundance.^a ³⁵They should collect all the food of these good years that are coming and store up the grain under the authority of Pharaoh, to be kept in the cities for food.^b ³⁶This food should be held in reserve for the country, to be used during the seven years of famine that will come upon Egypt,^c so that the country may not be ruined by the famine.”

³⁷The plan seemed good to Pharaoh and to all his officials.^d ³⁸So Pharaoh asked them, “Can we find anyone like this man, one in whom is the spirit of God^a?”^e

³⁹Then Pharaoh said to Joseph, “Since God has made all this known to you, there is no one so discerning and wise as you. ⁴⁰You shall be in charge of my palace, and all my people are to submit to your orders.^f Only with respect to the throne will I be greater than you.”

Joseph in Charge of Egypt

⁴¹So Pharaoh said to Joseph, “I hereby put you in charge of the whole land of Egypt.”^g ⁴²Then Pharaoh took his signet ring^h from his finger and put it on Joseph’s finger. He dressed him in robes of fine linen and put a gold chain around his neck.ⁱ ⁴³He had him ride in a chariot as his second-in-command,^b and people shouted before him, “Make way^c!”^j Thus he

41:29 ^uver 47
41:30 ^vver 54;
Ge 47:13
41:32
^wver 56
^xNu 23:19;
Isa 46:10-11
41:33 ^yver 39
41:34 ^z1Sa 8:15
^aver 48
41:35 ^bver 48
41:36 ^cver 56
41:37
^dGe 45:16
41:38
^eNu 27:18;
Job 32:8;
Da 4:8-9, 18;
5:11, 14
41:40
^fPs 105:21-22;
Ac 7:10
41:41
^gGe 42:6;
Da 6:3
41:42 ^hEst 3:10
ⁱDa 5:7, 16, 29
41:43 ^jEst 6:9

41:44
^kPs 105:22
41:45 ^lver 50;
Ge 46:20, 27
41:46
^mGe 37:2
ⁿ1Sa 16:21;
Da 1:19
41:50
^oGe 46:20;
48:5
41:51
^pGe 48:14,
18, 20
41:52
^qGe 48:1, 5;
50:23 ^rGe 17:6;
28:3; 49:22
41:54 ^sver 30;
Ps 105:11;
Ac 7:11
41:55 ^tDt 32:24
^uver 41

put him in charge of the whole land of Egypt.

⁴⁴Then Pharaoh said to Joseph, “I am Pharaoh, but without your word no one will lift hand or foot in all Egypt.”^k ⁴⁵Pharaoh gave Joseph the name Zaphenath-Paneah and gave him Asenath daughter of Potiphera, priest of On,^d to be his wife.^l And Joseph went throughout the land of Egypt.

⁴⁶Joseph was thirty years old^m when he entered the serviceⁿ of Pharaoh king of Egypt. And Joseph went out from Pharaoh’s presence and traveled throughout Egypt. ⁴⁷During the seven years of abundance the land produced plentifully. ⁴⁸Joseph collected all the food produced in those seven years of abundance in Egypt and stored it in the cities. In each city he put the food grown in the fields surrounding it. ⁴⁹Joseph stored up huge quantities of grain, like the sand of the sea; it was so much that he stopped keeping records because it was beyond measure.

⁵⁰Before the years of famine came, two sons were born to Joseph by Asenath daughter of Potiphera, priest of On.^o ⁵¹Joseph named his firstborn^p Manasse^e and said, “It is because God has made me forget all my trouble and all my father’s household.” ⁵²The second son he named Ephraim^f and said, “It is because God has made me fruitful^r in the land of my suffering.”

⁵³The seven years of abundance in Egypt came to an end, ⁵⁴and the seven years of famine began,^s just as Joseph had said. There was famine in all the other lands, but in the whole land of Egypt there was food. ⁵⁵When all Egypt began to feel the famine,^t the people cried to Pharaoh for food. Then Pharaoh told all the Egyptians, “Go to Joseph and do what he tells you.”^u

^a 38 Or of the gods ^b 43 Or in the chariot of his second-in-command; or in his second chariot
^c 43 Or Bow down ^d 45 That is, Heliopolis; also in verse 50 ^e 51 Manasseh sounds like and may be derived from the Hebrew for forget.
^f 52 Ephraim sounds like the Hebrew for twice fruitful.

⁵⁶When the famine had spread over the whole country, Joseph opened all the storehouses and sold grain to the Egyptians, for the famine^v was severe throughout Egypt. ⁵⁷And all the world came to Egypt to buy grain from Joseph,^w because the famine was severe everywhere.

Joseph's Brothers Go to Egypt

42 When Jacob learned that there was grain in Egypt,^x he said to his sons, "Why do you just keep looking at each other?" ²He continued, "I have heard that there is grain in Egypt. Go down there and buy some for us, so that we may live and not die."^y

³Then ten of Joseph's brothers went down to buy grain from Egypt. ⁴But Jacob did not send Benjamin, Joseph's brother, with the others, because he was afraid that harm might come to him. ⁵So Israel's sons were among those who went to buy grain,^a for there was famine in the land of Canaan also.^b

⁶Now Joseph was the governor of the land,^c the person who sold grain to all its people. So when Joseph's brothers arrived, they bowed down to him with their faces to the ground.^d ⁷As soon as Joseph saw his brothers, he recognized them, but he pretended to be a stranger and spoke harshly to them.^e "Where do you come from?" he asked.

"From the land of Canaan," they replied, "to buy food."

⁸Although Joseph recognized his brothers, they did not recognize him.^f ⁹Then he remembered his dreams^g about them and said to them, "You are spies! You have come to see where our land is unprotected."

¹⁰"No, my lord," they answered. "Your servants have come to buy food. ¹¹We are all the sons of one man. Your servants are honest men, not spies."

¹²"No!" he said to them. "You have come to see where our land is unprotected."

¹³But they replied, "Your servants were twelve brothers, the sons of one man, who lives in the land of Canaan.

41:56
v Ge 12:10
41:57
w Ge 42:5;
47:15
42:1 x Ac 7:12
42:2 y Ge 43:8
42:4 z ver 38
42:5 a Ge 41:57
b Ge 12:10;
Ac 7:11
42:6 c Ge 41:41
d Ge 37:7-10
42:7 e ver 30
42:8 f Ge 37:2
42:9 g Ge 37:7

The youngest is now with our father, and one is no more."^h

¹⁴Joseph said to them, "It is just as I told you: You are spies! ¹⁵And this is how you will be tested: As surely as Pharaoh lives,ⁱ you will not leave this place unless your youngest brother comes here. ¹⁶Send one of your number to get your brother; the rest of you will be kept in prison, so that your words may be tested to see if you are telling the truth.^j If you are not, then as surely as Pharaoh lives, you are spies!" ¹⁷And he put them all in custody^k for three days.

¹⁸On the third day, Joseph said to them, "Do this and you will live, for I fear God!^l ¹⁹If you are honest men, let one of your brothers stay here in prison, while the rest of you go and take grain back for your starving households. ²⁰But you must bring your youngest brother to me,^m so that your words may be verified and that you may not die." This they proceeded to do.

²¹They said to one another, "Surely we are being punished because of our brother.ⁿ We saw how distressed he was when he pleaded with us for his life, but we would not listen; that's why this distress^o has come on us."

²²Reuben replied, "Didn't I tell you not to sin against the boy?^p But you wouldn't listen! Now we must give an accounting^q for his blood."^r ²³They did not realize that Joseph could understand them, since he was using an interpreter.

²⁴He turned away from them and began to weep, but then came back and spoke to them again. He had Simeon taken from them and bound before their eyes.^s

²⁵Joseph gave orders to fill their bags with grain,^t to put each man's silver back in his sack,^u and to give them provisions for their journey.^v After this was done for them, ²⁶they loaded their grain on their donkeys and left.

²⁷At the place where they stopped for the night one of them opened his sack to get feed for his donkey, and he saw his silver in the mouth of his sack.^w ²⁸"My silver has been

42:13
h Ge 37:30, 33;
44:20
42:15 i 1Sa 17:55
42:16 j ver 11
42:17
k Ge 40:4
42:18
l Ge 20:11;
Lev 25:43
42:20 m ver 15,
34; Ge 43:5;
44:23
42:21
n Ge 37:26-28
o Hos 5:15
42:22
p Ge 37:21-
22 q Ge 9:5
r 1Ki 2:32;
2Ch 24:22;
Ps 9:12
42:24 s ver 13;
Ge 43:14, 23;
45:14-15
42:25 t Ge 43:2
u Ge 44:1, 8
v Ro 12:17, 20-21
42:27
w Ge 43:21-22

returned,” he said to his brothers. “Here it is in my sack.”

Their hearts sank and they turned to each other trembling and said, “What is this that God has done to us?”^x

²⁹When they came to their father Jacob in the land of Canaan, they told him all that had happened to them. They said, ³⁰“The man who is lord over the land spoke harshly to us^y and treated us as though we were spying on the land. ³¹But we said to him, ‘We are honest men; we are not spies.’^z ³²We were twelve brothers, sons of one father. One is no more, and the youngest is now with our father in Canaan.’

³³“Then the man who is lord over the land said to us, ‘This is how I will know whether you are honest men: Leave one of your brothers here with me, and take food for your starving households and go.’^a ³⁴But bring your youngest brother to me so I will know that you are not spies but honest men. Then I will give your brother back to you, and you can trade^a in the land.’^b”

³⁵As they were emptying their sacks, there in each man’s sack was his pouch of silver! When they and their father saw the money pouches, they were frightened.^c ³⁶Their father Jacob said to them, “You have deprived me of my children. Joseph is no more and Simeon is no more, and now you want to take Benjamin.^d Everything is against me!”

³⁷Then Reuben said to his father, “You may put both of my sons to death if I do not bring him back to you. Entrust him to my care, and I will bring him back.”

³⁸But Jacob said, “My son will not go down there with you; his brother is dead^e and he is the only one left. If harm comes to him^f on the journey you are taking, you will bring my gray head down to the grave^g in sorrow.^h”

The Second Journey to Egypt

43 Now the famine was still severe in the land.ⁱ ²So when they had eaten all the grain they had

42:28

^x Ge 43:23

42:30 ^y ver 7

42:31 ^z ver 11

42:33 ^a ver 19,

20

42:34

^b Ge 34:10

42:35

^c Ge 43:12, 15, 18

42:36

^d Ge 43:14

42:38

^e Ge 37:33

^f ver 4

^g Ge 37:35

^h Ge 44:29, 34

43:1 ⁱ Ge 12:10;

41:56-57

brought from Egypt, their father said to them, “Go back and buy us a little more food.”

³But Judah said to him, “The man warned us solemnly, ‘You will not see my face again unless your brother is with you.’ⁱ ⁴If you will send our brother along with us, we will go down and buy food for you. ⁵But if you will not send him, we will not go down, because the man said to us, ‘You will not see my face again unless your brother is with you.’^k”

⁶Israel asked, “Why did you bring this trouble on me by telling the man you had another brother?”

⁷They replied, “The man questioned us closely about ourselves and our family. ‘Is your father still living?’^l he asked us. ‘Do you have another brother?’^m We simply answered his questions. How were we to know he would say, ‘Bring your brother down here?’”

⁸Then Judah said to Israel his father, “Send the boy along with me and we will go at once, so that we and you and our children may live and not die.ⁿ ⁹I myself will guarantee his safety; you can hold me personally responsible for him. If I do not bring him back to you and set him here before you, I will bear the blame before you all my life.^o ¹⁰As it is, if we had not delayed, we could have gone and returned twice.”

¹¹Then their father Israel said to them, “If it must be, then do this: Put some of the best products of the land in your bags and take them down to the man as a gift^p — a little balm^q and a little honey, some spices^r and myrrh, some pistachio nuts and almonds. ¹²Take double the amount of silver with you, for you must return the silver that was put back into the mouths of your sacks.^s Perhaps it was a mistake. ¹³Take your brother also and go back to the man at once. ¹⁴And may God Almighty^{bt} grant you mercy before the man so that he will let your other brother and Benjamin come back with you.^u As for me, if I am bereaved, I am bereaved.”^v

^a 34 Or move about freely ^b 14 Hebrew El-Shaddai

43:3 ^j Ge 42:15;

44:23

43:5 ^k Ge 42:15;

2Sa 3:13

43:7 ^l ver 27

^m Ge 42:13

43:8 ⁿ Ge 42:2;

Ps 33:18-19

43:9

^o Ge 42:37;

44:32;

Phm 1:18-19

43:11

^p Ge 32:20;

Pr 18:16

^q Ge 37:25;

Jer 8:22

^r 1Ki 10:2

43:12

^s Ge 42:25

43:14 ^t Ge 17:1;

28:3; 35:11

^u Ge 42:24

^v Est 4:16

¹⁵So the men took the gifts and double the amount of silver, and Benjamin also. They hurried^w down to Egypt and presented themselves^x to Joseph. ¹⁶When Joseph saw Benjamin with them, he said to the steward of his house,^y “Take these men to my house, slaughter an animal and prepare a meal;^z they are to eat with me at noon.”

¹⁷The man did as Joseph told him and took the men to Joseph’s house. ¹⁸Now the men were frightened^a when they were taken to his house. They thought, “We were brought here because of the silver that was put back into our sacks the first time. He wants to attack us and overpower us and seize us as slaves and take our donkeys.”

¹⁹So they went up to Joseph’s steward and spoke to him at the entrance to the house. ²⁰“We beg your pardon, our lord,” they said, “we came down here the first time to buy food.^b ²¹But at the place where we stopped for the night we opened our sacks and each of us found his silver—the exact weight—in the mouth of his sack. So we have brought it back with us.^c ²²We have also brought additional silver with us to buy food. We don’t know who put our silver in our sacks.”

²³“It’s all right,” he said. “Don’t be afraid. Your God, the God of your father, has given you treasure in your sacks;^d I received your silver.” Then he brought Simeon out to them.^e

²⁴The steward took the men into Joseph’s house,^f gave them water to wash their feet^g and provided fodder for their donkeys. ²⁵They prepared their gifts for Joseph’s arrival at noon, because they had heard that they were to eat there.

²⁶When Joseph came home, they presented to him the gifts^h they had brought into the house, and they bowed down before him to the ground.ⁱ ²⁷He asked them how they were, and then he said, “How is your aged father you told me about? Is he still living?”^j

²⁸They replied, “Your servant our father is still alive and well.” And they

43:15
^w Ge 45:9, 13
^x Ge 47:2, 7
^y 43:16 ^y Ge 44:1,
 4, 12 ^z ver 31;
 Lk 15:23
 43:18
^a Ge 42:35
 43:20
^b Ge 42:3
 43:21 ^c ver 15;
 Ge 42:27, 35
 43:23
^d Ge 42:28
^e Ge 42:24
 43:24 ^f ver 16
^g Ge 18:4; 24:32
 43:26 ^h Mt 2:11
ⁱ Ge 37:7, 10
 43:27 ^j ver 7

bowed down, prostrating themselves before him.^k

²⁹As he looked about and saw his brother Benjamin, his own mother’s son, he asked, “Is this your youngest brother, the one you told me about?”^l And he said, “God be gracious to you,^m my son.” ³⁰Deeply movedⁿ at the sight of his brother, Joseph hurried out and looked for a place to weep. He went into his private room and wept^o there.

³¹After he had washed his face, he came out and, controlling himself,^p said, “Serve the food.”

³²They served him by himself, the brothers by themselves, and the Egyptians who ate with him by themselves, because Egyptians could not eat with Hebrews,^q for that is detestable to Egyptians.^r ³³The men had been seated before him in the order of their ages, from the firstborn to the youngest; and they looked at each other in astonishment. ³⁴When portions were served to them from Joseph’s table, Benjamin’s portion was five times as much as anyone else’s.^s So they feasted and drank freely with him.

A Silver Cup in a Sack

44 Now Joseph gave these instructions to the steward of his house: “Fill the men’s sacks with as much food as they can carry, and put each man’s silver in the mouth of his sack.^t ²Then put my cup, the silver one, in the mouth of the youngest one’s sack, along with the silver for his grain.” And he did as Joseph said.

³As morning dawned, the men were sent on their way with their donkeys. ⁴They had not gone far from the city when Joseph said to his steward, “Go after those men at once, and when you catch up with them, say to them, ‘Why have you repaid good with evil?’^u ⁵Isn’t this the cup my master drinks from and also uses for divination?’^v This is a wicked thing you have done.”

⁶When he caught up with them, he repeated these words to them. ⁷But they said to him, “Why does my lord say such things? Far be it from

43:28 ^k Ge 37:7
 43:29
^l Ge 42:13
^m Nu 6:25;
 Ps 67:1
 43:30
ⁿ Jn 11:33, 38
^o Ge 42:24;
 45:2, 14, 15;
 46:29
 43:31 ^p Ge 45:1
 43:32
^q Gal 2:12
^r Ge 46:34;
 Ex 8:26
 43:34
^s Ge 37:3; 45:22
 44:1 ^t Ge 42:25
 44:4 ^u Ps 35:12
 44:5
^v Ge 30:27;
 Dt 18:10-14

your servants to do anything like that! ⁸We even brought back to you from the land of Canaan the silver we found inside the mouths of our sacks.^w So why would we steal silver or gold from your master's house? ⁹If any of your servants is found to have it, he will die;^x and the rest of us will become my lord's slaves."

¹⁰"Very well, then," he said, "let it be as you say. Whoever is found to have it will become my slave; the rest of you will be free from blame."

¹¹Each of them quickly lowered his sack to the ground and opened it. ¹²Then the steward proceeded to search, beginning with the oldest and ending with the youngest. And the cup was found in Benjamin's sack.^y ¹³At this, they tore their clothes.^z Then they all loaded their donkeys and returned to the city.

¹⁴Joseph was still in the house when Judah and his brothers came in, and they threw themselves to the ground before him.^a ¹⁵Joseph said to them, "What is this you have done? Don't you know that a man like me can find things out by divination?^b"

¹⁶"What can we say to my lord?" Judah replied. "What can we say? How can we prove our innocence? God has uncovered your servants' guilt. We are now my lord's slaves^c—we ourselves and the one who was found to have the cup.^d"

¹⁷But Joseph said, "Far be it from me to do such a thing! Only the man who was found to have the cup will become my slave. The rest of you, go back to your father in peace."

¹⁸Then Judah went up to him and said: "Pardon your servant, my lord, let me speak a word to my lord. Do not be angry^e with your servant, though you are equal to Pharaoh himself. ¹⁹My lord asked his servants, 'Do you have a father or a brother?'^f ²⁰And we answered, 'We have an aged father, and there is a young son born to him in his old age.^g His brother is dead,^h and he is the only one of his mother's sons left, and his father loves him.'ⁱ

²¹"Then you said to your servants, 'Bring him down to me so I can see

44:8
w Ge 42:25;
43:21
44:9 x Ge 31:32
44:12 y ver 2
44:13
z Ge 37:29;
Nu 14:6;
2Sa 1:11
44:14 a Ge 37:7,
10
44:15 b ver 5;
Ge 30:27
44:16 c ver 9;
Ge 43:18 d ver 2
44:18
e Ge 18:30;
Ex 32:22
44:19 f Ge 43:7
44:20
g Ge 37:3;
h Ge 37:33
i Ge 42:13

44:21
j Ge 42:15
44:22
k Ge 37:35
44:23 l Ge 43:5
44:25
m Ge 43:2
44:27
n Ge 46:19
44:28
o Ge 37:33
44:29
p Ge 42:38
44:30
q 1Sa 18:1
44:32 r Ge 43:9
44:33
s Ge 43:18
t Jn 15:13
44:34 u Est 8:6
45:1 v Ge 43:31
45:2 w Ge 29:11
x ver 16;
Ge 46:29

him for myself.^j ²²And we said to my lord, 'The boy cannot leave his father; if he leaves him, his father will die.'^k ²³But you told your servants, 'Unless your youngest brother comes down with you, you will not see my face again.'^l ²⁴When we went back to your servant my father, we told him what my lord had said.

²⁵"Then our father said, 'Go back and buy a little more food.'^m ²⁶But we said, 'We cannot go down. Only if our youngest brother is with us will we go. We cannot see the man's face unless our youngest brother is with us.'

²⁷"Your servant my father said to us, 'You know that my wife bore me two sons.ⁿ ²⁸One of them went away from me, and I said, 'He has surely been torn to pieces.'^o And I have not seen him since. ²⁹If you take this one from me too and harm comes to him, you will bring my gray head down to the grave in misery.'^p

³⁰"So now, if the boy is not with us when I go back to your servant my father, and if my father, whose life is closely bound up with the boy's life,^q ³¹sees that the boy isn't there, he will die. Your servants will bring the gray head of our father down to the grave in sorrow. ³²Your servant guaranteed the boy's safety to my father. I said, 'If I do not bring him back to you, I will bear the blame before you, my father, all my life!'^r

³³"Now then, please let your servant remain here as my lord's slave^s in place of the boy,^t and let the boy return with his brothers. ³⁴How can I go back to my father if the boy is not with me? No! Do not let me see the misery that would come on my father."^u

Joseph Makes Himself Known

45 Then Joseph could no longer control himself^v before all his attendants, and he cried out, "Have everyone leave my presence!" So there was no one with Joseph when he made himself known to his brothers. ²And he wept^w so loudly that the Egyptians heard him, and Pharaoh's household heard about it.^x

³Joseph said to his brothers, "I am

Joseph! Is my father still living?"^y But his brothers were not able to answer him,^z because they were terrified at his presence.

⁴Then Joseph said to his brothers, "Come close to me." When they had done so, he said, "I am your brother Joseph, the one you sold into Egypt!^a ⁵And now, do not be distressed^b and do not be angry with yourselves for selling me here,^c because it was to save lives that God sent me ahead of you.^d ⁶For two years now there has been famine in the land, and for the next five years there will be no plowing and reaping. ⁷But God sent me ahead of you to preserve for you a remnant^e on earth and to save your lives by a great deliverance.^{af}

⁸"So then, it was not you who sent me here, but God. He made me father^g to Pharaoh, lord of his entire household and ruler of all Egypt.^h ⁹Now hurry back to my father and say to him, "This is what your son Joseph says: God has made me lord of all Egypt. Come down to me; don't delay.ⁱ ¹⁰You shall live in the region of Goshen^j and be near me — you, your children and grandchildren, your flocks and herds, and all you have. ¹¹I will provide for you there,^k because five years of famine are still to come. Otherwise you and your household and all who belong to you will become destitute.^l

¹²"You can see for yourselves, and so can my brother Benjamin, that it is really I who am speaking to you. ¹³Tell my father about all the honor accorded me in Egypt and about everything you have seen. And bring my father down here quickly.^m"

¹⁴Then he threw his arms around his brother Benjamin and wept, and Benjamin embraced him, weeping. ¹⁵And he kissedⁿ all his brothers and wept over them. Afterward his brothers talked with him.ⁿ

¹⁶When the news reached Pharaoh's palace that Joseph's brothers had come,^o Pharaoh and all his officials were pleased. ¹⁷Pharaoh said to Joseph, "Tell your brothers, 'Do this: Load your animals and return to the land of Canaan,¹⁸ and bring your fa-

45:3 ^y Ac 7:13
^z ver 15
 45:4 ^a Ge 37:28
 45:5 ^b Ge 42:21
^c Ge 42:22
^d ver 7-8;
 Ge 50:20;
 Ps 105:17
 45:7 ^e 2Ki 19:4,
 30, 31;
 Isa 10:20,
 21; Mic 4:7;
 Zep 2:7
^f Ex 15:2;
 Est 4:14;
 Isa 25:9
 45:8
^g Jdg 17:10
^h Ge 41:41
 45:9 ⁱ Ge 43:10
 45:10
^j Ge 46:28, 34;
 47:1
 45:11 ^k Ge 47:12
 45:13 ^l Ac 7:14
 45:15
^m Lk 15:20
ⁿ ver 3
 45:16 ^o Ac 7:13

45:18
 P Ge 27:28;
 46:34; 47:6, 11,
 27; Nu 18:12, 29
 Q Ps 37:19
 45:19 ^r Ge 46:5
 45:21
^s Ge 42:25
 45:22
^t Ge 37:3; 43:34
 45:24
^u Ge 42:21-22
 45:26
^v Ge 44:28
 45:27 ^w ver 19
 46:1 ^x Ge 21:14;
 28:10
^y Ge 26:24;
 28:13; 31:42
 46:2 ^z Ge 15:1;
 Job 33:14-15
^a Ge 22:1; 31:11
 46:3 ^b Ge 28:13
^c Ge 12:2;
 Dt 26:5 ^d Ex 1:7

ther and your families back to me. I will give you the best of the land of Egypt^p and you can enjoy the fat of the land.^q

¹⁹"You are also directed to tell them, 'Do this: Take some carts^r from Egypt for your children and your wives, and get your father and come. ²⁰Never mind about your belongings, because the best of all Egypt will be yours.'"

²¹So the sons of Israel did this. Joseph gave them carts, as Pharaoh had commanded, and he also gave them provisions for their journey.^s ²²To each of them he gave new clothing, but to Benjamin he gave three hundred shekels^b of silver and five sets of clothes.^t ²³And this is what he sent to his father: ten donkeys loaded with the best things of Egypt, and ten female donkeys loaded with grain and bread and other provisions for his journey. ²⁴Then he sent his brothers away, and as they were leaving he said to them, "Don't quarrel on the way!"^u

²⁵So they went up out of Egypt and came to their father Jacob in the land of Canaan. ²⁶They told him, "Joseph is still alive! In fact, he is ruler of all Egypt." Jacob was stunned; he did not believe them.^v ²⁷But when they told him everything Joseph had said to them, and when he saw the carts^w Joseph had sent to carry him back, the spirit of their father Jacob revived. ²⁸And Israel said, "I'm convinced! My son Joseph is still alive. I will go and see him before I die."

Jacob Goes to Egypt

46 So Israel set out with all that was his, and when he reached Beersheba,^x he offered sacrifices to the God of his father Isaac.^y

²And God spoke to Israel in a vision at night^z and said, "Jacob! Jacob!"

"Here I am,"^a he replied.

³"I am God, the God of your father,"^b he said. "Do not be afraid to go down to Egypt, for I will make you into a great nation^c there.^d ⁴I will go

^a 7 Or *save you as a great band of survivors*
^b 22 That is, about 7 1/2 pounds or about 3.5 kilograms

down to Egypt with you, and I will surely bring you back again.^e And Joseph's own hand will close your eyes.^f"

⁵Then Jacob left Beersheba, and Israel's sons took their father Jacob and their children and their wives in the carts^g that Pharaoh had sent to transport him. ⁶So Jacob and all his offspring went to Egypt,^h taking with them their livestock and the possessions they had acquired in Canaan. ⁷Jacob brought with him to Egypt his sons and grandsons and his daughters and granddaughters — all his offspring.ⁱ

⁸These are the names of the sons of Israel^j (Jacob and his descendants) who went to Egypt:

Reuben the firstborn of Jacob.

⁹The sons of Reuben:^k

Hanok, Pallu, Hezron and Karmi.

¹⁰The sons of Simeon:^l

Jemuel,^m Jamin, Ohad, Jakin, Zohar and Shaul the son of a Canaanite woman.

¹¹The sons of Levi:ⁿ

Gershon, Kohath and Merari.

¹²The sons of Judah:^o

Er, Onan, Shelah, Perez and Zerah (but Er and Onan had died in the land of Canaan).

The sons of Perez:^p

Hezron and Hamul.

¹³The sons of Issachar:^q

Tola, Puah,^{ar} Jashub^b and Shimron.

¹⁴The sons of Zebulun:^s

Sered, Elon and Jahleel.

¹⁵These were the sons Leah bore to Jacob in Paddan Aram,^c besides his daughter Dinah. These sons and daughters of his were thirty-three in all.

¹⁶The sons of Gad:^t

Zephon,^{du} Haggi, Shuni, Zebon, Eri, Arodi and Areli.

¹⁷The sons of Asher:^v

Imnah, Ishvah, Ishvi and Beriah.

Their sister was Serah.

The sons of Beriah:

Heber and Malkiel.

46:4

^e Ge 28:15;

48:21; Ex 3:8

^f Ge 50:1, 24

46:5 ^g Ge 45:19

46:6 ^h Dt 26:5;

Jos 24:4;

Ps 105:23;

Isa 52:4;

Ac 7:15

46:7 ⁱ Ge 45:10

46:8 ^j Ex 1:1;

Nu 26:4

46:9 ^k 1Ch 5:3

46:10

^l Ge 29:33;

Nu 26:14

^m Ex 6:15

46:11

ⁿ Ge 29:34;

Nu 3:17

46:12

^o Ge 29:35

PlCh 2:5;

Mt 1:3

46:13

^q Ge 30:18

^r 1Ch 7:1

46:14

^s Ge 30:20

46:16

^t Ge 30:11

^u Nu 26:15

46:17

^v Ge 30:13;

1Ch 7:30-31

¹⁸These were the children born to Jacob by Zilpah,^w whom Laban had given to his daughter Leah^x — sixteen in all.

¹⁹The sons of Jacob's wife Rachel:

Joseph and Benjamin.^y ²⁰In Egypt, Manasseh^z and Ephraim^a were born to Joseph by Asenath daughter of Potiph-
era, priest of On.^e

²¹The sons of Benjamin:^b

Bela, Beker, Ashbel, Gera, Na-
aman, Ehi, Rosh, Muppim,
Huppim and Ard.

²²These were the sons of Rachel who were born to Jacob — fourteen in all.

²³The son of Dan:

Hushim.

²⁴The sons of Naphtali:

Jahziel, Guni, Jezer and Shil-
lem.

²⁵These were the sons born to Ja-
cob by Bilhah,^c whom Laban had given to his daughter Rachel^d — seven in all.

²⁶All those who went to Egypt with Jacob — those who were his direct descendants, not counting his sons' wives — numbered sixty-six persons.^e ²⁷With the two sons^f who had been born to Joseph in Egypt, the members of Jacob's family, which went to Egypt, were seventy^g in all.^f

²⁸Now Jacob sent Judah ahead of him to Joseph to get directions to Goshen.^g When they arrived in the region of Goshen, ²⁹Joseph had his chariot made ready and went to Goshen to meet his father Israel. As soon as Joseph appeared before him, he threw his arms around his father^h and wept for a long time.^h

^a 13 Samaritan Pentateuch and Syriac (see also 1 Chron. 7:1); Masoretic Text *Puvah*

^b 13 Samaritan Pentateuch and some Septuagint manuscripts (see also Num. 26:24 and 1 Chron. 7:1); Masoretic Text *Iob*

^c 15 That is,

Northwest Mesopotamia

^d 16 Samaritan

Pentateuch and Septuagint (see also Num.

26:15); Masoretic Text *Ziphion*

^e 20 That is,

Heliopolis

^f 27 Hebrew; Septuagint the

nine children

^g 27 Hebrew (see also Exodus

1:5 and note); Septuagint (see also Acts 7:14)

seventy-five

^h 29 Hebrew around him

46:18

^w Ge 30:10

^x Ge 29:24

46:19

^y Ge 44:27

46:20

^z Ge 41:51

^a Ge 41:52

46:21

^b Nu 26:38-41;

1Ch 7:6-12; 8:1

46:25

^c Ge 30:8

^d Ge 29:29

46:26

^e ver 5-7; Ex 1:5;

Dt 10:22

46:27 ^f Ac 7:14

46:28

^g Ge 45:10

46:29

^h Ge 45:14-15;

Lk 15:20

³⁰Israel said to Joseph, “Now I am ready to die, since I have seen for myself that you are still alive.”

³¹Then Joseph said to his brothers and to his father’s household, “I will go up and speak to Pharaoh and will say to him, ‘My brothers and my father’s household, who were living in the land of Canaan, have come to me.’

³²The men are shepherds; they tend livestock, and they have brought along their flocks and herds and everything they own.’ ³³When Pharaoh calls you in and asks, ‘What is your occupation?’ ³⁴you should answer, ‘Your servants have tended livestock from our boyhood on, just as our fathers did.’ Then you will be allowed to settle in the region of Goshen,^k for all shepherds are detestable to the Egyptians.^l”

47 Joseph went and told Pharaoh, “My father and brothers, with their flocks and herds and everything they own, have come from the land of Canaan and are now in Goshen.”^m ²He chose five of his brothers and presented them before Pharaoh.

³Pharaoh asked the brothers, “What is your occupation?”ⁿ

“Your servants are shepherds,” they replied to Pharaoh, “just as our fathers were.” ⁴They also said to him, “We have come to live here for a while,^o because the famine is severe in Canaan^p and your servants’ flocks have no pasture. So now, please let your servants settle in Goshen.”^q

⁵Pharaoh said to Joseph, “Your father and your brothers have come to you, ⁶and the land of Egypt is before you; settle your father and your brothers in the best part of the land.^r Let them live in Goshen. And if you know of any among them with special ability,^s put them in charge of my own livestock.”

⁷Then Joseph brought his father Jacob in and presented him before Pharaoh. After Jacob blessed^a Pharaoh,^t ⁸Pharaoh asked him, “How old are you?”

⁹And Jacob said to Pharaoh, “The years of my pilgrimage are a hundred and thirty.^u My years have been few and difficult,^v and they do not equal

46:31 ⁱGe 47:1
46:33 ^jGe 47:3
46:34
^kGe 45:10
^lGe 43:32;
Ex 8:26
47:1 ^mGe 46:31
47:3 ⁿGe 46:33
47:4 ^oGe 15:13;
Dt 26:5
^pGe 43:1
^qGe 46:34
47:6 ^rGe 45:18
^sEx 18:21, 25
47:7 ^tver 10;
2Sa 14:22
47:9 ^uGe 25:7
^vHeb 11:9, 13

the years of the pilgrimage of my fathers.^w” ¹⁰Then Jacob blessed^b Pharaoh^x and went out from his presence.

¹¹So Joseph settled his father and his brothers in Egypt and gave them property in the best part of the land, the district of Rameses,^y as Pharaoh directed. ¹²Joseph also provided his father and his brothers and all his father’s household with food, according to the number of their children.^z

Joseph and the Famine

¹³There was no food, however, in the whole region because the famine was severe; both Egypt and Canaan wasted away because of the famine.^a

¹⁴Joseph collected all the money that was to be found in Egypt and Canaan in payment for the grain they were buying, and he brought it to Pharaoh’s palace.^b ¹⁵When the money of the people of Egypt and Canaan was gone, all Egypt came to Joseph and said, “Give us food. Why should we die before your eyes?^c Our money is all gone.”

¹⁶“Then bring your livestock,” said Joseph. “I will sell you food in exchange for your livestock, since your money is gone.” ¹⁷So they brought their livestock to Joseph, and he gave them food in exchange for their horses,^d their sheep and goats, their cattle and donkeys. And he brought them through that year with food in exchange for all their livestock.

¹⁸When that year was over, they came to him the following year and said, “We cannot hide from our lord the fact that since our money is gone and our livestock belongs to you, there is nothing left for our lord except our bodies and our land. ¹⁹Why should we perish before your eyes — we and our land as well? Buy us and our land in exchange for food, and we with our land will be in bondage to Pharaoh. Give us seed so that we may live and not die, and that the land may not become desolate.”

²⁰So Joseph bought all the land in Egypt for Pharaoh. The Egyptians, one and all, sold their fields, because

^wGe 35:28
47:10 ^xver 7
47:11 ^yEx 1:11;
12:37
47:12 ^zGe 45:11
47:13
^aGe 41:30;
Ac 7:11
47:14
^bGe 41:56
47:15 ^cver 19;
Ex 16:3
47:17 ^dEx 14:9

^a 7 Or greeted ^b 10 Or said farewell to

the famine was too severe for them. The land became Pharaoh's, ²¹and Joseph reduced the people to servitude,^a from one end of Egypt to the other. ²²However, he did not buy the land of the priests, because they received a regular allotment from Pharaoh and had food enough from the allotment^e Pharaoh gave them. That is why they did not sell their land.

²³Joseph said to the people, "Now that I have bought you and your land today for Pharaoh, here is seed for you so you can plant the ground. ²⁴But when the crop comes in, give a fifth^f of it to Pharaoh. The other four-fifths you may keep as seed for the fields and as food for yourselves and your households and your children."

²⁵"You have saved our lives," they said. "May we find favor in the eyes of our lord;^g we will be in bondage to Pharaoh."

²⁶So Joseph established it as a law concerning land in Egypt — still in force today — that a fifth of the produce belongs to Pharaoh. It was only the land of the priests that did not become Pharaoh's.^h

²⁷Now the Israelites settled in Egypt in the region of Goshen. They acquired property there and were fruitful and increased greatly in number.ⁱ

²⁸Jacob lived in Egypt^j seventeen years, and the years of his life were a hundred and forty-seven. ²⁹When the time drew near for Israel to die,^k he called for his son Joseph and said to him, "If I have found favor in your eyes, put your hand under my thigh^l and promise that you will show me kindness and faithfulness.^m Do not bury me in Egypt, ³⁰but when I rest with my fathers, carry me out of Egypt and bury me where they are buried."ⁿ

"I will do as you say," he said.

³¹"Swear to me,"^o he said. Then Joseph swore to him,^p and Israel worshiped as he leaned on the top of his staff.^{bq}

Manasseh and Ephraim

48 Some time later Joseph was told, "Your father is ill." So

47:22

^e Dt 14:28-29;

Ezr 7:24

47:24

^f Ge 41:34

47:25 ^g Ge 32:5

47:26 ^h ver 22

47:27 ⁱ Ge 17:6;

46:3; Ex 1:7

47:28

^j Ps 105:23

47:29 ^k Dt 31:14

^l Ge 24:2

^m Ge 24:49

47:30

ⁿ Ge 49:29-

32; 50:5,13;

Ac 7:15-16

47:31 ^o Ge 21:23

^p Ge 24:3

^q Heb 11:21 *fn*;

1Ki 1:47

he took his two sons Manasseh and Ephraim^r along with him. ²When Jacob was told, "Your son Joseph has come to you," Israel rallied his strength and sat up on the bed.

³Jacob said to Joseph, "God Almighty^c appeared to me at Luz^s in the land of Canaan, and there he blessed me^t ⁴and said to me, 'I am going to make you fruitful and increase your numbers.^u I will make you a community of peoples, and I will give this land as an everlasting possession to your descendants after you.'

⁵"Now then, your two sons born to you in Egypt^v before I came to you here will be reckoned as mine; Ephraim and Manasseh will be mine,^w just as Reuben and Simeon are mine. ⁶Any children born to you after them will be yours; in the territory they inherit they will be reckoned under the names of their brothers. ⁷As I was returning from Paddan,^d to my sorrow Rachel died in the land of Canaan while we were still on the way, a little distance from Ephrath. So I buried her there beside the road to Ephrath" (that is, Bethlehem).^x

⁸When Israel saw the sons of Joseph, he asked, "Who are these?"

⁹"They are the sons God has given me here,"^y Joseph said to his father.

Then Israel said, "Bring them to me so I may bless^z them."

¹⁰Now Israel's eyes were failing because of old age, and he could hardly see.^a So Joseph brought his sons close to him, and his father kissed them^b and embraced them.

¹¹Israel said to Joseph, "I never expected to see your face again, and now God has allowed me to see your children too."^c

¹²Then Joseph removed them from Israel's knees and bowed down with his face to the ground. ¹³And Joseph took both of them, Ephraim on his right toward Israel's left hand and Manasseh on his left toward Israel's right hand,^d and brought them

^a 21 Samaritan Pentateuch and Septuagint (see also Vulgate); Masoretic Text and he moved the people into the cities ^b 31 Or Israel bowed down at the head of his bed ^c 3 Hebrew El-Shaddai ^d 7 That is, Northwest Mesopotamia

48:1 ^r Ge 41:52

48:3 ^s Ge 28:19

^t Ge 28:13;

35:9-12

48:4 ^u Ge 17:6

48:5

^v Ge 41:50-52;

46:20 ^w 1Ch 5:1;

Jos 14:4

48:7 ^x Ge 35:19

48:9 ^y Ge 33:5

^z Ge 27:4

48:10 ^a Ge 27:1

^b Ge 27:27

48:11

^c Ge 50:23;

Ps 128:6

48:13 ^d Ps 110:1

close to him. ¹⁴But Israel reached out his right hand and put it on Ephraim's head, though he was the younger, and crossing his arms, he put his left hand on Manasseh's head, even though Manasseh was the firstborn.^e

¹⁵Then he blessed^f Joseph and said,

“May the God before whom my fathers
Abraham and Isaac walked
faithfully,
the God who has been my shepherd^g
all my life to this day,
¹⁶the Angel who has delivered me
from all harm
— may he bless these boys.^h
May they be called by my
name
and the names of my fathers
Abraham and Isaac,ⁱ
and may they increase greatly
on the earth.”

¹⁷When Joseph saw his father placing his right hand on Ephraim's head^j he was displeased; so he took hold of his father's hand to move it from Ephraim's head to Manasseh's head.
¹⁸Joseph said to him, “No, my father, this one is the firstborn; put your right hand on his head.”

¹⁹But his father refused and said, “I know, my son, I know. He too will become a people, and he too will become great.^k Nevertheless, his younger brother will be greater than he,^l and his descendants will become a group of nations.” ²⁰He blessed them that day and said,

“In your^a name will Israel
pronounce this blessing:
‘May God make you like
Ephraim^m and
Manasseh.ⁿ’”

So he put Ephraim ahead of Manasseh.

²¹Then Israel said to Joseph, “I am about to die, but God will be with you^{bo} and take you^b back to the land of your^b fathers.^p ²²And to you I give one more ridge of land^{cq} than to your brothers,^r the ridge I took from the Amorites with my sword and my bow.”

48:14
^e Ge 41:51
48:15 ^f Ge 17:1
^g Ge 49:24
48:16
^h Heb 11:21
ⁱ Ge 28:13
48:17 ^j ver 14
48:19
^k Ge 17:20
^l Ge 25:23
48:20
^m Nu 2:18
ⁿ Nu 2:20;
Ru 4:11
48:21
^o Ge 26:3; 46:4
^p Ge 28:13;
50:24
48:22
^q Jos 24:32;
Jn 4:5 ^r Ge 37:8

49:1
^s Nu 24:14;
Jer 23:20
49:2 ^t Ps 34:11
49:3 ^u Ge 29:32
^v Dt 21:17;
Ps 78:51
49:4
^w Isa 57:20
^x Ge 35:22;
Dt 27:20
49:5
^y Ge 34:25;
Pr 4:17
49:6 ^z Pr 1:15;
Eph 5:11
^a Ge 34:26
49:7 ^b Jos 19:1;
9; 21:1-42
49:8 ^c Dt 33:7;
1Ch 5:2
49:9
^d Nu 24:9;
Eze 19:5;
Mic 5:8
^e Rev 5:5
49:10
^f Nu 24:17, 19;
Ps 60:7

Jacob Blesses His Sons

49:1-28Ref — Dt 33:1-29

49 Then Jacob called for his sons and said: “Gather around so I can tell you what will happen to you in days to come.^s

²“Assemble and listen, sons of Jacob;
listen to your father Israel.^t

³“Reuben, you are my firstborn,^u
my might, the first sign of my strength,^v
excelling in honor, excelling in power.

⁴Turbulent as the waters,^w you will no longer excel,
for you went up onto your father's bed,
onto my couch and defiled it.^x

⁵“Simeon and Levi are brothers —
their swords^d are weapons of violence.^y

⁶Let me not enter their council,
let me not join their assembly,^z
for they have killed men in their anger^a
and hamstring oxen as they pleased.

⁷Cursed be their anger, so fierce,
and their fury, so cruel!
I will scatter them in Jacob
and disperse them in Israel.^b

⁸“Judah,^e your brothers will praise you;
your hand will be on the neck of your enemies;
your father's sons will bow down to you.^c

⁹You are a lion's^d cub, Judah;^e
you return from the prey, my son.
Like a lion he crouches and lies down,
like a lioness — who dares to rouse him?

¹⁰The scepter will not depart from Judah,^f

^a 20 The Hebrew is singular. ^b 21 The Hebrew is plural. ^c 22 The Hebrew for ridge of land is identical with the place name Shechem. ^d 5 The meaning of the Hebrew for this word is uncertain. ^e 8 Judah sounds like and may be derived from the Hebrew for praise.

- nor the ruler's staff from
between his feet,^a
until he to whom it belongs^b shall
come
and the obedience of the
nations shall be his.⁹
- ¹¹He will tether his donkey to a
vine,
his colt to the choicest branch;
he will wash his garments in
wine,
his robes in the blood of grapes.¹²
His eyes will be darker than wine,
his teeth whiter than milk.^c
- ¹³"Zebulun^h will live by the
seashore
and become a haven for ships;
his border will extend toward
Sidon.
- ¹⁴"Issacharⁱ is a rawboned^d donkey
lying down among the sheep
pens.^e
- ¹⁵When he sees how good is his
resting place
and how pleasant is his land,
he will bend his shoulder to the
burden
and submit to forced labor.
- ¹⁶"Dan^{fj} will provide justice for his
people
as one of the tribes of Israel.
- ¹⁷Dan^k will be a snake by the
roadside,
a viper along the path,
that bites the horse's heels
so that its rider tumbles
backward.
- ¹⁸"I look for your deliverance,
LORD.^l
- ¹⁹"Gad^{gm} will be attacked by a band
of raiders,
but he will attack them at their
heels.
- ²⁰"Asher'sⁿ food will be rich;
he will provide delicacies fit for
a king.
- ²¹"Naphtali^o is a doe set free
that bears beautiful fawns.^h
- ²²"Joseph^p is a fruitful vine,
a fruitful vine near a spring,
whose branches climb over a
wall.ⁱ

49:10 ⁹Ps 2:9;
Isa 42:1, 4
49:13
^hGe 30:20;
Dt 33:18-19;
Jos 19:10-11
49:14
ⁱGe 30:18
49:16
^jGe 30:6;
Dt 33:22;
Jdg 18:26-27
49:17
^kJdg 18:27
49:18
^lPs 119:166, 174
49:19
^mGe 30:11;
Dt 33:20;
1Ch 5:18
49:20
ⁿGe 30:13;
Dt 33:24
49:21
^oGe 30:8;
Dt 33:23
49:22
^pGe 30:24;
Dt 33:13-17

49:23
^qGe 37:24
49:24
^rPs 18:34
^sPs 132:2, 5;
Isa 1:24; 41:10
^tIsa 28:16
49:25
^uGe 28:13
^vGe 27:28
49:26
^wDt 33:15-16
49:27
^xGe 35:18;
Jdg 20:12-13
49:29
^yGe 50:16

- ²³With bitterness archers attacked
him;
they shot at him with hostility.^q
- ²⁴But his bow remained steady,
his strong arms^r stayed^l limber,
because of the hand of the Mighty
One of Jacob,^s
because of the Shepherd, the
Rock of Israel,^t
- ²⁵because of your father's God,^u
who helps you,
because of the Almighty,^k who
blesses you
with blessings of the skies above,
blessings of the deep springs
below,^v
blessings of the breast and
womb.
- ²⁶Your father's blessings are greater
than the blessings of the
ancient mountains,
than^l the bounty of the age-old
hills.
Let all these rest on the head of
Joseph,
on the brow of the prince
among^m his brothers.^w
- ²⁷"Benjamin^x is a ravenous wolf;
in the morning he devours the
prey,
in the evening he divides the
plunder."

²⁸All these are the twelve tribes of
Israel, and this is what their father
said to them when he blessed them,
giving each the blessing appropriate
to him.

The Death of Jacob

²⁹Then he gave them these instruc-
tions:^y "I am about to be gathered

^a 10 Or from his descendants ^b 10 Or to whom
tribute belongs; the meaning of the Hebrew for
this phrase is uncertain. ^c 12 Or will be dull
from wine, / his teeth white from milk
^d 14 Or strong ^e 14 Or the campfires; or the
saddlebags ^f 16 Dan here means he provides
justice. ^g 19 Gad sounds like the Hebrew for
attack and also for band of raiders.
^h 21 Or free; / he utters beautiful words
ⁱ 22 Or Joseph is a wild colt, / a wild colt near a
spring, / a wild donkey on a terraced hill
^j 23, 24 Or archers will attack . . . will shoot . . .
will remain . . . will stay ^k 25 Hebrew Shaddai
^l 26 Or of my progenitors, / as great as
^m 26 Or of the one separated from

to my people.² Bury me with my fathers^a in the cave in the field of Ephron the Hittite,³⁰ the cave in the field of Machpelah,^b near Mamre in Canaan, which Abraham bought along with the field^c as a burial place from Ephron the Hittite. ³¹There Abraham^d and his wife Sarah^e were buried, there Isaac and his wife Rebekah^f were buried, and there I buried Leah. ³²The field and the cave in it were bought from the Hittites.^g”

³³When Jacob had finished giving instructions to his sons, he drew his feet up into the bed, breathed his last and was gathered to his people.⁹

50 Joseph threw himself on his father and wept over him and kissed him.^h ²Then Joseph directed the physicians in his service to embalm his father Israel. So the physicians embalmed him,ⁱ ³taking a full forty days, for that was the time required for embalming. And the Egyptians mourned for him seventy days.^j

⁴When the days of mourning had passed, Joseph said to Pharaoh’s court, “If I have found favor in your eyes, speak to Pharaoh for me. Tell him, ⁵‘My father made me swear an oath^k and said, “I am about to die; bury me in the tomb I dug for myself^l in the land of Canaan.”^m Now let me go up and bury my father; then I will return.’”

⁶Pharaoh said, “Go up and bury your father, as he made you swear to do.”

⁷So Joseph went up to bury his father. All Pharaoh’s officials accompanied him — the dignitaries of his court and all the dignitaries of Egypt — ⁸besides all the members of Joseph’s household and his brothers and those belonging to his father’s household. Only their children and their flocks and herds were left in Goshen. ⁹Chariots and horsemen^b also went up with him. It was a very large company.

¹⁰When they reached the threshing floor of Atad, near the Jordan, they lamented loudly and bitterly;ⁿ and there Joseph observed a seven-day period^o of mourning for his fa-

49:29
^z Ge 25:8
^a Ge 15:15;
 47:30; 50:13
 49:30
^b Ge 23:9
^c Ge 23:20
 49:31 ^d Ge 25:9
^e Ge 23:19
^f Ge 35:29
 49:33 ^g ver 29;
 Ge 25:8; Ac 7:15
 50:1 ^h Ge 46:4
 50:2 ⁱ ver 26;
 2Ch 16:14
 50:3 ^j Ge 37:34;
 Nu 20:29;
 Dt 34:8
 50:5 ^k Ge 47:31
^l 2Ch 16:14;
 Isa 22:16
^m Ge 47:31
 50:10
ⁿ 2Sa 1:17;
 Ac 8:2
^o 1Sa 31:13;
 Job 2:13

ther. ¹¹When the Canaanites who lived there saw the mourning at the threshing floor of Atad, they said, “The Egyptians are holding a solemn ceremony of mourning.” That is why that place near the Jordan is called Abel Mizraim.^c

¹²So Jacob’s sons did as he had commanded them: ¹³They carried him to the land of Canaan and buried him in the cave in the field of Machpelah, near Mamre, which Abraham had bought along with the field^p as a burial place from Ephron the Hittite. ¹⁴After burying his father, Joseph returned to Egypt, together with his brothers and all the others who had gone with him to bury his father.

Joseph Reassures His Brothers

¹⁵When Joseph’s brothers saw that their father was dead, they said, “What if Joseph holds a grudge against us and pays us back for all the wrongs we did to him?”^q ¹⁶So they sent word to Joseph, saying, “Your father left these instructions before he died: ¹⁷‘This is what you are to say to Joseph: I ask you to forgive your brothers the sins and the wrongs they committed in treating you so badly.’ Now please forgive the sins of the servants of the God of your father.” When their message came to him, Joseph wept.

¹⁸His brothers then came and threw themselves down before him.^r “We are your slaves,”^s they said.

¹⁹But Joseph said to them, “Don’t be afraid. Am I in the place of God?^t ²⁰You intended to harm me,^u but God intended^v it for good^w to accomplish what is now being done, the saving of many lives.^x ²¹So then, don’t be afraid. I will provide for you and your children.^y” And he reassured them and spoke kindly to them.

The Death of Joseph

²²Joseph stayed in Egypt, along with all his father’s family. He lived a hundred and ten years^z ²³and saw the third generation^a of Ephraim’s

^a 32 Or the descendants of Heth

^b 9 Or charioteers ^c 11 Abel Mizraim means mourning of the Egyptians.

50:13
^p Ge 23:20;
 Ac 7:16
 50:15
^q Ge 37:28;
 42:21-22
 50:18 ^r Ge 37:7
^s Ge 43:18
 50:19
^t Ro 12:19;
 Heb 10:30
 50:20
^u Ge 37:20
^v Mic 4:11-12
^w Ro 8:28
^x Ge 45:5
 50:21
^y Ge 45:11; 47:12
 50:22
^z Ge 25:7;
 Jos 24:29
 50:23
^a Job 42:16

children. Also the children of Makir^b son of Manasseh were placed at birth on Joseph's knees.^a

²⁴Then Joseph said to his brothers, "I am about to die.^c But God will surely come to your aid^d and take you up out of this land to the land^e he promised on oath to Abraham, Isaac and Jacob."^f ²⁵And Joseph made the Israelites swear an oath and said, "God

50:23

^b Nu 32:39, 40

50:24

^c Ge 48:21

^d Ex 3:16-17

^e Ge 15:14

^f Ge 12:7; 26:3;
28:13; 35:12

50:25

^g Ge 47:29-30;
Ex 13:19;

Jos 24:32;

will surely come to your aid, and then you must carry my bones up from this place."^g

²⁶So Joseph died at the age of a hundred and ten. And after they embalmed him,^h he was placed in a coffin in Egypt.

^a 23 That is, were counted as his

Heb 11:22 50:26 ^h ver 2

EXODUS

The Israelites Oppressed

1 These are the names of the sons of Israel^a who went to Egypt with Jacob, each with his family: ²Reuben, Simeon, Levi and Judah; ³Issachar, Zebulun and Benjamin; ⁴Dan and Naphtali; Gad and Asher. ⁵The descendants of Jacob numbered seventy^a in all;^b Joseph was already in Egypt.

⁶Now Joseph and all his brothers and all that generation died,^c ⁷but the Israelites were exceedingly fruitful; they multiplied greatly, increased in numbers^d and became so numerous that the land was filled with them.

⁸Then a new king, to whom Joseph meant nothing, came to power in Egypt. ⁹"Look," he said to his people, "the Israelites have become far too numerous^e for us. ¹⁰Come, we must deal shrewdly^f with them or they will become even more numerous and, if war breaks out, will join our enemies, fight against us and leave the country."^g

¹¹So they put slave masters^h over them to oppress them with forced labor,ⁱ and they built Pithom and Ramesses^j as store cities^k for Pharaoh. ¹²But the more they were oppressed, the more they multiplied and spread; so the Egyptians came to dread the Israelites ¹³and worked them ruthlessly. ¹⁴They made their lives bitter with harsh labor in brick and mortar and with all kinds of work in the fields; in all their harsh labor the Egyptians worked them ruthlessly.^m

¹⁵The king of Egypt said to the Hebrew midwives, whose names were Shiphrah and Puah, ¹⁶"When you are helping the Hebrew women during childbirth on the delivery stool, if you see that the baby is a boy, kill him; but if it is a girl, let her live."ⁿ ¹⁷The midwives, however, fearedⁿ

1:1 ^a Ge 46:8
1:5 ^b Ge 46:26
1:6 ^c Ge 50:26
1:7 ^d Ge 46:3;
Dt 26:5; Ac 7:17
1:9
^e Ps 105:24-25
1:10 ^f Ps 83:3
^g Ac 7:17-19
1:11 ^h Ex 3:7
ⁱ Ge 15:13;
Ex 2:11; 5:4;
6:6-7 ^j Ge 47:11
^k 1Ki 9:19;
2Ch 8:4
1:13 ^l Dt 4:20
1:14 ^m Ex 2:23;
6:9; Nu 20:15;
Ps 81:6; Ac 7:19
1:17 ⁿ ver 21;
Pr 16:6

God and did not do what the king of Egypt had told them to do;^o they let the boys live. ¹⁸Then the king of Egypt summoned the midwives and asked them, "Why have you done this? Why have you let the boys live?"

¹⁹The midwives answered Pharaoh, "Hebrew women are not like Egyptian women; they are vigorous and give birth before the midwives arrive."^p

²⁰So God was kind to the midwives^q and the people increased and became even more numerous. ²¹And because the midwives feared God, he gave them families^r of their own.

²²Then Pharaoh gave this order to all his people: "Every Hebrew boy that is born you must throw into the Nile, but let every girl live."^s

The Birth of Moses

2 Now a man of the tribe of Levi married a Levite woman,^t ²and she became pregnant and gave birth to a son. When she saw that he was a fine child, she hid him for three months.^u ³But when she could hide him no longer, she got a papyrus basket^b for him and coated it with tar and pitch. Then she placed the child in it and put it among the reeds along the bank of the Nile. ⁴His sister^v stood at a distance to see what would happen to him.

⁵Then Pharaoh's daughter went down to the Nile to bathe, and her attendants were walking along the riverbank.^w She saw the basket among the reeds and sent her female slave to get it. ⁶She opened it and saw the baby. He was crying, and she felt

^o Da 3:16-18;
Ac 4:18-20;
5:29
1:19 ^p Jos 2:4-6;
2Sa 17:20
1:20 ^q ver 12;
Pr 11:18;
Isa 3:10
1:21 ^r 1Sa 2:35;
2Sa 7:11, 27-29;
1Ki 11:38
1:22 ^s Ac 7:19
2:1 ^t Ex 6:20;
Nu 26:59
2:2 ^u Ac 7:20;
Heb 11:23
2:4 ^v Ex 15:20;
Nu 26:59
2:5 ^w Ex 7:15;
8:20

^a 5 Masoretic Text (see also Gen. 46:27); Dead Sea Scrolls and Septuagint (see also Acts 7:14 and note at Gen. 46:27) *seventy-five*
^b 3 The Hebrew can also mean *ark*, as in Gen. 6:14.

sorry for him. “This is one of the Hebrew babies,” she said.

⁷Then his sister asked Pharaoh’s daughter, “Shall I go and get one of the Hebrew women to nurse the baby for you?”

⁸“Yes, go,” she answered. So the girl went and got the baby’s mother. ⁹Pharaoh’s daughter said to her, “Take this baby and nurse him for me, and I will pay you.” So the woman took the baby and nursed him. ¹⁰When the child grew older, she took him to Pharaoh’s daughter and he became her son. She named him Moses,^a saying, “I drew him out of the water.”

Moses Flees to Midian

¹¹One day, after Moses had grown up, he went out to where his own people^x were and watched them at their hard labor. He saw an Egyptian beating a Hebrew, one of his own people. ¹²Looking this way and that and seeing no one, he killed the Egyptian and hid him in the sand. ¹³The next day he went out and saw two Hebrews fighting. He asked the one in the wrong, “Why are you hitting your fellow Hebrew?”^y

¹⁴The man said, “Who made you ruler and judge over us?^z Are you thinking of killing me as you killed the Egyptian?” Then Moses was afraid and thought, “What I did must have become known.”

¹⁵When Pharaoh heard of this, he tried to kill Moses, but Moses fled from Pharaoh and went to live in Midian,^a where he sat down by a well. ¹⁶Now a priest of Midian^b had seven daughters, and they came to draw water^c and fill the troughs to water their father’s flock. ¹⁷Some shepherds came along and drove them away, but Moses got up and came to their rescue and watered their flock.^d

¹⁸When the girls returned to Reuel^e their father, he asked them, “Why have you returned so early today?”

¹⁹They answered, “An Egyptian rescued us from the shepherds. He even drew water for us and watered the flock.”

²⁰“And where is he?” Reuel asked

2:11 ^xAc 7:23;
Heb 11:24-26
2:13 ^yAc 7:26
2:14 ^zAc 7:27*
2:15 ^aAc 7:29;
Heb 11:27
2:16 ^bEx 3:1
^cGe 24:11
2:17 ^dGe 29:10
2:18 ^eNu 10:29

his daughters. “Why did you leave him? Invite him to have something to eat.”^f

²¹Moses agreed to stay with the man, who gave his daughter Zipporah^g to Moses in marriage. ²²Zipporah gave birth to a son, and Moses named him Gershom,^b saying, “I have become a foreigner^h in a foreign land.”

²³During that long period,ⁱ the king of Egypt died. The Israelites groaned in their slavery and cried out, and their cry^j for help because of their slavery went up to God. ²⁴God heard their groaning and he remembered his covenant^k with Abraham, with Isaac and with Jacob. ²⁵So God looked on the Israelites and was concerned^l about them.

Moses and the Burning Bush

3 Now Moses was tending the flock of Jethro^m his father-in-law, the priest of Midian, and he led the flock to the far side of the wilderness and came to Horeb,ⁿ the mountain^o of God. ²There the angel of the LORD^p appeared to him in flames of fire from within a bush.^q Moses saw that though the bush was on fire it did not burn up. ³So Moses thought, “I will go over and see this strange sight — why the bush does not burn up.”

⁴When the LORD saw that he had gone over to look, God called to him from within the bush, “Moses! Moses!”

And Moses said, “Here I am.”

⁵“Do not come any closer,” God said. “Take off your sandals, for the place where you are standing is holy ground.”^r ⁶Then he said, “I am the God of your father,^c the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac and the God of Jacob.”^s At this, Moses hid his face, because he was afraid to look at God.

⁷The LORD said, “I have indeed seen the misery of my people in Egypt. I have heard them crying out because of their slave drivers, and I am concerned^t about their suffering. ⁸So I have come down^u to rescue

^a 10 Moses sounds like the Hebrew for draw out.

^b 22 Gershom sounds like the Hebrew for a foreigner there. ^c 6 Masoretic Text; Samaritan Pentateuch (see Acts 7:32) fathers

2:20 ^fGe 31:54
2:21 ^gEx 18:2
2:22 ^hEx 18:3-4;
Heb 11:13
2:23 ⁱAc 7:30
^jEx 3:7, 9;
Dt 26:7; Jas 5:4
2:24 ^kEx 6:5;
Ps 105:10, 42
2:25 ^lEx 3:7;
4:31
3:1 ^mEx 2:18
ⁿ1Ki 19:8
^oEx 18:5
3:2 ^pGe 16:7
^qDt 33:16;
Mk 12:26;
Ac 7:30
3:5 ^rGe 28:17;
Jos 5:15;
Ac 7:33*
3:6 ^sEx 4:5;
Mt 22:32*;
Mk 12:26*;
Lk 20:37*;
Ac 7:32*
3:7 ^tEx 2:25
3:8 ^uGe 50:24

them from the hand of the Egyptians and to bring them up out of that land into a good and spacious land, a land flowing with milk and honey^v — the home of the Canaanites, Hittites, Amorites, Perizzites, Hivites and Jebusites.^w ⁹And now the cry of the Israelites has reached me, and I have seen the way the Egyptians are oppressing^x them. ¹⁰So now, go. I am sending you to Pharaoh to bring my people the Israelites out of Egypt.”^y

¹¹But Moses said to God, “Who am I^z that I should go to Pharaoh and bring the Israelites out of Egypt?”

¹²And God said, “I will be with you.^a And this will be the sign to you that it is I who have sent you: When you have brought the people out of Egypt, you^a will worship God on this mountain.”

¹³Moses said to God, “Suppose I go to the Israelites and say to them, ‘The God of your fathers has sent me to you,’ and they ask me, ‘What is his name?’ Then what shall I tell them?”

¹⁴God said to Moses, “I AM WHO I AM.^b This is what you are to say to the Israelites: ‘I AM^b has sent me to you.’”

¹⁵God also said to Moses, “Say to the Israelites, ‘The LORD,^c the God of your fathers — the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac and the God of Jacob — has sent me to you.’

“This is my name^c forever,
the name you shall call me
from generation to generation.

¹⁶“Go, assemble the elders^d of Israel and say to them, ‘The LORD, the God of your fathers — the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob — appeared to me and said: I have watched over you and have seen what has been done to you in Egypt. ¹⁷And I have promised to bring you up out of your misery in Egypt^e into the land of the Canaanites, Hittites, Amorites, Perizzites, Hivites and Jebusites — a land flowing with milk and honey.’

¹⁸“The elders of Israel will listen^f to you. Then you and the elders are to go to the king of Egypt and say to him, ‘The LORD, the God of the Hebrews, has met with us. Let us take

3:8 ^v ver 17;
Ex 13:5; Dt 1:25
^w Ge 15:18-21
3:9 ^x Ex 1:14;
2:23
3:10 ^y Mic 6:4
3:11 ^z Ex 6:12,
30; 1Sa 18:18
3:12 ^a Ge 31:3;
Jos 1:5; Ro 8:31
3:14 ^b Ex 6:2-
3; Jn 8:58;
Heb 13:8
3:15 ^c Ps 135:13;
Hos 12:5
3:16 ^d Ex 4:29
3:17 ^e Ge 15:16;
Jos 24:11
3:18 ^f Ex 4:1,
8, 31

a three-day journey into the wilderness to offer sacrifices^g to the LORD our God.’ ¹⁹But I know that the king of Egypt will not let you go unless a mighty hand^h compels him. ²⁰So I will stretch out my handⁱ and strike the Egyptians with all the wonders^j that I will perform among them. After that, he will let you go.^k

²¹“And I will make the Egyptians favorably disposed^l toward this people, so that when you leave you will not go empty-handed.^m ²²Every woman is to ask her neighbor and any woman living in her house for articles of silver and goldⁿ and for clothing, which you will put on your sons and daughters. And so you will plunder^o the Egyptians.”

Signs for Moses

4 Moses answered, “What if they do not believe me or listen^p to me and say, ‘The LORD did not appear to you?’”

²Then the LORD said to him, “What is that in your hand?”

“A staff,”^q he replied.

³The LORD said, “Throw it on the ground.”

Moses threw it on the ground and it became a snake, and he ran from it. ⁴Then the LORD said to him, “Reach out your hand and take it by the tail.” So Moses reached out and took hold of the snake and it turned back into a staff in his hand. ⁵“This,” said the LORD, “is so that they may believe^r that the LORD, the God of their fathers — the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac and the God of Jacob — has appeared to you.”

⁶Then the LORD said, “Put your hand inside your cloak.” So Moses put his hand into his cloak, and when he took it out, the skin was leprous^d — it had become as white as snow.^s

⁷“Now put it back into your cloak,” he said. So Moses put his hand back into his cloak, and when he took it

9 Ex 5:1, 3
3:19 ¹ Ex 4:21;
5:2
3:20 ¹ Ex 6:1, 6;
9:15 ¹ Dt 6:22;
Ne 9:10;
Ac 7:36
^k Ex 12:31-33
3:21 ¹ Ex 12:36
^m Ps 105:37
3:22 ¹ Ex 11:2
^o Eze 39:10
4:1 ^p Ex 3:18;
6:30
4:2 ^q ver 17, 20
4:5 ^r Ex 19:9
4:6 ^s Nu 12:10;
2Ki 5:1, 27

^a 12 The Hebrew is plural. ^b 14 Or I WILL BE WHAT I WILL BE ^c 15 The Hebrew for LORD sounds like and may be related to the Hebrew for I AM in verse 14. ^d 6 The Hebrew word for leprous was used for various diseases affecting the skin.

out, it was restored,^t like the rest of his flesh.

⁸Then the LORD said, "If they do not believe you or pay attention to the first sign, they may believe the second. ⁹But if they do not believe these two signs or listen to you, take some water from the Nile and pour it on the dry ground. The water you take from the river will become blood^u on the ground."

¹⁰Moses said to the LORD, "Pardon your servant, Lord. I have never been eloquent, neither in the past nor since you have spoken to your servant. I am slow of speech and tongue."^v

¹¹The LORD said to him, "Who gave human beings their mouths? Who makes them deaf or mute? Who gives them sight or makes them blind?^w Is it not I, the LORD? ¹²Now go; I will help you speak and will teach you what to say."^x

¹³But Moses said, "Pardon your servant, Lord. Please send someone else."

¹⁴Then the LORD's anger burned against Moses and he said, "What about your brother, Aaron the Levite? I know he can speak well. He is already on his way to meet^y you, and he will be glad to see you. ¹⁵You shall speak to him and put words in his mouth;^z I will help both of you speak and will teach you what to do. ¹⁶He will speak to the people for you, and it will be as if he were your mouth^a and as if you were God to him. ¹⁷But take this staff^b in your hand so you can perform the signs^c with it."

Moses Returns to Egypt

¹⁸Then Moses went back to Jethro his father-in-law and said to him, "Let me return to my own people in Egypt to see if any of them are still alive."

Jethro said, "Go, and I wish you well."

¹⁹Now the LORD had said to Moses in Midian, "Go back to Egypt, for all those who wanted to kill^d you are dead."^e ²⁰So Moses took his wife and sons, put them on a donkey and started back to Egypt. And he took the staff^f of God in his hand.

4:7 ^tNu 12:13-15; Dt 32:39; 2Ki 5:14; Mt 8:3
4:9 ^uEx 7:17-21
4:10 ^vEx 6:12; Jer 1:6
4:11 ^wPs 94:9; Mt 11:5
4:12 ^xIsa 50:4; Jer 1:9; Mt 10:19-20; Mk 13:11; Lk 12:12; 21:14-15
4:14 ^yver 27
4:15 ^zNu 23:5, 12, 16
4:16 ^aEx 7:1-2
4:17 ^bver 2
^cEx 7:9-21
4:19 ^dEx 2:15
^eEx 2:23
4:20 ^fEx 17:9; Nu 20:8-9, 11

4:21 ^gEx 3:19, 20 ^hEx 7:3, 13; 9:12, 35; 14:4, 8; Dt 2:30; Isa 63:17; Jn 12:40; Ro 9:18
4:22 ⁱIsa 63:16; 64:8; Jer 31:9; Hos 11:1; Ro 9:4
4:23 ^jEx 5:1; 7:16 ^kEx 11:5; 12:12, 29
4:24 ^lNu 22:22
4:25 ^mGe 17:14; Jos 5:2, 3
4:27 ⁿEx 3:1
^over 14
4:28 ^pver 8-9, 16
4:29 ^qEx 3:16
4:31 ^rver 8; Ex 3:18
^sEx 2:25
5:1 ^tEx 3:18
5:2 ^u2Ki 18:35; Job 21:15
^vEx 3:19

²¹The LORD said to Moses, "When you return to Egypt, see that you perform before Pharaoh all the wonders⁹ I have given you the power to do. But I will harden his heart^h so that he will not let the people go. ²²Then say to Pharaoh, 'This is what the LORD says: Israel is my firstborn son,ⁱ ²³and I told you, 'Let my son go,^j so he may worship me.' But you refused to let him go; so I will kill your firstborn son."^k

²⁴At a lodging place on the way, the LORD met Moses^a and was about to kill^l him. ²⁵But Zipporah took a flint knife, cut off her son's foreskin^m and touched Moses' feet with it.^b "Surely you are a bridegroom of blood to me," she said. ²⁶So the LORD let him alone. (At that time she said "bridegroom of blood," referring to circumcision.)

²⁷The LORD said to Aaron, "Go into the wilderness to meet Moses." So he met Moses at the mountainⁿ of God and kissed^o him. ²⁸Then Moses told Aaron everything the LORD had sent him to say,^p and also about all the signs he had commanded him to perform.

²⁹Moses and Aaron brought together all the elders^q of the Israelites, ³⁰and Aaron told them everything the LORD had said to Moses. He also performed the signs before the people, ³¹and they believed.^r And when they heard that the LORD was concerned^s about them and had seen their misery, they bowed down and worshiped.

Bricks Without Straw

5 Afterward Moses and Aaron went to Pharaoh and said, "This is what the LORD, the God of Israel, says: 'Let my people go, so that they may hold a festival^t to me in the wilderness.'"

²Pharaoh said, "Who is the LORD,^u that I should obey him and let Israel go? I do not know the LORD and I will not let Israel go."^v

³Then they said, "The God of the Hebrews has met with us. Now let us take a three-day journey into the

^a 24 Hebrew *him* ^b 25 The meaning of the Hebrew for this clause is uncertain.

wilderness to offer sacrifices to the LORD our God, or he may strike us with plagues^w or with the sword.”

⁴But the king of Egypt said, “Moses and Aaron, why are you taking the people away from their labor?^x Get back to your work!” ⁵Then Pharaoh said, “Look, the people of the land are now numerous,^y and you are stopping them from working.”

⁶That same day Pharaoh gave this order to the slave drivers and overseers in charge of the people: ⁷“You are no longer to supply the people with straw for making bricks; let them go and gather their own straw. ⁸But require them to make the same number of bricks as before; don’t reduce the quota. They are lazy; that is why they are crying out, ‘Let us go and sacrifice to our God.’ ⁹Make the work harder for the people so that they keep working and pay no attention to lies.”

¹⁰Then the slave drivers and the overseers went out and said to the people, “This is what Pharaoh says: ‘I will not give you any more straw. ¹¹Go and get your own straw wherever you can find it, but your work will not be reduced at all.’” ¹²So the people scattered all over Egypt to gather stubble to use for straw. ¹³The slave drivers kept pressing them, saying, “Complete the work required of you for each day, just as when you had straw.”

¹⁴And Pharaoh’s slave drivers beat the Israelite overseers they had appointed,^z demanding, “Why haven’t you met your quota of bricks yesterday or today, as before?”

¹⁵Then the Israelite overseers went and appealed to Pharaoh: “Why have you treated your servants this way? ¹⁶Your servants are given no straw, yet we are told, ‘Make bricks!’ Your servants are being beaten, but the fault is with your own people.”

¹⁷Pharaoh said, “Lazy, that’s what you are — lazy!^a That is why you keep saying, ‘Let us go and sacrifice to the LORD.’ ¹⁸Now get to work. You will not be given any straw, yet you must produce your full quota of bricks.”

¹⁹The Israelite overseers realized they were in trouble when they were

5:3 ^wEx 3:18
5:4 ^xEx 1:11
5:5 ^yEx 1:7, 9
5:14 ^zIsa 10:24
5:17 ^aver 8

told, “You are not to reduce the number of bricks required of you for each day.” ²⁰When they left Pharaoh, they found Moses and Aaron waiting to meet them, ²¹and they said, “May the LORD look on you and judge you! You have made us obnoxious^b to Pharaoh and his officials and have put a sword in their hand to kill us.”^c

God Promises Deliverance

²²Moses returned to the LORD and said, “Why, Lord, why have you brought trouble on this people?^d Is this why you sent me? ²³Ever since I went to Pharaoh to speak in your name, he has brought trouble on this people, and you have not rescued^e your people at all.”

6 Then the LORD said to Moses, “Now you will see what I will do to Pharaoh: Because of my mighty hand^f he will let them go;^g because of my mighty hand he will drive them out of his country.”^h

²God also said to Moses, “I am the LORD. ³I appeared to Abraham, to Isaac and to Jacob as God Almighty,^{ai} but by my nameⁱ the LORD^{bk} I did not make myself fully known to them. ⁴I also established my covenant^l with them to give them the land of Canaan, where they resided as foreigners.^m ⁵Moreover, I have heard the groaningⁿ of the Israelites, whom the Egyptians are enslaving, and I have remembered my covenant.

⁶“Therefore, say to the Israelites: ‘I am the LORD, and I will bring you out from under the yoke of the Egyptians. I will free you from being slaves to them, and I will redeem^o you with an outstretched arm^p and with mighty acts of judgment. ⁷I will take you as my own people, and I will be your God.^q Then you will know^r that I am the LORD your God, who brought you out from under the yoke of the Egyptians. ⁸And I will bring you to the land^s I swore with uplifted hand^t to give to Abraham, to Isaac and to Jacob.^u I will give it to you as a possession. I am the LORD.’”

5:21 ^bGe 34:30
^cEx 14:11
5:22 ^dNu 11:11
5:23 ^eJer 4:10
6:1 ^fEx 3:19
9 Ex 3:20
^hEx 12:31, 33, 39
6:3 ⁱGe 17:1
^jPs 68:4;
83:18; Isa 52:6
^kEx 3:14
6:4 ^lGe 15:18
^mGe 28:4, 13
6:5 ⁿEx 2:23
6:6 ^oDt 7:8;
1Ch 17:21
^pDt 26:8
6:7 ^qDt 4:20;
2Sa 7:24
^rEx 16:12;
Isa 41:20
6:8 ^sGe 15:18;
26:3 ^tGe 14:22
^uPs 136:21-22

^a 3 Hebrew *El-Shaddai*

^b 3 See note at 3:15.

⁹Moses reported this to the Israelites, but they did not listen to him because of their discouragement and harsh labor.

¹⁰Then the LORD said to Moses, ¹¹“Go, tell Pharaoh king of Egypt to let the Israelites go out of his country.”

¹²But Moses said to the LORD, “If the Israelites will not listen to me, why would Pharaoh listen to me, since I speak with faltering lips?”^v

Family Record of Moses and Aaron

¹³Now the LORD spoke to Moses and Aaron about the Israelites and Pharaoh king of Egypt, and he commanded them to bring the Israelites out of Egypt.

¹⁴These were the heads of their families^{b,w}

The sons of Reuben the first-born son of Israel were Hanok and Pallu, Hezron and Karmi. These were the clans of Reuben.

¹⁵The sons of Simeon^x were Jemuel, Jamin, Ohad, Jakin, Zohar and Shaul the son of a Canaanite woman. These were the clans of Simeon.

¹⁶These were the names of the sons of Levi according to their records: Gershon,^y Kohath and Merari.^z Levi lived 137 years.

¹⁷The sons of Gershon, by clans, were Libni and Shimei.^a

¹⁸The sons of Kohath were Amram, Izhar, Hebron and Uzziel.^b Kohath lived 133 years.

¹⁹The sons of Merari were Mahli and Mushi.^c

These were the clans of Levi according to their records.

²⁰Amram married his father's sister Jochebed, who bore him Aaron and Moses.^d Amram lived 137 years.

²¹The sons of Izhar^e were Korah, Nepheg and Zikri.

²²The sons of Uzziel were Michael, Elzaphan^f and Sithri.

²³Aaron married Elisheba, daughter of Amminadab^g and sister of Nahshon, and she bore him Nadab and Abihu,^h Eleazarⁱ and Ithamar.^j

²⁴The sons of Korah^k were

6:12 ^v ver 30;
Ex 4:10; Jer 1:6
6:14 ^w Ge 46:9
6:15

^x Ge 46:10;
1Ch 4:24
6:16 ^y Ge 46:11
^z Nu 3:17

6:17 ^{a1} Ch 6:17
6:18 ^{b1} Ch 6:2,
18

6:19 ^c Nu 3:20,
33; 1Ch 6:19;
23:21

6:20 ^d Ex 2:1-2;
Nu 26:59
6:21 ^{e1} Ch 6:38

6:22 ^f Lev 10:4;
Nu 3:30
6:23 ^g Ru 4:19,
20 ^h Lev 10:1

ⁱ Nu 3:2, 32
^j Nu 26:60
6:24 ^k Nu 26:11

^l Nu 3:2, 32
^m Nu 26:60
6:24 ^k Nu 26:11

6:25 ^l Nu 25:7,
11; Jos 24:33;
Ps 106:30

6:26 ^m Ex 7:4;
12:17, 41, 51
6:29 ⁿ ver 11;
Ex 7:2

6:30 ^o ver 12;
Ex 4:10
7:1 ^p Ex 4:16

7:3 ^q Ex 4:21;
11:9
7:4 ^r Ex 11:9

^s Ex 3:20; 6:6
7:5 ^t ver 17;
Ex 8:19, 22

^u Ex 3:20
7:6 ^v ver 2
7:7 ^w Dt 31:2;
34:7; Ac 7:23,
30

7:9 ^x Isa 7:11;
Jn 2:18

6:25 ^l Nu 25:7,
11; Jos 24:33;
Ps 106:30

6:26 ^m Ex 7:4;
12:17, 41, 51
6:29 ⁿ ver 11;
Ex 7:2

6:30 ^o ver 12;
Ex 4:10
7:1 ^p Ex 4:16

7:3 ^q Ex 4:21;
11:9
7:4 ^r Ex 11:9

^s Ex 3:20; 6:6
7:5 ^t ver 17;
Ex 8:19, 22

^u Ex 3:20
7:6 ^v ver 2
7:7 ^w Dt 31:2;
34:7; Ac 7:23,
30

7:9 ^x Isa 7:11;
Jn 2:18

Assir, Elkanah and Abiasaph. These were the Korahite clans.

²⁵Eleazar son of Aaron married one of the daughters of Putiel, and she bore him Phinehas.^l

These were the heads of the Levite families, clan by clan.

²⁶It was this Aaron and Moses to whom the LORD said, “Bring the Israelites out of Egypt by their divisions.”^m ²⁷They were the ones who spoke to Pharaoh king of Egypt about bringing the Israelites out of Egypt — this same Moses and Aaron.

Aaron to Speak for Moses

²⁸Now when the LORD spoke to Moses in Egypt, ²⁹he said to him, “I am the LORD.ⁿ Tell Pharaoh king of Egypt everything I tell you.”

³⁰But Moses said to the LORD, “Since I speak with faltering lips,^o why would Pharaoh listen to me?”

7 Then the LORD said to Moses, “See, I have made you like God^p to Pharaoh, and your brother Aaron will be your prophet. ²You are to say everything I command you, and your brother Aaron is to tell Pharaoh to let the Israelites go out of his country. ³But I will harden Pharaoh's heart,^q and though I multiply my signs and wonders in Egypt, ⁴he will not listen^r to you. Then I will lay my hand on Egypt and with mighty acts of judgment^s I will bring out my divisions, my people the Israelites. ⁵And the Egyptians will know that I am the LORD^t when I stretch out my hand^u against Egypt and bring the Israelites out of it.”

⁶Moses and Aaron did just as the LORD commanded^v them. ⁷Moses was eighty years old^w and Aaron eighty-three when they spoke to Pharaoh.

Aaron's Staff Becomes a Snake

⁸The LORD said to Moses and Aaron, ⁹“When Pharaoh says to you, ‘Perform a miracle,’^x then say to Aaron, ‘Take your staff and throw it down

^a 12 Hebrew *I am uncircumcised of lips*; also in verse 30 ^b 14 The Hebrew for *families* here and in verse 25 refers to units larger than clans.

before Pharaoh,^y and it will become a snake.”^y

¹⁰So Moses and Aaron went to Pharaoh and did just as the LORD commanded. Aaron threw his staff down in front of Pharaoh and his officials, and it became a snake. ¹¹Pharaoh then summoned wise men and sorcerers, and the Egyptian magicians^z also did the same things by their secret arts:^a ¹²Each one threw down his staff and it became a snake. But Aaron’s staff swallowed up their staffs. ¹³Yet Pharaoh’s heart^b became hard and he would not listen to them, just as the LORD had said.

The Plague of Blood

¹⁴Then the LORD said to Moses, “Pharaoh’s heart is unyielding;^c he refuses to let the people go. ¹⁵Go to Pharaoh in the morning as he goes out to the river. Confront him on the bank of the Nile, and take in your hand the staff that was changed into a snake. ¹⁶Then say to him, ‘The LORD, the God of the Hebrews, has sent me to say to you: Let my people go, so that they may worship^d me in the wilderness. But until now you have not listened. ¹⁷This is what the LORD says: By this you will know that I am the LORD:^e With the staff that is in my hand I will strike the water of the Nile, and it will be changed into blood.’ ¹⁸The fish in the Nile will die, and the river will stink; the Egyptians will not be able to drink its water.”⁹

¹⁹The LORD said to Moses, “Tell Aaron, ‘Take your staff and stretch out your hand^h over the waters of Egypt — over the streams and canals, over the ponds and all the reservoirs — and they will turn to blood.’ Blood will be everywhere in Egypt, even in vessels^a of wood and stone.”

²⁰Moses and Aaron did just as the LORD had commanded. He raised his staff in the presence of Pharaoh and his officials and struck the water of the Nile,ⁱ and all the water was changed into blood.^j ²¹The fish in the Nile died, and the river smelled so bad that the Egyptians could not drink its water. Blood was everywhere in Egypt.

7:9 ^yEx 4:2-5
7:11 ^zGe 41:8;
2Ti 3:8 ^aver 22;
Ex 8:7,18
7:13 ^bEx 4:21
7:14 ^cEx 8:15,
32; 10:1,20,27
7:16 ^dEx 3:18;
5:1,3
7:17 ^eEx 5:2
^fEx 4:9;
Rev 11:6; 16:4
7:18 ⁹ver 21,24
7:19 ^hEx 8:5-6,
16; 9:22; 10:12,
21; 14:21
7:20 ⁱEx 17:5
^jPs 78:44;
105:29

²²But the Egyptian magicians did the same things by their secret arts,^k and Pharaoh’s heart became hard; he would not listen to Moses and Aaron, just as the LORD had said. ²³Instead, he turned and went into his palace, and did not take even this to heart. ²⁴And all the Egyptians dug along the Nile to get drinking water, because they could not drink the water of the river.

The Plague of Frogs

²⁵Seven days passed after the LORD **8**^b struck the Nile. ¹Then the LORD said to Moses, “Go to Pharaoh and say to him, ‘This is what the LORD says: Let my people go, so that they may worship^l me. ²If you refuse to let them go, I will send a plague of frogs on your whole country. ³The Nile will teem with frogs. They will come up into your palace and your bedroom and onto your bed, into the houses of your officials and on your people,^m and into your ovens and kneading troughs. ⁴The frogs will come up on you and your people and all your officials.’”

⁵Then the LORD said to Moses, “Tell Aaron, ‘Stretch out your hand with your staffⁿ over the streams and canals and ponds, and make frogs come up on the land of Egypt.’”

⁶So Aaron stretched out his hand over the waters of Egypt, and the frogs^o came up and covered the land. ⁷But the magicians did the same things by their secret arts;^p they also made frogs come up on the land of Egypt.

⁸Pharaoh summoned Moses and Aaron and said, “Pray^q to the LORD to take the frogs away from me and my people, and I will let your people go to offer sacrifices^r to the LORD.”

⁹Moses said to Pharaoh, “I leave to you the honor of setting the time for me to pray for you and your officials and your people that you and your houses may be rid of the frogs, except for those that remain in the Nile.”

¹⁰“Tomorrow,” Pharaoh said.

^a 19 Or *even on their idols* ^b In Hebrew texts 8:1-4 is numbered 7:26-29, and 8:5-32 is numbered 8:1-28.

7:22 ^kver 11
8:1 ^lEx 3:12,18;
4:23
8:3 ^mEx 10:6
8:5 ⁿEx 7:19
8:6 ^oPs 78:45;
105:30
8:7 ^pEx 7:11
8:8 ^qver 28;
Ex 9:28; 10:17
^rver 25

Moses replied, “It will be as you say, so that you may know there is no one like the LORD our God.^s ¹¹The frogs will leave you and your houses, your officials and your people; they will remain only in the Nile.”

¹²After Moses and Aaron left Pharaoh, Moses cried out to the LORD about the frogs he had brought on Pharaoh. ¹³And the LORD did what Moses asked. The frogs died in the houses, in the courtyards and in the fields. ¹⁴They were piled into heaps, and the land reeked of them. ¹⁵But when Pharaoh saw that there was relief, he hardened his heart^t and would not listen to Moses and Aaron, just as the LORD had said.

The Plague of Gnats

¹⁶Then the LORD said to Moses, “Tell Aaron, ‘Stretch out your staff and strike the dust of the ground,’ and throughout the land of Egypt the dust will become gnats.” ¹⁷They did this, and when Aaron stretched out his hand with the staff and struck the dust of the ground, gnats^u came on people and animals. All the dust throughout the land of Egypt became gnats. ¹⁸But when the magicians^v tried to produce gnats by their secret arts,^w they could not.

Since the gnats were on people and animals everywhere, ¹⁹the magicians said to Pharaoh, “This is the finger^x of God.” But Pharaoh’s heart was hard and he would not listen, just as the LORD had said.

The Plague of Flies

²⁰Then the LORD said to Moses, “Get up early in the morning^y and confront Pharaoh as he goes to the river and say to him, ‘This is what the LORD says: Let my people go, so that they may worship^z me. ²¹If you do not let my people go, I will send swarms of flies on you and your officials, on your people and into your houses. The houses of the Egyptians will be full of flies; even the ground will be covered with them.

²²“But on that day I will deal differently with the land of Goshen, where my people live;^a no swarms

8:10 ^s Ex 9:14;
Dt 4:35; 33:26;
2Sa 7:22;
1Ch 17:20;
Ps 86:8;
Isa 46:9;
Jer 10:6
8:15 ^t Ex 7:14
8:17 ^u Ps 105:31
8:18 ^v Ex 9:11;
Da 5:8 ^w Ex 7:11
8:19 ^x Ex 7:5;
10:7; Ps 8:3;
Lk 11:20
8:20 ^y Ex 7:15;
9:13 ^z ver 1;
Ex 3:18
8:22 ^a Ex 9:4,
6, 26; 10:23;
11:7

of flies will be there, so that you will know^b that I, the LORD, am in this land. ²³I will make a distinction^a between my people and your people. This sign will occur tomorrow.”

²⁴And the LORD did this. Dense swarms of flies poured into Pharaoh’s palace and into the houses of his officials; throughout Egypt the land was ruined by the flies.^c

²⁵Then Pharaoh summoned^d Moses and Aaron and said, “Go, sacrifice to your God here in the land.”

²⁶But Moses said, “That would not be right. The sacrifices we offer the LORD our God would be detestable to the Egyptians.^e And if we offer sacrifices that are detestable in their eyes, will they not stone us? ²⁷We must take a three-day journey into the wilderness to offer sacrifices^f to the LORD our God, as he commands us.”

²⁸Pharaoh said, “I will let you go to offer sacrifices to the LORD your God in the wilderness, but you must not go very far. Now pray^g for me.”

²⁹Moses answered, “As soon as I leave you, I will pray to the LORD, and tomorrow the flies will leave Pharaoh and his officials and his people. Only let Pharaoh be sure that he does not act deceitfully^h again by not letting the people go to offer sacrifices to the LORD.”

³⁰Then Moses left Pharaoh and prayed to the LORD,ⁱ ³¹and the LORD did what Moses asked. The flies left Pharaoh and his officials and his people; not a fly remained. ³²But this time also Pharaoh hardened his heart^j and would not let the people go.

The Plague on Livestock

9 Then the LORD said to Moses, “Go to Pharaoh and say to him, ‘This is what the LORD, the God of the Hebrews, says: “Let my people go, so that they may worship^k me.” ²If you refuse to let them go and continue to hold them back, ³the hand^l of the LORD will bring a terrible plague on your livestock in the field — on your horses, donkeys and camels and on

^b Ex 7:5; 9:29
8:24

^c Ps 78:45;
105:31
8:25 ^d ver 8;
Ex 9:27
8:26

^e Ge 43:32;
46:34
8:27 ^f Ex 3:18
8:28 ^g ver 8;
Ex 9:28;
1Ki 13:6
8:29 ^h ver 15
8:30 ⁱ ver 12
8:32 ^j ver 8, 15;
Ex 4:21
9:1 ^k Ex 8:1
9:3 ^l Ex 7:4

^a 23 Septuagint and Vulgate; Hebrew *will put a deliverance*

your cattle, sheep and goats. ⁴But the LORD will make a distinction between the livestock of Israel and that of Egypt,^m so that no animal belonging to the Israelites will die.”

⁵The LORD set a time and said, “Tomorrow the LORD will do this in the land.” ⁶And the next day the LORD did it: All the livestockⁿ of the Egyptians died,^o but not one animal belonging to the Israelites died. ⁷Pharaoh investigated and found that not even one of the animals of the Israelites had died. Yet his heart was unyielding and he would not let the people go.^p

The Plague of Boils

⁸Then the LORD said to Moses and Aaron, “Take handfuls of soot from a furnace and have Moses toss it into the air in the presence of Pharaoh. ⁹It will become fine dust over the whole land of Egypt, and festering boils^q will break out on people and animals throughout the land.”

¹⁰So they took soot from a furnace and stood before Pharaoh. Moses tossed it into the air, and festering boils broke out on people and animals. ¹¹The magicians^r could not stand before Moses because of the boils that were on them and on all the Egyptians. ¹²But the LORD hardened Pharaoh’s heart^s and he would not listen to Moses and Aaron, just as the LORD had said to Moses.

The Plague of Hail

¹³Then the LORD said to Moses, “Get up early in the morning, confront Pharaoh and say to him, ‘This is what the LORD, the God of the Hebrews, says: Let my people go, so that they may worship^t me, ¹⁴or this time I will send the full force of my plagues against you and against your officials and your people, so you may know^u that there is no one like^v me in all the earth. ¹⁵For by now I could have stretched out my hand and struck you and your people^w with a plague that would have wiped you off the earth. ¹⁶But I have raised you up^a for this very purpose,^x that I might show you my power^y and that my name might be proclaimed in all the

9:4 ^mver 26;
Ex 8:22
9:6 ⁿver 19-21; Ex 11:5
^oPs 78:48-50
9:7 ^pEx 7:14;
8:32
9:9 ^qDt 28:27;
35; Rev 16:2
9:11 ^rEx 8:18
9:12 ^sEx 4:21
9:13 ^tEx 8:20
9:14 ^uEx 8:10
^v2Sa 7:22;
1Ch 17:20;
Ps 86:8;
Isa 46:9;
Jer 10:6
9:15 ^wEx 3:20
9:16 ^xPr 16:4
^yRo 9:17*

9:18 ^zver 23
^aver 24
9:20 ^bPr 13:13
9:23 ^cPs 18:13
^dJos 10:11;
Ps 78:47;
105:32;
Isa 30:30;
Eze 38:22;
Rev 8:7; 16:21
9:25
^ePs 105:32-33
9:26 ^fver 4
9:Ex 8:22;
10:23; 11:7;
12:13
9:27 ^hEx 10:16
ⁱ2Ch 12:6;
Ps 129:4;
La 1:18
9:28 ^jEx 10:17
^kEx 8:8
9:29 ^lKi 8:22;
38; Ps 143:6;
Isa 1:15
^mEx 19:5;
Ps 24:1;
1Co 10:26

earth. ¹⁷You still set yourself against my people and will not let them go. ¹⁸Therefore, at this time tomorrow I will send the worst hailstorm² that has ever fallen on Egypt, from the day it was founded till now.³ ¹⁹Give an order now to bring your livestock and everything you have in the field to a place of shelter, because the hail will fall on every person and animal that has not been brought in and is still out in the field, and they will die.”

²⁰Those officials of Pharaoh who feared^b the word of the LORD hurried to bring their slaves and their livestock inside. ²¹But those who ignored the word of the LORD left their slaves and livestock in the field.

²²Then the LORD said to Moses, “Stretch out your hand toward the sky so that hail will fall all over Egypt — on people and animals and on everything growing in the fields of Egypt.” ²³When Moses stretched out his staff toward the sky, the LORD sent thunder^c and hail,^d and lightning flashed down to the ground. So the LORD rained hail on the land of Egypt; ²⁴hail fell and lightning flashed back and forth. It was the worst storm in all the land of Egypt since it had become a nation. ²⁵Throughout Egypt hail struck everything in the fields — both people and animals; it beat down everything growing in the fields and stripped every tree.^e ²⁶The only place it did not hail was the land of Goshen,^f where the Israelites were.^g

²⁷Then Pharaoh summoned Moses and Aaron. “This time I have sinned,”^h he said to them. “The LORD is in the right,ⁱ and I and my people are in the wrong. ²⁸Pray^j to the LORD, for we have had enough thunder and hail. I will let you go;^k you don’t have to stay any longer.”

²⁹Moses replied, “When I have gone out of the city, I will spread out my hands^l in prayer to the LORD. The thunder will stop and there will be no more hail, so you may know that the earth^m is the LORD’s. ³⁰But I know that you and your officials still do not fear the LORD God.”

^a 16 Or have spared you

³¹(The flax and barleyⁿ were destroyed, since the barley had headed and the flax was in bloom. ³²The wheat and spelt, however, were not destroyed, because they ripen later.)

³³Then Moses left Pharaoh and went out of the city. He spread out his hands toward the LORD; the thunder and hail stopped, and the rain no longer poured down on the land. ³⁴When Pharaoh saw that the rain and hail and thunder had stopped, he sinned again: He and his officials hardened their hearts. ³⁵So Pharaoh's heart^o was hard and he would not let the Israelites go, just as the LORD had said through Moses.

The Plague of Locusts

10 Then the LORD said to Moses, "Go to Pharaoh, for I have hardened his heart^p and the hearts of his officials so that I may perform these signs^q of mine among them ²that you may tell your children^r and grandchildren how I dealt harshly with the Egyptians and how I performed my signs among them, and that you may know that I am the LORD."

³So Moses and Aaron went to Pharaoh and said to him, "This is what the LORD, the God of the Hebrews, says: 'How long will you refuse to humble^s yourself before me? Let my people go, so that they may worship me. ⁴If you refuse to let them go, I will bring locusts^t into your country tomorrow. ⁵They will cover the face of the ground so that it cannot be seen. They will devour what little you have left^u after the hail, including every tree that is growing in your fields. ⁶They will fill your houses and those of all your officials and all the Egyptians — something neither your parents nor your ancestors have ever seen from the day they settled in this land till now.'" Then Moses turned and left Pharaoh.

⁷Pharaoh's officials said to him, "How long will this man be a snare^v to us? Let the people go, so that they may worship the LORD their God. Do you not yet realize that Egypt is ruined?"^w

⁸Then Moses and Aaron were

9:31 ⁿ Ru 1:22;
2:23
9:35 ^o Ex 4:21
10:1 ^p Ex 4:21
^q Ex 7:3
10:2 ^r Ex 12:26-
27; 13:8, 14;
Dt 4:9; Ps 44:1;
78:4, 5; Joel 1:3
10:3 ^s 1Ki 21:29;
Jas 4:10;
1Pe 5:6
10:4 ^t Rev 9:3
10:5 ^u Ex 9:32;
Joel 1:4
10:7 ^v Ex 23:33;
Jos 23:13;
1Sa 18:21;
Ecc 7:26
^w Ex 8:19

brought back to Pharaoh. "Go, worship^x the LORD your God," he said. "But tell me who will be going."

⁹Moses answered, "We will go with our young and our old, with our sons and our daughters, and with our flocks and herds, because we are to celebrate a festival to the LORD."

¹⁰Pharaoh said, "The LORD be with you — if I let you go, along with your women and children! Clearly you are bent on evil.^a ¹¹No! Have only the men go and worship the LORD, since that's what you have been asking for." Then Moses and Aaron were driven out of Pharaoh's presence.

¹²And the LORD said to Moses, "Stretch out your hand^y over Egypt so that locusts swarm over the land and devour everything growing in the fields, everything left by the hail."

¹³So Moses stretched out his staff over Egypt, and the LORD made an east wind blow across the land all that day and all that night. By morning the wind had brought the locusts;^z ¹⁴they invaded all Egypt and settled down in every area of the country in great numbers. Never before had there been such a plague of locusts,^a nor will there ever be again. ¹⁵They covered all the ground until it was black. They devoured^b all that was left after the hail — everything growing in the fields and the fruit on the trees. Nothing green remained on tree or plant in all the land of Egypt.

¹⁶Pharaoh quickly summoned Moses and Aaron and said, "I have sinned^c against the LORD your God and against you. ¹⁷Now forgive my sin once more and pray^d to the LORD your God to take this deadly plague away from me."

¹⁸Moses then left Pharaoh and prayed to the LORD.^e ¹⁹And the LORD changed the wind to a very strong west wind, which caught up the locusts and carried them into the Red Sea.^b Not a locust was left anywhere in Egypt. ²⁰But the LORD hardened Pharaoh's heart,^f and he would not let the Israelites go.

^a 10 Or *Be careful, trouble is in store for you!*

^b 19 Or *the Sea of Reeds*

10:8 ^x Ex 8:8
10:12 ^y Ex 7:19
10:13
^z Ps 105:34
10:14
^a Ps 78:46;
Joel 2:1-11, 25
10:15 ^b ver 5;
Ps 105:34-35
10:16 ^c Ex 9:27
10:17 ^d Ex 8:8
10:18 ^e Ex 8:30
10:20 ^f Ex 4:21;
11:10

The Plague of Darkness

²¹Then the LORD said to Moses, “Stretch out your hand toward the sky so that darkness⁹ spreads over Egypt — darkness that can be felt.”

²²So Moses stretched out his hand toward the sky, and total darkness^h covered all Egypt for three days. ²³No one could see anyone else or move about for three days. Yet all the Israelites had light in the places where they lived.ⁱ

²⁴Then Pharaoh summoned Moses and said, “Go, worship the LORD. Even your women and children^j may go with you; only leave your flocks and herds behind.”

²⁵But Moses said, “You must allow us to have sacrifices and burnt offerings to present to the LORD our God. ²⁶Our livestock too must go with us; not a hoof is to be left behind. We have to use some of them in worshipping the LORD our God, and until we get there we will not know what we are to use to worship the LORD.”

²⁷But the LORD hardened Pharaoh’s heart,^k and he was not willing to let them go. ²⁸Pharaoh said to Moses, “Get out of my sight! Make sure you do not appear before me again! The day you see my face you will die.”

²⁹“Just as you say,” Moses replied. “I will never appear^l before you again.”

The Plague on the Firstborn

11 Now the LORD had said to Moses, “I will bring one more plague on Pharaoh and on Egypt. After that, he will let you go from here, and when he does, he will drive you out completely. ²Tell the people that men and women alike are to ask their neighbors for articles of silver and gold.”^m ³(The LORD made the Egyptians favorably disposed toward the people, and Moses himself was highly regardedⁿ in Egypt by Pharaoh’s officials and by the people.)

⁴So Moses said, “This is what the LORD says: ‘About midnight^o I will go throughout Egypt. ⁵Every firstborn^p son in Egypt will die, from the firstborn son of Pharaoh, who sits on the throne, to the firstborn son of

10:21
⁹Dt 28:29
 10:22
^hPs 105:28;
 Rev 16:10
 10:23 ⁱEx 8:22
 10:24 ^jver 8-10
 10:27 ^kver 20;
 Ex 4:21
 10:29
^lHeb 11:27
 11:2 ^mEx 3:21,
 22
 11:3 ⁿDt 34:11
 11:4 ^oEx 12:29
 11:5 ^pEx 4:23;
 Ps 78:51

the female slave, who is at her hand mill, and all the firstborn of the cattle as well. ⁶There will be loud wailing^q throughout Egypt — worse than there has ever been or ever will be again. ⁷But among the Israelites not a dog will bark at any person or animal.’ Then you will know that the LORD makes a distinction^r between Egypt and Israel. ⁸All these officials of yours will come to me, bowing down before me and saying, ‘Go,^s you and all the people who follow you!’ After that I will leave.” Then Moses, hot with anger, left Pharaoh.

⁹The LORD had said to Moses, “Pharaoh will refuse to listen^t to you — so that my wonders may be multiplied in Egypt.” ¹⁰Moses and Aaron performed all these wonders before Pharaoh, but the LORD hardened Pharaoh’s heart,^u and he would not let the Israelites go out of his country.

The Passover and the Festival of Unleavened Bread

12:14-20pp — Lev 23:4-8; Nu 28:16-25;
 Dt 16:1-8

12 The LORD said to Moses and Aaron in Egypt, ²“This month is to be for you the first month,^v the first month of your year. ³Tell the whole community of Israel that on the tenth day of this month each man is to take a lamb^a for his family, one for each household. ⁴If any household is too small for a whole lamb, they must share one with their nearest neighbor, having taken into account the number of people there are. You are to determine the amount of lamb needed in accordance with what each person will eat. ⁵The animals you choose must be year-old males without defect,^w and you may take them from the sheep or the goats. ⁶Take care of them until the fourteenth day of the month,^x when all the members of the community of Israel must slaughter them at twilight.^y ⁷Then they are to take some of the blood and put it on the sides and tops of

11:6 ^qEx 12:30
 11:7 ^rEx 8:22
 11:8
^sEx 12:31-33
 11:9 ^tEx 7:4
 11:10 ^uEx 4:21;
 10:20, 27
 12:2 ^vEx 13:4;
 Dt 16:1
 12:5
^wLev 22:18-21;
 Heb 9:14
 12:6 ^xLev 23:5;
 Nu 9:1-3, 5,
 11 ^yEx 16:12;
 Dt 16:4, 6

^a 3 The Hebrew word can mean *lamb* or *kid*; also in verse 4.

the doorframes of the houses where they eat the lambs. ⁸That same night² they are to eat the meat roasted^a over the fire, along with bitter herbs,^b and bread made without yeast. ⁹Do not eat the meat raw or boiled in water, but roast it over a fire—with the head, legs and internal organs. ¹⁰Do not leave any of it till morning;^d if some is left till morning, you must burn it. ¹¹This is how you are to eat it: with your cloak tucked into your belt, your sandals on your feet and your staff in your hand. Eat it in haste;^e it is the LORD's Passover.^f

¹²"On that same night I will pass through⁹ Egypt and strike down every firstborn of both people and animals, and I will bring judgment on all the gods^h of Egypt. I am the LORD. ¹³The blood will be a sign for you on the houses where you are, and when I see the blood, I will pass over you. No destructive plague will touch you when I strike Egypt.

¹⁴"This is a day you are to commemorate;ⁱ for the generations to come you shall celebrate it as a festival to the LORD—a lasting ordinance.^k ¹⁵For seven days you are to eat bread made without yeast.^l On the first day remove the yeast from your houses, for whoever eats anything with yeast in it from the first day through the seventh must be cut off^m from Israel. ¹⁶On the first day hold a sacred assembly, and another one on the seventh day. Do no work at all on these days, except to prepare food for everyone to eat; that is all you may do.

¹⁷"Celebrate the Festival of Unleavened Bread, because it was on this very day that I brought your divisions out of Egypt.ⁿ Celebrate this day as a lasting ordinance for the generations to come. ¹⁸In the first month^o you are to eat bread made without yeast, from the evening of the fourteenth day until the evening of the twenty-first day. ¹⁹For seven days no yeast is to be found in your houses. And anyone, whether foreigner or native-born, who eats anything with yeast in it must be cut off from the community of Israel. ²⁰Eat nothing made with

12:8 ²Ex 34:25;
Nu 9:12
a Dt 16:7
b Nu 9:11
c Dt 16:3-4;
1Co 5:8
12:10
d Ex 23:18;
34:25
12:11 ^eDt 16:3
f ver 13, 21, 27,
43; Dt 16:1
12:12 ⁹Ex 11:4;
Am 5:17
h Nu 33:4
i Ex 6:2
12:14 ^lEx 13:9
k ver 17, 24;
Ex 13:5, 10;
2Ki 23:21
12:15 ^lEx 13:6-
7; 23:15; 34:18;
Lev 23:6;
Dt 16:3
m Ge 17:14;
Nu 9:13
12:17 ⁿver 41;
Ex 13:3
12:18 ^over 2;
Lev 23:5-8;
Nu 28:16-25

yeast. Wherever you live, you must eat unleavened bread."

²¹Then Moses summoned all the elders of Israel and said to them, "Go at once and select the animals for your families and slaughter the Pass-over^p lamb. ²²Take a bunch of hyssop, dip it into the blood in the basin and put some of the blood^q on the top and on both sides of the doorframe. None of you shall go out of the door of your house until morning. ²³When the LORD goes through the land to strike down the Egyptians, he will see the blood^r on the top and sides of the doorframe and will pass over^s that doorway, and he will not permit the destroyer^t to enter your houses and strike you down.

²⁴"Obey these instructions as a lasting ordinance for you and your descendants. ²⁵When you enter the land that the LORD will give you as he promised, observe this ceremony. ²⁶And when your children^u ask you, 'What does this ceremony mean to you?' ²⁷then tell them, 'It is the Passover^v sacrifice to the LORD, who passed over the houses of the Israelites in Egypt and spared our homes when he struck down the Egyptians.'" Then the people bowed down and worshiped.^w ²⁸The Israelites did just what the LORD commanded Moses and Aaron.

²⁹At midnight^x the LORD struck down all the firstborn^y in Egypt, from the firstborn of Pharaoh, who sat on the throne, to the firstborn of the prisoner, who was in the dungeon, and the firstborn of all the livestock^z as well. ³⁰Pharaoh and all his officials and all the Egyptians got up during the night, and there was loud wailing^a in Egypt, for there was not a house without someone dead.

The Exodus

³¹During the night Pharaoh summoned Moses and Aaron and said, "Up! Leave my people, you and the Israelites! Go, worship^b the LORD as you have requested. ³²Take your flocks and herds,^c as you have said, and go. And also bless me."

³³The Egyptians urged the people

12:21 ^pver 11;
Mk 14:12-16
12:22 ^qver 7;
Heb 11:28
12:23 ^rRev 7:3
^sver 13
t 1Co 10:10;
Heb 11:28
12:26 ^uEx 10:2;
13:8, 14-15;
Jos 4:6
12:27 ^vver 11
^wEx 4:31
12:29 ^xEx 11:4
^yEx 4:23;
Ps 78:51
^zEx 9:6
12:30 ^aEx 11:6
12:31 ^bEx 8:8
12:32 ^cEx 10:9;
26

to hurry and leave^d the country. “For otherwise,” they said, “we will all die!”³⁴ So the people took their dough before the yeast was added, and carried it on their shoulders in kneading troughs wrapped in clothing. ³⁵The Israelites did as Moses instructed and asked the Egyptians for articles of silver and gold^e and for clothing. ³⁶The LORD had made the Egyptians favorably disposed toward the people, and they gave them what they asked for; so they plundered^f the Egyptians.

³⁷The Israelites journeyed from Rameses to Sukkoth.^g There were about six hundred thousand men^h on foot, besides women and children. ³⁸Many other peopleⁱ went up with them, and also large droves of livestock, both flocks and herds. ³⁹With the dough the Israelites had brought from Egypt, they baked loaves of unleavened bread. The dough was without yeast because they had been driven out^j of Egypt and did not have time to prepare food for themselves.

⁴⁰Now the length of time the Israelite people lived in Egypt^a was 430 years.^k ⁴¹At the end of the 430 years, to the very day, all the LORD’s divisions^l left Egypt.^m ⁴²Because the LORD kept vigil that night to bring them out of Egypt, on this night all the Israelites are to keep vigil to honor the LORD for the generations to come.ⁿ

Passover Restrictions

⁴³The LORD said to Moses and Aaron, “These are the regulations for the Passover meal:^o

“No foreigner^p may eat it. ⁴⁴Any slave you have bought may eat it after you have circumcised^q him, ⁴⁵but a temporary resident or a hired worker^r may not eat it.

⁴⁶“It must be eaten inside the house; take none of the meat outside the house. Do not break any of the bones.^s ⁴⁷The whole community of Israel must celebrate it.

⁴⁸“A foreigner residing among you who wants to celebrate the LORD’s Passover must have all the males in his household circumcised; then he may take part like one born in the

land.^t No uncircumcised male may eat it. ⁴⁹The same law applies both to the native-born and to the foreigner^u residing among you.”

⁵⁰All the Israelites did just what the LORD had commanded Moses and Aaron. ⁵¹And on that very day the LORD brought the Israelites out of Egypt by their divisions.^v

Consecration of the Firstborn

13 The LORD said to Moses, ²“Consecrate to me every firstborn male.^w The first offspring of every womb among the Israelites belongs to me, whether human or animal.”

³Then Moses said to the people, “Commemorate this day, the day you came out of Egypt, out of the land of slavery, because the LORD brought you out of it with a mighty hand.^x Eat nothing containing yeast.^y ⁴Today, in the month of Aviv,^z you are leaving. ⁵When the LORD brings you into the land of the Canaanites, Hittites, Amorites, Hivites and Jebusites^a—the land he swore to your ancestors to give you, a land flowing with milk and honey—you are to observe this ceremony^b in this month: ⁶For seven days eat bread made without yeast and on the seventh day hold a festival^c to the LORD. ⁷Eat unleavened bread during those seven days; nothing with yeast in it is to be seen among you, nor shall any yeast be seen anywhere within your borders. ⁸On that day tell your son,^d ‘I do this because of what the LORD did for me when I came out of Egypt.’ ⁹This observance will be for you like a sign on your hand and a reminder on your forehead^e that this law of the LORD is to be on your lips. For the LORD brought you out of Egypt with his mighty hand. ¹⁰You must keep this ordinance^f at the appointed time year after year.

¹¹“After the LORD brings you into the land of the Canaanites and gives it to you, as he promised on oath to you and your ancestors, ¹²you are to give over to the LORD the first

12:33
^dPs 105:38
 12:35 ^eEx 3:22
 12:36 ^fEx 3:22
 12:37
^gNu 33:3-5
^hEx 38:26;
 Nu 1:46;
 11:13, 21
 12:38 ⁱNu 11:4
 12:39 ^jver 31-33; Ex 6:1; 11:1
 12:40
^kGe 15:13;
 Ac 7:6; Gal 3:17
 12:41 ^lver 17;
 Ex 6:26
^mEx 3:10
 12:42
ⁿEx 13:10;
 Dt 16:1, 6
 12:43 ^over 11
^pver 48;
 Nu 9:14
 12:44
^qGe 17:12-13
 12:45
^rLev 22:10
 12:46
^sNu 9:12;
 Jn 19:36*

12:48 ^tNu 9:14
 12:49
^uNu 15:15-16,
 29; Gal 3:28
 12:51 ^vver 41;
 Ex 6:26
 13:2 ^wver 12,
 13, 15; Ex 22:29;
 Nu 3:13;
 Dt 15:19;
 Lk 2:23*
 13:3 ^xEx 3:20;
 6:1 ^yEx 12:19
 13:4 ^zEx 12:2
 13:5 ^aEx 3:8
^bEx 12:25-26
 13:6
^cEx 12:15-20
 13:8 ^dver 14;
 Ex 10:2;
 Ps 78:5-6
 13:9 ^ever 16;
 Dt 6:8; 11:18
 13:10
^fEx 12:24-25

^a 40 Masoretic Text; Samaritan Pentateuch and Septuagint *Egypt and Canaan*

offspring of every womb. All the firstborn males of your livestock belong to the LORD.⁹ ¹³Redeem with a lamb every firstborn donkey, but if you do not redeem it, break its neck.^h Redeem every firstborn among your sons.ⁱ

¹⁴"In days to come, when your son asks you, 'What does this mean?' say to him, 'With a mighty hand the LORD brought us out of Egypt, out of the land of slavery.'^k ¹⁵When Pharaoh stubbornly refused to let us go, the LORD killed the firstborn of both people and animals in Egypt. This is why I sacrifice to the LORD the first male offspring of every womb and redeem each of my firstborn sons.^l ¹⁶And it will be like a sign on your hand and a symbol on your forehead^m that the LORD brought us out of Egypt with his mighty hand."

Crossing the Sea

¹⁷When Pharaoh let the people go, God did not lead them on the road through the Philistine country, though that was shorter. For God said, "If they face war, they might change their minds and return to Egypt."ⁿ ¹⁸So God led^o the people around by the desert road toward the Red Sea.^a The Israelites went up out of Egypt ready for battle.^p

¹⁹Moses took the bones of Joseph^q with him because Joseph had made the Israelites swear an oath. He had said, "God will surely come to your aid, and then you must carry my bones up with you from this place."^{br}

²⁰After leaving Sukkoth they camped at Etham on the edge of the desert.^s ²¹By day the LORD went ahead of them in a pillar of cloud^t to guide them on their way and by night in a pillar of fire to give them light, so that they could travel by day or night. ²²Neither the pillar of cloud by day nor the pillar of fire by night left its place in front of the people.

14 Then the LORD said to Moses, ²"Tell the Israelites to turn back and encamp near Pi Hahiroth, between Migdol^u and the sea. They are to encamp by the sea, directly opposite Baal Zephon. ³Pharaoh will think,

13:12
⁹ Lev 27:26;
 Lk 2:23*
 13:13
^h Ex 34:20
ⁱ Nu 18:15
 13:14 ^j Ex 10:2;
 12:26-27;
 Dt 6:20
^k ver 3, 9
 13:15 ^l Ex 12:29
 13:16 ^m ver 9
 13:17 ⁿ Ex 14:11;
 Nu 14:1-4;
 Dt 17:16
 13:18
^o Ps 136:16
^p Jos 1:14
 13:19
^q Jos 24:32;
 Ac 7:16
^r Ge 50:24-25
 13:20 ^s Nu 33:6
 13:21 ^t Ex 14:19,
 24; 33:9-10;
 Nu 9:16;
 Dt 1:33;
 Ne 9:12, 19;
 Ps 78:14; 99:7;
 105:39; Isa 4:5;
 1Co 10:1
 14:2 ^u Nu 33:7;
 Jer 44:1

14:4 ^v Ex 4:21
^w Ro 9:17, 22-23
^x Ex 7:5
 14:8 ^y ver 4;
 Ex 11:10
^z Nu 33:3;
 Ac 13:17
 14:9 ^a Ex 15:9
 14:10
^b Jos 24:7;
 Ne 9:9;
 Ps 34:17
 14:11
^c Ps 106:7-8
 14:13 ^d Ge 15:1
^e 2Ch 20:17;
 Isa 41:10, 13-14
^f ver 30
 14:14 ^g ver 25;
 Ex 15:3; Dt 1:30;
 3:22; 2Ch 20:29
^h Ps 37:7; 46:10;
 Isa 30:15

'The Israelites are wandering around the land in confusion, hemmed in by the desert.' ⁴And I will harden Pharaoh's heart,^v and he will pursue them. But I will gain glory^w for myself through Pharaoh and all his army, and the Egyptians will know that I am the LORD."^x So the Israelites did this.

⁵When the king of Egypt was told that the people had fled, Pharaoh and his officials changed their minds about them and said, "What have we done? We have let the Israelites go and have lost their services!" ⁶So he had his chariot made ready and took his army with him. ⁷He took six hundred of the best chariots, along with all the other chariots of Egypt, with officers over all of them. ⁸The LORD hardened the heart^y of Pharaoh king of Egypt, so that he pursued the Israelites, who were marching out boldly.^z ⁹The Egyptians — all Pharaoh's horses and chariots, horsemen^c and troops — pursued the Israelites and overtook^a them as they camped by the sea near Pi Hahiroth, opposite Baal Zephon.

¹⁰As Pharaoh approached, the Israelites looked up, and there were the Egyptians, marching after them. They were terrified and cried^b out to the LORD. ¹¹They said to Moses, "Was it because there were no graves in Egypt that you brought us to the desert to die?^c What have you done to us by bringing us out of Egypt? ¹²Didn't we say to you in Egypt, 'Leave us alone; let us serve the Egyptians'? It would have been better for us to serve the Egyptians than to die in the desert!"

¹³Moses answered the people, "Do not be afraid.^d Stand firm and you will see^e the deliverance the LORD will bring you today. The Egyptians you see today you will never see^f again. ¹⁴The LORD will fight^g for you; you need only to be still."^h

¹⁵Then the LORD said to Moses, "Why are you crying out to me? Tell the Israelites to move on. ¹⁶Raise

^a 18 Or *the Sea of Reeds* ^b 19 See Gen. 50:25.

^c 9 Or *charioteers*; also in verses 17, 18, 23, 26 and 28

your staffⁱ and stretch out your hand over the sea to divide the water^j so that the Israelites can go through the sea on dry ground.¹⁷ I will harden the hearts of the Egyptians so that they will go in after them.^k And I will gain glory through Pharaoh and all his army, through his chariots and his horsemen.¹⁸ The Egyptians will know that I am the LORD when I gain glory through Pharaoh, his chariots and his horsemen.”

¹⁹Then the angel of God, who had been traveling in front of Israel’s army, withdrew and went behind them. The pillar of cloud^l also moved from in front and stood behind them,²⁰ coming between the armies of Egypt and Israel. Throughout the night the cloud brought darkness to the one side and light to the other side; so neither went near the other all night long.

²¹Then Moses stretched out his hand over the sea, and all that night the LORD drove the sea back with a strong east wind^m and turned it into dry land. The waters were divided,ⁿ ²²and the Israelites went through the sea on dry ground,^o with a wall of water on their right and on their left.

²³The Egyptians pursued them, and all Pharaoh’s horses and chariots and horsemen followed them into the sea. ²⁴During the last watch of the night the LORD looked down from the pillar of fire and cloud^p at the Egyptian army and threw it into confusion. ²⁵He jammed^a the wheels of their chariots so that they had difficulty driving. And the Egyptians said, “Let’s get away from the Israelites! The LORD is fighting^q for them against Egypt.”

²⁶Then the LORD said to Moses, “Stretch out your hand over the sea so that the waters may flow back over the Egyptians and their chariots and horsemen.” ²⁷Moses stretched out his hand over the sea, and at daybreak the sea went back to its place.^r The Egyptians were fleeing toward^b it, and the LORD swept them into the sea.^s ²⁸The water flowed back and covered the chariots and horsemen — the entire army of Pharaoh

14:16 ⁱ Ex 4:17;
Nu 20:8-9, 11
^j Isa 10:26
14:17 ^k ver 4
14:19 ^l Ex 13:21
14:21 ^m Ex 15:8
ⁿ Ps 74:13;
114:5; Isa 63:12
14:22
^o Ex 15:19;
Ne 9:11;
Ps 66:6;
Heb 11:29
14:24 ^p Ex 13:21
14:25 ^q ver 14
14:27 ^r Jos 4:18
^s Ex 15:1, 21;
Ps 78:53; 106:11

that had followed the Israelites into the sea. Not one of them survived.

²⁹But the Israelites went through the sea on dry ground,^t with a wall of water on their right and on their left. ³⁰That day the LORD saved^u Israel from the hands of the Egyptians, and Israel saw the Egyptians lying dead on the shore. ³¹And when the Israelites saw the mighty hand of the LORD displayed against the Egyptians, the people feared the LORD and put their trust^v in him and in Moses his servant.

The Song of Moses and Miriam

15 Then Moses and the Israelites sang this song^w to the LORD:

“I will sing^x to the LORD,
for he is highly exalted.
Both horse and driver
he has hurled into the sea.

²“The LORD is my strength^y and my defense[;]

he has become my salvation.^z
He is my God,^a and I will praise him,
my father’s God, and I will exalt^b him.

³The LORD is a warrior;^c
the LORD is his name.^d

⁴Pharaoh’s chariots and his army^e
he has hurled into the sea.

The best of Pharaoh’s officers
are drowned in the Red Sea.^d

⁵The deep waters have covered them;
they sank to the depths like a stone.^f

⁶Your right hand,^g LORD,
was majestic in power.
Your right hand, LORD,
shattered the enemy.

⁷“In the greatness of your majesty
you threw down those who
opposed you.

You unleashed your burning
anger;^h
it consumed them like stubble.

^a 25 See Samaritan Pentateuch, Septuagint and Syriac; Masoretic Text removed ^b 27 Or from
^c 2 Or song ^d 4 Or the Sea of Reeds; also in verse 22

14:29 ^t ver 22
14:30
^u Ps 106:8,
10, 21
14:31
^v Ps 106:12;
Jn 2:11
15:1 ^w Rev 15:3
^x Ps 106:12
15:2 ^y Ps 59:17
^z Ps 18:2;
46; Isa 12:2;
Hab 3:18
^a Ge 28:21
^b Ex 3:6, 15-16;
Isa 25:1
15:3 ^c Ex 14:14;
Ps 24:8;
Rev 19:11
^d Ex 6:2-3, 7-8;
Ps 83:18
15:4 ^e Ex 14:6-7
15:5 ^f ver 10;
Ne 9:11
15:6 ^g Ps 118:15
15:7
^h Ps 78:49-50

8 By the blast of your nostrilsⁱ
the waters piled up.^j
The surging waters stood up like a
wall;^k
the deep waters congealed in
the heart of the sea.

9 The enemy boasted,
‘I will pursue,^l I will overtake
them.
I will divide the spoils;^m
I will gorge myself on them.
I will draw my sword
and my hand will destroy
them.’

10 But you blew with your breath,
and the sea covered them.
They sank like lead
in the mighty waters.ⁿ

11 Who among the gods
is like you,^o LORD?
Who is like you —
majestic in holiness,^p
awesome in glory,^q
working wonders?

12 “You stretch out your right hand,
and the earth swallows your
enemies.

13 In your unfailing love you will
lead^r
the people you have redeemed.
In your strength you will guide
them
to your holy dwelling.^s

14 The nations will hear and
tremble;^t
anguish will grip the people of
Philistia.

15 The chiefs^u of Edom will be
terrified,
the leaders of Moab will be
seized with trembling,^v
the people^a of Canaan will melt^w
away;

16 terror^x and dread will fall on
them.
By the power of your arm
they will be as still as a
stone^y —
until your people pass by, LORD,
until the people you bought^{bz}
pass by.

17 You will bring them in and plant^a
them
on the mountain^b of your
inheritance —

15:8 ⁱ Ex 14:21
^j Ps 78:13
^k Ex 14:22
15:9 ^l Ex 14:5-9
^m Jdg 5:30;
Isa 53:12
15:10 ⁿ ver 5;
Ex 14:27-28
15:11 ^o Ex 8:10;
Dt 3:24;
Ps 77:13
^p Isa 6:3;
Rev 4:8 ^q Ps 8:1
15:13 ^r Ne 9:12;
Ps 77:20
^s Ps 78:54
15:14 ^t Dt 2:25
15:15 ^u Ge 36:15
^v Nu 22:3
^w Jos 5:1
15:16
^x Ex 23:27;
Jos 2:9
^y 1Sa 25:37
^z Ps 74:2
15:17 ^a Ps 44:2
^b Ps 78:54, 68

the place, LORD, you made for
your dwelling,
the sanctuary, Lord, your hands
established.

18 “The LORD reigns
for ever and ever.”

19 When Pharaoh’s horses, chariots
and horsemen^c went into the sea,^c
the LORD brought the waters of the
sea back over them, but the Israel-
ites walked through the sea on dry
ground.^d 20 Then Miriam^e the proph-
et,^f Aaron’s sister, took a timbrel in
her hand, and all the women fol-
lowed her, with timbrels and danc-
ing.^g 21 Miriam sang to them:

“Sing to the LORD,
for he is highly exalted.
Both horse and driver
he has hurled into the sea.”^h

The Waters of Marah and Elim

22 Then Moses led Israel from the
Red Sea and they went into the Des-
ert of Shur. For three days they trav-
eled in the desert without finding
water. 23 When they came to Marah,
they could not drink its water be-
cause it was bitter. (That is why the
place is called Marah.^{di}) 24 So the peo-
ple grumbledⁱ against Moses, saying,
“What are we to drink?”

25 Then Moses cried out^k to the
LORD, and the LORD showed him a
piece of wood. He threw it into the
water, and the water became fit to
drink.

There the LORD issued a ruling and
instruction for them and put them
to the test.^l 26 He said, “If you listen
carefully to the LORD your God and do
what is right in his eyes, if you pay
attention to his commands and keep
all his decrees,^m I will not bring on
you any of the diseasesⁿ I brought on
the Egyptians, for I am the LORD, who
heals^o you.”

27 Then they came to Elim, where
there were twelve springs and sev-
enty palm trees, and they camped^p
there near the water.

15:19 ^c Ex 14:28
^d Ex 14:22
15:20
^e Nu 26:59
^f Jdg 4:4
^g Jdg 11:34;
1Sa 18:6;
Ps 30:11; 150:4
15:21 ^h ver 1;
Ex 14:27
15:23 ⁱ Nu 33:8
15:24 ^j Ex 14:12;
16:2
15:25 ^k Ex 14:10
^l Jdg 3:4
15:26 ^m Dt 7:12
ⁿ Dt 28:27,
58-60
^o Ex 23:25-26
15:27 ^p Nu 33:9

^a 15 Or rulers ^b 16 Or created
^c 19 Or charioteers ^d 23 Marah means bitter.

Manna and Quail

16 The whole Israelite community set out from Elim and came to the Desert of Sin,^a which is between Elim and Sinai, on the fifteenth day of the second month after they had come out of Egypt. ²In the desert the whole community grumbled^r against Moses and Aaron. ³The Israelites said to them, “If only we had died by the LORD’s hand in Egypt!^s There we sat around pots of meat and ate all the food^t we wanted, but you have brought us out into this desert to starve this entire assembly to death.”

⁴Then the LORD said to Moses, “I will rain down bread from heaven^u for you. The people are to go out each day and gather enough for that day. In this way I will test them and see whether they will follow my instructions. ⁵On the sixth day they are to prepare what they bring in, and that is to be twice^v as much as they gather on the other days.”

⁶So Moses and Aaron said to all the Israelites, “In the evening you will know that it was the LORD who brought you out of Egypt,^w and in the morning you will see the glory^x of the LORD, because he has heard your grumbling^y against him. Who are we, that you should grumble against us?”^z ⁸Moses also said, “You will know that it was the LORD when he gives you meat to eat in the evening and all the bread you want in the morning, because he has heard your grumbling against him. Who are we? You are not grumbling against us, but against the LORD.”^a

⁹Then Moses told Aaron, “Say to the entire Israelite community, ‘Come before the LORD, for he has heard your grumbling.’”

¹⁰While Aaron was speaking to the whole Israelite community, they looked toward the desert, and there was the glory^b of the LORD appearing in the cloud.^c

¹¹The LORD said to Moses, ¹²“I have heard the grumbling^d of the Israelites. Tell them, ‘At twilight you will eat meat, and in the morning you will be filled with bread. Then you will know that I am the LORD your God.’”

16:1 ^qNu 33:11, 12
16:2 ^rEx 14:11; 15:24; 1Co 10:10
16:3 ^sEx 17:3
^tNu 11:4, 34
16:4 ^uDt 8:3; Jn 6:31*
16:5 ^vver 22
16:6 ^wEx 6:6
16:7 ^xver 10; Isa 35:2; 40:5 ^yver 12; Nu 14:2, 27, 28
^zNu 16:11
16:8 ^a1Sa 8:7; Ro 13:2
16:10 ^bver 7; Nu 16:19
^cEx 13:21; 1Ki 8:10
16:12 ^dver 7

¹³That evening quail^e came and covered the camp, and in the morning there was a layer of dew^f around the camp. ¹⁴When the dew was gone, thin flakes like frost^g on the ground appeared on the desert floor. ¹⁵When the Israelites saw it, they said to each other, “What is it?” For they did not know what it was.

Moses said to them, “It is the bread^h the LORD has given you to eat. ¹⁶This is what the LORD has commanded: ‘Everyone is to gather as much as they need. Take an omer^{ai} for each person you have in your tent.’”

¹⁷The Israelites did as they were told; some gathered much, some little. ¹⁸And when they measured it by the omer, the one who gathered much did not have too much, and the one who gathered little did not have too little.^j Everyone had gathered just as much as they needed.

¹⁹Then Moses said to them, “No one is to keep any of it until morning.”^k

²⁰However, some of them paid no attention to Moses; they kept part of it until morning, but it was full of maggots and began to smell. So Moses was angry with them.

²¹Each morning everyone gathered as much as they needed, and when the sun grew hot, it melted away. ²²On the sixth day, they gathered twice^l as much — two omers^b for each person — and the leaders of the community^m came and reported this to Moses. ²³He said to them, “This is what the LORD commanded: ‘Tomorrow is to be a day of sabbath rest, a holy sabbathⁿ to the LORD. So bake what you want to bake and boil what you want to boil. Save whatever is left and keep it until morning.’”

²⁴So they saved it until morning, as Moses commanded, and it did not stink or get maggots in it. ²⁵“Eat it today,” Moses said, “because today is a sabbath to the LORD. You will not find any of it on the ground today. ²⁶Six

16:13 ^eNu 11:31; Ps 78:27-28; 105:40 ^fNu 11:9
16:14 ^gver 31; Nu 11:7-9; Ps 105:40
16:15 ^hver 4; Jn 6:31
16:16 ⁱver 32, 36
16:18
^j2Co 8:15*
16:19 ^kver 23; Ex 12:10; 23:18
16:22 ^lver 5
^mEx 34:31
16:23 ⁿGe 2:3; Ex 20:8; 23:12; Lev 23:3

^a 16 That is, possibly about 3 pounds or about 1.4 kilograms; also in verses 18, 32, 33 and 36

^b 22 That is, possibly about 6 pounds or about 2.8 kilograms

days you are to gather it, but on the seventh day, the Sabbath,^o there will not be any.”

²⁷Nevertheless, some of the people went out on the seventh day to gather it, but they found none. ²⁸Then the LORD said to Moses, “How long will you^a refuse to keep my commands^p and my instructions? ²⁹Bear in mind that the LORD has given you the Sabbath; that is why on the sixth day he gives you bread for two days. Everyone is to stay where they are on the seventh day; no one is to go out.” ³⁰So the people rested on the seventh day.

³¹The people of Israel called the bread manna.^{bq} It was white like coriander seed and tasted like wafers made with honey. ³²Moses said, “This is what the LORD has commanded: ‘Take an omer of manna and keep it for the generations to come, so they can see the bread I gave you to eat in the wilderness when I brought you out of Egypt.’”

³³So Moses said to Aaron, “Take a jar and put an omer of manna^r in it. Then place it before the LORD to be kept for the generations to come.”

³⁴As the LORD commanded Moses, Aaron put the manna with the tablets of the covenant law,^s so that it might be preserved. ³⁵The Israelites ate manna^t forty years,^u until they came to a land that was settled; they ate manna until they reached the border of Canaan.^v

³⁶(An omer is one-tenth of an ephah.)

Water From the Rock

17 The whole Israelite community set out from the Desert of Sin,^w traveling from place to place as the LORD commanded. They camped at Rephidim, but there was no water^x for the people to drink. ²So they quarreled with Moses and said, “Give us water^y to drink.”

Moses replied, “Why do you quarrel with me? Why do you put the LORD to the test?”^z

³But the people were thirsty for water there, and they grumbled^a against Moses. They said, “Why did you bring us up out of Egypt to make

16:26
^o Ex 20:9-10
 16:28
 P 2Ki 17:14;
 Ps 78:10; 106:13
 16:31
^q Nu 11:7-9
 16:33 ^r Heb 9:4
 16:34
^s Ex 25:16, 21,
 22; 40:20;
 Nu 17:4, 10
 16:35 ^t Jn 6:31,
 49 ^u Ne 9:21
^v Jos 5:12
 17:1 ^w Ex 16:1
^x Nu 33:14
 17:2 ^y Nu 20:2
^z Dt 6:16;
 Ps 78:18, 41;
 1Co 10:9
 17:3 ^a Ex 15:24;
 16:2-3

17:4 ^b Nu 14:10;
 1Sa 30:6
 17:5 ^c Ex 7:20
 17:6 ^d Nu 20:11;
 Ps 114:8;
 1Co 10:4
 17:7 ^e Nu 20:13,
 24; Ps 81:7
 17:8 ^f Ge 36:12;
 Dt 25:17-19
 17:9 ^g Ex 4:17
 17:10 ^h Ex 24:14
 17:11 ⁱ Jas 5:16
 17:14 ^j Ex 24:4;
 34:27; Nu 33:2
^k 1Sa 15:3;
 30:17-18

us and our children and livestock die of thirst?”

⁴Then Moses cried out to the LORD, “What am I to do with these people? They are almost ready to stone^b me.”

⁵The LORD answered Moses, “Go out in front of the people. Take with you some of the elders of Israel and take in your hand the staff with which you struck the Nile,^c and go. ⁶I will stand there before you by the rock at Horeb. Strike the rock, and water^d will come out of it for the people to drink.” So Moses did this in the sight of the elders of Israel. ⁷And he called the place Massah^c and Meribah^{de} because the Israelites quarreled and because they tested the LORD saying, “Is the LORD among us or not?”

The Amalekites Defeated

⁸The Amalekites^f came and attacked the Israelites at Rephidim. ⁹Moses said to Joshua, “Choose some of our men and go out to fight the Amalekites. Tomorrow I will stand on top of the hill with the staff^g of God in my hands.”

¹⁰So Joshua fought the Amalekites as Moses had ordered, and Moses, Aaron and Hur^h went to the top of the hill. ¹¹As long as Moses held up his hands, the Israelites were winning,ⁱ but whenever he lowered his hands, the Amalekites were winning. ¹²When Moses’ hands grew tired, they took a stone and put it under him and he sat on it. Aaron and Hur held his hands up — one on one side, one on the other — so that his hands remained steady till sunset. ¹³So Joshua overcame the Amalekite army with the sword.

¹⁴Then the LORD said to Moses, “Write^j this on a scroll as something to be remembered and make sure that Joshua hears it, because I will completely blot out the name of Amalek^k from under heaven.”

¹⁵Moses built an altar and called it The LORD is my Banner. ¹⁶He said, “Because hands were lifted up

^a 28 The Hebrew is plural. ^b 31 Manna sounds like the Hebrew for *What is it?* (see verse 15). ^c 7 Massah means *testing*.
^d 7 Meribah means *quarreling*.

against^a the throne of the LORD,^b the LORD will be at war against the Amalekites from generation to generation.”

Jethro Visits Moses

18 Now Jethro, the priest of Midian¹ and father-in-law of Moses, heard of everything God had done for Moses and for his people Israel, and how the LORD had brought Israel out of Egypt.

²After Moses had sent away his wife Zipporah,^m his father-in-law Jethro received her ³and her two sons.ⁿ One son was named Gershom,^c for Moses said, “I have become a foreigner in a foreign land”;^o ⁴and the other was named Eliezer,^d for he said, “My father’s God was my helper; he saved me from the sword of Pharaoh.”

⁵Jethro, Moses’ father-in-law, together with Moses’ sons and wife, came to him in the wilderness, where he was camped near the mountain^q of God. ⁶Jethro had sent word to him, “I, your father-in-law Jethro, am coming to you with your wife and her two sons.”

⁷So Moses went out to meet his father-in-law and bowed down^r and kissed^s him. They greeted each other and then went into the tent. ⁸Moses told his father-in-law about everything the LORD had done to Pharaoh and the Egyptians for Israel’s sake and about all the hardships they had met along the way and how the LORD had saved^t them.

⁹Jethro was delighted to hear about all the good things the LORD had done for Israel in rescuing them from the hand of the Egyptians. ¹⁰He said, “Praise be to the LORD,^u who rescued you from the hand of the Egyptians and of Pharaoh, and who rescued the people from the hand of the Egyptians. ¹¹Now I know that the LORD is greater than all other gods,^v for he did this to those who had treated Israel arrogantly.”^w ¹²Then Jethro, Moses’ father-in-law, brought a burnt offering and other sacrifices to God, and Aaron came with all the elders of Israel to eat a meal with Moses’ father-in-law in the presence^x of God.

18:1 ¹Ex 2:16;
3:1
18:2 ^mEx 2:21;
4:25
18:3 ⁿEx 4:20;
Ac 7:29
^oEx 2:22
18:4 ^p1Ch 23:15
18:5 ^qEx 3:1
18:7 ^rGe 43:28
^sGe 29:13
18:8 ^tEx 15:6,
16; Ps 81:7
18:10
^uGe 14:20;
Ps 68:19-20
18:11 ^vEx 12:12;
15:11; 2Ch 2:5
^wLk 1:51
18:12 ^xDt 12:7

¹³The next day Moses took his seat to serve as judge for the people, and they stood around him from morning till evening. ¹⁴When his father-in-law saw all that Moses was doing for the people, he said, “What is this you are doing for the people? Why do you alone sit as judge, while all these people stand around you from morning till evening?”

¹⁵Moses answered him, “Because the people come to me to seek God’s will.^y ¹⁶Whenever they have a dispute, it is brought to me, and I decide between the parties and inform them of God’s decrees and instructions.”^z

¹⁷Moses’ father-in-law replied, “What you are doing is not good. ¹⁸You and these people who come to you will only wear yourselves out. The work is too heavy for you; you cannot handle it alone.”^a ¹⁹Listen now to me and I will give you some advice, and may God be with you.^b You must be the people’s representative before God and bring their disputes^c to him. ²⁰Teach them his decrees and instructions,^d and show them the way they are to live^e and how they are to behave.^f ²¹But select capable men^g from all the people — men who fear God, trustworthy men who hate dishonest gain^h — and appoint them as officialsⁱ over thousands, hundreds, fifties and tens. ²²Have them serve as judges for the people at all times, but have them bring every difficult case^j to you; the simple cases they can decide themselves. That will make your load lighter, because they will share^k it with you. ²³If you do this and God so commands, you will be able to stand the strain, and all these people will go home satisfied.”

²⁴Moses listened to his father-in-law and did everything he said. ²⁵He chose capable men from all Israel and made them leaders of the people, officials over thousands, hundreds, fifties and tens.^l ²⁶They served as judges for the people at all times. The difficult cases they brought to

18:15 ^yNu 9:6,
8; Dt 17:8-13
18:16
^zLev 24:12
18:18 ^aNu 11:11,
14, 17
18:19 ^bEx 3:12
^cNu 27:5
18:20 ^dDt 5:1
^ePs 143:8
^fDt 1:18
18:21 ^gAc 6:3
^hDt 16:19;
Ps 15:5;
Eze 18:8
ⁱDt 1:13, 15;
2Ch 19:5-10
18:22 ^jDt 1:17-
18 ^kNu 11:17
18:25
^lDt 1:13-15

^a 16 Or to ^b 16 The meaning of the Hebrew for this clause is uncertain. ^c 3 Gershom sounds like the Hebrew for a foreigner there. ^d 4 Eliezer means my God is helper.

Moses, but the simple ones they decided themselves.^m

²⁷Then Moses sent his father-in-law on his way, and Jethro returned to his own country.ⁿ

At Mount Sinai

19 On the first day of the third month after the Israelites left Egypt — on that very day — they came to the Desert of Sinai. ²After they set out from Rephidim,^o they entered the Desert of Sinai, and Israel camped there in the desert in front of the mountain.^p

³Then Moses went up to God, and the LORD called^q to him from the mountain and said, “This is what you are to say to the descendants of Jacob and what you are to tell the people of Israel: ⁴‘You yourselves have seen what I did to Egypt,^r and how I carried you on eagles’ wings^s and brought you to myself. ⁵Now if you obey me fully^t and keep my covenant,^u then out of all nations you will be my treasured possession.^v Although the whole earth^w is mine, ⁶you^a will be for me a kingdom of priests^x and a holy nation.’^y These are the words you are to speak to the Israelites.”

⁷So Moses went back and summoned the elders of the people and set before them all the words the LORD had commanded him to speak.

⁸The people all responded together, “We will do everything the LORD has said.”^z So Moses brought their answer back to the LORD.

⁹The LORD said to Moses, “I am going to come to you in a dense cloud,^a so that the people will hear me speaking^b with you and will always put their trust in you.” Then Moses told the LORD what the people had said.

¹⁰And the LORD said to Moses, “Go to the people and consecrate^c them today and tomorrow. Have them wash their clothes^d ¹¹and be ready by the third day,^e because on that day the LORD will come down on Mount Sinai in the sight of all the people. ¹²Put limits for the people around the mountain and tell them, ‘Be careful that you do not approach the moun-

18:26 ^m ver 22
18:27

ⁿ Nu 10:29-30

19:2 ^o Ex 17:1

^p Ex 3:1

19:3 ^q Ex 3:4;

Ac 7:38

19:4 ^r Dt 29:2

^s Isa 63:9

19:5 ^t Ex 15:26

^u Dt 5:2

^v Dt 14:2;

Ps 135:4

^w Ex 9:29;

Dt 10:14

19:6 ^x 1Pe 2:5

^y Dt 7:6; 26:19;

Isa 62:12

19:8 ^z Ex 24:3;

7; Dt 5:27

19:9 ^a ver 16;

Ex 24:15-16

^b Dt 4:12, 36

19:10

^c Lev 11:44;

Heb 10:22

^d Ge 35:2

19:11 ^e ver 16

tain or touch the foot of it. Whoever touches the mountain is to be put to death. ¹³They are to be stoned^f or shot with arrows; not a hand is to be laid on them. No person or animal shall be permitted to live.’ Only when the ram’s horn sounds a long blast may they approach the mountain.”

¹⁴After Moses had gone down the mountain to the people, he consecrated them, and they washed their clothes. ¹⁵Then he said to the people, “Prepare yourselves for the third day. Abstain from sexual relations.”

¹⁶On the morning of the third day there was thunder and lightning, with a thick cloud over the mountain, and a very loud trumpet blast.^g Everyone in the camp trembled.^h ¹⁷Then Moses led the people out of the camp to meet with God, and they stood at the foot of the mountain. ¹⁸Mount Sinai was covered with smoke,ⁱ because the LORD descended on it in fire.^j The smoke billowed up from it like smoke from a furnace,^k and the whole mountain^b trembled^l violently. ¹⁹As the sound of the trumpet grew louder and louder, Moses spoke and the voice^m of God answeredⁿ him.^c

²⁰The LORD descended to the top of Mount Sinai and called Moses to the top of the mountain. So Moses went up ²¹and the LORD said to him, “Go down and warn the people so they do not force their way through to see^o the LORD and many of them perish. ²²Even the priests, who approach^p the LORD, must consecrate themselves, or the LORD will break out against them.”^q

²³Moses said to the LORD, “The people cannot come up Mount Sinai, because you yourself warned us, ‘Put limits^r around the mountain and set it apart as holy.’”

²⁴The LORD replied, “Go down and bring Aaron^s up with you. But the priests and the people must not force their way through to come up to the

^a 5,6 Or possession, for the whole earth is mine.

^g You ^b 18 Most Hebrew manuscripts; a few Hebrew manuscripts and Septuagint and all the people ^c 19 Or and God answered him with thunder

19:13

^f Heb 12:20*

19:16

^g Heb 12:18-

19; Rev 4:1

^h Heb 12:21

19:18

ⁱ Ps 104:32

^j Ex 3:2; 24:17;

Dt 4:11; 2Ch 7:1;

Ps 18:8;

Heb 12:18

^k Ge 19:28

^l Jdg 5:5;

Ps 68:8;

Jer 4:24

19:19 ^m Ne 9:13

ⁿ Ps 81:7

19:21 ^o Ex 3:5;

1Sa 6:19

19:22

^p Lev 10:3

^q 2Sa 6:7

19:23 ^r ver 12

19:24

^s Ex 24:1, 9

LORD, or he will break out against them.”

²⁵So Moses went down to the people and told them.

The Ten Commandments

20:1-17pp — Dt 5:6-21

20 And God spoke all these words:

²“I am the LORD your God, who brought you out of Egypt, out of the land of slavery.^t

³“You shall have no other gods before^a me.^u

⁴“You shall not make for yourself an image^v in the form of anything in heaven above or on the earth beneath or in the waters below. ⁵You shall not bow down to them or worship^w them; for I, the LORD your God, am a jealous God,^x punishing the children for the sin of the parents to the third and fourth generation^y of those who hate me, ⁶but showing love to a thousand^z generations of those who love me and keep my commandments.

⁷“You shall not misuse the name of the LORD your God, for the LORD will not hold anyone guiltless who misuses his name.^a

⁸“Remember the Sabbath^b day by keeping it holy. ⁹Six days you shall labor and do all your work,^c ¹⁰but the seventh day is a sabbath to the LORD your God. On it you shall not do any work, neither you, nor your son or daughter, nor your male or female servant, nor your animals, nor any foreigner residing in your towns.

¹¹For in six days the LORD made the heavens and the earth, the sea, and all that is in them, but he rested^d on the seventh day. Therefore the LORD blessed the

20:2 ^tEx 13:3
20:3 ^uDt 6:14;
Jer 35:15
20:4
^vLev 26:1;
Dt 4:15-19, 23;
27:15
20:5
^wIsa 44:15, 17,
19 ^xEx 34:14;
Dt 4:24
^yNu 14:18;
Jer 32:18
20:6 ^zDt 7:9
20:7
^aLev 19:12;
Mt 5:33
20:8 ^bEx 31:13-
16; Lev 26:2
20:9 ^cEx 34:21;
Lk 13:14
20:11 ^dGe 2:2

20:12
^eMt 15:4*;
Mk 7:10*;
Eph 6:2
20:13
^fMt 5:21*;
Ro 13:9*
20:14
^gMt 19:18*
20:15
^hLev 19:11, 13;
Mt 19:18*
20:16 ⁱEx 23:1,
7; Mt 19:18*
20:17 ^jRo 7:7*;
13:9*;
Eph 5:3
20:18
^kEx 19:16-19;
Heb 12:18-19
20:19 ^lDt 5:5,
23-27; Gal 3:19
20:20
^mDt 4:10;
Isa 8:13
ⁿPr 16:6
20:21 ^oDt 5:22
20:22
^pNe 9:13
20:23 ^qver 3
^rEx 32:4, 8, 31
20:24 ^sDt 12:5;
16:6, 11; 2Ch 6:6
^tGe 12:2

Sabbath day and made it holy.

¹²“Honor your father and your mother,^e so that you may live long in the land the LORD your God is giving you.

¹³“You shall not murder.^f

¹⁴“You shall not commit adultery.^g

¹⁵“You shall not steal.^h

¹⁶“You shall not give false testimony against your neighbor.ⁱ

¹⁷“You shall not covet^j your neighbor’s house. You shall not covet your neighbor’s wife, or his male or female servant, his ox or donkey, or anything that belongs to your neighbor.”

¹⁸When the people saw the thunder and lightning and heard the trumpet^k and saw the mountain in smoke, they trembled with fear. They stayed at a distance ¹⁹and said to Moses, “Speak to us yourself and we will listen. But do not have God speak to us or we will die.”^l

²⁰Moses said to the people, “Do not be afraid. God has come to test you, so that the fear^m of God will be with you to keep you from sinning.”ⁿ

²¹The people remained at a distance, while Moses approached the thick darkness^o where God was.

Idols and Altars

²²Then the LORD said to Moses, “Tell the Israelites this: ‘You have seen for yourselves that I have spoken to you from heaven:^p ²³Do not make any gods to be alongside me;^q do not make for yourselves gods of silver or gods of gold.^r

²⁴“Make an altar of earth for me and sacrifice on it your burnt offerings and fellowship offerings, your sheep and goats and your cattle. Wherever I cause my name^s to be honored, I will come to you and bless^t you. ²⁵If you make an altar of stones for me, do not build it with dressed stones, for you will defile it if

^a 3 Or *besides*

you use a tool^u on it. ²⁶And do not go up to my altar on steps, or your private parts may be exposed.’

21 “These are the laws^v you are to set before them:

Hebrew Servants

21:2-6pp — Dt 15:12-18

21:2-11Ref — Lev 25:39-55

²“If you buy a Hebrew servant, he is to serve you for six years. But in the seventh year, he shall go free,^w without paying anything. ³If he comes alone, he is to go free alone; but if he has a wife when he comes, she is to go with him. ⁴If his master gives him a wife and she bears him sons or daughters, the woman and her children shall belong to her master, and only the man shall go free.

⁵“But if the servant declares, ‘I love my master and my wife and children and do not want to go free,’^x ⁶then his master must take him before the judges.^y He shall take him to the door or the doorpost and pierce his ear with an awl. Then he will be his servant for life.^z

⁷“If a man sells his daughter as a servant, she is not to go free as male servants do. ⁸If she does not please the master who has selected her for himself,^b he must let her be redeemed. He has no right to sell her to foreigners, because he has broken faith with her. ⁹If he selects her for his son, he must grant her the rights of a daughter. ¹⁰If he marries another woman, he must not deprive the first one of her food, clothing and marital rights.^a ¹¹If he does not provide her with these three things, she is to go free, without any payment of money.

Personal Injuries

¹²“Anyone who strikes a person with a fatal blow is to be put to death.^b ¹³However, if it is not done intentionally, but God lets it happen, they are to flee to a place^c I will designate. ¹⁴But if anyone schemes and kills someone deliberately,^d that person is to be taken from my altar and put to death.^e

20:25

^u Dt 27:5-6

21:1 ^v Dt 4:14

21:2 ^w Jer 34:8;

14

21:5 ^x Dt 15:16

21:6 ^y Ex 22:8-

9 ^z Ne 5:5

21:10

^a 1Co 7:3-5

21:12 ^b Ge 9:6;

Mt 26:52

21:13

^c Nu 35:10-34;

Dt 19:2-13;

Jos 20:9;

1Sa 24:4, 10, 18

21:14

^d Heb 10:26

^e Dt 19:11-12;

1Ki 2:28-34

¹⁵“Anyone who attacks^c their father or mother is to be put to death.

¹⁶“Anyone who kidnaps someone is to be put to death,^f whether the victim has been sold^g or is still in the kidnapper’s possession.

¹⁷“Anyone who curses their father or mother is to be put to death.^h

¹⁸“If people quarrel and one person hits another with a stone or with their fist^d and the victim does not die but is confined to bed, ¹⁹the one who struck the blow will not be held liable if the other can get up and walk around outside with a staff; however, the guilty party must pay the injured person for any loss of time and see that the victim is completely healed.

²⁰“Anyone who beats their male or female slave with a rod must be punished if the slave dies as a direct result, ²¹but they are not to be punished if the slave recovers after a day or two, since the slave is their property.ⁱ

²²“If people are fighting and hit a pregnant woman and she gives birth prematurely^e but there is no serious injury, the offender must be fined whatever the woman’s husband demands^j and the court allows. ²³But if there is serious injury, you are to take life for life,^k ²⁴eye for eye, tooth for tooth,^l hand for hand, foot for foot, ²⁵burn for burn, wound for wound, bruise for bruise.

²⁶“An owner who hits a male or female slave in the eye and destroys it must let the slave go free to compensate for the eye. ²⁷And an owner who knocks out the tooth of a male or female slave must let the slave go free to compensate for the tooth.

²⁸“If a bull gores a man or woman to death, the bull is to be stoned to death,^m and its meat must not be eaten. But the owner of the bull will not be held responsible. ²⁹If, however, the bull has had the habit of goring and the owner has been warned but has not kept it penned up and it kills a man or woman, the bull is to be stoned and its owner also is to be

^a 6 Or before God

does not choose her

^d 18 Or with a tool

miscarriage

^b 8 Or master so that he

^c 15 Or kills

^e 22 Or she has a

21:16 ^f Ex 22:4;

Dt 24:7

^g Ge 37:28

21:17

^h Lev 20:9-

10; Mt 15:4*;

Mk 7:10*

21:21

ⁱ Lev 25:44-46

21:22 ^j ver 30;

Dt 22:18-19

21:23

^k Lev 24:19;

Dt 19:21

21:24

^l Mt 5:38*

21:28 ^m ver 32;

Ge 9:5

put to death.³⁰ However, if payment is demanded, the owner may redeem his life by the payment of whatever is demanded.ⁿ ³¹This law also applies if the bull gores a son or daughter.³² If the bull gores a male or female slave, the owner must pay thirty shekels^a of silver to the master of the slave, and the bull is to be stoned to death.

³³“If anyone uncovers a pit or digs one and fails to cover it and an ox or a donkey falls into it, ³⁴the one who opened the pit must pay the owner for the loss and take the dead animal in exchange.

³⁵“If anyone’s bull injures someone else’s bull and it dies, the two parties are to sell the live one and divide both the money and the dead animal equally. ³⁶However, if it was known that the bull had the habit of goring, yet the owner did not keep it penned up, the owner must pay, animal for animal, and take the dead animal in exchange.

Protection of Property

22^b “Whoever steals an ox or a sheep and slaughters it or sells it must pay back^p five head of cattle for the ox and four sheep for the sheep.

²“If a thief is caught breaking in^q at night and is struck a fatal blow, the defender is not guilty of bloodshed;^r ³but if it happens after sunrise, the defender is guilty of bloodshed.

“Anyone who steals must certainly make restitution, but if they have nothing, they must be sold^s to pay for their theft. ⁴If the stolen animal is found alive in their possession — whether ox or donkey or sheep — they must pay back double.^t

⁵“If anyone grazes their livestock in a field or vineyard and lets them stray and they graze in someone else’s field, the offender must make restitution from the best of their own field or vineyard.

⁶“If a fire breaks out and spreads into thornbushes so that it burns shocks of grain or standing grain or the whole field, the one who started the fire must make restitution.

⁷“If anyone gives a neighbor sil-

21:30 ⁿver 22;
Nu 35:31
21:32
^oZec 11:12-13;
Mt 26:15;
27:3, 9
22:1 ^p2Sa 12:6;
Pr 6:31; Lk 19:8
22:2 ^qMt 6:19-
20; 24:43
^rNu 35:27
22:3 ^sEx 21:2;
Mt 18:25
22:4 ^tGe 43:12

ver or goods for safekeeping and they are stolen from the neighbor’s house, the thief, if caught, must pay back double.^u ⁸But if the thief is not found, the owner of the house must appear before the judges,^v and they must^c determine whether the owner of the house has laid hands on the other person’s property. ⁹In all cases of illegal possession of an ox, a donkey, a sheep, a garment, or any other lost property about which somebody says, ‘This is mine,’ both parties are to bring their cases before the judges.^d^w The one whom the judges declare^e guilty must pay back double to the other.

¹⁰“If anyone gives a donkey, an ox, a sheep or any other animal to their neighbor for safekeeping and it dies or is injured or is taken away while no one is looking, ¹¹the issue between them will be settled by the taking of an oath^x before the LORD that the neighbor did not lay hands on the other person’s property. The owner is to accept this, and no restitution is required. ¹²But if the animal was stolen from the neighbor, restitution must be made to the owner. ¹³If it was torn to pieces by a wild animal, the neighbor shall bring in the remains as evidence and shall not be required to pay for the torn animal.^y

¹⁴“If anyone borrows an animal from their neighbor and it is injured or dies while the owner is not present, they must make restitution. ¹⁵But if the owner is with the animal, the borrower will not have to pay. If the animal was hired, the money paid for the hire covers the loss.

Social Responsibility

¹⁶“If a man seduces a virgin^z who is not pledged to be married and sleeps with her, he must pay the bride-price, and she shall be his wife. ¹⁷If her father absolutely refuses to give her to him, he must still pay the bride-price for virgins.

^a 32 That is, about 12 ounces or about 345 grams
^b In Hebrew texts 22:1 is numbered 21:37, and 22:2-31 is numbered 22:1-30. ^c 8 Or before God, and he will ^d 9 Or before God
^e 9 Or whom God declares

22:7 ^uver 4
22:8 ^vEx 21:6;
Dt 17:8-9; 19:17
22:9 ^wver 28;
Dt 25:1
22:11
^xHeb 6:16
22:13 ^yGe 31:39
22:16
^zDt 22:28

¹⁸“Do not allow a sorceress^a to live.

¹⁹“Anyone who has sexual relations with an animal^b is to be put to death.

²⁰“Whoever sacrifices to any god other than the LORD must be destroyed.^{ac}

²¹“Do not mistreat or oppress a foreigner,^d for you were foreigners^e in Egypt.

²²“Do not take advantage of the widow or the fatherless.^f ²³If you do and they cry out^g to me, I will certainly hear their cry.^h ²⁴My anger will be aroused, and I will kill you with the sword; your wives will become widows and your children fatherless.ⁱ

²⁵“If you lend money to one of my people among you who is needy, do not treat it like a business deal; charge no interest.^j ²⁶If you take your neighbor’s cloak as a pledge,^k return it by sunset, ²⁷because that cloak is the only covering your neighbor has. What else can they sleep in? When they cry out to me, I will hear, for I am compassionate.^l

²⁸“Do not blaspheme God^{bm} or curse the ruler of your people.ⁿ

²⁹“Do not hold back offerings^o from your granaries or your vats.^c

“You must give me the firstborn of your sons.^p ³⁰Do the same with your cattle and your sheep.^q Let them stay with their mothers for seven days, but give them to me on the eighth day.^r

³¹“You are to be my holy people.^s So do not eat the meat of an animal torn by wild beasts;^t throw it to the dogs.

Laws of Justice and Mercy

23 “Do not spread false reports.^u Do not help a guilty person by being a malicious witness.^v

²“Do not follow the crowd in doing wrong. When you give testimony in a lawsuit, do not pervert justice^w by siding with the crowd, ³and do not show favoritism to a poor person in a lawsuit.

⁴“If you come across your enemy’s ox or donkey wandering off, be sure to return it.^x ⁵If you see the donkey^y of someone who hates you fallen

22:18

^a Lev 20:27;

Dt 18:11;

1Sa 28:3

22:19

^b Lev 18:23;

Dt 27:21

22:20

^c Dt 17:2-5

22:21

^d Lev 19:33

^e Dt 10:19

22:22

^f Dt 24:6,10,

12,17

22:23 ^g Lk 18:7

^h Dt 15:9;

Ps 18:6

22:24

ⁱ Ps 69:24;

109:9

22:25

^j Lev 25:35-37;

Dt 23:20;

Ps 15:5

22:26 ^k Dt 24:6

22:27 ^l Ex 34:6

22:28

^m Lev 24:11,16

ⁿ Ecc 10:20;

Ac 23:5*

22:29

^o Ex 23:15,16,19

^p Ex 13:2

22:30

^q Ex 13:12;

Dt 15:19

^r Lev 22:27

22:31 ^s Lev 19:2

^t Eze 4:14

23:1 ^u Ex 20:16;

Ps 101:5

^v Ps 35:11;

Ac 6:11

23:2 ^w Dt 16:19

23:4 ^x Dt 22:1-3

23:5 ^y Dt 22:4

down under its load, do not leave it there; be sure you help them with it.

⁶“Do not deny justice^z to your poor people in their lawsuits. ⁷Have nothing to do with a false charge^a and do not put an innocent or honest person to death, for I will not acquit the guilty.

⁸“Do not accept a bribe,^b for a bribe blinds those who see and twists the words of the innocent.

⁹“Do not oppress a foreigner;^c you yourselves know how it feels to be foreigners, because you were foreigners in Egypt.

Sabbath Laws

¹⁰“For six years you are to sow your fields and harvest the crops, ¹¹but during the seventh year let the land lie unplowed and unused. Then the poor among your people may get food from it, and the wild animals may eat what is left. Do the same with your vineyard and your olive grove.

¹²“Six days do your work,^d but on the seventh day do not work, so that your ox and your donkey may rest, and so that the slave born in your household and the foreigner living among you may be refreshed.

¹³“Be careful^e to do everything I have said to you. Do not invoke the names of other gods; do not let them be heard on your lips.

The Three Annual Festivals

¹⁴“Three times^f a year you are to celebrate a festival to me.

¹⁵“Celebrate the Festival of Unleavened Bread;^g for seven days eat bread made without yeast, as I commanded you. Do this at the appointed time in the month of Aviv, for in that month you came out of Egypt.

“No one is to appear before me empty-handed.^h

¹⁶“Celebrate the Festival of Harvest with the firstfruitsⁱ of the crops you sow in your field.

^a 20 The Hebrew term refers to the irrevocable giving over of things or persons to the LORD, often by totally destroying them. ^b 28 Or *Do not revile the judges* ^c 29 The meaning of the Hebrew for this phrase is uncertain.

23:6 ^z ver 2

23:7 ^a Eph 4:25

23:8 ^b Dt 10:17;

16:19; Pr 15:27

23:9 ^c Ex 22:21

23:12 ^d Ex 20:9

23:13 ^e 1Ti 4:16

23:14

^f Ex 34:23,24

23:15 ^g Ex 12:17

^h Ex 34:20

23:16 ⁱ Ex 34:22

“Celebrate the Festival of Ingathering at the end of the year, when you gather in your crops from the field.^j

¹⁷“Three times^k a year all the men are to appear before the Sovereign LORD.

¹⁸“Do not offer the blood of a sacrifice to me along with anything containing yeast.^l

“The fat of my festival offerings must not be kept until morning.^m

¹⁹“Bring the best of the firstfruitsⁿ of your soil to the house of the LORD your God.

“Do not cook a young goat in its mother’s milk.^o

God’s Angel to Prepare the Way

²⁰“See, I am sending an angel^p ahead of you to guard you along the way and to bring you to the place I have prepared.^q ²¹Pay attention to him and listen^r to what he says. Do not rebel against him; he will not forgive your rebellion,^s since my Name is in him. ²²If you listen carefully to what he says and do all that I say, I will be an enemy^t to your enemies and will oppose those who oppose you. ²³My angel will go ahead of you and bring you into the land of the Amorites, Hittites, Perizzites, Canaanites, Hivites and Jebusites,^u and I will wipe them out. ²⁴Do not bow down before their gods or worship^v them or follow their practices.^w You must demolish^x them and break their sacred stones to pieces. ²⁵Worship the LORD your God,^y and his blessing^z will be on your food and water. I will take away sickness^a from among you, ²⁶and none will miscarry or be barren^b in your land. I will give you a full life span.^c

²⁷“I will send my terror^d ahead of you and throw into confusion^e every nation you encounter. I will make all your enemies turn their backs and run. ²⁸I will send the hornet^f ahead of you to drive the Hivites, Canaanites and Hittites out of your way. ²⁹But I will not drive them out in a single year, because the land would become desolate and the wild animals^g too numerous for you. ³⁰Little by little I will drive them out before you, un-

23:16 ^jDt 16:13
23:17 ^kDt 16:16
23:18 ^lEx 34:25
^mDt 16:4

23:19
ⁿEx 22:29;
Dt 26:2,10
^oDt 14:21

23:20
^pEx 14:19;
32:34 ^qEx 15:17
23:21

^rNu 14:11;
Dt 18:19
^sPs 78:8,40,56
23:22 ^tGe 12:3;
Dt 30:7

23:23 ^uver 20;
Jos 24:8,11
23:24 ^vEx 20:5
^wDt 12:30-31

^xEx 34:13;
Nu 33:52
23:25 ^yDt 6:13;
Mt 4:10

^zDt 7:12-15;
28:1-14
^aEx 15:26
23:26 ^bDt 7:14;
Mal 3:11

^cJob 5:26
23:27
^dEx 15:14;
Dt 2:25

^eDt 7:23
23:28
^fDt 7:20;
Jos 24:12

23:29 ^gDt 7:22

23:31 ^hGe 15:18
ⁱJos 21:44;
24:12,18
23:32

^jEx 34:12;
Dt 7:2
23:33 ^kDt 7:16;
Ps 106:36

24:1 ^lEx 6:23;
Lev 10:1-2
^mNu 11:16

24:3 ⁿEx 19:8;
Dt 5:27
24:4 ^oDt 31:9
^pGe 28:18

24:6
^qHeb 9:18
24:7 ^rHeb 9:19
24:8

^sHeb 9:20*;
1Pe 1:2
24:9 ^tver 1
24:10
^uMt 17:2;
Jn 1:18; 6:46

til you have increased enough to take possession of the land.

³¹“I will establish your borders from the Red Sea^a to the Mediterranean Sea,^b and from the desert to the Euphrates River.^h I will give into your hands the people who live in the land, and you will drive them outⁱ before you. ³²Do not make a covenant^j with them or with their gods. ³³Do not let them live in your land or they will cause you to sin against me, because the worship of their gods will certainly be a snare^k to you.”

The Covenant Confirmed

24 Then the LORD said to Moses, “Come up to the LORD, you and Aaron, Nadab and Abihu,^l and seventy of the elders^m of Israel. You are to worship at a distance, ²but Moses alone is to approach the LORD; the others must not come near. And the people may not come up with him.”

³When Moses went and told the people all the LORD’s words and laws, they responded with one voice, “Everything the LORD has said we will do.”ⁿ ⁴Moses then wrote^o down everything the LORD had said.

He got up early the next morning and built an altar at the foot of the mountain and set up twelve stone pillars^p representing the twelve tribes of Israel. ⁵Then he sent young Israelite men, and they offered burnt offerings and sacrificed young bulls as fellowship offerings to the LORD. ⁶Moses took half of the blood^q and put it in bowls, and the other half he splashed against the altar. ⁷Then he took the Book of the Covenant^r and read it to the people. They responded, “We will do everything the LORD has said; we will obey.”

⁸Moses then took the blood, sprinkled it on the people and said, “This is the blood of the covenant^s that the LORD has made with you in accordance with all these words.”

⁹Moses and Aaron, Nadab and Abihu, and the seventy elders^t of Israel went up ¹⁰and saw^u the God of Israel.

^a 31 Or the Sea of Reeds

^b 31 Hebrew to the Sea of the Philistines

Under his feet was something like a pavement made of lapis lazuli,^v as bright blue as the sky.^w ¹¹But God did not raise his hand against these leaders of the Israelites; they saw^x God, and they ate and drank.

¹²The LORD said to Moses, “Come up to me on the mountain and stay here, and I will give you the tablets of stone^y with the law and commandments I have written for their instruction.”

¹³Then Moses set out with Joshua^z his aide, and Moses went up on the mountain^a of God. ¹⁴He said to the elders, “Wait here for us until we come back to you. Aaron and Hur are with you, and anyone involved in a dispute can go to them.”

¹⁵When Moses went up on the mountain, the cloud^b covered it, ¹⁶and the glory^c of the LORD settled on Mount Sinai. For six days the cloud covered the mountain, and on the seventh day the LORD called to Moses from within the cloud.^d ¹⁷To the Israelites the glory of the LORD looked like a consuming fire^e on top of the mountain. ¹⁸Then Moses entered the cloud as he went on up the mountain. And he stayed on the mountain forty^f days and forty nights.^g

Offerings for the Tabernacle

25:1-7pp — Ex 35:4-9

25 The LORD said to Moses, ²“Tell the Israelites to bring me an offering. You are to receive the offering for me from everyone whose heart prompts^h them to give. ³These are the offerings you are to receive from them: gold, silver and bronze; ⁴blue, purple and scarlet yarn and fine linen; goat hair; ⁵ram skins dyed red and another type of durable leather^a; acacia wood; ⁶olive oilⁱ for the light; spices for the anointing oil and for the fragrant incense; ⁷and onyx stones and other gems to be mounted on the ephod^j and breast-piece.^k

⁸“Then have them make a sanctuary^l for me, and I will dwell^m among them. ⁹Make this tabernacle and all its furnishings exactly like the patternⁿ I will show you.

24:10

^v Eze 1:26

^w Rev 4:3

24:11

^x Ge 32:30;

Ex 19:21

24:12

^y Ex 32:15-16

24:13 ^z Ex 17:9

^a Ex 3:1

24:15 ^b Ex 19:9

24:16

^c Ex 16:10

^d Ps 99:7

24:17 ^e Ex 3:2;

Dt 4:36;

Heb 12:18, 29

24:18 ^f Dt 9:9

^g Ex 34:28

25:2 ^h Ex 35:21;

1Ch 29:5, 7,

9; Ezr 2:68;

2Co 8:11-12; 9:7

25:6 ⁱ Ex 27:20;

30:22-32

25:7

^j Ex 28:4, 6-14

^k Ex 28:15-30

25:8 ^l Ex 36:1-

5; Heb 9:1-2

^m Ex 29:45;

1Ki 6:13;

2Co 6:16;

Rev 21:3

25:9 ⁿ ver 40;

Ac 7:44;

Heb 8:5

25:10 ^o Dt 10:1-

5; Heb 9:4

25:15 ^p 1Ki 8:8

25:16

^q Dt 31:26;

Heb 9:4

25:17 ^r Ro 3:25

25:20 ^s 1Ki 8:7;

1Ch 28:18;

Heb 9:5

25:21

^t Ex 26:34

^u ver 16

25:22

^v Nu 7:89;

1Sa 4:4;

2Sa 6:2;

2Ki 19:15;

Ps 80:1;

Isa 37:16

^w Ex 29:42-43

25:23

^x Heb 9:2

The Ark

25:10-20pp — Ex 37:1-9

¹⁰“Have them make an ark^b^o of acacia wood — two and a half cubits long, a cubit and a half wide, and a cubit and a half high.^c ¹¹Overlay it with pure gold, both inside and out, and make a gold molding around it. ¹²Cast four gold rings for it and fasten them to its four feet, with two rings on one side and two rings on the other. ¹³Then make poles of acacia wood and overlay them with gold. ¹⁴Insert the poles into the rings on the sides of the ark to carry it. ¹⁵The poles are to remain in the rings of this ark; they are not to be removed.^p ¹⁶Then put in the ark the tablets of the covenant law,^q which I will give you.

¹⁷“Make an atonement cover^r of pure gold — two and a half cubits long and a cubit and a half wide. ¹⁸And make two cherubim out of hammered gold at the ends of the cover. ¹⁹Make one cherub on one end and the second cherub on the other; make the cherubim of one piece with the cover, at the two ends. ²⁰The cherubim are to have their wings spread upward, overshadowing^s the cover with them. The cherubim are to face each other, looking toward the cover. ²¹Place the cover on top of the ark^t and put in the ark the tablets of the covenant law^u that I will give you. ²²There, above the cover between the two cherubim^v that are over the ark of the covenant law, I will meet^w with you and give you all my commands for the Israelites.

The Table

25:23-29pp — Ex 37:10-16

²³“Make a table^x of acacia wood — two cubits long, a cubit wide and a cubit and a half high.^d ²⁴Overlay it with pure gold and make a gold molding around it. ²⁵Also make around it a

^a 5 Possibly the hides of large aquatic mammals

^b 10 That is, a chest ^c 10 That is, about

3 3/4 feet long and 2 1/4 feet wide and high or about 1.1 meters long and 68 centimeters wide

and high; similarly in verse 17 ^d 23 That

is, about 3 feet long, 1 1/2 feet wide and

2 1/4 feet high or about 90 centimeters long,

45 centimeters wide and 68 centimeters high

rim a handbreadth^a wide and put a gold molding on the rim. ²⁶Make four gold rings for the table and fasten them to the four corners, where the four legs are. ²⁷The rings are to be close to the rim to hold the poles used in carrying the table. ²⁸Make the poles of acacia wood, overlay them with gold and carry the table with them. ²⁹And make its plates and dishes of pure gold, as well as its pitchers and bowls for the pouring out of offerings.^y ³⁰Put the bread of the Presence^z on this table to be before me at all times.

The Lampstand

25:31-39pp — Ex 37:17-24

³¹“Make a lampstand^a of pure gold. Hammer out its base and shaft, and make its flowerlike cups, buds and blossoms of one piece with them. ³²Six branches are to extend from the sides of the lampstand — three on one side and three on the other. ³³Three cups shaped like almond flowers with buds and blossoms are to be on one branch, three on the next branch, and the same for all six branches extending from the lampstand. ³⁴And on the lampstand there are to be four cups shaped like almond flowers with buds and blossoms. ³⁵One bud shall be under the first pair of branches extending from the lampstand, a second bud under the second pair, and a third bud under the third pair — six branches in all. ³⁶The buds and branches shall all be of one piece with the lampstand, hammered out of pure gold.

³⁷“Then make its seven lamps^b and set them up on it so that they light the space in front of it. ³⁸Its wick trimmers and trays are to be of pure gold. ³⁹A talent^b of pure gold is to be used for the lampstand and all these accessories. ⁴⁰See that you make them according to the pattern^c shown you on the mountain.

The Tabernacle

26:1-37pp — Ex 36:8-38

26 “Make the tabernacle with ten curtains of finely twisted linen and blue, purple and scarlet yarn,

25:29 ^yNu 4:7
25:30
^zLev 24:5-9
25:31 ^a1Ki 7:49;
Zec 4:2;
Heb 9:2;
Rev 1:12
25:37
^bEx 27:21;
Lev 24:3-4;
Nu 8:2
25:40
^cEx 26:30;
Nu 8:4;
Ac 7:44;
Heb 8:5*

with cherubim woven into them by a skilled worker. ²All the curtains are to be the same size — twenty-eight cubits long and four cubits wide.^c ³Join five of the curtains together, and do the same with the other five. ⁴Make loops of blue material along the edge of the end curtain in one set, and do the same with the end curtain in the other set. ⁵Make fifty loops on one curtain and fifty loops on the end curtain of the other set, with the loops opposite each other. ⁶Then make fifty gold clasps and use them to fasten the curtains together so that the tabernacle is a unit.

⁷“Make curtains of goat hair for the tent over the tabernacle — eleven altogether. ⁸All eleven curtains are to be the same size — thirty cubits long and four cubits wide.^d ⁹Join five of the curtains together into one set and the other six into another set. Fold the sixth curtain double at the front of the tent. ¹⁰Make fifty loops along the edge of the end curtain in one set and also along the edge of the end curtain in the other set. ¹¹Then make fifty bronze clasps and put them in the loops to fasten the tent together as a unit. ¹²As for the additional length of the tent curtains, the half curtain that is left over is to hang down at the rear of the tabernacle. ¹³The tent curtains will be a cubit^e longer on both sides; what is left will hang over the sides of the tabernacle so as to cover it. ¹⁴Make for the tent a covering of ram skins dyed red, and over that a covering of the other durable leather.^f^d

¹⁵“Make upright frames of acacia wood for the tabernacle. ¹⁶Each frame is to be ten cubits long and a cubit and a half wide,^g ¹⁷with two projections set parallel to each other.

^a 25 That is, about 3 inches or about 7.5 centimeters ^b 39 That is, about 75 pounds or about 34 kilograms ^c 2 That is, about

42 feet long and 6 feet wide or about 13 meters long and 1.8 meters wide ^d 8 That is, about 45 feet long and 6 feet wide or about 13.5 meters long and 1.8 meters wide ^e 13 That is, about 18 inches or about 45 centimeters

^f 14 Possibly the hides of large aquatic mammals (see 25:5) ^g 16 That is, about 15 feet long and 2 1/4 feet wide or about 4.5 meters long and 68 centimeters wide

26:14
^dEx 36:19;
Nu 4:25

Make all the frames of the tabernacle in this way. ¹⁸Make twenty frames for the south side of the tabernacle ¹⁹and make forty silver bases to go under them — two bases for each frame, one under each projection. ²⁰For the other side, the north side of the tabernacle, make twenty frames ²¹and forty silver bases — two under each frame. ²²Make six frames for the far end, that is, the west end of the tabernacle, ²³and make two frames for the corners at the far end. ²⁴At these two corners they must be double from the bottom all the way to the top and fitted into a single ring; both shall be like that. ²⁵So there will be eight frames and sixteen silver bases — two under each frame.

²⁶“Also make crossbars of acacia wood: five for the frames on one side of the tabernacle, ²⁷five for those on the other side, and five for the frames on the west, at the far end of the tabernacle. ²⁸The center crossbar is to extend from end to end at the middle of the frames. ²⁹Overlay the frames with gold and make gold rings to hold the crossbars. Also overlay the crossbars with gold.

³⁰“Set up the tabernacle according to the plan^e shown you on the mountain.

³¹“Make a curtain^f of blue, purple and scarlet yarn and finely twisted linen, with cherubim^g woven into it by a skilled worker. ³²Hang it with gold hooks on four posts of acacia wood overlaid with gold and standing on four silver bases. ³³Hang the curtain from the clasps and place the ark of the covenant law behind the curtain.^h The curtain will separate the Holy Place from the Most Holy Place.ⁱ ³⁴Put the atonement cover^j on the ark of the covenant law in the Most Holy Place. ³⁵Place the table^k outside the curtain on the north side of the tabernacle and put the lampstand^l opposite it on the south side.

³⁶“For the entrance to the tent make a curtain of blue, purple and scarlet yarn and finely twisted linen — the work of an embroiderer. ³⁷Make gold hooks for this curtain and five posts of acacia wood over-

26:30
^e Ex 25:9,
 40; Ac 7:44;
 Heb 8:5
 26:31
^f 2Ch 3:14;
 Mt 27:51;
 Heb 9:3
 9 Ex 36:35
 26:33
^h Ex 40:3,
 21; Lev 16:2
ⁱ Heb 9:2-3
 26:34
^j Ex 25:21;
 40:20; Heb 9:5
 26:35
^k Heb 9:2
^l Ex 40:22, 24

laid with gold. And cast five bronze bases for them.

The Altar of Burnt Offering

27:1-8pp — Ex 38:1-7

27 “Build an altar^m of acacia wood, three cubits^a high; it is to be square, five cubits long and five cubits wide.^b ²Make a hornⁿ at each of the four corners, so that the horns and the altar are of one piece, and overlay the altar with bronze. ³Make all its utensils of bronze — its pots to remove the ashes, and its shovels, sprinkling bowls, meat forks and firepans. ⁴Make a grating for it, a bronze network, and make a bronze ring at each of the four corners of the network. ⁵Put it under the ledge of the altar so that it is halfway up the altar. ⁶Make poles of acacia wood for the altar and overlay them with bronze. ⁷The poles are to be inserted into the rings so they will be on two sides of the altar when it is carried. ⁸Make the altar hollow, out of boards. It is to be made just as you were shown^o on the mountain.

The Courtyard

27:9-19pp — Ex 38:9-20

⁹“Make a courtyard for the tabernacle. The south side shall be a hundred cubits^c long and is to have curtains of finely twisted linen, ¹⁰with twenty posts and twenty bronze bases and with silver hooks and bands on the posts. ¹¹The north side shall also be a hundred cubits long and is to have curtains, with twenty posts and twenty bronze bases and with silver hooks and bands on the posts.

¹²“The west end of the courtyard shall be fifty cubits^d wide and have curtains, with ten posts and ten bases. ¹³On the east end, toward the sunrise, the courtyard shall also be fifty cubits wide. ¹⁴Curtains fifteen cubits^e long are to be on one side of

^a 1 That is, about 4 1/2 feet or about 1.4 meters

^b 1 That is, about 7 1/2 feet or about 2.3 meters long and wide

^c 9 That is, about 150 feet or about 45 meters; also in verse 11

^d 12 That is, about 75 feet or about 23 meters; also in verse 13

^e 14 That is, about 23 feet or about 6.8 meters; also in verse 15

27:1
^m Eze 43:13
 27:2 ⁿ Ps 118:27
 27:8 ^o Ex 25:9,
 40

the entrance, with three posts and three bases,¹⁵ and curtains fifteen cubits long are to be on the other side, with three posts and three bases.

¹⁶“For the entrance to the courtyard, provide a curtain twenty cubits^a long, of blue, purple and scarlet yarn and finely twisted linen — the work of an embroiderer — with four posts and four bases. ¹⁷All the posts around the courtyard are to have silver bands and hooks, and bronze bases. ¹⁸The courtyard shall be a hundred cubits long and fifty cubits wide,^b with curtains of finely twisted linen five cubits^c high, and with bronze bases. ¹⁹All the other articles used in the service of the tabernacle, whatever their function, including all the tent pegs for it and those for the courtyard, are to be of bronze.

Oil for the Lampstand

27:20-21pp — Lev 24:1-3

²⁰“Command the Israelites to bring you clear oil of pressed olives for the light so that the lamps may be kept burning. ²¹In the tent of meeting,^p outside the curtain that shields the ark of the covenant law,^q Aaron and his sons are to keep the lamps^r burning before the LORD from evening till morning. This is to be a lasting ordinance^s among the Israelites for the generations to come.

The Priestly Garments

28 “Have Aaron^t your brother brought to you from among the Israelites, along with his sons Nadab and Abihu, Eleazar and Ithamar, so they may serve me as priests.^u ²Make sacred garments^v for your brother Aaron to give him dignity and honor. ³Tell all the skilled workers^w to whom I have given wisdom^x in such matters that they are to make garments for Aaron, for his consecration, so he may serve me as priest. ⁴These are the garments they are to make: a breastpiece,^y an ephod, a robe,^z a woven tunic,^a a turban and a sash. They are to make these sacred garments for your brother Aaron and his sons, so they may serve me as priests. ⁵Have them use gold, and

27:21
^p Ex 28:43
^q Ex 26:31,
 33 ^r Ex 25:37;
 30:8; 1Sa 3:3;
 2Ch 13:11
^s Ex 29:9;
 Lev 3:17; 16:34;
 Nu 18:23; 19:21
 28:1 ^t Heb 5:4
^u Nu 18:1-7;
 Heb 5:1
 28:2 ^v Ex 29:5;
 29; 31:10; 39:1;
 Lev 8:7-9, 30
 28:3 ^w Ex 31:6;
 36:1 ^x Ex 31:3
 28:4 ^y ver 15-
 30 ^z ver 31-35
^a ver 39

blue, purple and scarlet yarn, and fine linen.

The Ephod

28:6-14pp — Ex 39:2-7

⁶“Make the ephod of gold, and of blue, purple and scarlet yarn, and of finely twisted linen — the work of skilled hands. ⁷It is to have two shoulder pieces attached to two of its corners, so it can be fastened. ⁸Its skillfully woven waistband is to be like it — of one piece with the ephod and made with gold, and with blue, purple and scarlet yarn, and with finely twisted linen.

⁹“Take two onyx stones and engrave on them the names of the sons of Israel ¹⁰in the order of their birth — six names on one stone and the remaining six on the other. ¹¹Engrave the names of the sons of Israel on the two stones the way a gem cutter engraves a seal. Then mount the stones in gold filigree settings ¹²and fasten them on the shoulder pieces of the ephod as memorial stones for the sons of Israel. Aaron is to bear the names on his shoulders as a memorial before the LORD. ¹³Make gold filigree settings ¹⁴and two braided chains of pure gold, like a rope, and attach the chains to the settings.

The Breastpiece

28:15-28pp — Ex 39:8-21

¹⁵“Fashion a breastpiece for making decisions — the work of skilled hands. Make it like the ephod: of gold, and of blue, purple and scarlet yarn, and of finely twisted linen. ¹⁶It is to be square — a span^d long and a span wide — and folded double. ¹⁷Then mount four rows of precious stones on it. The first row shall be carnelian, chrysolite and beryl; ¹⁸the second row shall be turquoise, lapis lazuli and emerald; ¹⁹the third row shall be jacinth, agate and amethyst; ²⁰the fourth row shall be topaz, onyx

^a 16 That is, about 30 feet or about 9 meters

^b 18 That is, about 150 feet long and 75 feet wide or about 45 meters long and 23 meters wide

^c 18 That is, about 7 1/2 feet or about 2.3 meters

^d 16 That is, about 9 inches or about 23 centimeters

and jasper.^a Mount them in gold filigree settings. ²¹There are to be twelve stones, one for each of the names of the sons of Israel, each engraved like a seal with the name of one of the twelve tribes.

²²“For the breastpiece make braided chains of pure gold, like a rope. ²³Make two gold rings for it and fasten them to two corners of the breastpiece. ²⁴Fasten the two gold chains to the rings at the corners of the breastpiece, ²⁵and the other ends of the chains to the two settings, attaching them to the shoulder pieces of the ephod at the front. ²⁶Make two gold rings and attach them to the other two corners of the breastpiece on the inside edge next to the ephod. ²⁷Make two more gold rings and attach them to the bottom of the shoulder pieces on the front of the ephod, close to the seam just above the waistband of the ephod. ²⁸The rings of the breastpiece are to be tied to the rings of the ephod with blue cord, connecting it to the waistband, so that the breastpiece will not swing out from the ephod.

²⁹“Whenever Aaron enters the Holy Place,^b he will bear the names of the sons of Israel over his heart on the breastpiece of decision as a continuing memorial before the LORD. ³⁰Also put the Urim and the Thummim^c in the breastpiece, so they may be over Aaron’s heart whenever he enters the presence of the LORD. Thus Aaron will always bear the means of making decisions for the Israelites over his heart before the LORD.

Other Priestly Garments

28:31-43pp — Ex 39:22-31

³¹“Make the robe of the ephod entirely of blue cloth, ³²with an opening for the head in its center. There shall be a woven edge like a collar^b around this opening, so that it will not tear. ³³Make pomegranates of blue, purple and scarlet yarn around the hem of the robe, with gold bells between them. ³⁴The gold bells and the pomegranates are to alternate around the hem of the robe. ³⁵Aaron must wear it when he ministers. The sound of

28:29 ^bver 12
28:30
^c Lev 8:8;
Nu 27:21;
Dt 33:8;
Ezr 2:63;
Ne 7:65

28:36
^d Zec 14:20
28:38
^e Lev 10:17;
22:9, 16;
Nu 18:1;
Heb 9:28;
1Pe 2:24
28:40 ^fver 4;
Ex 39:41
28:41
^g Ex 29:7;
Lev 10:7;
^h Ex 29:7-9;
30:30; 40:15;
Lev 8:1-36;
Heb 7:28
28:42
ⁱ Lev 6:10; 16:4,
23; Eze 44:18
28:43 ^j Ex 27:21
^k Ex 20:26
^l Lev 17:7
29:2 ^m Lev 2:1,
4; 6:19-23
29:4
ⁿ Ex 40:12;
Heb 10:22

the bells will be heard when he enters the Holy Place before the LORD and when he comes out, so that he will not die.

³⁶“Make a plate of pure gold and engrave on it as on a seal: HOLY TO THE LORD.^d ³⁷Fasten a blue cord to it to attach it to the turban; it is to be on the front of the turban. ³⁸It will be on Aaron’s forehead, and he will bear the guilt^e involved in the sacred gifts the Israelites consecrate, whatever their gifts may be. It will be on Aaron’s forehead continually so that they will be acceptable to the LORD.

³⁹“Weave the tunic of fine linen and make the turban of fine linen. The sash is to be the work of an embroiderer. ⁴⁰Make tunics, sashes and caps for Aaron’s sons^f to give them dignity and honor. ⁴¹After you put these clothes on your brother Aaron and his sons, anoint^g and ordain them. Consecrate them so they may serve me as priests.^h

⁴²“Make linen undergarmentsⁱ as a covering for the body, reaching from the waist to the thigh. ⁴³Aaron and his sons must wear them whenever they enter the tent of meeting^j or approach the altar to minister in the Holy Place, so that they will not incur guilt and die.^k

“This is to be a lasting ordinance^l for Aaron and his descendants.

Consecration of the Priests

29:1-37pp — Lev 8:1-36

29 “This is what you are to do to consecrate them, so they may serve me as priests: Take a young bull and two rams without defect. ²And from the finest wheat flour make round loaves without yeast, thick loaves without yeast and with olive oil mixed in, and thin loaves without yeast and brushed with olive oil.^m ³Put them in a basket and present them along with the bull and the two rams. ⁴Then bring Aaron and his sons to the entrance to the tent of meeting and wash them with water.ⁿ

^a 20 The precise identification of some of these precious stones is uncertain.

^b 32 The meaning of the Hebrew for this word is uncertain.

⁵Take the garments^o and dress Aaron with the tunic, the robe of the ephod, the ephod itself and the breastpiece. Fasten the ephod on him by its skillfully woven waistband.^p ⁶Put the turban on his head and attach the sacred emblem^q to the turban. ⁷Take the anointing oil^r and anoint him by pouring it on his head. ⁸Bring his sons and dress them in tunics ⁹and fasten caps on them. Then tie sashes on Aaron and his sons.^{as} The priesthood is theirs by a lasting ordinance.^t

“Then you shall ordain Aaron and his sons.

¹⁰“Bring the bull to the front of the tent of meeting, and Aaron and his sons shall lay their hands on its head. ¹¹Slaughter it in the LORD’s presence at the entrance to the tent of meeting. ¹²Take some of the bull’s blood and put it on the horns^u of the altar with your finger, and pour out the rest of it at the base of the altar. ¹³Then take all the fat^v on the internal organs, the long lobe of the liver, and both kidneys with the fat on them, and burn them on the altar. ¹⁴But burn the bull’s flesh and its hide and its intestines outside the camp.^w It is a sin offering.^b

¹⁵“Take one of the rams, and Aaron and his sons shall lay their hands on its head. ¹⁶Slaughter it and take the blood and splash it against the sides of the altar. ¹⁷Cut the ram into pieces and wash the internal organs and the legs, putting them with the head and the other pieces. ¹⁸Then burn the entire ram on the altar. It is a burnt offering to the LORD, a pleasing aroma,^x a food offering presented to the LORD.

¹⁹“Take the other ram,^y and Aaron and his sons shall lay their hands on its head. ²⁰Slaughter it, take some of its blood and put it on the lobes of the right ears of Aaron and his sons, on the thumbs of their right hands, and on the big toes of their right feet. Then splash blood against the sides of the altar. ²¹And take some blood^z from the altar and some of the anointing oil^a and sprinkle it on Aaron and his garments and on his sons and their garments. Then he and his

29:5 ^o Ex 28:2; Lev 8:7
^p Ex 28:8
 29:6 ^q Lev 8:9
 29:7 ^r Ex 30:25, 30, 31; Lev 8:12; 21:10; Nu 35:25; Ps 133:2
 29:9
^s Ex 28:40
^t Ex 40:15; Nu 3:10; 18:7; 25:13; Dt 18:5
 29:12 ^u Ex 27:2
 29:13 ^v Lev 3:3, 5, 9
 29:14
^w Lev 4:11-12, 21; Heb 13:11
 29:18 ^x Ge 8:21
 29:19 ^y ver 3
 29:21
^z Heb 9:22
^a Ex 30:25, 31

sons and their garments will be consecrated.^b

²²“Take from this ram the fat, the fat tail, the fat on the internal organs, the long lobe of the liver, both kidneys with the fat on them, and the right thigh. (This is the ram for the ordination.) ²³From the basket of bread made without yeast, which is before the LORD, take one round loaf, one thick loaf with olive oil mixed in, and one thin loaf. ²⁴Put all these in the hands of Aaron and his sons and have them wave them before the LORD as a wave offering.^c ²⁵Then take them from their hands and burn them on the altar along with the burnt offering for a pleasing aroma to the LORD, a food offering presented to the LORD. ²⁶After you take the breast of the ram for Aaron’s ordination, wave it before the LORD as a wave offering, and it will be your share.^d

²⁷“Consecrate those parts of the ordination ram that belong to Aaron and his sons:^e the breast that was waved and the thigh that was presented. ²⁸This is always to be the perpetual share from the Israelites for Aaron and his sons. It is the contribution the Israelites are to make to the LORD from their fellowship offerings.^f

²⁹“Aaron’s sacred garments will belong to his descendants so that they can be anointed and ordained in them.^g ³⁰The son^h who succeeds him as priest and comes to the tent of meeting to minister in the Holy Place is to wear them seven days.

³¹“Take the ram for the ordination and cook the meat in a sacred place. ³²At the entrance to the tent of meeting, Aaron and his sons are to eat the meat of the ram and the breadⁱ that is in the basket. ³³They are to eat these offerings by which atonement was made for their ordination and consecration. But no one else may eat^j them, because they are sacred. ³⁴And if any of the meat of the ordination ram or any bread is left over till morning,^k burn it up. It must not be eaten, because it is sacred.

^a 9 Hebrew; Septuagint on them

^b 14 Or purification offering; also in verse 36

b ver 1
 29:24
^c Lev 7:30
 29:26
^d Lev 7:31-34
 29:27
^e Lev 7:31, 34; Dt 18:3
 29:28
^f Lev 10:15
 29:29
^g Nu 20:26, 28
 29:30
^h Nu 20:28
 29:32 ⁱ Mt 12:4
 29:33
^j Lev 10:14; 22:10, 13
 29:34
^k Ex 12:10

³⁵“Do for Aaron and his sons everything I have commanded you, taking seven days to ordain them. ³⁶Sacrifice a bull each day¹ as a sin offering to make atonement. Purify the altar by making atonement for it, and anoint it to consecrate^m it. ³⁷For seven days make atonement for the altar and consecrate it. Then the altar will be most holy, and whatever touches it will be holy.ⁿ”

³⁸“This is what you are to offer on the altar regularly each day:^o two lambs a year old. ³⁹Offer one in the morning and the other at twilight.^p ⁴⁰With the first lamb offer a tenth of an ephah^a of the finest flour mixed with a quarter of a hin^b of oil from pressed olives, and a quarter of a hin of wine as a drink offering. ⁴¹Sacrifice the other lamb at twilight with the same grain offering and its drink offering as in the morning—a pleasing aroma, a food offering presented to the LORD.

⁴²“For the generations to come^q this burnt offering is to be made regularly at the entrance to the tent of meeting, before the LORD. There I will meet you and speak to you;^r ⁴³there also I will meet with the Israelites, and the place will be consecrated by my glory.^s”

⁴⁴“So I will consecrate the tent of meeting and the altar and will consecrate Aaron and his sons to serve me as priests.^t ⁴⁵Then I will dwell^u among the Israelites and be their God.^v ⁴⁶They will know that I am the LORD their God, who brought them out of Egypt so that I might dwell among them. I am the LORD their God.^w”

The Altar of Incense

30:1-5pp — Ex 37:25-28

30 “Make an altar^x of acacia wood for burning incense.^y ²It is to be square, a cubit long and a cubit wide, and two cubits high^c—its horns^z of one piece with it. ³Overlay the top and all the sides and the horns with pure gold, and make a gold molding around it. ⁴Make two gold rings for the altar below the molding—two on each of the oppo-

29:36
¹ Heb 10:11
^m Ex 40:10
 29:37
ⁿ Ex 30:28-29;
 40:10; Mt 23:19
 29:38
^o Nu 28:3-8;
 1Ch 16:40;
 Da 12:11
 29:39
^p Eze 46:13-15
 29:42
^q Ex 30:8
^r Ex 25:22
 29:43 ^s 1Ki 8:11
 29:44
^t Lev 21:15
 29:45
^u Ex 25:8;
 Lev 26:12;
 Zec 2:10;
 Jn 14:17
^v 2Co 6:16;
 Rev 21:3
 29:46
^w Ex 20:2
 30:1 ^x Ex 37:25
^y Rev 8:3
 30:2 ^z Ex 27:2

30:6
^a Ex 25:22;
 26:34
 30:7 ^b ver 34-
 35; Ex 27:21;
 1Sa 2:28
 30:9 ^c Lev 10:1
 30:10
^d Lev 16:18-
 19, 30
 30:12
^e Ex 38:25;
 Nu 1:2, 49;
 2Sa 24:1
^f Nu 31:50;
 Mt 20:28
^g 2Sa 24:13
 30:13
^h Nu 3:47;
 Mt 17:24
 30:15 ⁱ Pr 22:2;
 Eph 6:9
 30:16
^j Ex 38:25-28

site sides—to hold the poles used to carry it. ⁵Make the poles of acacia wood and overlay them with gold. ⁶Put the altar in front of the curtain that shields the ark of the covenant law—before the atonement cover^a that is over the tablets of the covenant law—where I will meet with you.

⁷“Aaron must burn fragrant incense^b on the altar every morning when he tends the lamps. ⁸He must burn incense again when he lights the lamps at twilight so incense will burn regularly before the LORD for the generations to come. ⁹Do not offer on this altar any other incense^c or any burnt offering or grain offering, and do not pour a drink offering on it. ¹⁰Once a year Aaron shall make atonement^d on its horns. This annual atonement must be made with the blood of the atoning sin offering^d for the generations to come. It is most holy to the LORD.”

Atonement Money

¹¹Then the LORD said to Moses, ¹²“When you take a census^e of the Israelites to count them, each one must pay the LORD a ransom^f for his life at the time he is counted. Then no plague^g will come on them when you number them. ¹³Each one who crosses over to those already counted is to give a half shekel,^e according to the sanctuary shekel,^h which weighs twenty gerahs. This half shekel is an offering to the LORD. ¹⁴All who cross over, those twenty years old or more, are to give an offering to the LORD. ¹⁵The rich are not to give more than a half shekel and the poor are not to give lessⁱ when you make the offering to the LORD to atone for your lives. ¹⁶Receive the atonement money from the Israelites and use it for the service of the tent of meeting.^j It will be a memorial for the Israelites

^a 40 That is, probably about 3 1/2 pounds or about 1.6 kilograms ^b 40 That is, probably about 1 quart or about 1 liter ^c 2 That is, about 1 1/2 feet long and wide and 3 feet high or about 45 centimeters long and wide and 90 centimeters high ^d 10 Or purification offering ^e 13 That is, about 1/5 ounce or about 5.8 grams; also in verse 15

before the LORD, making atonement for your lives.”

Basin for Washing

¹⁷Then the LORD said to Moses, ¹⁸“Make a bronze basin,^k with its bronze stand, for washing. Place it between the tent of meeting and the altar, and put water in it. ¹⁹Aaron and his sons are to wash their hands and feet^l with water^m from it. ²⁰Whenever they enter the tent of meeting, they shall wash with water so that they will not die. Also, when they approach the altar to minister by presenting a food offering to the LORD, ²¹they shall wash their hands and feet so that they will not die. This is to be a lasting ordinanceⁿ for Aaron and his descendants for the generations to come.”

Anointing Oil

²²Then the LORD said to Moses, ²³“Take the following fine spices: 500 shekels^a of liquid myrrh,^o half as much (that is, 250 shekels) of fragrant cinnamon, 250 shekels^b of fragrant calamus, ²⁴500 shekels of cassia^p — all according to the sanctuary shekel — and a hin^c of olive oil. ²⁵Make these into a sacred anointing oil, a fragrant blend, the work of a perfumer.^q It will be the sacred anointing oil.^r ²⁶Then use it to anoint^s the tent of meeting, the ark of the covenant law, ²⁷the table and all its articles, the lampstand and its accessories, the altar of incense, ²⁸the altar of burnt offering and all its utensils, and the basin with its stand. ²⁹You shall consecrate them so they will be most holy, and whatever touches them will be holy.^t

³⁰“Anoint Aaron and his sons and consecrate^u them so they may serve me as priests. ³¹Say to the Israelites, ‘This is to be my sacred anointing oil for the generations to come. ³²Do not pour it on anyone else’s body and do not make any other oil using the same formula. It is sacred, and you are to consider it sacred.^v ³³Whoever makes perfume like it and puts it on anyone other than a priest must be cut off^w from their people.’”

30:18
^k Ex 38:8; 40:7,
 30
 30:19
^l Ex 40:31-
 32; Isa 52:11
^m Ps 26:6
 30:21
ⁿ Ex 27:21;
 28:43
 30:23
^o Ge 37:25
 30:24
^p Ps 45:8
 30:25
^q Ex 37:29
^r Ex 40:9
 30:26
^s Ex 40:9;
 Lev 8:10;
 Nu 7:1
 30:29
^t Ex 29:37
 30:30
^u Ex 29:7;
 Lev 8:2, 12, 30
 30:32 ^v ver 25,
 37
 30:33 ^w ver 38;
 Ge 17:14

30:35 ^x ver 25
 30:36 ^y ver 32;
 Ex 29:37;
 Lev 23
 30:37 ^z ver 32
 30:38 ^a ver 33
 31:2 ^b Ex 36:1,
 2; 1Ch 2:20
 31:3 ^c 1Ki 7:14
 31:7 ^d Ex 36:8-
 38 ^e Ex 37:1-5
^f Ex 37:6
 31:8 ^g Ex 37:10-
 16 ^h Ex 37:17-24
 31:10 ⁱ Ex 28:2;
 39:1, 41
 31:11
^j Ex 30:22-32

Incense

³⁴Then the LORD said to Moses, “Take fragrant spices — gum resin, onycha and galbanum — and pure frankincense, all in equal amounts, ³⁵and make a fragrant blend of incense, the work of a perfumer.^x It is to be salted and pure and sacred. ³⁶Grind some of it to powder and place it in front of the ark of the covenant law in the tent of meeting, where I will meet with you. It shall be most holy^y to you. ³⁷Do not make any incense with this formula for yourselves; consider it holy^z to the LORD. ³⁸Whoever makes incense like it to enjoy its fragrance must be cut off^a from their people.”

Bezalel and Oholiab

31:2-6pp — Ex 35:30-35

31 Then the LORD said to Moses, ²“See, I have chosen Bezalel^b son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah, ³and I have filled him with the Spirit of God, with wisdom, with understanding, with knowledge and with all kinds of skills^c — ⁴to make artistic designs for work in gold, silver and bronze, ⁵to cut and set stones, to work in wood, and to engage in all kinds of crafts. ⁶Moreover, I have appointed Oholiab son of Ahisamak, of the tribe of Dan, to help him. Also I have given ability to all the skilled workers to make everything I have commanded you: ⁷the tent of meeting,^d the ark of the covenant law^e with the atonement cover^f on it, and all the other furnishings of the tent — ⁸the table^g and its articles, the pure gold lampstand^h and all its accessories, the altar of incense, ⁹the altar of burnt offering and all its utensils, the basin with its stand — ¹⁰and also the woven garmentsⁱ, both the sacred garments for Aaron the priest and the garments for his sons when they serve as priests, ¹¹and the anointing oil^j and fragrant incense for the Holy

^a 23 That is, about 12 1/2 pounds or about 5.8 kilograms; also in verse 24 ^b 23 That is, about 6 1/4 pounds or about 2.9 kilograms
^c 24 That is, probably about 1 gallon or about 3.8 liters

Place. They are to make them just as I commanded you.”

The Sabbath

¹²Then the LORD said to Moses, ¹³“Say to the Israelites, ‘You must observe my Sabbaths.^k This will be a sign^l between me and you for the generations to come, so you may know that I am the LORD, who makes you holy.^m”

¹⁴“Observe the Sabbath, because it is holy to you. Anyone who desecrates it is to be put to death;ⁿ those who do any work on that day must be cut off from their people. ¹⁵For six days work^o is to be done, but the seventh day is a day of sabbath rest,^p holy to the LORD. Whoever does any work on the Sabbath day is to be put to death. ¹⁶The Israelites are to observe the Sabbath, celebrating it for the generations to come as a lasting covenant. ¹⁷It will be a sign^q between me and the Israelites forever, for in six days the LORD made the heavens and the earth, and on the seventh day he rested and was refreshed.^r”

¹⁸When the LORD finished speaking to Moses on Mount Sinai, he gave him the two tablets of the covenant law, the tablets of stone^s inscribed by the finger of God.^t

The Golden Calf

32 When the people saw that Moses was so long in coming down from the mountain,^u they gathered around Aaron and said, “Come, make us gods^a who will go before us. As for this fellow Moses who brought us up out of Egypt, we don’t know what has happened to him.”^v

²Aaron answered them, “Take off the gold earrings^w that your wives, your sons and your daughters are wearing, and bring them to me.” ³So all the people took off their earrings and brought them to Aaron. ⁴He took what they handed him and made it into an idol cast in the shape of a calf,^x fashioning it with a tool. Then they said, “These are your gods,^b Israel, who brought you up out of Egypt.”

⁵When Aaron saw this, he built an altar in front of the calf and an-

31:13 ^kEx 20:8; Lev 19:3, 30
^lEze 20:12, 20
^mLev 11:44
31:14
ⁿNu 15:32-36
31:15 ^oEx 20:8-11
^pGe 2:3; Ex 16:23
31:17 ^qver 13
^rGe 2:2-3
31:18 ^sEx 24:12
^tEx 32:15-16; 34:1, 28; Dt 4:13; 5:22
32:1 ^uEx 24:18; Dt 9:9-12
^vAc 7:40*
32:2 ^wEx 35:22
32:4 ^xDt 9:16; Ne 9:18; Ps 106:19; Ac 7:41

32:5 ^yLev 23:2, 37; 2Ki 10:20
32:6 ^zNu 25:2; Ac 7:41 ^aver 17-19; 1Co 10:7*
32:7 ^bver 4, 11
^cGe 6:11-12; Dt 9:12
32:8 ^dEx 20:4
^eEx 22:20
^f1Ki 12:28
32:9 ^gEx 33:3, 5; 34:9; Isa 48:4; Ac 7:51
32:10
^hNu 14:12; Dt 9:14
32:11 ⁱDt 9:18
^jDt 9:26
32:12
^kNu 14:13-16; Dt 9:28
32:13 ^lEx 2:24
^mGe 22:16; Heb 6:13
ⁿGe 15:5; 26:4
^oGe 12:7
32:14
^p2Sa 24:16; Ps 106:45
32:15 ^qEx 31:18
^rDt 9:15
32:16 ^sEx 31:18

nounced, “Tomorrow there will be a festival^y to the LORD.” ⁶So the next day the people rose early and sacrificed burnt offerings and presented fellowship offerings.^z Afterward they sat down to eat and drink and got up to indulge in revelry.^a

⁷Then the LORD said to Moses, “Go down, because your people, whom you brought up out of Egypt,^b have become corrupt.^c ⁸They have been quick to turn away from what I commanded them and have made themselves an idol^d cast in the shape of a calf. They have bowed down to it and sacrificed^e to it and have said, ‘These are your gods, Israel, who brought you up out of Egypt.’^f

⁹“I have seen these people,” the LORD said to Moses, “and they are a stiff-necked^g people. ¹⁰Now leave me alone so that my anger may burn against them and that I may destroy them. Then I will make you into a great nation.”^h

¹¹But Moses sought the favorⁱ of the LORD his God. “LORD,” he said, “why should your anger burn against your people, whom you brought out of Egypt with great power and a mighty hand?^j ¹²Why should the Egyptians say, ‘It was with evil intent that he brought them out, to kill them in the mountains and to wipe them off the face of the earth’?^k Turn from your fierce anger; relent and do not bring disaster on your people. ¹³Remember^l your servants Abraham, Isaac and Israel, to whom you swore by your own self:^m ‘I will make your descendants as numerous as the starsⁿ in the sky and I will give your descendants all this land^o I promised them, and it will be their inheritance forever.’” ¹⁴Then the LORD relented^p and did not bring on his people the disaster he had threatened.

¹⁵Moses turned and went down the mountain with the two tablets of the covenant law^q in his hands.^r They were inscribed on both sides, front and back. ¹⁶The tablets were the work of God; the writing was the writing of God, engraved on the tablets.^s

^a 1 Or a god; also in verses 23 and 31

^b 4 Or This is your god; also in verse 8

¹⁷When Joshua heard the noise of the people shouting, he said to Moses, “There is the sound of war in the camp.”

¹⁸Moses replied:

“It is not the sound of victory,
it is not the sound of defeat;
it is the sound of singing that I hear.”

¹⁹When Moses approached the camp and saw the calf^t and the dancing, his anger burned and he threw the tablets out of his hands, breaking them to pieces^u at the foot of the mountain. ²⁰And he took the calf the people had made and burned it in the fire; then he ground it to powder, scattered it on the water^v and made the Israelites drink it.

²¹He said to Aaron, “What did these people do to you, that you led them into such great sin?”

²²“Do not be angry, my lord,” Aaron answered. “You know how prone these people are to evil.^w ²³They said to me, ‘Make us gods who will go before us. As for this fellow Moses who brought us up out of Egypt, we don’t know what has happened to him.’^x ²⁴So I told them, ‘Whoever has any gold jewelry, take it off.’ Then they gave me the gold, and I threw it into the fire, and out came this calf!”^y

²⁵Moses saw that the people were running wild and that Aaron had let them get out of control and so become a laughingstock to their enemies. ²⁶So he stood at the entrance to the camp and said, “Whoever is for the LORD, come to me.” And all the Levites rallied to him.

²⁷Then he said to them, “This is what the LORD, the God of Israel, says: ‘Each man strap a sword to his side. Go back and forth through the camp from one end to the other, each killing his brother and friend and neighbor.’”^z ²⁸The Levites did as Moses commanded, and that day about three thousand of the people died. ²⁹Then Moses said, “You have been set apart to the LORD today, for you were against your own sons and brothers, and he has blessed you this day.”

32:19 ^tDt 9:16
^uDt 9:17
32:20 ^vDt 9:21
32:22
^wDt 9:24
32:23 ^xver 1
32:24 ^yver 4
32:27
^zNu 25:3, 5;
Dt 33:9

32:30
^{a1}Sa 12:20
^bLev 1:4;
Nu 25:13
32:31 ^cDt 9:18
^dEx 20:23
32:32 ^eRo 9:3
^fPs 69:28;
Da 12:1;
Php 4:3;
Rev 3:5; 21:27
32:33
^gDt 29:20;
Ps 9:5
32:34 ^hEx 3:17
ⁱEx 23:20
^jDt 32:35;
Ps 99:8;
Ro 2:15-6
32:35 ^kver 4
33:1 ^lGe 12:7
33:2 ^mEx 32:34
ⁿEx 23:27-31;
Jos 24:11
33:3 ^oEx 3:8
^pEx 32:9
^qEx 32:10
33:4 ^rNu 14:39
33:7
^sEx 29:42-43

³⁰The next day Moses said to the people, “You have committed a great sin.^a But now I will go up to the LORD; perhaps I can make atonement^b for your sin.”

³¹So Moses went back to the LORD and said, “Oh, what a great sin these people have committed!^c They have made themselves gods of gold.^d ³²But now, please forgive their sin — but if not, then blot me^e out of the book^f you have written.”

³³The LORD replied to Moses, “Whoever has sinned against me I will blot out^g of my book. ³⁴Now go, lead the people to the place^h I spoke of, and my angelⁱ will go before you. However, when the time comes for me to punish,^j I will punish them for their sin.”

³⁵And the LORD struck the people with a plague because of what they did with the calf^k Aaron had made.

33 Then the LORD said to Moses, “Leave this place, you and the people you brought up out of Egypt, and go up to the land I promised on oath to Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, saying, ‘I will give it to your descendants.’^l ²I will send an angel^m before you and drive out the Canaanites, Amorites, Hittites, Perizzites, Hivites and Jebusites.ⁿ ³Go up to the land flowing with milk and honey.^o But I will not go with you, because you are a stiff-necked^p people and I might destroy^q you on the way.”

⁴When the people heard these distressing words, they began to mourn^r and no one put on any ornaments. ⁵For the LORD had said to Moses, “Tell the Israelites, ‘You are a stiff-necked people. If I were to go with you even for a moment, I might destroy you. Now take off your ornaments and I will decide what to do with you.’”^s ⁶So the Israelites stripped off their ornaments at Mount Horeb.

The Tent of Meeting

⁷Now Moses used to take a tent and pitch it outside the camp some distance away, calling it the “tent of meeting.”^t ⁸Anyone inquiring of the LORD would go to the tent of meeting outside the camp. ⁸And

whenever Moses went out to the tent, all the people rose and stood at the entrances to their tents,^t watching Moses until he entered the tent. ⁹As Moses went into the tent, the pillar of cloud^u would come down and stay at the entrance, while the LORD spoke^v with Moses. ¹⁰Whenever the people saw the pillar of cloud standing at the entrance to the tent, they all stood and worshiped, each at the entrance to their tent. ¹¹The LORD would speak to Moses face to face,^w as one speaks to a friend. Then Moses would return to the camp, but his young aide Joshua son of Nun did not leave the tent.

Moses and the Glory of the LORD

¹²Moses said to the LORD, “You have been telling me, ‘Lead these people,’^x but you have not let me know whom you will send with me. You have said, ‘I know you by name^y and you have found favor with me.’ ¹³If you are pleased with me, teach me your ways^z so I may know you and continue to find favor with you. Remember that this nation is your people.”^a

¹⁴The LORD replied, “My Presence^b will go with you, and I will give you rest.”^c

¹⁵Then Moses said to him, “If your Presence does not go with us, do not send us up from here. ¹⁶How will anyone know that you are pleased with me and with your people unless you go with us?^d What else will distinguish me and your people from all the other people on the face of the earth?”^e

¹⁷And the LORD said to Moses, “I will do the very thing you have asked, because I am pleased with you and I know you by name.”

¹⁸Then Moses said, “Now show me your glory.”

¹⁹And the LORD said, “I will cause all my goodness to pass in front of you, and I will proclaim my name, the LORD, in your presence. I will have mercy on whom I will have mercy, and I will have compassion on whom I will have compassion.”^f ²⁰But,” he said, “you cannot see my face, for no one may see^g me and live.”

33:8 ^tNu 16:27
33:9 ^uEx 13:21
^vEx 31:18;
Ps 99:7
33:11 ^wNu 12:8;
Dt 34:10
33:12 ^xEx 3:10
^yver 17;
Jn 10:14-15;
2Ti 2:19
33:13 ^zPs 25:4;
86:11; 119:33
^aEx 34:9;
Dt 9:26, 29
33:14 ^bIsa 63:9
^cJos 21:44;
22:4
33:16
^dNu 14:14
^eEx 34:10
33:19 ^fRo 9:15*
33:20
^gGe 32:30;
Isa 6:5

²¹Then the LORD said, “There is a place near me where you may stand on a rock. ²²When my glory passes by, I will put you in a cleft in the rock and cover you with my hand^h until I have passed by. ²³Then I will remove my hand and you will see my back; but my face must not be seen.”

The New Stone Tablets

34 The LORD said to Moses, “Chisel out two stone tablets like the first ones, and I will write on them the words that were on the first tablets,ⁱ which you broke.^j ²Be ready in the morning, and then come up on Mount Sinai.^k Present yourself to me there on top of the mountain. ³No one is to come with you or be seen anywhere on the mountain;^l not even the flocks and herds may graze in front of the mountain.”

⁴So Moses chiseled out two stone tablets like the first ones and went up Mount Sinai early in the morning, as the LORD had commanded him; and he carried the two stone tablets in his hands. ⁵Then the LORD came down in the cloud and stood there with him and proclaimed his name, the LORD.^m ⁶And he passed in front of Moses, proclaiming, “The LORD, the LORD, the compassionateⁿ and gracious God, slow to anger,^o abounding in love^p and faithfulness,^q ⁷maintaining love to thousands,^r and forgiving wickedness, rebellion and sin.^s Yet he does not leave the guilty unpunished;^t he punishes the children and their children for the sin of the parents to the third and fourth generation.”

⁸Moses bowed to the ground at once and worshiped. ⁹“Lord,” he said, “if I have found favor in your eyes, then let the Lord go with us.^u Although this is a stiff-necked people, forgive our wickedness and our sin, and take us as your inheritance.”^v

¹⁰Then the LORD said: “I am making a covenant^w with you. Before all your people I will do wonders never before done in any nation in all the world.^x The people you live among will see how awesome is the work that I, the LORD, will do for you. ¹¹Obey what I command you today.

33:22 ^hPs 91:4
34:1 ⁱDt 10:2, 4
^jEx 32:19
34:2 ^kEx 19:11
34:3 ^lEx 19:12-13, 21
34:5 ^mEx 33:19
34:6 ⁿPs 86:15
^oNu 14:18;
Ro 2:4
^pNe 9:17;
Ps 103:8;
Joel 2:13
^qPs 108:4
34:7 ^rEx 20:6
^sPs 103:3;
130:4, 8;
Da 9:9; Jn 1:9
^tJob 10:14;
Na 1:3
34:9 ^uEx 33:15
^vPs 33:12
34:10 ^wDt 5:2-3
^xEx 33:16;
Dt 4:32

I will drive out before you the Amorites, Canaanites, Hittites, Perizzites, Hivites and Jebusites.^y ¹²Be careful not to make a treaty with those who live in the land where you are going, or they will be a snare^z among you. ¹³Break down their altars, smash their sacred stones and cut down their Asherah poles.^{aa} ¹⁴Do not worship any other god,^b for the LORD, whose name is Jealous, is a jealous God.^c

¹⁵“Be careful not to make a treaty with those who live in the land; for when they prostitute^d themselves to their gods and sacrifice to them, they will invite you and you will eat their sacrifices.^e ¹⁶And when you choose some of their daughters as wives^f for your sons and those daughters prostitute themselves to their gods,^g they will lead your sons to do the same.

¹⁷“Do not make any idols.^h

¹⁸“Celebrate the Festival of Unleavened Bread.ⁱ For seven days eat bread made without yeast,^j as I commanded you. Do this at the appointed time in the month of Aviv,^k for in that month you came out of Egypt.

¹⁹“The first offspring^l of every womb belongs to me, including all the firstborn males of your livestock, whether from herd or flock. ²⁰Redeem the firstborn donkey with a lamb, but if you do not redeem it, break its neck.^m Redeem all your firstborn sons.

“No one is to appear before me empty-handed.ⁿ

²¹“Six days you shall labor, but on the seventh day you shall rest;^o even during the plowing season and harvest you must rest.

²²“Celebrate the Festival of Weeks with the firstfruits of the wheat harvest, and the Festival of Ingathering^p at the turn of the year.^b ²³Three times^q a year all your men are to appear before the Sovereign LORD, the God of Israel. ²⁴I will drive out nations^r before you and enlarge your territory, and no one will covet your land when you go up three times each year to appear before the LORD your God.

²⁵“Do not offer the blood of a sacrifice to me along with anything con-

34:11^y Ex 33:2
34:12
^z Ex 23:32-33
34:13
^a Ex 23:24;
Dt 12:3;
2Ki 18:4
34:14^b Ex 20:3
^c Ex 20:5;
Dt 4:24
34:15^d Jdg 2:17
^e Nu 25:2;
1Co 8:4
34:16^f Dt 7:3
91Ki 11:4
34:17^h Ex 32:8
34:18ⁱ Ex 12:17
^j Ex 12:15
^k Ex 12:2
34:19^l Ex 13:2
34:20
^m Ex 13:13,
15ⁿ Ex 23:15;
Dt 16:16
34:21
^o Ex 20:9;
Lk 13:14
34:22
^p Ex 23:16
34:23
^q Ex 23:14
34:24
^r Ex 23:28; 33:2;
Ps 78:55

34:25
^s Ex 23:18
^t Ex 12:8, 10
34:26
^u Ex 23:19
34:27
^v Ex 17:14; 24:4
34:28
^w Ge 7:4;
Ex 24:18;
Mt 4:2^x ver 1;
Ex 31:18
^y Dt 4:13; 10:4
34:29
^z Ex 32:15
^a Ps 34:5;
Mt 17:2;
2Co 3:7, 13
34:32^b Ex 24:3
34:33
^c 2Co 3:13
35:1^d Ex 34:32

taining yeast,^s and do not let any of the sacrifice from the Passover Festival remain until morning.^t

²⁶“Bring the best of the firstfruits of your soil to the house of the LORD your God.

“Do not cook a young goat in its mother’s milk.”^u

²⁷Then the LORD said to Moses, “Write^v down these words, for in accordance with these words I have made a covenant with you and with Israel.” ²⁸Moses was there with the LORD forty days and forty nights^w without eating bread or drinking water. And he wrote on the tablets^x the words of the covenant — the Ten Commandments.^y

The Radiant Face of Moses

²⁹When Moses came down from Mount Sinai with the two tablets of the covenant law in his hands,^z he was not aware that his face was radiant^a because he had spoken with the LORD. ³⁰When Aaron and all the Israelites saw Moses, his face was radiant, and they were afraid to come near him. ³¹But Moses called to them; so Aaron and all the leaders of the community came back to him, and he spoke to them. ³²Afterward all the Israelites came near him, and he gave them all the commands^b the LORD had given him on Mount Sinai.

³³When Moses finished speaking to them, he put a veil^c over his face. ³⁴But whenever he entered the LORD’s presence to speak with him, he removed the veil until he came out. And when he came out and told the Israelites what he had been commanded, ³⁵they saw that his face was radiant. Then Moses would put the veil back over his face until he went in to speak with the LORD.

Sabbath Regulations

35 Moses assembled the whole Israelite community and said to them, “These are the things the LORD has commanded^d you to do: ²For six days, work is to be done, but the seventh day shall be your holy day, a day

^a 13 That is, wooden symbols of the goddess Asherah ^b 22 That is, in the autumn

of sabbath^e rest to the LORD. Whoever does any work on it is to be put to death. ³Do not light a fire in any of your dwellings on the Sabbath day.^f

Materials for the Tabernacle

35:4-9pp — Ex 25:1-7

35:10-19pp — Ex 39:32-41

⁴Moses said to the whole Israelite community, “This is what the LORD has commanded: ⁵From what you have, take an offering for the LORD. Everyone who is willing is to bring to the LORD an offering of gold, silver and bronze; ⁶blue, purple and scarlet yarn and fine linen; goat hair; ⁷ram skins dyed red and another type of durable leather^g; acacia wood; ⁸olive oil for the light; spices for the anointing oil and for the fragrant incense; ⁹and onyx stones and other gems to be mounted on the ephod and breastpiece.

¹⁰“All who are skilled among you are to come and make everything the LORD has commanded:⁹ ¹¹the tabernacle^h with its tent and its covering, clasps, frames, crossbars, posts and bases; ¹²the arkⁱ with its poles and the atonement cover and the curtain that shields it; ¹³the table^j with its poles and all its articles and the bread of the Presence; ¹⁴the lampstand^k that is for light with its accessories, lamps and oil for the light; ¹⁵the altar^l of incense with its poles, the anointing oil^m and the fragrant incense;ⁿ the curtain for the doorway at the entrance to the tabernacle; ¹⁶the altar^o of burnt offering with its bronze grating, its poles and all its utensils; the bronze basin with its stand; ¹⁷the curtains of the courtyard with its posts and bases, and the curtain for the entrance to the courtyard;^p ¹⁸the tent pegs for the tabernacle and for the courtyard, and their ropes; ¹⁹the woven garments worn for ministering in the sanctuary — both the sacred garments^q for Aaron the priest and the garments for his sons when they serve as priests.”

²⁰Then the whole Israelite community withdrew from Moses’ presence, ²¹and everyone who was willing and whose heart moved them came and

35:2 ^e Ex 20:9-10; 34:21; Lev 23:3
35:3 ^f Ex 16:23
35:10 ^g Ex 31:6
35:11
^h Ex 26:1-37
35:12
ⁱ Ex 25:10-22
35:13
^j Ex 25:23-30; Lev 24:5-6
35:14 ^k Ex 25:31
35:15 ^l Ex 30:1-6
^m Ex 30:25
ⁿ Ex 30:34-38
35:16
^o Ex 27:1-8
35:17 ^p Ex 27:9
35:19 ^q Ex 28:2; 31:10; 39:1

brought an offering to the LORD for the work on the tent of meeting, for all its service, and for the sacred garments. ²²All who were willing, men and women alike, came and brought gold jewelry of all kinds: brooches, earrings, rings and ornaments. They all presented their gold as a wave offering to the LORD. ²³Everyone who had blue, purple or scarlet yarn^r or fine linen, or goat hair, ram skins dyed red or the other durable leather brought them. ²⁴Those presenting an offering of silver or bronze brought it as an offering to the LORD, and everyone who had acacia wood for any part of the work brought it. ²⁵Every skilled woman^s spun with her hands and brought what she had spun — blue, purple or scarlet yarn or fine linen. ²⁶And all the women who were willing and had the skill spun the goat hair. ²⁷The leaders^t brought onyx stones and other gems to be mounted on the ephod and breastpiece. ²⁸They also brought spices and olive oil for the light and for the anointing oil and for the fragrant incense.^u ²⁹All the Israelite men and women who were willing^v brought to the LORD freewill offerings^w for all the work the LORD through Moses had commanded them to do.

Bezalel and Oholiab

35:30-35pp — Ex 31:2-6

³⁰Then Moses said to the Israelites, “See, the LORD has chosen Bezalel son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah, ³¹and he has filled him with the Spirit of God, with wisdom, with understanding, with knowledge and with all kinds of skills^x — ³²to make artistic designs for work in gold, silver and bronze, ³³to cut and set stones, to work in wood and to engage in all kinds of artistic crafts. ³⁴And he has given both him and Oholiab^y son of Ahisamak, of the tribe of Dan, the ability to teach^z others. ³⁵He has filled them with skill to do all kinds of work^a as engravers, designers, embroiderers in blue,

35:23
^r 1Ch 29:8
35:25 ^s Ex 28:3
35:27
^t 1Ch 29:6; Ezr 2:68
35:28 ^u Ex 25:6
35:29 ^v ver 21; 1Ch 29:9
^w ver 4-9; Ex 25:1-7; 36:3; 2Ki 12:4
35:31 ^x ver 35; 2Ch 2:7,14
35:34 ^y Ex 31:6
^z 2Ch 2:14
35:35 ^a ver 31; Ex 31:3,6; 1Ki 7:14

^a 7 Possibly the hides of large aquatic mammals; also in verse 23

purple and scarlet yarn and fine linen, and weavers — all of them skilled **36** workers and designers. ¹So Bezalel, Oholiab and every skilled person^b to whom the LORD has given skill and ability to know how to carry out all the work of constructing the sanctuary^c are to do the work just as the LORD has commanded.”

²Then Moses summoned Bezalel^d and Oholiab^e and every skilled person to whom the LORD had given ability and who was willing^f to come and do the work. ³They received from Moses all the offerings^g the Israelites had brought to carry out the work of constructing the sanctuary. And the people continued to bring freewill offerings morning after morning. ⁴So all the skilled workers who were doing all the work on the sanctuary left what they were doing ⁵and said to Moses, “The people are bringing more than enough^h for doing the work the LORD commanded to be done.”

⁶Then Moses gave an order and they sent this word throughout the camp: “No man or woman is to make anything else as an offering for the sanctuary.” And so the people were restrained from bringing more, ⁷because what they already had was moreⁱ than enough to do all the work.

The Tabernacle

36:8-38pp — Ex 26:1-37

⁸All those who were skilled among the workers made the tabernacle with ten curtains of finely twisted linen and blue, purple and scarlet yarn, with cherubim woven into them by expert hands. ⁹All the curtains were the same size — twenty-eight cubits long and four cubits wide.^a ¹⁰They joined five of the curtains together and did the same with the other five. ¹¹Then they made loops of blue material along the edge of the end curtain in one set, and the same was done with the end curtain in the other set. ¹²They also made fifty loops on one curtain and fifty loops on the end curtain of the other set, with the loops opposite each other. ¹³Then they made fifty gold clasps and used

36:1 ^b Ex 28:3

^c Ex 25:8

36:2 ^d Ex 31:2

^e Ex 31:6

^f Ex 25:2; 35:21,

26; 1Ch 29:5

36:3 ^g Ex 35:29

36:5

^h 2Ch 24:14;

31:10; 2Co 8:2-3

36:7 ⁱ 1Ki 7:47

them to fasten the two sets of curtains together so that the tabernacle was a unit.^j

¹⁴They made curtains of goat hair for the tent over the tabernacle — eleven altogether. ¹⁵All eleven curtains were the same size — thirty cubits long and four cubits wide.^b ¹⁶They joined five of the curtains into one set and the other six into another set. ¹⁷Then they made fifty loops along the edge of the end curtain in one set and also along the edge of the end curtain in the other set. ¹⁸They made fifty bronze clasps to fasten the tent together as a unit.^k ¹⁹Then they made for the tent a covering of ram skins dyed red, and over that a covering of the other durable leather.^c

²⁰They made upright frames of acacia wood for the tabernacle. ²¹Each frame was ten cubits long and a cubit and a half wide,^d ²²with two projections set parallel to each other. They made all the frames of the tabernacle in this way. ²³They made twenty frames for the south side of the tabernacle ²⁴and made forty silver bases to go under them — two bases for each frame, one under each projection. ²⁵For the other side, the north side of the tabernacle, they made twenty frames ²⁶and forty silver bases — two under each frame. ²⁷They made six frames for the far end, that is, the west end of the tabernacle, ²⁸and two frames were made for the corners of the tabernacle at the far end. ²⁹At these two corners the frames were double from the bottom all the way to the top and fitted into a single ring; both were made alike. ³⁰So there were eight frames and sixteen silver bases — two under each frame.

³¹They also made crossbars of acacia wood: five for the frames on one side of the tabernacle, ³²five for

^a 9 That is, about 42 feet long and 6 feet wide or about 13 meters long and 1.8 meters wide

^b 15 That is, about 45 feet long and 6 feet wide or about 14 meters long and 1.8 meters wide

^c 19 Possibly the hides of large aquatic mammals (see 35:7) ^d 21 That is, about 15 feet long and 2 1/4 feet wide or about 4.5 meters long and 68 centimeters wide

36:13 ^j ver 18

36:18 ^k ver 13

those on the other side, and five for the frames on the west, at the far end of the tabernacle. ³³They made the center crossbar so that it extended from end to end at the middle of the frames. ³⁴They overlaid the frames with gold and made gold rings to hold the crossbars. They also overlaid the crossbars with gold.

³⁵They made the curtain^l of blue, purple and scarlet yarn and finely twisted linen, with cherubim woven into it by a skilled worker. ³⁶They made four posts of acacia wood for it and overlaid them with gold. They made gold hooks for them and cast their four silver bases. ³⁷For the entrance to the tent they made a curtain of blue, purple and scarlet yarn and finely twisted linen — the work of an embroiderer;^m ³⁸and they made five posts with hooks for them. They overlaid the tops of the posts and their bands with gold and made their five bases of bronze.

The Ark

37:1-9pp — Ex 25:10-20

37 Bezalelⁿ made the ark^o of acacia wood — two and a half cubits long, a cubit and a half wide, and a cubit and a half high.^a ²He overlaid it with pure gold,^p both inside and out, and made a gold molding around it. ³He cast four gold rings for it and fastened them to its four feet, with two rings on one side and two rings on the other. ⁴Then he made poles of acacia wood and overlaid them with gold. ⁵And he inserted the poles into the rings on the sides of the ark to carry it.

⁶He made the atonement cover^q of pure gold — two and a half cubits long and a cubit and a half wide. ⁷Then he made two cherubim^r out of hammered gold at the ends of the cover. ⁸He made one cherub on one end and the second cherub on the other; at the two ends he made them of one piece with the cover. ⁹The cherubim had their wings spread upward, overshadowing^s the cover with them. The cherubim faced each other, looking toward the cover.^t

36:35
^lEx 39:38;
 Mt 27:51;
 Lk 23:45;
 Heb 9:3
 36:37
^mEx 27:16
 37:1 ⁿEx 31:2
^oEx 30:6;
 39:35; Dt 10:3
 37:2 ^pver 11, 26
 37:6
^qEx 26:34; 31:7;
 Heb 9:5
 37:7 ^rEze 41:18
 37:9 ^sHeb 9:5
^tDt 10:3

The Table

37:10-16pp — Ex 25:23-29

¹⁰They^b made the table^u of acacia wood — two cubits long, a cubit wide and a cubit and a half high.^c ¹¹Then they overlaid it with pure gold^v and made a gold molding around it. ¹²They also made around it a rim a handbreadth^d wide and put a gold molding on the rim. ¹³They cast four gold rings for the table and fastened them to the four corners, where the four legs were. ¹⁴The rings^w were put close to the rim to hold the poles used in carrying the table. ¹⁵The poles for carrying the table were made of acacia wood and were overlaid with gold. ¹⁶And they made from pure gold the articles for the table — its plates and dishes and bowls and its pitchers for the pouring out of drink offerings.

The Lampstand

37:17-24pp — Ex 25:31-39

¹⁷They made the lampstand^x of pure gold. They hammered out its base and shaft, and made its flower-like cups, buds and blossoms of one piece with them. ¹⁸Six branches extended from the sides of the lampstand — three on one side and three on the other. ¹⁹Three cups shaped like almond flowers with buds and blossoms were on one branch, three on the next branch and the same for all six branches extending from the lampstand. ²⁰And on the lampstand were four cups shaped like almond flowers with buds and blossoms. ²¹One bud was under the first pair of branches extending from the lampstand, a second bud under the second pair, and a third bud under the third pair — six branches in all. ²²The buds and the branches were all of one piece with the lampstand, hammered out of pure gold.^y

^a 1 That is, about 3 3/4 feet long and 2 1/4 feet wide and high or about 1.1 meters long and 68 centimeters wide and high; similarly in verse 6 ^b 10 Or He; also in verses 11-29
^c 10 That is, about 3 feet long, 1 1/2 feet wide and 2 1/4 feet high or about 90 centimeters long, 45 centimeters wide and 68 centimeters high ^d 12 That is, about 3 inches or about 7.5 centimeters

37:10 ^uHeb 9:2
 37:11 ^vver 2
 37:14 ^wver 27
 37:17
^xHeb 9:2;
 Rev 1:12
 37:22 ^yver 17;
 Nu 8:4

²³They made its seven lamps,^z as well as its wick trimmers and trays, of pure gold. ²⁴They made the lampstand and all its accessories from one talent^a of pure gold.

The Altar of Incense

37:25-28pp — Ex 30:1-5

²⁵They made the altar of incense^a out of acacia wood. It was square, a cubit long and a cubit wide and two cubits high^b — its horns^b of one piece with it. ²⁶They overlaid the top and all the sides and the horns with pure gold, and made a gold molding around it. ²⁷They made two gold rings^c below the molding — two on each of the opposite sides — to hold the poles used to carry it. ²⁸They made the poles of acacia wood and overlaid them with gold.^d

²⁹They also made the sacred anointing oil^e and the pure, fragrant incense^f — the work of a perfumer.

The Altar of Burnt Offering

38:1-7pp — Ex 27:1-8

38 They^c built the altar of burnt offering of acacia wood, three cubits^d high; it was square, five cubits long and five cubits wide.^e ²They made a horn at each of the four corners, so that the horns and the altar were of one piece, and they overlaid the altar with bronze.⁹ ³They made all its utensils^h of bronze — its pots, shovels, sprinkling bowls, meat forks and firepans. ⁴They made a grating for the altar, a bronze network, to be under its ledge, halfway up the altar. ⁵They cast bronze rings to hold the poles for the four corners of the bronze grating. ⁶They made the poles of acacia wood and overlaid them with bronze. ⁷They inserted the poles into the rings so they would be on the sides of the altar for carrying it. They made it hollow, out of boards.

The Basin for Washing

⁸They made the bronze basinⁱ and its bronze stand from the mirrors of the women^j who served at the entrance to the tent of meeting.

37:23

^z Ex 40:4, 25

37:25

^a Ex 30:34-

36; Lk 1:11;

Heb 9:4;

Rev 8:3

^b Ex 27:2;

Rev 9:13

37:27 ^c ver 14

37:28

^d Ex 25:13

37:29 ^e Ex 31:11

^f Ex 30:1, 25;

39:38

38:2 ⁹ 2Ch 1:5

38:3 ^h Ex 31:9

38:8 ⁱ Ex 30:18;

40:7 ^j Dt 23:17;

1Sa 2:22;

1Ki 14:24

The Courtyard

38:9-20pp — Ex 27:9-19

⁹Next they made the courtyard. The south side was a hundred cubits^f long and had curtains of finely twisted linen, ¹⁰with twenty posts and twenty bronze bases, and with silver hooks and bands on the posts. ¹¹The north side was also a hundred cubits long and had twenty posts and twenty bronze bases, with silver hooks and bands on the posts.

¹²The west end was fifty cubits^g wide and had curtains, with ten posts and ten bases, with silver hooks and bands on the posts. ¹³The east end, toward the sunrise, was also fifty cubits wide. ¹⁴Curtains fifteen cubits^h long were on one side of the entrance, with three posts and three bases, ¹⁵and curtains fifteen cubits long were on the other side of the entrance to the courtyard, with three posts and three bases. ¹⁶All the curtains around the courtyard were of finely twisted linen. ¹⁷The bases for the posts were bronze. The hooks and bands on the posts were silver, and their tops were overlaid with silver; so all the posts of the courtyard had silver bands.

¹⁸The curtain for the entrance to the courtyard was made of blue, purple and scarlet yarn and finely twisted linen — the work of an embroiderer. It was twenty cubitsⁱ long and, like the curtains of the courtyard, five cubits^j high, ¹⁹with four posts and four bronze bases. Their hooks and bands were silver, and their tops were overlaid with silver. ²⁰All the tent pegs^k of the tabernacle and of the surrounding courtyard were bronze.

^a 24 That is, about 75 pounds or about

34 kilograms ^b 25 That is, about 1 1/2 feet long and wide and 3 feet high or about 45 centimeters long and wide and 90 centimeters high ^c 1 Or He; also in

verses 2-9 ^d 1 That is, about 4 1/2 feet or about 1.4 meters ^e 1 That is, about 7 1/2 feet or about 2.3 meters long and wide ^f 9 That is, about 150 feet or about 45 meters ^g 12 That is, about 75 feet or about 23 meters

^h 14 That is, about 22 feet or about 6.8 meters

ⁱ 18 That is, about 30 feet or about 9 meters

^j 18 That is, about 7 1/2 feet or about 2.3 meters

38:20

^k Ex 35:18

The Materials Used

²¹These are the amounts of the materials used for the tabernacle, the tabernacle of the covenant law,¹ which were recorded at Moses' command by the Levites under the direction of Ithamar^m son of Aaron, the priest. ²²(Bezalelⁿ son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah, made everything the LORD commanded Moses; ²³with him was Oholiab^o son of Ahisamak, of the tribe of Dan — an engraver and designer, and an embroiderer in blue, purple and scarlet yarn and fine linen.) ²⁴The total amount of the gold from the wave offering used for all the work on the sanctuary^p was 29 talents and 730 shekels,^a according to the sanctuary shekel.^q

²⁵The silver obtained from those of the community who were counted in the census^r was 100 talents^b and 1,775 shekels,^c according to the sanctuary shekel — ²⁶one beka per person,^s that is, half a shekel,^d according to the sanctuary shekel,^t from everyone who had crossed over to those counted, twenty years old or more,^u a total of 603,550 men.^v ²⁷The 100 talents of silver were used to cast the bases^w for the sanctuary and for the curtain — 100 bases from the 100 talents, one talent for each base. ²⁸They used the 1,775 shekels to make the hooks for the posts, to overlay the tops of the posts, and to make their bands.

²⁹The bronze from the wave offering was 70 talents and 2,400 shekels.^e ³⁰They used it to make the bases for the entrance to the tent of meeting, the bronze altar with its bronze grating and all its utensils, ³¹the bases for the surrounding courtyard and those for its entrance and all the tent pegs for the tabernacle and those for the surrounding courtyard.

The Priestly Garments

39 From the blue, purple and scarlet yarn^x they made woven garments for ministering in the sanctuary.^y They also made sacred garments^z for Aaron, as the LORD commanded Moses.

38:21 ¹Nu 1:50, 53; 8:24; 9:15; 10:11; 17:7; 1Ch 23:32; 2Ch 24:6; Ac 7:44; Rev 15:5
^mNu 4:28, 33
38:22 ⁿEx 31:2
38:23 ^oEx 31:6
38:24
^pEx 30:16
^qEx 30:13; Lev 27:25; Nu 3:47; 18:16
38:25
^rEx 30:12
38:26
^sEx 30:12
^tEx 30:13
^uEx 30:14
^vEx 12:37; Nu 1:46
38:27
^wEx 26:19
39:1 ^xEx 35:23
^yEx 35:19
^zver 41; Ex 28:2

The Ephod

39:2-7pp — Ex 28:6-14

²They^f made the ephod of gold, and of blue, purple and scarlet yarn, and of finely twisted linen. ³They hammered out thin sheets of gold and cut strands to be worked into the blue, purple and scarlet yarn and fine linen — the work of skilled hands. ⁴They made shoulder pieces for the ephod, which were attached to two of its corners, so it could be fastened. ⁵Its skillfully woven waistband was like it — of one piece with the ephod and made with gold, and with blue, purple and scarlet yarn, and with finely twisted linen, as the LORD commanded Moses.

⁶They mounted the onyx stones in gold filigree settings and engraved them like a seal with the names of the sons of Israel. ⁷Then they fastened them on the shoulder pieces of the ephod as memorial^a stones for the sons of Israel, as the LORD commanded Moses.

The Breastpiece

39:8-21pp — Ex 28:15-28

⁸They fashioned the breastpiece^b — the work of a skilled craftsman. They made it like the ephod: of gold, and of blue, purple and scarlet yarn, and of finely twisted linen. ⁹It was square — a span^g long and a span wide — and folded double. ¹⁰Then they mounted four rows of precious stones on it. The first row was carnelian, chrysolite and beryl; ¹¹the second row was turquoise, lapis lazuli and emerald; ¹²the third row was jacinth, agate and amethyst; ¹³the fourth row was topaz, onyx and jasper.^h They were mounted in gold

^a 24 The weight of the gold was a little over a ton or about 1 metric ton. ^b 25 That is, about 3 3/4 tons or about 3.4 metric tons; also in verse 27 ^c 25 That is, about 44 pounds or about 20 kilograms; also in verse 28

^d 26 That is, about 1/5 ounce or about 5.7 grams

^e 29 The weight of the bronze was about 2 1/2 tons or about 2.4 metric tons. ^f 2 Or He; also in verses 7, 8 and 22 ^g 9 That is, about 9 inches or about 23 centimeters ^h 13 The precise identification of some of these precious stones is uncertain.

39:7 ^aLev 24:7; Jos 4:7
 39:8 ^bLev 8:8

filigree settings. ¹⁴There were twelve stones, one for each of the names of the sons of Israel, each engraved like a seal with the name of one of the twelve tribes.^c

¹⁵For the breastpiece they made braided chains of pure gold, like a rope. ¹⁶They made two gold filigree settings and two gold rings, and fastened the rings to two of the corners of the breastpiece. ¹⁷They fastened the two gold chains to the rings at the corners of the breastpiece, ¹⁸and the other ends of the chains to the two settings, attaching them to the shoulder pieces of the ephod at the front. ¹⁹They made two gold rings and attached them to the other two corners of the breastpiece on the inside edge next to the ephod. ²⁰Then they made two more gold rings and attached them to the bottom of the shoulder pieces on the front of the ephod, close to the seam just above the waistband of the ephod. ²¹They tied the rings of the breastpiece to the rings of the ephod with blue cord, connecting it to the waistband so that the breastpiece would not swing out from the ephod — as the LORD commanded Moses.

Other Priestly Garments

39:22-31pp — Ex 28:31-43

²²They made the robe of the ephod entirely of blue cloth — the work of a weaver — ²³with an opening in the center of the robe like the opening of a collar,^a and a band around this opening, so that it would not tear. ²⁴They made pomegranates of blue, purple and scarlet yarn and finely twisted linen around the hem of the robe. ²⁵And they made bells of pure gold and attached them around the hem between the pomegranates. ²⁶The bells and pomegranates alternated around the hem of the robe to be worn for ministering, as the LORD commanded Moses.

²⁷For Aaron and his sons, they made tunics of fine linen^d — the work of a weaver — ²⁸and the turban^e of fine linen, the linen caps and the undergarments of finely twisted linen. ²⁹The sash was made of finely twist-

39:14
^c Rev 21:12
39:27
^d Lev 6:10
39:28
^e Ex 28:4

ed linen and blue, purple and scarlet yarn — the work of an embroiderer — as the LORD commanded Moses.

³⁰They made the plate, the sacred emblem, out of pure gold and engraved on it, like an inscription on a seal: HOLY TO THE LORD. ³¹Then they fastened a blue cord to it to attach it to the turban, as the LORD commanded Moses.

Moses Inspects the Tabernacle

39:32-41pp — Ex 35:10-19

³²So all the work on the tabernacle, the tent of meeting, was completed. The Israelites did everything just as the LORD commanded Moses.^f ³³Then they brought the tabernacle to Moses: the tent and all its furnishings, its clasps, frames, crossbars, posts and bases; ³⁴the covering of ram skins dyed red and the covering of another durable leather^b and the shielding curtain; ³⁵the ark of the covenant law^g with its poles and the atonement cover; ³⁶the table with all its articles and the bread of the Presence; ³⁷the pure gold lampstand^h with its row of lamps and all its accessories, and the olive oil for the light; ³⁸the gold altar,ⁱ the anointing oil, the fragrant incense, and the curtain^j for the entrance to the tent; ³⁹the bronze altar with its bronze grating, its poles and all its utensils; the basin with its stand; ⁴⁰the curtains of the courtyard with its posts and bases, and the curtain for the entrance to the courtyard;^k the ropes and tent pegs for the courtyard; all the furnishings for the tabernacle, the tent of meeting; ⁴¹and the woven garments worn for ministering in the sanctuary, both the sacred garments for Aaron the priest and the garments for his sons when serving as priests.

⁴²The Israelites had done all the work just as the LORD had commanded Moses.^l ⁴³Moses inspected the work and saw that they had done it just as the LORD had commanded. So Moses blessed^m them.

^a 23 The meaning of the Hebrew for this word is uncertain. ^b 34 Possibly the hides of large aquatic mammals

39:32 ^f ver 42-43; Ex 25:9
39:35 ^g Ex 30:6
39:37
^h Ex 25:31
39:38 ⁱ Ex 30:1-10 ^j Ex 36:35
39:40
^k Ex 27:9-19
39:42 ^l Ex 25:9
39:43
^m Lev 9:22, 23; Nu 6:23-27; 2Sa 6:18; 1Ki 8:14, 55; 2Ch 30:27

Setting Up the Tabernacle

40 Then the LORD said to Moses: ²“Set up the tabernacle, the tent of meeting,ⁿ on the first day of the first month.^o ³Place the ark^p of the covenant law in it and shield the ark with the curtain. ⁴Bring in the table and set out what belongs on it.^q Then bring in the lampstand^r and set up its lamps. ⁵Place the gold altar^s of incense in front of the ark of the covenant law and put the curtain at the entrance to the tabernacle.

⁶“Place the altar of burnt offering in front of the entrance to the tabernacle, the tent of meeting; ⁷place the basin^t between the tent of meeting and the altar and put water in it. ⁸Set up the courtyard around it and put the curtain at the entrance to the courtyard.

⁹“Take the anointing oil and anoint^u the tabernacle and everything in it; consecrate it and all its furnishings, and it will be holy. ¹⁰Then anoint the altar of burnt offering and all its utensils; consecrate^v the altar, and it will be most holy. ¹¹Anoint the basin and its stand and consecrate them.

¹²“Bring Aaron and his sons to the entrance to the tent of meeting and wash them with water.^w ¹³Then dress Aaron in the sacred garments,^x anoint him and consecrate^y him so he may serve me as priest. ¹⁴Bring his sons and dress them in tunics. ¹⁵Anoint them just as you anointed their father, so they may serve me as priests. Their anointing will be to a priesthood that will continue throughout their generations.^z” ¹⁶Moses did everything just as the LORD commanded him.

¹⁷So the tabernacle^a was set up on the first day of the first month^b in the second year. ¹⁸When Moses set up the tabernacle, he put the bases in place, erected the frames, inserted the crossbars and set up the posts. ¹⁹Then he spread the tent over the tabernacle and put the covering over the tent, as the LORD commanded him.

²⁰He took the tablets of the covenant law^c and placed them in the ark, attached the poles to the ark and put the atonement cover over it. ²¹Then he brought the ark into the

40:2 ⁿNu 1:1
^over 17; Ex 12:2
40:3 ^pver 21;
Nu 4:5;
Ex 26:33
40:4
^qEx 25:30
^rver 22-25;
Ex 26:35
40:5 ^sver 26;
Ex 30:1
40:7 ^tver 30;
Ex 30:18
40:9
^uEx 30:26;
Lev 8:10
40:10
^vEx 29:36
40:12
^wLev 8:1-13
40:13
^xEx 28:41
^yLev 8:12
40:15
^zEx 29:9;
Nu 25:13
40:17 ^aNu 7:1
^bver 2
40:20
^cEx 16:34;
25:16; Dt 10:5;
1Ki 8:9;
Heb 9:4

40:21
^dEx 26:33
40:22
^eEx 26:35
40:23 ^fver 4
40:24
^gEx 26:35
40:25 ^hver 4;
Ex 25:37
40:26 ⁱver 5;
Ex 30:6
40:27 ^jEx 30:7
40:28
^kEx 26:36
40:29 ^lver 6;
Ex 29:38-42
40:30 ^mver 7
40:32
ⁿEx 30:20
40:33 ^oEx 27:9
^pver 8
40:34
^qNu 9:15-23;
1Ki 8:12
40:35 ^r1Ki 8:11;
2Ch 5:13-14
40:36
^sNu 9:17-23;
10:13; Ne 9:19
40:38
^tEx 13:21;
Nu 9:15;
1Co 10:1

tabernacle and hung the shielding curtain^d and shielded the ark of the covenant law, as the LORD commanded him.

²²Moses placed the table^e in the tent of meeting on the north side of the tabernacle outside the curtain ²³and set out the bread^f on it before the LORD, as the LORD commanded him.

²⁴He placed the lampstand^g in the tent of meeting opposite the table on the south side of the tabernacle ²⁵and set up the lamps^h before the LORD, as the LORD commanded him.

²⁶Moses placed the gold altarⁱ in the tent of meeting in front of the curtain ²⁷and burned fragrant incense on it, as the LORD commanded^j him.

²⁸Then he put up the curtain^k at the entrance to the tabernacle. ²⁹He set the altar of burnt offering near the entrance to the tabernacle, the tent of meeting, and offered on it burnt offerings and grain offerings,^l as the LORD commanded him.

³⁰He placed the basin^m between the tent of meeting and the altar and put water in it for washing, ³¹and Moses and Aaron and his sons used it to wash their hands and feet. ³²They washed whenever they entered the tent of meeting or approached the altar,ⁿ as the LORD commanded Moses.

³³Then Moses set up the courtyard^o around the tabernacle and altar and put up the curtain^p at the entrance to the courtyard. And so Moses finished the work.

The Glory of the LORD

³⁴Then the cloud^q covered the tent of meeting, and the glory of the LORD filled the tabernacle. ³⁵Moses could not enter the tent of meeting because the cloud had settled on it, and the glory of the LORD filled the tabernacle.^r

³⁶In all the travels of the Israelites, whenever the cloud lifted from above the tabernacle, they would set out;^s ³⁷but if the cloud did not lift, they did not set out — until the day it lifted. ³⁸So the cloud^t of the LORD was over the tabernacle by day, and fire was in the cloud by night, in the sight of all the Israelites during all their travels.

LEVITICUS

The Burnt Offering

1 The LORD called to Moses^a and spoke to him from the tent of meeting.^b He said, ²“Speak to the Israelites and say to them: ‘When anyone among you brings an offering to the LORD, bring as your offering an animal from either the herd or the flock.’^c

³“If the offering is a burnt offering from the herd, you are to offer a male without defect.^d You must present it at the entrance to the tent^e of meeting so that it will be acceptable to the LORD. ⁴You are to lay your hand on the head^f of the burnt offering, and it will be accepted on your behalf to make atonement^g for you. ⁵You are to slaughter^h the young bull before the LORD, and then Aaron’s sons the priests shall bring the blood and splash it against the sides of the altarⁱ at the entrance to the tent of meeting. ⁶You are to skin^j the burnt offering and cut it into pieces. ⁷The sons of Aaron the priest are to put fire on the altar and arrange wood^k on the fire. ⁸Then Aaron’s sons the priests shall arrange the pieces, including the head and the fat,^l on the wood that is burning on the altar. ⁹You are to wash the internal organs and the legs with water, and the priest is to burn all of it on the altar.^m It is a burnt offering, a food offering, an aroma pleasing to the LORD.ⁿ

¹⁰“If the offering is a burnt offering from the flock, from either the sheep or the goats,^o you are to offer a male without defect. ¹¹You are to slaughter it at the north side of the altar before the LORD, and Aaron’s sons the priests shall splash its blood against the sides of the altar.^p ¹²You are to cut it into pieces, and the priest shall arrange them, including the head and the fat, on the wood that is burning on the altar. ¹³You are to

1:1 ^a Ex 19:3;
25:22 ^b Nu 7:89
1:2
^c Lev 22:18-19
1:3 ^d Ex 12:5;
Dt 15:21;
Heb 9:14;
1Pe 1:19
^e Lev 17:9
1:4 ^f Ex 29:10,
15; Lev 3:2
9:2 Ch 29:23-24
1:5 ^h Lev 3:2, 8
ⁱ Heb 12:24;
1Pe 1:2
1:6 ^j Lev 7:8
1:7 ^k Lev 6:12
1:8 ^l ver 12
1:9 ^m Ex 29:18
ⁿ ver 13;
Ge 8:21;
Nu 15:8-10;
Eph 5:2
1:10 ^o ver 3;
Ex 12:5
1:11 ^p ver 5

wash the internal organs and the legs with water, and the priest is to bring all of them and burn them on the altar. It is a burnt offering, a food offering, an aroma pleasing to the LORD.

¹⁴“If the offering to the LORD is a burnt offering of birds, you are to offer a dove or a young pigeon.^q ¹⁵The priest shall bring it to the altar, wring off the head and burn it on the altar; its blood shall be drained out on the side of the altar.^r ¹⁶He is to remove the crop and the feathers^a and throw them down east of the altar where the ashes^s are. ¹⁷He shall tear it open by the wings, not dividing it completely,^t and then the priest shall burn it on the wood^u that is burning on the altar. It is a burnt offering, a food offering, an aroma pleasing to the LORD.

The Grain Offering

2 “When anyone brings a grain offering^v to the LORD, their offering is to be of the finest flour. They are to pour olive oil^w on it, put incense on it ²and take it to Aaron’s sons the priests. The priest shall take a handful of the flour^x and oil, together with all the incense,^y and burn this as a memorial^b portion^z on the altar, a food offering, an aroma pleasing to the LORD. ³The rest of the grain offering belongs to Aaron and his sons;^a it is a most holy part of the food offerings presented to the LORD.

⁴“If you bring a grain offering baked in an oven, it is to consist of the finest flour: either thick loaves made without yeast and with olive oil mixed in or thin loaves made without yeast and brushed with olive oil.^b ⁵If your grain offering is prepared on

^a 16 Or *crop with its contents*; the meaning of the Hebrew for this word is uncertain.

^b 2 Or *representative*; also in verses 9 and 16

1:14 ^q Ge 15:9;
Lev 5:7; Lk 2:24
1:15 ^r Lev 5:9
1:16 ^s Lev 6:10
1:17 ^t Ge 15:10
^u Lev 5:8
2:1 ^v Lev 6:14-
18 ^w Nu 15:4
2:2 ^x Lev 5:11
^y Lev 6:15;
Isa 66:3 ^z ver 9,
16; Lev 5:12;
6:15; 24:7;
Ac 10:4
2:3 ^a ver 10;
Lev 6:16;
10:12, 13
2:4 ^b Ex 29:2

a griddle, it is to be made of the finest flour mixed with oil, and without yeast. ⁶Crumble it and pour oil on it; it is a grain offering. ⁷If your grain offering is cooked in a pan,^c it is to be made of the finest flour and some olive oil. ⁸Bring the grain offering made of these things to the LORD; present it to the priest, who shall take it to the altar. ⁹He shall take out the memorial portion^d from the grain offering and burn it on the altar as a food offering, an aroma pleasing to the LORD.^e ¹⁰The rest of the grain offering belongs to Aaron and his sons;^f it is a most holy part of the food offerings presented to the LORD.

¹¹“Every grain offering you bring to the LORD must be made without yeast,^g for you are not to burn any yeast or honey in a food offering presented to the LORD. ¹²You may bring them to the LORD as an offering of the firstfruits,^h but they are not to be offered on the altar as a pleasing aroma. ¹³Season all your grain offerings with salt. Do not leave the salt of the covenantⁱ of your God out of your grain offerings; add salt to all your offerings.

¹⁴“If you bring a grain offering of firstfruits^j to the LORD, offer crushed heads of new grain roasted in the fire. ¹⁵Put oil and incense on it; it is a grain offering. ¹⁶The priest shall burn the memorial portion^k of the crushed grain and the oil, together with all the incense, as a food offering presented to the LORD.

The Fellowship Offering

3 “If your offering is a fellowship offering,^l and you offer an animal from the herd, whether male or female, you are to present before the LORD an animal without defect.^m ²You are to lay your hand on the headⁿ of your offering and slaughter it^o at the entrance to the tent of meeting. Then Aaron’s sons the priests shall splash the blood against the sides of the altar. ³From the fellowship offering you are to bring a food offering to the LORD: the internal organs and all the fat^p that is connected to them, ⁴both kidneys with

2:7 ^c Lev 7:9
2:9 ^d ver 2
e Ex 29:18;
Lev 6:15
2:10 ^f ver 3
2:11 ^g Ex 23:18;
34:25; Lev 6:16
2:12 ^h Lev 7:13;
23:10
2:13 ⁱ Nu 18:19;
Eze 43:24
2:14 ^j Lev 23:10
2:16 ^k ver 2
3:1 ^l Lev 7:11-34
m Lev 1:3; 22:21
3:2 ⁿ Ex 29:10,
15 ^o Lev 1:5
3:3 ^p Ex 29:13

the fat on them near the loins, and the long lobe of the liver, which you will remove with the kidneys. ⁵Then Aaron’s sons^q are to burn it on the altar on top of the burnt offering^r that is lying on the burning wood; it is a food offering, an aroma pleasing to the LORD.

⁶“If you offer an animal from the flock as a fellowship offering^s to the LORD, you are to offer a male or female without defect. ⁷If you offer a lamb, you are to present it before the LORD,^t ⁸lay your hand on its head and slaughter it^u in front of the tent of meeting. Then Aaron’s sons shall splash its blood against the sides of the altar. ⁹From the fellowship offering you are to bring a food offering to the LORD: its fat, the entire fat tail cut off close to the backbone, the internal organs and all the fat that is connected to them, ¹⁰both kidneys with the fat on them near the loins, and the long lobe of the liver, which you will remove with the kidneys. ¹¹The priest shall burn them on the altar^v as a food offering^w presented to the LORD.

¹²“If your offering is a goat, you are to present it before the LORD, ¹³lay your hand on its head and slaughter it in front of the tent of meeting. Then Aaron’s sons shall splash^x its blood against the sides of the altar. ¹⁴From what you offer you are to present this food offering to the LORD: the internal organs and all the fat that is connected to them, ¹⁵both kidneys with the fat on them near the loins, and the long lobe of the liver, which you will remove with the kidneys. ¹⁶The priest shall burn them on the altar as a food offering, a pleasing aroma. All the fat is the LORD’s.^y

¹⁷“This is a lasting ordinance for the generations to come,^z wherever you live: You must not eat any fat or any blood.^a”

The Sin Offering

4 The LORD said to Moses, ²“Say to the Israelites: ‘When anyone sins unintentionally^b and does what is forbidden in any of the LORD’s commands—

3:5 ^q Lev 7:29-34
3:4 ^r Ex 29:13, 38-42
3:6 ^s ver 1
3:7 ^t Lev 17:8-9
3:8 ^u ver 2;
Lev 1:5
3:11 ^v ver 5
w ver 16;
Lev 21:6, 17
3:13 ^x Ex 24:6
3:16 ^y 1Sa 2:16
3:17 ^z Lev 6:18;
17:7
a Ge 9:4;
Lev 7:25-26;
17:10-16;
Dt 12:16;
Ac 15:20
4:2 ^b Lev 5:15-18;
Ps 19:12;
Heb 9:7

3“ If the anointed priest sins, bringing guilt on the people, he must bring to the LORD a young bull^c without defect as a sin offering^{ad} for the sin he has committed. 4He is to present the bull at the entrance to the tent of meeting before the LORD.^e He is to lay his hand on its head and slaughter it there before the LORD. 5Then the anointed priest shall take some of the bull’s blood^f and carry it into the tent of meeting. 6He is to dip his finger into the blood and sprinkle some of it seven times before the LORD, in front of the curtain of the sanctuary. 7The priest shall then put some of the blood on the horns of the altar of fragrant incense that is before the LORD in the tent of meeting. The rest of the bull’s blood he shall pour out at the base of the altar^g of burnt offering^h at the entrance to the tent of meeting. 8He shall remove all the fatⁱ from the bull of the sin offering — all the fat that is connected to the internal organs, 9both kidneys with the fat on them near the loins, and the long lobe of the liver, which he will remove with the kidneys^j — 10just as the fat is removed from the ox^b sacrificed as a fellowship offering. Then the priest shall burn them on the altar of burnt offering. 11But the hide of the bull and all its flesh, as well as the head and legs, the internal organs and the intestines^k — 12that is, all the rest of the bull — he must take outside the camp^l to a place ceremonially clean,^m where the ashes are thrown, and burn it there in a wood fire on the ash heap.

13“ If the whole Israelite community sins unintentionallyⁿ and does what is forbidden in any of the LORD’s commands, even though the community is unaware of the matter, when they realize their guilt 14and the sin they committed becomes known, the assembly must bring a young bull^o as a sin offering^p and present it before the tent of meeting. 15The elders of the community are to lay their hands on the bull’s head^q before the LORD, and the bull shall be slaughtered before the LORD. 16Then the anointed

4:3 ^cver 14;
Ps 66:15
^d Lev 9:2-22;
Heb 9:13-14
4:4 ^e Lev 1:3
4:5 ^f Lev 16:14
4:7 ^g ver 34;
Lev 8:15
^h ver 18, 30;
Lev 5:9; 9:9;
16:18
4:8 ⁱ Lev 3:3-5
4:9 ^j Lev 3:4
4:11 ^k Ex 29:14;
Lev 9:11;
Nu 19:5
4:12 ^l Heb 13:11
^m Lev 6:11
4:13 ⁿ ver 2;
Lev 5:2-4, 17;
Nu 15:24-26
4:14 ^o ver 3
^p ver 23, 28
4:15 ^q Lev 1:4;
8:14, 22;
Nu 8:10

priest is to take some of the bull’s blood^r into the tent of meeting. 17He shall dip his finger into the blood and sprinkle it before the LORD^s seven times in front of the curtain. 18He is to put some of the blood on the horns of the altar that is before the LORD^t in the tent of meeting. The rest of the blood he shall pour out at the base of the altar of burnt offering at the entrance to the tent of meeting. 19He shall remove all the fat^u from it and burn it on the altar, 20and do with this bull just as he did with the bull for the sin offering. In this way the priest will make atonement^v for the community, and they will be forgiven.^w 21Then he shall take the bull outside the camp and burn it as he burned the first bull. This is the sin offering for the community.^x

22“ When a leader^y sins unintentionally^z and does what is forbidden in any of the commands of the LORD his God, when he realizes his guilt 23and the sin he has committed becomes known, he must bring as his offering a male goat without defect. 24He is to lay his hand on the goat’s head and slaughter it at the place where the burnt offering is slaughtered before the LORD. It is a sin offering. 25Then the priest shall take some of the blood of the sin offering with his finger and put it on the horns of the altar of burnt offering and pour out the rest of the blood at the base of the altar.^a 26He shall burn all the fat on the altar as he burned the fat of the fellowship offering. In this way the priest will make atonement for the leader’s sin, and he will be forgiven.^b

27“ If any member of the community sins unintentionally^c and does what is forbidden in any of the LORD’s commands, when they realize their guilt 28and the sin they have committed becomes known, they must bring as their offering^d for the sin they committed a female goat^e without defect. 29They are to lay their hand on the head^f of the sin offering^g

^a 3 Or *purification offering*; here and throughout this chapter ^b 10 The Hebrew word can refer to either male or female.

4:16 ^r ver 5
4:17 ^s ver 6
4:18 ^t ver 7
4:19 ^u ver 8
4:20
^v Heb 10:10-12
^w Nu 15:25
4:21 ^x Lev 16:5;
15
4:22 ^y Nu 31:13
^z ver 2
4:25 ^a ver 7, 18,
30, 34; Lev 9:9
4:26 ^b Lev 5:10
4:27 ^c ver 2;
Nu 15:27
4:28 ^d ver 23
^e ver 3
4:29 ^f ver 4, 24
9 Lev 1:4

and slaughter it at the place of the burnt offering. ³⁰Then the priest is to take some of the blood with his finger and put it on the horns of the altar of burnt offering^h and pour out the rest of the blood at the base of the altar. ³¹They shall remove all the fat, just as the fat is removed from the fellowship offering, and the priest shall burn it on the altar as an aroma pleasing to the LORD.ⁱ In this way the priest will make atonement for them, and they will be forgiven.

³²“If someone brings a lamb as their sin offering, they are to bring a female without defect.^j ³³They are to lay their hand on its head and slaughter it for a sin offering at the place where the burnt offering is slaughtered.^k ³⁴Then the priest shall take some of the blood of the sin offering with his finger and put it on the horns of the altar of burnt offering and pour out the rest of the blood at the base of the altar.^l ³⁵They shall remove all the fat, just as the fat is removed from the lamb of the fellowship offering, and the priest shall burn it on the altar^m on top of the food offerings presented to the LORD. In this way the priest will make atonement for them for the sin they have committed, and they will be forgiven.

5 “If anyone sins because they do not speak up when they hear a public charge to testifyⁿ regarding something they have seen or learned about, they will be held responsible.^o

²“If anyone becomes aware that they are guilty — if they unwittingly touch anything ceremonially unclean (whether the carcass of an unclean animal, wild or domestic, or of any unclean creature that moves along the ground)^p and they are unaware that they have become unclean, but then they come to realize their guilt; ³or if they touch human uncleanness^q (anything that would make them unclean) even though they are unaware of it, but then they learn of it and realize their guilt; ⁴or if anyone thoughtlessly takes an oath^r to do anything, whether good or evil (in any matter one might care-

4:30 ^h ver 7
4:31 ⁱ Ge 8:21
4:32 ^j ver 28
4:33 ^k ver 29
4:34 ^l ver 7
4:35 ^m ver 26,
31
5:1 ⁿ Pr 29:24
^o ver 17
5:2 ^p Lev 11:11,
24-40; Dt 14:8
5:3
^q Nu 19:11-16
5:4 ^r Nu 30:6, 8

lessly swear about) even though they are unaware of it, but then they learn of it and realize their guilt — ⁵when anyone becomes aware that they are guilty in any of these matters, they must confess^s in what way they have sinned. ⁶As a penalty for the sin they have committed, they must bring to the LORD a female lamb or goat from the flock as a sin offering^a; ^tand the priest shall make atonement for them for their sin.

⁷“Anyone who cannot afford^u a lamb is to bring two doves or two young pigeons to the LORD as a penalty for their sin — one for a sin offering and the other for a burnt offering. ⁸They are to bring them to the priest, who shall first offer the one for the sin offering. He is to wring its head from its neck,^v not dividing it completely,^w ⁹and is to splash some of the blood of the sin offering against the side of the altar; the rest of the blood must be drained out at the base of the altar.^x It is a sin offering. ¹⁰The priest shall then offer the other as a burnt offering in the prescribed way^y and make atonement for them for the sin they have committed, and they will be forgiven.^z

¹¹“If, however, they cannot afford two doves or two young pigeons, they are to bring as an offering for their sin a tenth of an ephah^b of the finest flour^a for a sin offering. They must not put olive oil or incense on it, because it is a sin offering. ¹²They are to bring it to the priest, who shall take a handful of it as a memorial^c portion and burn it on the altar on top of the food offerings presented to the LORD. It is a sin offering. ¹³In this way the priest will make atonement^b for them for any of these sins they have committed, and they will be forgiven. The rest of the offering will belong to the priest,^c as in the case of the grain offering.”

The Guilt Offering

¹⁴The LORD said to Moses: ¹⁵“When

^a 6 Or *purification offering*; here and throughout this chapter ^b 11 That is, probably about 3 1/2 pounds or about 1.6 kilograms

^c 12 Or *representative*

5:5 ^s Lev 16:21;
26:40; Nu 5:7;
Pr 28:13
5:6 ^t Lev 4:28
5:7 ^u Lev 12:8;
14:21
5:8 ^v Lev 1:15
^w Lev 1:17
5:9 ^x Lev 4:7, 18
5:10 ^y Lev 1:14-
17 ^z Lev 4:26
5:11 ^a Lev 2:1
5:13 ^b Lev 4:26
^c Lev 2:3

anyone is unfaithful to the LORD by sinning unintentionally in regard to any of the LORD's holy things, they are to bring to the LORD as a penalty^d a ram^e from the flock, one without defect and of the proper value in silver, according to the sanctuary shekel.^{af} It is a guilt offering. ¹⁶They must make restitution^g for what they have failed to do in regard to the holy things, pay an additional penalty of a fifth of its value^h and give it all to the priest. The priest will make atonement for them with the ram as a guilt offering, and they will be forgiven.

¹⁷"If anyone sins and does what is forbidden in any of the LORD's commands, even though they do not know it,ⁱ they are guilty and will be held responsible. ¹⁸They are to bring to the priest as a guilt offering a ram from the flock, one without defect and of the proper value. In this way the priest will make atonement for them for the wrong they have committed unintentionally, and they will be forgiven.^j ¹⁹It is a guilt offering; they have been guilty of^b wrongdoing against the LORD."

6^c The LORD said to Moses: ²"If anyone sins and is unfaithful to the LORD^k by deceiving a neighbor^l about something entrusted to them or left in their care^m or about something stolen, or if they cheat their neighbor, ³or if they find lost property and lie about it,ⁿ or if they swear falsely about any such sin that people may commit — ⁴when they sin in any of these ways and realize their guilt, they must return^o what they have stolen or taken by extortion, or what was entrusted to them, or the lost property they found, ⁵or whatever it was they swore falsely about. They must make restitution^p in full, add a fifth of the value to it and give it all to the owner on the day they present their guilt offering.^q ⁶And as a penalty they must bring to the priest, that is, to the LORD, their guilt offering,^r a ram from the flock, one without defect and of the proper value. ⁷In this way the priest will make atonement^s for them before the LORD, and they will be forgiven for any of the things they did that made them guilty."

5:15 ^d Lev 22:14
^e Nu 5:8
^f Ex 30:13
5:16 ^g Lev 6:4
^h Lev 22:14;
Nu 5:7
5:17 ⁱ ver 15;
Lev 4:2
5:18 ^j ver 15
6:2 ^k Nu 5:6;
Ac 5:4; Col 3:9
^l Pr 24:28
^m Ex 22:7
6:3 ⁿ Dt 22:1-3
6:4 ^o Lk 19:8
6:5 ^p Nu 5:7
^q Lev 5:15
6:6 ^r Lev 5:15
6:7 ^s Lev 4:26

6:10 ^t Ex 28:39-42, 43; 39:28
6:11 ^u Lev 4:12
6:14 ^v Lev 2:1;
15:4
6:15 ^w Lev 2:9
^x Lev 2:2
6:16 ^y Lev 2:3
^z Eze 44:29
^a Lev 2:11
^b Lev 10:13
6:17 ^c ver 29;
Ex 40:10;
Nu 18:9, 10
6:18 ^d ver 29;
Nu 18:9-10

The Burnt Offering

⁸The LORD said to Moses: ⁹"Give Aaron and his sons this command: 'These are the regulations for the burnt offering: The burnt offering is to remain on the altar hearth throughout the night, till morning, and the fire must be kept burning on the altar. ¹⁰The priest shall then put on his linen clothes, with linen undergarments next to his body,^t and shall remove the ashes of the burnt offering that the fire has consumed on the altar and place them beside the altar. ¹¹Then he is to take off these clothes and put on others, and carry the ashes outside the camp to a place that is ceremonially clean.^u ¹²The fire on the altar must be kept burning; it must not go out. Every morning the priest is to add firewood and arrange the burnt offering on the fire and burn the fat of the fellowship offerings on it. ¹³The fire must be kept burning on the altar continuously; it must not go out.

The Grain Offering

¹⁴"These are the regulations for the grain offering:^v Aaron's sons are to bring it before the LORD, in front of the altar. ¹⁵The priest is to take a handful of the finest flour and some olive oil, together with all the incense on the grain offering,^w and burn the memorial^d portion^x on the altar as an aroma pleasing to the LORD. ¹⁶Aaron and his sons^y shall eat the rest^z of it, but it is to be eaten without yeast^a in the sanctuary area;^b they are to eat it in the courtyard of the tent of meeting. ¹⁷It must not be baked with yeast; I have given it as their share of the food offerings presented to me. Like the sin offering^e and the guilt offering, it is most holy.^c ¹⁸Any male descendant of Aaron may eat it.^d For all generations to come it is his perpetual share of the food offerings presented to the LORD.

^a 15 That is, about 2/5 ounce or about 12 grams
^b 19 Or offering; atonement has been made for their ^c In Hebrew texts 6:1-7 is numbered 5:20-26, and 6:8-30 is numbered 6:1-23.
^d 15 Or representative ^e 17 Or purification offering; also in verses 25 and 30

Whatever touches them will become holy.^{ae}”

¹⁹The LORD also said to Moses, ²⁰“This is the offering Aaron and his sons are to bring to the LORD on the day he^b is anointed: a tenth of an ephah^{cf} of the finest flour as a regular grain offering,^g half of it in the morning and half in the evening. ²¹It must be prepared with oil on a grid-dle;^h bring it well-mixed and present the grain offering broken^d in pieces as an aroma pleasing to the LORD. ²²The son who is to succeed him as anointed priest shall prepare it. It is the LORD’s perpetual share and is to be burned completely. ²³Every grain offering of a priest shall be burned completely; it must not be eaten.”

The Sin Offering

²⁴The LORD said to Moses, ²⁵“Say to Aaron and his sons: ‘These are the regulations for the sin offering: The sin offering is to be slaughtered before the LORDⁱ in the place^j the burnt offering is slaughtered; it is most holy. ²⁶The priest who offers it shall eat it; it is to be eaten in the sanctuary area,^k in the courtyard^l of the tent of meeting. ²⁷Whatever touches any of the flesh will become holy,^m and if any of the blood is spattered on a garment, you must wash it in the sanctuary area. ²⁸The clay potⁿ the meat is cooked in must be broken; but if it is cooked in a bronze pot, the pot is to be scoured and rinsed with water. ²⁹Any male in a priest’s family may eat it;^o it is most holy.^p ³⁰But any sin offering whose blood is brought into the tent of meeting to make atonement in the Holy Place^q must not be eaten; it must be burned up.^r”

The Guilt Offering

7 “These are the regulations for the guilt offering,^s which is most holy: ²The guilt offering is to be slaughtered in the place where the burnt offering is slaughtered, and its blood is to be splashed against the sides of the altar. ³All its fat^t shall be offered: the fat tail and the fat that covers the internal organs, ⁴both kidneys with the fat on them near the

6:18 ^e ver 27
6:20 ^f Ex 16:36
9 Ex 29:2
6:21 ^h Lev 2:5
6:25 ⁱ Lev 1:3
^j Lev 1:5, 11
6:26 ^k ver 16
^l Lev 10:17-18
6:27 ^m Ex 29:37
6:28
ⁿ Lev 11:33; 15:12
6:29 ^o ver 18
^p ver 17
6:30 ^q Lev 4:18
^r Lev 4:12
7:1
^s Lev 5:14-6:7
7:3 ^t Ex 29:13;
Lev 3:4, 9

loins, and the long lobe of the liver, which is to be removed with the kidneys. ⁵The priest shall burn them on the altar as a food offering presented to the LORD. It is a guilt offering. ⁶Any male in a priest’s family may eat it,^u but it must be eaten in the sanctuary area; it is most holy.^v

⁷“The same law applies to both the sin offering^e and the guilt offering: They belong to the priest^w who makes atonement with them. ⁸The priest who offers a burnt offering for anyone may keep its hide for himself. ⁹Every grain offering baked in an oven or cooked in a pan or on a grid-dle^x belongs to the priest who offers it, ¹⁰and every grain offering, whether mixed with olive oil or dry, belongs equally to all the sons of Aaron.

The Fellowship Offering

¹¹“These are the regulations for the fellowship offering anyone may present to the LORD:

¹²“If they offer it as an expression of thankfulness, then along with this thank offering^y they are to offer thick loaves made without yeast and with olive oil mixed in, thin loaves^z made without yeast and brushed with oil, and thick loaves of the finest flour well-kneaded and with oil mixed in. ¹³Along with their fellowship offering of thanksgiving they are to present an offering with thick loaves of bread made with yeast.^a ¹⁴They are to bring one of each kind as an offering, a contribution to the LORD; it belongs to the priest who splashes the blood of the fellowship offering against the altar. ¹⁵The meat of their fellowship offering of thanksgiving must be eaten on the day it is offered; they must leave none of it till morning.^b

¹⁶“If, however, their offering is the result of a vow or is a freewill offering, the sacrifice shall be eaten on the day they offer it, but anything left over may be eaten on the next day.^c

^a 18 Or *Whoever touches them must be holy*;

similarly in verse 27 ^b 20 Or *each*

^c 20 That is, probably about 3 1/2 pounds or about 1.6 kilograms ^d 21 The meaning of the Hebrew for this word is uncertain.

^e 7 Or *purification offering*; also in verse 37

7:6 ^u Lev 6:18;
Nu 18:9-10
^v Lev 2:3
7:7 ^w Lev 6:17,
26; 1Co 9:13
7:9 ^x Lev 2:5
7:12 ^y ver 13,
^z Lev 2:4;
Nu 6:15
7:13 ^a Lev 23:17;
Am 4:5
7:15
^b Lev 22:30
7:16
^c Lev 19:5-8

¹⁷Any meat of the sacrifice left over till the third day must be burned up. ¹⁸If any meat of the fellowship offering is eaten on the third day, the one who offered it will not be accepted.^d It will not be reckoned^e to their credit, for it has become impure; the person who eats any of it will be held responsible.

¹⁹“Meat that touches anything ceremonially unclean must not be eaten; it must be burned up. As for other meat, anyone ceremonially clean may eat it. ²⁰But if anyone who is unclean eats any meat of the fellowship offering belonging to the LORD, they must be cut off from their people.^f ²¹Anyone who touches something unclean^g—whether human uncleanness or an unclean animal or any unclean creature that moves along the ground^a—and then eats any of the meat of the fellowship offering belonging to the LORD must be cut off from their people.’”

Eating Fat and Blood Forbidden

²²The LORD said to Moses, ²³“Say to the Israelites: ‘Do not eat any of the fat of cattle, sheep or goats.^h ²⁴The fat of an animal found dead or torn by wild animalsⁱ may be used for any other purpose, but you must not eat it. ²⁵Anyone who eats the fat of an animal from which a food offering may be^b presented to the LORD must be cut off from their people. ²⁶And wherever you live, you must not eat the blood^j of any bird or animal. ²⁷Anyone who eats blood^k must be cut off from their people.’”

The Priests' Share

²⁸The LORD said to Moses, ²⁹“Say to the Israelites: ‘Anyone who brings a fellowship offering to the LORD is to bring part of it as their sacrifice to the LORD. ³⁰With their own hands they are to present the food offering to the LORD; they are to bring the fat, together with the breast, and wave the breast before the LORD as a wave offering.^l ³¹The priest shall burn the fat on the altar, but the breast belongs to Aaron and his sons.^m ³²You are to give the right thigh of your

7:18 ^d Lev 19:7
^e Nu 18:27
 7:20
^f Lev 22:3-7
 7:21 ^g Lev 5:2;
 11:24, 28
 7:23 ^h Lev 3:17;
 17:13-14
 7:24 ⁱ Ex 22:31
 7:26 ^j Ge 9:4
 7:27
^k Lev 17:10-24;
 Ac 15:20, 29
 7:30 ^l Ex 29:24;
 Nu 6:20
 7:31 ^m ver 34

fellowship offerings to the priest as a contribution.ⁿ ³³The son of Aaron who offers the blood and the fat of the fellowship offering shall have the right thigh as his share. ³⁴From the fellowship offerings of the Israelites, I have taken the breast that is waved and the thigh^o that is presented and have given them to Aaron the priest and his sons^p as their perpetual share from the Israelites.’”

³⁵This is the portion of the food offerings presented to the LORD that were allotted to Aaron and his sons on the day they were presented to serve the LORD as priests. ³⁶On the day they were anointed,^q the LORD commanded that the Israelites give this to them as their perpetual share for the generations to come.

³⁷These, then, are the regulations for the burnt offering,^r the grain offering,^s the sin offering, the guilt offering, the ordination offering^t and the fellowship offering, ³⁸which the LORD gave Moses at Mount Sinai in the Desert of Sinai on the day he commanded the Israelites to bring their offerings to the LORD.^u

The Ordination of Aaron and His Sons

8:1-36pp — Ex 29:1-37

8 The LORD said to Moses, ²“Bring Aaron and his sons, their garments, the anointing oil,^v the bull for the sin offering,^c the two rams and the basket containing bread made without yeast,^w ³and gather the entire assembly^x at the entrance to the tent of meeting.” ⁴Moses did as the LORD commanded him, and the assembly gathered at the entrance to the tent of meeting.

⁵Moses said to the assembly, “This is what the LORD has commanded to be done.” ⁶Then Moses brought Aaron and his sons forward and washed them with water.^y ⁷He put the tunic on Aaron, tied the sash around him,

^a 21 A few Hebrew manuscripts, Samaritan Pentateuch, Syriac and Targum (see 5:2); most Hebrew manuscripts *any unclean, detestable thing* ^b 25 Or *offering is* ^c 2 Or *purification offering*; also in verse 14

7:32 ⁿ ver 34;
 Lev 9:21;
 Nu 6:20
 7:34 ^o Lev 10:15
^p Ex 29:27;
 Nu 18:18-19
 7:36 ^q Ex 40:13,
 15; Lev 8:12, 30
 7:37 ^r Lev 6:9
^s Lev 6:14
^t ver 1, 11
 7:38 ^u Lev 1:2
 8:2 ^v Ex 30:23-
 25, 30
^w Ex 29:2-3
 8:3 ^x Nu 8:9
 8:6 ^y Ex 29:4;
 30:19; Ps 26:6;
 Ac 22:16;
 1Co 6:11;
 Eph 5:26

clothed him with the robe and put the ephod on him. He also fastened the ephod with a decorative waistband, which he tied around him.^z

⁸He placed the breastpiece on him and put the Urim and Thummim^a in the breastpiece. ⁹Then he placed the turban on Aaron's head and set the gold plate, the sacred emblem,^b on the front of it, as the LORD commanded Moses.

¹⁰Then Moses took the anointing oil^c and anointed^d the tabernacle and everything in it, and so consecrated them. ¹¹He sprinkled some of the oil on the altar seven times, anointing the altar and all its utensils and the basin with its stand, to consecrate them.^e ¹²He poured some of the anointing oil on Aaron's head and anointed^f him to consecrate him.^g ¹³Then he brought Aaron's sons forward, put tunics on them, tied sashes around them and fastened caps on them, as the LORD commanded Moses.

¹⁴He then presented the bull^h for the sin offering,ⁱ and Aaron and his sons laid their hands on its head. ¹⁵Moses slaughtered the bull and took some of the blood, and with his finger he put it on all the horns of the altar^j to purify the altar.^k He poured out the rest of the blood at the base of the altar. So he consecrated it to make atonement for it.^l ¹⁶Moses also took all the fat around the internal organs, the long lobe of the liver, and both kidneys and their fat, and burned it on the altar. ¹⁷But the bull with its hide and its flesh and its intestines^m he burned up outside the camp,ⁿ as the LORD commanded Moses.

¹⁸He then presented the ram^o for the burnt offering, and Aaron and his sons laid their hands on its head. ¹⁹Then Moses slaughtered the ram and splashed the blood against the sides of the altar. ²⁰He cut the ram into pieces and burned the head, the pieces and the fat. ²¹He washed the internal organs and the legs with water and burned the whole ram on the altar. It was a burnt offering, a pleasing aroma, a food offering presented to the LORD, as the LORD commanded Moses.

8:7 ^zEx 28:4
8:8 ^aEx 28:30
8:9 ^bEx 28:36
8:10 ^cver 2
^dEx 30:26
8:11 ^eEx 30:29
8:12 ^fLev 21:10,
12 ^gEx 30:30
8:14 ^hLev 4:3
ⁱPs 66:15;
Eze 43:19
8:15 ^jLev 4:7
^kHeb 9:22
^lEze 43:20
8:17 ^mLev 4:11
ⁿLev 4:12
8:18 ^over 2

²²He then presented the other ram, the ram for the ordination,^p and Aaron and his sons laid their hands on its head. ²³Moses slaughtered the ram and took some of its blood and put it on the lobe of Aaron's right ear, on the thumb of his right hand and on the big toe of his right foot. ²⁴Moses also brought Aaron's sons forward and put some of the blood on the lobes of their right ears, on the thumbs of their right hands and on the big toes of their right feet. Then he splashed blood against the sides of the altar.^q ²⁵After that, he took the fat, the fat tail, all the fat around the internal organs, the long lobe of the liver, both kidneys and their fat and the right thigh. ²⁶And from the basket of bread made without yeast, which was before the LORD, he took one thick loaf, one thick loaf with olive oil mixed in, and one thin loaf, and he put these on the fat portions and on the right thigh. ²⁷He put all these in the hands of Aaron and his sons, and they waved them before the LORD as a wave offering. ²⁸Then Moses took them from their hands and burned them on the altar on top of the burnt offering as an ordination offering, a pleasing aroma, a food offering presented to the LORD. ²⁹Moses also took the breast, which was his share of the ordination ram,^r and waved it before the LORD as a wave offering, as the LORD commanded Moses.

³⁰Then Moses took some of the anointing oil and some of the blood from the altar and sprinkled them on Aaron and his garments^s and on his sons and their garments. So he consecrated^t Aaron and his garments and his sons and their garments.

³¹Moses then said to Aaron and his sons, "Cook the meat at the entrance to the tent of meeting and eat it there with the bread from the basket of ordination offerings, as I was commanded: 'Aaron and his sons are to eat it.' ³²Then burn up the rest of the meat and the bread. ³³Do not leave the entrance to the tent of meeting for seven days, until the days of your ordination are completed, for your ordination will last seven days.

8:22 ^pver 2
8:24
^qHeb 9:18-22
8:29
^rLev 7:31-34
8:30 ^sEx 28:2
^tNu 3:3

³⁴What has been done today was commanded by the LORD^u to make atonement for you. ³⁵You must stay at the entrance to the tent of meeting day and night for seven days and do what the LORD requires,^v so you will not die; for that is what I have been commanded.”

³⁶So Aaron and his sons did everything the LORD commanded through Moses.

The Priests Begin Their Ministry

9 On the eighth day^w Moses summoned Aaron and his sons and the elders of Israel. ²He said to Aaron, “Take a bull calf for your sin offering^a and a ram for your burnt offering, both without defect, and present them before the LORD. ³Then say to the Israelites: “Take a male goat for a sin offering, a calf and a lamb — both a year old and without defect — for a burnt offering, ⁴and an ox^b and a ram for a fellowship offering to sacrifice before the LORD, together with a grain offering mixed with olive oil. For today the LORD will appear to you.”^x”

⁵They took the things Moses commanded to the front of the tent of meeting, and the entire assembly came near and stood before the LORD. ⁶Then Moses said, “This is what the LORD has commanded you to do, so that the glory of the LORD^y may appear to you.”

⁷Moses said to Aaron, “Come to the altar and sacrifice your sin offering and your burnt offering and make atonement for yourself and the people; sacrifice the offering that is for the people and make atonement for them, as the LORD has commanded.”^z

⁸So Aaron came to the altar and slaughtered the calf as a sin offering^a for himself. ⁹His sons brought the blood to him,^b and he dipped his finger into the blood and put it on the horns of the altar; the rest of the blood he poured out at the base of the altar.^c ¹⁰On the altar he burned the fat, the kidneys and the long lobe of the liver from the sin offering, as the LORD commanded Moses; ¹¹the flesh and the hide^d he burned up outside the camp.^e

8:34 ^uHeb 7:16
8:35 ^vNu 3:7;
9:19; Dt 11:1;
1Ki 2:3;
Eze 48:11
9:1 ^wEze 43:27
9:4 ^xEx 29:43
9:6 ^yver 23;
Ex 24:16
9:7 ^zHeb 5:1,
3; 7:27
9:8 ^aLev 4:1-12
9:9 ^bver 12, 18
^cLev 4:7
9:11 ^dLev 4:11
^eLev 4:12; 8:17

9:13 ^fLev 1:8
9:15
9:16 ^gLev 4:27-31
9:16 ^hLev 1:1-13
9:17 ⁱLev 2:1-2;
3:5
9:18 ^jLev 3:1-11
9:21 ^kEx 29:24,
26; Lev 7:30-34
9:22 ^lNu 6:23;
Dt 21:5;
Lk 24:50
9:23 ^mver 6
9:24
ⁿJdg 6:21;
2Ch 7:1
^o1Ki 18:39
10:1 ^pEx 24:1;
Nu 3:2-4; 26:61

¹²Then he slaughtered the burnt offering. His sons handed him the blood, and he splashed it against the sides of the altar. ¹³They handed him the burnt offering piece by piece, including the head, and he burned them on the altar.^f ¹⁴He washed the internal organs and the legs and burned them on top of the burnt offering on the altar.

¹⁵Aaron then brought the offering that was for the people.^g He took the goat for the people's sin offering and slaughtered it and offered it for a sin offering as he did with the first one.

¹⁶He brought the burnt offering and offered it in the prescribed way.^h ¹⁷He also brought the grain offering, took a handful of it and burned it on the altar in addition to the morning's burnt offering.ⁱ

¹⁸He slaughtered the ox and the ram as the fellowship offering for the people.^j His sons handed him the blood, and he splashed it against the sides of the altar. ¹⁹But the fat portions of the ox and the ram — the fat tail, the layer of fat, the kidneys and the long lobe of the liver — ²⁰these they laid on the breasts, and then Aaron burned the fat on the altar. ²¹Aaron waved the breasts and the right thigh before the LORD as a wave offering,^k as Moses commanded.

²²Then Aaron lifted his hands toward the people and blessed them.^l And having sacrificed the sin offering, the burnt offering and the fellowship offering, he stepped down.

²³Moses and Aaron then went into the tent of meeting. When they came out, they blessed the people; and the glory of the LORD^m appeared to all the people. ²⁴Fireⁿ came out from the presence of the LORD and consumed the burnt offering and the fat portions on the altar. And when all the people saw it, they shouted for joy and fell facedown.^o

The Death of Nadab and Abihu

10 Aaron's sons Nadab and Abihu^p took their censers, put fire in

^a 2 Or *purification offering*; here and throughout this chapter ^b 4 The Hebrew word can refer to either male or female; also in verses 18 and 19.

them^q and added incense; and they offered unauthorized fire before the LORD, contrary to his command.^r ²So fire came out from the presence of the LORD and consumed them,^s and they died before the LORD. ³Moses then said to Aaron, “This is what the LORD spoke of when he said:

“‘Among those who approach me^t
I will be proved holy;^u
in the sight of all the people
I will be honored.’”^v”

Aaron remained silent.

⁴Moses summoned Mishael and Elzaphan,^w sons of Aaron’s uncle Uzziel,^x and said to them, “Come here; carry your cousins outside the camp,^y away from the front of the sanctuary.” ⁵So they came and carried them, still in their tunics,^z outside the camp, as Moses ordered.

⁶Then Moses said to Aaron and his sons Eleazar and Ithamar, “Do not let your hair become unkempt^{aa} and do not tear your clothes, or you will die and the LORD will be angry with the whole community.^b But your relatives, all the Israelites, may mourn for those the LORD has destroyed by fire. ⁷Do not leave the entrance to the tent of meeting or you will die, because the LORD’s anointing oil^c is on you.” So they did as Moses said.

⁸Then the LORD said to Aaron, ⁹“You and your sons are not to drink wine^d or other fermented drink^e whenever you go into the tent of meeting, or you will die. This is a lasting ordinance for the generations to come, ¹⁰so that you can distinguish between the holy and the common, between the unclean and the clean,^f ¹¹and so you can teach^g the Israelites all the decrees the LORD has given them through Moses.^h”

¹²Moses said to Aaron and his remaining sons, Eleazar and Ithamar, “Take the grain offering left over from the food offerings prepared without yeast and presented to the LORD and eat it beside the altar,ⁱ for it is most holy. ¹³Eat it in the sanctuary area, because it is your share and your sons’ share of the food offerings presented to the LORD; for so I have

10:1 ^q Lev 16:12
^r Ex 30:9
10:2 ^s Nu 3:4;
16:35; 26:61
10:3 ^t Ex 19:22
^u Ex 30:29;
Lev 21:6;
Eze 28:22
^v Isa 49:3
10:4 ^w Ex 6:22
^x Ex 6:18
^y Ac 5:6, 9, 10
10:5 ^z Lev 8:13
10:6 ^a Lev 21:10
^b Nu 1:53;
16:22; Jos 7:1;
22:18; 2Sa 24:1
10:7 ^c Ex 28:41;
Lev 21:12
10:9 ^d Hos 4:11
^e Pr 20:1;
Isa 28:7;
Eze 44:21;
Lk 1:15;
Eph 5:18;
1Ti 3:3; Titus 1:7
10:10
^f Lev 11:47;
20:25;
Eze 22:26
10:11 ^g Mal 2:7
^h Dt 24:8
10:12
ⁱ Lev 6:14-18;
21:22

been commanded. ¹⁴But you and your sons and your daughters may eat the breast that was waved and the thigh that was presented. Eat them in a ceremonially clean place;^j they have been given to you and your children as your share of the Israelites’ fellowship offerings. ¹⁵The thigh^k that was presented and the breast that was waved must be brought with the fat portions of the food offerings, to be waved before the LORD as a wave offering. This will be the perpetual share for you and your children, as the LORD has commanded.”

¹⁶When Moses inquired about the goat of the sin offering^{bl} and found that it had been burned up, he was angry with Eleazar and Ithamar, Aaron’s remaining sons, and asked, ¹⁷“Why didn’t you eat the sin offering^m in the sanctuary area? It is most holy; it was given to you to take away the guilt of the community by making atonement for them before the LORD. ¹⁸Since its blood was not taken into the Holy Place,ⁿ you should have eaten the goat in the sanctuary area, as I commanded.”

¹⁹Aaron replied to Moses, “Today they sacrificed their sin offering and their burnt offering^o before the LORD, but such things as this have happened to me. Would the LORD have been pleased if I had eaten the sin offering today?” ²⁰When Moses heard this, he was satisfied.

Clean and Unclean Food

11:1-23pp — Dt 14:3-20

11 The LORD said to Moses and Aaron, ²“Say to the Israelites: ‘Of all the animals that live on land, these are the ones you may eat:^p ³You may eat any animal that has a divided hoof and that chews the cud.

⁴“There are some that only chew the cud or only have a divided hoof, but you must not eat them. The camel, though it chews the cud, does not have a divided hoof; it is ceremonially unclean for you. ⁵The hyrax, though it chews the cud, does not have a

10:14
^j Ex 29:24, 26-27; Lev 7:31, 34; Nu 18:11
10:15 ^k Lev 7:34
10:16 ^l Lev 9:3
10:17
^m Lev 6:24-30
10:18
ⁿ Lev 6:26, 30
10:19 ^o Lev 9:12
11:2
^p Ac 10:12-14

^a 6 Or *Do not uncover your heads*

^b 16 Or *purification offering*; also in verses 17 and 19

divided hoof; it is unclean for you. ⁶The rabbit, though it chews the cud, does not have a divided hoof; it is unclean for you. ⁷And the pig,^q though it has a divided hoof, does not chew the cud; it is unclean for you. ⁸You must not eat their meat or touch their carcasses; they are unclean for you.^r

⁹“Of all the creatures living in the water of the seas and the streams you may eat any that have fins and scales. ¹⁰But all creatures in the seas or streams that do not have fins and scales — whether among all the swarming things or among all the other living creatures in the water — you are to regard as unclean.^s ¹¹And since you are to regard them as unclean, you must not eat their meat; you must regard their carcasses as unclean. ¹²Anything living in the water that does not have fins and scales is to be regarded as unclean by you.

¹³“These are the birds you are to regard as unclean and not eat because they are unclean: the eagle,^a the vulture, the black vulture, ¹⁴the red kite, any kind of black kite, ¹⁵any kind of raven, ¹⁶the horned owl, the screech owl, the gull, any kind of hawk, ¹⁷the little owl, the cormorant, the great owl, ¹⁸the white owl, the desert owl, the osprey, ¹⁹the stork, any kind of heron, the hoopoe and the bat.

²⁰“All flying insects that walk on all fours are to be regarded as unclean by you.^t ²¹There are, however, some flying insects that walk on all fours that you may eat: those that have jointed legs for hopping on the ground. ²²Of these you may eat any kind of locust,^u katydid, cricket or grasshopper. ²³But all other flying insects that have four legs you are to regard as unclean.

²⁴“You will make yourselves unclean by these; whoever touches their carcasses will be unclean till evening. ²⁵Whoever picks up one of their carcasses must wash their clothes,^v and they will be unclean till evening.^w

²⁶“Every animal that does not have a divided hoof or that does not chew the cud is unclean for you; whoever touches the carcass of any of them will be unclean. ²⁷Of all the ani-

11:7 ^qIsa 65:4;
66:3,17
11:8 ^rIsa 52:11;
Heb 9:10
11:10 ^sLev 7:18
11:20 ^tAc 10:14
11:22 ^uMt 3:4;
Mk 1:6
11:25
^vLev 14:8, 47;
15:5 ^wver 40;
Nu 31:24

mals that walk on all fours, those that walk on their paws are unclean for you; whoever touches their carcasses will be unclean till evening. ²⁸Anyone who picks up their carcasses must wash their clothes, and they will be unclean till evening. These animals are unclean for you.

²⁹“Of the animals that move along the ground, these are unclean for you: the weasel, the rat,^x any kind of great lizard, ³⁰the gecko, the monitor lizard, the wall lizard, the skink and the chameleon. ³¹Of all those that move along the ground, these are unclean for you. Whoever touches them when they are dead will be unclean till evening. ³²When one of them dies and falls on something, that article, whatever its use, will be unclean, whether it is made of wood, cloth, hide or sackcloth.^y Put it in water; it will be unclean till evening, and then it will be clean. ³³If one of them falls into a clay pot, everything in it will be unclean, and you must break the pot.^z

³⁴Any food you are allowed to eat that has come into contact with water from any such pot is unclean, and any liquid that is drunk from such a pot is unclean. ³⁵Anything that one of their carcasses falls on becomes unclean; an oven or cooking pot must be broken up. They are unclean, and you are to regard them as unclean. ³⁶A spring, however, or a cistern for collecting water remains clean, but anyone who touches one of these carcasses is unclean. ³⁷If a carcass falls on any seeds that are to be planted, they remain clean. ³⁸But if water has been put on the seed and a carcass falls on it, it is unclean for you.

³⁹“If an animal that you are allowed to eat dies, anyone who touches its carcass will be unclean till evening. ⁴⁰Anyone who eats some of its carcass must wash their clothes, and they will be unclean till evening.^a Anyone who picks up the carcass must wash their clothes, and they will be unclean till evening.

⁴¹“Every creature that moves along

11:29
^xIsa 66:17
11:32 ^yLev 15:12
11:33
^zLev 6:28;
15:12
11:40
^aLev 17:15;
22:8; Eze 44:31

^a 13 The precise identification of some of the birds, insects and animals in this chapter is uncertain.

the ground is to be regarded as unclean; it is not to be eaten. ⁴²You are not to eat any creature that moves along the ground, whether it moves on its belly or walks on all fours or on many feet; it is unclean. ⁴³Do not defile yourselves by any of these creatures.^b Do not make yourselves unclean by means of them or be made unclean by them. ⁴⁴I am the LORD your God;^c consecrate yourselves^d and be holy,^e because I am holy.^f Do not make yourselves unclean by any creature that moves along the ground. ⁴⁵I am the LORD, who brought you up out of Egypt^g to be your God;^h therefore be holy, because I am holy.ⁱ

⁴⁶“These are the regulations concerning animals, birds, every living thing that moves about in the water and every creature that moves along the ground. ⁴⁷You must distinguish between the unclean and the clean, between living creatures that may be eaten and those that may not be eaten.^j”

Purification After Childbirth

12 The LORD said to Moses, ²“Say to the Israelites: ‘A woman who becomes pregnant and gives birth to a son will be ceremonially unclean for seven days, just as she is unclean during her monthly period.^k ³On the eighth day the boy is to be circumcised.^l ⁴Then the woman must wait thirty-three days to be purified from her bleeding. She must not touch anything sacred or go to the sanctuary until the days of her purification are over. ⁵If she gives birth to a daughter, for two weeks the woman will be unclean, as during her period. Then she must wait sixty-six days to be purified from her bleeding.

⁶“When the days of her purification for a son or daughter are over,^m she is to bring to the priest at the entrance to the tent of meeting a year-old lambⁿ for a burnt offering and a young pigeon or a dove for a sin offering.^o ⁷He shall offer them before the LORD to make atonement for her, and then she will be ceremonially clean from her flow of blood.

“These are the regulations for the

11:43
^b Lev 20:25
 11:44 ^c Ex 6:2,
 7; Isa 43:3;
 51:15 ^d Lev 20:7
^e Ex 19:6
^f Lev 19:2;
 Ps 99:3;
 Eph 1:4;
 1Th 4:7;
 1Pe 1:15, 16*
 11:45
^g Lev 25:38,
 55; Ex 6:7;
 20:2 ^h Ge 17:7
ⁱ Ex 19:6;
 1Pe 1:16*
 11:47
^j Lev 10:10
 12:2 ^k Lev 15:19;
 18:19
 12:3 ^l Ge 17:12;
 Lk 1:59; 2:21
 12:6 ^m Lk 2:22
ⁿ Ex 29:38;
 Lev 23:12;
 Nu 6:12, 14; 7:15
^o Lev 5:7

12:8 ^p Ge 15:9;
 Lev 14:22
^q Lev 5:7;
 Lk 2:22-24*
^r Lev 4:26
 13:2 ^s ver 10,
 19, 28, 43
^t ver 4, 38,
 39; Lev 14:56
^u ver 3, 9,
 15; Ex 4:6;
 Lev 14:3, 32;
 Nu 5:2; Dt 24:8
^v Dt 24:8
 13:3 ^w ver 8, 11,
 20, 30; Lev 21:1;
 Nu 9:6
 13:4 ^x ver 2
^y ver 5, 21,
 26, 33, 46;
 Lev 14:38;
 Nu 12:14, 15;
 Dt 24:9
 13:5 ^z Lev 14:9
^a ver 27, 32,
 34, 51
 13:6 ^b ver 13,
 17, 23, 28, 34;
 Mt 8:3; Lk 5:12-
 14 ^c Lev 11:25
^d Lev 11:25;
 14:8, 9, 20, 48;
 15:8; Nu 8:7
 13:7 ^e Lk 5:14

woman who gives birth to a boy or a girl. ⁸But if she cannot afford a lamb, she is to bring two doves or two young pigeons,^p one for a burnt offering and the other for a sin offering.^q In this way the priest will make atonement for her, and she will be clean.^r”

Regulations About Defiling Skin Diseases

13 The LORD said to Moses and Aaron, ²“When anyone has a swelling^s or a rash or a shiny spot^t on their skin that may be a defiling skin disease,^{bu} they must be brought to Aaron the priest^v or to one of his sons^c who is a priest. ³The priest is to examine the sore on the skin, and if the hair in the sore has turned white and the sore appears to be more than skin deep, it is a defiling skin disease. When the priest examines that person, he shall pronounce them ceremonially unclean.^w ⁴If the shiny spot^x on the skin is white but does not appear to be more than skin deep and the hair in it has not turned white, the priest is to isolate the affected person for seven days.^y ⁵On the seventh day^z the priest is to examine them,^a and if he sees that the sore is unchanged and has not spread in the skin, he is to isolate them for another seven days. ⁶On the seventh day the priest is to examine them again, and if the sore has faded and has not spread in the skin, the priest shall pronounce them clean;^b it is only a rash. They must wash their clothes,^c and they will be clean.^d ⁷But if the rash does spread in their skin after they have shown themselves to the priest to be pronounced clean, they must appear before the priest again.^e ⁸The priest is to examine that person, and if the rash has spread in the skin, he shall pronounce them unclean; it is a defiling skin disease.

⁹“When anyone has a defiling skin disease, they must be brought to the priest. ¹⁰The priest is to examine

^a 6 Or *purification offering*; also in verse 8

^b 2 The Hebrew word for *defiling skin disease*, traditionally translated “leprosy,” was used for various diseases affecting the skin; here and throughout verses 3-46. ^c 2 Or *descendants*

them, and if there is a white swelling in the skin that has turned the hair white and if there is raw flesh in the swelling,¹¹ it is a chronic skin disease^f and the priest shall pronounce them unclean. He is not to isolate them, because they are already unclean.

¹²"If the disease breaks out all over their skin and, so far as the priest can see, it covers all the skin of the affected person from head to foot,¹³ the priest is to examine them, and if the disease has covered their whole body, he shall pronounce them clean. Since it has all turned white, they are clean.¹⁴ But whenever raw flesh appears on them, they will be unclean.¹⁵ When the priest sees the raw flesh, he shall pronounce them unclean. The raw flesh is unclean; they have a defiling disease.⁹ ¹⁶If the raw flesh changes and turns white, they must go to the priest.¹⁷ The priest is to examine them, and if the sores have turned white, the priest shall pronounce the affected person clean;^h then they will be clean.

¹⁸"When someone has a boilⁱ on their skin and it heals,¹⁹ and in the place where the boil was, a white swelling or reddish-white^j spot^k appears, they must present themselves to the priest.²⁰ The priest is to examine it, and if it appears to be more than skin deep and the hair in it has turned white, the priest shall pronounce that person unclean. It is a defiling skin disease^l that has broken out where the boil was.²¹ But if, when the priest examines it, there is no white hair in it and it is not more than skin deep and has faded, then the priest is to isolate them for seven days.²² If it is spreading in the skin, the priest shall pronounce them unclean; it is a defiling disease.²³ But if the spot is unchanged and has not spread, it is only a scar from the boil, and the priest shall pronounce them clean.^m

²⁴"When someone has a burn on their skin and a reddish-white or white spot appears in the raw flesh of the burn,²⁵ the priest is to examine the spot, and if the hair in it has turned white, and it appears to be more than skin deep, it is a defiling

13:11 ^f Ex 4:6;
Lev 14:8;
Nu 12:10;
Mt 8:2
13:15 ⁹ ver 2
13:17 ^h ver 6
13:18 ⁱ Ex 9:9
13:19 ^j ver 24,
42; Lev 14:37
^k ver 2
13:20 ^l ver 2
13:23 ^m ver 6

disease that has broken out in the burn. The priest shall pronounce them unclean; it is a defiling skin disease.ⁿ ²⁶But if the priest examines it and there is no white hair in the spot and if it is not more than skin deep and has faded, then the priest is to isolate them for seven days.^o ²⁷On the seventh day the priest is to examine that person,^p and if it is spreading in the skin, the priest shall pronounce them unclean; it is a defiling skin disease.²⁸ If, however, the spot is unchanged and has not spread in the skin but has faded, it is a swelling from the burn, and the priest shall pronounce them clean; it is only a scar from the burn.^q

²⁹"If a man or woman has a sore on their head^r or chin,³⁰ the priest is to examine the sore, and if it appears to be more than skin deep and the hair in it is yellow and thin, the priest shall pronounce them unclean; it is a defiling skin disease on the head or chin.³¹ But if, when the priest examines the sore, it does not seem to be more than skin deep and there is no black hair in it, then the priest is to isolate the affected person for seven days.^s ³²On the seventh day the priest is to examine the sore,^t and if it has not spread and there is no yellow hair in it and it does not appear to be more than skin deep,³³ then the man or woman must shave themselves, except for the affected area, and the priest is to keep them isolated another seven days.³⁴ On the seventh day the priest is to examine the sore,^u and if it has not spread in the skin and appears to be no more than skin deep, the priest shall pronounce them clean. They must wash their clothes, and they will be clean.^v ³⁵But if the sore does spread in the skin after they are pronounced clean,³⁶ the priest is to examine them, and if he finds that the sore has spread in the skin, he does not need to look for yellow hair; they are unclean.^w ³⁷If, however, the sore is unchanged so far as the priest can see, and if black hair has grown in it, the affected person is healed. They are clean, and the priest shall pronounce them clean.

13:25 ⁿ ver 11
13:26 ^o ver 4
13:27 ^p ver 5
13:28 ^q ver 2
13:29 ^r ver 43,
44
13:31 ^s ver 4
13:32 ^t ver 5
13:34 ^u ver 5
^v Lev 11:25
13:36 ^w ver 30

³⁸“When a man or woman has white spots on the skin, ³⁹the priest is to examine them, and if the spots are dull white, it is a harmless rash that has broken out on the skin; they are clean.

⁴⁰“A man who has lost his hair and is bald^x is clean. ⁴¹If he has lost his hair from the front of his scalp and has a bald forehead, he is clean. ⁴²But if he has a reddish-white sore on his bald head or forehead, it is a defiling disease breaking out on his head or forehead. ⁴³The priest is to examine him, and if the swollen sore on his head or forehead is reddish-white like a defiling skin disease, ⁴⁴the man is diseased and is unclean. The priest shall pronounce him unclean because of the sore on his head.

⁴⁵“Anyone with such a defiling disease must wear torn clothes,^y let their hair be unkempt,^a cover the lower part of their face^z and cry out, ‘Unclean! Unclean!’^a ⁴⁶As long as they have the disease they remain unclean. They must live alone; they must live outside the camp.^b

Regulations About Defiling Molds

⁴⁷“As for any fabric that is spoiled with a defiling mold — any woolen or linen clothing, ⁴⁸any woven or knitted material of linen or wool, any leather or anything made of leather — ⁴⁹if the affected area in the fabric, the leather, the woven or knitted material, or any leather article, is greenish or reddish, it is a defiling mold and must be shown to the priest. ⁵⁰The priest is to examine the affected area^d and isolate the article for seven days. ⁵¹On the seventh day he is to examine it,^e and if the mold has spread in the fabric, the woven or knitted material, or the leather, whatever its use, it is a persistent defiling mold; the article is unclean.^f ⁵²He must burn the fabric, the woven or knitted material of wool or linen, or any leather article that has been spoiled; because the defiling mold is persistent, the article must be burned.^g

⁵³“But if, when the priest examines it, the mold has not spread in the fab-

13:40

^x Lev 21:5;
2Ki 2:23;
Isa 3:24;
15:2; 22:12;
Eze 27:31;
29:18; Am 8:10;
Mic 1:16

13:45

^y Lev 10:6
^z Eze 24:17,
22; Mic 3:7
^a Lev 5:2;

La 4:15; Lk 17:12
13:46 ^b Nu 5:1-4;
12:14;

2Ki 7:3; 15:5;
Lk 17:12

13:49 ^c Mk 1:44
13:50

^d Eze 44:23
13:51 ^e ver 5
^f Lev 14:44
13:52 ^g ver 55,
57

ric, the woven or knitted material, or the leather article, ⁵⁴he shall order that the spoiled article be washed. Then he is to isolate it for another seven days. ⁵⁵After the article has been washed, the priest is to examine it again, and if the mold has not changed its appearance, even though it has not spread, it is unclean. Burn it, no matter which side of the fabric has been spoiled. ⁵⁶If, when the priest examines it, the mold has faded after the article has been washed, he is to tear the spoiled part out of the fabric, the leather, or the woven or knitted material. ⁵⁷But if it reappears in the fabric, in the woven or knitted material, or in the leather article, it is a spreading mold; whatever has the mold must be burned. ⁵⁸Any fabric, woven or knitted material, or any leather article that has been washed and is rid of the mold, must be washed again. Then it will be clean.”

⁵⁹These are the regulations concerning defiling molds in woolen or linen clothing, woven or knitted material, or any leather article, for pronouncing them clean or unclean.

Cleansing From Defiling Skin Diseases

14 The LORD said to Moses, ²“These are the regulations for any diseased person at the time of their ceremonial cleansing, when they are brought to the priest:^h ³The priest is to go outside the camp and examine them.ⁱ If they have been healed of their defiling skin disease,^b ⁴the priest shall order that two live clean birds and some cedar wood, scarlet yarn and hyssop be brought for the person to be cleansed.^j ⁵Then the priest shall order that one of the birds be killed over fresh water in a clay pot. ⁶He is then to take the live bird and dip it, together with the cedar wood, the scarlet yarn and the hyssop, into the blood of the bird that

14:2 ^h Mt 8:2-4; Mk 1:40-44;
Lk 5:12-14;
17:14

14:3 ⁱ Lev 13:46
14:4 ^j ver 6, 49,
51, 52; Nu 19:6;
Ps 51:7

^a 45 Or *clothes, uncover their head*

^b 3 The Hebrew word for *defiling skin disease*, traditionally translated “leprosy,” was used for various diseases affecting the skin; also in verses 7, 32, 54 and 57.

was killed over the fresh water.^k 7Seven times he shall sprinkle^l the one to be cleansed of the defiling disease, and then pronounce them clean. After that, he is to release the live bird in the open fields.

8“The person to be cleansed must wash their clothes,^m shave off all their hair and bathe with water;ⁿ then they will be ceremonially clean.^o After this they may come into the camp,^p but they must stay outside their tent for seven days. 9On the seventh day they must shave off all their hair; they must shave their head, their beard, their eyebrows and the rest of their hair. They must wash their clothes and bathe themselves with water, and they will be clean.

10“On the eighth day^q they must bring two male lambs and one ewe lamb a year old, each without defect, along with three-tenths of an ephah^a of the finest flour mixed with olive oil for a grain offering,^r and one log^b of oil.^s 11The priest who pronounces them clean shall present both the one to be cleansed and their offerings before the LORD at the entrance to the tent of meeting.

12“Then the priest is to take one of the male lambs and offer it as a guilt offering,^t along with the log of oil; he shall wave them before the LORD as a wave offering.^u 13He is to slaughter the lamb in the sanctuary area^v where the sin offering^c and the burnt offering are slaughtered. Like the sin offering, the guilt offering belongs to the priest;^w it is most holy. 14The priest is to take some of the blood of the guilt offering and put it on the lobe of the right ear of the one to be cleansed, on the thumb of their right hand and on the big toe of their right foot.^x 15The priest shall then take some of the log of oil, pour it in the palm of his own left hand, 16dip his right forefinger into the oil in his palm, and with his finger sprinkle some of it before the LORD seven times. 17The priest is to put some of the oil remaining in his palm on the lobe of the right ear of the one to be cleansed, on the thumb of their right hand and on the big toe of their right

14:6 ^kver 4
14:7 ^l2Ki 5:10,
14; Isa 52:15;
Eze 36:25
14:8
^m Lev 11:25; 13:6
ⁿ ver 9 ^over 20
^p Nu 5:2,
3; 12:14, 15;
2Ch 26:21
14:10 ^qMt 8:4;
Mk 1:44;
Lk 5:14 ^r Lev 2:1
^s ver 12, 15,
21, 24
14:12 ^t Lev 5:18;
6:6-7 ^u Ex 29:24
14:13 ^v Ex 29:11
^w Lev 6:24-30;
7:7
14:14
^x Ex 29:20;
Lev 8:23

foot, on top of the blood of the guilt offering. 18The rest of the oil in his palm the priest shall put on the head of the one to be cleansed and make atonement for them before the LORD.

19“Then the priest is to sacrifice the sin offering and make atonement for the one to be cleansed from their uncleanness. After that, the priest shall slaughter the burnt offering²⁰ and offer it on the altar, together with the grain offering, and make atonement for them, and they will be clean.^y

21“If, however, they are poor^z and cannot afford these,^a they must take one male lamb as a guilt offering to be waved to make atonement for them, together with a tenth of an ephah^d of the finest flour mixed with olive oil for a grain offering, a log of oil, 22and two doves or two young pigeons,^b such as they can afford, one for a sin offering and the other for a burnt offering.

23“On the eighth day they must bring them for their cleansing to the priest at the entrance to the tent of meeting, before the LORD.^c 24The priest is to take the lamb for the guilt offering,^d together with the log of oil,^e and wave them before the LORD as a wave offering.^f 25He shall slaughter the lamb for the guilt offering and take some of its blood and put it on the lobe of the right ear of the one to be cleansed, on the thumb of their right hand and on the big toe of their right foot.^g 26The priest is to pour some of the oil into the palm of his own left hand,^h 27and with his right forefinger sprinkle some of the oil from his palm seven times before the LORD. 28Some of the oil in his palm he is to put on the same places he put the blood of the guilt offering—on the lobe of the right ear of the one to be cleansed, on the thumb of their right hand and on the big toe of their right foot. 29The rest of the oil in his palm the priest shall put on

14:20 ^y ver 8
14:21 ^z Lev 5:7;
12:8 ^a ver 22, 32
14:22 ^b Lev 5:7
14:23 ^c ver 10,
11
14:24 ^d Nu 6:14
^e ver 10 ^f ver 12
14:25 ^g ver 14;
Ex 29:20
14:26 ^h ver 15

^a 10 That is, probably about 11 pounds or about 5 kilograms ^b 10 That is, about 1/3 quart or about 0.3 liter; also in verses 12, 15, 21 and 24
^c 13 Or purification offering; also in verses 19, 22 and 31 ^d 21 That is, probably about 3 1/2 pounds or about 1.6 kilograms

the head of the one to be cleansed, to make atonement for them before the LORD.ⁱ ³⁰Then he shall sacrifice the doves or the young pigeons, such as the person can afford,^j ³¹one as a sin offering and the other as a burnt offering,^k together with the grain offering. In this way the priest will make atonement before the LORD on behalf of the one to be cleansed.^l

³²These are the regulations for anyone who has a defiling skin disease^m and who cannot afford the regular offeringsⁿ for their cleansing.

Cleansing From Defiling Molds

³³The LORD said to Moses and Aaron, ³⁴“When you enter the land of Canaan,^o which I am giving you as your possession,^p and I put a spreading mold in a house in that land, ³⁵the owner of the house must go and tell the priest, ‘I have seen something that looks like a defiling mold in my house.’ ³⁶The priest is to order the house to be emptied before he goes in to examine the mold, so that nothing in the house will be pronounced unclean. After this the priest is to go in and inspect the house. ³⁷He is to examine the mold on the walls, and if it has greenish or reddish^q depressions that appear to be deeper than the surface of the wall, ³⁸the priest shall go out the doorway of the house and close it up for seven days.^r ³⁹On the seventh day^s the priest shall return to inspect the house. If the mold has spread on the walls, ⁴⁰he is to order that the contaminated stones be torn out and thrown into an unclean place outside the town.^t ⁴¹He must have all the inside walls of the house scraped and the material that is scraped off dumped into an unclean place outside the town. ⁴²Then they are to take other stones to replace these and take new clay and plaster the house.

⁴³“If the defiling mold reappears in the house after the stones have been torn out and the house scraped and plastered, ⁴⁴the priest is to go and examine it and, if the mold has spread in the house, it is a persistent defiling mold; the house is unclean.^u ⁴⁵It must be torn down — its stones, tim-

14:29 ⁱver 18
14:30 ^jLev 5:7
14:31 ^kver 22;
Lev 5:7; 15:15,
30 ^lver 18, 19
14:32
^mLev 13:2
ⁿver 21
14:34 ^oGe 12:5;
Ex 6:4; Nu 13:2
^pGe 17:8;
48:4; Nu 27:12;
32:22; Dt 3:27;
7:1; 32:49
14:37
^qLev 13:19
14:38 ^rLev 13:4
14:39 ^sLev 13:5
14:40 ^tver 45
14:44
^uLev 13:51

14:46
^vLev 11:24
14:47
^wLev 11:25
14:48
^xLev 13:6
14:49 ^yver 4;
1Ki 4:33; ver 4
14:50 ^zver 5
14:51 ^aver 6;
Ps 51:7 ^bver 4, 7
14:53 ^cver 7
^dver 20
14:54
^eLev 13:2, 30
14:55
^fLev 13:47-52
14:56 ^gLev 13:2
14:57
^hLev 10:10
15:2 ⁱver 16,
32; Lev 22:4;
Nu 5:2;
2Sa 3:29;
Mt 9:20
15:5 ^jLev 11:25
^kLev 14:8
^lLev 11:24

bers and all the plaster — and taken out of the town to an unclean place.

⁴⁶“Anyone who goes into the house while it is closed up will be unclean till evening.^v ⁴⁷Anyone who sleeps or eats in the house must wash their clothes.^w

⁴⁸“But if the priest comes to examine it and the mold has not spread after the house has been plastered, he shall pronounce the house clean,^x because the defiling mold is gone. ⁴⁹To purify the house he is to take two birds and some cedar wood, scarlet yarn and hyssop.^y ⁵⁰He shall kill one of the birds over fresh water in a clay pot.^z ⁵¹Then he is to take the cedar wood, the hyssop,^a the scarlet yarn and the live bird, dip them into the blood of the dead bird and the fresh water, and sprinkle the house seven times.^b ⁵²He shall purify the house with the bird’s blood, the fresh water, the live bird, the cedar wood, the hyssop and the scarlet yarn. ⁵³Then he is to release the live bird in the open fields^c outside the town. In this way he will make atonement for the house, and it will be clean.^d”

⁵⁴These are the regulations for any defiling skin disease,^e for a sore, ⁵⁵for defiling molds^f in fabric or in a house, ⁵⁶and for a swelling, a rash or a shiny spot,^g ⁵⁷to determine when something is clean or unclean.

These are the regulations for defiling skin diseases and defiling molds.^h

Discharges Causing Uncleaness

15 The LORD said to Moses and Aaron, ²“Speak to the Israelites and say to them: ‘When any man has an unusual bodily discharge,ⁱ such a discharge is unclean. ³Whether it continues flowing from his body or is blocked, it will make him unclean. This is how his discharge will bring about uncleanness:

⁴“Any bed the man with a discharge lies on will be unclean, and anything he sits on will be unclean. ⁵Anyone who touches his bed must wash their clothes^j and bathe with water,^k and they will be unclean till evening.^l ⁶Whoever sits on anything that the man with a discharge sat on must wash their clothes and bathe

with water, and they will be unclean till evening.

7“Whoever touches the man^m who has a dischargeⁿ must wash their clothes and bathe with water, and they will be unclean till evening.

8“If the man with the discharge spits^o on anyone who is clean, they must wash their clothes and bathe with water, and they will be unclean till evening.

9“Everything the man sits on when riding will be unclean,¹⁰ and whoever touches any of the things that were under him will be unclean till evening; whoever picks up those things^p must wash their clothes and bathe with water, and they will be unclean till evening.

11“Anyone the man with a discharge touches without rinsing his hands with water must wash their clothes and bathe with water, and they will be unclean till evening.

12“‘A clay pot^q that the man touches must be broken, and any wooden article^r is to be rinsed with water.

13“‘When a man is cleansed from his discharge, he is to count off seven days^s for his ceremonial cleansing; he must wash his clothes and bathe himself with fresh water, and he will be clean.^t 14On the eighth day he must take two doves or two young pigeons^u and come before the LORD to the entrance to the tent of meeting and give them to the priest. 15The priest is to sacrifice them, the one for a sin offering^{av} and the other for a burnt offering.^w In this way he will make atonement before the LORD for the man because of his discharge.^x

16“‘When a man has an emission of semen,^y he must bathe his whole body with water, and he will be unclean till evening.^z 17Any clothing or leather that has semen on it must be washed with water, and it will be unclean till evening. 18When a man has sexual relations with a woman and there is an emission of semen,^a both of them must bathe with water, and they will be unclean till evening.

19“‘When a woman has her regular flow of blood, the impurity of her monthly period^b will last seven days,

15:7 ^mver 19;
Lev 22:5
ⁿver 16;
Lev 22:4
15:8 ^oNu 12:14
15:10
^pNu 19:10
15:12 ^qLev 6:28
^rLev 11:32
15:13 ^sLev 8:33
^tver 5
15:14
^uLev 14:22
15:15 ^vLev 5:7
^wLev 14:31
^xLev 14:18, 19
15:16 ^yver 2;
Lev 22:4;
Dt 23:10 ^zver 5;
Dt 23:11
15:18 ^a1Sa 21:4
15:19 ^bver 24;
Lev 12:2

and anyone who touches her will be unclean till evening.

20“‘Anything she lies on during her period will be unclean, and anything she sits on will be unclean. 21Anyone who touches her bed will be unclean; they must wash their clothes and bathe with water, and they will be unclean till evening.^c 22Anyone who touches anything she sits on will be unclean; they must wash their clothes and bathe with water, and they will be unclean till evening. 23Whether it is the bed or anything she was sitting on, when anyone touches it, they will be unclean till evening.

24“‘If a man has sexual relations with her and her monthly flow^d touches him, he will be unclean for seven days; any bed he lies on will be unclean.

25“‘When a woman has a discharge of blood for many days at a time other than her monthly period^e or has a discharge that continues beyond her period, she will be unclean as long as she has the discharge, just as in the days of her period. 26Any bed she lies on while her discharge continues will be unclean, as is her bed during her monthly period, and anything she sits on will be unclean, as during her period. 27Anyone who touches them will be unclean; they must wash their clothes and bathe with water, and they will be unclean till evening.

28“‘When she is cleansed from her discharge, she must count off seven days, and after that she will be ceremonially clean. 29On the eighth day she must take two doves or two young pigeons^f and bring them to the priest at the entrance to the tent of meeting. 30The priest is to sacrifice one for a sin offering and the other for a burnt offering. In this way he will make atonement for her before the LORD for the uncleanness of her discharge.^g

31“‘You must keep the Israelites separate from things that make them unclean, so they will not die in their uncleanness for defiling my dwelling place,^h which is among them.”

^a 15 Or purification offering; also in verse 30

^b 31 Or my tabernacle

15:21 ^cver 27
15:24 ^dver 19;
Lev 12:2; 18:19;
20:18; Eze 18:6
15:25
^eMt 9:20;
Mk 5:25;
Lk 8:43
15:29
^fLev 14:22
15:30
^gLev 5:10;
14:20, 31;
18:19; 2Sa 11:4;
Mk 5:25;
Lk 8:43
15:31
^hLev 20:3;
Nu 5:3; 19:13,
20; 25a 15:25;
2Ki 21:7;
Ps 33:14; 74:7;
76:2; Eze 5:11;
23:38

³²These are the regulations for a man with a discharge, for anyone made unclean by an emission of semen,ⁱ ³³for a woman in her monthly period, for a man or a woman with a discharge, and for a man who has sexual relations with a woman who is ceremonially unclean.^j

The Day of Atonement

16:2-34pp — Lev 23:26-32; Nu 29:7-11

16 The LORD spoke to Moses after the death of the two sons of Aaron who died when they approached the LORD.^k ²The LORD said to Moses: “Tell your brother Aaron that he is not to come whenever he chooses^l into the Most Holy Place^m behind the curtain in front of the atonement cover on the ark, or else he will die. For I will appearⁿ in the cloud^o over the atonement cover.

³“This is how Aaron is to enter the Most Holy Place:^p He must first bring a young bull for a sin offering^q and a ram for a burnt offering. ⁴He is to put on the sacred linen tunic, with linen undergarments next to his body; he is to tie the linen sash around him and put on the linen turban.^q These are sacred garments;^r so he must bathe himself with water^s before he puts them on. ⁵From the Israelite community^t he is to take two male goats^u for a sin offering and a ram for a burnt offering.

⁶“Aaron is to offer the bull for his own sin offering to make atonement for himself and his household.^v ⁷Then he is to take the two goats and present them before the LORD at the entrance to the tent of meeting. ⁸He is to cast lots for the two goats—one lot for the LORD and the other for the scapegoat.^b ⁹Aaron shall bring the goat whose lot falls to the LORD and sacrifice it for a sin offering. ¹⁰But the goat chosen by lot as the scapegoat shall be presented alive before the LORD to be used for making atonement^w by sending it into the wilderness as a scapegoat.

¹¹“Aaron shall bring the bull for his own sin offering to make atonement for himself and his household,^x and he is to slaughter the bull for his own

15:32 ⁱver 2
15:33 ^jver 19, 24, 25
16:1 ^k Lev 10:1
16:2 ^l Ex 30:10;
Heb 9:7
^m Heb 9:25;
10:19 ⁿ Ex 25:22
^o Ex 40:34
16:3
^p Heb 9:24, 25
16:4 ^q Ex 28:39
^r Ex 28:42
^s ver 24;
Heb 10:22
16:5 ^t Lev 4:13-21
^u 2Ch 29:23
16:6 ^v Lev 9:7;
Heb 5:3; 7:27;
9:7, 12
16:10
^w Isa 53:4-10;
Ro 3:25; 1Jn 2:2
16:11
^x Heb 7:27; 9:7

sin offering. ¹²He is to take a censer full of burning coals^y from the altar before the LORD and two handfuls of finely ground fragrant incense^z and take them behind the curtain. ¹³He is to put the incense on the fire before the LORD, and the smoke of the incense will conceal the atonement cover above the tablets of the covenant law, so that he will not die.^a ¹⁴He is to take some of the bull’s blood^b and with his finger sprinkle it on the front of the atonement cover; then he shall sprinkle some of it with his finger seven times before the atonement cover.^c

¹⁵“He shall then slaughter the goat for the sin offering for the people^d and take its blood behind the curtain^e and do with it as he did with the bull’s blood: He shall sprinkle it on the atonement cover and in front of it. ¹⁶In this way he will make atonement^f for the Most Holy Place because of the uncleanness and rebellion of the Israelites, whatever their sins have been. He is to do the same for the tent of meeting, which is among them in the midst of their uncleanness. ¹⁷No one is to be in the tent of meeting from the time Aaron goes in to make atonement in the Most Holy Place until he comes out, having made atonement for himself, his household and the whole community of Israel.

¹⁸“Then he shall come out to the altar^g that is before the LORD and make atonement for it. He shall take some of the bull’s blood and some of the goat’s blood and put it on all the horns of the altar.^h ¹⁹He shall sprinkle some of the blood on it with his finger seven times to cleanse it and to consecrate it from the uncleanness of the Israelites.ⁱ

²⁰“When Aaron has finished making atonement for the Most Holy Place, the tent of meeting and the altar, he shall bring forward the live goat. ²¹He is to lay both hands on the head of the live goat and confess^j over

16:12 ^y Lev 10:1
^z Ex 30:34-38
16:13
^a Ex 28:43;
Lev 22:9
16:14 ^b Lev 4:5;
Heb 9:7, 13, 25
^c Lev 4:6
16:15 ^d Heb 9:7,
12
^e Heb 9:3
16:16 ^f Ex 29:36
16:18 ^g Lev 4:7
^h Lev 4:25
16:19
ⁱ Eze 43:20
16:21 ^j Lev 5:5

^a 3 Or *purification offering*; here and throughout this chapter ^b 8 The meaning of the Hebrew for this word is uncertain; also in verses 10 and 26.

it all the wickedness and rebellion of the Israelites — all their sins — and put them on the goat's head. He shall send the goat away into the wilderness in the care of someone appointed for the task. ²²The goat will carry on itself all their sins^k to a remote place; and the man shall release it in the wilderness.

²³“Then Aaron is to go into the tent of meeting and take off the linen garments he put on before he entered the Most Holy Place, and he is to leave them there.^l ²⁴He shall bathe himself with water in the sanctuary area and put on his regular garments.^m Then he shall come out and sacrifice the burnt offering for himself and the burnt offering for the people, to make atonement for himself and for the people. ²⁵He shall also burn the fat of the sin offering on the altar.

²⁶“The man who releases the goat as a scapegoat must wash his clothesⁿ and bathe himself with water; afterward he may come into the camp. ²⁷The bull and the goat for the sin offerings, whose blood was brought into the Most Holy Place to make atonement, must be taken outside the camp;^o their hides, flesh and intestines are to be burned up. ²⁸The man who burns them must wash his clothes and bathe himself with water; afterward he may come into the camp.

²⁹“This is to be a lasting ordinance for you: On the tenth day of the seventh month you must deny yourselves^{ap} and not do any work — whether native-born or a foreigner residing among you — ³⁰because on this day atonement will be made for you, to cleanse you. Then, before the LORD, you will be clean from all your sins.^q ³¹It is a day of sabbath rest, and you must deny yourselves;^r it is a lasting ordinance. ³²The priest who is anointed and ordained to succeed his father as high priest is to make atonement. He is to put on the sacred linen garments^s ³³and make atonement for the Most Holy Place, for the tent of meeting and the altar, and for the priests and all the members of the community.^t

³⁴“This is to be a lasting ordinance

16:22
^k Isa 53:12
16:23
^l Eze 42:14;
44:19
16:24 ^m ver 3-5
16:26
ⁿ Lev 11:25
16:27
^o Lev 4:12, 21;
Heb 13:11
16:29
^p Lev 23:27;
32; Nu 29:7;
Isa 58:3
16:30
^q Jer 33:8;
Eph 5:26
16:31
^r Isa 58:3, 5
16:32 ^s ver 4;
Nu 20:26, 28
16:33 ^t ver 11,
16-18

16:34
^u Heb 9:7, 25
17:4 ^v Dt 12:5-21
^w Ge 17:14
17:6 ^x Lev 3:2
^y Nu 18:17
17:7 ^z Ex 22:20;
2Ch 11:15
^a Ex 32:8;
34:15; Dt 32:17;
1Co 10:20
17:9 ^b ver 4
17:10 ^c Ge 9:4;
Lev 3:17;
Dt 12:16, 23;
1Sa 14:33
17:11 ^d ver 14;
Ge 9:4
^e Heb 9:22

for you: Atonement is to be made once a year^u for all the sins of the Israelites.”

And it was done, as the LORD commanded Moses.

Eating Blood Forbidden

17 The LORD said to Moses, ²“Speak to Aaron and his sons and to all the Israelites and say to them: ‘This is what the LORD has commanded: ³Any Israelite who sacrifices an ox,^b a lamb or a goat in the camp or outside of it ⁴instead of bringing it to the entrance to the tent of meeting to present it as an offering to the LORD in front of the tabernacle of the LORD^v — that person shall be considered guilty of bloodshed; they have shed blood and must be cut off from their people.^w ⁵This is so the Israelites will bring to the LORD the sacrifices they are now making in the open fields. They must bring them to the priest, that is, to the LORD, at the entrance to the tent of meeting and sacrifice them as fellowship offerings. ⁶The priest is to splash the blood against the altar of the LORD^x at the entrance to the tent of meeting and burn the fat as an aroma pleasing to the LORD.^y ⁷They must no longer offer any of their sacrifices to the goat idols^z to whom they prostitute themselves.^a This is to be a lasting ordinance for them and for the generations to come.’

⁸“Say to them: ‘Any Israelite or any foreigner residing among them who offers a burnt offering or sacrifice ⁹and does not bring it to the entrance to the tent of meeting^b to sacrifice it to the LORD must be cut off from the people of Israel.

¹⁰“‘I will set my face against any Israelite or any foreigner residing among them who eats blood,^c and I will cut them off from the people. ¹¹For the life of a creature is in the blood,^d and I have given it to you to make atonement for yourselves on the altar; it is the blood that makes atonement for one's life.^{de}

^a 29 Or *must fast*; also in verse 31 ^b 3 The Hebrew word can refer to either male or female.
^c 7 Or *the demons* ^d 11 Or *atonement by the life in the blood*

¹²Therefore I say to the Israelites, “None of you may eat blood, nor may any foreigner residing among you eat blood.”

¹³“Any Israelite or any foreigner residing among you who hunts any animal or bird that may be eaten must drain out the blood and cover it with earth,^f ¹⁴because the life of every creature is its blood. That is why I have said to the Israelites, “You must not eat the blood of any creature, because the life of every creature is its blood; anyone who eats it must be cut off.”⁹

¹⁵“Anyone, whether native-born or foreigner, who eats anything found dead or torn by wild animals^h must wash their clothes and bathe with water, and they will be ceremonially unclean till evening; then they will be clean. ¹⁶But if they do not wash their clothes and bathe themselves, they will be held responsible.”

Unlawful Sexual Relations

18 The LORD said to Moses, ²“Speak to the Israelites and say to them: ‘I am the LORD your God.ⁱ ³You must not do as they do in Egypt, where you used to live, and you must not do as they do in the land of Canaan, where I am bringing you. Do not follow their practices.^j ⁴You must obey my laws and be careful to follow my decrees. I am the LORD your God.^k ⁵Keep my decrees and laws, for the person who obeys them will live by them.^l I am the LORD.

⁶“No one is to approach any close relative to have sexual relations. I am the LORD.

⁷“Do not dishonor your father^m by having sexual relations with your mother.ⁿ She is your mother; do not have relations with her.

⁸“Do not have sexual relations with your father’s wife;^o that would dishonor your father.^p

⁹“Do not have sexual relations with your sister,^q either your father’s daughter or your mother’s daughter, whether she was born in the same home or elsewhere.

¹⁰“Do not have sexual relations with your son’s daughter or your

^{17:13} ^f Lev 7:26; Dt 12:16
^{17:14} ⁹ ver 11; Ge 9:4
^{17:15} ^h Ex 22:31; Dt 14:21
^{18:2} ⁱ Ex 6:7; Lev 11:44; Eze 20:5
^{18:3} ^j ver 24-30; Ex 23:24; Lev 20:23
^{18:4} ^k ver 2
^{18:5} ^l Eze 20:11; Ro 10:5*; Gal 3:12*
^{18:7} ^m Lev 20:11
^{18:8} ⁿ Eze 22:10
^{18:8} ^o 1Co 5:1
^{18:9} ^p Lev 20:11
^{18:9} ^q Lev 20:17

^{18:12} ^r Lev 20:19
^{18:14} ^s Lev 20:20
^{18:15} ^t Lev 20:12
^{18:16} ^u Lev 20:21
^{18:17} ^v Lev 20:14
^{18:19} ^w Lev 15:24; 20:18
^{18:20} ^x Ex 20:14; Lev 20:10; Mt 5:27; 28; 1Co 6:9; Heb 13:4
^{18:21} ^y Dt 12:31
^{18:21} ^z Lev 20:2-5
^{18:19} ^a Lev 19:12; 21:6; Eze 36:20
^{18:22} ^b Lev 20:13; Dt 23:18; Ro 1:27
^{18:23} ^c Ex 22:19; Lev 20:15; Dt 27:21
^{18:24} ^d ver 3, 27, 30 ^e Dt 18:12
^{18:25} ^f Lev 20:23; Dt 9:5; 18:12

daughter’s daughter; that would dishonor you.

¹¹“Do not have sexual relations with the daughter of your father’s wife, born to your father; she is your sister.

¹²“Do not have sexual relations with your father’s sister;^r she is your father’s close relative.

¹³“Do not have sexual relations with your mother’s sister, because she is your mother’s close relative.

¹⁴“Do not dishonor your father’s brother by approaching his wife to have sexual relations; she is your aunt.^s

¹⁵“Do not have sexual relations with your daughter-in-law.^t She is your son’s wife; do not have relations with her.

¹⁶“Do not have sexual relations with your brother’s wife;^u that would dishonor your brother.

¹⁷“Do not have sexual relations with both a woman and her daughter.^v Do not have sexual relations with either her son’s daughter or her daughter’s daughter; they are her close relatives. That is wickedness.

¹⁸“Do not take your wife’s sister as a rival wife and have sexual relations with her while your wife is living.

¹⁹“Do not approach a woman to have sexual relations during the uncleanness of her monthly period.^w

²⁰“Do not have sexual relations with your neighbor’s wife^x and defile yourself with her.

²¹“Do not give any of your children^y to be sacrificed to Molek,^z for you must not profane the name of your God.^a I am the LORD.

²²“Do not have sexual relations with a man as one does with a woman;^b that is detestable.

²³“Do not have sexual relations with an animal and defile yourself with it. A woman must not present herself to an animal to have sexual relations with it; that is a perversion.^c

²⁴“Do not defile yourselves in any of these ways, because this is how the nations that I am going to drive out before you^d became defiled.^e ²⁵Even the land was defiled; so I punished it for its sin,^f and the land vomited

out its inhabitants.⁹ ²⁶But you must keep my decrees and my laws. The native-born and the foreigners residing among you must not do any of these detestable things, ²⁷for all these things were done by the people who lived in the land before you, and the land became defiled. ²⁸And if you defile the land, it will vomit you out as it vomited out the nations that were before you.

²⁹“Everyone who does any of these detestable things — such persons must be cut off from their people. ³⁰Keep my requirements^h and do not follow any of the detestable customs that were practiced before you came and do not defile yourselves with them. I am the LORD your God.ⁱ”

Various Laws

19 The LORD said to Moses, ²“Speak to the entire assembly of Israel and say to them: ‘Be holy because I, the LORD your God, am holy.’

³“Each of you must respect your mother and father,^k and you must observe my Sabbaths. I am the LORD your God.^l

⁴“Do not turn to idols or make metal gods for yourselves.^m I am the LORD your God.

⁵“When you sacrifice a fellowship offering to the LORD, sacrifice it in such a way that it will be accepted on your behalf. ⁶It shall be eaten on the day you sacrifice it or on the next day; anything left over until the third day must be burned up. ⁷If any of it is eaten on the third day, it is impure and will not be accepted. ⁸Whoever eats it will be held responsible because they have desecrated what is holy to the LORD; they must be cut off from their people.

⁹“When you reap the harvest of your land, do not reap to the very edges of your field or gather the gleanings of your harvest.ⁿ ¹⁰Do not go over your vineyard a second time or pick up the grapes that have fallen. Leave them for the poor and the foreigner. I am the LORD your God.

¹¹“Do not steal.^o

“Do not lie.^p

18:25 ⁹ver 28;
Lev 20:22
18:30 ^hDt 11:1
ⁱver 2
19:2 ¹1Pe 1:16*;
Lev 11:44
19:3 ^kEx 20:12
^lLev 11:44
19:4 ^mEx 20:4,
23; 34:17;
Lev 26:1;
Ps 96:5; 115:4-7
19:9
ⁿLev 23:10, 22;
Dt 24:19-22
19:11 ^oEx 20:15
^pEph 4:25

“Do not deceive one another.

¹²“Do not swear falsely by my name^q and so profane the name of your God. I am the LORD.

¹³“Do not defraud or rob your neighbor.^r

“Do not hold back the wages of a hired worker overnight.^s

¹⁴“Do not curse the deaf or put a stumbling block in front of the blind,^t but fear your God. I am the LORD.

¹⁵“Do not pervert justice;^u do not show partiality^v to the poor or favoritism to the great, but judge your neighbor fairly.

¹⁶“Do not go about spreading slander^w among your people.

“Do not do anything that endangers your neighbor’s life.^x I am the LORD.

¹⁷“Do not hate a fellow Israelite in your heart.^y Rebuke your neighbor frankly^z so you will not share in their guilt.

¹⁸“Do not seek revenge^a or bear a grudge^b against anyone among your people, but love your neighbor as yourself.^c I am the LORD.

¹⁹“Keep my decrees.

“Do not mate different kinds of animals.

“Do not plant your field with two kinds of seed.^d

“Do not wear clothing woven of two kinds of material.^e

²⁰“If a man sleeps with a female slave who is promised to another man but who has not been ransomed or given her freedom, there must be due punishment.^a Yet they are not to be put to death, because she had not been freed. ²¹The man, however, must bring a ram to the entrance to the tent of meeting for a guilt offering to the LORD.^f ²²With the ram of the guilt offering the priest is to make atonement for him before the LORD for the sin he has committed, and his sin will be forgiven.

²³“When you enter the land and plant any kind of fruit tree, regard its fruit as forbidden.^b For three years you are to consider it forbidden^b; it must not be eaten. ²⁴In the fourth

^a 20 Or be an inquiry ^b 23 Hebrew uncircumcised

19:12 ^qEx 20:7;
Mt 5:33
19:13 ^rEx 22:15,
25-27 ^sDt 24:15;
Jas 5:4
19:14 ^tDt 27:18
19:15 ^uEx 23:2,
6 ^vDt 1:17
19:16 ^wPs 15:3;
Eze 22:9
^xEx 23:7
19:17 ^y1Jn 2:9;
3:15 ^zMt 18:15;
Lk 17:3
19:18 ^aRo 12:19
^bPs 103:9
^cMt 5:43*;
19:16*;
22:39*;
Mk 12:31*;
Lk 10:27*;
Jn 13:34;
Ro 13:9*;
Gal 5:14*;
Jas 2:8*
19:19 ^dDt 22:9
^eDt 22:11
19:21 ^fLev 5:15

year all its fruit will be holy,⁹ an offering of praise to the LORD. ²⁵But in the fifth year you may eat its fruit. In this way your harvest will be increased. I am the LORD your God.

²⁶“Do not eat any meat with the blood still in it.^h

“Do not practice divination or seek omens.ⁱ

²⁷“Do not cut the hair at the sides of your head or clip off the edges of your beard.^j

²⁸“Do not cut your bodies for the dead or put tattoo marks on yourselves. I am the LORD.

²⁹“Do not degrade your daughter by making her a prostitute,^k or the land will turn to prostitution and be filled with wickedness.

³⁰“Observe my Sabbaths and have reverence for my sanctuary. I am the LORD.^l

³¹“Do not turn to mediums or seek out spiritists,^m for you will be defiled by them. I am the LORD your God.

³²“Stand up in the presence of the aged, show respect for the elderlyⁿ and revere your God. I am the LORD.

³³“When a foreigner resides among you in your land, do not mistreat them. ³⁴The foreigner residing among you must be treated as your native-born.^o Love them as yourself, for you were foreigners in Egypt.^p I am the LORD your God.

³⁵“Do not use dishonest standards when measuring length, weight or quantity. ³⁶Use honest scales and honest weights, an honest ephah^a and an honest hin.^{b,q} I am the LORD your God, who brought you out of Egypt.

³⁷“Keep all my decrees and all my laws and follow them. I am the LORD.”

Punishments for Sin

20 The LORD said to Moses, ²“Say to the Israelites: ‘Any Israelite or any foreigner residing in Israel who sacrifices any of his children to Molek is to be put to death. The members of the community are to stone him. ³I myself will set my face against him and will cut him off from his people; for by sacrific-

19:24 ⁹Pr 3:9
19:26
^hLev 17:10
ⁱDt 18:10
19:27 ^jLev 21:5
19:29
^kDt 23:18
19:30
^lLev 26:2
19:31
^mLev 20:6;
Isa 8:19
19:32 ⁿ1Ti 5:1
19:34
^oEx 12:48
^pDt 10:19
19:36
^qDt 25:13-15

ing his children to Molek, he has defiled my sanctuary^r and profaned my holy name.^s ⁴If the members of the community close their eyes when that man sacrifices one of his children to Molek and if they fail to put him to death,^t ⁵I myself will set my face against him and his family and will cut them off from their people together with all who follow him in prostituting themselves to Molek.

⁶“I will set my face against anyone who turns to mediums and spiritists to prostitute themselves by following them, and I will cut them off from their people.^u

⁷“Consecrate yourselves and be holy,^v because I am the LORD your God. ⁸Keep my decrees and follow them. I am the LORD, who makes you holy.^w

⁹“Anyone who curses their father or mother^x is to be put to death.^y Because they have cursed their father or mother, their blood will be on their own head.^z

¹⁰“If a man commits adultery with another man’s wife^a — with the wife of his neighbor — both the adulterer and the adulteress are to be put to death.

¹¹“If a man has sexual relations with his father’s wife, he has dishonored his father.^b Both the man and the woman are to be put to death; their blood will be on their own heads.

¹²“If a man has sexual relations with his daughter-in-law,^c both of them are to be put to death. What they have done is a perversion; their blood will be on their own heads.

¹³“If a man has sexual relations with a man as one does with a woman, both of them have done what is detestable.^d They are to be put to death; their blood will be on their own heads.

¹⁴“If a man marries both a woman and her mother,^e it is wicked. Both he and they must be burned in the fire,

20:3 ^rLev 15:31
^sLev 18:21
20:4 ^tDt 17:2-5
20:6
^uLev 19:31
20:7 ^vEph 1:4;
1Pe 1:16*
20:8 ^wEx 31:13
20:9 ^xDt 27:16
^yEx 21:17;
Mt 15:4*;
Mk 7:10*
^zver 11; 2Sa 1:16
20:10
^aEx 20:14;
Dt 5:18; 22:22
20:11
^bLev 18:7;
Dt 27:23
20:12
^cLev 18:15
20:13
^dLev 18:22
20:14
^eLev 18:17

^a 36 An ephah was a dry measure having the capacity of about 3/5 of a bushel or about 22 liters. ^b 36 A hin was a liquid measure having the capacity of about 1 gallon or about 3.8 liters.

so that no wickedness will be among you.^f

15“‘If a man has sexual relations with an animal,^g he is to be put to death, and you must kill the animal.

16“‘If a woman approaches an animal to have sexual relations with it, kill both the woman and the animal. They are to be put to death; their blood will be on their own heads.

17“‘If a man marries his sister^h, the daughter of either his father or his mother, and they have sexual relations, it is a disgrace. They are to be publicly removed from their people. He has dishonored his sister and will be held responsible.

18“‘If a man has sexual relations with a woman during her monthly period,ⁱ he has exposed the source of her flow, and she has also uncovered it. Both of them are to be cut off from their people.

19“‘Do not have sexual relations with the sister of either your mother or your father,^j for that would dishonor a close relative; both of you would be held responsible.

20“‘If a man has sexual relations with his aunt,^k he has dishonored his uncle. They will be held responsible; they will die childless.

21“‘If a man marries his brother’s wife,^l it is an act of impurity; he has dishonored his brother. They will be childless.

22“‘Keep all my decrees and laws and follow them, so that the land^m where I am bringing you to live may not vomit you out. ²³You must not live according to the customs of the nationsⁿ I am going to drive out before you.^o Because they did all these things, I abhorred them. ²⁴But I said to you, “You will possess their land; I will give it to you as an inheritance, a land flowing with milk and honey.”^p I am the LORD your God, who has set you apart from the nations.^q

25“‘You must therefore make a distinction between clean and unclean animals and between unclean and clean birds.^r Do not defile yourselves by any animal or bird or anything that moves along the ground—those that I have set apart as unclean

20:14
^f Dt 27:23
 20:15
^g Lev 18:23
 20:17
^h Lev 18:9
 20:18
ⁱ Lev 15:24;
 18:19
 20:19
^j Lev 18:12-13
 20:20
^k Lev 18:14
 20:21
^l Lev 18:16
 20:22
^m Lev 18:25-28
 20:23
ⁿ Lev 18:3
^o Lev 18:24,
 27,30
 20:24 ^p Ex 3:8;
 13:5; 33:3
^q Ex 33:16
 20:25
^r Lev 11:1-47;
 Dt 14:3-21

20:26
^s Lev 19:2
 20:27
^t Lev 19:31
 21:1 ^u Eze 44:25
 21:5
^v Eze 44:20
^w Lev 19:28;
 Dt 14:1
 21:6 ^x Lev 18:21
^y Lev 3:11
 21:7 ^z ver 13, 14
^a Eze 44:22
 21:8 ^b ver 6
 21:9
^c Ge 38:24;
 Lev 19:29
 21:10
^d Lev 16:32
^e Lev 10:6
 21:11 ^f Nu 19:11,
 13,14
^g Lev 19:28

for you. ²⁶You are to be holy to me because I, the LORD, am holy,^s and I have set you apart from the nations to be my own.

27“‘A man or woman who is a medium or spiritist among you must be put to death.^t You are to stone them; their blood will be on their own heads.’”

Rules for Priests

21 The LORD said to Moses, “Speak to the priests, the sons of Aaron, and say to them: ‘A priest must not make himself ceremonially unclean for any of his people who die,^u ²except for a close relative, such as his mother or father, his son or daughter, his brother, ³or an unmarried sister who is dependent on him since she has no husband—for her he may make himself unclean. ⁴He must not make himself unclean for people related to him by marriage,^a and so defile himself.

⁵“‘Priests must not shave their heads or shave off the edges of their beards^v or cut their bodies.^w ⁶They must be holy to their God and must not profane the name of their God.^x Because they present the food offerings to the LORD,^y the food of their God, they are to be holy.

⁷“‘They must not marry women defiled by prostitution or divorced from their husbands,^z because priests are holy to their God.^a ⁸Regard them as holy,^b because they offer up the food of your God. Consider them holy, because I the LORD am holy—I who make you holy.

⁹“‘If a priest’s daughter defiles herself by becoming a prostitute, she disgraces her father; she must be burned in the fire.^c

¹⁰“‘The high priest, the one among his brothers who has had the anointing oil poured on his head and who has been ordained to wear the priestly garments,^d must not let his hair become unkempt^b or tear his clothes.^e ¹¹He must not enter a place where there is a dead body.^f He must not make himself unclean,^g even for

^a 4 Or *unclean as a leader among his people*

^b 10 Or *not uncover his head*

his father or mother,¹² nor leave the sanctuary of his God or desecrate it, because he has been dedicated by the anointing oil^h of his God. I am the LORD.

¹³“The woman he marries must be a virgin.ⁱ ¹⁴He must not marry a widow, a divorced woman, or a woman defiled by prostitution, but only a virgin from his own people,¹⁵ so that he will not defile his offspring among his people. I am the LORD, who makes him holy.”

¹⁶The LORD said to Moses, ¹⁷“Say to Aaron: ‘For the generations to come none of your descendants who has a defect may come near to offer the food of his God.^j ¹⁸No man who has any defect^k may come near: no man who is blind or lame, disfigured or deformed; ¹⁹no man with a crippled foot or hand, ²⁰or who is a hunchback or a dwarf, or who has any eye defect, or who has festering or running sores or damaged testicles.^l ²¹No descendant of Aaron the priest who has any defect is to come near to present the food offerings to the LORD. He has a defect; he must not come near to offer the food of his God. ²²He may eat the most holy food of his God,^m as well as the holy food; ²³yet because of his defect, he must not go near the curtain or approach the altar, and so desecrate my sanctuary. I am the LORD, who makes them holy.”

²⁴So Moses told this to Aaron and his sons and to all the Israelites.

22 The LORD said to Moses, ²“Tell Aaron and his sons to treat with respect the sacred offerings the Israelites consecrate to me, so they will not profane my holy name. I am the LORD.

³“Say to them: ‘For the generations to come, if any of your descendants is ceremonially unclean and yet comes near the sacred offerings that the Israelites consecrate to the LORD, that person must be cut off from my presence.ⁿ I am the LORD.

⁴“If a descendant of Aaron has a defiling skin disease^a or a bodily discharge,^o he may not eat the sacred offerings until he is cleansed. He will

^{21:12} ^hEx 29:6-7; Lev 10:7
^{21:13}

ⁱEze 44:22
^{21:17} ^lver 6
^{21:18}

^kLev 22:19-25
^{21:20} ^lDt 23:1;

Isa 56:3

^{21:22}

^m1Co 9:13

^{22:3}

ⁿLev 7:20, 21;

Nu 19:13

^{22:4} ^oLev 14:1-32; 15:2-15

also be unclean if he touches something defiled by a corpse^p or by anyone who has an emission of semen,⁵ or if he touches any crawling thing^q that makes him unclean, or any person^r who makes him unclean, whatever the uncleanness may be. ⁶The one who touches any such thing will be unclean till evening. He must not eat any of the sacred offerings unless he has bathed himself with water. ⁷When the sun goes down, he will be clean, and after that he may eat the sacred offerings, for they are his food.⁵ ⁸He must not eat anything found dead^t or torn by wild animals,^u and so become unclean^v through it. I am the LORD.

⁹“The priests are to perform my service in such a way that they do not become guilty and die^w for treating it with contempt. I am the LORD, who makes them holy.

¹⁰“No one outside a priest’s family may eat the sacred offering, nor may the guest of a priest or his hired worker eat it. ¹¹But if a priest buys a slave with money, or if slaves are born in his household, they may eat his food.^x ¹²If a priest’s daughter marries anyone other than a priest, she may not eat any of the sacred contributions. ¹³But if a priest’s daughter becomes a widow or is divorced, yet has no children, and she returns to live in her father’s household as in her youth, she may eat her father’s food. No unauthorized person, however, may eat it.

¹⁴“Anyone who eats a sacred offering by mistake must make restitution to the priest for the offering and add a fifth of the value^y to it. ¹⁵The priests must not desecrate the sacred offerings the Israelites present to the LORD^z ¹⁶by allowing them to eat the sacred offerings and so bring upon them guilt requiring payment.^a I am the LORD, who makes them holy.”

Unacceptable Sacrifices

¹⁷The LORD said to Moses, ¹⁸“Speak to Aaron and his sons and to all the

^pLev 11:24-28, 39
^{22:5}

^qLev 11:24-28,

⁴³ ^rLev 15:7

^{22:7} ^sNu 18:11

^{22:8} ^tLev 11:39

^uEx 22:31;

Lev 17:15

^vLev 11:40

^{22:9} ^wver 16;

Ex 28:43

^{22:11} ^xGe 17:13;

Ex 12:44

^{22:14} ^yLev 5:15

^{22:15}

^zNu 18:32

^{22:16} ^aver 9

^a 4 The Hebrew word for *defiling skin disease*, traditionally translated “leprosy,” was used for various diseases affecting the skin.

Israelites and say to them: ‘If any of you — whether an Israelite or a foreigner residing in Israel — presents a gift^b for a burnt offering to the LORD, either to fulfill a vow or as a freewill offering, ¹⁹you must present a male without defect^c from the cattle, sheep or goats in order that it may be accepted on your behalf. ²⁰Do not bring anything with a defect,^d because it will not be accepted on your behalf. ²¹When anyone brings from the herd or flock a fellowship offering^e to the LORD to fulfill a special vow or as a freewill offering, it must be without defect or blemish to be acceptable. ²²Do not offer to the LORD the blind, the injured or the maimed, or anything with warts or festering or running sores. Do not place any of these on the altar as a food offering presented to the LORD. ²³You may, however, present as a freewill offering an ox^a or a sheep that is deformed or stunted, but it will not be accepted in fulfillment of a vow. ²⁴You must not offer to the LORD an animal whose testicles are bruised, crushed, torn or cut.^f You must not do this in your own land, ²⁵and you must not accept such animals from the hand of a foreigner and offer them as the food of your God.^g They will not be accepted on your behalf, because they are deformed and have defects.’”

²⁶The LORD said to Moses, ²⁷“When a calf, a lamb or a goat is born, it is to remain with its mother for seven days.^h From the eighth day on, it will be acceptable as a food offering presented to the LORD. ²⁸Do not slaughter a cow or a sheep and its young on the same day.ⁱ

²⁹“When you sacrifice a thank offering^j to the LORD, sacrifice it in such a way that it will be accepted on your behalf. ³⁰It must be eaten that same day; leave none of it till morning.^k I am the LORD.

³¹“Keep^l my commands and follow them. I am the LORD. ³²Do not profane my holy name,^m for I must be acknowledged as holy by the Israelites.ⁿ I am the LORD, who made you holy ³³and who brought you out of Egypt to be your God.^o I am the LORD.”

22:18 ^b Lev 1:2
22:19 ^c Lev 1:3
22:20
^d Dt 15:21;
17:1; Mal 1:8,
14; Heb 9:14;
1Pe 1:19
22:21 ^e Lev 3:6;
Nu 15:3, 8
22:24
^f Lev 21:20
22:25
^g Lev 21:6
22:27
^h Ex 22:30
22:28 ⁱ Dt 22:6,
7
22:29
^j Lev 7:12;
Ps 107:22
22:30
^k Lev 7:15
22:31 ^l Dt 4:2,
40; Ps 105:45
22:32
^m Lev 18:21
ⁿ Lev 10:3
22:33
^o Lev 11:45

The Appointed Festivals

23 The LORD said to Moses, ²“Speak to the Israelites and say to them: ‘These are my appointed festivals,^p the appointed festivals of the LORD, which you are to proclaim as sacred assemblies.^q

The Sabbath

³“‘There are six days when you may work,^r but the seventh day is a day of sabbath rest,^s a day of sacred assembly. You are not to do any work; wherever you live, it is a sabbath to the LORD.

The Passover and the Festival of Unleavened Bread

23:4-8pp — Ex 12:14-20; Nu 28:16-25; Dt 16:1-8

⁴“‘These are the LORD’s appointed festivals, the sacred assemblies you are to proclaim at their appointed times: ⁵The LORD’s Passover begins at twilight on the fourteenth day of the first month.^t ⁶On the fifteenth day of that month the LORD’s Festival of Unleavened Bread begins; for seven days you must eat bread made without yeast. ⁷On the first day hold a sacred assembly^u and do no regular work. ⁸For seven days present a food offering to the LORD. And on the seventh day hold a sacred assembly and do no regular work.’”

Offering the Firstfruits

⁹The LORD said to Moses, ¹⁰“Speak to the Israelites and say to them: ‘When you enter the land I am going to give you and you reap its harvest, bring to the priest a sheaf^v of the first grain you harvest. ¹¹He is to wave the sheaf before the LORD^w so it will be accepted on your behalf; the priest is to wave it on the day after the Sabbath. ¹²On the day you wave the sheaf, you must sacrifice as a burnt offering to the LORD a lamb a year old without defect, ¹³together with its grain offering^x of two-tenths of an ephah^b of the finest flour mixed with olive oil — a food offering presented to the LORD, a pleasing aroma — and

23:2 ^p ver 4, 37,
44; Nu 29:39
^q ver 21, 27
23:3 ^r Ex 20:9
^s Ex 20:10;
31:13-17;
Lev 19:3;
Dt 5:13;
Heb 4:9, 10
23:5 ^t Ex 12:18-
19; Nu 28:16-17;
Dt 16:1-8
23:7 ^u ver 3, 8
23:10
^v Ex 23:16, 19;
34:26
23:11
^w Ex 29:24
23:13
^x Lev 2:14-16;
6:20

^a 23 The Hebrew word can refer to either male or female. ^b 13 That is, probably about 7 pounds or about 3.2 kilograms; also in verse 17

its drink offering of a quarter of a hin^a of wine. ¹⁴You must not eat any bread, or roasted or new grain, until the very day you bring this offering to your God.^y This is to be a lasting ordinance for the generations to come,^z wherever you live.

The Festival of Weeks

23:15-22pp — Nu 28:26-31; Dt 16:9-12

¹⁵“From the day after the Sabbath, the day you brought the sheaf of the wave offering, count off seven full weeks. ¹⁶Count off fifty days up to the day after the seventh Sabbath,^a and then present an offering of new grain to the LORD. ¹⁷From wherever you live, bring two loaves made of two-tenths of an ephah of the finest flour, baked with yeast, as a wave offering of firstfruits^b to the LORD. ¹⁸Present with this bread seven male lambs, each a year old and without defect, one young bull and two rams. They will be a burnt offering to the LORD, together with their grain offerings and drink offerings — a food offering, an aroma pleasing to the LORD. ¹⁹Then sacrifice one male goat for a sin offering^b and two lambs, each a year old, for a fellowship offering. ²⁰The priest is to wave the two lambs before the LORD as a wave offering, together with the bread of the firstfruits. They are a sacred offering to the LORD for the priest. ²¹On that same day you are to proclaim a sacred assembly^c and do no regular work.^d This is to be a lasting ordinance for the generations to come, wherever you live.

²²“When you reap the harvest of your land, do not reap to the very edges of your field or gather the gleanings of your harvest.^f Leave them for the poor and for the foreigner residing among you. I am the LORD your God.”

The Festival of Trumpets

23:23-25pp — Nu 29:1-6

²³The LORD said to Moses, ²⁴“Say to the Israelites: ‘On the first day of the seventh month you are to have a day of sabbath rest, a sacred assembly commemorated with trumpet blasts.^g ²⁵Do no regular work,^h

23:14

^y Ex 34:26

^z Nu 15:21

23:16

^a Nu 28:26;

Ac 2:1

23:17

^b Ex 34:22;

Lev 2:12

23:21 ^c ver 2

^d ver 3

23:22

^e Lev 19:9

^f Lev 19:10;

Dt 24:19-21;

Ru 2:15

23:24

^g Lev 25:9;

Nu 10:9,10;

29:1

23:25 ^h ver 21

but present a food offering to the LORD.”

The Day of Atonement

23:26-32pp — Lev 16:2-34; Nu 29:7-11

²⁶The LORD said to Moses, ²⁷“The tenth day of this seventh monthⁱ is the Day of Atonement.^j Hold a sacred assembly^k and deny yourselves,^c and present a food offering to the LORD. ²⁸Do not do any work on that day, because it is the Day of Atonement, when atonement is made for you before the LORD your God. ²⁹Those who do not deny themselves on that day must be cut off from their people.^l ³⁰I will destroy from among their people^m anyone who does any work on that day. ³¹You shall do no work at all. This is to be a lasting ordinance for the generations to come, wherever you live. ³²It is a day of sabbath rest for you, and you must deny yourselves. From the evening of the ninth day of the month until the following evening you are to observe your sabbath.”

The Festival of Tabernacles

23:33-43pp — Nu 29:12-39; Dt 16:13-17

³³The LORD said to Moses, ³⁴“Say to the Israelites: ‘On the fifteenth day of the seventh month the LORD’s Festival of Tabernaclesⁿ begins, and it lasts for seven days. ³⁵The first day is a sacred assembly; do no regular work. ³⁶For seven days present food offerings to the LORD, and on the eighth day hold a sacred assembly^o and present a food offering to the LORD. It is the closing special assembly; do no regular work.

³⁷“(‘These are the LORD’s appointed festivals, which you are to proclaim as sacred assemblies for bringing food offerings to the LORD — the burnt offerings and grain offerings, sacrifices and drink offerings^p required for each day. ³⁸These offerings are in addition to those for the LORD’s Sabbaths^q and^d in addition to your gifts

23:27

ⁱ Lev 16:29

^j Ex 30:10

^k Nu 29:7

23:29

^l Ge 17:14;

Nu 5:2

23:30

^m Lev 20:3

23:34

ⁿ Ex 23:16;

Dt 16:13;

Ezr 3:4;

Ne 8:14;

Zec 14:16;

Jn 7:2

23:36

^o 2Ch 7:9;

Ne 8:18;

Jn 7:37

23:37 ^p ver 2, 4

23:38

^q Eze 45:17

^a 13 That is, about 1 quart or about 1 liter

^b 19 Or purification offering ^c 27 Or and fast;

similarly in verses 29 and 32 ^d 38 Or These festivals are in addition to the LORD’s Sabbaths, and these offerings are

and whatever you have vowed and all the freewill offerings you give to the LORD.)

³⁹“So beginning with the fifteenth day of the seventh month, after you have gathered the crops of the land, celebrate the festival to the LORD for seven days;^f the first day is a day of sabbath rest, and the eighth day also is a day of sabbath rest. ⁴⁰On the first day you are to take branches from luxuriant trees — from palms, willows and other leafy trees⁵ — and rejoice before the LORD your God for seven days. ⁴¹Celebrate this as a festival to the LORD for seven days each year. This is to be a lasting ordinance for the generations to come; celebrate it in the seventh month. ⁴²Live in temporary shelters^t for seven days: All native-born Israelites are to live in such shelters ⁴³so your descendants will know^u that I had the Israelites live in temporary shelters when I brought them out of Egypt. I am the LORD your God.”

⁴⁴So Moses announced to the Israelites the appointed festivals of the LORD.

Olive Oil and Bread Set Before the LORD

24:1-3pp — Ex 27:20-21

24 The LORD said to Moses, ²“Command the Israelites to bring you clear oil of pressed olives for the light so that the lamps may be kept burning continually. ³Outside the curtain that shields the ark of the covenant law in the tent of meeting, Aaron is to tend the lamps before the LORD from evening till morning, continually. This is to be a lasting ordinance for the generations to come. ⁴The lamps on the pure gold lampstand^v before the LORD must be tended continually.

⁵“Take the finest flour and bake twelve loaves of bread,^w using two-tenths of an ephah^a for each loaf. ⁶Arrange them in two stacks, six in each stack, on the table of pure gold^x before the LORD. ⁷By each stack put some pure incense as a memorial^b portion^y to represent the bread and to be a food offering presented

23:39
^f Ex 23:16;
 Dt 16:13
 23:40
⁵ Ne 8:14-17
 23:42
^t Ne 8:14-16
 23:43
^u Dt 31:13;
 Ps 78:5
 24:4 ^v Ex 25:31;
 31:8
 24:5
^w Ex 25:30
 24:6
^x Ex 25:23-30;
 1Ki 7:48
 24:7 ^y Lev 2:2

24:8 ^z Nu 4:7;
 1Ch 9:32;
 2Ch 2:4
^a Mt 12:5
 24:9 ^b Lev 8:31;
 Mt 12:4;
 Mk 2:26;
 Lk 6:4
 24:11 ^c Ex 3:15
 24:12
^d Ex 18:16;
 Nu 15:34
 24:14
^e Lev 20:27;
 Dt 13:9; 17:5, 7;
 21:21
 24:15
^f Ex 22:28
 24:16
^g 1Ki 21:10, 13;
 Mt 26:66
 24:17 ^h Ge 9:6;
 Ex 21:12;
 Nu 35:30-31;
 Dt 27:24
 24:18 ⁱ ver 21
 24:20
^j Ex 21:24;
 Mt 5:38*
 24:21 ^k ver 17
 24:22
^l Ex 12:49
^m Nu 9:14;
 15:16

to the LORD. ⁸This bread is to be set out before the LORD regularly,² Sabbath after Sabbath,^a on behalf of the Israelites, as a lasting covenant. ⁹It belongs to Aaron and his sons,^b who are to eat it in the sanctuary area, because it is a most holy part of their perpetual share of the food offerings presented to the LORD.”

A Blasphemer Put to Death

¹⁰Now the son of an Israelite mother and an Egyptian father went out among the Israelites, and a fight broke out in the camp between him and an Israelite. ¹¹The son of the Israelite woman blasphemed the Name^c with a curse; so they brought him to Moses. (His mother’s name was Shelomith, the daughter of Dibri the Danite.) ¹²They put him in custody until the will of the LORD should be made clear to them.^d

¹³Then the LORD said to Moses: ¹⁴“Take the blasphemer outside the camp. All those who heard him are to lay their hands on his head, and the entire assembly is to stone him.^e ¹⁵Say to the Israelites: ‘Anyone who curses their God^f will be held responsible; ¹⁶anyone who blasphemes the name of the LORD is to be put to death.^g The entire assembly must stone them. Whether foreigner or native-born, when they blaspheme the Name they are to be put to death.

¹⁷“Anyone who takes the life of a human being is to be put to death.^h ¹⁸Anyone who takes the life of someone’s animal must make restitutionⁱ — life for life. ¹⁹Anyone who injures their neighbor is to be injured in the same manner: ²⁰fracture for fracture, eye for eye, tooth for tooth.^j The one who has inflicted the injury must suffer the same injury. ²¹Whoever kills an animal must make restitution, but whoever kills a human being is to be put to death.^k ²²You are to have the same law for the foreigner^l and the native-born.^m I am the LORD your God.”

²³Then Moses spoke to the Israelites, and they took the blasphemer

^a 5 That is, probably about 7 pounds or about 3.2 kilograms ^b 7 Or representative

outside the camp and stoned him. The Israelites did as the LORD commanded Moses.

The Sabbath Year

25 The LORD said to Moses at Mount Sinai, ²“Speak to the Israelites and say to them: ‘When you enter the land I am going to give you, the land itself must observe a sabbath to the LORD. ³For six years sow your fields, and for six years prune your vineyards and gather their crops.ⁿ ⁴But in the seventh year the land is to have a year of sabbath rest, a sabbath to the LORD. Do not sow your fields or prune your vineyards. ⁵Do not reap what grows of itself or harvest the grapes of your untended vines. The land is to have a year of rest. ⁶Whatever the land yields during the sabbath year^o will be food for you — for yourself, your male and female servants, and the hired worker and temporary resident who live among you, ⁷as well as for your livestock and the wild animals in your land. Whatever the land produces may be eaten.

The Year of Jubilee

25:8-38Ref — Dt 15:1-11

25:39-55Ref — Ex 21:2-11; Dt 15:12-18

⁸“Count off seven sabbath years — seven times seven years — so that the seven sabbath years amount to a period of forty-nine years. ⁹Then have the trumpet^p sounded everywhere on the tenth day of the seventh month; on the Day of Atonement sound the trumpet throughout your land. ¹⁰Consecrate the fiftieth year and proclaim liberty^q throughout the land to all its inhabitants. It shall be a jubilee^r for you; each of you is to return to your family property and to your own clan. ¹¹The fiftieth year shall be a jubilee for you; do not sow and do not reap what grows of itself or harvest the untended vines. ¹²For it is a jubilee and is to be holy for you; eat only what is taken directly from the fields.

¹³“In this Year of Jubilee^s everyone is to return to their own property.

¹⁴“If you sell land to any of your

25:3 ⁿ Ex 23:10
25:6 ^o ver 20
25:9
P Lev 23:24
25:10 ^q Isa 61:1;
Jer 34:8, 15,
17; Lk 4:19
^r Nu 36:4
25:13 ^s ver 10

25:14
^t Lev 19:13;
1Sa 12:3, 4
25:15
^u Lev 27:18, 23
25:16 ^v ver 27,
51, 52
25:17
^w Pr 22:22;
Jer 7:5,
6; 1Th 4:6
^x Lev 19:14
^y Lev 19:32
25:18
^z Lev 26:4,
5; Dt 12:10;
Ps 4:8; Jer 23:6
25:19
^a Lev 26:4
25:20 ^b ver 4
25:21 ^c Dt 28:8,
12; Hag 2:19;
Mal 3:10
25:22
^d Lev 26:10
25:23 ^e Ex 19:5
^f Ge 23:4;
1Ch 29:15;
Ps 39:12;
Heb 11:13;
1Pe 2:11
25:25
^g Ru 2:20;
Jer 32:7
^h Lev 27:13, 19,
31; Ru 4:4
25:28 ⁱ ver 10

own people or buy land from them, do not take advantage of each other.^t ¹⁵You are to buy from your own people on the basis of the number of years^u since the Jubilee. And they are to sell to you on the basis of the number of years left for harvesting crops. ¹⁶When the years are many, you are to increase the price, and when the years are few, you are to decrease the price,^v because what is really being sold to you is the number of crops. ¹⁷Do not take advantage of each other,^w but fear your God.^x I am the LORD your God.^y

¹⁸“Follow my decrees and be careful to obey my laws, and you will live safely in the land.^z ¹⁹Then the land will yield its fruit,^a and you will eat your fill and live there in safety. ²⁰You may ask, “What will we eat in the seventh year^b if we do not plant or harvest our crops?” ²¹I will send you such a blessing^c in the sixth year that the land will yield enough for three years. ²²While you plant during the eighth year, you will eat from the old crop and will continue to eat from it until the harvest of the ninth year comes in.^d

²³“The land must not be sold permanently, because the land is mine^e and you reside in my land as foreigners^f and strangers. ²⁴Throughout the land that you hold as a possession, you must provide for the redemption of the land.

²⁵“If one of your fellow Israelites becomes poor and sells some of their property, their nearest relative^g is to come and redeem^h what they have sold. ²⁶If, however, there is no one to redeem it for them but later on they prosper and acquire sufficient means to redeem it themselves, ²⁷they are to determine the value for the years since they sold it and refund the balance to the one to whom they sold it; they can then go back to their own property. ²⁸But if they do not acquire the means to repay, what was sold will remain in the possession of the buyer until the Year of Jubilee. It will be returned in the Jubilee, and they can then go back to their property.ⁱ

²⁹“Anyone who sells a house in

a walled city retains the right of redemption a full year after its sale. During that time the seller may redeem it. ³⁰If it is not redeemed before a full year has passed, the house in the walled city shall belong permanently to the buyer and the buyer's descendants. It is not to be returned in the Jubilee. ³¹But houses in villages without walls around them are to be considered as belonging to the open country. They can be redeemed, and they are to be returned in the Jubilee.

³²“The Levites always have the right to redeem their houses in the Levitical towns,^j which they possess. ³³So the property of the Levites is redeemable — that is, a house sold in any town they hold — and is to be returned in the Jubilee, because the houses in the towns of the Levites are their property among the Israelites. ³⁴But the pastureland belonging to their towns must not be sold; it is their permanent possession.^k

³⁵“If any of your fellow Israelites become poor^l and are unable to support themselves among you, help them^m as you would a foreigner and stranger, so they can continue to live among you. ³⁶Do not take interestⁿ or any profit from them, but fear your God, so that they may continue to live among you. ³⁷You must not lend them money at interest or sell them food at a profit. ³⁸I am the LORD your God, who brought you out of Egypt to give you the land of Canaan and to be your God.^o

³⁹“If any of your fellow Israelites become poor and sell themselves to you, do not make them work as slaves.^p ⁴⁰They are to be treated as hired workers or temporary residents among you; they are to work for you until the Year of Jubilee. ⁴¹Then they and their children are to be released, and they will go back to their own clans and to the property^q of their ancestors. ⁴²Because the Israelites are my servants, whom I brought out of Egypt, they must not be sold as slaves. ⁴³Do not rule over them ruthlessly,^r but fear your God.

⁴⁴“Your male and female slaves are to come from the nations around

25:32 ^jNu 35:1-8; Jos 21:2
25:34
^kNu 35:2-5
25:35
^lDt 24:14,
15 ^mDt 15:8;
Ps 37:21, 26;
Lk 6:35
25:36
ⁿEx 22:25;
Dt 23:19-20
25:38 ^oGe 17:7;
Lev 11:45
25:39 ^pEx 21:2;
Dt 15:12;
1Ki 9:22
25:41 ^qver 28
25:43 ^rEx 1:13;
Eze 34:4;
Col 4:1

you; from them you may buy slaves. ⁴⁵You may also buy some of the temporary residents living among you and members of their clans born in your country, and they will become your property. ⁴⁶You can bequeath them to your children as inherited property and can make them slaves for life, but you must not rule over your fellow Israelites ruthlessly.

⁴⁷“If a foreigner residing among you becomes rich and any of your fellow Israelites become poor and sell themselves to the foreigner or to a member of the foreigner's clan, ⁴⁸they retain the right of redemption after they have sold themselves. One of their relatives^s may redeem them: ⁴⁹An uncle or a cousin or any blood relative in their clan may redeem them. Or if they prosper,^t they may redeem themselves. ⁵⁰They and their buyer are to count the time from the year they sold themselves up to the Year of Jubilee. The price for their release is to be based on the rate paid to a hired worker^u for that number of years. ⁵¹If many years remain, they must pay for their redemption a larger share of the price paid for them. ⁵²If only a few years remain until the Year of Jubilee, they are to compute that and pay for their redemption accordingly. ⁵³They are to be treated as workers hired from year to year; you must see to it that those to whom they owe service do not rule over them ruthlessly.

⁵⁴“Even if someone is not redeemed in any of these ways, they and their children are to be released in the Year of Jubilee, ⁵⁵for the Israelites belong to me as servants. They are my servants, whom I brought out of Egypt. I am the LORD your God.

Reward for Obedience

26 “Do not make idols^v or set up an image or a sacred stone^w for yourselves, and do not place a carved stone^x in your land to bow down before it. I am the LORD your God.

²“Observe my Sabbaths and have reverence for my sanctuary.^y I am the LORD.

³“If you follow my decrees and

25:48 ^sNe 5:5
25:49 ^tver 26
25:50 ^uJob 7:1;
Isa 16:14; 21:16
26:1 ^vEx 20:4;
Lev 19:4; Dt 5:8
^wEx 23:24
^xNu 33:52
26:2
^yLev 19:30

are careful to obey² my commands, ⁴I will send you rain^a in its season, and the ground will yield its crops and the trees their fruit.^b ⁵Your threshing will continue until grape harvest and the grape harvest will continue until planting, and you will eat all the food you want^c and live in safety in your land.^d

⁶“I will grant peace in the land,^e and you will lie down^f and no one will make you afraid.^g I will remove wild beasts^h from the land, and the sword will not pass through your country. ⁷You will pursue your enemies, and they will fall by the sword before you. ⁸Five of you will chase a hundred, and a hundred of you will chase ten thousand, and your enemies will fall by the sword before you.ⁱ

⁹“I will look on you with favor and make you fruitful and increase your numbers,^j and I will keep my covenant^k with you. ¹⁰You will still be eating last year’s harvest when you will have to move it out to make room for the new.^l ¹¹I will put my dwelling place^m among you, and I will not abhor you. ¹²I will walkⁿ among you and be your God, and you will be my people.^o ¹³I am the LORD your God, who brought you out of Egypt so that you would no longer be slaves to the Egyptians; I broke the bars of your yoke^p and enabled you to walk with heads held high.

Punishment for Disobedience

¹⁴“But if you will not listen to me and carry out all these commands,^q ¹⁵and if you reject my decrees and abhor my laws and fail to carry out all my commands and so violate my covenant, ¹⁶then I will do this to you: I will bring on you sudden terror, wasting diseases and fever^r that will destroy your sight and sap your strength.^s You will plant seed in vain, because your enemies will eat it.^t ¹⁷I will set my face^u against you so that you will be defeated by your enemies; those who hate you will rule over you,^v and you will flee even when no one is pursuing you.^w

¹⁸“If after all this you will not listen to me, I will punish you for your

26:3 ²Dt 7:12;
11:13, 22; 28:1, 9
26:4 ^aDt 11:14
^bPs 67:6

26:5 ^cDt 11:15;
Joel 2:19,
26; Am 9:13
^dLev 25:18

26:6 ^ePs 29:11;
85:8; 147:14
^fPs 4:8
^gZep 3:13
^hver 22

26:8 ⁱDt 32:30;
Jos 23:10
26:9 ^jGe 17:6;
Ne 9:23
^kGe 17:7

26:10
^lLev 25:22
26:11
^mEx 25:8;
Ps 76:2;
Eze 37:27

26:12 ⁿGe 3:8
^o2Co 6:16*
26:13
^pLev 34:27

26:14
^qDt 28:15-68;
Mal 2:2
26:16
^rDt 28:22;
35 ^sIsa 2:33

^tJob 31:8
26:17
^uLev 17:10
^vPs 106:41
^wver 36, 37;
Dt 28:7, 25;
Ps 53:5

26:18 ^xver 21
26:19
^yIsa 25:11
^zDt 28:23

26:20
^aPs 127:1;
Isa 17:11
^bDt 11:17

26:21 ^cver 18
26:22
^dDt 32:24
26:23
^eJer 2:30; 5:3

26:25
^fNu 14:12;
Eze 5:17
26:26
^gPs 105:16;
Isa 3:1; Mic 6:14

26:29
^hDt 28:53
26:30
ⁱ2Ch 34:3;
Eze 6:3

^jEze 6:6
^kEze 6:13
26:31
^lPs 74:3-7

26:32
^mJer 9:11
26:33
ⁿDt 4:27;
Eze 12:15;
20:23; Zec 7:14

sins seven times over.^x ¹⁹I will break down your stubborn pride^y and make the sky above you like iron and the ground beneath you like bronze.^z ²⁰Your strength will be spent in vain,^a because your soil will not yield its crops, nor will the trees of your land yield their fruit.^b

²¹“If you remain hostile toward me and refuse to listen to me, I will multiply your afflictions seven times over,^c as your sins deserve. ²²I will send wild animals^d against you, and they will rob you of your children, destroy your cattle and make you so few in number that your roads will be deserted.

²³“If in spite of these things you do not accept my correction^e but continue to be hostile toward me, ²⁴I myself will be hostile toward you and will afflict you for your sins seven times over. ²⁵And I will bring the sword on you to avenge the breaking of the covenant. When you withdraw into your cities, I will send a plague^f among you, and you will be given into enemy hands. ²⁶When I cut off your supply of bread,^g ten women will be able to bake your bread in one oven, and they will dole out the bread by weight. You will eat, but you will not be satisfied.

²⁷“If in spite of this you still do not listen to me but continue to be hostile toward me, ²⁸then in my anger I will be hostile toward you, and I myself will punish you for your sins seven times over. ²⁹You will eat the flesh of your sons and the flesh of your daughters.^h ³⁰I will destroy your high places,ⁱ cut down your incense altars^j and pile your dead bodies^b on the lifeless forms of your idols,^k and I will abhor you. ³¹I will turn your cities into ruins and lay waste your sanctuaries,^l and I will take no delight in the pleasing aroma of your offerings. ³²I myself will lay waste the land,^m so that your enemies who live there will be appalled. ³³I will scatter you among the nationsⁿ and will draw out my sword and pursue you. Your land will be laid waste, and your cities will

^a 11 Or my tabernacle ^b 30 Or your funeral offerings

lie in ruins.³⁴ Then the land will enjoy its sabbath years all the time that it lies desolate and you are in the country of your enemies;^o then the land will rest and enjoy its sabbaths.³⁵ All the time that it lies desolate, the land will have the rest it did not have during the sabbaths you lived in it.

³⁶“As for those of you who are left, I will make their hearts so fearful in the lands of their enemies that the sound of a windblown leaf will put them to flight.^p They will run as though fleeing from the sword, and they will fall, even though no one is pursuing them.³⁷ They will stumble over one another as though fleeing from the sword, even though no one is pursuing them. So you will not be able to stand before your enemies.^q³⁸ You will perish among the nations; the land of your enemies will devour you.^r³⁹ Those of you who are left will waste away in the lands of their enemies because of their sins; also because of their ancestors’ sins they will waste away.^s

⁴⁰“But if they will confess their sins and the sins of their ancestors^t—their unfaithfulness and their hostility toward me,⁴¹ which made me hostile toward them so that I sent them into the land of their enemies—then when their uncircumcised hearts^u are humbled and they pay for their sin,⁴² I will remember my covenant with Jacob^v and my covenant with Isaac^w and my covenant with Abraham, and I will remember the land.⁴³ For the land will be deserted by them and will enjoy its sabbaths while it lies desolate without them. They will pay for their sins because they rejected my laws and abhorred my decrees.⁴⁴ Yet in spite of this, when they are in the land of their enemies, I will not reject them or abhor^x them so as to destroy them completely,^y breaking my covenant^z with them. I am the LORD their God.⁴⁵ But for their sake I will remember^a the covenant with their ancestors whom I brought out of Egypt^b in the sight of the nations to be their God. I am the LORD.”

⁴⁶These are the decrees, the laws

26:34 ^o ver 43;
2Ch 36:21
26:36
^p Eze 21:7
26:37 ^q Jos 7:12
26:38 ^r Dt 4:26
26:39
^s Eze 4:17
26:40
^t Jer 3:12-15;
Lk 15:18; 1Jn 1:9
26:41
^u Eze 44:7,9;
Ac 7:51
26:42
^v Ge 22:15-18;
28:15 ^w Ge 26:5
26:44 ^x Ro 11:2
^y Dt 4:31;
Jer 30:11
^z Jer 33:26
26:45 ^a Ge 17:7
^b Ex 6:8;
Lev 25:38

26:46
^c Lev 7:38;
27:34
27:2 ^d Nu 6:2
27:3 ^e Ex 30:13;
Nu 3:47; 18:16
27:6 ^f Nu 18:16
27:8 ^g Lev 5:11
^h ver 12, 14
27:10 ⁱ ver 33

and the regulations that the LORD established at Mount Sinai between himself and the Israelites through Moses.^c

Redeeming What Is the LORD's

27 The LORD said to Moses,² “Speak to the Israelites and say to them: ‘If anyone makes a special vow^d to dedicate a person to the LORD by giving the equivalent value,³ set the value of a male between the ages of twenty and sixty at fifty shekels^a of silver, according to the sanctuary shekel^b;^e ⁴for a female, set her value at thirty shekels^c; ⁵for a person between the ages of five and twenty, set the value of a male at twenty shekels^d and of a female at ten shekels^e; ⁶for a person between one month and five years, set the value of a male at five shekels^f of silver and that of a female at three shekels^g of silver; ⁷for a person sixty years old or more, set the value of a male at fifteen shekels^h and of a female at ten shekels. ⁸If anyone making the vow is too poor to pay^g the specified amount, the person being dedicated is to be presented to the priest, who will set the value^h according to what the one making the vow can afford.

⁹“If what they vowed is an animal that is acceptable as an offering to the LORD, such an animal given to the LORD becomes holy.¹⁰ They must not exchange it or substitute a good one for a bad one, or a bad one for a good one;ⁱ if they should substitute one animal for another, both it and the substitute become holy.¹¹ If what they vowed is a ceremonially unclean animal—one that is not acceptable as an offering to the LORD—the animal must be presented to the priest,¹² who will judge its quality as good or bad. Whatever value the priest then

^a 3 That is, about 1 1/4 pounds or about 575 grams; also in verse 16 ^b 3 That is, about 2/5 ounce or about 12 grams; also in verse 25
^c 4 That is, about 12 ounces or about 345 grams
^d 5 That is, about 8 ounces or about 230 grams
^e 5 That is, about 4 ounces or about 115 grams; also in verse 7 ^f 6 That is, about 2 ounces or about 58 grams ^g 6 That is, about 1 1/4 ounces or about 35 grams ^h 7 That is, about 6 ounces or about 175 grams

sets, that is what it will be. ¹³If the owner wishes to redeem^j the animal, a fifth must be added to its value.

¹⁴“If anyone dedicates their house as something holy to the LORD, the priest will judge its quality as good or bad. Whatever value the priest then sets, so it will remain. ¹⁵If the one who dedicates their house wishes to redeem it,^k they must add a fifth to its value, and the house will again become theirs.

¹⁶“If anyone dedicates to the LORD part of their family land, its value is to be set according to the amount of seed required for it — fifty shekels of silver to a homer^a of barley seed. ¹⁷If they dedicate a field during the Year of Jubilee, the value that has been set remains. ¹⁸But if they dedicate a field after the Jubilee, the priest will determine the value according to the number of years that remain^l until the next Year of Jubilee, and its set value will be reduced. ¹⁹If the one who dedicates the field wishes to redeem it, they must add a fifth to its value, and the field will again become theirs. ²⁰If, however, they do not redeem the field, or if they have sold it to someone else, it can never be redeemed. ²¹When the field is released in the Jubilee,^m it will become holy, like a field devoted to the LORD;ⁿ it will become priestly property.

²²“If anyone dedicates to the LORD a field they have bought, which is not part of their family land, ²³the priest will determine its value up to the Year of Jubilee, and the owner must pay its value on that day as something holy to the LORD. ²⁴In the Year of Jubilee the field will revert to the person from whom it was bought,^o the one whose land it was. ²⁵Every value is to be set according to the

27:13 ^jver 15, 19; Lev 25:25
27:15 ^kver 13, 20

27:18
^lLev 25:15
27:21
^mLev 25:10
ⁿver 28;
Nu 18:14;
Eze 44:29
27:24
^oLev 25:28

27:25
^pEx 30:13;
Nu 18:16
^qNu 3:47;
Eze 45:12
27:26 ^rEx 13:2, 12
27:27 ^sver 11
27:28
^tNu 18:14;
Jos 6:17-19
27:30
^uGe 28:22;
2Ch 31:6;
Mal 3:8
27:32
^vJer 33:13;
Eze 20:37
27:33 ^wver 10
27:34
^xLev 26:46;
Dt 4:5

sanctuary shekel,^p twenty gerahs^q to the shekel.

²⁶“No one, however, may dedicate the firstborn of an animal, since the firstborn already belongs to the LORD;^r whether an ox^b or a sheep, it is the LORD’s. ²⁷If it is one of the unclean animals,^s it may be bought back at its set value, adding a fifth of the value to it. If it is not redeemed, it is to be sold at its set value.

²⁸“But nothing that a person owns and devotes^t to the LORD — whether a human being or an animal or family land — may be sold or redeemed; everything so devoted is most holy to the LORD.

²⁹“No person devoted to destruction^d may be ransomed; they are to be put to death.

³⁰“A tithe^u of everything from the land, whether grain from the soil or fruit from the trees, belongs to the LORD; it is holy to the LORD. ³¹Whoever would redeem any of their tithe must add a fifth of the value to it. ³²Every tithe of the herd and flock — every tenth animal that passes under the shepherd’s rod^v — will be holy to the LORD. ³³No one may pick out the good from the bad or make any substitution.^w If anyone does make a substitution, both the animal and its substitute become holy and cannot be redeemed.”

³⁴These are the commands the LORD gave Moses at Mount Sinai for the Israelites.^x

^a 16 That is, probably about 300 pounds or about 135 kilograms ^b 26 The Hebrew word can refer to either male or female.

^c 28 The Hebrew term refers to the irrevocable giving over of things or persons to the LORD.

^d 29 The Hebrew term refers to the irrevocable giving over of things or persons to the LORD, often by totally destroying them.

NUMBERS

The Census

1 The LORD spoke to Moses in the tent of meeting^a in the Desert of Sinai^b on the first day of the second month^c of the second year after the Israelites came out of Egypt. He said: ²“Take a census^d of the whole Israelite community by their clans and families, listing every man by name, one by one. ³You and Aaron are to count according to their divisions all the men in Israel who are twenty years old or more^e and able to serve in the army. ⁴One man from each tribe, each of them the head of his family,^f is to help you. ⁵These are the names of the men who are to assist you:

from Reuben,^h Elizur son of Shedeur;

⁶from Simeon, Shelumiel son of Zurishaddai;

⁷from Judah,ⁱ Nahshon son of Amminadab;^j

⁸from Issachar,^k Nethanel son of Zuar;

⁹from Zebulun,^l Eliab son of Helon;

¹⁰from the sons of Joseph:
from Ephraim,^m Elishama son of Ammihud;
from Manasseh, Gamaliel son of Pedahzur;

¹¹from Benjamin, Abidan son of Gideoni;

¹²from Dan,ⁿ Ahiezer son of Amishaddai;

¹³from Asher,^o Pagiel son of Okran;

¹⁴from Gad, Eliasaph son of Deuel;^p

¹⁵from Naphtali,^q Ahira son of Enan.”

¹⁶These were the men appointed from the community, the leaders^r of their ancestral tribes. They were the heads of the clans of Israel.^s

¹⁷Moses and Aaron took these men

1:1 ^a Ex 40:2
b Ex 19:1
c Ex 40:17
1:2 ^d Ex 30:11-16; Nu 26:2
1:3 ^e Ex 30:14
1:4 ^f ver 16
9 Ex 18:21;
Dt 1:15
1:5 ^h Ge 29:32;
Dt 33:6; Rev 7:5
1:7 ⁱ Ge 29:35;
Ps 78:68
j Ru 4:20;
1Ch 2:10;
Lk 3:32
1:8 ^k Ge 30:18
1:9 ^l ver 30
1:10 ^m ver 32
1:12 ⁿ ver 38
1:13 ^o ver 40
1:14 ^p Nu 2:14
1:15 ^q ver 42
1:16 ^r Ex 18:25
^s ver 4;
Ex 18:21; Nu 7:2

whose names had been specified, ¹⁸and they called the whole community together on the first day of the second month.^t The people registered their ancestry^u by their clans and families, and the men twenty years old or more were listed by name, one by one, ¹⁹as the LORD commanded Moses. And so he counted them in the Desert of Sinai:

²⁰From the descendants of Reuben^v the firstborn son of Israel:

All the men twenty years old or more who were able to serve in the army were listed by name, one by one, according to the records of their clans and families. ²¹The number from the tribe of Reuben was 46,500.

²²From the descendants of Simeon:^w

All the men twenty years old or more who were able to serve in the army were counted and listed by name, one by one, according to the records of their clans and families. ²³The number from the tribe of Simeon was 59,300.

²⁴From the descendants of Gad:^x

All the men twenty years old or more who were able to serve in the army were listed by name, according to the records of their clans and families. ²⁵The number from the tribe of Gad was 45,650.

²⁶From the descendants of Judah:^y

All the men twenty years old or more who were able to serve in the army were listed by name, according to the

1:18 ^t ver 1
^u Ezr 2:59;
Heb 7:3
1:20 ^v Nu 26:5-11; Rev 7:5
1:22
^w Nu 26:12-14;
Rev 7:7
1:24 ^x Ge 30:11;
Nu 26:15-18;
Rev 7:5
1:26 ^y Ge 29:35;
Nu 26:19-22;
Mt 1:2; Rev 7:5

records of their clans and families. ²⁷The number from the tribe of Judah was 74,600.

²⁸From the descendants of Issachar:^z

All the men twenty years old or more who were able to serve in the army were listed by name, according to the records of their clans and families. ²⁹The number from the tribe of Issachar was 54,400.

³⁰From the descendants of Zebulun:^a

All the men twenty years old or more who were able to serve in the army were listed by name, according to the records of their clans and families. ³¹The number from the tribe of Zebulun was 57,400.

³²From the sons of Joseph:

From the descendants of Ephraim:^b

All the men twenty years old or more who were able to serve in the army were listed by name, according to the records of their clans and families. ³³The number from the tribe of Ephraim was 40,500.

³⁴From the descendants of Manasseh:^c

All the men twenty years old or more who were able to serve in the army were listed by name, according to the records of their clans and families. ³⁵The number from the tribe of Manasseh was 32,200.

³⁶From the descendants of Benjamin:^d

All the men twenty years old or more who were able to serve in the army were listed by name, according to the records of their clans and families. ³⁷The number from the tribe of Benjamin was 35,400.

³⁸From the descendants of Dan:^e

All the men twenty years old or more who were able to serve in the army were list-

1:28

^z Nu 26:23-25;

Rev 7:7

1:30

^a Nu 26:26-27;

Rev 7:8

1:32

^b Nu 26:35-37

1:34

^c Nu 26:28-34;

Rev 7:6

1:36

^d Nu 26:38-

41; 2Ch 17:17;

Rev 7:8

1:38 ^e Ge 30:6;

Nu 26:42-43

ed by name, according to the records of their clans and families. ³⁹The number from the tribe of Dan was 62,700.

⁴⁰From the descendants of Asher:^f

All the men twenty years old or more who were able to serve in the army were listed by name, according to the records of their clans and families. ⁴¹The number from the tribe of Asher was 41,500.

⁴²From the descendants of Naphtali:^g

All the men twenty years old or more who were able to serve in the army were listed by name, according to the records of their clans and families. ⁴³The number from the tribe of Naphtali was 53,400.

⁴⁴These were the men counted by Moses and Aaron^h and the twelve leaders of Israel, each one representing his family. ⁴⁵All the Israelites twenty years old or more who were able to serve in Israel's army were counted according to their families.

⁴⁶The total number was 603,550.ⁱ

⁴⁷The ancestral tribe of the Levites,^j however, was not counted^k along with the others. ⁴⁸The LORD had said to Moses: ⁴⁹"You must not count the tribe of Levi or include them in the census of the other Israelites. ⁵⁰Instead, appoint the Levites to be in charge of the tabernacle of the covenant law^l—over all its furnishings and everything belonging to it. They are to carry the tabernacle and all its furnishings; they are to take care of it and encamp around it. ⁵¹Whenever the tabernacle is to move, the Levites are to take it down, and whenever the tabernacle is to be set up, the Levites shall do it.^m Anyone else who approaches it is to be put to death. ⁵²The Israelites are to set up their tents by divisions, each of them in their own camp under their standard.ⁿ ⁵³The Levites, however, are to set up their tents around the tabernacle of the covenant law so that my wrath will not fall^o on the

1:40

^f Nu 26:44-47;

Rev 7:6

1:42

^g Nu 26:48-50;

Rev 7:6

1:44

^h Nu 26:64

1:46 ⁱ Ex 12:37;

38:26; Nu 2:32;

26:51

1:47 ^j Nu 2:33;

26:57 ^k Nu 4:3,

49

1:50 ^l Ex 38:21;

Ac 7:44

1:51 ^m Nu 3:38;

4:1-33

1:52 ⁿ Nu 2:2;

Ps 20:5

1:53 ^o Lev 10:6;

Nu 16:46; 18:5

Israelite community. The Levites are to be responsible for the care of the tabernacle of the covenant law.^p

⁵⁴The Israelites did all this just as the LORD commanded Moses.

The Arrangement of the Tribal Camps

2 The LORD said to Moses and Aaron: ²“The Israelites are to camp around the tent of meeting some distance from it, each of them under their standard^a and holding the banners of their family.”

³On the east, toward the sunrise, the divisions of the camp of Judah are to encamp under their standard. The leader of the people of Judah is Nahshon son of Amminadab.^r ⁴His division numbers 74,600.

⁵The tribe of Issachar will camp next to them. The leader of the people of Issachar is Nathanel son of Zuar.^s ⁶His division numbers 54,400.

⁷The tribe of Zebulun will be next. The leader of the people of Zebulun is Eliab son of Helon.^t ⁸His division numbers 57,400.

⁹All the men assigned to the camp of Judah, according to their divisions, number 186,400. They will set out first.^u

¹⁰On the south will be the divisions of the camp of Reuben under their standard. The leader of the people of Reuben is Elizur son of Shedeur.^v ¹¹His division numbers 46,500.

¹²The tribe of Simeon will camp next to them. The leader of the people of Simeon is Shelumiel son of Zurishaddai.^w ¹³His division numbers 59,300.

¹⁴The tribe of Gad will be next. The leader of the people of Gad is Eliasaph son of Deuel.^{ax} ¹⁵His division numbers 45,650.

¹⁶All the men assigned to the camp of Reuben,^y according to their divisions, number 151,450. They will set out second.

¹⁷Then the tent of meeting

1:53
^p Nu 18:2-4
^{2:2} ^q Nu 1:52;
^{Ps} 74:4;
^{Isa} 31:9
^{2:3} ^r Nu 10:14;
^{Ru} 4:20;
^{1Ch} 2:10
^{2:5} ^s Nu 1:8
^{2:7} ^t Nu 1:9
^{2:9} ^u Nu 10:14
^{2:10} ^v Nu 1:5
^{2:12} ^w Nu 1:6
^{2:14} ^x Nu 1:14
^{2:16} ^y Nu 10:18

^{2:17} ^z Nu 1:53;
^{10:21}
^{2:18}
^a Ge 48:20;
^{Jer} 31:18-20
^b Nu 1:10
^{2:20} ^c Nu 1:10
^{2:22} ^d Nu 1:11;
^{Ps} 68:27
^{2:24}
^e Nu 10:22
^f Ps 80:2
^{2:25} ^g Nu 1:12
^{2:27} ^h Nu 1:13
^{2:29} ⁱ Nu 1:15
^{2:31} ^j Nu 10:25
^{2:32}
^k Ex 38:26;
^{Nu} 1:46

and the camp of the Levites^z will set out in the middle of the camps. They will set out in the same order as they encamp, each in their own place under their standard.

¹⁸On the west will be the divisions of the camp of Ephraim^a under their standard. The leader of the people of Ephraim is Elishama son of Ammihud.^b ¹⁹His division numbers 40,500.

²⁰The tribe of Manasseh will be next to them. The leader of the people of Manasseh is Gamaliel son of Pedahzur.^c ²¹His division numbers 32,200.

²²The tribe of Benjamin will be next. The leader of the people of Benjamin is Abidan son of Gideon.^d ²³His division numbers 35,400.

²⁴All the men assigned to the camp of Ephraim,^e according to their divisions, number 108,100. They will set out third.^f

²⁵On the north will be the divisions of the camp of Dan under their standard. The leader of the people of Dan is Ahiezer son of Ammishaddai.^g ²⁶His division numbers 62,700.

²⁷The tribe of Asher will camp next to them. The leader of the people of Asher is Pagiel son of Okran.^h ²⁸His division numbers 41,500.

²⁹The tribe of Naphtali will be next. The leader of the people of Naphtali is Ahira son of Enan.ⁱ ³⁰His division numbers 53,400.

³¹All the men assigned to the camp of Dan number 157,600. They will set out last,^j under their standards.

³²These are the Israelites, counted according to their families. All the men in the camps, by their divisions, number 603,550.^k ³³The Levites, however,

^a 14 Many manuscripts of the Masoretic Text, Samaritan Pentateuch and Vulgate (see also 1:14); most manuscripts of the Masoretic Text *Reuel*

were not counted^l along with the other Israelites, as the LORD commanded Moses.

³⁴So the Israelites did everything the LORD commanded Moses; that is the way they encamped under their standards, and that is the way they set out, each of them with their clan and family.

The Levites

3 This is the account of the family of Aaron and Moses^m at the time the LORD spoke to Moses at Mount Sinai.

²The names of the sons of Aaron were Nadab the firstborn and Abihu, Eleazar and Ithamar.ⁿ ³Those were the names of Aaron's sons, the anointed priests,^o who were ordained to serve as priests. ⁴Nadab and Abihu, however, died before the LORD^p when they made an offering with unauthorized fire before him in the Desert of Sinai.^q They had no sons, so Eleazar and Ithamar served as priests during the lifetime of their father Aaron.^r

⁵The LORD said to Moses, ⁶"Bring the tribe of Levi^s and present them to Aaron the priest to assist him.^t ⁷They are to perform duties for him and for the whole community at the tent of meeting by doing the work^u of the tabernacle. ⁸They are to take care of all the furnishings of the tent of meeting, fulfilling the obligations of the Israelites by doing the work of the tabernacle. ⁹Give the Levites to Aaron and his sons;^v they are the Israelites who are to be given wholly to him.^a ¹⁰Appoint Aaron and his sons to serve as priests;^w anyone else who approaches the sanctuary is to be put to death."^x

¹¹The LORD also said to Moses, ¹²"I have taken the Levites^y from among the Israelites in place of the first male offspring^z of every Israelite woman. The Levites are mine,^a ¹³for all the firstborn are mine.^b When I struck down all the firstborn in Egypt, I set apart for myself every firstborn in Israel, whether human or animal. They are to be mine. I am the LORD."

¹⁴The LORD said to Moses in the

2:33 ^lNu 1:47;
26:57-62
3:1 ^mEx 6:27
3:2 ⁿEx 6:23;
Nu 26:60
3:3 ^oEx 28:41
3:4 ^pLev 10:2
^qLev 10:1
^r1Ch 24:1
3:6 ^sDt 10:8;
31:9; 1Ch 15:2
^tNu 8:6-
22; 18:1-7;
2Ch 29:11
3:7 ^uLev 8:35;
Nu 1:50
3:9 ^vNu 8:19;
18:6
3:10 ^wEx 29:9
^xNu 1:51
3:12 ^yMal 2:4
^zver 41;
Nu 8:16, 18
^aEx 13:2
3:13 ^bEx 13:12

Desert of Sinai, ¹⁵"Count^c the Levites by their families and clans. Count every male a month old or more."^d ¹⁶So Moses counted them, as he was commanded by the word of the LORD.

¹⁷These were the names of the sons of Levi:^e

Gershon, Kohath and Merari.^f

¹⁸These were the names of the Gershonite clans:

Libni and Shimei.^g

¹⁹The Kohathite clans:

Amram, Izhar, Hebron and Uzziel.^h

²⁰The Merarite clans:ⁱ

Mahli and Mushi.^j

These were the Levite clans, according to their families.

²¹To Gershon belonged the clans of the Libnites and Shimeites;^k these were the Gershonite clans. ²²The number of all the males a month old or more who were counted was 7,500. ²³The Gershonite clans were to camp on the west, behind the tabernacle. ²⁴The leader of the families of the Gershonites was Eliasaph son of Lael. ²⁵At the tent of meeting the Gershonites were responsible for the care of the tabernacle^l and tent, its coverings,^m the curtain at the entranceⁿ to the tent of meeting, ²⁶the curtains of the courtyard^o, the curtain at the entrance to the courtyard surrounding the tabernacle and altar, and the ropes^p — and everything related to their use.

²⁷To Kohath belonged the clans of the Amramites, Izharites, Hebronites and Uzzielites;^q these were the Kohathite clans. ²⁸The number of all the males a month old or more was 8,600.^b The Kohathites were responsible for the care of the sanctuary. ²⁹The Kohathite clans were to camp on the south side^r of the tabernacle. ³⁰The leader of the families of the Kohathite clans was Elizaphan son of Uzziel. ³¹They were responsible for

^a 9 Most manuscripts of the Masoretic Text; some manuscripts of the Masoretic Text, Samaritan Pentateuch and Septuagint (see also 8:16) to me ^b 28 Hebrew; some Septuagint manuscripts 8,300

3:15 ^cver 39
^dNu 26:62
3:17 ^eGe 46:11
^fEx 6:16
3:18 ^gEx 6:17
3:19 ^hEx 6:18
3:20 ⁱGe 46:11
^jEx 6:19
3:21 ^kEx 6:17
3:25 ^lEx 25:9
^mEx 26:14
ⁿEx 26:36;
Nu 4:25
3:26 ^oEx 27:9
^pEx 35:18
3:27
^q1Ch 26:23
3:29 ^rNu 1:53

the care of the ark,^s the table,^t the lampstand,^u the altars,^v the articles of the sanctuary used in ministering, the curtain,^w and everything related to their use.^x ³²The chief leader of the Levites was Eleazar son of Aaron, the priest. He was appointed over those who were responsible for the care of the sanctuary.

³³To Merari belonged the clans of the Mahlites and the Mushites;^y these were the Merarite clans. ³⁴The number of all the males a month old or more who were counted was 6,200. ³⁵The leader of the families of the Merarite clans was Zuriel son of Abihail; they were to camp on the north side of the tabernacle.^z ³⁶The Merarites were appointed^a to take care of the frames of the tabernacle, its crossbars, posts, bases, all its equipment, and everything related to their use,³⁷ as well as the posts of the surrounding courtyard with their bases, tent pegs and ropes.

³⁸Moses and Aaron and his sons were to camp to the east^b of the tabernacle, toward the sunrise, in front of the tent of meeting.^c They were responsible for the care of the sanctuary^d on behalf of the Israelites. Anyone else who approached the sanctuary was to be put to death.^e

³⁹The total number of Levites counted at the LORD's command by Moses and Aaron according to their clans, including every male a month old or more, was 22,000.^f

⁴⁰The LORD said to Moses, "Count all the firstborn Israelite males who are a month old or more^g and make a list of their names. ⁴¹Take the Levites for me in place of all the firstborn of the Israelites,^h and the livestock of the Levites in place of all the firstborn of the livestock of the Israelites. I am the LORD."

⁴²So Moses counted all the firstborn of the Israelites, as the LORD commanded him. ⁴³The total number of firstborn males a month old or more, listed by name, was 22,273.ⁱ

3:31 ^sEx 25:10-22 ^tEx 25:23
^uEx 25:31
^vEx 27:1; 30:1
^wEx 26:33
^xNu 4:15
^yEx 6:19
^zNu 1:53;
 2:25
^aNu 4:32
^bNu 2:3
^cNu 1:53
^dver 7; Nu 18:5
^ever 10; Nu 1:51
^f3:39 ⁱNu 26:62
^g3:40 ^hver 15
^h3:41 ⁱver 12
ⁱ3:43 ⁱver 39

⁴⁴The LORD also said to Moses, ⁴⁵"Take the Levites in place of all the firstborn of Israel, and the livestock of the Levites in place of their livestock. The Levites are to be mine. I am the LORD. ⁴⁶To redeem^j the 273 firstborn Israelites who exceed the number of the Levites, ⁴⁷collect five shekels^{ak} for each one, according to the sanctuary shekel,^l which weighs twenty gerahs.^m ⁴⁸Give the money for the redemption of the additional Israelites to Aaron and his sons."

⁴⁹So Moses collected the redemption money from those who exceeded the number redeemed by the Levites. ⁵⁰From the firstborn of the Israelites he collected silver weighing 1,365 shekels,^{bn} according to the sanctuary shekel. ⁵¹Moses gave the redemption money to Aaron and his sons, as he was commanded by the word of the LORD.

The Kohathites

4 The LORD said to Moses and Aaron: ²"Take a census^o of the Kohathite branch of the Levites by their clans and families. ³Count all the men from thirty to fifty years of age^p who come to serve in the work at the tent of meeting.

⁴"This is the work of the Kohathites at the tent of meeting: the care of the most holy things.^q ⁵When the camp is to move, Aaron and his sons are to go in and take down the shielding curtain^r and put it over the ark of the covenant law.^s ⁶Then they are to cover the curtain with a durable leather,^c spread a cloth of solid blue over that and put the poles^t in place.

⁷"Over the table of the Presence^u they are to spread a blue cloth and put on it the plates, dishes and bowls, and the jars for drink offerings; the bread that is continually there^v is to remain on it. ⁸They are to spread a scarlet cloth over them, cover that with the durable leather and put the poles in place.

^a ⁴⁷ That is, about 2 ounces or about 58 grams

^b ⁵⁰ That is, about 35 pounds or about

16 kilograms ^c ⁶ Possibly the hides of large aquatic mammals; also in verses 8, 10, 11, 12, 14 and 25

3:46 ⁱEx 13:13;
 Nu 18:15
^k3:47 ^kLev 27:6
^lEx 30:13
^mLev 27:25
ⁿ3:50
^over 46-48
^p4:2 ^oEx 30:12
^q4:3 ^pver 23;
 Nu 8:25;
^r1Ch 23:3, 24, 27;
 Ezr 3:8
^s4:4 ^qver 19
^t4:5 ^rEx 26:31,
 33 ^sEx 25:10, 16
^u4:6 ^tEx 25:13-15;
 1Kl 8:7;
 2Ch 5:8
^v4:7 ^uEx 25:23, 29;
 Lev 24:6
^wEx 25:30

⁹“They are to take a blue cloth and cover the lampstand that is for light, together with its lamps, its wick trimmers and trays,^w and all its jars for the olive oil used to supply it.¹⁰Then they are to wrap it and all its accessories in a covering of the durable leather and put it on a carrying frame.

¹¹“Over the gold altar^x they are to spread a blue cloth and cover that with the durable leather and put the poles in place.

¹²“They are to take all the articles used for ministering in the sanctuary, wrap them in a blue cloth, cover that with the durable leather and put them on a carrying frame.

¹³“They are to remove the ashes from the bronze altar^y and spread a purple cloth over it. ¹⁴Then they are to place on it all the utensils used for ministering at the altar, including the firepans, meat forks,^z shovels and sprinkling bowls.^a Over it they are to spread a covering of the durable leather and put the poles^b in place.

¹⁵“After Aaron and his sons have finished covering the holy furnishings and all the holy articles, and when the camp is ready to move, only then are the Kohathites to come and do the carrying.^c But they must not touch the holy things or they will die.^d The Kohathites are to carry those things that are in the tent of meeting.

¹⁶“Eleazar^e son of Aaron, the priest, is to have charge of the oil for the light,^f the fragrant incense, the regular grain offering^g and the anointing oil. He is to be in charge of the entire tabernacle and everything in it, including its holy furnishings and articles.”

¹⁷The LORD said to Moses and Aaron, ¹⁸“See that the Kohathite tribal clans are not destroyed from among the Levites. ¹⁹So that they may live and not die when they come near the most holy things,^h do this for them: Aaron and his sons are to go into the sanctuary and assign to each man his work and what he is to carry. ²⁰But the Kohathites must not go in to lookⁱ at the holy things, even for a moment, or they will die.”

4:9 ^wEx 25:31, 37,38
4:11 ^xEx 30:1
4:13 ^yEx 27:1-8
4:14 ^z2Ch 4:16
^aJer 52:18
^bEx 27:6
4:15 ^cNu 7:9
^dNu 1:51;
2Sa 6:6,7
4:16 ^eLev 10:6
^fEx 25:6
^gEx 29:41;
Lev 6:14-23
4:19 ^hver 15
4:20 ⁱEx 19:21;
1Sa 6:19

The Gershonites

²¹The LORD said to Moses, ²²“Take a census also of the Gershonites by their families and clans. ²³Count all the men from thirty to fifty years of age^j who come to serve in the work at the tent of meeting.

²⁴“This is the service of the Gershonite clans in their carrying and their other work: ²⁵They are to carry the curtains of the tabernacle,^k that is, the tent of meeting,^l its covering^m and its outer covering of durable leather, the curtains for the entrance to the tent of meeting, ²⁶the curtains of the courtyard surrounding the tabernacle and altar, the curtain for the entrance to the courtyard, the ropes and all the equipment used in the service of the tent. The Gershonites are to do all that needs to be done with these things. ²⁷All their service, whether carrying or doing other work, is to be done under the direction of Aaron and his sons. You shall assign to them as their responsibility all they are to carry. ²⁸This is the service of the Gershonite clansⁿ at the tent of meeting. Their duties are to be under the direction of Ithamar son of Aaron, the priest.

The Merarites

²⁹“Count the Merarites by their clans and families.^o ³⁰Count all the men from thirty to fifty years of age who come to serve in the work at the tent of meeting. ³¹As part of all their service at the tent, they are to carry the frames of the tabernacle, its crossbars, posts and bases,^p ³²as well as the posts of the surrounding courtyard with their bases, tent pegs, ropes, all their equipment and everything related to their use. Assign to each man the specific things he is to carry. ³³This is the service of the Merarite clans as they work at the tent of meeting under the direction of Ithamar son of Aaron, the priest.”

The Numbering of the Levite Clans

³⁴Moses, Aaron and the leaders of the community counted the Kohathites^q by their clans and families. ³⁵All

4:23 ^jver 3;
1Ch 23:3, 24, 27
4:25
^kEx 27:10-18; Nu 3:26
^lNu 3:25
^mEx 26:14
4:28 ⁿNu 7:7
4:29 ^oGe 46:11
4:31 ^pNu 3:36
4:34 ^qver 2

the men from thirty to fifty years of age who came to serve in the work at the tent of meeting, ³⁶counted by clans, were 2,750. ³⁷This was the total of all those in the Kohathite clans^r who served at the tent of meeting. Moses and Aaron counted them according to the LORD's command through Moses.

³⁸The Gershonites^s were counted by their clans and families. ³⁹All the men from thirty to fifty years of age who came to serve in the work at the tent of meeting, ⁴⁰counted by their clans and families, were 2,630. ⁴¹This was the total of those in the Gershonite clans who served at the tent of meeting. Moses and Aaron counted them according to the LORD's command.

⁴²The Merarites were counted by their clans and families. ⁴³All the men from thirty to fifty years of age who came to serve in the work at the tent of meeting, ⁴⁴counted by their clans, were 3,200. ⁴⁵This was the total of those in the Merarite clans.^t Moses and Aaron counted them according to the LORD's command through Moses.

⁴⁶So Moses, Aaron and the leaders of Israel counted all the Levites by their clans and families. ⁴⁷All the men from thirty to fifty years of age^u who came to do the work of serving and carrying the tent of meeting ⁴⁸numbered 8,580.^v ⁴⁹At the LORD's command through Moses, each was assigned his work and told what to carry.

Thus they were counted,^w as the LORD commanded Moses.

The Purity of the Camp

5 The LORD said to Moses, ²"Command the Israelites to send away from the camp anyone who has a defiling skin disease^{ax} or a discharge^y of any kind, or who is ceremonially unclean^z because of a dead body. ³Send away male and female alike; send them outside the camp so they will not defile their camp, where I dwell among them.^a" ⁴The Israelites did so; they sent them outside the camp. They did just as the LORD had instructed Moses.

4:37 ^r Nu 3:27
4:38 ^s Ge 46:11
4:45 ^t ver 29
4:47 ^u ver 3
4:48 ^v Nu 3:39
4:49 ^w Nu 1:47
5:2 ^x Lev 13:46
^y Lev 15:2;
Mt 9:20
^z Lev 13:3;
Nu 9:6-10
5:3 ^a Lev 26:12;
Nu 35:34;
2Co 6:16

Restitution for Wrongs

⁵The LORD said to Moses, ⁶"Say to the Israelites: 'Any man or woman who wrongs another in any way^b and so is unfaithful^b to the LORD is guilty^c and must confess^d the sin they have committed. They must make full restitution^e for the wrong they have done, add a fifth of the value to it and give it all to the person they have wronged. ⁸But if that person has no close relative to whom restitution can be made for the wrong, the restitution belongs to the LORD and must be given to the priest, along with the ram with which atonement is made for the wrongdoer.^f ⁹All the sacred contributions the Israelites bring to a priest will belong to him.^g ¹⁰Sacred things belong to their owners, but what they give to the priest will belong to the priest.^h'"

The Test for an Unfaithful Wife

¹¹Then the LORD said to Moses, ¹²"Speak to the Israelites and say to them: 'If a man's wife goes astrayⁱ and is unfaithful to him ¹³so that another man has sexual relations with her,^j and this is hidden from her husband and her impurity is undetected (since there is no witness against her and she has not been caught in the act), ¹⁴and if feelings of jealousy^k come over her husband and he suspects his wife and she is impure — or if he is jealous and suspects her even though she is not impure — ¹⁵then he is to take his wife to the priest. He must also take an offering of a tenth of an ephah^l of barley flour^m on her behalf. He must not pour olive oil on it or put incense on it, because it is a grain offering for jealousy, a reminder-offeringⁿ to draw attention to wrongdoing.

¹⁶"The priest shall bring her and have her stand before the LORD. ¹⁷Then he shall take some holy water in a clay jar and put some dust from

5:6 ^b Lev 6:2
^c Lev 5:14-6:7
5:7 ^d Lev 5:5;
26:40; Jos 7:19;
Lk 19:8
^e Lev 6:5
5:8 ^f Lev 6:6;
7:7
5:9 ^g Lev 6:17;
7:6-14
5:10 ^h Lev 10:13
5:12 ⁱ Ex 20:14
5:13
^j Lev 18:20;
20:10
5:14 ^k Pr 6:34;
SS 8:6
5:15 ^l Ex 16:36
^m Lev 6:20
ⁿ Eze 29:16

^a 2 The Hebrew word for *defiling skin disease*, traditionally translated "leprosy," was used for various diseases affecting the skin. ^b 6 Or *woman who commits any wrong common to mankind* ^c 15 That is, probably about 3 1/2 pounds or about 1.6 kilograms

the tabernacle floor into the water.

¹⁸After the priest has had the woman stand before the LORD, he shall loosen her hair^o and place in her hands the reminder-offering, the grain offering for jealousy, while he himself holds the bitter water that brings a curse.

¹⁹Then the priest shall put the woman under oath and say to her, “If no other man has had sexual relations with you and you have not gone astray^p and become impure while married to your husband, may this bitter water that brings a curse not harm you.

²⁰But if you have gone astray^q while married to your husband and you have made yourself impure by having sexual relations with a man other than your husband” — ²¹here the priest is to put the woman under this curse^r — “may the LORD cause you to become a curse^a among your people when he makes your womb miscarry and your abdomen swell. ²²May this water^s that brings a curse^t enter your body so that your abdomen swells or your womb miscarries.”

“Then the woman is to say, “Amen. So be it.”

²³“The priest is to write these curses on a scroll^v and then wash them off into the bitter water. ²⁴He shall make the woman drink the bitter water that brings a curse, and this water that brings a curse and causes bitter suffering will enter her. ²⁵The priest is to take from her hands the grain offering for jealousy, wave it before the LORD^w and bring it to the altar. ²⁶The priest is then to take a handful of the grain offering as a memorial^b offering and burn it on the altar; after that, he is to have the woman drink the water. ²⁷If she has made herself impure and been unfaithful to her husband, this will be the result: When she is made to drink the water that brings a curse and causes bitter suffering, it will enter her, her abdomen will swell and her womb will miscarry, and she will become a curse.^x ²⁸If, however, the woman has not made herself impure, but is clean, she will be cleared of guilt and will be able to have children.

²⁹“This, then, is the law of jealousy

^{5:18} ^o Lev 10:6;
1Co 11:6
^{5:19} ^p ver 12, 29
^{5:20} ^q ver 12
^{5:21} ^r Jos 6:26;
1Sa 14:24;
Ne 10:29
^{5:22} ^s Ps 109:18
^t ver 18
^u Dt 27:15
^{5:23} ^v Jer 45:1
^{5:25} ^w Lev 8:27
^{5:27}
^x Isa 43:28;
65:15; Jer 26:6;
29:18; 42:18;
44:12, 22;
Zec 8:13

^{5:29} ^y ver 19
^{5:31} ^z Lev 5:1;
20:17
^{6:2} ^a Ge 28:20;
Ac 21:23
^b Jdg 13:5;
16:17; Am 2:11,
12
^{6:3} ^c Lk 1:15
^d Ru 2:14;
Ps 69:21;
Pr 10:26
^{6:5} ^e Ps 52:2;
57:4; 59:7;
Isa 7:20;
Eze 5:1 ^f 1Sa 1:11
^{6:6} ^g Lev 21:1-3;
Nu 19:11-22
^{6:7} ^h Nu 9:6
^{6:9} ⁱ ver 18
^j Lev 14:9
^{6:10} ^k Lev 5:7;
14:22

sy when a woman goes astray^y and makes herself impure while married to her husband, ³⁰or when feelings of jealousy come over a man because he suspects his wife. The priest is to have her stand before the LORD and is to apply this entire law to her. ³¹The husband will be innocent of any wrongdoing, but the woman will bear the consequences^z of her sin.’”

The Nazirite

6 The LORD said to Moses, ²“Speak to the Israelites and say to them: ‘If a man or woman wants to make a special vow^a, a vow of dedication to the LORD as a Nazirite,^b ³they must abstain from wine^c and other fermented drink and must not drink vinegar^d made from wine or other fermented drink. They must not drink grape juice or eat grapes or raisins. ⁴As long as they remain under their Nazirite vow, they must not eat anything that comes from the grapevine, not even the seeds or skins.

⁵“During the entire period of their Nazirite vow, no razor^e may be used on their head.^f They must be holy until the period of their dedication to the LORD is over; they must let their hair grow long.

⁶“Throughout the period of their dedication to the LORD, the Nazirite must not go near a dead body.^g ⁷Even if their own father or mother or brother or sister dies, they must not make themselves ceremonially unclean^h on account of them, because the symbol of their dedication to God is on their head. ⁸Throughout the period of their dedication, they are consecrated to the LORD.

⁹“If someone dies suddenly in the Nazirite’s presence, thus defiling the hair that symbolizes their dedication,ⁱ they must shave their head on the seventh day — the day of their cleansing.^j ¹⁰Then on the eighth day they must bring two doves or two young pigeons^k to the priest at the entrance to the tent of meeting. ¹¹The

^a ²¹ That is, may he cause your name to be used in cursing (see Jer. 29:22); or, may others see that you are cursed; similarly in verse 27.

^b ²⁶ Or *representative*

priest is to offer one as a sin offering^a and the other as a burnt offering^l to make atonement^m for the Nazirite because they sinned by being in the presence of the dead body. That same day they are to consecrate their head again. ¹²They must rededicate themselves to the LORD for the same period of dedication and must bring a year-old male lamb as a guilt offering. The previous days do not count, because they became defiled during their period of dedication.

¹³“Now this is the law of the Nazirite when the period of their dedication is over.ⁿ They are to be brought to the entrance to the tent of meeting. ¹⁴There they are to present their offerings to the LORD: a year-old male lamb without defect for a burnt offering, a year-old ewe lamb without defect for a sin offering,^o a ram without defect for a fellowship offering, ¹⁵together with their grain offerings and drink offerings,^p and a basket of bread made with the finest flour and without yeast — thick loaves with olive oil mixed in, and thin loaves brushed with olive oil.^q

¹⁶“The priest is to present all these before the LORD and make the sin offering and the burnt offering. ¹⁷He is to present the basket of unleavened bread and is to sacrifice the ram as a fellowship offering to the LORD, together with its grain offering and drink offering.

¹⁸“Then at the entrance to the tent of meeting, the Nazirite must shave off the hair that symbolizes their dedication.^r They are to take the hair and put it in the fire that is under the sacrifice of the fellowship offering.

¹⁹“After the Nazirite has shaved off the hair that symbolizes their dedication, the priest is to place in their hands a boiled shoulder of the ram, and one thick loaf and one thin loaf from the basket, both made without yeast. ²⁰The priest shall then wave these before the LORD as a wave offering; they are holy and belong to the priest, together with the breast that was waved and the thigh that was presented. After that, the Nazirite may drink wine.^s

6:11 ^lGe 8:20
^mEx 29:36
6:13 ⁿAc 21:26
6:14
^oLev 14:10;
Nu 15:27
6:15 ^pNu 15:1-
7 ^qEx 29:2;
Lev 2:4
6:18 ^rver 9;
Ac 21:24
6:20 ^sEcc 9:7

²¹“This is the law of the Nazirite who vows offerings to the LORD in accordance with their dedication, in addition to whatever else they can afford. They must fulfill the vows they have made, according to the law of the Nazirite.”

The Priestly Blessing

²²The LORD said to Moses, ²³“Tell Aaron and his sons, ‘This is how you are to bless^t the Israelites. Say to them:

²⁴““The LORD bless you^u
and keep you;^v

²⁵the LORD make his face shine on
you^w

and be gracious to you;^x

²⁶the LORD turn his face^y toward
you
and give you peace.””

²⁷“So they will put my name^a on the Israelites, and I will bless them.”

Offerings at the Dedication of the Tabernacle

7 When Moses finished setting up the tabernacle,^b he anointed and consecrated it and all its furnishings.^c He also anointed and consecrated the altar and all its utensils.^d ²Then the leaders of Israel,^e the heads of families who were the tribal leaders in charge of those who were counted, made offerings. ³They brought as their gifts before the LORD six covered carts and twelve oxen — an ox from each leader and a cart from every two. These they presented before the tabernacle.

⁴The LORD said to Moses, ⁵“Accept these from them, that they may be used in the work at the tent of meeting. Give them to the Levites as each man’s work requires.”

⁶So Moses took the carts and oxen and gave them to the Levites. ⁷He gave two carts and four oxen to the Gershonites,^f as their work required, ⁸and he gave four carts and eight oxen to the Merarites,^g as their work required. They were all under the direction of Ithamar son of Aaron, the

6:23 ^tDt 1:5;
1Ch 23:13
6:24 ^uDt 28:3-
6; Ps 28:9
^v1Sa 2:9;
Ps 17:8
6:25
^wJob 29:24;
Ps 31:16;
80:3; 119:135
^xGe 43:29;
Ps 25:16; 86:16
6:26 ^yPs 4:6;
44:3 ^zPs 29:11;
37:11, 37;
Jn 14:27
6:27 ^aDt 28:10;
2Sa 7:23;
2Ch 7:14;
Ne 9:10;
Jer 25:29
7:1 ^bEx 40:17
^cEx 40:9
^dver 84, 88;
Ex 40:10
7:2 ^eNu 1:5-16
7:7 ^fNu 4:24-
26, 28
7:8
9Nu 4:31-33

^a 11 Or *purification offering*; also in verses 14 and 16

priest. ⁹But Moses did not give any to the Kohathites, because they were to carry on their shoulders^h the holy things, for which they were responsible.

¹⁰When the altar was anointed,ⁱ the leaders brought their offerings for its dedication^j and presented them before the altar. ¹¹For the LORD had said to Moses, "Each day one leader is to bring his offering for the dedication of the altar."

¹²The one who brought his offering on the first day was Nahshon son of Amminadab of the tribe of Judah.

¹³His offering was one silver plate weighing a hundred and thirty shekels^a and one silver sprinkling bowl weighing seventy shekels,^b both according to the sanctuary shekel,^k each filled with the finest flour mixed with olive oil as a grain offering;^l ¹⁴one gold dish weighing ten shekels,^c filled with incense;^m ¹⁵one young bull,ⁿ one ram and one male lamb a year old for a burnt offering;^o ¹⁶one male goat for a sin offering^d; ¹⁷and two oxen, five rams, five male goats and five male lambs a year old to be sacrificed as a fellowship offering.^q This was the offering of Nahshon son of Amminadab.^r

¹⁸On the second day Nethanel son of Zuar,^s the leader of Issachar, brought his offering.

¹⁹The offering he brought was one silver plate weighing a hundred and thirty shekels and one silver sprinkling bowl weighing seventy shekels, both according to the sanctuary shekel, each filled with the finest flour mixed with olive oil as a grain offering; ²⁰one gold dish^t weighing ten shekels, filled with incense; ²¹one young bull, one ram and one male lamb a year old for a burnt offering; ²²one male goat for a sin offering; ²³and two oxen, five rams, five male goats and five male lambs a year old to be sacrificed as a fellowship

7:9 ^hNu 4:15

7:10 ⁱver 1

^j2Ch 7:9

7:13 ^kEx 30:13;

Nu 3:47

^lLev 2:1

7:14 ^mEx 30:34

7:15 ⁿEx 24:5;

29:3; Nu 28:11

^oLev 1:3

7:16 ^pLev 4:3,

23

7:17 ^qLev 3:1

^rNu 1:7

7:18 ^sNu 1:8

7:20 ^tver 14

offering. This was the offering of Nethanel son of Zuar.

²⁴On the third day, Eliab son of Helon,^u the leader of the people of Zebulun, brought his offering.

²⁵His offering was one silver plate weighing a hundred and thirty shekels and one silver sprinkling bowl weighing seventy shekels, both according to the sanctuary shekel, each filled with the finest flour mixed with olive oil as a grain offering; ²⁶one gold dish weighing ten shekels, filled with incense; ²⁷one young bull, one ram and one male lamb a year old for a burnt offering; ²⁸one male goat for a sin offering; ²⁹and two oxen, five rams, five male goats and five male lambs a year old to be sacrificed as a fellowship offering. This was the offering of Eliab son of Helon.

³⁰On the fourth day Elizur son of Shedeur,^v the leader of the people of Reuben, brought his offering.

³¹His offering was one silver plate weighing a hundred and thirty shekels and one silver sprinkling bowl weighing seventy shekels, both according to the sanctuary shekel, each filled with the finest flour mixed with olive oil as a grain offering; ³²one gold dish weighing ten shekels, filled with incense; ³³one young bull, one ram and one male lamb a year old for a burnt offering; ³⁴one male goat for a sin offering; ³⁵and two oxen, five rams, five male goats and five male lambs a year old to be sacrificed as a fellowship offering. This was the offering of Elizur son of Shedeur.

³⁶On the fifth day Shelumiel son of

^a 13 That is, about 3 1/4 pounds or about 1.5 kilograms; also elsewhere in this chapter

^b 13 That is, about 1 3/4 pounds or about 800 grams; also elsewhere in this chapter

^c 14 That is, about 4 ounces or about 115 grams; also elsewhere in this chapter ^d 16 Or purification offering; also elsewhere in this chapter

7:24 ^uNu 1:9

7:30 ^vNu 1:5

Zurishaddai,^w the leader of the people of Simeon, brought his offering.

³⁷His offering was one silver plate weighing a hundred and thirty shekels and one silver sprinkling bowl weighing seventy shekels, both according to the sanctuary shekel, each filled with the finest flour mixed with olive oil as a grain offering; ³⁸one gold dish weighing ten shekels, filled with incense; ³⁹one young bull, one ram and one male lamb a year old for a burnt offering; ⁴⁰one male goat for a sin offering; ⁴¹and two oxen, five rams, five male goats and five male lambs a year old to be sacrificed as a fellowship offering. This was the offering of Shelumiel son of Zurishaddai.

⁴²On the sixth day Eliasaph son of Deuel,^x the leader of the people of Gad, brought his offering.

⁴³His offering was one silver plate weighing a hundred and thirty shekels and one silver sprinkling bowl weighing seventy shekels, both according to the sanctuary shekel, each filled with the finest flour mixed with olive oil as a grain offering; ⁴⁴one gold dish weighing ten shekels, filled with incense; ⁴⁵one young bull, one ram and one male lamb a year old for a burnt offering; ⁴⁶one male goat for a sin offering; ⁴⁷and two oxen, five rams, five male goats and five male lambs a year old to be sacrificed as a fellowship offering. This was the offering of Eliasaph son of Deuel.

⁴⁸On the seventh day Elishama son of Ammihud,^y the leader of the people of Ephraim, brought his offering.

⁴⁹His offering was one silver plate weighing a hundred and thirty shekels and one silver sprinkling bowl weighing seventy shekels, both according to the sanctuary shekel, each filled with the finest flour mixed with olive oil as a grain offer-

7:36 ^w Nu 1:6
7:42 ^x Nu 1:14
7:48 ^y Nu 1:10

ing; ⁵⁰one gold dish weighing ten shekels, filled with incense; ⁵¹one young bull, one ram and one male lamb a year old for a burnt offering; ⁵²one male goat for a sin offering; ⁵³and two oxen, five rams, five male goats and five male lambs a year old to be sacrificed as a fellowship offering. This was the offering of Elishama son of Ammihud.^z

⁵⁴On the eighth day Gamaliel son of Pedahzur,^a the leader of the people of Manasseh, brought his offering.

⁵⁵His offering was one silver plate weighing a hundred and thirty shekels and one silver sprinkling bowl weighing seventy shekels, both according to the sanctuary shekel, each filled with the finest flour mixed with olive oil as a grain offering; ⁵⁶one gold dish weighing ten shekels, filled with incense; ⁵⁷one young bull, one ram and one male lamb a year old for a burnt offering; ⁵⁸one male goat for a sin offering; ⁵⁹and two oxen, five rams, five male goats and five male lambs a year old to be sacrificed as a fellowship offering. This was the offering of Gamaliel son of Pedahzur.

⁶⁰On the ninth day Abidan son of Gideoni,^b the leader of the people of Benjamin, brought his offering.

⁶¹His offering was one silver plate weighing a hundred and thirty shekels and one silver sprinkling bowl weighing seventy shekels, both according to the sanctuary shekel, each filled with the finest flour mixed with olive oil as a grain offering; ⁶²one gold dish weighing ten shekels, filled with incense; ⁶³one young bull, one ram and one male lamb a year old for a burnt offering; ⁶⁴one male goat for a sin offering; ⁶⁵and two oxen, five rams, five male goats and five male lambs a year old to be sacrificed as a fellowship offering. This was the offering of Abidan son of Gideoni.

7:53 ^z Nu 1:10
7:54 ^a Nu 1:10;
2:20
7:60 ^b Nu 1:11

⁶⁶On the tenth day Ahiezer son of Ammishaddai,^c the leader of the people of Dan, brought his offering.

7:66 ^c Nu 1:12;
2:25
7:72 ^d Nu 1:13
7:78 ^e Nu 1:15;
2:29

⁶⁷His offering was one silver plate weighing a hundred and thirty shekels and one silver sprinkling bowl weighing seventy shekels, both according to the sanctuary shekel, each filled with the finest flour mixed with olive oil as a grain offering; ⁶⁸one gold dish weighing ten shekels, filled with incense; ⁶⁹one young bull, one ram and one male lamb a year old for a burnt offering; ⁷⁰one male goat for a sin offering; ⁷¹and two oxen, five rams, five male goats and five male lambs a year old to be sacrificed as a fellowship offering. This was the offering of Ahiezer son of Ammishaddai.

⁷²On the eleventh day Pagiel son of Okran,^d the leader of the people of Asher, brought his offering.

⁷³His offering was one silver plate weighing a hundred and thirty shekels and one silver sprinkling bowl weighing seventy shekels, both according to the sanctuary shekel, each filled with the finest flour mixed with olive oil as a grain offering; ⁷⁴one gold dish weighing ten shekels, filled with incense; ⁷⁵one young bull, one ram and one male lamb a year old for a burnt offering; ⁷⁶one male goat for a sin offering; ⁷⁷and two oxen, five rams, five male goats and five male lambs a year old to be sacrificed as a fellowship offering. This was the offering of Pagiel son of Okran.

⁷⁸On the twelfth day Ahira son of Enan,^e the leader of the people of Naphtali, brought his offering.

⁷⁹His offering was one silver plate weighing a hundred and thirty shekels and one silver sprinkling bowl weighing seventy shekels, both according to the sanctuary shekel, each filled with the finest flour mixed with olive oil as a grain offer-

7:84 ^f ver 1,
10 ^g Nu 4:14
h ver 14
7:88 ⁱ ver 1, 10
7:89 ^j Ex 25:21,
22; 33:9, 11
^k Ps 80:1; 99:1

ing; ⁸⁰one gold dish weighing ten shekels, filled with incense; ⁸¹one young bull, one ram and one male lamb a year old for a burnt offering; ⁸²one male goat for a sin offering; ⁸³and two oxen, five rams, five male goats and five male lambs a year old to be sacrificed as a fellowship offering. This was the offering of Ahira son of Enan.

⁸⁴These were the offerings of the Israelite leaders for the dedication of the altar when it was anointed:^f twelve silver plates, twelve silver sprinkling bowls^g and twelve gold dishes.^h ⁸⁵Each silver plate weighed a hundred and thirty shekels, and each sprinkling bowl seventy shekels. Altogether, the silver dishes weighed two thousand four hundred shekels,^a according to the sanctuary shekel. ⁸⁶The twelve gold dishes filled with incense weighed ten shekels each, according to the sanctuary shekel. Altogether, the gold dishes weighed a hundred and twenty shekels.^b ⁸⁷The total number of animals for the burnt offering came to twelve young bulls, twelve rams and twelve male lambs a year old, together with their grain offering. Twelve male goats were used for the sin offering. ⁸⁸The total number of animals for the sacrifice of the fellowship offering came to twenty-four oxen, sixty rams, sixty male goats and sixty male lambs a year old. These were the offerings for the dedication of the altar after it was anointed.ⁱ

⁸⁹When Moses entered the tent of meeting to speak with the LORD,^j he heard the voice speaking to him from between the two cherubim above the atonement cover^k on the ark of the covenant law. In this way the LORD spoke to him.

Setting Up the Lamps

8 The LORD said to Moses, ²“Speak to Aaron and say to him, ‘When you set up the lamps, see that all

^a ⁸⁵ That is, about 60 pounds or about 28 kilograms ^b ⁸⁶ That is, about 3 pounds or about 1.4 kilograms

seven light up the area in front of the lampstand.¹⁷

³Aaron did so; he set up the lamps so that they faced forward on the lampstand, just as the LORD commanded Moses. ⁴This is how the lampstand was made: It was made of hammered gold^m — from its base to its blossoms. The lampstand was made exactly like the patternⁿ the LORD had shown Moses.

The Setting Apart of the Levites

⁵The LORD said to Moses: ⁶“Take the Levites from among all the Israelites and make them ceremonially clean.^o ⁷To purify them, do this: Sprinkle the water of cleansing^p on them; then have them shave their whole bodies^q and wash their clothes.^r And so they will purify themselves. ⁸Have them take a young bull with its grain offering of the finest flour mixed with olive oil;^s then you are to take a second young bull for a sin offering.^a ⁹Bring the Levites to the front of the tent of meeting^t and assemble the whole Israelite community.^u ¹⁰You are to bring the Levites before the LORD, and the Israelites are to lay their hands on them.^v ¹¹Aaron is to present the Levites before the LORD as a wave offering^w from the Israelites, so that they may be ready to do the work of the LORD.

¹²“Then the Levites are to lay their hands on the heads of the bulls,^x using one for a sin offering to the LORD and the other for a burnt offering, to make atonement^y for the Levites. ¹³Have the Levites stand in front of Aaron and his sons and then present them as a wave offering to the LORD. ¹⁴In this way you are to set the Levites apart from the other Israelites, and the Levites will be mine.^z

¹⁵“After you have purified the Levites and presented them as a wave offering,^a they are to come to do their work at the tent of meeting. ¹⁶They are the Israelites who are to be given wholly to me. I have taken them as my own in place of the firstborn, the first male offspring^b from every Israelite woman. ¹⁷Every firstborn male in Israel, whether human or animal,^c

8:2 ¹Ex 25:37;
Lev 24:2, 4
8:4 ^mEx 25:18,
36; 25:18
ⁿEx 25:9
8:6 ^oLev 22:2;
Isa 1:16; 52:11
8:7 ^pNu 19:9,
17 ^qLev 14:9;
Dt 21:12
^rLev 14:8
8:8 ^sLev 2:1;
Nu 15:8-10
8:9 ^tEx 40:12
^uLev 8:3
8:10 ^vAc 6:6
8:11 ^wLev 7:30
8:12 ^xEx 29:10
^yEx 29:36
8:14 ^zNu 3:12
8:15 ^aEx 29:24
8:16 ^bNu 3:12
8:17 ^cEx 4:23

is mine. When I struck down all the firstborn in Egypt, I set them apart for myself.^d ¹⁸And I have taken the Levites in place of all the firstborn sons in Israel.^e ¹⁹From among all the Israelites, I have given the Levites as gifts to Aaron and his sons^f to do the work at the tent of meeting on behalf of the Israelites^g and to make atonement for them^h so that no plague will strike the Israelites when they go near the sanctuary.”

²⁰Moses, Aaron and the whole Israelite community did with the Levites just as the LORD commanded Moses. ²¹The Levites purified themselves and washed their clothes.ⁱ Then Aaron presented them as a wave offering before the LORD and made atonement for them to purify them.^j ²²After that, the Levites came to do their work at the tent of meeting under the supervision of Aaron and his sons. They did with the Levites just as the LORD commanded Moses.

²³The LORD said to Moses, ²⁴“This applies to the Levites: Men twenty-five years old or more^k shall come to take part in the work at the tent of meeting,^l ²⁵but at the age of fifty, they must retire from their regular service and work no longer. ²⁶They may assist their brothers in performing their duties at the tent of meeting, but they themselves must not do the work. This, then, is how you are to assign the responsibilities of the Levites.”

The Passover

9 The LORD spoke to Moses in the Desert of Sinai in the first month^m of the second year after they came out of Egypt.ⁿ He said, ²“Have the Israelites celebrate the Passover at the appointed time. ³Celebrate it at the appointed time, at twilight on the fourteenth day of this month, in accordance with all its rules and regulations.^o”

⁴So Moses told the Israelites to celebrate the Passover, ⁵and they did so in the Desert of Sinai at twilight on the fourteenth day of the first

^dEx 13:2;
Lk 2:23
8:18 ^eNu 3:12
8:19 ^fNu 3:9
^gNu 1:53
^hNu 16:46
8:21 ⁱver 7
^jver 12
8:24 ^k1Ch 23:3
^lEx 38:21;
Nu 4:3
9:1 ^mEx 40:2
ⁿNu 1:1
9:3 ^oEx 12:2-
11, 43-49;
Lev 23:5-8;
Dt 16:1-8

^a 8 Or purification offering; also in verse 12

month.^p The Israelites did everything just as the LORD commanded Moses.

⁶But some of them could not celebrate the Passover on that day because they were ceremonially unclean^q on account of a dead body. So they came to Moses and Aaron^r that same day ⁷and said to Moses, “We have become unclean because of a dead body, but why should we be kept from presenting the LORD’s offering with the other Israelites at the appointed time?”

⁸Moses answered them, “Wait until I find out what the LORD commands concerning you.”^s

⁹Then the LORD said to Moses, ¹⁰“Tell the Israelites: ‘When any of you or your descendants are unclean because of a dead body or are away on a journey, they are still to celebrate^t the LORD’s Passover, ¹¹but they are to do it on the fourteenth day of the second month at twilight. They are to eat the lamb, together with unleavened bread and bitter herbs.’^u ¹²They must not leave any of it till morning^v or break any of its bones.’^w When they celebrate the Passover, they must follow all the regulations. ¹³But if anyone who is ceremonially clean and not on a journey fails to celebrate the Passover, they must be cut off from their people^x for not presenting the LORD’s offering at the appointed time. They will bear the consequences of their sin.

¹⁴“‘A foreigner^y residing among you is also to celebrate the LORD’s Passover in accordance with its rules and regulations. You must have the same regulations for both the foreigner and the native-born.’”

The Cloud Above the Tabernacle

¹⁵On the day the tabernacle, the tent of the covenant law, was set up, the cloud^z covered it. From evening till morning the cloud above the tabernacle looked like fire.^a ¹⁶That is how it continued to be; the cloud covered it, and at night it looked like fire. ¹⁷Whenever the cloud lifted from above the tent, the Israelites set out; wherever the cloud settled, the Is-

9:5 ^pEx 12:1-13;
Jos 5:10
9:6 ^qLev 5:3
^rEx 18:15;
Nu 27:2
9:8 ^sEx 18:15;
Nu 27:5, 21;
Ps 85:8
9:10 ^t2Ch 30:2
9:11 ^uEx 12:8
9:12 ^vEx 12:10,
43 ^wEx 12:46;
Jn 19:36*
9:13 ^xGe 17:14;
Ex 12:15
9:14 ^yEx 12:48,
49
9:15 ^zEx 40:34
^aEx 13:21

raelites encamped.^b ¹⁸At the LORD’s command the Israelites set out, and at his command they encamped. As long as the cloud stayed over the tabernacle, they remained in camp. ¹⁹When the cloud remained over the tabernacle a long time, the Israelites obeyed the LORD’s order and did not set out. ²⁰Sometimes the cloud was over the tabernacle only a few days; at the LORD’s command they would encamp, and then at his command they would set out. ²¹Sometimes the cloud stayed only from evening till morning, and when it lifted in the morning, they set out. Whether by day or by night, whenever the cloud lifted, they set out. ²²Whether the cloud stayed over the tabernacle for two days or a month or a year, the Israelites would remain in camp and not set out; but when it lifted, they would set out. ²³At the LORD’s command they encamped, and at the LORD’s command they set out. They obeyed the LORD’s order, in accordance with his command through Moses.

The Silver Trumpets

10 The LORD said to Moses: ²“Make two trumpets^c of hammered silver, and use them for calling the community^d together and for having the camps set out. ³When both are sounded, the whole community is to assemble before you at the entrance to the tent of meeting. ⁴If only one is sounded, the leaders^e — the heads of the clans of Israel — are to assemble before you. ⁵When a trumpet blast is sounded, the tribes camping on the east are to set out. ⁶At the sounding of a second blast, the camps on the south are to set out. ⁹The blast will be the signal for setting out. ⁷To gather the assembly, blow the trumpets,^h but not with the signal for setting out.ⁱ

⁸“The sons of Aaron, the priests, are to blow the trumpets. This is to be a lasting ordinance for you and the generations to come.^j ⁹When you go into battle in your own land against an enemy who is oppressing you,^k sound a blast on the trumpets.

9:17
^bEx 40:36-38;
Nu 10:11, 12;
1Co 10:1
10:2 ^cNe 12:35;
Ps 47:5
^dJer 4:5, 19;
6:1; Hos 5:8;
Joel 2:1, 15;
Am 3:6
10:4 ^eEx 18:21;
Nu 1:16; 7:2
10:5 ^fver 14
10:6 ^gver 18
10:7 ^hEze 33:3;
Joel 2:1
ⁱ1Co 14:8
10:8 ^jNu 31:6
10:9 ^kJdg 2:18;
6:9; 1Sa 10:18;
Ps 106:42

Then you will be remembered^l by the LORD your God and rescued from your enemies.^m ¹⁰Also at your times of rejoicing—your appointed festivals and New Moon feastsⁿ—you are to sound the trumpets^o over your burnt offerings and fellowship offerings, and they will be a memorial for you before your God. I am the LORD your God.”

The Israelites Leave Sinai

¹¹On the twentieth day of the second month of the second year,^p the cloud lifted^q from above the tabernacle of the covenant law. ¹²Then the Israelites set out from the Desert of Sinai and traveled from place to place until the cloud came to rest in the Desert of Paran. ¹³They set out, this first time, at the LORD’s command through Moses.^r

¹⁴The divisions of the camp of Judah went first, under their standard.^s Nahshon son of Amminadab^t was in command. ¹⁵Nethanel son of Zuar was over the division of the tribe of Issachar, ¹⁶and Eliab son of Helon was over the division of the tribe of Zebulun. ¹⁷Then the tabernacle was taken down, and the Gershonites and Merarites, who carried it, set out.^u

¹⁸The divisions of the camp of Reuben went next, under their standard.^v Elizur son of Shedeur was in command. ¹⁹Shelumiel son of Zurishaddai was over the division of the tribe of Simeon, ²⁰and Eliasaph son of Deuel was over the division of the tribe of Gad. ²¹Then the Kohathites set out, carrying the holy things.^w The tabernacle was to be set up before they arrived.^x

²²The divisions of the camp of Ephraim^y went next, under their standard. Elishama son of Ammihud was in command. ²³Gamaliel son of Pedahzur was over the division of the tribe of Manasseh, ²⁴and Abidan son of Gideon was over the division of the tribe of Benjamin.

²⁵Finally, as the rear guard^z for all the units, the divisions of the camp of Dan set out under their standard. Ahiezer son of Ammishaddai was in command. ²⁶Pagiel son of Okran was

10:9 ^lGe 8:1
^mPs 106:4
 10:10 ⁿPs 81:3
^oLev 23:24
 10:11 ^pEx 40:17
^qNu 9:17
 10:13 ^rDt 1:6
 10:14 ^sNu 2:3-9
^tNu 1:7
 10:17
^uNu 4:21-32
 10:18
^vNu 2:10-16
 10:21
^wNu 4:20
^xver 17
 10:22
^yNu 2:24
 10:25 ^zNu 2:31;
 Jos 6:9

over the division of the tribe of Asher, ²⁷and Ahira son of Enan was over the division of the tribe of Naphtali. ²⁸This was the order of march for the Israelite divisions as they set out.

²⁹Now Moses said to Hobab^a son of Reuel^b the Midianite, Moses’ father-in-law,^c “We are setting out for the place about which the LORD said, ‘I will give it to you.’^d Come with us and we will treat you well, for the LORD has promised good things to Israel.”

³⁰He answered, “No, I will not go;^e I am going back to my own land and my own people.”

³¹But Moses said, “Please do not leave us. You know where we should camp in the wilderness, and you can be our eyes.^f ³²If you come with us, we will share with you^g whatever good things the LORD gives us.^h”

³³So they set outⁱ from the mountain of the LORD and traveled for three days. The ark of the covenant of the LORD^j went before them during those three days to find them a place to rest. ³⁴The cloud of the LORD was over them by day when they set out from the camp.^k

³⁵Whenever the ark set out, Moses said,

“Rise up, LORD!

May your enemies be
scattered;^l

may your foes flee before you.^m”

³⁶Whenever it came to rest, he said,

“Return,ⁿ LORD,
to the countless thousands of
Israel.^o”

Fire From the LORD

11 Now the people complained about their hardships in the hearing of the LORD, and when he heard them his anger was aroused. Then fire from the LORD burned among them^p and consumed some of the outskirts of the camp. ²When the people cried out to Moses, he prayed to the LORD^q and the fire died down. ³So that place was called Taberah,^{ar} because fire from the LORD had burned among them.

^a 3 Taberah means burning.

10:29
^aJdg 4:11
^bEx 2:18 ^cEx 3:1
^dGe 12:7
 10:30
^eMt 21:29
 10:31
^fJob 29:15
 10:32
^gDt 10:18
^hPs 22:27-31;
 67:5-7
 10:33 ⁱver 12;
 Dt 1:33 ^jJos 3:3
 10:34
^kNu 9:15-23
 10:35 ^lPs 68:1
^mDt 7:10;
 32:41; Ps 68:2;
 Isa 17:12-14
 10:36
ⁿIsa 63:17
^oDt 1:10
 11:1 ^pLev 10:2
 11:2 ^qNu 21:7
 11:3 ^rDt 9:22

Quail From the LORD

⁴The rabble with them began to crave other food,⁵ and again the Israelites started wailing^t and said, “If only we had meat to eat! ⁵We remember the fish we ate in Egypt at no cost — also the cucumbers, melons, leeks, onions and garlic.^u ⁶But now we have lost our appetite; we never see anything but this manna!”

⁷The manna was like coriander seed^v and looked like resin.^w ⁸The people went around gathering it, and then ground it in a hand mill or crushed it in a mortar. They cooked it in a pot or made it into loaves. And it tasted like something made with olive oil. ⁹When the dew^x settled on the camp at night, the manna also came down.

¹⁰Moses heard the people of every family wailing at the entrance to their tents. The LORD became exceedingly angry, and Moses was troubled. ¹¹He asked the LORD, “Why have you brought this trouble on your servant? What have I done to displease you that you put the burden of all these people on me?^y ¹²Did I conceive all these people? Did I give them birth? Why do you tell me to carry them in my arms, as a nurse carries an infant,^z to the land you promised on oath to their ancestors?^a ¹³Where can I get meat for all these people?^b They keep wailing to me, ‘Give us meat to eat!’ ¹⁴I cannot carry all these people by myself; the burden is too heavy for me.^c ¹⁵If this is how you are going to treat me, please go ahead and kill me^d — if I have found favor in your eyes — and do not let me face my own ruin.”

¹⁶The LORD said to Moses: “Bring me seventy of Israel’s elders who are known to you as leaders and officials among the people. Have them come to the tent of meeting, that they may stand there with you. ¹⁷I will come down and speak with you there, and I will take some of the power of the Spirit that is on you and put it on them.^e They will share the burden of the people with you so that you will not have to carry it alone.^f

¹⁸“Tell the people: ‘Consecrate

11:4 ⁵Ex 12:38
^tPs 78:18;
 1Co 10:6
 11:5 ^uEx 16:3
 11:7 ^vEx 16:31
^wGe 2:12
 11:9 ^xEx 16:13
 11:11 ^yEx 5:22
 11:12
^zIsa 40:11;
 49:23 ^aEx 13:5
 11:13 ^bJn 6:5-9
 11:14 ^cEx 18:18
 11:15 ^dEx 32:32;
 1Ki 19:4;
 Jnh 4:3
 11:17 ^ever 25,
 29; 1Sa 10:6;
 2Ki 2:9, 15;
 Joel 2:28
^fEx 18:18

11:18 ⁹Ex 19:10
^hEx 16:7; ⁱver 5;
 Ac 7:39
 11:20
^jPs 78:29;
 106:14, 15
^kJos 24:27;
 1Sa 10:19
 11:21 ^lEx 12:37
 11:22
^mMt 15:33
 11:23
ⁿIsa 50:2; 59:1
^oNu 23:19;
 Eze 12:25;
 24:14
 11:25 ^pNu 12:5
^qver 17
^r1Sa 10:6
^sAc 2:17
^t1Sa 10:10
 11:28 ^uEx 33:11;
 Jos 1:1
^vMk 9:38-40
 11:29 ^w1Co 14:5

yourselves⁹ in preparation for tomorrow, when you will eat meat. The LORD heard you when you wailed,^h “If only we had meat to eat! We were better off in Egypt!”ⁱ Now the LORD will give you meat, and you will eat it. ¹⁹You will not eat it for just one day, or two days, or five, ten or twenty days, ²⁰but for a whole month — until it comes out of your nostrils and you loathe it^j — because you have rejected the LORD,^k who is among you, and have wailed before him, saying, “Why did we ever leave Egypt?”^{”m}

²¹But Moses said, “Here I am among six hundred thousand men^l on foot, and you say, ‘I will give them meat to eat for a whole month!’ ²²Would they have enough if flocks and herds were slaughtered for them? Would they have enough if all the fish in the sea were caught for them?”^m

²³The LORD answered Moses, “Is the LORD’s arm too short?ⁿ Now you will see whether or not what I say will come true for you.^o”

²⁴So Moses went out and told the people what the LORD had said. He brought together seventy of their elders and had them stand around the tent. ²⁵Then the LORD came down in the cloud^p and spoke with him,^q and he took some of the power of the Spirit^r that was on him and put it on the seventy elders.^s When the Spirit rested on them, they prophesied^t — but did not do so again.

²⁶However, two men, whose names were Eldad and Medad, had remained in the camp. They were listed among the elders, but did not go out to the tent. Yet the Spirit also rested on them, and they prophesied in the camp. ²⁷A young man ran and told Moses, “Eldad and Medad are prophesying in the camp.”

²⁸Joshua son of Nun, who had been Moses’ aide^u since youth, spoke up and said, “Moses, my lord, stop them!”^v

²⁹But Moses replied, “Are you jealous for my sake? I wish that all the LORD’s people were prophets^w and that the LORD would put his Spirit on them!”[”] ³⁰Then Moses and the elders of Israel returned to the camp.

³¹Now a wind went out from the LORD and drove quail^x in from the sea. It scattered them up to two cubits^a deep all around the camp, as far as a day's walk in any direction. ³²All that day and night and all the next day the people went out and gathered quail. No one gathered less than ten homers.^b Then they spread them out all around the camp. ³³But while the meat was still between their teeth^y and before it could be consumed, the anger of the LORD burned against the people, and he struck them with a severe plague.^z ³⁴Therefore the place was named Kibroth Hattaavah,^{ca} because there they buried the people who had craved other food.

³⁵From Kibroth Hattaavah the people traveled to Hazeroth^b and stayed there.

Miriam and Aaron Oppose Moses

12 Miriam and Aaron began to talk against Moses because of his Cushite wife,^c for he had married a Cushite. ²"Has the LORD spoken only through Moses?" they asked. "Hasn't he also spoken through us?"^d And the LORD heard this.^e

³(Now Moses was a very humble man,^f more humble than anyone else on the face of the earth.)

⁴At once the LORD said to Moses, Aaron and Miriam, "Come out to the tent of meeting, all three of you." So the three of them went out. ⁵Then the LORD came down in a pillar of cloud;^g he stood at the entrance to the tent and summoned Aaron and Miriam. When the two of them stepped forward, ⁶he said, "Listen to my words:

"When there is a prophet among you,

I, the LORD, reveal myself to them in visions,^h

I speak to them in dreams.ⁱ

⁷But this is not true of my servant Moses;^j

he is faithful in all my house.^k

⁸With him I speak face to face, clearly and not in riddles;^l he sees the form of the LORD.^m

Why then were you not afraid to speak against my servant Moses?"

11:31 ^x Ex 16:13;
Ps 78:26-28
11:33 ^y Ps 78:30
^z Ps 106:15
11:34 ^a Dt 9:22
11:35 ^b Nu 33:17
12:1 ^c Ex 2:21
12:2 ^d Nu 16:3
^e Nu 11:1
12:3 ^f Mt 11:29
12:5 ^g Nu 11:25
12:6 ^h Ge 15:1;
46:2 ⁱ Ge 31:10;
1Ki 3:5; Heb 1:1
12:7 ^j Jos 1:1-2;
Ps 105:26
^k Heb 3:2, 5
12:8 ^l Dt 34:10
^m Ex 20:4;
Ps 17:15

⁹The anger of the LORD burned against them, and he left them.ⁿ

¹⁰When the cloud lifted from above the tent, Miriam's skin was leprous^d — it became as white as snow.^o Aaron turned toward her and saw that she had a defiling skin disease,^p ¹¹and he said to Moses, "Please, my lord, I ask you not to hold against us the sin we have so foolishly committed.^q ¹²Do not let her be like a still-born infant coming from its mother's womb with its flesh half eaten away."

¹³So Moses cried out to the LORD, "Please, God, heal her!"^r

¹⁴The LORD replied to Moses, "If her father had spit in her face,^s would she not have been in disgrace for seven days? Confine her outside the camp^t for seven days; after that she can be brought back." ¹⁵So Miriam was confined outside the camp for seven days, and the people did not move on till she was brought back.

¹⁶After that, the people left Hazeroth^u and encamped in the Desert of Paran.

Exploring Canaan

13 The LORD said to Moses, ²"Send some men to explore^v the land of Canaan, which I am giving to the Israelites. From each ancestral tribe send one of its leaders."

³So at the LORD's command Moses sent them out from the Desert of Paran. All of them were leaders of the Israelites. ⁴These are their names:

from the tribe of Reuben, Sham-mua son of Zakkur;

⁵from the tribe of Simeon, Shaphat son of Hori;

⁶from the tribe of Judah, Caleb son of Jephunneh;^w

⁷from the tribe of Issachar, Igal son of Joseph;

⁸from the tribe of Ephraim, Hoshea son of Nun;

⁹from the tribe of Benjamin, Palti son of Raphu;

^a 31 That is, about 3 feet or about 90 centimeters ^b 32 That is, possibly about 1 3/4 tons or about 1.6 metric tons

^c 34 Kibroth Hattaavah means *graves of craving*.

^d 10 The Hebrew for *leprous* was used for various diseases affecting the skin.

12:9 ⁿ Ge 17:22
12:10 ^o Ex 4:6;
Dt 24:9
P 2Ki 5:1, 27
12:11
^q 2Sa 19:19;
24:10
12:13
^r Isa 30:26;
Jer 17:14
12:14 ^s Dt 25:9;
Job 17:6; 30:9-10;
Isa 50:6
^t Lev 13:46;
Nu 5:2-3
12:16 ^u Nu 11:35
13:2 ^v Dt 1:22
13:6 ^w ver 30;
Nu 14:6;
24; 34:19;
Jdg 1:12-15

- ¹⁰from the tribe of Zebulun, Gad-diel son of Sodi;
¹¹from the tribe of Manasseh (a tribe of Joseph), Gaddi son of Susi;
¹²from the tribe of Dan, Ammiel son of Gemalli;
¹³from the tribe of Asher, Sethur son of Michael;
¹⁴from the tribe of Naphtali, Nahbi son of Vophsi;
¹⁵from the tribe of Gad, Geuel son of Maki.

¹⁶These are the names of the men Moses sent to explore the land. (Moses gave Hoshea son of Nun^x the name Joshua.)^y

¹⁷When Moses sent them to explore Canaan, he said, "Go up through the Negev^z and on into the hill country.^a ¹⁸See what the land is like and whether the people who live there are strong or weak, few or many. ¹⁹What kind of land do they live in? Is it good or bad? What kind of towns do they live in? Are they unwalled or fortified? ²⁰How is the soil? Is it fertile or poor? Are there trees in it or not? Do your best to bring back some of the fruit of the land.^b" (It was the season for the first ripe grapes.)

²¹So they went up and explored the land from the Desert of Zin^c as far as Rehob,^d toward Lebo Hamath.^e ²²They went up through the Negev and came to Hebron, where Ahiman, Sheshai and Talmi,^f the descendants of Anak,^g lived. (Hebron had been built seven years before Zoan in Egypt.)^h ²³When they reached the Valley of Eshkol,^a they cut off a branch bearing a single cluster of grapes. Two of them carried it on a pole between them, along with some pomegranates and figs. ²⁴That place was called the Valley of Eshkol because of the cluster of grapes the Israelites cut off there. ²⁵At the end of forty days they returned from exploring the land.

Report on the Exploration

²⁶They came back to Moses and Aaron and the whole Israelite community at Kadesh in the Desert of Pa-

13:16 ^xver 8
^yDt 32:44
13:17 ^zGe 12:9
^aJdg 1:9
13:20 ^bDt 1:25
13:21 ^cNu 20:1;
27:14; 33:36;
Jos 15:1
^dJos 19:28
^eJos 13:5
13:22
^fJos 15:14
^gJos 15:13
^hPs 78:12, 43;
Isa 19:11, 13

ran. There they reported to themⁱ and to the whole assembly and showed them the fruit of the land. ²⁷They gave Moses this account: "We went into the land to which you sent us, and it does flow with milk and honey!^j Here is its fruit.^k ²⁸But the people who live there are powerful, and the cities are fortified and very large.^l We even saw descendants of Anak there. ²⁹The Amalekites live in the Negev; the Hittites, Jebusites and Amorites live in the hill country; and the Canaanites live near the sea and along the Jordan."

³⁰Then Caleb silenced the people before Moses and said, "We should go up and take possession of the land, for we can certainly do it."

³¹But the men who had gone up with him said, "We can't attack those people; they are stronger than we are."^m ³²And they spread among the Israelites a bad reportⁿ about the land they had explored. They said, "The land we explored devours^o those living in it. All the people we saw there are of great size.^p ³³We saw the Nephilim^q there (the descendants of Anak^r come from the Nephilim). We seemed like grasshoppers in our own eyes, and we looked the same to them."

The People Rebel

14 That night all the members of the community raised their voices and wept aloud. ²All the Israelites grumbled against Moses and Aaron, and the whole assembly said to them, "If only we had died in Egypt! Or in this wilderness!^s ³Why is the LORD bringing us to this land only to let us fall by the sword? Our wives and children will be taken as plunder. Wouldn't it be better for us to go back to Egypt?" ⁴And they said to each other, "We should choose a leader and go back to Egypt."^t

⁵Then Moses and Aaron fell face-down^u in front of the whole Israelite assembly gathered there. ⁶Joshua son of Nun and Caleb son of Jephunneh, who were among those who

13:26 ⁱNu 32:8
13:27 ^jEx 3:8
^kDt 1:25
13:28 ^lDt 1:28;
9:1, 2
13:31 ^mDt 1:28;
9:1; Jos 14:8
13:32
ⁿNu 14:36, 37
^oEze 36:13, 14
^pAm 2:9
13:33 ^qGe 6:4
^rDt 1:28
14:2 ^sNu 11:1
14:4 ^tNe 9:17
14:5 ^uNu 16:4,
22, 45

^a 23 Eshkol means cluster; also in verse 24.

had explored the land, tore their clothes ⁷and said to the entire Israelite assembly, “The land we passed through and explored is exceedingly good.^v ⁸If the LORD is pleased with us,^w he will lead us into that land, a land flowing with milk and honey,^x and will give it to us. ⁹Only do not rebel^y against the LORD. And do not be afraid of the people of the land,^z because we will devour them. Their protection is gone, but the LORD is with us. Do not be afraid of them.”

¹⁰But the whole assembly talked about stoning^a them. Then the glory of the LORD^b appeared at the tent of meeting to all the Israelites. ¹¹The LORD said to Moses, “How long will these people treat me with contempt? How long will they refuse to believe in me,^c in spite of all the signs I have performed among them? ¹²I will strike them down with a plague and destroy them, but I will make you into a nation^d greater and stronger than they.”

¹³Moses said to the LORD, “Then the Egyptians will hear about it! By your power you brought these people up from among them.^e ¹⁴And they will tell the inhabitants of this land about it. They have already heard^f that you, LORD, are with these people and that you, LORD, have been seen face to face, that your cloud stays over them, and that you go before them in a pillar of cloud by day and a pillar of fire by night.^g ¹⁵If you put all these people to death, leaving none alive, the nations who have heard this report about you will say, ¹⁶‘The LORD was not able to bring these people into the land he promised them on oath, so he slaughtered them in the wilderness.’^h

¹⁷“Now may the Lord’s strength be displayed, just as you have declared: ¹⁸‘The LORD is slow to anger, abounding in love and forgiving sin and rebellion.’ⁱ Yet he does not leave the guilty unpunished; he punishes the children for the sin of the parents to the third and fourth generation.^j ¹⁹In accordance with your great love, forgive^k the sin of these people,^l just as you have pardoned them from the time they left Egypt until now.”^m

14:7 ^v Nu 13:27;
Dt 1:25
14:8 ^w Dt 10:15
^x Nu 13:27
14:9 ^y Dt 1:26;
9:7, 23, 24
^z Dt 1:21; 7:18;
20:1
14:10 ^a Ex 17:4
^b Lev 9:23
14:11 ^c Ps 78:22;
106:24
14:12 ^d Ex 32:10
14:13 ^e Ex 32:11-
14; Ps 106:23
14:14 ^f Ex 15:14
^g Ex 13:21
14:16 ^h Jos 7:7
14:18 ⁱ Ex 34:6;
Ps 145:8;
Jnh 4:2
^j Ex 20:5
14:19 ^k Ex 34:9
^l Ps 106:45
^m Ps 78:38

14:20
ⁿ Ps 106:23;
Mic 7:18-20
14:21
^o Dt 32:40;
Isa 49:18
^p Ps 72:19;
Isa 6:3;
Hab 2:14
14:22
^q Ex 14:11; 32:1;
1Co 10:5
14:23 ^r Nu 32:11
^s Heb 3:18
14:24 ^t ver 6-9;
Jos 14:8, 14
^u Nu 32:12
14:25 ^v Dt 1:40
14:27
^w Ex 16:12
14:28 ^x ver 21
14:29
^y Nu 26:65
^z Nu 1:45
14:31
^a Ps 106:24
14:32
^b 1Co 10:5
14:34
^c Nu 13:25
14:35
^d Nu 23:19

²⁰The LORD replied, “I have forgiven them,ⁿ as you asked. ²¹Nevertheless, as surely as I live^o and as surely as the glory of the LORD fills the whole earth,^p ²²not one of those who saw my glory and the signs I performed in Egypt and in the wilderness but who disobeyed me and tested me ten times^q— ²³not one of them will ever see the land I promised on oath^r to their ancestors. No one who has treated me with contempt will ever see it.^s ²⁴But because my servant Caleb has a different spirit and follows me wholeheartedly,^t I will bring him into the land he went to, and his descendants will inherit it.^u ²⁵Since the Amalekites and the Canaanites are living in the valleys, turn^v back tomorrow and set out toward the desert along the route to the Red Sea.^{a”}

²⁶The LORD said to Moses and Aaron: ²⁷“How long will this wicked community grumble against me? I have heard the complaints of these grumbling Israelites.^w ²⁸So tell them, ‘As surely as I live,^x declares the LORD, I will do to you the very thing I heard you say: ²⁹In this wilderness your bodies will fall^y— every one of you twenty years old or more^z who was counted in the census and who has grumbled against me. ³⁰Not one of you will enter the land I swore with uplifted hand to make your home, except Caleb son of Jephunneh and Joshua son of Nun. ³¹As for your children that you said would be taken as plunder, I will bring them in to enjoy the land you have rejected.^a ³²But as for you, your bodies will fall^b in this wilderness. ³³Your children will be shepherds here for forty years, suffering for your unfaithfulness, until the last of your bodies lies in the wilderness. ³⁴For forty years— one year for each of the forty days you explored the land^c— you will suffer for your sins and know what it is like to have me against you.’ ³⁵I, the LORD, have spoken, and I will surely do these things^d to this whole wicked community, which has banded together

^a 25 Or the Sea of Reeds

against me. They will meet their end in this wilderness; here they will die.”

³⁶So the men Moses had sent^e to explore the land, who returned and made the whole community grumble against him by spreading a bad report^f about it — ³⁷these men who were responsible for spreading the bad report^g about the land were struck down and died of a plague^h before the LORD. ³⁸Of the men who went to explore the land, only Joshua son of Nun and Caleb son of Jephunneh survived.ⁱ

³⁹When Moses reported this to all the Israelites, they mourned^j bitterly. ⁴⁰Early the next morning they set out for the highest point in the hill country, saying, “Now we are ready to go up to the land the LORD promised. Surely we have sinned!^k”

⁴¹But Moses said, “Why are you disobeying the LORD’s command? This will not succeed!^l ⁴²Do not go up, because the LORD is not with you. You will be defeated by your enemies,^m ⁴³for the Amalekites and the Canaanites will face you there. Because you have turned away from the LORD, he will not be with you and you will fall by the sword.”

⁴⁴Nevertheless, in their presumption they went upⁿ toward the highest point in the hill country, though neither Moses nor the ark of the LORD’s covenant moved from the camp.^o ⁴⁵Then the Amalekites and the Canaanites who lived in that hill country came down and attacked them and beat them down all the way to Hormah.^p

Supplementary Offerings

15 The LORD said to Moses, ²“Speak to the Israelites and say to them: ‘After you enter the land I am giving you^q as a home ³and you present to the LORD food offerings from the herd or the flock,^r as an aroma pleasing to the LORD^s — whether burnt offerings^t or sacrifices, for special vows or freewill offerings^u or festival offerings^v — ⁴then the person who brings an offering shall present to the LORD a grain offering^w of a tenth of an ephah^a of the finest flour mixed with

14:36
^e Nu 13:4-16
^f Nu 13:32
 14:37
^g 1Co 10:10
^h Nu 16:49
 14:38 ⁱ Jos 14:6
 14:39 ^j Ex 33:4
 14:40 ^k Dt 1:41
 14:41
^l 2Ch 24:20
 14:42 ^m Dt 1:42
 14:44 ⁿ Dt 1:43
^o Nu 31:6
 14:45
^p Nu 21:3;
 Dt 1:44;
 Jdg 1:17
 15:2 ^q Lev 23:10
 15:3 ^r Lev 1:2
^s ver 24;
 Ge 8:21;
 Ex 29:18
^t Nu 28:19, 27
^u Lev 22:18,
 21; Ezr 1:4
^v Lev 23:1-44
 15:4 ^w Lev 2:1;
 6:14

a quarter of a hin^b of olive oil. ⁵With each lamb for the burnt offering or the sacrifice, prepare a quarter of a hin of wine^x as a drink offering.

⁶“With a ram^y prepare a grain offering^z of two-tenths of an ephah^c of the finest flour mixed with a third of a hin^d of olive oil,^a ⁷and a third of a hin of wine as a drink offering. Offer it as an aroma pleasing to the LORD.

⁸“When you prepare a young bull as a burnt offering or sacrifice, for a special vow or a fellowship offering^b to the LORD, ⁹bring with the bull a grain offering of three-tenths of an ephah^{cc} of the finest flour mixed with half a hin^f of olive oil, ¹⁰and also bring half a hin of wine as a drink offering. This will be a food offering, an aroma pleasing to the LORD. ¹¹Each bull or ram, each lamb or young goat, is to be prepared in this manner. ¹²Do this for each one, for as many as you prepare.

¹³“Everyone who is native-born^d must do these things in this way when they present a food offering as an aroma pleasing to the LORD. ¹⁴For the generations to come, whenever a foreigner or anyone else living among you presents a food offering as an aroma pleasing to the LORD, they must do exactly as you do. ¹⁵The community is to have the same rules for you and for the foreigner residing among you; this is a lasting ordinance for the generations to come.^e You and the foreigner shall be the same before the LORD: ¹⁶The same laws and regulations will apply both to you and to the foreigner residing among you.^f”

¹⁷The LORD said to Moses, ¹⁸“Speak to the Israelites and say to them: ‘When you enter the land to which I am taking you⁹ and you eat the food of the land, ⁹present a portion as an offering to the LORD. ²⁰Present a loaf from the first of your ground meal^h

15:5 ^x Nu 28:7,
 14
 15:6 ^y Lev 5:15
^z Nu 28:12
^a Eze 46:14
 15:8 ^b Lev 1:3;
 3:1
 15:9 ^c Lev 14:10
 15:13
^d Lev 16:29
 15:15 ^e ver 29;
 Nu 9:14
 15:16 ^f Nu 9:14
 15:19 ^g Jos 5:11,
 12
 15:20
^h Ex 34:26;
 Lev 23:14;
 Dt 26:10

^a 4 That is, probably about 3 1/2 pounds or about 1.6 kilograms ^b 4 That is, about 1 quart or about 1 liter; also in verse 5 ^c 6 That is, probably about 7 pounds or about 3.2 kilograms ^d 6 That is, about 1 1/3 quarts or about 1.3 liters; also in verse 7 ^e 9 That is, probably about 11 pounds or about 5 kilograms ^f 9 That is, about 2 quarts or about 1.9 liters; also in verse 10

and present it as an offering from the threshing floor.ⁱ ²¹Throughout the generations to come you are to give this offering to the LORD from the first of your ground meal.^j

Offerings for Unintentional Sins

²²“Now if you as a community unintentionally fail to keep any of these commands the LORD gave Moses^k — ²³any of the LORD’s commands to you through him, from the day the LORD gave them and continuing through the generations to come — ²⁴and if this is done unintentionally without the community being aware of it,^l then the whole community is to offer a young bull for a burnt offering^m as an aroma pleasing to the LORD, along with its prescribed grain offering and drink offering, and a male goat for a sin offering.^{an} ²⁵The priest is to make atonement for the whole Israelite community, and they will be forgiven,^o for it was not intentional and they have presented to the LORD for their wrong a food offering and a sin offering. ²⁶The whole Israelite community and the foreigners residing among them will be forgiven, because all the people were involved in the unintentional wrong.^p

²⁷“But if just one person sins unintentionally,^q that person must bring a year-old female goat for a sin offering. ²⁸The priest is to make atonement before the LORD for the one who erred by sinning unintentionally, and when atonement has been made, that person will be forgiven.^r ²⁹One and the same law applies to everyone who sins unintentionally, whether a native-born Israelite or a foreigner residing among you.

³⁰“But anyone who sins defiantly,^s whether native-born or foreigner,^t blasphemes the LORD and must be cut off from the people of Israel. ³¹Because they have despised the LORD’s word and broken his commands,^u they must surely be cut off; their guilt remains on them.^v”

The Sabbath-Breaker Put to Death

³²While the Israelites were in the wilderness, a man was found gath-

15:20 ⁱ Lev 2:14
15:21 ^j Ro 11:16
15:22 ^k Lev 4:2
15:24 ^l Lev 5:15
^m Lev 4:14
ⁿ Lev 4:3
15:25
^o Lev 4:20;
Ro 3:25;
Heb 2:17
15:26 ^p ver 24
15:27
^q Lev 4:27
15:28 ^r Lev 4:35
15:30
^s Nu 14:40-44;
Dt 1:43; 17:13;
Ps 19:13 ^t ver 14
15:31 ^u 2Sa 12:9;
Ps 119:126;
Pr 13:13
^v Lev 5:1;
Eze 18:20

ering wood on the Sabbath day.^w ³³Those who found him gathering wood brought him to Moses and Aaron and the whole assembly, ³⁴and they kept him in custody, because it was not clear what should be done to him.^x ³⁵Then the LORD said to Moses, “The man must die.^y The whole assembly must stone him outside the camp.” ³⁶So the assembly took him outside the camp and stoned him to death, as the LORD commanded Moses.

Tassels on Garments

³⁷The LORD said to Moses, ³⁸“Speak to the Israelites and say to them: “Throughout the generations to come you are to make tassels on the corners of your garments,^a with a blue cord on each tassel. ³⁹You will have these tassels to look at and so you will remember^b all the commands of the LORD, that you may obey them and not prostitute yourselves by chasing after the lusts of your own hearts and eyes. ⁴⁰Then you will remember to obey all my commands and will be consecrated to your God.^c ⁴¹I am the LORD your God, who brought you out of Egypt to be your God. I am the LORD your God.”

Korah, Dathan and Abiram

16 Korah^d son of Izhar, the son of Kohath, the son of Levi, and certain Reubenites — Dathan and Abiram, sons of Eliab,^e and On son of Peleth — became insolent^b ²and rose up against Moses. With them were 250 Israelite men, well-known community leaders who had been appointed members of the council.^f ³They came as a group to oppose Moses and Aaron^g and said to them, “You have gone too far! The whole community is holy,^h every one of them, and the LORD is with them.ⁱ Why then do you set yourselves above the LORD’s assembly?”^j

⁴When Moses heard this, he fell facedown.^k ⁵Then he said to Korah and all his followers: “In the morning

15:32
^w Ex 31:14, 15;
35:2, 3
15:34 ^x Nu 9:8
15:35 ^y Ex 31:14,
15; Dt 21:21
^z Lev 20:2;
24:14; Ac 7:58
15:38
^a Dt 22:12;
Mt 23:5
15:39 ^b Dt 4:23;
6:12; Ps 73:27
15:40
^c Lev 11:44;
Ro 12:1;
Col 1:22;
1Pe 1:15
16:1 ^d Jude 1:11
^e Nu 26:8;
Dt 11:6
16:2 ^f Nu 1:16;
26:9
16:3 ^g ver 7;
Ps 106:16
^h Ex 19:6
ⁱ Nu 14:14
^j Nu 12:2
16:4 ^k Nu 14:5

^a 24 Or purification offering; also in verses 25 and 27 ^b 1 Or Peleth — took men

the LORD will show who belongs to him and who is holy,¹ and he will have that person come near him. The man he chooses^m he will cause to come near him. ⁶You, Korah, and all your followers are to do this: Take censers ⁷and tomorrow put burning coals and incense in them before the LORD. The man the LORD chooses will be the one who is holy. You Levites have gone too far!”

⁸Moses also said to Korah, “Now listen, you Levites! ⁹Isn’t it enough for you that the God of Israel has separated you from the rest of the Israelite community and brought you near himself to do the work at the LORD’s tabernacle and to stand before the community and minister to them?ⁿ ¹⁰He has brought you and all your fellow Levites near himself, but now you are trying to get the priesthood too.^o ¹¹It is against the LORD that you and all your followers have banded together. Who is Aaron that you should grumble^p against him?^q”

¹²Then Moses summoned Dathan and Abiram, the sons of Eliab. But they said, “We will not come! ¹³Isn’t it enough that you have brought us up out of a land flowing with milk and honey to kill us in the wilderness?^r And now you also want to lord it over us!^s ¹⁴Moreover, you haven’t brought us into a land flowing with milk and honey^t or given us an inheritance of fields and vineyards.^u Do you want to treat these men like slaves?^a^v No, we will not come!”

¹⁵Then Moses became very angry and said to the LORD, “Do not accept their offering. I have not taken so much as a donkey^w from them, nor have I wronged any of them.”

¹⁶Moses said to Korah, “You and all your followers are to appear before the LORD tomorrow—you and they and Aaron.^x ¹⁷Each man is to take his censer and put incense in it—250 censers in all—and present it before the LORD. You and Aaron are to present your censers also.” ¹⁸So each of them took his censer, put burning coals and incense in it, and stood with Moses and Aaron at the entrance to the tent of meeting. ¹⁹When Korah

16:5 ¹Lev 10:3;
2Ti 2:19*
m Nu 17:5;
Ps 65:4;
16:9 ¹Nu 3:6;
Dt 10:8
16:10
o Nu 3:10; 18:7
16:11
p 1Co 10:10
q Ex 16:7
16:13 ¹Nu 14:2
s Ac 7:27, 35
16:14
t Lev 20:24
u Ex 22:5;
23:11; Nu 20:5
v Jdg 16:21;
1Sa 11:2
16:15 ¹1Sa 12:3
16:16 ^xver 6

had gathered all his followers in opposition to them^y at the entrance to the tent of meeting, the glory of the LORD^z appeared to the entire assembly. ²⁰The LORD said to Moses and Aaron, ²¹“Separate yourselves from this assembly so I can put an end to them at once.”^a

²²But Moses and Aaron fell face-down^b and cried out, “O God, the God who gives breath to all living things,^c will you be angry with the entire assembly when only one man sins?”^d

²³Then the LORD said to Moses, ²⁴“Say to the assembly, ‘Move away from the tents of Korah, Dathan and Abiram.’”

²⁵Moses got up and went to Dathan and Abiram, and the elders of Israel followed him. ²⁶He warned the assembly, “Move back from the tents of these wicked men!^e Do not touch anything belonging to them, or you will be swept away^f because of all their sins.” ²⁷So they moved away from the tents of Korah, Dathan and Abiram. Dathan and Abiram had come out and were standing with their wives, children and little ones at the entrances to their tents.

²⁸Then Moses said, “This is how you will know that the LORD has sent me^g to do all these things and that it was not my idea: ²⁹If these men die a natural death and suffer the fate of all mankind, then the LORD has not sent me.^h ³⁰But if the LORD brings about something totally new, and the earth opens its mouth and swallows them, with everything that belongs to them, and they go down alive into the realm of the dead,ⁱ then you will know that these men have treated the LORD with contempt.”

³¹As soon as he finished saying all this, the ground under them split apart^j ³²and the earth opened its mouth and swallowed them^k and their households, and all those associated with Korah, together with their possessions. ³³They went down alive into the realm of the dead, with everything they owned; the earth closed over them, and they perished

^a 14 Or to deceive these men; Hebrew *Will you gouge out the eyes of these men*

16:19 ^yver 42
z Ex 16:7;
Nu 14:10; 20:6
16:21 ^aEx 32:10
16:22 ^bNu 14:5
c Nu 27:16;
Job 12:10;
Heb 12:9
d Ge 18:23
16:26
e Isa 52:11
f Ge 19:15
16:28 ^gEx 3:12;
Jn 5:36; 6:38
16:29
h Ecc 3:19
16:30 ⁱver 33;
Ps 55:15
16:31 ^jMic 1:3-4
16:32
k Nu 26:11;
Dt 11:6;
Ps 106:17

and were gone from the community. ³⁴At their cries, all the Israelites around them fled, shouting, “The earth is going to swallow us too!”

³⁵And fire came out from the LORD^l and consumed^m the 250 men who were offering the incense.

³⁶The LORD said to Moses, ³⁷“Tell Eleazar son of Aaron, the priest, to remove the censers from the charred remains and scatter the coals some distance away, for the censers are holy — ³⁸the censers of the men who sinned at the cost of their lives.ⁿ Hammer the censers into sheets to overlay the altar, for they were presented before the LORD and have become holy. Let them be a sign^o to the Israelites.”

³⁹So Eleazar the priest collected the bronze censers brought by those who had been burned to death, and he had them hammered out to overlay the altar, ⁴⁰as the LORD directed him through Moses. This was to remind the Israelites that no one except a descendant of Aaron should come to burn incense^p before the LORD,^q or he would become like Korah and his followers.^r

⁴¹The next day the whole Israelite community grumbled against Moses and Aaron. “You have killed the LORD’s people,” they said.

⁴²But when the assembly gathered in opposition^s to Moses and Aaron and turned toward the tent of meeting, suddenly the cloud covered it and the glory of the LORD appeared. ⁴³Then Moses and Aaron went to the front of the tent of meeting, ⁴⁴and the LORD said to Moses, ⁴⁵“Get away from this assembly so I can put an end to them at once.” And they fell facedown.

⁴⁶Then Moses said to Aaron, “Take your censer and put incense in it, along with burning coals from the altar, and hurry to the assembly^t to make atonement^u for them. Wrath has come out from the LORD; the plague^v has started.” ⁴⁷So Aaron did as Moses said, and ran into the midst of the assembly. The plague had already started among the people,^w but Aaron offered the incense and made

16:35 ^lNu 11:1-3; 26:10
^mLev 10:2
 16:38 ⁿPr 20:2
^oNu 26:10;
 Eze 14:8;
 2Pe 2:6
 16:40
^pEx 30:7-10; Nu 1:51
^q2Ch 26:18
^rNu 3:10
 16:42 ^sver 19;
 Nu 20:6
 16:46
^tLev 10:6
^uNu 18:5;
 25:13; Dt 9:22
^vNu 8:19;
 Ps 106:29
 16:47
^wNu 25:6-8

atonement for them. ⁴⁸He stood between the living and the dead, and the plague stopped.^x ⁴⁹But 14,700 people died from the plague, in addition to those who had died because of Korah.^y ⁵⁰Then Aaron returned to Moses at the entrance to the tent of meeting, for the plague had stopped.^a

The Budding of Aaron’s Staff

17^b The LORD said to Moses, ²“Speak to the Israelites and get twelve staffs from them, one from the leader of each of their ancestral tribes. Write the name of each man on his staff. ³On the staff of Levi write Aaron’s name,² for there must be one staff for the head of each ancestral tribe. ⁴Place them in the tent of meeting in front of the ark of the covenant law,^a where I meet with you.^b ⁵The staff belonging to the man I choose^c will sprout, and I will rid myself of this constant grumbling against you by the Israelites.”

⁶So Moses spoke to the Israelites, and their leaders gave him twelve staffs, one for the leader of each of their ancestral tribes, and Aaron’s staff was among them. ⁷Moses placed the staffs before the LORD in the tent of the covenant law.^d

⁸The next day Moses entered the tent and saw that Aaron’s staff, which represented the tribe of Levi, had not only sprouted but had budded, blossomed and produced almonds.^e ⁹Then Moses brought out all the staffs from the LORD’s presence to all the Israelites. They looked at them, and each of the leaders took his own staff.

¹⁰The LORD said to Moses, “Put back Aaron’s staff in front of the ark of the covenant law, to be kept as a sign to the rebellious.^f This will put an end to their grumbling against me, so that they will not die.” ¹¹Moses did just as the LORD commanded him.

¹²The Israelites said to Moses, “We will die! We are lost, we are all lost!^g ¹³Anyone who even comes near the tabernacle of the LORD will die.^h Are we all going to die?”

^a 50 In Hebrew texts 16:36-50 is numbered 17:1-15.

^b In Hebrew texts 17:1-13 is numbered 17:16-28.

16:48
^xNu 25:8;
 Ps 106:30
 16:49 ^yver 32
 17:3 ^zNu 1:3
 17:4 ^aver 7
^bEx 25:22
 17:5 ^cNu 16:5
 17:7 ^dEx 38:21;
 Ac 7:44
 17:8
^eEze 17:24;
 Heb 9:4
 17:10 ^fDt 9:24
 17:12 ^gIlsa 6:5
 17:13 ^hNu 1:51

Duties of Priests and Levites

18 The LORD said to Aaron, “You, your sons and your family are to bear the responsibility for offenses connected with the sanctuary,ⁱ and you and your sons alone are to bear the responsibility for offenses connected with the priesthood. ²Bring your fellow Levites from your ancestral tribe to join you and assist you when you and your sons minister^j before the tent of the covenant law. ³They are to be responsible to you and are to perform all the duties of the tent,^k but they must not go near the furnishings of the sanctuary or the altar. Otherwise both they and you will die.^l ⁴They are to join you and be responsible for the care of the tent of meeting — all the work at the tent — and no one else may come near where you are.

⁵“You are to be responsible for the care of the sanctuary and the altar,^m so that my wrath will not fall on the Israelites again. ⁶I myself have selected your fellow Levites from among the Israelites as a gift to you,ⁿ dedicated to the LORD to do the work at the tent of meeting. ⁷But only you and your sons may serve as priests in connection with everything at the altar and inside the curtain.^o I am giving you the service of the priesthood as a gift.^p Anyone else who comes near the sanctuary is to be put to death.^q”

Offerings for Priests and Levites

⁸Then the LORD said to Aaron, “I myself have put you in charge of the offerings presented to me; all the holy offerings the Israelites give me I give to you and your sons as your portion, your perpetual share.^r ⁹You are to have the part of the most holy offerings that is kept from the fire. From all the gifts they bring me as most holy offerings, whether grain^s or sin^{at} or guilt offerings,^u that part belongs to you and your sons. ¹⁰Eat it as something most holy; every male shall eat it.^v You must regard it as holy.

¹¹“This also is yours: whatever is set aside from the gifts of all the wave

18:1 ⁱEx 28:38
18:2 ^jNu 3:10
18:3 ^kNu 1:51
18:5 ^lver 7; Nu 4:15
18:5 ^mNu 16:46
18:6 ⁿNu 3:9
18:7 ^oHeb 9:3;
6 P ver 20;
Ex 29:9
18:8 ^pNu 3:10
18:8 ^rLev 6:16;
7:6, 31-34, 36
18:9 ^sLev 2:1
18:9 ^tLev 6:25
18:9 ^uLev 5:15; 7:7
18:10 ^vLev 6:16

18:11
^wEx 29:26
^xLev 22:1-16
18:12
^yEx 23:19;
Ne 10:35
18:13
^zEx 22:29;
23:19
18:14
^aLev 27:28
18:15 ^bEx 13:2
^cNu 3:46
^dEx 13:13
18:16 ^eLev 27:6
^fEx 30:13
18:17 ^gDt 15:19
^hLev 3:2
18:18 ⁱLev 7:30
18:19 ^jLev 2:13;
2Ch 13:5
18:20 ^kDt 12:12
^lDt 10:9;
14:27; 18:1-2;
Jos 13:33;
Eze 44:28
18:21
^mDt 14:22;
Mal 3:8
ⁿLev 27:30-33;
Heb 7:5

offerings^w of the Israelites. I give this to you and your sons and daughters as your perpetual share. Everyone in your household who is ceremonially clean^x may eat it.

¹²“I give you all the finest olive oil and all the finest new wine and grain they give the LORD as the firstfruits of their harvest.^y ¹³All the land’s firstfruits that they bring to the LORD will be yours.^z Everyone in your household who is ceremonially clean may eat it.

¹⁴“Everything in Israel that is devoted^b to the LORD^a is yours. ¹⁵The first offspring of every womb, both human and animal, that is offered to the LORD is yours.^b But you must redeem^c every firstborn son and every firstborn male of unclean animals.^d ¹⁶When they are a month old, you must redeem them at the redemption price set at five shekels^{ce} of silver, according to the sanctuary shekel,^f which weighs twenty gerahs.

¹⁷“But you must not redeem the firstborn of a cow, a sheep or a goat; they are holy.^g Splash their blood^h against the altar and burn their fat as a food offering, an aroma pleasing to the LORD. ¹⁸Their meat is to be yours, just as the breast of the wave offeringⁱ and the right thigh are yours. ¹⁹Whatever is set aside from the holy offerings the Israelites present to the LORD I give to you and your sons and daughters as your perpetual share. It is an everlasting covenant of saltⁱ before the LORD for both you and your offspring.”

²⁰The LORD said to Aaron, “You will have no inheritance in their land, nor will you have any share among them;^k I am your share and your inheritance^l among the Israelites.

²¹“I give to the Levites all the tithes^m in Israel as their inheritanceⁿ in return for the work they do while serving at the tent of meeting. ²²From now on the Israelites must not go near the tent of meeting, or they will bear the consequences of

^a 9 Or purification ^b 14 The Hebrew term refers to the irrevocable giving over of things or persons to the LORD. ^c 16 That is, about 2 ounces or about 58 grams

their sin and will die.^o ²³It is the Levites who are to do the work at the tent of meeting and bear the responsibility for any offenses they commit against it. This is a lasting ordinance for the generations to come. They will receive no inheritance^p among the Israelites. ²⁴Instead, I give to the Levites as their inheritance the tithes that the Israelites present as an offering to the LORD. That is why I said concerning them: ‘They will have no inheritance among the Israelites.’”

²⁵The LORD said to Moses, ²⁶“Speak to the Levites and say to them: ‘When you receive from the Israelites the tithe I give you^q as your inheritance, you must present a tenth of that tithe as the LORD’s offering.’ ²⁷Your offering will be reckoned to you as grain from the threshing floor or juice from the winepress. ²⁸In this way you also will present an offering to the LORD from all the tithes^s you receive from the Israelites. From these tithes you must give the LORD’s portion to Aaron the priest. ²⁹You must present as the LORD’s portion the best and holiest part of everything given to you.’”

³⁰“Say to the Levites: ‘When you present the best part, it will be reckoned to you as the product of the threshing floor or the winepress.’ ³¹You and your households may eat the rest of it anywhere, for it is your wages for your work at the tent of meeting. ³²By presenting the best part^u of it you will not be guilty in this matter; then you will not defile the holy offerings^v of the Israelites, and you will not die.’”

The Water of Cleansing

19 The LORD said to Moses and Aaron: ²“This is a requirement of the law that the LORD has commanded: Tell the Israelites to bring you a red heifer^w without defect or blemish^x and that has never been under a yoke.^y ³Give it to Eleazar^z the priest; it is to be taken outside the camp^a and slaughtered in his presence. ⁴Then Eleazar the priest is to take some of its blood on his finger and sprinkle^b it seven times toward the front of the tent of meet-

18:22
^o Lev 22:9;
 Nu 1:51
 18:23 ^p ver 20
 18:26 ^q ver 21
^r Ne 10:38
 18:28 ^s Mal 3:8
 18:30 ^t ver 27
 18:32
^u Lev 22:15
^v Lev 19:8
 19:2 ^w Ge 15:9;
 Heb 9:13
^x Lev 22:19-
 25 ^y Dt 21:3;
 1Sa 6:7
 19:3 ^z Nu 3:4
^a Lev 4:12, 21;
 Heb 13:11
 19:4 ^b Lev 4:17

ing. ⁵While he watches, the heifer is to be burned — its hide, flesh, blood and intestines.^c ⁶The priest is to take some cedar wood, hyssop^d and scarlet wool^e and throw them onto the burning heifer. ⁷After that, the priest must wash his clothes and bathe himself with water.^f He may then come into the camp, but he will be ceremonially unclean till evening. ⁸The man who burns it must also wash his clothes and bathe with water, and he too will be unclean till evening.

⁹“A man who is clean shall gather up the ashes of the heifer^g and put them in a ceremonially clean place outside the camp. They are to be kept by the Israelite community for use in the water of cleansing;^h it is for purification from sin. ¹⁰The man who gathers up the ashes of the heifer must also wash his clothes, and he too will be unclean till evening. This will be a lasting ordinance both for the Israelites and for the foreigners residing among them.

¹¹“Whoever touches a human corpseⁱ will be unclean for seven days.^j ¹²They must purify themselves with the water on the third day and on the seventh day;^k then they will be clean. But if they do not purify themselves on the third and seventh days, they will not be clean. ¹³If they fail to purify themselves after touching a human corpse,^l they defile the LORD’s tabernacle.^m They must be cut off from Israel.ⁿ Because the water of cleansing has not been sprinkled on them, they are unclean;^o their uncleanness remains on them.

¹⁴“This is the law that applies when a person dies in a tent: Anyone who enters the tent and anyone who is in it will be unclean for seven days, ¹⁵and every open container without a lid fastened on it will be unclean.

¹⁶“Anyone out in the open who touches someone who has been killed with a sword or someone who has died a natural death,^p or anyone who touches a human bone or a grave,^q will be unclean for seven days.

¹⁷“For the unclean person, put some ashes^r from the burned purification offering into a jar and pour

19:5 ^c Ex 29:14;
 19:6 ^d ver 18;
 Ps 51:7
^e Lev 14:4
 19:7 ^f Lev 11:25;
 16:26, 28; 22:6
 19:9 ^g Heb 9:13
^h ver 13; Nu 8:7
 19:11 ⁱ Lev 21:1;
 Nu 5:2
^j Nu 31:19
 19:12 ^k ver 19;
 Nu 31:19
 19:13 ^l Lev 20:3
^m Lev 15:31;
 2Ch 36:14
ⁿ Lev 7:20; 22:3
^o Hag 2:13
 19:16 ^p Nu 31:19
^q Mt 23:27
 19:17 ^r ver 9

fresh water over them. ¹⁸Then a man who is ceremonially clean is to take some hyssop,⁵ dip it in the water and sprinkle the tent and all the furnishings and the people who were there. He must also sprinkle anyone who has touched a human bone or a grave or anyone who has been killed or anyone who has died a natural death. ¹⁹The man who is clean is to sprinkle those who are unclean on the third and seventh days, and on the seventh day he is to purify them.[†] Those who are being cleansed must wash their clothes and bathe with water, and that evening they will be clean. ²⁰But if those who are unclean do not purify themselves, they must be cut off from the community, because they have defiled the sanctuary of the LORD. The water of cleansing has not been sprinkled on them, and they are unclean. ²¹This is a lasting ordinance for them.

“The man who sprinkles the water of cleansing must also wash his clothes, and anyone who touches the water of cleansing will be unclean till evening. ²²Anything that an unclean^u person touches becomes unclean, and anyone who touches it becomes unclean till evening.”

Water From the Rock

20 In the first month the whole Israelite community arrived at the Desert of Zin,^v and they stayed at Kadesh.^w There Miriam^x died and was buried.

²Now there was no water for the community,^y and the people gathered in opposition^z to Moses and Aaron. ³They quarreled^a with Moses and said, “If only we had died when our brothers fell dead before the LORD!^b ⁴Why did you bring the LORD’s community into this wilderness, that we and our livestock should die here?^c ⁵Why did you bring us up out of Egypt to this terrible place? It has no grain or figs, grapevines or pomegranates.^d And there is no water to drink!”

⁶Moses and Aaron went from the assembly to the entrance to the tent of meeting and fell facedown,^e and the glory of the LORD^f appeared

19:18 ⁵ver 6
19:19
[†]Eze 36:25;
Heb 10:22
19:22 ^uLev 5:2;
Hag 2:13,14
20:1 ^vNu 13:21
^wNu 33:36
^xEx 15:20
20:2 ^yEx 17:1
^zNu 16:19
20:3 ^aEx 17:2
^bNu 14:2;
16:31-35
20:4 ^cEx 14:11;
17:3; Nu 14:3;
16:13
20:5 ^dNu 16:14
20:6 ^eNu 14:5
[†]Nu 16:19

to them. ⁷The LORD said to Moses, ⁸“Take the staff,^g and you and your brother Aaron gather the assembly together. Speak to that rock before their eyes and it will pour out its water.^h You will bring water out of the rock for the community so they and their livestock can drink.”

⁹So Moses took the staff from the LORD’s presence,ⁱ just as he commanded him. ¹⁰He and Aaron gathered the assembly together in front of the rock and Moses said to them, “Listen, you rebels, must we bring you water out of this rock?”^j ¹¹Then Moses raised his arm and struck the rock twice with his staff. Water^k gushed out, and the community and their livestock drank.

¹²But the LORD said to Moses and Aaron, “Because you did not trust in me enough to honor me as holy^l in the sight of the Israelites, you will not bring this community into the land I give them.”^m

¹³These were the waters of Meribah,^{an} where the Israelites quarreled^o with the LORD and where he was proved holy among them.

Edom Denies Israel Passage

¹⁴Moses sent messengers from Kadesh^p to the king of Edom,^q saying:

“This is what your brother Israel says: You know^r about all the hardships that have come on us. ¹⁵Our ancestors went down into Egypt,^s and we lived there many years.^t The Egyptians mistreated^u us and our ancestors, ¹⁶but when we cried out to the LORD, he heard our cry^v and sent an angel^w and brought us out of Egypt.

“Now we are here at Kadesh, a town on the edge of your territory. ¹⁷Please let us pass through your country. We will not go through any field or vineyard, or drink water from any well. We will travel along the King’s Highway and not turn to the right or to the left until we have passed through your territory.”^x

20:8 ^gEx 4:17;
20 ^hEx 17:6;
Isa 43:20
20:9 ⁱNu 17:10
20:10
^jPs 106:32,33
20:11 ^kEx 17:6;
Dt 8:15;
Ps 78:16;
Isa 48:2;
1Co 10:4
20:12
^lNu 27:14
^mver 24;
Dt 1:37; 3:27
20:13 ⁿEx 17:7
^oDt 33:8;
Ps 95:8; 106:32
20:14
^pJdg 11:16-
17 ^qDt 2:4
^rJos 2:11; 9:9
20:15 ^sGe 46:6
^tGe 15:13;
Ex 12:40
^uEx 1:11;
Dt 26:6
20:16 ^vEx 2:23;
3:7 ^wEx 14:19
20:17
^xNu 21:22

^a 13 Meribah means quarreling.

¹⁸But Edom answered:

“You may not pass through here; if you try, we will march out and attack you with the sword.”

¹⁹The Israelites replied:

“We will go along the main road, and if we or our livestock^y drink any of your water, we will pay for it.^z We only want to pass through on foot — nothing else.”

²⁰Again they answered:

“You may not pass through.”

Then Edom came out against them with a large and powerful army. ²¹Since Edom refused to let them go through their territory, Israel turned away from them.^a

The Death of Aaron

²²The whole Israelite community set out from Kadesh and came to Mount Hor.^b ²³At Mount Hor, near the border of Edom,^c the LORD said to Moses and Aaron, ²⁴“Aaron will be gathered to his people.^d He will not enter the land I give the Israelites, because both of you rebelled against my command^e at the waters of Meribah. ²⁵Get Aaron and his son Eleazar and take them up Mount Hor.^f ²⁶Remove Aaron’s garments and put them on his son Eleazar, for Aaron will be gathered to his people;^g he will die there.”

²⁷Moses did as the LORD commanded: They went up Mount Hor in the sight of the whole community. ²⁸Moses removed Aaron’s garments and put them on his son Eleazar.^h And Aaron died thereⁱ on top of the mountain. Then Moses and Eleazar came down from the mountain, ²⁹and when the whole community learned that Aaron had died, all the Israelites mourned for him^j thirty days.

Arad Destroyed

21 When the Canaanite king of Arad,^k who lived in the Negev,^l heard that Israel was coming along the road to Atharim, he attacked

20:19
^y Ex 12:38
^z Dt 2:6, 28
 20:21 ^a Dt 2:8;
 Jdg 11:18
 20:22
^b Nu 33:37
 20:23
^c Nu 33:37
 20:24
^d Ge 25:8
^e ver 10
 20:25
^f Nu 33:38
 20:26 ^g ver 24
 20:28
^h Ex 29:29
ⁱ Nu 33:38;
 Dt 10:6; 32:50
 20:29 ^j Dt 34:8
 21:1
^k Nu 33:40;
 Jos 12:14
^l Jdg 1:9, 16

the Israelites and captured some of them. ²Then Israel made this vow to the LORD: “If you will deliver these people into our hands, we will totally destroy^a their cities.” ³The LORD listened to Israel’s plea and gave the Canaanites over to them. They completely destroyed them and their towns; so the place was named Hormah.^b

The Bronze Snake

⁴They traveled from Mount Hor^m along the route to the Red Sea,^c to go around Edom. But the people grew impatient on the way;ⁿ ⁵they spoke against God^o and against Moses, and said, “Why have you brought us up out of Egypt to die in the wilderness?^p There is no bread! There is no water! And we detest this miserable food!”^q

⁶Then the LORD sent venomous snakes^r among them; they bit the people and many Israelites died.^s ⁷The people came to Moses^t and said, “We sinned when we spoke against the LORD and against you. Pray that the LORD^u will take the snakes away from us.” So Moses prayed^v for the people.

⁸The LORD said to Moses, “Make a snake and put it up on a pole;^w anyone who is bitten can look at it and live.” ⁹So Moses made a bronze snake^x and put it up on a pole. Then when anyone was bitten by a snake and looked at the bronze snake, they lived.^y

The Journey to Moab

¹⁰The Israelites moved on and camped at Obboth.^z ¹¹Then they set out from Obboth and camped in Iye Abarim, in the wilderness that faces Moab^a toward the sunrise. ¹²From there they moved on and camped in the Zered Valley.^b ¹³They set out from there and camped alongside the Arnon^c, which is in the wilderness extending into Amorite territory. The Arnon is the border of Moab, between

^a 2 The Hebrew term refers to the irrevocable giving over of things or persons to the LORD, often by totally destroying them; also in verse 3.
^b 3 *Hormah* means *destruction*. ^c 4 Or the *Sea of Reeds*

21:4
^m Nu 20:22
ⁿ Dt 2:8;
 Jdg 11:18
 21:5 ^o Ps 78:19
^p Nu 14:2, 3
^q Nu 11:6
 21:6 ^r Dt 8:15;
 Jer 8:17
^s 1Co 10:9
 21:7 ^t Ps 78:34;
 Hos 5:15
^u Ex 8:8;
 Ac 8:24
^v Nu 11:2
 21:8 ^w Jn 3:14
 21:9 ^x 2Ki 18:4
^y Jn 3:14-15
 21:10
^z Nu 33:43
 21:11
^a Nu 33:44
 21:12 ^b Dt 2:13,
 14
 21:13
^c Nu 22:36;
 Jdg 11:13, 18

Moab and the Amorites. ¹⁴That is why the Book of the Wars of the LORD says:

“... Zahab^a in Suphah and the ravines,
the Arnon ¹⁵and^b the slopes of the ravines
that lead to the settlement of Ar^d
and lie along the border of Moab.”

¹⁶From there they continued on to Beer,^e the well where the LORD said to Moses, “Gather the people together and I will give them water.”

¹⁷Then Israel sang this song:^f

“Spring up, O well!
Sing about it,
¹⁸about the well that the princes dug,
that the nobles of the people sank —
the nobles with scepters and staffs.”

Then they went from the wilderness to Mattanah, ¹⁹from Mattanah to Nahaliel, from Nahaliel to Bamoth, ²⁰and from Bamoth to the valley in Moab where the top of Pisgah overlooks the wasteland.

Defeat of Sihon and Og

²¹Israel sent messengers to say to Sihon^g king of the Amorites:

²²“Let us pass through your country. We will not turn aside into any field or vineyard, or drink water from any well. We will travel along the King’s Highway until we have passed through your territory.^h”

²³But Sihon would not let Israel pass through his territory.ⁱ He mustered his entire army and marched out into the wilderness against Israel. When he reached Jahaz,^j he fought with Israel. ²⁴Israel, however, put him to the sword^k and took over his land from the Arnon to the Jabbok, but only as far as the Ammonites,^l because their border was fortified. ²⁵Israel captured all the cities of the Amorites^m and occupied them, including Heshbon and all its surround-

^{21:15} ^dver 28;
Dt 2:9, 18
^{21:16} ^eJdg 9:21
^{21:17} ^fEx 15:1
^{21:21} ^gDt 1:4;
2:26-27;
Jdg 11:19-21
^{21:22}
^hNu 20:17
^{21:23}
ⁱNu 20:21
^jDt 2:32;
Jdg 11:20
^{21:24} ^kDt 2:33;
Ps 135:10-11;
Am 2:9 ^lDt 2:37
^{21:25}
^mNu 13:29;
Jdg 10:11;
Am 2:10

ing settlements. ²⁶Heshbon was the city of Sihonⁿ king of the Amorites, who had fought against the former king of Moab and had taken from him all his land as far as the Arnon.

²⁷That is why the poets say:

“Come to Heshbon and let it be rebuilt;
let Sihon’s city be restored.

²⁸“Fire went out from Heshbon, a blaze from the city of Sihon.^o It consumed Ar^p of Moab, the citizens of Arnon’s heights.^q

²⁹Woe to you, Moab!^r You are destroyed, people of Chemosh!^s He has given up his sons as fugitives^t and his daughters as captives^u to Sihon king of the Amorites.

³⁰“But we have overthrown them; Heshbon’s dominion has been destroyed all the way to Dibon.^v

We have demolished them as far as Nophah,
which extends to Medeba.”

³¹So Israel settled in the land of the Amorites.

³²After Moses had sent spies to Jazer,^w the Israelites captured its surrounding settlements and drove out the Amorites who were there. ³³Then they turned and went up along the road toward Bashan^{x,y} and Og king of Bashan and his whole army marched out to meet them in battle at Edrei.^z

³⁴The LORD said to Moses, “Do not be afraid of him, for I have delivered him into your hands, along with his whole army and his land. Do to him what you did to Sihon king of the Amorites, who reigned in Heshbon.^a”

³⁵So they struck him down, together with his sons and his whole army, leaving them no survivors. And they took possession of his land.

Balak Summons Balaam

22 Then the Israelites traveled to the plains of Moab and

^a 14 Septuagint; Hebrew *Waheb* ^b 14, 15 Or “I have been given from Suphah and the ravines / of the Arnon” ¹⁵

^{21:26} ⁿDt 29:7;
Ps 135:11
^{21:28}
^oJer 48:45
^pver 15
^qNu 22:41;
Isa 15:2
^{21:29}
^rIsa 25:10;
Jer 48:46
^sJdg 11:24;
1Ki 11:7, 33;
2Ki 23:13;
Jer 48:7;
46 ^tIsa 15:5
^uIsa 16:2
^{21:30}
^vNu 32:3;
Isa 15:2;
Jer 48:18, 22
^{21:32}
^wNu 32:1, 3, 35;
Jer 48:32
^{21:33} ^xDt 3:3
^yDt 3:4
^zDt 1:4; 3:1, 10;
Jos 13:12, 31
^{21:34} ^aDt 3:2

camped along the Jordan across from Jericho.^b

²Now Balak son of Zippor^c saw all that Israel had done to the Amorites, ³and Moab was terrified because there were so many people. Indeed, Moab was filled with dread^d because of the Israelites.

⁴The Moabites said to the elders of Midian, "This horde is going to lick up everything around us, as an ox licks up the grass of the field."

So Balak son of Zippor, who was king of Moab at that time, ⁵sent messengers to summon Balaam son of Beor,^e who was at Pethor, near the Euphrates River, in his native land. Balak said:

"A people has come out of Egypt; they cover the face of the land and have settled next to me. ⁶Now come and put a curse^f on these people, because they are too powerful for me. Perhaps then I will be able to defeat them and drive them out of the land. For I know that whoever you bless is blessed, and whoever you curse is cursed."

⁷The elders of Moab and Midian left, taking with them the fee for divination.^g When they came to Balaam, they told him what Balak had said.

⁸"Spend the night here," Balaam said to them, "and I will report back to you with the answer the LORD gives me.^h" So the Moabite officials stayed with him.

⁹God came to Balaamⁱ and asked, ^j"Who are these men with you?"

¹⁰Balaam said to God, "Balak son of Zippor, king of Moab, sent me this message: ¹¹'A people that has come out of Egypt covers the face of the land. Now come and put a curse on them for me. Perhaps then I will be able to fight them and drive them away.'"

¹²But God said to Balaam, "Do not go with them. You must not put a curse on those people, because they are blessed.^k"

¹³The next morning Balaam got up and said to Balak's officials, "Go back to your own country, for the LORD has refused to let me go with you."

22:1 ^bNu 33:48
22:2 ^cJdg 11:25
22:3 ^dEx 15:15
22:5 ^eDt 23:4;
Jos 13:22;
24:9; Ne 13:2;
Mic 6:5;
2Pe 2:15
22:6 ^fver 12, 17;
Nu 23:7, 11, 13
22:7
^gNu 23:23; 24:1
22:8 ^hver 19
22:9 ⁱGe 20:3
1ver 20
22:12 ^kGe 12:2;
22:17; Nu 23:20

¹⁴So the Moabite officials returned to Balak and said, "Balaam refused to come with us."

¹⁵Then Balak sent other officials, more numerous and more distinguished than the first. ¹⁶They came to Balaam and said:

"This is what Balak son of Zippor says: Do not let anything keep you from coming to me, ¹⁷because I will reward you handsomely^l and do whatever you say. Come and put a curse^m on these people for me."

¹⁸But Balaam answered them, "Even if Balak gave me all the silver and gold in his palace, I could not do anything great or small to go beyond the command of the LORD my God.ⁿ ¹⁹Now spend the night here so that I can find out what else the LORD will tell me.^o"

²⁰That night God came to Balaam^p and said, "Since these men have come to summon you, go with them, but do only what I tell you."^q

Balaam's Donkey

²¹Balaam got up in the morning, saddled his donkey and went with the Moabite officials. ²²But God was very angry^r when he went, and the angel of the LORD^s stood in the road to oppose him. Balaam was riding on his donkey, and his two servants were with him. ²³When the donkey saw the angel of the LORD standing in the road with a drawn sword^t in his hand, it turned off the road into a field. Balaam beat it^u to get it back on the road.

²⁴Then the angel of the LORD stood in a narrow path through the vineyards, with walls on both sides. ²⁵When the donkey saw the angel of the LORD, it pressed close to the wall, crushing Balaam's foot against it. So he beat the donkey again.

²⁶Then the angel of the LORD moved on ahead and stood in a narrow place where there was no room to turn, either to the right or to the left. ²⁷When the donkey saw the angel of the LORD, it lay down under Balaam, and he was angry^v and beat

22:17 ^lver 37;
Nu 24:11
^mver 6
22:18 ⁿver 38;
Nu 23:12, 26;
24:13; 1Ki 22:14;
2Ch 18:13;
Jer 42:4
22:19 ^over 8
22:20
^pGe 20:3
^qver 35, 38;
Nu 23:5, 12,
16, 26; 24:13;
2Ch 18:13
22:22 ^rEx 4:14
^sGe 16:7;
Ex 23:20;
Jdg 13:3, 6, 13
22:23 ^tJos 5:13
^uver 25, 27
22:27 ^vNu 11:1;
Jas 1:19

it with his staff. ²⁸Then the LORD opened the donkey's mouth,^w and it said to Balaam, "What have I done to you to make you beat me these three times?^x"

²⁹Balaam answered the donkey, "You have made a fool of me! If only I had a sword in my hand, I would kill you right now.^y"

³⁰The donkey said to Balaam, "Am I not your own donkey, which you have always ridden, to this day? Have I been in the habit of doing this to you?"

"No," he said.

³¹Then the LORD opened Balaam's eyes,^z and he saw the angel of the LORD standing in the road with his sword drawn. So he bowed low and fell facedown.

³²The angel of the LORD asked him, "Why have you beaten your donkey these three times? I have come here to oppose you because your path is a reckless one before me.^a ³³The donkey saw me and turned away from me these three times. If it had not turned away, I would certainly have killed you by now,^a but I would have spared it."

³⁴Balaam said to the angel of the LORD, "I have sinned.^b I did not realize you were standing in the road to oppose me. Now if you are displeased, I will go back."

³⁵The angel of the LORD said to Balaam, "Go with the men, but speak only what I tell you." So Balaam went with Balak's officials.

³⁶When Balak heard that Balaam was coming, he went out to meet him at the Moabite town on the Arnon^c border, at the edge of his territory. ³⁷Balak said to Balaam, "Did I not send you an urgent summons? Why didn't you come to me? Am I really not able to reward you?"

³⁸"Well, I have come to you now," Balaam replied. "But I can't say whatever I please. I must speak only what God puts in my mouth."^d

³⁹Then Balaam went with Balak to Kiriath Huzoth. ⁴⁰Balak sacrificed cattle and sheep,^e and gave some to Balaam and the officials who were with him. ⁴¹The next morning Balak

22:28
w 2Pe 2:16
x ver 32
22:29
y Dt 25:4;
Pr 12:10; 27:23-27; Mt 15:19
22:31 z Ge 21:19
22:33 a ver 29
22:34
b Ge 39:9;
Nu 14:40;
1Sa 15:24,
30; 2Sa 12:13;
24:10;
Job 33:27;
Ps 51:4
22:36
c Nu 21:13
22:38
d Nu 23:5, 16, 26
22:40
e Nu 23:1, 14,
29; Eze 45:23

22:41
f Nu 21:28
g Nu 23:13
23:1 h Nu 22:40
23:2 i ver 14, 30
23:3 j ver 15
23:4 k ver 16
23:5 l Dt 18:18;
Jer 1:9
m Nu 22:20
23:6 n ver 17
23:7 o Nu 22:5
p ver 18;
Nu 24:3, 21
q Nu 22:6;
Dt 23:4
23:8 r Nu 22:12
23:9 s Ex 33:16;
Dt 32:8; 33:28
23:10 t Ge 13:16
u Ps 116:15;
Isa 57:1
v Ps 37:37

took Balaam up to Bamoth Baal,^f and from there he could see the outskirts of the Israelite camp.^g

Balaam's First Message

23 Balaam said, "Build me seven altars here, and prepare seven bulls and seven rams^h for me." ²Balak did as Balaam said, and the two of them offered a bull and a ram on each altar.ⁱ

³Then Balaam said to Balak, "Stay here beside your offering while I go aside. Perhaps the LORD will come to meet with me.^j Whatever he reveals to me I will tell you." Then he went off to a barren height.

⁴God met with him,^k and Balaam said, "I have prepared seven altars, and on each altar I have offered a bull and a ram."

⁵The LORD put a word in Balaam's mouth^l and said, "Go back to Balak and give him this word."^m

⁶So he went back to him and found him standing beside his offering, with all the Moabite officials.ⁿ ⁷Then Balaam^o spoke his message:^p

"Balak brought me from Aram,
the king of Moab from the
eastern mountains.

'Come,' he said, 'curse Jacob
for me;
come, denounce Israel.'^q

⁸How can I curse
those whom God has not
cursed?^r

How can I denounce
those whom the LORD has not
denounced?

⁹From the rocky peaks I see
them,
from the heights I view them.
I see a people who live apart
and do not consider themselves
one of the nations.^s

¹⁰Who can count the dust of Jacob^t
or number even a fourth of
Israel?

Let me die the death of the
righteous,^u
and may my final end be like
theirs!^v"

^a 32 The meaning of the Hebrew for this clause is uncertain.

¹¹Balak said to Balaam, "What have you done to me? I brought you to curse my enemies, but you have done nothing but bless them!"^w

¹²He answered, "Must I not speak what the LORD puts in my mouth?"^x

Balaam's Second Message

¹³Then Balak said to him, "Come with me to another place where you can see them; you will not see them all but only the outskirts of their camp. And from there, curse them for me."¹⁴So he took him to the field of Zophim on the top of Pisgah, and there he built seven altars and offered a bull and a ram on each altar.^y

¹⁵Balaam said to Balak, "Stay here beside your offering while I meet with him over there."

¹⁶The LORD met with Balaam and put a word in his mouth^z and said, "Go back to Balak and give him this word."

¹⁷So he went to him and found him standing beside his offering, with the Moabite officials. Balak asked him, "What did the LORD say?"

¹⁸Then he spoke his message:

"Arise, Balak, and listen;
hear me, son of Zippor.

¹⁹God is not human,^a that he
should lie,
not a human being, that he
should change his mind.^b
Does he speak and then not act?
Does he promise and not
fulfill?

²⁰I have received a command to
bless;
he has blessed,^c and I cannot
change it.^d

²¹"No misfortune is seen in Jacob,^e
no misery observed^a in
Israel.^f

The LORD their God is with
them;^g
the shout of the King^h is among
them.

²²God brought them out of Egypt;ⁱ
they have the strength of a
wild ox.^j

²³There is no divination against^b
Jacob,
no evil omens^k against^b Israel.

23:11
^w Nu 24:10;
Ne 13:2
23:12
^x Nu 22:20, 38
23:14 ^y ver 2
23:16
^z Nu 22:38
23:19
^a Isa 55:9;
Hos 11:9
^b 1Sa 15:29;
Mal 3:6;
Titus 1:2;
Jas 1:17
23:20
^c Ge 22:17;
Nu 22:12
^d Isa 43:13
23:21 ^e Ps 32:2,
5; Ro 4:7-8
^f Isa 40:2;
Jer 50:20
^g Ex 29:45,
46; Ps 145:18
^h Dt 33:5;
Ps 89:15-18
23:22 ⁱ Nu 24:8
^j Dt 33:17;
Job 39:9
23:23
^k Nu 24:11;
Jos 13:22

It will now be said of Jacob
and of Israel, 'See what God has
done!'

²⁴The people rise like a lioness;^l
they rouse themselves like a
lion^m
that does not rest till it devours
its prey
and drinks the blood of its
victims."

²⁵Then Balak said to Balaam, "Neither curse them at all nor bless them at all!"

²⁶Balaam answered, "Did I not tell you I must do whatever the LORD says?"

Balaam's Third Message

²⁷Then Balak said to Balaam, "Come, let me take you to another place.ⁿ Perhaps it will please God to let you curse them for me from there."²⁸And Balak took Balaam to the top of Peor,^o overlooking the wasteland.

²⁹Balaam said, "Build me seven altars here, and prepare seven bulls and seven rams for me."³⁰Balak did as Balaam had said, and offered a bull and a ram on each altar.

24 Now when Balaam saw that it pleased the LORD to bless Israel, he did not resort to divination^p as at other times, but turned his face toward the wilderness.^q ²When Balaam looked out and saw Israel encamped tribe by tribe, the Spirit of God came on him^r ³and he spoke his message:

"The prophecy of Balaam son of
Beor,
the prophecy of one whose eye
sees clearly,
⁴the prophecy of one who hears
the words of God,^s
who sees a vision from the
Almighty,^t
who falls prostrate, and whose
eyes are opened:

⁵"How beautiful are your tents,
Jacob,
your dwelling places, Israel!

^a 21 Or He has not looked on Jacob's offenses / or on the wrongs found ^b 23 Or in

^c 4 Hebrew Shaddai; also in verse 16

23:24 ^l Na 2:11
^m Ge 49:9
23:27 ⁿ ver 13
23:28
^o Ps 106:28
24:1 ^p Nu 23:23
^q Nu 23:28
24:2 ^r Nu 11:25,
26; 1Sa 10:10;
19:20; 2Ch 15:1
24:4
^s Nu 22:20
^t Ge 15:1

⁶“Like valleys they spread out,
like gardens beside a river,
like aloes^u planted by the LORD,
like cedars beside the waters.^v

⁷Water will flow from their
buckets;
their seed will have abundant
water.

“Their king will be greater than
Agag;^w
their kingdom will be exalted.^x

⁸“God brought them out of Egypt;
they have the strength of a
wild ox.

They devour hostile nations
and break their bones in
pieces;^y
with their arrows they pierce
them.^z

⁹Like a lion they crouch and lie
down,
like a lioness^a — who dares to
rouse them?

“May those who bless you be
blessed
and those who curse you be
cursed!”^b

¹⁰Then Balak’s anger burned
against Balaam. He struck his hands
together^c and said to him, “I sum-
moned you to curse my enemies,
but you have blessed them^d these
three times.^e ¹¹Now leave at once and
go home! I said I would reward you
handsomely,^f but the LORD has kept
you from being rewarded.”

¹²Balaam answered Balak, “Did I
not tell the messengers you sent me,^g
¹³‘Even if Balak gave me all the silver
and gold in his palace, I could not
do anything of my own accord, good
or bad, to go beyond the command
of the LORD^h — and I must say only
what the LORD says?’ⁱ ¹⁴Now I am go-
ing back to my people, but come, let
me warn you of what this people will
do to your people in days to come.”^j

Balaam’s Fourth Message

¹⁵Then he spoke his message:

“The prophecy of Balaam son of
Beor,
the prophecy of one whose eye
sees clearly,

24:6 ^uPs 45:8
^vPs 1:3; 104:16
24:7 ^w2Sa 15:8
^x2Sa 5:12;
1Ch 14:2;
Ps 145:11-13
24:8 ^yPs 2:9;
Jer 50: 17
^zPs 45:5
24:9 ^aGe 49:9;
Nu 23:24
^bGe 12:3
24:10
^cEze 21:14
^dNu 23:11
^eNe 13:2
24:11 ^fNu 22:17
24:12
^gNu 22:18
24:13
^hNu 22:18
ⁱNu 22:20
24:14 ^jGe 49:1;
Nu 31:8,
16; Da 2:28;
Mic 6:5

¹⁶the prophecy of one who hears
the words of God,
who has knowledge from the
Most High,
who sees a vision from the
Almighty,
who falls prostrate, and whose
eyes are opened:

¹⁷“I see him, but not now;
I behold him, but not near.^k
A star will come out of Jacob;^l
a scepter will rise out of
Israel.^m
He will crush the foreheads of
Moab,ⁿ
the skulls^a of^b all the people of
Sheth.^c

¹⁸Edom^o will be conquered;
Seir, his enemy, will be
conquered,
but Israel will grow strong.

¹⁹A ruler will come out of Jacob^p
and destroy the survivors of
the city.”

Balaam’s Fifth Message

²⁰Then Balaam saw Amalek^q and
spoke his message:

“Amalek was first among the
nations,
but their end will be utter
destruction.”

Balaam’s Sixth Message

²¹Then he saw the Kenites^r and
spoke his message:

“Your dwelling place is secure,
your nest is set in a rock;
²²yet you Kenites will be
destroyed
when Ashur^s takes you
captive.”

Balaam’s Seventh Message

²³Then he spoke his message:

“Alas! Who can live when God
does this?”^d

^a 17 Samaritan Pentateuch (see also Jer. 48:45);
the meaning of the word in the Masoretic Text is
uncertain. ^b 17 Or possibly Moab, / batter
^c 17 Or all the noisy boasters ^d 23 Masoretic
Text; with a different word division of the
Hebrew *The people from the islands will gather
from the north.*

24:17 ^kRev 1:7
^lMt 2:2
^mGe 49:10
ⁿNu 21:29;
Isa 15:1-16:14
24:18
^oAm 9:12
24:19
^pGe 49:10;
Mic 5:2
24:20
^qEx 17:14
24:21 ^rGe 15:19
24:22
^sGe 10:22

²⁴ Ships will come from the shores of Cyprus;^t they will subdue Ashur and Eber,^u but they too will come to ruin.^v”

²⁵Then Balaam^w got up and returned home, and Balak went his own way.

Moab Seduces Israel

25 While Israel was staying in Shittim,^x the men began to indulge in sexual immorality^y with Moabite women,^z ²who invited them to the sacrifices^a to their gods.^b The people ate the sacrificial meal and bowed down before these gods. ³So Israel yoked themselves to the Baal of Peor.^c And the LORD’s anger burned against them.

⁴The LORD said to Moses, “Take all the leaders of these people, kill them and expose them in broad daylight before the LORD,^d so that the LORD’s fierce anger^e may turn away from Israel.”

⁵So Moses said to Israel’s judges, “Each of you must put to death^f those of your people who have yoked themselves to the Baal of Peor.”

⁶Then an Israelite man brought into the camp a Midianite woman right before the eyes of Moses and the whole assembly of Israel while they were weeping at the entrance to the tent of meeting. ⁷When Phinehas son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron, the priest, saw this, he left the assembly, took a spear in his hand ⁸and followed the Israelite into the tent. He drove the spear into both of them, right through the Israelite man and into the woman’s stomach. Then the plague against the Israelites was stopped;⁹ ⁹but those who died in the plague^h numbered 24,000.ⁱ

¹⁰The LORD said to Moses, ¹¹“Phinehas son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron, the priest, has turned my anger away from the Israelites.^j Since he was as zealous for my honor^k among them as I am, I did not put an end to them in my zeal. ¹²Therefore tell him I am making my covenant of peace^l with him. ¹³He and his descendants will

24:24 ^tGe 10:4
^uGe 10:21
^vver 20
24:25
^wNu 31:8
25:1 ^xJos 2:1;
Mic 6:5
^y1Co 10:8;
Rev 2:14
^zNu 31:16
25:2 ^aEx 34:15
^bEx 20:5;
Dt 32:38;
1Co 10:20
25:3
^cPs 106:28;
Hos 9:10
25:4 ^dDt 4:3
^eDt 13:17
25:5 ^fEx 32:27
25:8
^gNu 16:46-48;
Ps 106:30
25:9
^hNu 14:37;
1Co 10:8
ⁱNu 31:16
25:11
^jPs 106:30
^kEx 20:5;
Dt 32:16, 21;
Ps 78:58
25:12
^lIsa 54:10;
Eze 34:25;
Mal 2:4, 5

have a covenant of a lasting priesthood,^m because he was zealous for the honor of his God and made atonementⁿ for the Israelites.”

¹⁴The name of the Israelite who was killed with the Midianite woman was Zimri son of Salu, the leader of a Simeonite family. ¹⁵And the name of the Midianite woman who was put to death was Kozbi^o daughter of Zur, a tribal chief of a Midianite family.^p

¹⁶The LORD said to Moses, ¹⁷“Treat the Midianites^q as enemies and kill them. ¹⁸They treated you as enemies when they deceived you in the Peor incident^r involving their sister Kozbi, the daughter of a Midianite leader, the woman who was killed when the plague came as a result of that incident.”

The Second Census

26 After the plague the LORD said to Moses and Eleazar son of Aaron, the priest, ²“Take a census^s of the whole Israelite community by families — all those twenty years old or more who are able to serve in the army^t of Israel.” ³So on the plains of Moab^u by the Jordan across from Jericho,^v Moses and Eleazar the priest spoke with them and said, ⁴“Take a census of the men twenty years old or more, as the LORD commanded Moses.”

These were the Israelites who came out of Egypt:

⁵The descendants of Reuben, the firstborn son of Israel, were:

through Hanok,^w the Hanokite clan;
through Pallu,^x the Palluite clan;
⁶through Hezron, the Hezronite clan;
through Karmi, the Karmite clan.

⁷These were the clans of Reuben; those numbered were 43,730.

⁸The son of Pallu was Eliab,^y and the sons of Eliab^y were Nemuel, Dathan and Abiram. The same Dathan and Abiram were the community^z officials who rebelled against Moses and Aaron and were among Korah’s followers when they rebelled against

25:13 ^mEx 29:9
ⁿNu 16:46
25:15 ^over 18
^pNu 31:8;
Jos 13:21
25:17
^qNu 31:1-3
25:18 ^rNu 31:16
26:2 ^sEx 30:11-16;
38:25-26;
Nu 1:2 ^tNu 1:3
26:3
^uNu 33:48
^vNu 22:1
26:5 ^wGe 46:9
^x1Ch 5:3
26:9 ^yNu 16:1
^zNu 1:16

the LORD.^a ¹⁰The earth opened its mouth and swallowed them along with Korah, whose followers died when the fire devoured the 250 men. And they served as a warning sign.^b ¹¹The line of Korah,^c however, did not die out.^d

¹²The descendants of Simeon by their clans were:

through Nemuel, the Nemuelite clan;

through Jamin,^e the Jaminite clan;

through Jakin, the Jakinite clan;

¹³through Zerah,^f the Zerahite clan;

through Shaul, the Shaulite clan.

¹⁴These were the clans of Simeon; those numbered were 22,200.^g

¹⁵The descendants of Gad by their clans were:

through Zephon,^h the Zephonite clan;

through Haggi, the Haggite clan;

through Shuni, the Shunite clan;

¹⁶through Ozni, the Oznite clan;

through Eri, the Erite clan;

¹⁷through Arodi,^a the Arodite clan;

through Areli, the Arelite clan.

¹⁸These were the clans of Gad;ⁱ those numbered were 40,500.

¹⁹Er and Onan were sons of Judah, but they died^j in Canaan.

²⁰The descendants of Judah by their clans were:

through Shelah,^k the Shelanite clan;

through Perez, the Perezite clan;

through Zerah, the Zerahite clan.^l

²¹The descendants of Perez were:

through Hezron,^m the Hezronite clan;

through Hamul, the Hamulite clan.

²²These were the clans of Judah;ⁿ those numbered were 76,500.

²³The descendants of Issachar by their clans were:

through Tola,^o the Tolaite clan;

through Puah, the Puite^b clan;

²⁴through Jashub,^p the Jashubite clan;

through Shimron, the Shimronite clan.

26:9 ^aNu 16:2

26:10

^bNu 16:35, 38

26:11 ^cEx 6:24

^dNu 16:33;

Dt 24:16

26:12

^e1Ch 4:24

26:13

^fGe 46:10

26:14 ^gNu 1:23

26:15

^hGe 46:16

26:18 ⁱNu 1:25;

Jos 13:24-28

26:19

^jGe 38:2-10;

46:12

26:20 ^k1Ch 2:3

^lJos 7:17

26:21

^mRu 4:19;

1Ch 2:9

26:22 ⁿNu 1:27

26:23

^oGe 46:13;

1Ch 7:1

26:24

^pGe 46:13

²⁵These were the clans of Issachar;^q those numbered were 64,300.

²⁶The descendants of Zebulun by their clans were:

through Sered, the Seredite clan;

through Elon, the Elonite clan;

through Jahleel, the Jahleelite clan.

²⁷These were the clans of Zebulun;^r those numbered were 60,500.

²⁸The descendants of Joseph by their clans through Manasseh and Ephraim were:

²⁹The descendants of Manasseh:

through Makir,^s the Makirite clan (Makir was the father of Gilead^t);

through Gilead, the Gileadite clan.

³⁰These were the descendants of Gilead:

through Iezer,^u the Iezerite clan;

through Helek, the Helekite clan;

³¹through Asriel, the Asrielite clan;

through Shechem, the Shechemite clan;

³²through Shemida, the Shemidaite clan;

through Hephher, the Hephherite clan.

³³(Zelophehad^v son of Hephher had no sons; he had only daughters, whose names were Mahlah, Noah, Hoglah, Milkah and Tirzah.)^w

³⁴These were the clans of Manasseh; those numbered were 52,700.^x

³⁵These were the descendants of Ephraim by their clans:

through Shuthelah, the Shuthelahite clan;

through Beker, the Bekerite clan;

through Tahan, the Tahanite clan.

³⁶These were the descendants of Shuthelah:

through Eran, the Eranite clan.

^a 17 Samaritan Pentateuch and Syriac (see also Gen. 46:16); Masoretic Text *Arod*

^b 23 Samaritan Pentateuch, Septuagint, Vulgate and Syriac (see also 1 Chron. 7:1); Masoretic Text *through Puvah, the Punite*

26:25

^qNu 1:29

26:27 ^rNu 1:31

26:29 ^sJos 17:1

^tJdg 11:1

26:30

^uJos 17:2;

Jdg 6:11

26:33 ^vNu 27:1

^wNu 36:11

26:34 ^xNu 1:35

³⁷These were the clans of Ephraim;^y those numbered were 32,500.

These were the descendants of Joseph by their clans.

³⁸The descendants of Benjamin^z by their clans were:

- through Bela, the Belaite clan;
- through Ashbel, the Ashbelite clan;
- through Ahiram, the Ahiramite clan;

³⁹through Shupham,^a the Shuphamite clan;

through Hupham, the Huphamite clan.

⁴⁰The descendants of Bela through Ard^a and Naaman were:

through Ard,^b the Ardite clan;

through Naaman, the Naamite clan.

⁴¹These were the clans of Benjamin;^b those numbered were 45,600.

⁴²These were the descendants of Dan by their clans:

- through Shuham,^c the Shuhamite clan.

These were the clans of Dan: ⁴³All of them were Shuhamite clans; and those numbered were 64,400.

⁴⁴The descendants of Asher by their clans were:

- through Imnah, the Imnite clan;
- through Ishvi, the Ishvite clan;
- through Beriah, the Beriite clan;

⁴⁵and through the descendants of Beriah:

- through Heber, the Heberite clan;
- through Malkiel, the Malkielite clan.

⁴⁶(Asher had a daughter named Serah.)

⁴⁷These were the clans of Asher;^d those numbered were 53,400.

⁴⁸The descendants of Naphtali^e by their clans were:

- through Jahzeel, the Jahzeelite clan;

- through Guni, the Gunitite clan;

⁴⁹through Jezer, the Jezerite clan;

through Shillem, the Shillemite clan.

⁵⁰These were the clans of Naphtali;^f those numbered were 45,400.

26:37 ^y Nu 1:33

26:38

^z Ge 46:21;

1Ch 7:6

26:40

^a Ge 46:21;

1Ch 8:3

26:41 ^b Nu 1:37

26:42

^c Ge 46:23

26:47 ^d Nu 1:41

26:48

^e Ge 46:24;

1Ch 7:13

26:50 ^f Nu 1:43

26:51

^g Ex 12:37;

38:26; Nu 1:46;

11:21

26:53

^h Jos 11:23; 14:1;

Eze 45:8

26:54

ⁱ Nu 33:54

26:55

^j Nu 34:14

26:57

^k Ge 46:11;

Ex 6:16-19

26:58 ^l Ex 6:20

26:59 ^m Ex 2:1

ⁿ Ex 6:20

26:60 ^o Nu 3:2

26:61

^p Lev 10:1-2

^q Nu 3:4

26:62

^r Nu 3:39

^s Nu 1:47

^t Nu 18:23

^u Nu 2:33;

Dt 10:9

⁵¹The total number of the men of Israel was 601,730.^g

⁵²The LORD said to Moses, ⁵³“The land is to be allotted to them as an inheritance based on the number of names.^h ⁵⁴To a larger group give a larger inheritance, and to a smaller group a smaller one; each is to receive its inheritance according to the numberⁱ of those listed. ⁵⁵Be sure that the land is distributed by lot.^j What each group inherits will be according to the names for its ancestral tribe. ⁵⁶Each inheritance is to be distributed by lot among the larger and smaller groups.”

⁵⁷These were the Levites^k who were counted by their clans:

- through Gershon, the Gershonite clan;
- through Kohath, the Kohathite clan;
- through Merari, the Merarite clan.

⁵⁸These also were Levite clans:

- the Libnite clan,
- the Hebronite clan,
- the Mahlite clan,
- the Mushite clan,
- the Korahite clan.

(Kohath was the forefather of Amram;^l ⁵⁹the name of Amram's wife was Jochebed,^m a descendant of Levi, who was born to the Levites^c in Egypt. To Amram she bore Aaron, Mosesⁿ and their sister Miriam. ⁶⁰Aaron was the father of Nadab and Abihu, Eleazar and Ithamar. ⁶¹But Nadab and Abihu^p died when they made an offering before the LORD with unauthorized fire.)^q

⁶²All the male Levites a month old or more numbered 23,000.^r They were not counted^s along with the other Israelites because they received no inheritance^t among them.^u

^a 39 A few manuscripts of the Masoretic Text, Samaritan Pentateuch, Vulgate and Syriac (see also Septuagint); most manuscripts of the Masoretic Text *Shephupham* ^b 40 Samaritan Pentateuch and Vulgate (see also Septuagint); Masoretic Text does not have *through Ard*.

^c 59 Or *Jochebed, a daughter of Levi, who was born to Levi*

⁶³These are the ones counted by Moses and Eleazar the priest when they counted the Israelites on the plains of Moab^v by the Jordan across from Jericho. ⁶⁴Not one of them was among those counted^w by Moses and Aaron the priest when they counted the Israelites in the Desert of Sinai. ⁶⁵For the LORD had told those Israelites they would surely die in the wilderness,^x and not one of them was left except Caleb son of Jephunneh and Joshua son of Nun.^y

Zelophehad's Daughters

27:1-11pp — Nu 36:1-12

27 The daughters of Zelophehad^z son of Hephher,^a the son of Gilead, the son of Makir,^b the son of Manasseh, belonged to the clans of Manasseh son of Joseph. The names of the daughters were Mahlah, Noah, Hoglah, Milkah and Tirzah. They came forward ²and stood before Moses, Eleazar the priest, the leaders and the whole assembly at the entrance to the tent of meeting and said, ³"Our father died in the wilderness.^c He was not among Korah's followers, who banded together against the LORD,^d but he died for his own sin and left no sons.^e ⁴Why should our father's name disappear from his clan because he had no son? Give us property among our father's relatives."

⁵So Moses brought their case^f before the LORD,^g and the LORD said to him, ⁷"What Zelophehad's daughters are saying is right. You must certainly give them property as an inheritance^h among their father's relatives and give their father's inheritance to them.ⁱ

⁸"Say to the Israelites, 'If a man dies and leaves no son, give his inheritance to his daughter. ⁹If he has no daughter, give his inheritance to his brothers. ¹⁰If he has no brothers, give his inheritance to his father's brothers. ¹¹If his father had no brothers, give his inheritance to the nearest relative in his clan, that he may possess it. This is to have the force of law^j for the Israelites, as the LORD commanded Moses.'^k

26:63 ^v ver 3

26:64

^w Nu 14:29;

Dt 2:14-15;

Heb 3:17

26:65

^x Nu 14:28;

1Co 10:5

^y Jos 14:6-10

27:1 ^z Nu 26:33

^a Jos 17:2, 3

^b Nu 36:1

27:3 ^c Nu 26:65

^d Nu 16:2

^e Nu 26:33

27:5 ^f Ex 18:19

^g Nu 9:8

27:7

^h Job 42:15

ⁱ Jos 17:4

27:11 ^j Nu 35:29

27:12

^k Nu 33:47;

Jer 22:20

^l Dt 3:23-27;

32:48-52

27:13 ^m Nu 31:2

ⁿ Nu 20:28

27:14

^o Nu 20:12

^p Ex 17:7;

Dt 32:51;

Ps 106:32

27:16

^q Nu 16:22

27:17 ^r Dt 31:2;

1Ki 22:17;

Eze 34:5;

Zec 10:2;

Mt 9:36;

Mk 6:34

27:18

^s Ge 41:38;

Nu 11:25-29

^t ver 23; Dt 34:9

27:19 ^u Dt 3:28;

31:14, 23

^v Dt 31:7

27:20

^w Jos 11:6, 17

27:21 ^x Jos 9:14

^y Ex 28:30

28:2 ^z Lev 3:11

Joshua to Succeed Moses

¹²Then the LORD said to Moses, "Go up this mountain in the Abarim Range^k and see the land^l I have given the Israelites. ¹³After you have seen it, you too will be gathered to your people,^m as your brother Aaronⁿ was, ¹⁴for when the community rebelled at the waters in the Desert of Zin, both of you disobeyed my command to honor me as holy^o before their eyes." (These were the waters of Meribah^p Kadesh, in the Desert of Zin.)

¹⁵Moses said to the LORD, ¹⁶"May the LORD, the God who gives breath to all living things,^q appoint someone over this community ¹⁷to go out and come in before them, one who will lead them out and bring them in, so the LORD's people will not be like sheep without a shepherd."^r

¹⁸So the LORD said to Moses, "Take Joshua son of Nun, a man in whom is the spirit of leadership,^{as} and lay your hand on him.^t ¹⁹Have him stand before Eleazar the priest and the entire assembly and commission him^u in their presence.^v ²⁰Give him some of your authority so the whole Israelite community will obey him.^w ²¹He is to stand before Eleazar the priest, who will obtain decisions for him by inquiring^x of the Urim^y before the LORD. At his command he and the entire community of the Israelites will go out, and at his command they will come in."

²²Moses did as the LORD commanded him. He took Joshua and had him stand before Eleazar the priest and the whole assembly. ²³Then he laid his hands on him and commissioned him, as the LORD instructed through Moses.

Daily Offerings

28 The LORD said to Moses, ²"Give this command to the Israelites and say to them: 'Make sure that you present to me at the appointed time my food^z offerings, as an aroma pleasing to me.'³ Say to them: 'This is the food offering you are to present to the LORD: two lambs a year

^a 18 Or the Spirit

old without defect, as a regular burnt offering each day.^a ⁴Offer one lamb in the morning and the other at twilight, ⁵together with a grain offering of a tenth of an ephah^a of the finest flour mixed with a quarter of a hin^b of oil^b from pressed olives. ⁶This is the regular burnt offering instituted at Mount Sinai^c as a pleasing aroma, a food offering presented to the LORD. ⁷The accompanying drink offering^d is to be a quarter of a hin of fermented drink with each lamb. Pour out the drink offering to the LORD at the sanctuary.^e ⁸Offer the second lamb at twilight, along with the same kind of grain offering and drink offering that you offer in the morning. This is a food offering, an aroma pleasing to the LORD.^f

Sabbath Offerings

⁹“On the Sabbath^g day, make an offering of two lambs a year old without defect, together with its drink offering and a grain offering of two-tenths of an ephah^{ch} of the finest flour mixed with olive oil. ¹⁰This is the burnt offering for every Sabbath, in addition to the regular burnt offeringⁱ and its drink offering.

Monthly Offerings

¹¹“On the first of every month,^j present to the LORD a burnt offering of two young bulls, one ram and seven male lambs a year old, all without defect.^k ¹²With each bull there is to be a grain offering^l of three-tenths of an ephah^{dm} of the finest flour mixed with oil; with the ram, a grain offering of two-tenths of an ephah of the finest flour mixed with oil; ¹³and with each lamb, a grain offeringⁿ of a tenth of an ephah of the finest flour mixed with oil. This is for a burnt offering, a pleasing aroma, a food offering presented to the LORD. ¹⁴With each bull there is to be a drink offering^o of half a hin^e of wine; with the ram, a third of a hin^f; and with each lamb, a quarter of a hin. This is the monthly burnt offering to be made at each new moon^p during the year. ¹⁵Besides the regular burnt offering^q with its drink offering, one male goat

28:3 ^aEx 29:38
28:5 ^bLev 2:1;
Nu 15:4
28:6 ^cEx 19:3
28:7 ^dEx 29:41
^eLev 3:7
28:8 ^fLev 1:9
28:9 ^gEx 20:10
^hLev 23:13
28:10 ⁱver 3
28:11 ^jNu 10:10
^kLev 1:3
28:12 ^lNu 15:6
^mNu 15:9
28:13
ⁿLev 6:14
28:14 ^oNu 15:7
^pEzr 3:5
28:15 ^qver 3,
23, 24

is to be presented to the LORD as a sin offering.^{gr}

The Passover

28:16-25pp — Ex 12:14-20; Lev 23:4-8;
Dt 16:1-8

¹⁶“On the fourteenth day of the first month the LORD’s Passover^s is to be held. ¹⁷On the fifteenth day of this month there is to be a festival; for seven days^t eat bread made without yeast.^u ¹⁸On the first day hold a sacred assembly and do no regular work.^v ¹⁹Present to the LORD a food offering consisting of a burnt offering of two young bulls, one ram and seven male lambs a year old, all without defect. ²⁰With each bull offer a grain offering of three-tenths of an ephah^w of the finest flour mixed with oil; with the ram, two-tenths; ²¹and with each of the seven lambs, one-tenth. ²²Include one male goat as a sin offering^x to make atonement for you.^y ²³Offer these in addition to the regular morning burnt offering. ²⁴In this way present the food offering every day for seven days as an aroma pleasing to the LORD; it is to be offered in addition to the regular burnt offering and its drink offering. ²⁵On the seventh day hold a sacred assembly and do no regular work.

The Festival of Weeks

28:26-31pp — Lev 23:15-22; Dt 16:9-12

²⁶“On the day of firstfruits,^z when you present to the LORD an offering of new grain during the Festival of Weeks,^a hold a sacred assembly and do no regular work.^b ²⁷Present a burnt offering of two young bulls, one ram and seven male lambs a year old as an aroma pleasing to the LORD. ²⁸With each bull there is to be a grain offering of three-tenths of an ephah

^rLev 4:3
28:16 ^sEx 12:6,
18; Lev 23:5;
Dt 16:1
28:17 ^tEx 12:19
^uEx 23:15;
34:18; Lev 23:6;
Dt 16:3-8
28:18
^vEx 12:16;
Lev 23:7
28:20
^wLev 14:10
28:22 ^xRo 8:3
^yNu 15:28
28:26
^zEx 34:22
^aEx 23:16
^bver 18;
Dt 16:10

^a 5 That is, probably about 3 1/2 pounds or about 1.6 kilograms; also in verses 13, 21 and 29

^b 5 That is, about 1 quart or about 1 liter; also in verses 7 and 14

^c 9 That is, probably about 7 pounds or about 3.2 kilograms; also in verses 12, 20 and 28

^d 12 That is, probably about 11 pounds or about 5 kilograms; also in verses 20 and 28

^e 14 That is, about 2 quarts or about 1.9 liters

^f 14 That is, about 1 1/3 quarts or about 1.3 liters

^g 15 Or purification offering; also in verse 22

of the finest flour mixed with oil; with the ram, two-tenths;²⁹ and with each of the seven lambs, one-tenth.^c ³⁰Include one male goat to make atonement for you. ³¹Offer these together with their drink offerings, in addition to the regular burnt offering^d and its grain offering. Be sure the animals are without defect.

The Festival of Trumpets

29:1-6pp — Lev 23:23-25

29 “On the first day of the seventh month hold a sacred assembly and do no regular work.^e It is a day for you to sound the trumpets. ²As an aroma pleasing to the LORD,^f offer a burnt offering of one young bull, one ram and seven male lambs a year old, all without defect.^g ³With the bull offer a grain offering of three-tenths of an ephah^a of the finest flour mixed with olive oil; with the ram, two-tenths^b; ⁴and with each of the seven lambs, one-tenth.^c ⁵Include one male goat^h as a sin offering^d to make atonement for you. ⁶These are in addition to the monthlyⁱ and daily burnt offerings^j with their grain offerings and drink offerings as specified. They are food offerings presented to the LORD, a pleasing aroma.

The Day of Atonement

29:7-11pp — Lev 16:2-34; 23:26-32

⁷“On the tenth day of this seventh month hold a sacred assembly. You must deny yourselves^{ek} and do no work.^l ⁸Present as an aroma pleasing to the LORD a burnt offering of one young bull, one ram and seven male lambs a year old, all without defect. ⁹With the bull offer a grain offering^m of three-tenths of an ephah of the finest flour mixed with oil; with the ram, two-tenths; ¹⁰and with each of the seven lambs, one-tenth.ⁿ ¹¹Include one male goat as a sin offering, in addition to the sin offering for atonement and the regular burnt offering^o with its grain offering, and their drink offerings.

The Festival of Tabernacles

29:12-39pp — Lev 23:33-43; Dt 16:13-17

¹²“On the fifteenth day of the sev-

28:29 ^c ver 13
28:31 ^d ver 3, 19
29:1

^e Lev 23:24

29:2 ^f Nu 28:2

^g Nu 28:3

29:5 ^h Nu 28:15

29:6 ⁱ Nu 28:11

^j Nu 28:3

29:7 ^k Ac 27:9

^l Ex 31:15;

Lev 16:29;

23:26-32

29:9 ^m ver 3, 18

29:10

ⁿ Nu 28:13

29:11

^o Lev 16:3;

Nu 28:3

enth^p month,^q hold a sacred assembly and do no regular work. Celebrate a festival to the LORD for seven days.

¹³Present as an aroma pleasing to the LORD a food offering consisting of a burnt offering of thirteen young bulls, two rams and fourteen male lambs a year old, all without defect.

¹⁴With each of the thirteen bulls offer a grain offering^r of three-tenths of an ephah of the finest flour mixed with oil; with each of the two rams, two-tenths; ¹⁵and with each of the fourteen lambs, one-tenth. ¹⁶Include one male goat as a sin offering, in addition to the regular burnt offering with its grain offering and drink offering.^s

¹⁷“On the second day^t offer twelve young bulls, two rams and fourteen male lambs a year old, all without defect.^u ¹⁸With the bulls, rams and lambs, offer their grain offerings^v and drink offerings^w according to the number specified.^x ¹⁹Include one male goat as a sin offering,^y in addition to the regular burnt offering with its grain offering, and their drink offerings.

²⁰“On the third day offer eleven bulls, two rams and fourteen male lambs a year old, all without defect.^z ²¹With the bulls, rams and lambs, offer their grain offerings and drink offerings according to the number specified.^a ²²Include one male goat as a sin offering, in addition to the regular burnt offering with its grain offering and drink offering.

²³“On the fourth day offer ten bulls, two rams and fourteen male lambs a year old, all without defect. ²⁴With the bulls, rams and lambs, offer their grain offerings and drink offerings according to the number specified. ²⁵Include one male goat as a sin offering, in addition to the regular burnt offering with its grain offering and drink offering.

²⁶“On the fifth day offer nine bulls,

^a 3 That is, probably about 11 pounds or about 5 kilograms; also in verses 9 and 14

^b 3 That is, probably about 7 pounds or about 3.2 kilograms; also in verses 9 and 14

^c 4 That is, probably about 3 1/2 pounds or about 1.6 kilograms; also in verses 10 and 15

^d 5 Or *purification offering*; also elsewhere in this chapter ^e 7 Or *must fast*

29:12 ^p Ki 8:2

^q Lev 23:24

29:14 ^r ver 3

29:16 ^s ver 6

29:17

^t Lev 23:36

^u Nu 28:24

29:18 ^v ver 9

^w Nu 28:7

^x Nu 15:4-12

29:19

^y Nu 28:15

29:20 ^z ver 17

29:21 ^a ver 18

two rams and fourteen male lambs a year old, all without defect. ²⁷With the bulls, rams and lambs, offer their grain offerings and drink offerings according to the number specified. ²⁸Include one male goat as a sin offering, in addition to the regular burnt offering with its grain offering and drink offering.

²⁹“On the sixth day offer eight bulls, two rams and fourteen male lambs a year old, all without defect. ³⁰With the bulls, rams and lambs, offer their grain offerings and drink offerings according to the number specified. ³¹Include one male goat as a sin offering, in addition to the regular burnt offering with its grain offering and drink offering.

³²“On the seventh day offer seven bulls, two rams and fourteen male lambs a year old, all without defect. ³³With the bulls, rams and lambs, offer their grain offerings and drink offerings according to the number specified. ³⁴Include one male goat as a sin offering, in addition to the regular burnt offering with its grain offering and drink offering.

³⁵“On the eighth day hold a closing special assembly^b and do no regular work. ³⁶Present as an aroma pleasing to the LORD^c a food offering consisting of a burnt offering of one bull, one ram and seven male lambs a year old,^d all without defect. ³⁷With the bull, the ram and the lambs, offer their grain offerings and drink offerings according to the number specified. ³⁸Include one male goat as a sin offering, in addition to the regular burnt offering with its grain offering and drink offering.

³⁹“In addition to what you vowe and your freewill offerings, offer these to the LORD at your appointed festivals:^f your burnt offerings,^g grain offerings, drink offerings and fellowship offerings.”

⁴⁰Moses told the Israelites all that the LORD commanded him.^a

Vows

30^b Moses said to the heads of the tribes of Israel:^h “This is what the LORD commands: ²When

29:35
b Lev 23:36
29:36 c Lev 1:9
d ver 2
29:39 e Nu 6:2
f Lev 23:2
g Lev 1:3;
1Ch 23:31;
2Ch 31:3
30:1 h Nu 1:4

a man makes a vow to the LORD or takes an oath to obligate himself by a pledge, he must not break his word but must do everything he said.ⁱ

³“When a young woman still living in her father’s household makes a vow to the LORD or obligates herself by a pledge⁴ and her father hears about her vow or pledge but says nothing to her, then all her vows and every pledge by which she obligated herself will stand.^j ⁵But if her father forbids her when he hears about it, none of her vows or the pledges by which she obligated herself will stand; the LORD will release her because her father has forbidden her.

⁶“If she marries after she makes a vow^k or after her lips utter a rash promise by which she obligates herself⁷ and her husband hears about it but says nothing to her, then her vows or the pledges by which she obligated herself will stand. ⁸But if her husband^l forbids her when he hears about it, he nullifies the vow that obligates her or the rash promise by which she obligates herself, and the LORD will release her.

⁹“Any vow or obligation taken by a widow or divorced woman will be binding on her.

¹⁰“If a woman living with her husband makes a vow or obligates herself by a pledge under oath¹¹ and her husband hears about it but says nothing to her and does not forbid her, then all her vows or the pledges by which she obligated herself will stand. ¹²But if her husband nullifies them when he hears about them, then none of the vows or pledges that came from her lips will stand.^m Her husband has nullified them, and the LORD will release her. ¹³Her husband may confirm or nullify any vow she makes or any sworn pledge to deny herself.^c ¹⁴But if her husband says nothing to her about it from day to day, then he confirms all her vows or the pledges binding on her. He confirms them by saying nothing to her when he hears about them. ¹⁵If, however, he nullifies

30:2 i Dt 23:21-23; Jdg 11:35;
Job 22:27;
Ps 22:25;
50:14; 116:14;
Pr 20:25;
Ecc 5:4, 5;
Jnh 1:16
30:4 j ver 7
30:6 k Lev 5:4
30:8 l Ge 3:16
30:12
m Eph 5:22;
Col 3:18

^a 40 In Hebrew texts this verse (29:40) is numbered 30:1. ^b In Hebrew texts 30:1-16 is numbered 30:2-17. ^c 13 Or to fast

them some time after he hears about them, then he must bear the consequences of her wrongdoing.”

¹⁶These are the regulations the LORD gave Moses concerning relationships between a man and his wife, and between a father and his young daughter still living at home.

Vengeance on the Midianites

31 The LORD said to Moses, ²“Take vengeance on the Midianitesⁿ for the Israelites. After that, you will be gathered to your people.”^o

³So Moses said to the people, “Arm some of your men to go to war against the Midianites so that they may carry out the LORD’s vengeance^p on them. ⁴Send into battle a thousand men from each of the tribes of Israel.” ⁵So twelve thousand men armed for battle, a thousand from each tribe, were supplied from the clans of Israel. ⁶Moses sent them into battle, a thousand from each tribe, along with Phinehas son of Eleazar, the priest, who took with him articles from the sanctuary^q and the trumpets^r for signaling.

⁷They fought against Midian, as the LORD commanded Moses, and killed every man.^s ⁸Among their victims were Evi, Rekem, Zur, Hur and Reba^t—the five kings of Midian.^u They also killed Balaam son of Beor with the sword.^v ⁹The Israelites captured the Midianite women and children and took all the Midianite herds, flocks and goods as plunder. ¹⁰They burned all the towns where the Midianites had settled, as well as all their camps.^w ¹¹They took all the plunder and spoils, including the people and animals,^x ¹²and brought the captives, spoils and plunder to Moses and Eleazar the priest and the Israelite assembly^y at their camp on the plains of Moab, by the Jordan across from Jericho.

¹³Moses, Eleazar the priest and all the leaders of the community went to meet them outside the camp. ¹⁴Moses was angry with the officers of the army^z—the commanders of thousands and commanders of hundreds—who returned from the battle.

¹⁵“Have you allowed all the women

31:2 ⁿ Ge 25:2
^o Nu 20:26;
 27:13
 31:3
^p Jdg 11:36;
 1Sa 24:12;
 2Sa 4:8; 22:48;
 Ps 94:1; 149:7
 31:6 ^q Nu 14:44
^r Nu 10:9
 31:7 ^s Dt 20:13;
 Jdg 21:11;
 1Ki 11:15; 16
 31:8 ^t Jos 13:21
^u Nu 25:15
^v Jos 13:22
 31:10
^w Ge 25:16;
 1Ch 6:54;
 Ps 69:25;
 Eze 25:4
 31:11 ^x Dt 20:14
 31:12 ^y Nu 27:2
 31:14 ^z ver 48;
 Ex 18:21; Dt 1:15

to live?” he asked them. ¹⁶“They were the ones who followed Balaam’s advice^a and enticed the Israelites to be unfaithful to the LORD in the Peor incident,^b so that a plague struck the LORD’s people. ¹⁷Now kill all the boys. And kill every woman who has slept with a man,^c ¹⁸but save for yourselves every girl who has never slept with a man.

¹⁹“Anyone who has killed someone or touched someone who was killed^d must stay outside the camp seven days. On the third and seventh days you must purify yourselves^e and your captives. ²⁰Purify every garment^f as well as everything made of leather, goat hair or wood.”

²¹Then Eleazar the priest said to the soldiers who had gone into battle, “This is what is required by the law that the LORD gave Moses: ²²Gold, silver, bronze, iron,^g tin, lead ²³and anything else that can withstand fire must be put through the fire,^h and then it will be clean. But it must also be purified with the water of cleansing.ⁱ And whatever cannot withstand fire must be put through that water. ²⁴On the seventh day wash your clothes and you will be clean.^j Then you may come into the camp.”

Dividing the Spoils

²⁵The LORD said to Moses, ²⁶“You and Eleazar the priest and the family heads of the community are to count all the people^k and animals that were captured. ²⁷Divide^l the spoils equally between the soldiers who took part in the battle and the rest of the community. ²⁸From the soldiers who fought in the battle, set apart as tribute for the LORD^m one out of every five hundred, whether people, cattle, donkeys or sheep. ²⁹Take this tribute from their half share and give it to Eleazar the priest as the LORD’s part. ³⁰From the Israelites’ half, select one out of every fifty, whether people, cattle, donkeys, sheep or other animals. Give them to the Levites, who are responsible for the care of the LORD’s tabernacle.”ⁿ ³¹So Moses and Eleazar the priest did as the LORD commanded Moses.

31:16
^a 2Pe 2:15;
 Rev 2:14
^b Nu 25:1-9
 31:17 ^c Dt 7:2;
 20:16-18;
 Jdg 21:11
 31:19 ^d Nu 19:16
^e Nu 19:12
 31:20
^f Nu 19:19
 31:22
^g Jos 6:19; 22:8
 31:23 ^h 1Co 3:13
ⁱ Nu 19:9, 17
 31:24
^j Lev 11:25
 31:26 ^k Nu 1:19
 31:27
^l Jos 22:8;
 1Sa 30:24
 31:28
^m Nu 18:21
 31:30 ⁿ Nu 3:7;
 18:3

³²The plunder remaining from the spoils that the soldiers took was 675,000 sheep, ³³72,000 cattle, ³⁴61,000 donkeys ³⁵and 32,000 women who had never slept with a man.

³⁶The half share of those who fought in the battle was:

337,500 sheep, ³⁷of which the tribute for the LORD^o was 675;

³⁸36,000 cattle, of which the tribute for the LORD was 72;

³⁹30,500 donkeys, of which the tribute for the LORD was 61;

⁴⁰16,000 people, of whom the tribute for the LORD was 32.

⁴¹Moses gave the tribute to Eleazar the priest as the LORD's part,^p as the LORD commanded Moses.

⁴²The half belonging to the Israelites, which Moses set apart from that of the fighting men — ⁴³the community's half — was 337,500 sheep, ⁴⁴36,000 cattle, ⁴⁵30,500 donkeys ⁴⁶and 16,000 people. ⁴⁷From the Israelites' half, Moses selected one out of every fifty people and animals, as the LORD commanded him, and gave them to the Levites, who were responsible for the care of the LORD's tabernacle.

⁴⁸Then the officers who were over the units of the army — the commanders of thousands and commanders of hundreds — went to Moses ⁴⁹and said to him, "Your servants have counted the soldiers under our command, and not one is missing.^q ⁵⁰So we have brought as an offering to the LORD the gold articles each of us acquired — armlets, bracelets, signet rings, earrings and necklaces — to make atonement for ourselves^r before the LORD."

⁵¹Moses and Eleazar the priest accepted from them the gold — all the crafted articles. ⁵²All the gold from the commanders of thousands and commanders of hundreds that Moses and Eleazar presented as a gift to the LORD weighed 16,750 shekels.^a ⁵³Each soldier had taken plunder^s for himself. ⁵⁴Moses and Eleazar the priest accepted the gold from the commanders of thousands and commanders of hundreds and brought it

31:37
o ver 38-41
31:41 p Nu 5:9;
18:8
31:49 q Jer 23:4
31:50 r Ex 30:16
31:53 s Dt 20:14

31:54 t Ex 28:12
32:1 u Nu 21:32
v Ex 12:38
32:3 w ver 34
x ver 36
y ver 37;
Isa 15:4; 16:9;
Jer 48:34
z ver 38;
Jos 13:17;
Eze 25:9
32:4 a Nu 21:34
b Ex 12:38
32:7
c Nu 13:27-14:4
32:8 d Nu 13:3,
26; Dt 1:19-25
32:9
e Nu 13:23;
Dt 1:24
32:10 f Nu 11:1
32:11 g Ex 30:14
h Nu 14:23
i Nu 14:28-30
32:12
j Nu 14:24, 30;
Dt 1:36; Ps 63:8
32:13 k Ex 4:14
l Nu 14:28-35;
26:64, 65
32:14 m ver 10;
Dt 1:34;
Ps 78:59

into the tent of meeting as a memorial^t for the Israelites before the LORD.

The Transjordan Tribes

32 The Reubenites and Gadites, who had very large herds and flocks, saw that the lands of Jazer^u and Gilead were suitable for livestock.^v ²So they came to Moses and Eleazar the priest and to the leaders of the community, and said, ³"Ata-roth,^w Dibon, Jazer, Nimrah,^x Hesh-bon, Elealeh,^y Sebam, Nebo and Beon^z — ⁴the land the LORD sub-dued^a before the people of Israel — are suitable for livestock,^b and your servants have livestock. ⁵If we have found favor in your eyes," they said, "let this land be given to your servants as our possession. Do not make us cross the Jordan."

⁶Moses said to the Gadites and Reubenites, "Should your fellow Israelites go to war while you sit here? ⁷Why do you discourage the Israelites from crossing over into the land the LORD has given them?^c ⁸This is what your fathers did when I sent them from Kadesh Barnea to look over the land.^d ⁹After they went up to the Valley of Eshkol^e and viewed the land, they discouraged the Israelites from entering the land the LORD had given them. ¹⁰The LORD's anger was aroused^f that day and he swore this oath: ¹¹"Because they have not followed me wholeheartedly, not one of those who were twenty years old or more^g when they came up out of Egypt will see the land I promised on oath^h to Abraham, Isaac and Jacobⁱ — ¹²not one except Caleb son of Jephunneh the Kenizite and Joshua son of Nun, for they followed the LORD wholeheartedly.^j ¹³The LORD's anger burned against Israel^k and he made them wander in the wilderness forty years, until the whole generation of those who had done evil in his sight was gone.^l

¹⁴"And here you are, a brood of sinners, standing in the place of your fathers and making the LORD even more angry with Israel.^m ¹⁵If you turn away from following him, he

^a 52 That is, about 420 pounds or about 190 kilograms

will again leave all this people in the wilderness, and you will be the cause of their destruction.ⁿ"

¹⁶Then they came up to him and said, "We would like to build pens here for our livestock^o and cities for our women and children. ¹⁷But we will arm ourselves for battle^a and go ahead of the Israelites^p until we have brought them to their place.^q Meanwhile our women and children will live in fortified cities, for protection from the inhabitants of the land. ¹⁸We will not return to our homes until each of the Israelites has received their inheritance.^r ¹⁹We will not receive any inheritance with them on the other side of the Jordan, because our inheritance has come to us on the east side of the Jordan."^s

²⁰Then Moses said to them, "If you will do this — if you will arm yourselves before the LORD for battle^t ²¹and if all of you who are armed cross over the Jordan before the LORD until he has driven his enemies out before him — ²²then when the land is subdued before the LORD, you may return^u and be free from your obligation to the LORD and to Israel. And this land will be your possession before the LORD.^v

²³"But if you fail to do this, you will be sinning against the LORD; and you may be sure that your sin will find you out.^w ²⁴Build cities for your women and children, and pens for your flocks,^x but do what you have promised.^y"

²⁵The Gadites and Reubenites said to Moses, "We your servants will do as our lord commands. ²⁶Our children and wives, our flocks and herds will remain here in the cities of Gilead.^z ²⁷But your servants, every man who is armed for battle, will cross over to fight before the LORD, just as our lord says."

²⁸Then Moses gave orders about them^a to Eleazar the priest and Joshua son of Nun and to the family heads of the Israelite tribes. ²⁹He said to them, "If the Gadites and Reubenites, every man armed for battle, cross over the Jordan with you before the LORD, then when the land is sub-

32:15
n Dt 30:17-18;
2Ch 7:20
32:16
o Ex 12:38;
Dt 3:19
32:17
p Jos 4:12;
13 q Nu 22:4;
Dt 3:20
32:18
r Jos 22:1-4
32:19 s Jos 12:1
32:20 t Dt 3:18
32:22
u Jos 22:4
v Dt 3:18-20
32:23 w Ge 4:7;
44:16; Isa 59:12
32:24 x ver 1, 16
y Nu 30:2
32:26 z Jos 1:14
32:28 a Dt 3:18-20; Jos 1:13

32:31 b ver 29
32:33
c Jos 13:24-28; 1Sa 13:7
d Dt 2:26
e Nu 21:24;
Jos 12:6
32:34 f Dt 2:36;
Jdg 11:26
32:35 g ver 3
32:36 h ver 3
32:38 i ver 3;
Isa 15:2;
Jer 48:1, 22
32:39
j Ge 50:23
32:40 k Dt 3:15;
Jos 17:1
32:41 l Dt 3:14;
Jos 13:30;
Jdg 10:4;
1Ch 2:23
32:42
m 2Sa 18:18;
Ps 49:11
33:1 n Mic 6:4
o Ps 77:20
33:3 p Ex 13:4
q Ex 14:8

dued before you, you must give them the land of Gilead as their possession. ³⁰But if they do not cross over with you armed, they must accept their possession with you in Canaan."

³¹The Gadites and Reubenites answered, "Your servants will do what the LORD has said.^b ³²We will cross over before the LORD into Canaan armed, but the property we inherit will be on this side of the Jordan."

³³Then Moses gave to the Gadites,^c the Reubenites and the half-tribe of Manasseh son of Joseph the kingdom of Sihon king of the Amorites^d and the kingdom of Og king of Bashan — the whole land with its cities and the territory around them.^e

³⁴The Gadites built up Dibon, Ataroth, Aroer,^f ³⁵Atroth Shophan, Jazer,^g Jogbehah, ³⁶Beth Nimrah^h and Beth Haran as fortified cities, and built pens for their flocks. ³⁷And the Reubenites rebuilt Heshbon, Elealeh and Kiriathaim, ³⁸as well as Neboⁱ and Baal Meon (these names were changed) and Sibmah. They gave names to the cities they rebuilt.

³⁹The descendants of Makir^j son of Manasseh went to Gilead, captured it and drove out the Amorites who were there. ⁴⁰So Moses gave Gilead to the Makirites,^k the descendants of Manasseh, and they settled there. ⁴¹Jair, a descendant of Manasseh, captured their settlements and called them Havvoth Jair.^{bl} ⁴²And Nobah captured Kenath and its surrounding settlements and called it Nobah after himself.^m

Stages in Israel's Journey

33 Here are the stages in the journey of the Israelites when they came out of Egyptⁿ by divisions under the leadership of Moses and Aaron.^o ²At the LORD's command Moses recorded the stages in their journey. This is their journey by stages:

³The Israelites set out from Rameses on the fifteenth day of the first month, the day after the Passover.^p They marched out defiantly^q in full view of all

^a 17 Septuagint; Hebrew *will be quick to arm ourselves* ^b 41 *Or them the settlements of Jair*

the Egyptians, ⁴who were burying all their firstborn, whom the LORD had struck down among them; for the LORD had brought judgment on their gods.^f

⁵The Israelites left Rameses and camped at Sukkoth.^g

⁶They left Sukkoth and camped at Etham, on the edge of the desert.^h

⁷They left Etham, turned back to Pi Hahiroth, to the east of Baal Zephon,ⁱ and camped near Migdol.^j

⁸They left Pi Hahiroth^a and passed through the sea^w into the desert, and when they had traveled for three days in the Desert of Etham, they camped at Marah.^x

⁹They left Marah and went to Elim, where there were twelve springs and seventy palm trees, and they camped^y there.

¹⁰They left Elim and camped by the Red Sea.^b

¹¹They left the Red Sea and camped in the Desert of Sin.^z

¹²They left the Desert of Sin and camped at Dophkah.

¹³They left Dophkah and camped at Alush.

¹⁴They left Alush and camped at Rephidim, where there was no water for the people to drink.

¹⁵They left Rephidim^a and camped in the Desert of Sinai.^b

¹⁶They left the Desert of Sinai and camped at Kibroth Hattaavah.^c

¹⁷They left Kibroth Hattaavah and camped at Hazeroth.^d

¹⁸They left Hazeroth and camped at Rithmah.

¹⁹They left Rithmah and camped at Rimmon Perez.

²⁰They left Rimmon Perez and camped at Libnah.^e

²¹They left Libnah and camped at Rissah.

²²They left Rissah and camped at Kehelathah.

²³They left Kehelathah and camped at Mount Shepher.

²⁴They left Mount Shepher and camped at Haradah.

33:4 ^f Ex 12:12
33:5 ^g Ex 12:37
33:6 ^h Ex 13:20
33:7 ⁱ Ex 14:9
^j Ex 14:2
33:8 ^w Ex 14:22
^x Ex 15:23
33:9 ^y Ex 15:27
33:11 ^z Ex 16:1
33:15 ^a Ex 17:1
^b Ex 19:1
33:16 ^c Nu 11:34
33:17 ^d Nu 11:35
33:20
^e Jos 10:29

33:30 ^f Dt 10:6
33:33 ^g Dt 10:7
33:35 ^h Dt 2:8;
1Ki 9:26; 22:48
33:36 ⁱ Nu 20:1
33:37
^j Nu 20:22
^k Nu 20:16;
21:4
33:38 ^l Dt 10:6
^m Nu 20:25-28
33:40 ⁿ Nu 21:1
33:43
^o Nu 21:10
33:44
^p Nu 21:11

²⁵They left Haradah and camped at Makheloth.

²⁶They left Makheloth and camped at Tahath.

²⁷They left Tahath and camped at Terah.

²⁸They left Terah and camped at Mithkah.

²⁹They left Mithkah and camped at Hashmonah.

³⁰They left Hashmonah and camped at Moseroth.^f

³¹They left Moseroth and camped at Bene Jaakan.

³²They left Bene Jaakan and camped at Hor Haggidgad.

³³They left Hor Haggidgad and camped at Jotbathah.^g

³⁴They left Jotbathah and camped at Abronah.

³⁵They left Abronah and camped at Ezion Geber.^h

³⁶They left Ezion Geber and camped at Kadesh, in the Desert of Zin.ⁱ

³⁷They left Kadesh and camped at Mount Hor,^j on the border of Edom.^k ³⁸At the LORD's command Aaron the priest went up Mount Hor, where he died^l on the first day of the fifth month of the fortieth year after the Israelites came out of Egypt.^m ³⁹Aaron was a hundred and twenty-three years old when he died on Mount Hor.

⁴⁰The Canaanite king of Arad,ⁿ who lived in the Negev of Canaan, heard that the Israelites were coming.

⁴¹They left Mount Hor and camped at Zalmonah.

⁴²They left Zalmonah and camped at Punon.

⁴³They left Punon and camped at Oboth.^o

⁴⁴They left Oboth and camped at Iye Abarim, on the border of Moab.^p

⁴⁵They left Iye Abarim and camped at Dibon Gad.

^a 8 Many manuscripts of the Masoretic Text, Samaritan Pentateuch and Vulgate; most manuscripts of the Masoretic Text left from before Hahiroth ^b 10 Or the Sea of Reeds; also in verse 11

⁴⁶They left Dibon Gad and camped at Almon Diblathaim.

⁴⁷They left Almon Diblathaim and camped in the mountains of Abarim,^a near Nebo.

⁴⁸They left the mountains of Abarim and camped on the plains of Moab by the Jordan across from Jericho.^f ⁴⁹There on the plains of Moab they camped along the Jordan from Beth Jeshimoth to Abel Shittim.^g

⁵⁰On the plains of Moab by the Jordan across from Jericho the LORD said to Moses, ⁵¹“Speak to the Israelites and say to them: ‘When you cross the Jordan into Canaan,^h ⁵²drive out all the inhabitants of the land before you. Destroy all their carved images and their cast idols, and demolish all their high places.^u ⁵³Take possession of the land and settle in it, for I have given you the land to possess.^v ⁵⁴Distribute the land by lot, according to your clans.^w To a larger group give a larger inheritance, and to a smaller group a smaller one. Whatever falls to them by lot will be theirs. Distribute it according to your ancestral tribes.

⁵⁵“But if you do not drive out the inhabitants of the land, those you allow to remain will become barbs in your eyes and thorns^x in your sides. They will give you trouble in the land where you will live. ⁵⁶And then I will do to you what I plan to do to them.’”

Boundaries of Canaan

34 The LORD said to Moses, ²“Command the Israelites and say to them: ‘When you enter Canaan, the land that will be allotted to you as an inheritance^y is to have these boundaries:^z

³“Your southern side will include some of the Desert of Zin^a along the border of Edom. Your southern boundary will start in the east from the southern end of the Dead Sea,^b ⁴cross south of Scorpion Pass,^c continue on to Zin and go south of Kadesh Barnea.^d Then it will go to Hazar Addar and over to Azmon, ⁵where it will turn, join the Wadi of Egypt^e and end at the Mediterranean Sea.

33:47

^q Nu 27:12

33:48 ^r Nu 22:1

33:49 ^s Nu 25:1

33:51 ^t Jos 3:17

33:52

^u Ex 23:24;

34:13; Lev 26:1;

Dt 7:2, 5; 12:3;

Jos 11:12;

Ps 106:34-36

33:53 ^v Dt 11:31;

Jos 21:43

33:54

^w Nu 26:54

33:55

^x Jos 23:13;

Jdg 2:3;

Ps 106:36

34:2 ^y Ge 37:8;

Dt 1:7-8;

Ps 78:54-55

^z Eze 47:15

34:3 ^a Jos 15:1-

3 ^b Ge 14:3

34:4 ^c Jos 15:3

^d Nu 32:8

34:5 ^e Ge 15:18;

Jos 15:4

34:7

^f Eze 47:15-17

34:8

^g Nu 13:21;

Jos 13:5

34:11

^h 2Ki 23:33;

Jer 39:5

ⁱ Dt 3:17;

Jos 11:2; 13:27

34:13

^j Jos 14:1-5

34:14

^k Nu 32:33;

Jos 14:3

34:17 ^l Jos 14:1

34:18 ^m Nu 1:4,

16

34:19

ⁿ Nu 26:65

^o Ge 29:35;

Dt 33:7

34:20

^p Ge 49:5

34:21

^q Ge 49:27;

Ps 68:27

⁶“Your western boundary will be the coast of the Mediterranean Sea. This will be your boundary on the west.

⁷“For your northern boundary,^f run a line from the Mediterranean Sea to Mount Hor ⁸and from Mount Hor to Lebo Hamath.^g Then the boundary will go to Zedad, ⁹continue to Ziphron and end at Hazar Enan. This will be your boundary on the north.

¹⁰“For your eastern boundary, run a line from Hazar Enan to Shepham. ¹¹The boundary will go down from Shepham to Riblah^h on the east side of Ain and continue along the slopes east of the Sea of Galilee.^{ai} ¹²Then the boundary will go down along the Jordan and end at the Dead Sea.

“This will be your land, with its boundaries on every side.’”

¹³Moses commanded the Israelites: “Assign this land by lot as an inheritance.ⁱ The LORD has ordered that it be given to the nine and a half tribes, ¹⁴because the families of the tribe of Reuben, the tribe of Gad and the half-tribe of Manasseh have received their inheritance.^k ¹⁵These two and a half tribes have received their inheritance east of the Jordan across from Jericho, toward the sunrise.”

¹⁶The LORD said to Moses, ¹⁷“These are the names of the men who are to assign the land for you as an inheritance: Eleazar the priest and Joshua^l son of Nun. ¹⁸And appoint one leader from each tribe to help^m assign the land. ¹⁹These are their names:

- Calebⁿ son of Jephunneh, from the tribe of Judah;^o
- ²⁰Shemuel son of Ammihud, from the tribe of Simeon;^p
- ²¹Elidad son of Kishon, from the tribe of Benjamin;^q
- ²²Bukki son of Jogli, the leader from the tribe of Dan;
- ²³Hanniel son of Ephod, the leader from the tribe of Manasseh son of Joseph;
- ²⁴Kemuel son of Shiphtan, the leader from the tribe of Ephraim son of Joseph;

^a 11 Hebrew Kinnereth

²⁵Elizaphan son of Parnak,
the leader from the tribe of
Zebulun;

²⁶Paltiel son of Azzan,
the leader from the tribe of
Issachar;

²⁷Ahihud son of Shelomi,
the leader from the tribe of
Asher;^f

²⁸Pedahel son of Ammihud,
the leader from the tribe of
Naphtali.”

²⁹These are the men the LORD com-
manded to assign the inheritance to
the Israelites in the land of Canaan.

Towns for the Levites

35 On the plains of Moab by the
Jordan across from Jericho, the
LORD said to Moses, ²“Command the
Israelites to give the Levites towns to
live in⁵ from the inheritance the Is-
raelites will possess. And give them
pasturelands around the towns.
³Then they will have towns to live in
and pasturelands for the cattle they
own and all their other animals.

⁴“The pasturelands around the
towns that you give the Levites will
extend a thousand cubits^a from the
town wall. ⁵Outside the town, mea-
sure two thousand cubits^b on the east
side, two thousand on the south side,
two thousand on the west and two
thousand on the north, with the town
in the center. They will have this area
as pastureland for the towns.

Cities of Refuge

35:6-34Ref — Dt 4:41-43; 19:1-14; Jos 20:1-9

⁶“Six of the towns you give the Le-
vites will be cities of refuge, to which
a person who has killed someone
may flee.[†] In addition, give them forty-
two other towns. ⁷In all you must
give the Levites forty-eight towns,
together with their pasturelands.
⁸The towns you give the Levites from
the land the Israelites possess are to
be given in proportion to the inheri-
tance of each tribe: Take many towns
from a tribe that has many, but few
from one that has few.”^u

⁹Then the LORD said to Moses:
¹⁰“Speak to the Israelites and say to
them: ‘When you cross the Jordan

34:27 [†]Nu 1:40

35:2

⁵Lev 25:32-34;

Jos 14:3, 4

35:6 [†]Jos 20:7-

9; 21:3, 13

35:8

^uNu 26:54;

33:54;

Jos 21:1-42

into Canaan,^v ¹¹select some towns
to be your cities of refuge, to which
a person who has killed someone^w
accidentally^x may flee. ¹²They will
be places of refuge from the aveng-
er,^y so that anyone accused of mur-
der may not die before they stand
trial before the assembly. ¹³These six
towns you give will be your cities of
refuge. ¹⁴Give three on this side of the
Jordan and three in Canaan as cities
of refuge. ¹⁵These six towns will be a
place of refuge for Israelites and for
foreigners residing among them, so
that anyone who has killed another
accidentally can flee there.

¹⁶“If anyone strikes someone a
fatal blow with an iron object, that
person is a murderer; the murderer
is to be put to death.^z ¹⁷Or if anyone
is holding a stone and strikes some-
one a fatal blow with it, that person
is a murderer; the murderer is to be
put to death. ¹⁸Or if anyone is holding
a wooden object and strikes some-
one a fatal blow with it, that person
is a murderer; the murderer is to be
put to death. ¹⁹The avenger of blood
shall put the murderer to death;
when the avenger comes upon the
murderer, the avenger shall put the
murderer to death.^a ²⁰If anyone with
malice aforethought shoves another
or throws something at them inten-
tionally^b so that they die ²¹or if out
of enmity one person hits another
with their fist so that the other dies,
that person is to be put to death; that
person is a murderer. The avenger
of blood shall put the murderer to
death when they meet.

²²“But if without enmity someone
suddenly pushes another or throws
something at them unintentional-
ly^c ²³or, without seeing them, drops
on them a stone heavy enough to kill
them, and they die, then since that
other person was not an enemy and
no harm was intended, ²⁴the assem-
bly^d must judge between the accused
and the avenger of blood according
to these regulations. ²⁵The assem-
bly must protect the one accused of

^a 4 That is, about 1,500 feet or about 450 meters

^b 5 That is, about 3,000 feet or about
900 meters

35:10

^vJos 20:2

35:11 ^wver 22-

25 ^xEx 21:13;

Dt 19:1-13

35:12 ^yDt 19:6;

Jos 20:3

35:16 ^zEx 21:12;

Lev 24:17

35:19 ^aver 21

35:20 ^bGe 4:8;

Ex 21:14;

Dt 19:11;

2Sa 3:27; 20:10

35:22 ^cver 11;

Ex 21:13

35:24 ^dver 12;

Jos 20:6

murder from the avenger of blood and send the accused back to the city of refuge to which they fled. The accused must stay there until the death of the high priest, who was anointed with the holy oil.^e

²⁶“But if the accused ever goes outside the limits of the city of refuge to which they fled ²⁷and the avenger of blood finds them outside the city, the avenger of blood may kill the accused without being guilty of murder. ²⁸The accused must stay in the city of refuge until the death of the high priest; only after the death of the high priest may they return to their own property.

²⁹“This is to have the force of law^f for you throughout the generations to come, wherever you live.

³⁰“Anyone who kills a person is to be put to death as a murderer only on the testimony of witnesses. But no one is to be put to death on the testimony of only one witness.^g

³¹“Do not accept a ransom for the life of a murderer, who deserves to die. They are to be put to death.

³²“Do not accept a ransom for anyone who has fled to a city of refuge and so allow them to go back and live on their own land before the death of the high priest.

³³“Do not pollute the land where you are. Bloodshed pollutes the land,^h and atonement cannot be made for the land on which blood has been shed, except by the blood of the one who shed it. ³⁴Do not defile the landⁱ where you live and where I dwell,^j for I, the LORD, dwell among the Israelites.”

Inheritance of Zelophehad's Daughters

36:1-12pp — Nu 27:1-11

36 The family heads of the clan of Gilead^k son of Makir, the son of Manasseh, who were from the clans of the descendants of Joseph, came and spoke before Moses and the leaders,^l the heads of the Israelite families. ²They said, “When the

35:25 ^eEx 29:7

35:29

^fNu 27:11

35:30 ^gver 16;

Dt 17:6; 19:15;

Mt 18:16;

Jn 7:51;

2Co 13:11;

Heb 10:28

35:33 ^hGe 9:6;

Ps 106:38;

Mic 4:11

35:34

ⁱLev 18:24, 25

^jEx 29:45

36:1 ^kNu 26:29

^lNu 27:2

LORD commanded my lord to give the land as an inheritance to the Israelites by lot, he ordered you to give the inheritance of our brother Zelophehad^m to his daughters. ³Now suppose they marry men from other Israelite tribes; then their inheritance will be taken from our ancestral inheritance and added to that of the tribe they marry into. And so part of the inheritance allotted to us will be taken away. ⁴When the Year of Jubileeⁿ for the Israelites comes, their inheritance will be added to that of the tribe into which they marry, and their property will be taken from the tribal inheritance of our ancestors.”

⁵Then at the LORD's command Moses gave this order to the Israelites: “What the tribe of the descendants of Joseph is saying is right. ⁶This is what the LORD commands for Zelophehad's daughters: They may marry anyone they please as long as they marry within their father's tribal clan. ⁷No inheritance^o in Israel is to pass from one tribe to another, for every Israelite shall keep the tribal inheritance of their ancestors. ⁸Every daughter who inherits land in any Israelite tribe must marry someone in her father's tribal clan,^p so that every Israelite will possess the inheritance of their ancestors. ⁹No inheritance may pass from one tribe to another, for each Israelite tribe is to keep the land it inherits.”

¹⁰So Zelophehad's daughters did as the LORD commanded Moses. ¹¹Zelophehad's daughters — Mahlah, Tirzah, Hoglah, Milkah and Noah^q — married their cousins on their father's side. ¹²They married within the clans of the descendants of Manasseh son of Joseph, and their inheritance remained in their father's tribe and clan.

¹³These are the commands and regulations the LORD gave through Moses^r to the Israelites on the plains of Moab by the Jordan across from Jericho.^s

36:2

^mNu 26:33;

27:1, 7

36:4

ⁿLev 25:10

36:7 ^o1Ki 21:3

36:8

^p1Ch 23:22

36:11

^qNu 26:33; 27:1

36:13

^rLev 26:46;

27:34 ^sNu 22:1

DEUTERONOMY

The Command to Leave Horeb

1 These are the words Moses spoke to all Israel in the wilderness east of the Jordan — that is, in the Arabah — opposite Suph, between Paran and Tophel, Laban, Hazeroth and Dizahab. ²(It takes eleven days to go from Horeb^a to Kadesh Barnea^b by the Mount Seir road.)

³In the fortieth year,^c on the first day of the eleventh month, Moses proclaimed^d to the Israelites all that the LORD had commanded him concerning them. ⁴This was after he had defeated Sihon^e king of the Amorites, who reigned in Heshbon,^f and at Edrei had defeated Og^g king of Bashan, who reigned in Ashtaroth.

⁵East of the Jordan in the territory of Moab, Moses began to expound this law, saying:

⁶The LORD our God said to us^h at Horeb,ⁱ “You have stayed long enough at this mountain. ⁷Break camp and advance into the hill country of the Amorites; go to all the neighboring peoples in the Arabah, in the mountains, in the western foothills, in the Negev^j and along the coast, to the land of the Canaanites and to Lebanon,^k as far as the great river, the Euphrates. ⁸See, I have given you this land. Go in and take possession of the land the LORD swore^l he would give to your fathers — to Abraham, Isaac and Jacob — and to their descendants after them.”

The Appointment of Leaders

⁹At that time I said to you, “You are too heavy a burden for me to carry alone.^m ¹⁰The LORD your God has increased your numbers so that today you are as numerousⁿ as the stars in the sky.^o ¹¹May the LORD, the God of your ancestors, increase you a thou-

1:2 ^aEx 3:1
^bNu 13:26;
Dt 9:23
1:3 ^cNu 33:38
^dDt 4:1-2
1:4 ^eNu 21:21-26
^fNu 21:25
^gNu 21:33-35;
Jos 13:12
1:6 ^hNu 10:13
ⁱEx 3:1
1:7 ^jJos 10:40
^kDt 11:24
1:8 ^lGe 12:7;
15:18; 17:7-8;
26:4; 28:13
1:9 ^mEx 18:18
1:10 ⁿGe 15:5
^oDt 10:22;
28:62

sand times and bless you as he has promised!^p ¹²But how can I bear your problems and your burdens and your disputes all by myself? ¹³Choose some wise, understanding and respected men^q from each of your tribes, and I will set them over you.”

¹⁴You answered me, “What you propose to do is good.”

¹⁵So I took^r the leading men of your tribes, wise and respected men, and appointed them to have authority over you — as commanders of thousands, of hundreds, of fifties and of tens and as tribal officials. ¹⁶And I charged your judges at that time, “Hear the disputes between your people and judge fairly,^s whether the case is between two Israelites or between an Israelite and a foreigner residing among you.^t ¹⁷Do not show partiality^u in judging; hear both small and great alike. Do not be afraid of anyone,^v for judgment belongs to God. Bring me any case too hard for you, and I will hear it.”^w ¹⁸And at that time I told you everything you were to do.

Spies Sent Out

¹⁹Then, as the LORD our God commanded us, we set out from Horeb and went toward the hill country of the Amorites through all that vast and dreadful wilderness^x that you have seen, and so we reached Kadesh Barnea.^y ²⁰Then I said to you, “You have reached the hill country of the Amorites, which the LORD our God is giving us. ²¹See, the LORD your God has given you the land. Go up and take possession of it as the LORD, the God of your ancestors, told you. Do not be afraid;^z do not be discouraged.”

²²Then all of you came to me and said, “Let us send men ahead to spy out the land for us and bring back a

1:11 ^pGe 22:17;
Ex 32:13
1:13 ^qEx 18:21
1:15 ^rEx 18:25
1:16 ^sDt 16:18;
Jn 7:24
^tLev 24:22
1:17 ^uLev 19:15;
Dt 16:19;
Pr 24:23;
Jas 2:1
^v2Ch 19:6
^wEx 18:26
1:19 ^xDt 8:15;
Jer 2:2;
6 ^yver 2;
Nu 13:26
1:21 ^zJos 1:6,
9,18

report about the route we are to take and the towns we will come to.”

²³The idea seemed good to me; so I selected^a twelve of you, one man from each tribe. ²⁴They left and went up into the hill country, and came to the Valley of Eshkol^b and explored it. ²⁵Taking with them some of the fruit of the land, they brought it down to us and reported,^c “It is a good land that the LORD our God is giving us.”

Rebellion Against the LORD

²⁶But you were unwilling to go up;^d you rebelled against the command of the LORD your God. ²⁷You grumbled^e in your tents and said, “The LORD hates us; so he brought us out of Egypt to deliver us into the hands of the Amorites to destroy us. ²⁸Where can we go? Our brothers have made our hearts melt in fear. They say, ‘The people are stronger and taller^f than we are; the cities are large, with walls up to the sky. We even saw the Anakites^g there.’”

²⁹Then I said to you, “Do not be terrified; do not be afraid of them. ³⁰The LORD your God, who is going before you, will fight^h for you, as he did for you in Egypt, before your very eyes, ³¹and in the wilderness. There you saw how the LORD your God carriedⁱ you, as a father carries his son, all the way you went until you reached this place.”

³²In spite of this, you did not trust^j in the LORD your God, ³³who went ahead of you on your journey, in fire by night and in a cloud by day,^k to search^l out places for you to camp and to show you the way you should go.

³⁴When the LORD heard what you said, he was angry and solemnly swore:^m ³⁵“No one from this evil generation shall see the good landⁿ I swore to give your ancestors, ³⁶except Caleb son of Jephunneh. He will see it, and I will give him and his descendants the land he set his feet on, because he followed the LORD wholeheartedly.^o”

³⁷Because of you the LORD became angry^p with me also and said, “You shall not enter^q it, either. ³⁸But your assistant, Joshua^r son of Nun, will

1:23 ^aNu 13:1-3
1:24
^bNu 13:21-25
1:25 ^cNu 13:27
1:26
^dNu 14:1-4
1:27 ^eDt 9:28;
Ps 106:25
1:28 ^fNu 13:32
^gNu 13:33;
Dt 9:1-3
1:30 ^hEx 14:14;
Dt 3:22;
Ne 4:20
1:31 ⁱDt 32:10-12;
Isa 46:3-4;
63:9; Hos 11:3;
Ac 13:18
1:32
^jPs 106:24;
Jude 1:5
1:33 ^kEx 13:21;
Ps 78:14
^lNu 10:33
1:34
^mNu 14:23, 28-30
1:35 ⁿPs 95:11
1:36
^oNu 14:24;
Jos 14:9
1:37 ^pDt 3:26;
4:21 ^qNu 20:12
1:38 ^rNu 14:30

enter it. Encourage^s him, because he will lead^t Israel to inherit it. ³⁹And the little ones that you said would be taken captive,^u your children who do not yet know^v good from bad — they will enter the land. I will give it to them and they will take possession of it. ⁴⁰But as for you, turn around and set out toward the desert along the route to the Red Sea.^{aw}”

⁴¹Then you replied, “We have sinned against the LORD. We will go up and fight, as the LORD our God commanded us.” So every one of you put on his weapons, thinking it easy to go up into the hill country.

⁴²But the LORD said to me, “Tell them, ‘Do not go up and fight, because I will not be with you. You will be defeated by your enemies.’”^x

⁴³So I told you, but you would not listen. You rebelled against the LORD’s command and in your arrogance you marched up into the hill country. ⁴⁴The Amorites who lived in those hills came out against you; they chased you like a swarm of bees^y and beat you down from Seir all the way to Hormah. ⁴⁵You came back and wept before the LORD, but he paid no attention to your weeping and turned a deaf ear to you. ⁴⁶And so you stayed in Kadesh^z many days — all the time you spent there.

Wanderings in the Wilderness

2 Then we turned back and set out toward the wilderness along the route to the Red Sea,^{aa} as the LORD had directed me. For a long time we made our way around the hill country of Seir.

²Then the LORD said to me, ³“You have made your way around this hill country long enough; now turn north. ⁴Give the people these orders:^b ‘You are about to pass through the territory of your relatives the descendants of Esau, who live in Seir. They will be afraid of you, but be very careful. ⁵Do not provoke them to war, for I will not give you any of their land, not even enough to put your foot on. I have given Esau the hill country of

^sDt 31:7
^tDt 3:28
1:39 ^uNu 14:3
^vIsa 7:15-16
1:40
^wNu 14:25
1:42
^xNu 14:41-43
1:44 ^yPs 118:12
1:46 ^zNu 20:11;
Jdg 11:17
2:1 ^aNu 21:4
2:4
^bNu 20:14-21

^a 40,1 Or the Sea of Reeds

Seir as his own.^c ⁶You are to pay them in silver for the food you eat and the water you drink.”

⁷The LORD your God has blessed you in all the work of your hands. He has watched^d over your journey through this vast wilderness. These forty years the LORD your God has been with you, and you have not lacked anything.

⁸So we went on past our relatives the descendants of Esau, who live in Seir. We turned from the Arabah road, which comes up from Elath and Ezion Geber,^e and traveled along the desert road of Moab.^f

⁹Then the LORD said to me, “Do not harass the Moabites or provoke them to war, for I will not give you any part of their land. I have given Ar^g to the descendants of Lot^h as a possession.”

¹⁰(The Emiteⁱs used to live there — a people strong and numerous, and as tall as the Anakites.^j ¹¹Like the Anakites, they too were considered Rephaites, but the Moabites called them Emite^s. ¹²Horites used to live in Seir, but the descendants of Esau drove them out. They destroyed the Horites from before them and settled in their place, just as Israel did^k in the land the LORD gave them as their possession.)

¹³And the LORD said, “Now get up and cross the Zered Valley.” So we crossed the valley.

¹⁴Thirty-eight years passed from the time we left Kadesh Barnea^l until we crossed the Zered Valley. By then, that entire generation^m of fighting men had perished from the camp, as the LORD had sworn to them.ⁿ ¹⁵The LORD’s hand was against them until he had completely eliminated^o them from the camp.

¹⁶Now when the last of these fighting men among the people had died, ¹⁷the LORD said to me, ¹⁸“Today you are to pass by the region of Moab at Ar. ¹⁹When you come to the Ammonites,^p do not harass them or provoke them to war, for I will not give you possession of any land belonging to the Ammonites. I have given it as a possession to the descendants of Lot.^q”

2:5 ^cGe 36:8;
Jos 24:4
2:7 ^dDt 8:2-4
2:8 ^eKi 9:26
^fJdg 11:18
2:9 ^gNu 21:15
^hGe 19:36-38
2:10 ⁱGe 14:5
^jNu 13:22, 33
2:12 ^kver 22
2:14 ^lNu 13:26
^mNu 14:29-35
ⁿDt 1:34-35
2:15
^oPs 106:26
2:19 ^pGe 19:38
^qver 9

2:21 ^rver 10
2:22 ^sGe 36:8
2:23 ^tJos 13:3
^uGe 10:14
^vAm 9:7
2:24
^wNu 21:13-14;
Jdg 11:13, 18
2:25 ^xDt 11:25
^yJos 2:9, 11
^zEx 15:14-16
2:27
^aNu 21:21-22
2:28
^bNu 20:19
2:30 ^cJos 11:20
^dEx 4:21;
Nu 21:23;
Ro 9:18
2:31 ^eDt 1:8

²⁰(That too was considered a land of the Rephaites, who used to live there; but the Ammonites called them Zamzummites. ²¹They were a people strong and numerous, and as tall as the Anakites.^r The LORD destroyed them from before the Ammonites, who drove them out and settled in their place. ²²The LORD had done the same for the descendants of Esau, who lived in Seir,^s when he destroyed the Horites from before them. They drove them out and have lived in their place to this day. ²³And as for the Avvites^t who lived in villages as far as Gaza, the Caphtorites^u coming out from Caphtor^{av} destroyed them and settled in their place.)

Defeat of Sihon King of Heshbon

²⁴“Set out now and cross the Arnon Gorge.^w See, I have given into your hand Sihon the Amorite, king of Heshbon, and his country. Begin to take possession of it and engage him in battle. ²⁵This very day I will begin to put the terror^x and fear^y of you on all the nations under heaven. They will hear reports of you and will tremble^z and be in anguish because of you.”

²⁶From the Desert of Kedemoth I sent messengers to Sihon king of Heshbon offering peace and saying, ²⁷“Let us pass through your country. We will stay on the main road; we will not turn aside to the right or to the left.^a ²⁸Sell us food to eat and water to drink for their price in silver. Only let us pass through on foot^b — ²⁹as the descendants of Esau, who live in Seir, and the Moabites, who live in Ar, did for us — until we cross the Jordan into the land the LORD our God is giving us.” ³⁰But Sihon king of Heshbon refused to let us pass through. For the LORD^c your God had made his spirit stubborn^d and his heart obstinate in order to give him into your hands, as he has now done.

³¹The LORD said to me, “See, I have begun to deliver Sihon and his country over to you. Now begin to conquer and possess his land.”^e

^a 23 That is, Crete

³²When Sihon and all his army came out to meet us in battle^f at Jahaz, ³³the LORD our God delivered him over to us and we struck him down,^g together with his sons and his whole army. ³⁴At that time we took all his towns and completely destroyed^{ah} them — men, women and children. We left no survivors. ³⁵But the livestock and the plunder from the towns we had captured we carried off for ourselves. ³⁶From Aroerⁱ on the rim of the Arnon Gorge, and from the town in the gorge, even as far as Gilead, not one town was too strong for us. The LORD our God gave^j us all of them. ³⁷But in accordance with the command of the LORD our God,^k you did not encroach on any of the land of the Ammonites,^l neither the land along the course of the Jabbok^m nor that around the towns in the hills.

Defeat of Og King of Bashan

3 Next we turned and went up along the road toward Bashan, and Og king of Bashan with his whole army marched out to meet us in battle at Edrei.ⁿ ²The LORD said to me, “Do not be afraid^o of him, for I have delivered him into your hands, along with his whole army and his land. Do to him what you did to Sihon king of the Amorites, who reigned in Heshbon.”

³So the LORD our God also gave into our hands Og king of Bashan and all his army. We struck them down, leaving no survivors.^p ⁴At that time we took all his cities. There was not one of the sixty cities that we did not take from them — the whole region of Argob, Og’s kingdom in Bashan.^q ⁵All these cities were fortified with high walls and with gates and bars, and there were also a great many un-walled villages. ⁶We completely destroyed^a them, as we had done with Sihon king of Heshbon, destroying^{ar} every city — men, women and children. ⁷But all the livestock and the plunder from their cities we carried off for ourselves.

⁸So at that time we took from these two kings of the Amorites the territory east of the Jordan, from the Arnon

2:32 ^f Nu 21:23
2:33 ^g Dt 29:7
2:34 ^h Dt 3:6;
7:2
2:36 ⁱ Dt 3:12;
4:48; Jos 13:9
j Ps 44:3
2:37 ^k ver 18-
19 ^l Nu 21:24
m Ge 32:22;
Dt 3:16
3:1 ⁿ Nu 21:33
3:2 ^o Nu 21:34
3:3 ^p Nu 21:35
3:4 ^q 1 Ki 4:13
3:6 ^r Dt 2:24, 34

Gorge as far as Mount Hermon. ⁹(Hermon is called Sirion^s by the Sidonians; the Amorites call it Senir.)^t ¹⁰We took all the towns on the plateau, and all Gilead, and all Bashan as far as Salekah^u and Edrei, towns of Og’s kingdom in Bashan. ¹¹(Og king of Bashan was the last of the Rephaites.^v His bed was decorated with iron and was more than nine cubits long and four cubits wide.^b It is still in Rabbah^w of the Ammonites.)

Division of the Land

¹²Of the land that we took over at that time, I gave the Reubenites and the Gadites the territory north of Aroer^x by the Arnon Gorge, including half the hill country of Gilead, together with its towns. ¹³The rest of Gilead and also all of Bashan, the kingdom of Og, I gave to the half-tribe of Manasseh. (The whole region of Argob in Bashan used to be known as a land of the Rephaites. ¹⁴Jair,^y a descendant of Manasseh, took the whole region of Argob as far as the border of the Geshurites and the Maakathites; it was named after him, so that to this day Bashan is called Havvoth Jair.^c) ¹⁵And I gave Gilead to Makir.^z ¹⁶But to the Reubenites and the Gadites I gave the territory extending from Gilead down to the Arnon Gorge (the middle of the gorge being the border) and out to the Jabbok River,^a which is the border of the Ammonites. ¹⁷Its western border was the Jordan in the Arabah, from Kinnereth^b to the Sea of the Arabah (that is, the Dead Sea^c), below the slopes of Pisgah.

¹⁸I commanded you at that time: “The LORD your God has given you this land to take possession of it. But all your able-bodied men, armed for battle, must cross over ahead of the other Israelites.^d ¹⁹However, your wives, your children and your livestock (I know you have much livestock) may stay in the towns I have

^a 34, 6 The Hebrew term refers to the irrevocable giving over of things or persons to the LORD, often by totally destroying them. ^b 11 That is, about 14 feet long and 6 feet wide or about 4 meters long and 1.8 meters wide

^c 14 Or called the settlements of Jair

3:9 ^s Dt 4:48;
Ps 29:6
1:1 Ch 5:23
3:10 ^u Jos 13:11
3:11 ^v Ge 14:5
w 2Sa 12:26;
Jer 49:2
3:12
x Nu 32:32-
38; Dt 2:36;
Jos 13:8-13
3:14 ^y Nu 32:41;
1Ch 2:22
3:15
z Nu 32:39-40
3:16 ^a Nu 21:24
3:17 ^b Nu 34:11;
Jos 13:27
c Ge 14:3;
Jos 12:3
3:18 ^d Nu 32:17

given you,²⁰ until the LORD gives rest to your fellow Israelites as he has to you, and they too have taken over the land that the LORD your God is giving them across the Jordan. After that, each of you may go back to the possession I have given you.”

Moses Forbidden to Cross the Jordan

²¹At that time I commanded Joshua: “You have seen with your own eyes all that the LORD your God has done to these two kings. The LORD will do the same to all the kingdoms over there where you are going. ²²Do not be afraid^e of them; the LORD your God himself will fight^f for you.”

²³At that time I pleaded with the LORD: ²⁴“Sovereign LORD, you have begun to show to your servant your greatness^g and your strong hand. For what god^h is there in heaven or on earth who can do the deeds and mighty worksⁱ you do?^j ²⁵Let me go over and see the good land^k beyond the Jordan — that fine hill country and Lebanon.”

²⁶But because of you the LORD was angry^l with me and would not listen to me. “That is enough,” the LORD said. “Do not speak to me anymore about this matter. ²⁷Go up to the top of Pisgah and look west and north and south and east. Look at the land with your own eyes, since you are not going to cross this Jordan.^m ²⁸But commissionⁿ Joshua, and encourage and strengthen him, for he will lead this people across^o and will cause them to inherit the land that you will see.” ²⁹So we stayed in the valley near Beth Peor.^p

Obedience Commanded

4 Now, Israel, hear the decrees and laws I am about to teach you. Follow them so that you may live^q and may go in and take possession of the land the LORD, the God of your ancestors, is giving you. ²Do not add^r to what I command you and do not subtract from it, but keep the commands of the LORD your God that I give you.

³You saw with your own eyes what the LORD did at Baal Peor.⁵ The LORD

3:22 ^e Dt 1:29

^f Ex 14:14;

Dt 20:4

3:24 ^g Dt 11:2

^h Ex 15:11;

Ps 86:8

ⁱ Ps 71:16, 19

^j 2Sa 7:22

3:25 ^k Dt 4:22

3:26 ^l Dt 1:37;

31:2

3:27 ^m Nu 27:12

3:28

ⁿ Nu 27:18-23

^o Dt 31:3, 23

3:29 ^p Dt 4:46;

34:6

4:1 ^q Dt 5:33;

8:1; 16:20;

30:15-20;

Eze 20:11;

Ro 10:5

4:2 ^r Dt 12:32;

Jos 1:7;

Rev 22:18-19

4:3 ^s Nu 25:1-9;

Ps 106:28

4:6 ^t Dt 30:19-

20; Ps 19:7;

Pr 1:7

^u Job 28:28

4:7 ^v 2Sa 7:23

^w Ps 46:1;

Isa 55:6

4:9 ^x Pr 4:23

^y Ge 18:19;

Eph 6:4

^z Ps 78:5-6

4:10 ^a Ex 19:9,

16

4:11 ^b Ex 19:18;

Heb 12:18-19

4:12 ^c Ex 20:22;

Dt 5:4, 22

4:13 ^d Dt 9:9,

11 ^e Ex 24:12;

31:18; 34:28

4:15 ^f Isa 40:18

your God destroyed from among you everyone who followed the Baal of Peor, ⁴but all of you who held fast to the LORD your God are still alive today.

⁵See, I have taught you decrees and laws as the LORD my God commanded me, so that you may follow them in the land you are entering to take possession of it. ⁶Observe them carefully, for this will show your wisdom^t and understanding to the nations, who will hear about all these decrees and say, “Surely this great nation is a wise and understanding people.”^u ⁷What other nation is so great^v as to have their gods near^w them the way the LORD our God is near us whenever we pray to him? ⁸And what other nation is so great as to have such righteous decrees and laws as this body of laws I am setting before you today?

⁹Only be careful,^x and watch yourselves closely so that you do not forget the things your eyes have seen or let them fade from your heart as long as you live. Teach^y them to your children^z and to their children after them. ¹⁰Remember the day you stood before the LORD your God at Horeb,^a when he said to me, “Assemble the people before me to hear my words so that they may learn to revere me as long as they live in the land and may teach them to their children.” ¹¹You came near and stood at the foot of the mountain while it blazed with fire^b to the very heavens, with black clouds and deep darkness. ¹²Then the LORD spoke^c to you out of the fire. You heard the sound of words but saw no form; there was only a voice. ¹³He declared to you his covenant,^d the Ten Commandments,^e which he commanded you to follow and then wrote them on two stone tablets. ¹⁴And the LORD directed me at that time to teach you the decrees and laws you are to follow in the land that you are crossing the Jordan to possess.

Idolatry Forbidden

¹⁵You saw no form^f of any kind the day the LORD spoke to you at Horeb out of the fire. Therefore watch

yourselves very carefully,⁹ ¹⁶so that you do not become corrupt and make for yourselves an idol,^h an image of any shape, whether formed like a man or a woman,¹⁷ or like any animal on earth or any bird that flies in the air,¹⁸ or like any creature that moves along the ground or any fish in the waters below. ¹⁹And when you look up to the sky and see the sun,ⁱ the moon and the stars — all the heavenly array^j — do not be enticed into bowing down to them and worshipping things the LORD your God has apportioned to all the nations under heaven. ²⁰But as for you, the LORD took you and brought you out of the iron-smelting furnace,^k out of Egypt, to be the people of his inheritance,^l as you now are.

²¹The LORD was angry with me^m because of you, and he solemnly swore that I would not cross the Jordan and enter the good land the LORD your God is giving you as your inheritance. ²²I will die in this land; I will not cross the Jordan; but you are about to cross over and take possession of that good land.ⁿ ²³Be careful not to forget the covenant^o of the LORD your God that he made with you; do not make for yourselves an idol^p in the form of anything the LORD your God has forbidden. ²⁴For the LORD your God is a consuming fire,^q a jealous God.

²⁵After you have had children and grandchildren and have lived in the land a long time — if you then become corrupt and make any kind of idol, doing evil^r in the eyes of the LORD your God and arousing his anger, ²⁶I call the heavens and the earth as witnesses against you^s this day that you will quickly perish from the land that you are crossing the Jordan to possess. You will not live there long but will certainly be destroyed. ²⁷The LORD will scatter^t you among the peoples, and only a few of you will survive among the nations to which the LORD will drive you. ²⁸There you will worship man-made gods^u of wood and stone, which cannot see or hear or eat or smell.^v ²⁹But if from there you seek^w the LORD your God, you will find him if you

4:15 ⁹Jos 23:11
4:16 ^hEx 20:4-5; 32:7; Dt 5:8; Ro 1:23

4:19 ⁱDt 17:3; Job 31:26
j2Ki 17:16; 21:3; Ro 1:25

4:20 ^k1Ki 8:51; Jer 11:4
lEx 19:5; Dt 9:29

4:21 ^mNu 20:12; Dt 1:37
4:22 ⁿDt 3:25

4:23 ^over 9,16
pEx 20:4
4:24 ^qEx 24:17; Dt 9:3; Heb 12:29

4:25 ^r2Ki 17:2, 17
4:26 ^sDt 30:18-19; Isa 1:2; Mic 6:2

4:27 ^tLev 26:33; Dt 28:36, 64; Ne 1:8
4:28 ^uDt 28:36, 64; 1Sa 26:19; Jer 16:13

4:29 ^vPs 115:4-8; 135:15-18
w2Ch 15:4; Isa 55:6

xJer 29:13
yDt 30:1-3, 10
4:30 ^zDt 31:29; Jer 23:20; Hos 3:5

4:31 ^a2Ch 30:9; Ne 9:31; Ps 116:5; Jnh 4:2

4:32 ^bDt 32:7; Job 8:8
cGe 1:27
dMt 24:31

4:33 ^eEx 20:22; Dt 5:24-26
4:34 ^fEx 6:6

gEx 7:3
hDt 7:19; 26:8
i1Ki 13:3

jDt 34:12
4:35 ^kDt 32:39; 1Sa 2:2; Isa 45:5, 18

4:36 ^lEx 19:9, 19
4:37 ^mDt 10:15
nEx 13:3, 9, 14

4:38 ^oDt 7:1; 9:5
4:39 ^pver 35; Jos 2:11

seek him with all your heart^x and with all your soul.^y ³⁰When you are in distress and all these things have happened to you, then in later days^z you will return to the LORD your God and obey him. ³¹For the LORD your God is a merciful^a God; he will not abandon or destroy you or forget the covenant with your ancestors, which he confirmed to them by oath.

The LORD Is God

³²Ask^b now about the former days, long before your time, from the day God created human beings on the earth;^c ask from one end of the heavens to the other.^d Has anything so great as this ever happened, or has anything like it ever been heard of? ³³Has any other people heard the voice of God^e speaking out of fire, as you have, and lived?^e ³⁴Has any god ever tried to take for himself one nation out of another nation,^f by testings, by signs^g and wonders,^h by war, by a mighty hand and an outstretched arm,ⁱ or by great and awesome deeds,^j like all the things the LORD your God did for you in Egypt before your very eyes?

³⁵You were shown these things so that you might know that the LORD is God; besides him there is no other.^k ³⁶From heaven he made you hear his voice^l to discipline you. On earth he showed you his great fire, and you heard his words from out of the fire. ³⁷Because he loved^m your ancestors and chose their descendants after them, he brought you out of Egypt by his Presence and his great strength,ⁿ ³⁸to drive out before you nations greater and stronger than you and to bring you into their land to give it to you for your inheritance,^o as it is today.

³⁹Acknowledge and take to heart this day that the LORD is God in heaven above and on the earth below. There is no other.^p ⁴⁰Keep^q his decrees and commands, which I am giving you today, so that it may go well^r with you and your children after

^a 33 Or of a god

4:40 ^qLev 22:31; Dt 5:33 ^rDt 5:16

you and that you may live long^s in the land the LORD your God gives you for all time.

Cities of Refuge

4:41-43Ref — Nu 35:6-34; Dt 19:1-14; Jos 20:1-9

⁴¹Then Moses set aside three cities east of the Jordan, ⁴²to which anyone who had killed a person could flee if they had unintentionally killed a neighbor without malice aforethought. They could flee into one of these cities and save their life. ⁴³The cities were these: Bezer in the wilderness plateau, for the Reubenites; Ramoth in Gilead, for the Gadites; and Golan in Bashan, for the Manassites.

Introduction to the Law

⁴⁴This is the law Moses set before the Israelites. ⁴⁵These are the stipulations, decrees and laws Moses gave them when they came out of Egypt ⁴⁶and were in the valley near Beth Peor east of the Jordan, in the land of Sihon^t king of the Amorites, who reigned in Heshbon and was defeated by Moses and the Israelites as they came out of Egypt. ⁴⁷They took possession of his land and the land of Og king of Bashan, the two Amorite kings east of the Jordan. ⁴⁸This land extended from Aroer^u on the rim of the Arnon Gorge to Mount Sirion^{av} (that is, Hermon), ⁴⁹and included all the Arabah east of the Jordan, as far as the Dead Sea,^b below the slopes of Pisgah.

The Ten Commandments

5:6-21pp — Ex 20:1-17

5 Moses summoned all Israel and said:

Hear, Israel, the decrees and laws I declare in your hearing today. Learn them and be sure to follow them. ²The LORD our God made a covenant^w with us at Horeb. ³It was not with our ancestors^c that the LORD made this covenant, but with us, with all of us who are alive here today.^x ⁴The LORD spoke^y to you face to face out of the fire on the mountain. ⁵(At that time I stood between^z the LORD and you to declare to you the word of the LORD,

4:40 ^sDt 6:3, 18; Eph 6:2-3
4:46

^tNu 21:26;
Dt 3:29
4:48 ^uDt 2:36
^vDt 3:9
5:2 ^wEx 19:5
5:3 ^xHeb 8:9
5:4 ^yDt 4:12, 33, 36
5:5 ^zGal 3:19

because you were afraid^a of the fire and did not go up the mountain.) And he said:

⁶"I am the LORD your God, who brought you out of Egypt, out of the land of slavery.

⁷"You shall have no other gods before^d me.

⁸"You shall not make for yourself an image in the form of anything in heaven above or on the earth beneath or in the waters below. ⁹You shall not bow down to them or worship them; for I, the LORD your God, am a jealous God, punishing the children for the sin of the parents to the third and fourth generation of those who hate me,^b ¹⁰but showing love to a thousand generations of those who love me and keep my commandments.^c

¹¹"You shall not misuse the name of the LORD your God, for the LORD will not hold anyone guiltless who misuses his name.^d

¹²"Observe the Sabbath day by keeping it holy,^e as the LORD your God has commanded you. ¹³Six days you shall labor and do all your work, ¹⁴but the seventh day^f is a sabbath to the LORD your God. On it you shall not do any work, neither you, nor your son or daughter, nor your male or female servant, nor your ox, your donkey or any of your animals, nor any foreigner residing in your towns, so that your male and female servants may rest, as you do. ¹⁵Remember that you were slaves in Egypt and that the LORD your God brought you out

^aEx 20:18, 21
5:9 ^bEx 34:7
5:10 ^cJer 32:18
5:11 ^dLev 19:12;
Mt 5:33-37
5:12 ^eEx 20:8
5:14 ^fGe 2:2;
Heb 4:4

^a 48 Syriac (see also 3:9); Hebrew *Siyon*

^b 49 Hebrew *the Sea of the Arabah* ^c 3 Or not only with our parents ^d 7 Or besides

of there with a mighty hand and an outstretched arm.⁹ Therefore the LORD your God has commanded you to observe the Sabbath day.

16 “Honor your father and your mother,^h as the LORD your God has commanded you, so that you may live longⁱ and that it may go well with you in the land the LORD your God is giving you.

17 “You shall not murder.^j

18 “You shall not commit adultery.^k

19 “You shall not steal.

20 “You shall not give false testimony against your neighbor.

21 “You shall not covet your neighbor’s wife. You shall not set your desire on your neighbor’s house or land, his male or female servant, his ox or donkey, or anything that belongs to your neighbor.”^l

22 These are the commandments the LORD proclaimed in a loud voice to your whole assembly there on the mountain from out of the fire, the cloud and the deep darkness; and he added nothing more. Then he wrote them on two stone tablets^m and gave them to me.

23 When you heard the voice out of the darkness, while the mountain was ablaze with fire, all the leaders of your tribes and your elders came to me. 24 And you said, “The LORD our God has shown us his glory and his majesty, and we have heard his voice from the fire. Today we have seen that a person can live even if God speaks with them.ⁿ 25 But now, why should we die? This great fire will consume us, and we will die if we hear the voice of the LORD our God any longer.^o 26 For what mortal has ever heard the voice of the living God speaking out of fire, as we have, and survived?^p 27 Go near and listen to all that the LORD our God says. Then tell

5:15 ⁹Dt 4:34
5:16 ^hEx 20:12;
Lev 19:3;
Dt 27:16;
Eph 6:2-3*;
Col 3:20
ⁱDt 4:40
5:17
^jMt 5:21-22*
5:18 ^kMt 5:27-30; Lk 18:20*;
Jas 2:11*
5:21 ^lRo 7:7*;
13:9*
5:22
^mEx 24:12;
31:18; Dt 4:13
5:24 ⁿEx 19:19
5:25 ^oDt 18:16
5:26 ^pDt 4:33

5:28 ^qDt 18:17
5:29 ^rPs 81:8,
13 ^sDt 11:1;
Isa 48:18
^tDt 4:1, 40
5:31 ^uEx 24:12
5:32 ^vDt 17:11,
20; 28:14;
Jos 1:7; 23:6;
Pr 4:27
5:33 ^wJer 7:23
^xDt 4:40
6:2 ^yEx 20:20;
Dt 10:12-13
6:3 ^zDt 5:33
^aEx 3:8
6:4
^bMk 12:29*;
1Co 8:4
6:5
^cMt 22:37*;
Mk 12:30*;
Lk 10:27*
^dDt 10:12
6:6 ^eDt 11:18

us whatever the LORD our God tells you. We will listen and obey.”

28 The LORD heard you when you spoke to me, and the LORD said to me, “I have heard what this people said to you. Everything they said was good.^q 29 Oh, that their hearts would be inclined to fear me^r and keep all my commands^s always, so that it might go well with them and their children forever!^t

30 “Go, tell them to return to their tents. 31 But you stay here^u with me so that I may give you all the commands, decrees and laws you are to teach them to follow in the land I am giving them to possess.”

32 So be careful to do what the LORD your God has commanded you; do not turn aside to the right or to the left.^v 33 Walk in obedience to all that the LORD your God has commanded you,^w so that you may live and prosper and prolong your days^x in the land that you will possess.

Love the LORD Your God

6 These are the commands, decrees and laws the LORD your God directed me to teach you to observe in the land that you are crossing the Jordan to possess,² so that you, your children and their children after them may fear^y the LORD your God as long as you live by keeping all his decrees and commands that I give you, and so that you may enjoy long life. 3 Hear, Israel, and be careful to obey so that it may go well with you and that you may increase greatly^z in a land flowing with milk and honey,^a just as the LORD, the God of your ancestors, promised you.

4 Hear, O Israel: The LORD our God, the LORD is one.^{ab} 5 Love^c the LORD your God with all your heart and with all your soul and with all your strength.^d 6 These commandments that I give you today are to be on your hearts.^e 7 Impress them on your children. Talk about them when you sit at home and when you walk along the road, when you lie down and

^a 4 Or *The LORD our God is one LORD*; or *The LORD is our God, the LORD is one*; or *The LORD is our God, the LORD alone*

when you get up.^f ⁸Tie them as symbols on your hands and bind them on your foreheads.⁹ ⁹Write them on the doorframes of your houses and on your gates.^h

¹⁰When the LORD your God brings you into the land he swore to your fathers, to Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, to give you — a land with large, flourishing cities you did not build,ⁱ ¹¹houses filled with all kinds of good things you did not provide, wells you did not dig, and vineyards and olive groves you did not plant — then when you eat and are satisfied,^j ¹²be careful that you do not forget the LORD, who brought you out of Egypt, out of the land of slavery.

¹³Fear the LORD^k your God, serve him only^l and take your oaths in his name. ¹⁴Do not follow other gods, the gods of the peoples around you; ¹⁵for the LORD your God^m, who is among you, is a jealous God and his anger will burn against you, and he will destroy you from the face of the land. ¹⁶Do not put the LORD your God to the testⁿ as you did at Massah. ¹⁷Be sure to keep the commands of the LORD your God and the stipulations and decrees he has given you.^o ¹⁸Do what is right and good in the LORD's sight, so that it may go well^p with you and you may go in and take over the good land the LORD promised on oath to your ancestors, ¹⁹thrusting out all your enemies before you, as the LORD said.

²⁰In the future, when your son asks you,^q “What is the meaning of the stipulations, decrees and laws the LORD our God has commanded you?” ²¹tell him: “We were slaves of Pharaoh in Egypt, but the LORD brought us out of Egypt with a mighty hand. ²²Before our eyes the LORD sent signs and wonders — great and terrible — on Egypt and Pharaoh and his whole household. ²³But he brought us out from there to bring us in and give us the land he promised on oath to our ancestors. ²⁴The LORD commanded us to obey all these decrees and to fear the LORD our God,^r so that we might always prosper and be kept alive, as is the case today.^s ²⁵And if we are

6:7 ^fDt 4:9;
11:19; Eph 6:4
6:8 ^gEx 13:9,
16; Dt 11:18
6:9 ^hDt 11:20
6:10 ⁱJos 24:13
6:11 ^jDt 8:10
6:13 ^kDt 10:20
^lMt 4:10*;
Lk 4:8*
6:15 ^mDt 4:24
6:16 ⁿEx 17:7;
Mt 4:7*;
Lk 4:12*
6:17 ^oDt 11:22;
Ps 119:4
6:18 ^pDt 4:40
6:20 ^qEx 13:14
6:24 ^rDt 10:12;
Jer 32:39
^sPs 41:2

careful to obey all this law before the LORD our God, as he has commanded us, that will be our righteousness.^t”

Driving Out the Nations

7 When the LORD your God brings you into the land you are entering to possess and drives out before you many nations^u — the Hittites, Girgashites, Amorites, Canaanites, Perizzites, Hivites and Jebusites, seven nations larger and stronger than you — ²and when the LORD your God has delivered them over to you and you have defeated them, then you must destroy them totally.^a Make no treaty^v with them, and show them no mercy.^w ³Do not intermarry with them.^x Do not give your daughters to their sons or take their daughters for your sons, ⁴for they will turn your children away from following me to serve other gods, and the LORD's anger will burn against you and will quickly destroy^y you. ⁵This is what you are to do to them: Break down their altars, smash their sacred stones, cut down their Asherah poles^b and burn their idols in the fire.^z ⁶For you are a people holy^a to the LORD your God.^b The LORD your God has chosen^c you out of all the peoples on the face of the earth to be his people, his treasured possession.

⁷The LORD did not set his affection on you and choose you because you were more numerous than other peoples, for you were the fewest of all peoples.^d ⁸But it was because the LORD loved^e you and kept the oath he swore^f to your ancestors that he brought you out with a mighty hand and redeemed you from the land of slavery,^g from the power of Pharaoh king of Egypt. ⁹Know therefore that the LORD your God is God;^h he is the faithful God,ⁱ keeping his covenant of love^j to a thousand generations of those who love him and keep his commandments. ¹⁰But

^a 2 The Hebrew term refers to the irrevocable giving over of things or persons to the LORD, often by totally destroying them; also in verse 26. ^b 5 That is, wooden symbols of the goddess Asherah; here and elsewhere in Deuteronomy

6:25 ^tDt 24:13;
Ro 10:3; 5
7:1 ^uDt 31:3;
Ac 13:19
7:2 ^vEx 23:32
^wDt 13:8
7:3 ^xEx 34:15-
16; Ezr 9:2
7:4 ^yDt 6:15
7:5 ^zEx 23:24;
Dt 12:2-3
7:6 ^aEx 19:5-
6; 1Pe 2:9
^bPs 50:5;
Jer 2:3 ^cDt 14:2
7:7 ^dDt 10:22
7:8 ^eDt 10:15
^fEx 32:13
9Ex 13:14
7:9 ^hDt 4:35
ⁱ1Co 1:9;
2Ti 2:13 ^jNe 1:5;
Da 9:4

those who hate him he will
repay to their face by
destruction;
he will not be slow to repay to
their face those who hate
him.

¹¹Therefore, take care to follow the commands, decrees and laws I give you today.

¹²If you pay attention to these laws and are careful to follow them, then the LORD your God will keep his covenant of love with you, as he swore to your ancestors.^k ¹³He will love you and bless you^l and increase your numbers. He will bless the fruit of your womb, the crops of your land — your grain, new wine and olive oil — the calves of your herds and the lambs of your flocks in the land he swore to your ancestors to give you.^m

¹⁴You will be blessed more than any other people; none of your men or women will be childless, nor will any of your livestock be without young.ⁿ ¹⁵The LORD will keep you free from every disease.^o He will not inflict on you the horrible diseases you knew in Egypt, but he will inflict them on all who hate you. ¹⁶You must destroy all the peoples the LORD your God gives over to you. Do not look on them with pity^p and do not serve their gods, for that will be a snare^q to you.

¹⁷You may say to yourselves, “These nations are stronger than we are. How can we drive them out?”

¹⁸But do not be afraid^s of them; remember well what the LORD your God did to Pharaoh and to all Egypt.^t

¹⁹You saw with your own eyes the great trials, the signs and wonders, the mighty hand and outstretched arm, with which the LORD your God brought you out. The LORD your God will do the same to all the peoples you now fear.^u ²⁰Moreover, the LORD your God will send the hornet^v among them until even the survivors who hide from you have perished.

²¹Do not be terrified by them, for the LORD your God, who is among you,^w is a great and awesome God.^x ²²The LORD your God will drive out those nations before you, little by little.^y

7:12 ^k Lev 26:3-13; Dt 28:1-14; Ps 105:8-9
7:13 ^l Jn 14:21
^m Dt 28:4
7:14 ⁿ Ex 23:26
7:15 ^o Ex 15:26
7:16 ^p ver 2;
Ex 23:33
q Jdg 8:27
7:17 ^r Nu 33:53
7:18 ^s Dt 31:6
^t Ps 105:5
7:19 ^u Dt 4:34
7:20
^v Ex 23:28;
Jos 24:12
7:21 ^w Jos 3:10
^x Dt 10:17;
Ne 9:32
7:22
^y Ex 23:28-30

7:24 ^z Jos 23:9
7:25 ^a Ex 32:20;
1Ch 14:12
^b Jos 7:21
^c Jdg 8:27
^d Dt 17:1
7:26
^e Lev 27:28-29
8:1 ^f Dt 4:1
8:2 ^g Am 2:10
8:3 ^h Ex 16:12,
14, 35 ⁱ Ex 16:12-3;
Mt 4:4*
Lk 4:4*
8:4 ^j Dt 29:5;
Ne 9:21
8:5 ^k 2Sa 7:14;
Pr 3:11-12;
Heb 12:5-11;
Rev 3:19
8:6 ^l Dt 5:33
8:7 ^m Dt 11:9-12

You will not be allowed to eliminate them all at once, or the wild animals will multiply around you. ²³But the LORD your God will deliver them over to you, throwing them into great confusion until they are destroyed. ²⁴He will give their kings into your hand, and you will wipe out their names from under heaven. No one will be able to stand up against you;^z you will destroy them. ²⁵The images of their gods you are to burn^a in the fire. Do not covet^b the silver and gold on them, and do not take it for yourselves, or you will be ensnared^c by it, for it is detestable^d to the LORD your God. ²⁶Do not bring a detestable thing into your house or you, like it, will be set apart for destruction.^e Regard it as vile and utterly detest it, for it is set apart for destruction.

Do Not Forget the LORD

8 Be careful to follow every command I am giving you today, so that you may live^f and increase and may enter and possess the land the LORD promised on oath to your ancestors. ²Remember how the LORD your God led^g you all the way in the wilderness these forty years, to humble and test you in order to know what was in your heart, whether or not you would keep his commands. ³He humbled you, causing you to hunger and then feeding you with manna,^h which neither you nor your ancestors had known, to teach you that man does not live on bread alone but on every word that comes from the mouth of the LORD.ⁱ ⁴Your clothes did not wear out and your feet did not swell during these forty years.^j ⁵Know then in your heart that as a man disciplines his son, so the LORD your God disciplines you.^k

⁶Observe the commands of the LORD your God, walking in obedience to him and revering him.^l ⁷For the LORD your God is bringing you into a good land — a land with brooks, streams, and deep springs gushing out into the valleys and hills;^m ⁸a land with wheat and barley, vines and fig trees, pomegranates, olive oil and honey;ⁿ ⁹a land where bread will not

be scarce and you will lack nothing; a land where the rocks are iron and you can dig copper out of the hills.

¹⁰When you have eaten and are satisfied,ⁿ praise the LORD your God for the good land he has given you.

¹¹Be careful that you do not forget the LORD your God, failing to observe his commands, his laws and his decrees that I am giving you this day. ¹²Otherwise, when you eat and are satisfied, when you build fine houses and settle down,^o ¹³and when your herds and flocks grow large and your silver and gold increase and all you have is multiplied, ¹⁴then your heart will become proud and you will forget^p the LORD your God, who brought you out of Egypt, out of the land of slavery. ¹⁵He led you through the vast and dreadful wilderness,^q that thirsty and waterless land, with its venomous snakes^r and scorpions. He brought you water out of hard rock.^s ¹⁶He gave you manna to eat in the wilderness, something your ancestors had never known,^t to humble and test you so that in the end it might go well with you. ¹⁷You may say to yourself,^u “My power and the strength of my hands have produced this wealth for me.” ¹⁸But remember the LORD your God, for it is he who gives you the ability to produce wealth,^v and so confirms his covenant, which he swore to your ancestors, as it is today.

¹⁹If you ever forget the LORD your God and follow other gods and worship and bow down to them, I testify against you today that you will surely be destroyed.^w ²⁰Like the nations the LORD destroyed before you, so you will be destroyed for not obeying the LORD your God.

Not Because of Israel's Righteousness

9 Hear, Israel: You are now about to cross the Jordan to go in and dispossess nations greater and stronger than you,^x with large cities that have walls up to the sky.^y ²The people are strong and tall — Anakites! You know about them and have heard it said: “Who can stand up against the Anakites?”^z ³But be assured today that

8:10
ⁿ Dt 6:10-12
 8:12 ^o Hos 13:6
 8:14
^p Ps 106:21
 8:15 ^q Jer 2:6
^r Nu 21:6
^s Nu 20:11;
 Ps 78:15; 114:8
 8:16 ^t Ex 16:15
 8:17 ^u Dt 9:4,
 7, 24,
 8:18 ^v Pr 10:22;
 Hos 2:8
 8:19 ^w Dt 4:26;
 30:18
 9:1 ^x Dt 4:38;
 11:23, 31
^y Dt 1:28
 9:2 ^z Nu 13:22,
 28, 32-33

the LORD your God is the one who goes across ahead of you^a like a devouring fire.^b He will destroy them; he will subdue them before you. And you will drive them out and annihilate them quickly,^c as the LORD has promised you.

⁴After the LORD your God has driven them out before you, do not say to yourself,^d “The LORD has brought me here to take possession of this land because of my righteousness.” No, it is on account of the wickedness of these nations^e that the LORD is going to drive them out before you. ⁵It is not because of your righteousness or your integrity^f that you are going in to take possession of their land; but on account of the wickedness of these nations, the LORD your God will drive them out before you, to accomplish what he swore^g to your fathers, to Abraham, Isaac and Jacob. ⁶Understand, then, that it is not because of your righteousness that the LORD your God is giving you this good land to possess, for you are a stiff-necked people.^h

The Golden Calf

⁷Remember this and never forget how you aroused the anger of the LORD your God in the wilderness. From the day you left Egypt until you arrived here, you have been rebellious against the LORD. ⁸At Horeb you aroused the LORD's wrath so that he was angry enough to destroy you.ⁱ ⁹When I went up on the mountain to receive the tablets of stone, the tablets of the covenant that the LORD had made with you, I stayed on the mountain forty days and forty nights; I ate no bread and drank no water.^j ¹⁰The LORD gave me two stone tablets inscribed by the finger of God.^k On them were all the commandments the LORD proclaimed to you on the mountain out of the fire, on the day of the assembly.

¹¹At the end of the forty days and forty nights, the LORD gave me the two stone tablets, the tablets of the covenant. ¹²Then the LORD told me, “Go down from here at once, because your people whom you brought out

9:3 ^a Dt 31:3;
 Jos 3:11
^b Dt 4:24;
 Heb 12:29
^c Ex 23:31;
 Dt 7:23-24
 9:4 ^d Dt 8:17
^e Lev 18:21, 24-30; Dt 18:9-14
 9:5 ^f Titus 3:5
^g Ge 12:7; 13:15; 15:7; 17:8; 26:4
 9:6 ^h ver 13;
 Ex 32:9;
 Dt 31:27
 9:8 ⁱ Ex 32:7-10; Ps 106:19
 9:9 ^j Ex 24:12, 15, 18; 34:28
 9:10 ^k Ex 31:18;
 Dt 4:13

of Egypt have become corrupt.^l They have turned away quickly^m from what I commanded them and have made an idol for themselves.”

¹³And the LORD said to me, “I have seen this peopleⁿ, and they are a stiff-necked people indeed! ¹⁴Let me alone,^o so that I may destroy them and blot out^p their name from under heaven. And I will make you into a nation stronger and more numerous than they.”

¹⁵So I turned and went down from the mountain while it was ablaze with fire. And the two tablets of the covenant were in my hands.^q ¹⁶When I looked, I saw that you had sinned against the LORD your God; you had made for yourselves an idol cast in the shape of a calf.^r You had turned aside quickly from the way that the LORD had commanded you. ¹⁷So I took the two tablets and threw them out of my hands, breaking them to pieces before your eyes.

¹⁸Then once again I fell^s prostrate before the LORD for forty days and forty nights; I ate no bread and drank no water, because of all the sin you had committed, doing what was evil in the LORD’s sight and so arousing his anger. ¹⁹I feared the anger and wrath of the LORD, for he was angry enough with you to destroy you.^t But again the LORD listened to me.^u ²⁰And the LORD was angry enough with Aaron to destroy him, but at that time I prayed for Aaron too. ²¹Also I took that sinful thing of yours, the calf you had made, and burned it in the fire. Then I crushed it and ground it to powder as fine as dust and threw the dust into a stream that flowed down the mountain.^v

²²You also made the LORD angry at Taberah,^w at Massah^x and at Kibroth Hattaavah.^y

²³And when the LORD sent you out from Kadesh Barnea, he said, “Go up and take possession of the land I have given you.” But you rebelled against the command of the LORD your God. You did not trust^z him or obey him. ²⁴You have been rebellious against the LORD ever since I have known you.^a

9:12 ^lEx 32:7-8; Dt 31:29
^mJdg 2:17
 9:13 ⁿver 6;
 Ex 32:9;
 Dt 10:16
 9:14 ^oEx 32:10
^pNu 14:12;
 Dt 29:20
 9:15 ^qEx 19:18;
 32:15
 9:16 ^rEx 32:19
 9:18 ^sEx 34:28
 9:19 ^tEx 32:10-11, 14; ^uDt 10:10
 9:21 ^vEx 32:20
 9:22 ^wNu 11:3
^xEx 17:7
^yNu 11:34
 9:23
^zPs 106:24
 9:24 ^aver 7;
 Dt 31:27

9:25 ^bver 18
 9:26 ^cEx 32:11
 9:28 ^dEx 32:12;
 Nu 14:16
 9:29 ^eDt 4:20;
 1Ki 8:51
^fDt 4:34;
 Ne 1:10
 10:1 ^gEx 25:10;
 34:1-2
 10:2 ^hEx 25:16,
 21; Dt 4:13
 10:3 ⁱEx 25:5,
 10; 37:1-9
^jEx 34:4
 10:4 ^kEx 20:1
 10:5 ^lEx 34:29
^mEx 40:20
ⁿ1Ki 8:9
 10:6
^oNu 33:30-31, 38
^pNu 20:25-28
 10:7
^qNu 33:32-34
 10:8 ^rNu 3:6

²⁵I lay prostrate before the LORD those forty days and forty nights because the LORD had said he would destroy you.^b ²⁶I prayed to the LORD and said, “Sovereign LORD, do not destroy your people, your own inheritance that you redeemed by your great power and brought out of Egypt with a mighty hand.^c ²⁷Remember your servants Abraham, Isaac and Jacob. Overlook the stubbornness of this people, their wickedness and their sin. ²⁸Otherwise, the country from which you brought us will say, ‘Because the LORD was not able to take them into the land he had promised them, and because he hated them, he brought them out to put them to death in the wilderness.’^d ²⁹But they are your people, your inheritance^e that you brought out by your great power and your outstretched arm.”^f

Tablets Like the First Ones

10 At that time the LORD said to me, “Chisel out two stone tablets^g like the first ones and come up to me on the mountain. Also make a wooden ark.^a ²I will write on the tablets the words that were on the first tablets, which you broke. Then you are to put them in the ark.”^h

³So I made the ark out of acacia woodⁱ and chiseled^j out two stone tablets like the first ones, and I went up on the mountain with the two tablets in my hands. ⁴The LORD wrote on these tablets what he had written before, the Ten Commandments he had proclaimed^k to you on the mountain, out of the fire, on the day of the assembly. And the LORD gave them to me. ⁵Then I came back down the mountain^l and put the tablets in the ark^m I had made, as the LORD commanded me, and they are there now.ⁿ

⁶(The Israelites traveled from the wells of Bene Jaakan to Moserah.^o There Aaron died and was buried, and Eleazar his son succeeded him as priest.^p ⁷From there they traveled to Gudgodah and on to Jotbathah, a land with streams of water.^q ⁸At that time the LORD set apart the tribe of Levi^r to carry the ark of the covenant

^a 1 That is, a chest

of the LORD, to stand before the LORD to minister^s and to pronounce blessings^t in his name, as they still do today. ⁹That is why the Levites have no share or inheritance among their fellow Israelites; the LORD is their inheritance,^u as the LORD your God told them.)

¹⁰Now I had stayed on the mountain forty days and forty nights, as I did the first time, and the LORD listened to me at this time also. It was not his will to destroy you.^v ¹¹“Go,” the LORD said to me, “and lead the people on their way, so that they may enter and possess the land I swore to their ancestors to give them.”

Fear the LORD

¹²And now, Israel, what does the LORD your God ask of you^w but to fear the LORD your God, to walk in obedience to him, to love him,^x to serve the LORD your God with all your heart^y and with all your soul, ¹³and to observe the LORD’s commands and decrees that I am giving you today for your own good?

¹⁴To the LORD your God belong the heavens, even the highest heavens,^z the earth and everything in it.^a ¹⁵Yet the LORD set his affection on your ancestors and loved^b them, and he chose you, their descendants, above all the nations — as it is today. ¹⁶Circumcise^c your hearts, therefore, and do not be stiff-necked^d any longer. ¹⁷For the LORD your God is God of gods^e and Lord of lords, the great God, mighty and awesome, who shows no partiality^f and accepts no bribes. ¹⁸He defends the cause of the fatherless and the widow,^g and loves the foreigner residing among you, giving them food and clothing. ¹⁹And you are to love those who are foreigners, for you yourselves were foreigners in Egypt.^h ²⁰Fear the LORD your God and serve him.ⁱ Hold fast^j to him and take your oaths in his name.^k ²¹He is the one you praise;^l he is your God, who performed for you those great and awesome wonders^m you saw with your own eyes. ²²Your ancestors who went down into Egypt were seventy in all,ⁿ and now the

10:8 ^sDt 18:5
^tDt 21:5
 10:9
^uNu 18:20;
 Dt 18:1-2;
 Eze 44:28
 10:10
^vEx 33:17;
 34:28; Dt 9:18-
 19,25
 10:12 ^wMic 6:8
^xDt 5:33;
 6:13; Mt 22:37
^yDt 6:5
 10:14 ^z1Ki 8:27
^aEx 19:5
 10:15 ^bDt 4:37
 10:16 ^cJer 4:4
^dDt 9:6
 10:17
^eJos 22:22;
 Da 2:47
^fAc 10:34;
 Ro 2:11;
 Eph 6:9
 10:18 ^gPs 68:5
 10:19
^hLev 19:34
 10:20 ⁱMt 4:10
^jDt 11:22
^kPs 63:11
 10:21 ^lEx 15:2;
 Jer 17:14
^mPs 106:21-22
 10:22
ⁿGe 46:26-27

^oGe 15:5;
 Dt 1:10
 11:1 ^pDt 10:12
^qZec 3:7
 11:2 ^rDt 5:24;
 8:5
 11:4 ^sEx 14:27
 11:6
^tNu 16:1-35
 11:8 ^uJos 1:7
 11:9 ^vDt 4:40;
 Pr 10:27
^wDt 9:5
^xEx 3:8
 11:11 ^yDt 8:7
 11:12 ^z1Ki 9:3

LORD your God has made you as numerous as the stars in the sky.^o

Love and Obey the LORD

11 Love^p the LORD your God and keep his requirements, his decrees, his laws and his commands always.^q ²Remember today that your children were not the ones who saw and experienced the discipline of the LORD your God:^r his majesty, his mighty hand, his outstretched arm; ³the signs he performed and the things he did in the heart of Egypt, both to Pharaoh king of Egypt and to his whole country; ⁴what he did to the Egyptian army, to its horses and chariots, how he overwhelmed them with the waters of the Red Sea^{as} as they were pursuing you, and how the LORD brought lasting ruin on them. ⁵It was not your children who saw what he did for you in the wilderness until you arrived at this place, ⁶and what he did^t to Dathan and Abiram, sons of Eliab the Reubenite, when the earth opened its mouth right in the middle of all Israel and swallowed them up with their households, their tents and every living thing that belonged to them. ⁷But it was your own eyes that saw all these great things the LORD has done.

⁸Observe therefore all the commands I am giving you today, so that you may have the strength to go in and take over the land that you are crossing the Jordan to possess,^u ⁹and so that you may live long^v in the land the LORD swore^w to your ancestors to give to them and their descendants, a land flowing with milk and honey.^x ¹⁰The land you are entering to take over is not like the land of Egypt, from which you have come, where you planted your seed and irrigated it by foot as in a vegetable garden. ¹¹But the land you are crossing the Jordan to take possession of is a land of mountains and valleys that drinks rain from heaven.^y ¹²It is a land the LORD your God cares for; the eyes^z of the LORD your God are continually on it from the beginning of the year to its end.

^a 4 Or the Sea of Reeds

¹³So if you faithfully obey^a the commands I am giving you today — to love^b the LORD your God and to serve him with all your heart and with all your soul — ¹⁴then I will send rain^c on your land in its season, both autumn and spring rains,^d so that you may gather in your grain, new wine and olive oil. ¹⁵I will provide grass^e in the fields for your cattle, and you will eat and be satisfied.^f

¹⁶Be careful, or you will be enticed to turn away and worship other gods and bow down to them.^g ¹⁷Then the LORD's anger^h will burn against you, and he will shut upⁱ the heavens so that it will not rain and the ground will yield no produce, and you will soon perish^j from the good land the LORD is giving you. ¹⁸Fix these words of mine in your hearts and minds; tie them as symbols on your hands and bind them on your foreheads.^k ¹⁹Teach them to your children,^l talking about them when you sit at home and when you walk along the road, when you lie down and when you get up.^m ²⁰Write them on the doorframes of your houses and on your gates,ⁿ ²¹so that your days and the days of your children may be many^o in the land the LORD swore to give your ancestors, as many as the days that the heavens are above the earth.^p

²²If you carefully observe^q all these commands I am giving you to follow — to love the LORD your God, to walk in obedience to him and to hold fast^r to him — ²³then the LORD will drive out all these nations before you, and you will dispossess nations larger and stronger than you.^s ²⁴Every place where you set your foot will be yours:^t Your territory will extend from the desert to Lebanon, and from the Euphrates River to the Mediterranean Sea. ²⁵No one will be able to stand against you. The LORD your God, as he promised you, will put the terror and fear of you on the whole land, wherever you go.^u

²⁶See, I am setting before you today a blessing and a curse^v — ²⁷the blessing^w if you obey the commands of the LORD your God that I am giving you today; ²⁸the curse if you disobey^x

11:13 ^a Dt 6:17
^b Dt 10:12
 11:14
^c Lev 26:4;
 Dt 28:12
^d Joel 2:23;
 Jas 5:7
 11:15
^e Ps 104:14
^f Dt 6:11
 11:16 ^g Dt 8:19;
 29:18; Job 31:9,
 27
 11:17 ^h Dt 6:15
ⁱ 1Ki 8:35;
 2Ch 6:26
^j Dt 4:26
 11:18 ^k Dt 6:6-8
 11:19 ^l Dt 6:7
^m Dt 4:9-10
 11:20 ⁿ Dt 6:9
 11:21 ^o Pr 3:2;
 4:10 ^p Ps 72:5
 11:22 ^q Dt 6:17
^r Dt 10:20
 11:23 ^s Dt 4:38;
 9:1
 11:24 ^t Ge 15:18;
 Ex 23:31;
 Jos 1:3; 14:9
 11:25
^u Ex 23:27;
 Dt 7:24
 11:26 ^v Dt 30:1,
 15, 19
 11:27
^w Dt 28:1-14
 11:28 ^x Dt 28:15

the commands of the LORD your God and turn from the way that I command you today by following other gods, which you have not known. ²⁹When the LORD your God has brought you into the land you are entering to possess, you are to proclaim on Mount Gerizim the blessings, and on Mount Ebal the curses.^y ³⁰As you know, these mountains are across the Jordan, westward, toward the setting sun, near the great trees of Moreh,^z in the territory of those Canaanites living in the Arabah in the vicinity of Gilgal.^a ³¹You are about to cross the Jordan to enter and take possession^b of the land the LORD your God is giving you. When you have taken it over and are living there, ³²be sure that you obey all the decrees and laws I am setting before you today.

The One Place of Worship

12 These are the decrees and laws you must be careful to follow in the land that the LORD, the God of your ancestors, has given you to possess — as long as you live in the land.^c ²Destroy completely all the places on the high mountains, on the hills and under every spreading tree,^d where the nations you are dispossessing worship their gods. ³Break down their altars, smash^e their sacred stones and burn their Asherah poles in the fire; cut down the idols of their gods and wipe out their names from those places.

⁴You must not worship the LORD your God in their way. ⁵But you are to seek the place the LORD your God will choose from among all your tribes to put his Name there for his dwelling.^f To that place you must go; ⁶there bring your burnt offerings and sacrifices, your tithes^g and special gifts, what you have vowed to give and your freewill offerings, and the first-born of your herds and flocks. ⁷There, in the presence of the LORD your God, you and your families shall eat and shall rejoice^h in everything you have put your hand to, because the LORD your God has blessed you.

⁸You are not to do as we do here today, everyone doing as they see fit,

11:29
^y Dt 27:12-13;
 Jos 8:33
 11:30 ^z Ge 12:6
^a Jos 4:19
 11:31 ^b Dt 9:1;
 Jos 1:11
 12:1 ^c Dt 4:9-
 10; 1Ki 8:40
 12:2 ^d 2Ki 16:4;
 17:10
 12:3 ^e Nu 33:52;
 Dt 7:5; Jdg 2:2
 12:5 ^f ver 11, 13;
 2Ch 7:12, 16
 12:6
^g Dt 14:22-23
 12:7 ^h ver 12,
 18; Lev 23:40;
 Dt 14:26

⁹since you have not yet reached the resting place and the inheritance the LORD your God is giving you. ¹⁰But you will cross the Jordan and settle in the land the LORD your God is givingⁱ you as an inheritance, and he will give you rest from all your enemies around you so that you will live in safety. ¹¹Then to the place the LORD your God will choose as a dwelling for his Name^j — there you are to bring everything I command you: your burnt offerings and sacrifices, your tithes and special gifts, and all the choice possessions you have vowed to the LORD. ¹²And there rejoice^k before the LORD your God — you, your sons and daughters, your male and female servants, and the Levites from your towns who have no allotment or inheritance^l of their own. ¹³Be careful not to sacrifice your burnt offerings anywhere you please. ¹⁴Offer them only at the place the LORD will choose^m in one of your tribes, and there observe everything I command you.

¹⁵Nevertheless, you may slaughter your animals in any of your towns and eat as much of the meat as you want, as if it were gazelle or deer,ⁿ according to the blessing the LORD your God gives you. Both the ceremonially unclean and the clean may eat it. ¹⁶But you must not eat the blood;^o pour it out on the ground like water. ¹⁷You must not eat in your own towns the tithe of your grain and new wine and olive oil, or the firstborn of your herds and flocks, or whatever you have vowed to give, or your freewill offerings or special gifts. ¹⁸Instead, you are to eat^q them in the presence of the LORD your God at the place the LORD your God will choose^r — you, your sons and daughters, your male and female servants, and the Levites from your towns — and you are to rejoice^s before the LORD your God in everything you put your hand to. ¹⁹Be careful not to neglect the Levites^t as long as you live in your land.

²⁰When the LORD your God has enlarged your territory^u as he promised^v you, and you crave meat and say, “I would like some meat,” then

12:10 ⁱDt 11:31
12:11 ^jver 5;
Dt 15:20; 16:2
12:12 ^kver 7
^lDt 10:9; 14:29
12:14 ^mver 11
12:15 ⁿver 20-
23; Dt 14:5;
15:22
12:16 ^oGe 9:4;
Lev 7:26; 17:10-
12 ^pDt 15:23
12:18 ^qDt 14:23
^rver 5 ^sver 7, 12
12:19 ^tDt 14:27
12:20 ^uDt 19:8
^vGe 15:18;
Dt 11:24

12:22 ^wver 15
12:23 ^xver 16;
Ge 9:4;
Lev 17:11, 14
12:25
^yDt 4:40;
Isa 3:10
^zEx 15:26;
Dt 13:18;
1Ki 11:38
12:26 ^aver 17;
Nu 5:9-10
12:27 ^bLev 1:5,
9, 13
12:28 ^cver 25;
Dt 4:40
12:29
^dJos 23:4
12:31 ^eDt 9:5
^fDt 18:10;
Jer 32:35
12:32 ^gDt 4:2;
Jos 1:7;
Rev 22:18-19

you may eat as much of it as you want. ²¹If the place where the LORD your God chooses to put his Name is too far away from you, you may slaughter animals from the herds and flocks the LORD has given you, as I have commanded you, and in your own towns you may eat as much of them as you want. ²²Eat them as you would gazelle or deer.^w Both the ceremonially unclean and the clean may eat. ²³But be sure you do not eat the blood,^x because the blood is the life, and you must not eat the life with the meat. ²⁴You must not eat the blood; pour it out on the ground like water. ²⁵Do not eat it, so that it may go well^y with you and your children after you, because you will be doing what is right^z in the eyes of the LORD.

²⁶But take your consecrated things and whatever you have vowed to give,^a and go to the place the LORD will choose. ²⁷Present your burnt offerings^b on the altar of the LORD your God, both the meat and the blood. The blood of your sacrifices must be poured beside the altar of the LORD your God, but you may eat the meat. ²⁸Be careful to obey all these regulations I am giving you, so that it may always go well^c with you and your children after you, because you will be doing what is good and right in the eyes of the LORD your God.

²⁹The LORD your God will cut off^d before you the nations you are about to invade and dispossess. But when you have driven them out and settled in their land, ³⁰and after they have been destroyed before you, be careful not to be ensnared by inquiring about their gods, saying, “How do these nations serve their gods? We will do the same.” ³¹You must not worship the LORD your God in their way, because in worshiping their gods, they do all kinds of detestable things the LORD hates.^e They even burn their sons^f and daughters in the fire as sacrifices to their gods.

³²See that you do all I command you; do not add^g to it or take away from it.^a

^a 32 In Hebrew texts this verse (12:32) is numbered 13:1.

Worshipping Other Gods

13^a If a prophet,^h or one who foretells by dreams, appears among you and announces to you a sign or wonder, ²and if the sign or wonder spoken of takes place, and the prophet says, “Let us follow other gods”ⁱ (gods you have not known) “and let us worship them,” ³you must not listen to the words of that prophet or dreamer. The LORD your God is testing^l you to find out whether you love him with all your heart and with all your soul. ⁴It is the LORD your God you must follow,^k and him you must revere. Keep his commands and obey him; serve him and hold fast^l to him. ⁵That prophet or dreamer must be put to death for inciting rebellion against the LORD your God, who brought you out of Egypt and redeemed you from the land of slavery. That prophet or dreamer tried to turn you from the way the LORD your God commanded you to follow. You must purge the evil^m from among you.

⁶If your very own brother, or your son or daughter, or the wife you love, or your closest friend secretly enticesⁿ you, saying, “Let us go and worship other gods” (gods that neither you nor your ancestors have known, ⁷gods of the peoples around you, whether near or far, from one end of the land to the other), ⁸do not yield^o to them or listen to them. Show them no pity. Do not spare them or shield them. ⁹You must certainly put them to death.^p Your hand must be the first in putting them to death, and then the hands of all the people. ¹⁰Stone them to death, because they tried to turn you away from the LORD your God, who brought you out of Egypt, out of the land of slavery. ¹¹Then all Israel will hear and be afraid,^q and no one among you will do such an evil thing again.

¹²If you hear it said about one of the towns the LORD your God is giving you to live in ¹³that troublemakers^r have arisen among you and have led the people of their town astray, saying, “Let us go and worship other gods” (gods you have not known), ¹⁴then you must inquire, probe and

13:1 ^h Mt 24:24;
Mk 13:22;
2Th 2:9
13:2 ^l ver 6, 13
13:3 ⁱ Dt 8:2, 16
13:4 ^k 2Ki 23:3;
2Ch 34:31
^l Dt 10:20
13:5 ^m Dt 17:7;
12; 1Co 5:13
13:6 ⁿ Dt 17:2-7;
29:18
13:8 ^o Pr 1:10
13:9 ^p Dt 17:5, 7
13:11 ^q Dt 19:20
13:13 ^r ver 2, 6;
1Jn 2:19

investigate it thoroughly. And if it is true and it has been proved that this detestable thing has been done among you, ¹⁵you must certainly put to the sword all who live in that town. You must destroy it completely,^b both its people and its livestock. ¹⁶You are to gather all the plunder of the town into the middle of the public square and completely burn the town and all its plunder as a whole burnt offering to the LORD your God.⁵ That town is to remain a ruin^t forever, never to be rebuilt, ¹⁷and none of the condemned things^b are to be found in your hands. Then the LORD will turn from his fierce anger,^u will show you mercy, and will have compassion^v on you. He will increase your numbers,^w as he promised^x on oath to your ancestors — ¹⁸because you obey the LORD your God by keeping all his commands that I am giving you today and doing what is right^y in his eyes.

Clean and Unclean Food

14:3-20pp — Lev 11:1-23

14 You are the children^z of the LORD your God. Do not cut yourselves or shave the front of your heads for the dead, ²for you are a people holy to the LORD your God.^a Out of all the peoples on the face of the earth, the LORD has chosen you to be his treasured possession.^b

³Do not eat any detestable thing.^c ⁴These are the animals you may eat:^d the ox, the sheep, the goat, ⁵the deer, the gazelle, the roe deer, the wild goat, the ibex, the antelope and the mountain sheep.^c ⁶You may eat any animal that has a divided hoof and that chews the cud. ⁷However, of those that chew the cud or that have a divided hoof you may not eat the camel, the rabbit or the hyrax. Although they chew the cud, they do not have a divided hoof; they are ceremonially unclean for you. ⁸The pig

^a In Hebrew texts 13:1-18 is numbered 13:2-19.

^b 15, 17 The Hebrew term refers to the irrevocable giving over of things or persons to the LORD, often by totally destroying them.

^c 5 The precise identification of some of the birds and animals in this chapter is uncertain.

13:16 ^s Jos 6:24
^t Jos 8:28;
Jer 49:2
13:17 ^u Nu 25:4
^v Dt 30:3
^w Dt 7:13
^x Ge 22:17;
26:4, 24; 28:14
13:18 ^y Dt 12:25;
28
14:1
^z Lev 19:28;
21:5; Jer 16:6;
41:5; Ro 8:14;
9:8; Gal 3:26
14:2
^a Lev 20:26
^b Dt 7:6;
26:18-19
14:3 ^c Eze 4:14
14:4 ^d Lev 11:2-45; Ac 10:14

is also unclean; although it has a divided hoof, it does not chew the cud. You are not to eat their meat or touch their carcasses.^e

⁹Of all the creatures living in the water, you may eat any that has fins and scales. ¹⁰But anything that does not have fins and scales you may not eat; for you it is unclean.

¹¹You may eat any clean bird. ¹²But these you may not eat: the eagle, the vulture, the black vulture, ¹³the red kite, the black kite, any kind of falcon, ¹⁴any kind of raven, ¹⁵the horned owl, the screech owl, the gull, any kind of hawk, ¹⁶the little owl, the great owl, the white owl, ¹⁷the desert owl, the osprey, the cormorant, ¹⁸the stork, any kind of heron, the hoopoe and the bat.

¹⁹All flying insects are unclean to you; do not eat them. ²⁰But any winged creature that is clean you may eat.

²¹Do not eat anything you find already dead.^f You may give it to the foreigner residing in any of your towns, and they may eat it, or you may sell it to any other foreigner. But you are a people holy to the LORD your God.^g

Do not cook a young goat in its mother's milk.^h

Tithes

²²Be sure to set aside a tenthⁱ of all that your fields produce each year. ²³Eat the tithe of your grain, new wine and olive oil, and the firstborn of your herds and flocks in the presence of the LORD your God at the place he will choose as a dwelling for his Name,^j so that you may learn^k to revere the LORD your God always. ²⁴But if that place is too distant and you have been blessed by the LORD your God and cannot carry your tithe (because the place where the LORD will choose to put his Name is so far away), ²⁵then exchange your tithe for silver, and take the silver with you and go to the place the LORD your God will choose. ²⁶Use the silver to buy whatever you like: cattle, sheep, wine or other fermented drink, or anything you wish. Then you and your household shall eat there in the presence of the LORD

14:8

^e Lev 11:26-27

14:21

^f Lev 17:15;

22:8 ^g ver 2

^h Ex 23:19;

34:26

14:22

ⁱ Lev 27:30;

Dt 12:6, 17;

Ne 10:37

14:23 ^j Dt 12:5

^k Dt 4:10

your God and rejoice.^l ²⁷And do not neglect the Levites^m living in your towns, for they have no allotment or inheritance of their own.ⁿ

²⁸At the end of every three years, bring all the tithes of that year's produce and store it in your towns,^o ²⁹so that the Levites (who have no allotment^p or inheritance of their own) and the foreigners,^q the fatherless and the widows who live in your towns may come and eat and be satisfied, and so that the LORD your God may bless^r you in all the work of your hands.

The Year for Canceling Debts

15:1-11Ref — Lev 25:8-38

15 At the end of every seven years you must cancel debts.^s ²This is how it is to be done: Every creditor shall cancel any loan they have made to a fellow Israelite. They shall not require payment from anyone among their own people, because the LORD's time for canceling debts has been proclaimed. ³You may require payment from a foreigner,^t but you must cancel any debt your fellow Israelite owes you. ⁴However, there need be no poor people among you, for in the land the LORD your God is giving you to possess as your inheritance, he will richly bless^u you, ⁵if only you fully obey the LORD your God and are careful to follow^v all these commands I am giving you today. ⁶For the LORD your God will bless you as he has promised, and you will lend to many nations but will borrow from none. You will rule over many nations but none will rule over you.^w

⁷If anyone is poor among your fellow Israelites in any of the towns of the land the LORD your God is giving you, do not be hardhearted or tightfisted^x toward them. ⁸Rather, be openhanded^y and freely lend them whatever they need. ⁹Be careful not to harbor this wicked thought: "The seventh year, the year for canceling debts,^z is near," so that you do not show ill will^a toward the needy among your fellow Israelites and give them nothing. They may then appeal to the LORD against you, and you will

14:26

^l Dt 12:7-8

14:27

^m Dt 12:19

ⁿ Nu 18:20

14:28

^o Dt 26:12

14:29 ^p ver 27

^q Dt 26:12

^r Dt 15:10;

Mal 3:10

15:1 ^s Dt 31:10

15:3 ^t Dt 23:20

15:4 ^u Dt 28:8

15:5 ^v Dt 28:1

15:6 ^w Dt 28:12-

13, 44

15:7 ^x 1Jn 3:17

15:8 ^y Mt 5:42;

Lk 6:34

15:9 ^z ver 1

^a Mt 20:15

be found guilty of sin.^b ¹⁰Give generously to them and do so without a grudging heart;^c then because of this the LORD your God will bless^d you in all your work and in everything you put your hand to. ¹¹There will always be poor people in the land. Therefore I command you to be openhanded toward your fellow Israelites who are poor and needy in your land.^e

Freeing Servants

15:12-18pp — Ex 21:2-6

15:12-18Ref — Lev 25:38-55

¹²If any of your people — Hebrew men or women — sell themselves to you and serve you six years, in the seventh year you must let them go free.^f ¹³And when you release them, do not send them away empty-handed. ¹⁴Supply them liberally from your flock, your threshing floor and your winepress. Give to them as the LORD your God has blessed you. ¹⁵Remember that you were slaves^g in Egypt and the LORD your God redeemed you.^h That is why I give you this command today.

¹⁶But if your servant says to you, “I do not want to leave you,” because he loves you and your family and is well off with you, ¹⁷then take an awl and push it through his earlobe into the door, and he will become your servant for life. Do the same for your female servant.

¹⁸Do not consider it a hardship to set your servant free, because their service to you these six years has been worth twice as much as that of a hired hand. And the LORD your God will bless you in everything you do.

The Firstborn Animals

¹⁹Set apart for the LORD your God every firstborn maleⁱ of your herds and flocks. Do not put the firstborn of your cows to work, and do not shear the firstborn of your sheep. ²⁰Each year you and your family are to eat them in the presence of the LORD your God at the place he will choose.^j ²¹If an animal has a defect, is lame or blind, or has any serious flaw, you must not sacrifice it to the LORD your God.^k ²²You are to eat it in your own

15:9 ^bDt 24:15
15:10 ^c2Co 9:5
^dDt 14:29;
24:19
15:11 ^eMt 26:11;
Mk 14:7;
Jn 12:8
15:12 ^fEx 21:2;
Lev 25:39;
Jer 34:14
15:15 ^gDt 5:15
^hDt 16:12
15:19 ⁱEx 13:2
15:20 ^jDt 12:5-
7, 17, 18; 14:23
15:21
^kLev 22:19-25

towns. Both the ceremonially unclean and the clean may eat it, as if it were gazelle or deer.^l ²³But you must not eat the blood; pour it out on the ground like water.^m

The Passover

16:1-8pp — Ex 12:14-20; Lev 23:4-8;
Nu 28:16-25

16 Observe the month of Avivⁿ and celebrate the Passover of the LORD your God, because in the month of Aviv he brought you out of Egypt by night. ²Sacrifice as the Passover to the LORD your God an animal from your flock or herd at the place the LORD will choose as a dwelling for his Name.^o ³Do not eat it with bread made with yeast, but for seven days eat unleavened bread, the bread of affliction,^p because you left Egypt in haste^q — so that all the days of your life you may remember the time of your departure from Egypt.^r ⁴Let no yeast be found in your possession in all your land for seven days. Do not let any of the meat you sacrifice on the evening of the first day remain until morning.^s

⁵You must not sacrifice the Passover in any town the LORD your God gives you ⁶except in the place he will choose as a dwelling for his Name. There you must sacrifice the Passover in the evening, when the sun goes down, on the anniversary^{at} of your departure from Egypt. ⁷Roast^u it and eat it at the place the LORD your God will choose. Then in the morning return to your tents. ⁸For six days eat unleavened bread and on the seventh day hold an assembly^v to the LORD your God and do no work.

The Festival of Weeks

16:9-12pp — Lev 23:15-22; Nu 28:26-31

⁹Count off seven weeks^w from the time you begin to put the sickle to the standing grain.^x ¹⁰Then celebrate the Festival of Weeks to the LORD your God by giving a freewill offering in proportion to the blessings the LORD your God has given you. ¹¹And rejoice^y before the LORD your God at

15:22 ^lDt 12:15,
22
15:23 ^mDt 12:16
16:1 ⁿEx 12:2;
13:4
16:2 ^oDt 12:5,
26
16:3 ^pEx 12:8,
39; 34:18
^qEx 12:11, 15, 19
^rEx 13:3, 6-7
16:4 ^sEx 12:10;
34:25
16:6 ^tEx 12:6;
Dt 12:5
16:7 ^uEx 12:8;
2Ch 35:13
16:8 ^vEx 12:16;
13:6; Lev 23:8
16:9
^wEx 34:22;
Lev 23:15
^xEx 23:16;
Nu 28:26
16:11 ^yDt 12:7

^a 6 Or down, at the time of day

the place he will choose as a dwelling for his Name — you, your sons and daughters, your male and female servants, the Levites² in your towns, and the foreigners, the fatherless and the widows living among you. ¹²Remember that you were slaves in Egypt,^a and follow carefully these decrees.

The Festival of Tabernacles

16:13-17pp — Lev 23:33-43; Nu 29:12-39

¹³Celebrate the Festival of Tabernacles for seven days after you have gathered the produce of your threshing floor^b and your winepress.^c ¹⁴Be joyful^d at your festival — you, your sons and daughters, your male and female servants, and the Levites, the foreigners, the fatherless and the widows who live in your towns. ¹⁵For seven days celebrate the festival to the LORD your God at the place the LORD will choose. For the LORD your God will bless you in all your harvest and in all the work of your hands, and your joy^e will be complete.

¹⁶Three times a year all your men must appear before the LORD your God at the place he will choose: at the Festival of Unleavened Bread, the Festival of Weeks and the Festival of Tabernacles.^f No one should appear before the LORD empty-handed.^g ¹⁷Each of you must bring a gift in proportion to the way the LORD your God has blessed you.

Judges

¹⁸Appoint judges^h and officials for each of your tribes in every town the LORD your God is giving you, and they shall judge the people fairly. ¹⁹Do not pervert justiceⁱ or show partiality.^j Do not accept a bribe,^k for a bribe blinds the eyes of the wise and twists the words of the innocent. ²⁰Follow justice and justice alone, so that you may live and possess the land the LORD your God is giving you.

Worshipping Other Gods

²¹Do not set up any wooden Asherah pole^l beside the altar you build to the LORD your God,^m ²²and do not erect a sacred stone,ⁿ for these the LORD your God hates.

16:11 ²Dt 12:12
16:12 ^aDt 15:15
16:13

^bLev 23:34
^cEx 23:16

16:14 ^dver 11
16:15

^eLev 23:39

16:16 ^fEx 23:14,

16 ^gEx 34:20

16:18 ^hDt 1:16

16:19 ⁱEx 23:2,

8 ^jLev 19:15;

Dt 1:17 ^kEcc 7:7

16:21 ^lDt 7:5

^mEx 34:13;

2Ki 17:16; 21:3;

2Ch 33:3

16:22

ⁿLev 26:1

17 Do not sacrifice to the LORD your God an ox or a sheep that has any defect^o or flaw in it, for that would be detestable to him.^p

²If a man or woman living among you in one of the towns the LORD gives you is found doing evil in the eyes of the LORD your God in violation of his covenant,^q ³and contrary to my command^r has worshiped other gods, bowing down to them or to the sun^s or the moon or the stars in the sky, ⁴and this has been brought to your attention, then you must investigate it thoroughly. If it is true and it has been proved that this detestable thing has been done in Israel, ⁵take the man or woman who has done this evil deed to your city gate and stone that person to death.^u ⁶On the testimony of two or three witnesses a person is to be put to death, but no one is to be put to death on the testimony of only one witness.^v ⁷The hands of the witnesses must be the first in putting that person to death, and then the hands of all the people. You must purge the evil^w from among you.

Law Courts

⁸If cases come before your courts that are too difficult for you to judge — whether bloodshed, lawsuits or assaults^x — take them to the place the LORD your God will choose.^y ⁹Go to the Levitical priests and to the judge who is in office at that time. Inquire of them and they will give you the verdict.^z ¹⁰You must act according to the decisions they give you at the place the LORD will choose. Be careful to do everything they instruct you to do. ¹¹Act according to whatever they teach you and the decisions they give you. Do not turn aside from what they tell you, to the right or to the left.^a ¹²Anyone who shows contempt^b for the judge or for the priest who stands ministering there to the LORD your God is to be put to death. You must purge the evil from Israel. ¹³All the people will hear and be afraid, and will not be contemptuous again.^c

17:1 ^oMal 1:8,
13 ^pDt 15:21

17:2 ^qDt 13:6-11

17:3 ^rJer 7:22-

23 ^sJob 31:26

17:4

^tDt 13:12-14

17:5 ^uLev 24:14

17:6

^vNu 35:30;

Dt 19:15;

Jos 7:25;

Mt 18:16;

Jn 8:17;

2Co 13:1;

1Ti 5:19;

Heb 10:28

17:7 ^wDt 13:5, 9

17:8 ^x2Ch 19:10

^yDt 12:5;

Hag 2:11

17:9 ^zDt 19:17;

Eze 44:24

17:11 ^aDt 25:1

17:12

^bNu 15:30

17:13 ^cDt 13:11;

19:20

The King

¹⁴When you enter the land the LORD your God is giving you and have taken possession of it and settled in it, and you say, “Let us set a king over us like all the nations around us,”^d ¹⁵be sure to appoint over you a king the LORD your God chooses. He must be from among your fellow Israelites.^e Do not place a foreigner over you, one who is not an Israelite. ¹⁶The king, moreover, must not acquire great numbers of horses for himself or make the people return to Egypt⁹ to get more of them,^h for the LORD has told you, “You are not to go back that way again.”ⁱ ¹⁷He must not take many wives,^j or his heart will be led astray. He must not accumulate large amounts of silver and gold.

¹⁸When he takes the throne of his kingdom, he is to write^k for himself on a scroll a copy of this law, taken from that of the Levitical priests. ¹⁹It is to be with him, and he is to read it all the days of his life^l so that he may learn to revere the LORD his God and follow carefully all the words of this law and these decrees ²⁰and not consider himself better than his fellow Israelites and turn from the law^m to the right or to the left.ⁿ Then he and his descendants will reign a long time over his kingdom in Israel.

Offerings for Priests and Levites

18 The Levitical priests — indeed, the whole tribe of Levi — are to have no allotment or inheritance with Israel. They shall live on the food offerings presented to the LORD, for that is their inheritance.^o ²They shall have no inheritance among their fellow Israelites; the LORD is their inheritance, as he promised them.

³This is the share due the priests from the people who sacrifice a bull or a sheep: the shoulder, the internal organs and the meat from the head.^p

⁴You are to give them the firstfruits of your grain, new wine and olive oil, and the first wool from the shearing of your sheep,^q ⁵for the LORD your God has chosen them^r and their descendants out of all your tribes to

^{17:14} ^dDt 11:31;
^{15a} 8:5, 19-20
^{17:15} ^eJer 30:21
^{17:16} ^f1Ki 4:26;
^{10:26} ^gIsa 31:1;
^{Hos} 11:5
^h1Ki 10:28;
^{Eze} 17:15
ⁱEx 13:17
^{17:17} ^j1Ki 11:3
^{17:18} ^kDt 31:22,
24
^{17:19} ^lJos 1:8
^{17:20} ^m1Ki 15:5
ⁿDt 5:32
^{18:1} ^oDt 10:9;
^{1Co} 9:13
^{18:3}
^pLev 7:28-34
^{18:4}
^qEx 22:29;
^{Nu} 18:12
^{18:5} ^rEx 28:1

stand and minister^s in the LORD's name always.

⁶If a Levite moves from one of your towns anywhere in Israel where he is living, and comes in all earnestness to the place the LORD will choose,^t ⁷he may minister in the name of the LORD his God like all his fellow Levites who serve there in the presence of the LORD. ⁸He is to share equally in their benefits, even though he has received money from the sale of family possessions.^u

Occult Practices

⁹When you enter the land the LORD your God is giving you, do not learn to imitate^v the detestable ways of the nations there. ¹⁰Let no one be found among you who sacrifices their son or daughter in the fire, who practices divination^w or sorcery, interprets omens, engages in witchcraft,^x ¹¹or casts spells, or who is a medium or spiritist or who consults the dead. ¹²Anyone who does these things is detestable to the LORD; because of these same detestable practices the LORD your God will drive out those nations before you.^y ¹³You must be blameless before the LORD your God.

The Prophet

¹⁴The nations you will dispossess listen to those who practice sorcery or divination. But as for you, the LORD your God has not permitted you to do so. ¹⁵The LORD your God will raise up for you a prophet like me from among you, from your fellow Israelites.^z You must listen to him. ¹⁶For this is what you asked of the LORD your God at Horeb on the day of the assembly when you said, “Let us not hear the voice of the LORD our God nor see this great fire anymore, or we will die.”^a

¹⁷The LORD said to me: “What they say is good. ¹⁸I will raise up for them a prophet like you from among their fellow Israelites, and I will put my words^b in his mouth. He will tell them everything I command him.^c ¹⁹I myself will call to account^d anyone who does not listen to my words that the prophet speaks in my name.

⁵Dt 10:8
^{18:6}
^tNu 35:2-3
^{18:8} ^u2Ch 31:4;
^{Ne} 12:44, 47
^{18:9}
^vDt 12:29-31
^{18:10} ^wDt 12:31
^xLev 19:31
^{18:12}
^yLev 18:24;
^{Dt} 9:4
^{18:15} ^zJn 1:21;
^{Ac} 3:22*; 7:37*
^{18:16}
^aEx 20:19;
^{Dt} 5:23-27
^{18:18}
^bIsa 51:16;
^{Jn} 17:8
^cJn 4:25-26;
^{8:28}; 12:49-50
^{18:19} ^dAc 3:23*

²⁰But a prophet who presumes to speak in my name anything I have not commanded, or a prophet who speaks in the name of other gods,^e is to be put to death.”^f

²¹You may say to yourselves, “How can we know when a message has not been spoken by the LORD?” ²²If what a prophet proclaims in the name of the LORD does not take place or come true, that is a message the LORD has not spoken.^g That prophet has spoken presumptuously,^h so do not be alarmed.

Cities of Refuge

19:1-14Ref — Nu 35:6-34; Dt 4:41-43;

Jos 20:1-9

19 When the LORD your God has destroyed the nations whose land he is giving you, and when you have driven them out and settled in their towns and houses,ⁱ ²then set aside for yourselves three cities in the land the LORD your God is giving you to possess. ³Determine the distances involved and divide into three parts the land the LORD your God is giving you as an inheritance, so that a person who kills someone may flee for refuge to one of these cities.

⁴This is the rule concerning anyone who kills a person and flees there for safety — anyone who kills a neighbor unintentionally, without malice aforethought. ⁵For instance, a man may go into the forest with his neighbor to cut wood, and as he swings his ax to fell a tree, the head may fly off and hit his neighbor and kill him. That man may flee to one of these cities and save his life. ⁶Otherwise, the avenger of blood^j might pursue him in a rage, overtake him if the distance is too great, and kill him even though he is not deserving of death, since he did it to his neighbor without malice aforethought. ⁷This is why I command you to set aside for yourselves three cities.

⁸If the LORD your God enlarges your territory, as he promised on oath to your ancestors, and gives you the whole land he promised them, ⁹because you carefully follow all these laws I command you today — to

18:20

^e Jer 14:14

^f Dt 13:1-5

18:22

^g Jer 28:9

^h ver 20

19:1 ⁱ Dt 12:29

19:6 ^j Nu 35:12

love the LORD your God and to walk always in obedience to him^k — then you are to set aside three more cities. ¹⁰Do this so that innocent blood will not be shed in your land, which the LORD your God is giving you as your inheritance, and so that you will not be guilty of bloodshed.^l

¹¹But if out of hate someone lies in wait, assaults and kills a neighbor,^m and then flees to one of these cities, ¹²the killer shall be sent for by the town elders, be brought back from the city, and be handed over to the avenger of blood to die. ¹³Show no pity.ⁿ You must purge from Israel the guilt of shedding innocent blood,^o so that it may go well with you.

¹⁴Do not move your neighbor's boundary stone set up by your predecessors in the inheritance you receive in the land the LORD your God is giving you to possess.^p

Witnesses

¹⁵One witness is not enough to convict anyone accused of any crime or offense they may have committed. A matter must be established by the testimony of two or three witnesses.^q

¹⁶If a malicious witness^r takes the stand to accuse someone of a crime, ¹⁷the two people involved in the dispute must stand in the presence of the LORD before the priests and the judges^s who are in office at the time. ¹⁸The judges must make a thorough investigation, and if the witness proves to be a liar, giving false testimony against a fellow Israelite, ¹⁹then do to the false witness as that witness intended to do to the other party.^t You must purge the evil from among you. ²⁰The rest of the people will hear of this and be afraid,^u and never again will such an evil thing be done among you. ²¹Show no pity:^v life for life, eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot.^w

Going to War

20 When you go to war against your enemies and see horses and chariots and an army greater than yours,^x do not be afraid^y of them,^z because the LORD your God,

19:9

^k Jos 20:7-8

19:10

^l Nu 35:33;

Dt 21:1-9

19:11

^m Nu 35:16

19:13 ⁿ Dt 7:2

^o 1Ki 2:31

19:14

^p Dt 27:17;

Pr 22:28;

Hos 5:10

19:15

^q Nu 35:30;

Dt 17:6;

Mt 18:16*;

Jn 8:17;

2Co 13:1*;

1Ti 5:19;

Heb 10:28

19:16 ^r Ex 23:1;

Ps 27:12

19:17 ^s Dt 17:9

19:19

^t Pr 19:5, 9

19:20

^u Dt 17:13; 21:21

19:21 ^v ver 13

^w Ex 21:24;

Lev 24:20;

Mt 5:38*

20:1 ^x Ps 20:7;

Isa 31:1

^y Dt 31:6, 8

^z 2Ch 32:7-8

who brought you up out of Egypt, will be with you. ²When you are about to go into battle, the priest shall come forward and address the army. ³He shall say: “Hear, Israel: Today you are going into battle against your enemies. Do not be fainthearted^a or afraid; do not panic or be terrified by them. ⁴For the LORD your God is the one who goes with you to fight^b for you against your enemies to give you victory.”

⁵The officers shall say to the army: “Has anyone built a new house and not yet begun to live in^c it? Let him go home, or he may die in battle and someone else may begin to live in it. ⁶Has anyone planted a vineyard and not begun to enjoy it? Let him go home, or he may die in battle and someone else enjoy it. ⁷Has anyone become pledged to a woman and not married her? Let him go home, or he may die in battle and someone else marry her.”^d ⁸Then the officers shall add, “Is anyone afraid or fainthearted? Let him go home so that his fellow soldiers will not become disheartened too.”^e ⁹When the officers have finished speaking to the army, they shall appoint commanders over it.

¹⁰When you march up to attack a city, make its people an offer of peace.^f ¹¹If they accept and open their gates, all the people in it shall be subject to forced labor^g and shall work for you. ¹²If they refuse to make peace and they engage you in battle, lay siege to that city. ¹³When the LORD your God delivers it into your hand, put to the sword all the men in it.^h ¹⁴As for the women, the children, the livestockⁱ and everything else in the city, you may take these as plunder for yourselves. And you may use the plunder the LORD your God gives you from your enemies. ¹⁵This is how you are to treat all the cities that are at a distance from you and do not belong to the nations nearby.

¹⁶However, in the cities of the nations the LORD your God is giving you as an inheritance, do not leave alive anything that breathes.^j ¹⁷Completely destroy^a them — the Hittites, Am-

20:3

^a Jos 23:1020:4 ^b Dt 1:30;

3:22; Jos 23:10

20:5 ^c Ne 12:2720:7 ^d Dt 24:520:8 ^e Jdg 7:3

20:10

^f Lk 14:31-3220:11 ^g Ki 9:2120:13 ^h Nu 31:720:14 ⁱ Jos 8:2;

22:8

20:16

^j Ex 23:31-33;

Nu 21:2-3;

Dt 7:2; Jos 11:14

orites, Canaanites, Perizzites, Hivites and Jebusites — as the LORD your God has commanded you. ¹⁸Otherwise, they will teach you to follow all the detestable things they do in worshipping their gods,^k and you will sin^l against the LORD your God.

¹⁹When you lay siege to a city for a long time, fighting against it to capture it, do not destroy its trees by putting an ax to them, because you can eat their fruit. Do not cut them down. Are the trees people, that you should besiege them?^b ²⁰However, you may cut down trees that you know are not fruit trees and use them to build siege works until the city at war with you falls.

Atonement for an Unsolved Murder

21 If someone is found slain, lying in a field in the land the LORD your God is giving you to possess, and it is not known who the killer was, ²your elders and judges shall go out and measure the distance from the body to the neighboring towns. ³Then the elders of the town nearest the body shall take a heifer that has never been worked and has never worn a yoke ⁴and lead it down to a valley that has not been plowed or planted and where there is a flowing stream. There in the valley they are to break the heifer's neck. ⁵The Levitical priests shall step forward, for the LORD your God has chosen them to minister and to pronounce blessings^m in the name of the LORD and to decide all cases of dispute and assault.ⁿ ⁶Then all the elders of the town nearest the body shall wash their hands^o over the heifer whose neck was broken in the valley, ⁷and they shall declare: “Our hands did not shed this blood, nor did our eyes see it done. ⁸Accept this atonement for your people Israel, whom you have redeemed, LORD, and do not hold your people guilty of the blood of an

20:18

^k Ex 34:16;

Dt 7:4; 12:30-31

^l Ex 23:3321:5 ^m 1Ch 23:13ⁿ Dt 17:8-1121:6 ^o Mt 27:24

^a 17 The Hebrew term refers to the irrevocable giving over of things or persons to the LORD, often by totally destroying them.

^b 19 Or down to use in the siege, for the fruit trees are for the benefit of people.

innocent person.” Then the bloodshed will be atoned for,^p ⁹and you will have purged^q from yourselves the guilt of shedding innocent blood, since you have done what is right in the eyes of the LORD.

Marrying a Captive Woman

¹⁰When you go to war against your enemies and the LORD your God delivers them into your hands^r and you take captives, ¹¹if you notice among the captives a beautiful woman and are attracted to her, you may take her as your wife. ¹²Bring her into your home and have her shave her head,^s trim her nails¹³ and put aside the clothes she was wearing when captured. After she has lived in your house and mourned her father and mother for a full month,^t then you may go to her and be her husband and she shall be your wife. ¹⁴If you are not pleased with her, let her go wherever she wishes. You must not sell her or treat her as a slave, since you have dishonored her.^u

The Right of the Firstborn

¹⁵If a man has two wives, and he loves one but not the other, and both bear him sons but the firstborn is the son of the wife he does not love,^v ¹⁶when he wills his property to his sons, he must not give the rights of the firstborn to the son of the wife he loves in preference to his actual firstborn, the son of the wife he does not love.^w ¹⁷He must acknowledge the son of his unloved wife as the firstborn by giving him a double share of all he has. That son is the first sign of his father’s strength.^x The right of the firstborn belongs to him.^y

A Rebellious Son

¹⁸If someone has a stubborn and rebellious son who does not obey his father and mother^z and will not listen to them when they discipline him, ¹⁹his father and mother shall take hold of him and bring him to the elders at the gate of his town. ²⁰They shall say to the elders, “This son of ours is stubborn and rebellious. He will not obey us. He is a glutton and a drunkard.”

21:8
p Nu 35:33-34
21:9 q Dt 19:13
21:10
r Jos 21:44
21:12
s Lev 14:9;
Nu 6:9
21:13 t Ps 45:10
21:14 u Ge 34:2
21:15 v Ge 29:33
21:16
w 1Ch 26:10
21:17 x Ge 49:3
y Ge 25:31
21:18 z Pr 1:8;
Isa 30:1;
Eph 6:1-3

²¹Then all the men of his town are to stone him to death. You must purge the evil^a from among you. All Israel will hear of it and be afraid.^b

Various Laws

²²If someone guilty of a capital offense^c is put to death and their body is exposed on a pole, ²³you must not leave the body hanging on the pole overnight.^d Be sure to bury it that same day, because anyone who is hung on a pole is under God’s curse.^e You must not desecrate^f the land the LORD your God is giving you as an inheritance.

22 If you see your fellow Israelite’s ox or sheep straying, do not ignore it but be sure to take it back to its owner.^g ²If they do not live near you or if you do not know who owns it, take it home with you and keep it until they come looking for it. Then give it back. ³Do the same if you find their donkey or cloak or anything else they have lost. Do not ignore it.

⁴If you see your fellow Israelite’s donkey^h or ox fallen on the road, do not ignore it. Help the owner get it to its feet.

⁵A woman must not wear men’s clothing, nor a man wear women’s clothing, for the LORD your God detests anyone who does this.

⁶If you come across a bird’s nest beside the road, either in a tree or on the ground, and the mother is sitting on the young or on the eggs, do not take the mother with the young.ⁱ ⁷You may take the young, but be sure to let the mother go, so that it may go well with you and you may have a long life.^j

⁸When you build a new house, make a parapet around your roof so that you may not bring the guilt of bloodshed on your house if someone falls from the roof.

⁹Do not plant two kinds of seed in your vineyard;^k if you do, not only the crops you plant but also the fruit of the vineyard will be defiled.^a

¹⁰Do not plow with an ox and a donkey yoked together.^l

21:21 a Dt 19:19;
1Co 5:13*
b Dt 13:11
21:22
c Dt 22:26;
Mk 14:64;
Ac 23:29
21:23
d Jos 8:29;
10:27; Jn 19:31
e Gal 3:13*
f Lev 18:25;
Nu 35:34
22:1 g Ex 23:4-5
22:4 h Ex 23:5
22:6
i Lev 22:28
22:7 j Dt 4:40
22:9
k Lev 19:19
22:10
l 2Co 6:14

^a 9 Or be forfeited to the sanctuary

¹¹Do not wear clothes of wool and linen woven together.^m

¹²Make tassels on the four corners of the cloak you wear.ⁿ

Marriage Violations

¹³If a man takes a wife and, after sleeping with her^o, dislikes her ¹⁴and slanders her and gives her a bad name, saying, “I married this woman, but when I approached her, I did not find proof of her virginity,” ¹⁵then the young woman’s father and mother shall bring to the town elders at the gate proof that she was a virgin. ¹⁶Her father will say to the elders, “I gave my daughter in marriage to this man, but he dislikes her. ¹⁷Now he has slandered her and said, ‘I did not find your daughter to be a virgin.’ But here is the proof of my daughter’s virginity.” Then her parents shall display the cloth before the elders of the town, ¹⁸and the elders^p shall take the man and punish him. ¹⁹They shall fine him a hundred shekels^a of silver and give them to the young woman’s father, because this man has given an Israelite virgin a bad name. She shall continue to be his wife; he must not divorce her as long as he lives.

²⁰If, however, the charge is true and no proof of the young woman’s virginity can be found, ²¹she shall be brought to the door of her father’s house and there the men of her town shall stone her to death. She has done an outrageous thing^q in Israel by being promiscuous while still in her father’s house. You must purge the evil from among you.

²²If a man is found sleeping with another man’s wife, both the man who slept with her and the woman must die.^r You must purge the evil from Israel.

²³If a man happens to meet in a town a virgin pledged to be married and he sleeps with her, ²⁴you shall take both of them to the gate of that town and stone them to death—the young woman because she was in a town and did not scream for help, and the man because he violated another man’s wife. You must purge the evil from among you.^s

22:11

^m Lev 19:19

22:12

ⁿ Nu 15:37-41;

Mt 23:5

22:13 ^o Dt 24:1

22:18 ^p Ex 18:21

22:21

^q Ge 34:7;

Dt 13:5; 23:17-

18; Jdg 20:6;

2Sa 13:12

22:22

^r Lev 20:10;

Jn 8:5

22:24 ^s ver 21-

22; 1Co 5:13^a

²⁵But if out in the country a man happens to meet a young woman pledged to be married and rapes her, only the man who has done this shall die. ²⁶Do nothing to the woman; she has committed no sin deserving death. This case is like that of someone who attacks and murders a neighbor, ²⁷for the man found the young woman out in the country, and though the betrothed woman screamed, there was no one to rescue her.

²⁸If a man happens to meet a virgin who is not pledged to be married and rapes her and they are discovered,^t ²⁹he shall pay her father fifty shekels^b of silver. He must marry the young woman, for he has violated her. He can never divorce her as long as he lives.

³⁰A man is not to marry his father’s wife; he must not dishonor his father’s bed.^u

Exclusion From the Assembly

23^d No one who has been emasculated by crushing or cutting may enter the assembly of the LORD.

²No one born of a forbidden marriage^e nor any of their descendants may enter the assembly of the LORD, not even in the tenth generation.

³No Ammonite or Moabite or any of their descendants may enter the assembly of the LORD, not even in the tenth generation.^v ⁴For they did not come to meet you with bread and water on your way when you came out of Egypt, and they hired Balaam^w son of Beor from Pethor in Aram Naharaim^f to pronounce a curse on you. ⁵However, the LORD your God would not listen to Balaam but turned the curse^x into a blessing for you, because the LORD your God loves you. ⁶Do not seek a treaty of friendship with them as long as you live.^y

⁷Do not despise an Edomite, for the

22:28

^t Ex 22:16

22:30

^u Lev 18:8;

20:11; Dt 27:20;

1Co 5:1

23:3 ^v Ne 13:2

23:4

^w Nu 22:5-6;

23:7; 2Pe 2:15

23:5 ^x Pr 26:2

23:6 ^y Ezr 9:12

^a 19 That is, about 2 1/2 pounds or about

1.2 kilograms ^b 29 That is, about 1 1/4 pounds

or about 575 grams ^c 30 In Hebrew texts this

verse (22:30) is numbered 23:1. ^d In Hebrew

texts 23:1-25 is numbered 23:2-26. ^e 2 Or one

of illegitimate birth ^f 4 That is, Northwest

Mesopotamia

Edomites are related to you.² Do not despise an Egyptian, because you resided as foreigners in their country.^a
⁸The third generation of children born to them may enter the assembly of the LORD.

Uncleanness in the Camp

⁹When you are encamped against your enemies, keep away from everything impure. ¹⁰If one of your men is unclean because of a nocturnal emission, he is to go outside the camp and stay there.^b ¹¹But as evening approaches he is to wash himself, and at sunset he may return to the camp.

¹²Designate a place outside the camp where you can go to relieve yourself. ¹³As part of your equipment have something to dig with, and when you relieve yourself, dig a hole and cover up your excrement. ¹⁴For the LORD your God moves^c about in your camp to protect you and to deliver your enemies to you. Your camp must be holy,^d so that he will not see among you anything indecent and turn away from you.

Miscellaneous Laws

¹⁵If a slave has taken refuge with you, do not hand them over to their master.^e ¹⁶Let them live among you wherever they like and in whatever town they choose. Do not oppress^f them.

¹⁷No Israelite man^g or woman is to become a shrine prostitute.^h ¹⁸You must not bring the earnings of a female prostitute or of a male prostitute^a into the house of the LORD your God to pay any vow, because the LORD your God detests them both.

¹⁹Do not charge a fellow Israelite interest, whether on money or food or anything else that may earn interest.ⁱ ²⁰You may charge a foreigner interest, but not a fellow Israelite, so that the LORD your God may bless you in everything you put your hand to in the land you are entering to possess.

²¹If you make a vow to the LORD your God, do not be slow to pay it, for the LORD your God will certainly demand it of you and you will be guilty

23:7
²Ge 25:26;
 Ob 1:10, 12
^aEx 22:21; 23:9;
 Lev 19:34;
 Dt 10:19
 23:10
^bLev 15:16
 23:14
^cLev 26:12
^dEx 3:5
 23:15
^eIsa 30:15
 23:16 ^fEx 22:21
 23:17
^gGe 19:25;
 2Ki 23:7
^hLev 19:29;
 Dt 22:21
 23:19
ⁱEx 22:25;
 Lev 25:35-37
 23:20
^jDt 15:10; 28:12

of sin.^k ²²But if you refrain from making a vow, you will not be guilty. ²³Whatever your lips utter you must be sure to do, because you made your vow freely to the LORD your God with your own mouth.

²⁴If you enter your neighbor's vineyard, you may eat all the grapes you want, but do not put any in your basket. ²⁵If you enter your neighbor's grainfield, you may pick kernels with your hands, but you must not put a sickle to their standing grain.^l

24 If a man marries a woman who becomes displeasing to him^m because he finds something indecent about her, and he writes her a certificate of divorce,ⁿ gives it to her and sends her from his house, ²and if after she leaves his house she becomes the wife of another man, ³and her second husband dislikes her and writes her a certificate of divorce, gives it to her and sends her from his house, or if he dies, ⁴then her first husband, who divorced her, is not allowed to marry her again after she has been defiled. That would be detestable in the eyes of the LORD. Do not bring sin upon the land the LORD^o your God is giving you as an inheritance.

⁵If a man has recently married, he must not be sent to war or have any other duty laid on him. For one year he is to be free to stay at home and bring happiness to the wife he has married.^p

⁶Do not take a pair of millstones — not even the upper one — as security for a debt, because that would be taking a person's livelihood as security.

⁷If someone is caught kidnapping a fellow Israelite and treating or selling them as a slave, the kidnapper must die.^q You must purge the evil from among you.

⁸In cases of defiling skin diseases,^b be very careful to do exactly as the Levitical priests instruct you. You must follow carefully what I have commanded them.^r ⁹Remember what the

23:21
^kNu 30:1-2;
 Ecc 5:4-5;
 Mt 5:33
 23:25 ^lMt 12:1;
 Mk 2:23; Lk 6:1
 24:1 ^mDt 22:13
ⁿMt 5:31*; 19:7-9;
 Mk 10:4-5
 24:4 ^oJer 3:1
 24:5 ^pDt 20:7
 24:7 ^qEx 21:16
 24:8 ^rLev 13:1-46; 14:2

^a 18 Hebrew of a dog ^b 8 The Hebrew word for defiling skin diseases, traditionally translated "leprosy," was used for various diseases affecting the skin.

LORD your God did to Miriam along the way after you came out of Egypt.^s

¹⁰When you make a loan of any kind to your neighbor, do not go into their house to get what is offered to you as a pledge. ¹¹Stay outside and let the neighbor to whom you are making the loan bring the pledge out to you. ¹²If the neighbor is poor, do not go to sleep with their pledge in your possession. ¹³Return their cloak by sunset^t so that your neighbor may sleep in it. Then they will thank you, and it will be regarded as a righteous act in the sight of the LORD your God.^u

¹⁴Do not take advantage of a hired worker who is poor and needy, whether that worker is a fellow Israelite or a foreigner residing in one of your towns.^v ¹⁵Pay them their wages each day before sunset, because they are poor^w and are counting on it.^x Otherwise they may cry to the LORD against you, and you will be guilty of sin.^y

¹⁶Parents are not to be put to death for their children, nor children put to death for their parents; each will die for their own sin.^z

¹⁷Do not deprive the foreigner or the fatherless of justice,^a or take the cloak of the widow as a pledge. ¹⁸Remember that you were slaves in Egypt and the LORD your God redeemed you from there. That is why I command you to do this.

¹⁹When you are harvesting in your field and you overlook a sheaf, do not go back to get it.^b Leave it for the foreigner, the fatherless and the widow, so that the LORD your God may bless^c you in all the work of your hands. ²⁰When you beat the olives from your trees, do not go over the branches a second time.^d Leave what remains for the foreigner, the fatherless and the widow. ²¹When you harvest the grapes in your vineyard, do not go over the vines again. Leave what remains for the foreigner, the fatherless and the widow. ²²Remember that you were slaves in Egypt. That is why I command you to do this.^e

25 When people have a dispute, they are to take it to court and the judges will decide the case,^f ac-

24:9 ^sNu 12:10

24:13

^tEx 22:26

^uDt 6:25;

Da 4:27

24:14

^vLev 25:35-43;

Dt 15:12-18

24:15

^wJer 22:13

^xLev 19:13

^yDt 15:9;

Jas 5:4

24:16

^z2Ki 14:6;

2Ch 25:40;

Jer 31:29-30;

Eze 18:20

24:17 ^aDt 1:17;

10:17-18; 16:19

24:19

^bLev 19:9;

23:22 ^cPr 19:17

24:20

^dLev 19:10

24:22 ^ever 18

25:1 ^fDt 19:17

quitting the innocent and condemning the guilty.^g ²If the guilty person deserves to be beaten,^h the judge shall make them lie down and have them flogged in his presence with the number of lashes the crime deserves, ³but the judge must not impose more than forty lashes.ⁱ If the guilty party is flogged more than that, your fellow Israelite will be degraded in your eyes.^j

⁴Do not muzzle an ox while it is treading out the grain.^k

⁵If brothers are living together and one of them dies without a son, his widow must not marry outside the family. Her husband's brother shall take her and marry her and fulfill the duty of a brother-in-law to her.^l ⁶The first son she bears shall carry on the name of the dead brother so that his name will not be blotted out from Israel.^m

⁷However, if a man does not want to marry his brother's wife, she shall go to the elders at the town gate and say, "My husband's brother refuses to carry on his brother's name in Israel. He will not fulfill the duty of a brother-in-law to me."ⁿ ⁸Then the elders of his town shall summon him and talk to him. If he persists in saying, "I do not want to marry her," ⁹his brother's widow shall go up to him in the presence of the elders, take off one of his sandals,^o spit in his face and say, "This is what is done to the man who will not build up his brother's family line."¹⁰ That man's line shall be known in Israel as The Family of the Unsandaled.

¹¹If two men are fighting and the wife of one of them comes to rescue her husband from his assailant, and she reaches out and seizes him by his private parts, ¹²you shall cut off her hand. Show her no pity.^p

¹³Do not have two differing weights in your bag — one heavy, one light.^q

¹⁴Do not have two differing measures in your house — one large, one small.

¹⁵You must have accurate and honest weights and measures, so that you may live long^r in the land the LORD your God is giving you. ¹⁶For the LORD your God detests anyone who does

9 Dt 1:16-17

25:2

^hLk 12:47-48

25:3 ¹2Co 11:24

JJob 18:3

25:4 ^kPr 12:10;

1Co 9:9^{*}

1Ti 5:18^{*}

25:5 ^lMt 22:24;

Mk 12:19;

Lk 20:28

25:6

^mGe 38:9;

Ru 4:5, 10

25:7 ⁿRu 4:1-

2, 5-6

25:9 ^oRu 4:7-

8, 11

25:12 ^pDt 19:13

25:13

^qLev 19:35-

37; Pr 11:1;

Eze 45:10;

Mic 6:11

25:15 ^rEx 20:12

these things, anyone who deals dishonestly.⁵

¹⁷Remember what the Amalekites^t did to you along the way when you came out of Egypt. ¹⁸When you were weary and worn out, they met you on your journey and attacked all who were lagging behind; they had no fear of God.^u ¹⁹When the LORD your God gives you rest from all the enemies around you in the land he is giving you to possess as an inheritance, you shall blot out the name of Amalek^v from under heaven. Do not forget!

Firstfruits and Tithes

26 When you have entered the land the LORD your God is giving you as an inheritance and have taken possession of it and settled in it, ²take some of the firstfruits^w of all that you produce from the soil of the land the LORD your God is giving you and put them in a basket. Then go to the place the LORD your God will choose as a dwelling for his Name^x ³and say to the priest in office at the time, “I declare today to the LORD your God that I have come to the land the LORD swore to our ancestors to give us.” ⁴The priest shall take the basket from your hands and set it down in front of the altar of the LORD your God. ⁵Then you shall declare before the LORD your God: “My father was a wandering Aramean,^y and he went down into Egypt with a few people^z and lived there and became a great nation, powerful and numerous. ⁶But the Egyptians mistreated us and made us suffer,^a subjecting us to harsh labor. ⁷Then we cried out to the LORD, the God of our ancestors, and the LORD heard our voice^b and saw^c our misery, toil and oppression. ⁸So the LORD brought us out of Egypt with a mighty hand and an outstretched arm, with great terror and with signs and wonders.^d ⁹He brought us to this place and gave us this land, a land flowing with milk and honey;^e ¹⁰and now I bring the firstfruits of the soil that you, LORD, have given me.” Place the basket before the LORD your God and bow

25:16 ⁵Pr 11:1
25:17 ¹Ex 17:8
25:18 ^uPs 36:1;
Ro 3:18
25:19
^v1Sa 15:2-3
26:2
^wEx 22:29;
23:16, 19;
Nu 18:13; Pr 3:9
^xDt 12:5
26:5
^yHos 12:12
^zGe 43:1-2;
45:7, 11; 46:27;
Dt 10:22
26:6 ^aEx 1:11,
14
26:7 ^bEx 2:23-
25 ^cEx 3:9
26:8 ^dDt 4:34
26:9 ^eEx 3:8

26:11 ^fDt 12:7
9 Dt 16:11
26:12
^hLev 27:30
ⁱNu 18:24;
Dt 14:28-29;
Heb 7:5, 9
26:13
^jPs 119:141,
153, 176
26:14
^kLev 7:20;
Hos 9:4
26:15
^lIsa 63:15;
Zec 2:13
26:16
^mDt 4:29
26:18 ⁿEx 6:7;
19:5; Dt 7:6;
14:2; 28:9
26:19 ^oDt 4:7-
8; 28:1, 13,
44 ^pEx 19:6;
Dt 7:6; 1Pe 2:9

down before him. ¹¹Then you and the Levites^f and the foreigners residing among you shall rejoice^g in all the good things the LORD your God has given to you and your household.

¹²When you have finished setting aside a tenth^h of all your produce in the third year, the year of the tithe,ⁱ you shall give it to the Levite, the foreigner, the fatherless and the widow, so that they may eat in your towns and be satisfied. ¹³Then say to the LORD your God: “I have removed from my house the sacred portion and have given it to the Levite, the foreigner, the fatherless and the widow, according to all you commanded. I have not turned aside from your commands nor have I forgotten any of them.^j ¹⁴I have not eaten any of the sacred portion while I was in mourning, nor have I removed any of it while I was unclean,^k nor have I offered any of it to the dead. I have obeyed the LORD my God; I have done everything you commanded me. ¹⁵Look down from heaven,^l your holy dwelling place, and bless your people Israel and the land you have given us as you promised on oath to our ancestors, a land flowing with milk and honey.”

Follow the LORD's Commands

¹⁶The LORD your God commands you this day to follow these decrees and laws; carefully observe them with all your heart and with all your soul.^m ¹⁷You have declared this day that the LORD is your God and that you will walk in obedience to him, that you will keep his decrees, commands and laws — that you will listen to him. ¹⁸And the LORD has declared this day that you are his people, his treasured possessionⁿ as he promised, and that you are to keep all his commands. ¹⁹He has declared that he will set you in praise, fame and honor high above all the nations^o he has made and that you will be a people holy^p to the LORD your God, as he promised.

The Altar on Mount Ebal

27 Moses and the elders of Israel commanded the people: “Keep

all these commands that I give you today. ²When you have crossed the Jordan into the land the LORD your God is giving you, set up some large stones and coat them with plaster.⁴ ³Write on them all the words of this law when you have crossed over to enter the land the LORD your God is giving you, a land flowing with milk and honey,¹ just as the LORD, the God of your ancestors, promised you. ⁴And when you have crossed the Jordan, set up these stones on Mount Ebal,⁵ as I command you today, and coat them with plaster. ⁵Build there an altar^t to the LORD your God, an altar of stones. Do not use any iron tool^u on them. ⁶Build the altar of the LORD your God with fieldstones and offer burnt offerings on it to the LORD your God. ⁷Sacrifice fellowship offerings there, eating them and rejoicing in the presence of the LORD your God. ⁸And you shall write very clearly all the words of this law on these stones you have set up."

Curses From Mount Ebal

⁹Then Moses and the Levitical priests said to all Israel, "Be silent, Israel, and listen! You have now become the people of the LORD your God.^v ¹⁰Obey the LORD your God and follow his commands and decrees that I give you today."

¹¹On the same day Moses commanded the people:

¹²When you have crossed the Jordan, these tribes shall stand on Mount Gerizim^w to bless the people: Simeon, Levi, Judah, Issachar, Joseph and Benjamin.^x ¹³And these tribes shall stand on Mount Ebal to pronounce curses: Reuben, Gad, Asher, Zebulun, Dan and Naphtali.

¹⁴The Levites shall recite to all the people of Israel in a loud voice:

¹⁵"Cursed is anyone who makes an idol^y—a thing detestable to the LORD, the work of skilled hands—and sets it up in secret."

Then all the people shall say, "Amen!"

27:2 ^aJos 8:31
27:3 ^tDt 26:9
27:4 ^sDt 11:29
27:5 ^lJos 8:31
^uEx 20:25
27:9 ^vDt 26:18
27:12 ^wDt 11:29
^xJos 8:35
27:15 ^yEx 20:4;
34:17; Lev 19:4;
26:1; Dt 4:16,
23; 5:8;
Isa 44:9

27:16
^zEx 20:12;
21:17; Lev 19:3;
20:9
27:17 ^aDt 19:14;
Pr 22:28
27:18
^bLev 19:14
27:19
^cEx 22:21;
Dt 24:19
^dDt 10:18
27:20
^eLev 18:7;
Dt 22:30
27:21
^fLev 18:23
27:22
^gLev 18:9;
20:17
27:23
^hLev 20:14
27:24
ⁱLev 24:17;
Nu 35:31
27:25 ^jEx 23:7-8;
Dt 10:17;
Eze 22:12
27:26 ^kJer 11:3;
Gal 3:10*

¹⁶"Cursed is anyone who dishonors their father or mother."^z

Then all the people shall say, "Amen!"

¹⁷"Cursed is anyone who moves their neighbor's boundary stone."^a

Then all the people shall say, "Amen!"

¹⁸"Cursed is anyone who leads the blind astray on the road."^b

Then all the people shall say, "Amen!"

¹⁹"Cursed is anyone who withholds justice from the foreigner,^c the fatherless or the widow."^d

Then all the people shall say, "Amen!"

²⁰"Cursed is anyone who sleeps with his father's wife, for he dishonors his father's bed."^e

Then all the people shall say, "Amen!"

²¹"Cursed is anyone who has sexual relations with any animal."^f

Then all the people shall say, "Amen!"

²²"Cursed is anyone who sleeps with his sister, the daughter of his father or the daughter of his mother."^g

Then all the people shall say, "Amen!"

²³"Cursed is anyone who sleeps with his mother-in-law."^h

Then all the people shall say, "Amen!"

²⁴"Cursed is anyone who killsⁱ their neighbor secretly."

Then all the people shall say, "Amen!"

²⁵"Cursed is anyone who accepts a bribe to kill an innocent person."^j

Then all the people shall say, "Amen!"

²⁶"Cursed is anyone who does not uphold the words of this law by carrying them out."^k

Then all the people shall say, "Amen!"

Blessings for Obedience

28 If you fully obey the LORD your God and carefully follow

all his commands!¹ I give you today, the LORD your God will set you high above all the nations on earth.^m ²All these blessings will come on youⁿ and accompany you if you obey the LORD your God:

³You will be blessed^o in the city and blessed in the country.^p

⁴The fruit of your womb will be blessed, and the crops of your land and the young of your livestock — the calves of your herds and the lambs of your flocks.^q

⁵Your basket and your kneading trough will be blessed.

⁶You will be blessed when you come in and blessed when you go out.^r

⁷The LORD will grant that the enemies who rise up against you will be defeated before you. They will come at you from one direction but flee from you in seven.^s

⁸The LORD will send a blessing on your barns and on everything you put your hand to. The LORD your God will bless you in the land he is giving you.

⁹The LORD will establish you as his holy people,^t as he promised you on oath, if you keep the commands of the LORD your God and walk in obedience to him. ¹⁰Then all the peoples on earth will see that you are called by the name^u of the LORD, and they will fear you. ¹¹The LORD will grant you abundant prosperity — in the fruit of your womb, the young of your livestock and the crops of your ground — in the land he swore to your ancestors to give you.^v

¹²The LORD will open the heavens, the storehouse of his bounty, to send rain^w on your land in season and to bless all the work of your hands. You will lend to many nations but will borrow from none.^x ¹³The LORD will make you the head, not the tail. If you pay attention to the commands of the LORD your God that I give you this day and carefully follow them, you will always be at the top, never at the bottom. ¹⁴Do not turn aside from any of the commands I give you today, to the right or to the left,^y

28:1 ¹Ex 15:26;
Lev 26:3;
Dt 7:12-26

^mDt 26:19
28:2 ⁿZec 1:6

28:3 ^oPs 128:1,
4 ^pGe 39:5

28:4
^qGe 49:25;
Pr 10:22

28:6 ^rPs 121:8
28:7

^sLev 26:8, 17
28:9 ^tEx 19:6;
Dt 7:6

28:10
^u2Ch 7:14

28:11 ^vDt 30:9;
Pr 10:22

28:12
^wLev 26:4

^xDt 15:3, 6
28:14 ^yDt 5:32

28:15

^zLev 26:14
^aJos 23:15;
Da 9:11; Mal 2:2

28:20
^bMal 2:2

^cIsa 51:20;
66:15 ^dDt 4:26

28:21
^eLev 26:25;
Jer 24:10

28:22
^fLev 26:16

^gAm 4:9
28:23
^hLev 26:19

28:25
ⁱIsa 30:17
^jJer 15:4; 24:9;

Eze 23:46
28:26
^kJer 7:33; 16:4;

34:20
28:27 ^lver 60-
61; ¹Isa 5:6

following other gods and serving them.

Curses for Disobedience

¹⁵However, if you do not obey^z the LORD your God and do not carefully follow all his commands and decrees I am giving you today, all these curses will come on you and overtake you:^a

¹⁶You will be cursed in the city and cursed in the country.

¹⁷Your basket and your kneading trough will be cursed.

¹⁸The fruit of your womb will be cursed, and the crops of your land, and the calves of your herds and the lambs of your flocks.

¹⁹You will be cursed when you come in and cursed when you go out.

²⁰The LORD will send on you curses,^b confusion and rebuke^c in everything you put your hand to, until you are destroyed and come to sudden ruin^d because of the evil you have done in forsaking him.^a ²¹The LORD will plague you with diseases until he has destroyed you from the land you are entering to possess.^e ²²The LORD will strike you with wasting disease, with fever and inflammation, with scorching heat and drought,^f with blight and mildew, which will plague you until you perish.^g ²³The sky over your head will be bronze, the ground beneath you iron.^h ²⁴The LORD will turn the rain of your country into dust and powder; it will come down from the skies until you are destroyed.

²⁵The LORD will cause you to be defeated before your enemies. You will come at them from one direction but flee from them in seven,ⁱ and you will become a thing of horror to all the kingdoms on earth.^j ²⁶Your carcasses will be food for all the birds and the wild animals, and there will be no one to frighten them away.^k ²⁷The LORD will afflict you with the boils of Egypt^l and with tumors, festering sores and the itch, from which you cannot be cured. ²⁸The LORD will

^a 20 Hebrew *me*

afflict you with madness, blindness and confusion of mind. ²⁹At midday you will grope^m about like a blind person in the dark. You will be unsuccessful in everything you do; day after day you will be oppressed and robbed, with no one to rescue you.

³⁰You will be pledged to be married to a woman, but another will take her and rape her.ⁿ You will build a house, but you will not live in it.^o You will plant a vineyard, but you will not even begin to enjoy its fruit.^p ³¹Your ox will be slaughtered before your eyes, but you will eat none of it. Your donkey will be forcibly taken from you and will not be returned. Your sheep will be given to your enemies, and no one will rescue them. ³²Your sons and daughters will be given to another nation,^q and you will wear out your eyes watching for them day after day, powerless to lift a hand. ³³A people that you do not know will eat what your land and labor produce, and you will have nothing but cruel oppression all your days.^r ³⁴The sights you see will drive you mad. ³⁵The LORD will afflict your knees and legs with painful boils^s that cannot be cured, spreading from the soles of your feet to the top of your head.

³⁶The LORD will drive you and the king^t you set over you to a nation unknown to you or your ancestors.^u There you will worship other gods, gods of wood and stone.^v ³⁷You will become a thing of horror, a byword and an object of ridicule among all the peoples where the LORD will drive you.^w

³⁸You will sow much seed in the field but you will harvest little,^x because locusts will devour^y it. ³⁹You will plant vineyards and cultivate them but you will not drink the wine or gather the grapes, because worms will eat them.^z ⁴⁰You will have olive trees throughout your country but you will not use the oil, because the olives will drop off.^a ⁴¹You will have sons and daughters but you will not keep them, because they will go into captivity.^b ⁴²Swarms of locusts will take over all your trees and the crops of your land.

28:29
^m Job 5:14;
Isa 59:10
28:30
ⁿ Job 31:10;
Jer 8:10
^o Am 5:11
^p Jer 12:13
28:32 ^q ver 41
28:33
^r Jer 5:15-17
28:35 ^s ver 27
28:36
^t 2Ki 17:4, 6;
24:12, 14; 25:7,
11 ^u Jer 16:13
^v Dt 4:28
28:37
^w Jer 24:9
28:38
^x Mic 6:15;
Hag 1:6, 9
^y Joel 1:4
28:39
^z Isa 5:10;
17:10-11
28:40
^a Mic 6:15
28:41 ^b ver 32

⁴³The foreigners who reside among you will rise above you higher and higher, but you will sink lower and lower.^c ⁴⁴They will lend to you, but you will not lend to them.^d They will be the head, but you will be the tail.^e

⁴⁵All these curses will come on you. They will pursue you and overtake you until you are destroyed,^f because you did not obey the LORD your God and observe the commands and decrees he gave you. ⁴⁶They will be a sign and a wonder to you and your descendants forever.^g ⁴⁷Because you did not serve^h the LORD your God joyfully and gladlyⁱ in the time of prosperity, ⁴⁸therefore in hunger and thirst, in nakedness and dire poverty, you will serve the enemies the LORD sends against you. He will put an iron yoke^j on your neck until he has destroyed you.

⁴⁹The LORD will bring a nation against you from far away, from the ends of the earth,^k like an eagle^l swooping down, a nation whose language you will not understand, ⁵⁰a fierce-looking nation without respect for the old^m or pity for the young. ⁵¹They will devour the young of your livestock and the crops of your land until you are destroyed. They will leave you no grain, new wine or olive oil, nor any calves of your herds or lambs of your flocks until you are ruined.ⁿ ⁵²They will lay siege to all the cities throughout your land until the high fortified walls in which you trust fall down. They will besiege all the cities throughout the land the LORD your God is giving you.^o

⁵³Because of the suffering your enemy will inflict on you during the siege, you will eat the fruit of the womb, the flesh of the sons and daughters the LORD your God has given you.^p ⁵⁴Even the most gentle and sensitive man among you will have no compassion on his own brother or the wife he loves or his surviving children, ⁵⁵and he will not give to one of them any of the flesh of his children that he is eating. It will be all he has left because of the suffering your enemy will inflict on you during the siege of all your cities. ⁵⁶The most

28:43 ^c ver 13
28:44 ^d ver 12
^e ver 13
28:45 ^f ver 15
28:46
^g Isa 8:18;
Eze 14:8
28:47
^h Dt 32:15
ⁱ Ne 9:35
28:48
^j Jer 28:13-14
28:49
^k Jer 5:15;
6:22 ^l La 4:19;
Hos 8:1
28:50
^m Isa 47:6
28:51 ⁿ ver 33
28:52
^o Jer 10:18;
Zep 1:14-16, 17
28:53
^p Lev 26:29;
2Ki 6:28-29;
Jer 19:9;
La 2:20; 4:10

gentle and sensitive^q woman among you — so sensitive and gentle that she would not venture to touch the ground with the sole of her foot — will begrudge the husband she loves and her own son or daughter ⁵⁷the afterbirth from her womb and the children she bears. For in her dire need she intends to eat them secretly because of the suffering your enemy will inflict on you during the siege of your cities.

⁵⁸If you do not carefully follow all the words of this law, which are written in this book, and do not revere^r this glorious and awesome name^s — the LORD your God — ⁵⁹the LORD will send fearful plagues on you and your descendants, harsh and prolonged disasters, and severe and lingering illnesses. ⁶⁰He will bring on you all the diseases of Egypt^t that you dreaded, and they will cling to you. ⁶¹The LORD will also bring on you every kind of sickness and disaster not recorded in this Book of the Law, until you are destroyed.^u ⁶²You who were as numerous as the stars in the sky^v will be left but few in number, because you did not obey the LORD your God. ⁶³Just as it pleased^w the LORD to make you prosper and increase in number, so it will please^x him to ruin and destroy you. You will be uprooted^y from the land you are entering to possess.

⁶⁴Then the LORD will scatter^z you among all nations,^a from one end of the earth to the other. There you will worship other gods — gods of wood and stone, which neither you nor your ancestors have known. ⁶⁵Among those nations you will find no repose, no resting place for the sole of your foot. There the LORD will give you an anxious mind, eyes weary with longing, and a despairing heart.^b ⁶⁶You will live in constant suspense, filled with dread both night and day, never sure of your life. ⁶⁷In the morning you will say, “If only it were evening!” and in the evening, “If only it were morning!” — because of the terror that will fill your hearts and the sights that your eyes will see.^c ⁶⁸The LORD will send you back in ships to Egypt on a journey I said you should

28:56 ^qver 54
28:58
^rMal 1:14
^sEx 6:3
28:60 ^tver 27
28:61
^uDt 4:25-26
28:62
^vDt 4:27; 10:22;
Ne 9:23
28:63
^wJer 32:41
^xPr 1:26
^yJer 12:14; 45:4
28:64
^zLev 26:33;
Dt 4:27 ^aNe 1:8
28:65
^bLev 26:16, 36
28:67 ^cver 34;
Job 7:4

29:1 ^dDt 5:2-3
29:2 ^eEx 19:4
29:3 ^fDt 4:34;
7:19
29:4 ^gIsa 6:10;
Ac 28:26-27;
Ro 11:8*;
Eph 4:18
29:5 ^hDt 8:4
29:6 ⁱDt 8:3
29:7 ^jDt 2:32;
3:1 ^kNu 21:21-
24, 33-35
29:8
^lNu 32:33;
Dt 3:12-13
29:9 ^mDt 4:6;
Jos 1:7 ⁿ1Kl 2:3
29:11
^oJos 9:21,
23, 27
29:13 ^pDt 28:9

never make again. There you will offer yourselves for sale to your enemies as male and female slaves, but no one will buy you.

Renewal of the Covenant

29^a These are the terms of the covenant the LORD commanded Moses to make with the Israelites in Moab, in addition to the covenant he had made with them at Horeb.^d

²Moses summoned all the Israelites and said to them:

Your eyes have seen all that the LORD did in Egypt to Pharaoh, to all his officials and to all his land.^e ³With your own eyes you saw those great trials, those signs and great wonders.^f ⁴But to this day the LORD has not given you a mind that understands or eyes that see or ears that hear.^g ⁵Yet the LORD says, “During the forty years that I led you through the wilderness, your clothes did not wear out, nor did the sandals on your feet.^h ⁶You ate no bread and drank no wine or other fermented drink. I did this so that you might know that I am the LORD your God.”ⁱ

⁷When you reached this place, Sihon^j king of Heshbon and Og king of Bashan came out to fight against us, but we defeated them.^k ⁸We took their land and gave it as an inheritance to the Reubenites, the Gadites and the half-tribe of Manasseh.^l

⁹Carefully follow^m the terms of this covenant, so that you may prosper in everything you do.ⁿ ¹⁰All of you are standing today in the presence of the LORD your God — your leaders and chief men, your elders and officials, and all the other men of Israel, ¹¹together with your children and your wives, and the foreigners living in your camps who chop your wood and carry your water.^o ¹²You are standing here in order to enter into a covenant with the LORD your God, a covenant the LORD is making with you this day and sealing with an oath, ¹³to confirm you this day as his people,^p that

^a In Hebrew texts 29:1 is numbered 28:69, and 29:2-29 is numbered 29:1-28.

he may be your God^a as he promised you and as he swore to your fathers, Abraham, Isaac and Jacob. ¹⁴I am making this covenant,^f with its oath, not only with you ¹⁵who are standing here with us today in the presence of the LORD our God but also with those who are not here today.^g

¹⁶You yourselves know how we lived in Egypt and how we passed through the countries on the way here. ¹⁷You saw among them their detestable images and idols of wood and stone, of silver and gold.^h ¹⁸Make sure there is no man or woman, clan or tribe among you today whose heart turns away from the LORD our God to go and worship the gods of those nations; make sure there is no root among you that produces such bitter poison.ⁱ

¹⁹When such a person hears the words of this oath and they invoke a blessing on themselves, thinking, “I will be safe, even though I persist in going my own way,” they will bring disaster on the watered land as well as the dry. ²⁰The LORD will never be willing to forgive them; his wrath and zeal^j will burn^k against them. All the curses written in this book will fall on them, and the LORD will blot^l out their names from under heaven. ²¹The LORD will single them out from all the tribes of Israel for disaster, according to all the curses of the covenant written in this Book of the Law.

²²Your children who follow you in later generations and foreigners who come from distant lands will see the calamities that have fallen on the land and the diseases with which the LORD has afflicted it.^m ²³The whole land will be a burning wasteⁿ of salt^a and sulfur — nothing planted, nothing sprouting, no vegetation growing on it. It will be like the destruction of Sodom and Gomorrah,^b Admah and Zeboyim, which the LORD overthrew in fierce anger. ²⁴All the nations will ask: “Why has the LORD done this to this land?^c Why this fierce, burning anger?”

²⁵And the answer will be: “It is because this people abandoned the cov-

29:13 ^qGe 17:7;
Ex 6:7
29:14 ^rJer 31:31
29:15 ^sAc 2:39
29:17
^tDt 28:36
29:18
^uDt 11:16;
Heb 12:15
29:20
^vEze 23:25
^wPs 74:1; 79:5
^xEx 32:33;
Dt 9:14
29:22
^yJer 19:8
29:23
^zIsa 34:9
^aJer 17:6
^bGe 19:24, 25;
Zep 2:9
29:24 ^c1Ki 9:8;
Jer 22:8-9

29:27 ^dDa 9:11,
13, 14
29:28
^e1Ki 14:15;
2Ch 7:20;
Ps 52:5; Pr 2:22
30:1 ^fver 15,
19; Dt 11:26
^gLev 26:40-
45; Dt 28:64;
29:28; 1Ki 8:47
30:2 ^hDt 4:30;
Ne 1:9
30:3 ⁱPs 126:4
^jPs 147:2;
Jer 32:37;
Eze 34:13
^kJer 29:14
30:4 ^lNe 1:8-9;
Isa 43:6
30:5
^mJer 29:14
30:6 ⁿDt 10:16;
Jer 32:39
30:7 ^oDt 7:15

enant of the LORD, the God of their ancestors, the covenant he made with them when he brought them out of Egypt. ²⁶They went off and worshiped other gods and bowed down to them, gods they did not know, gods he had not given them. ²⁷Therefore the LORD's anger burned against this land, so that he brought on it all the curses written in this book.^d ²⁸In furious anger and in great wrath the LORD uprooted^e them from their land and thrust them into another land, as it is now.”

²⁹The secret things belong to the LORD our God, but the things revealed belong to us and to our children forever, that we may follow all the words of this law.

Prosperity After Turning to the LORD

30 When all these blessings and curses^f I have set before you come on you and you take them to heart wherever the LORD your God disperses you among the nations,^g ²and when you and your children return^h to the LORD your God and obey him with all your heart and with all your soul according to everything I command you today, ³then the LORD your God will restore your fortunes^{ai} and have compassion on you and gatherⁱ you again from all the nations where he scattered you.^k ⁴Even if you have been banished to the most distant land under the heavens, from there the LORD your God will gather you and bring you back.^l ⁵He will bring^m you to the land that belonged to your ancestors, and you will take possession of it. He will make you more prosperous and numerous than your ancestors. ⁶The LORD your God will circumcise your hearts and the hearts of your descendants,ⁿ so that you may love him with all your heart and with all your soul, and live. ⁷The LORD your God will put all these curses on your enemies who hate and persecute you.^o ⁸You will again obey the LORD and follow all his commands I am giving you today. ⁹Then

^a 3 Or will bring you back from captivity

the LORD your God will make you most prosperous in all the work of your hands and in the fruit of your womb, the young of your livestock and the crops of your land.^p The LORD will again delight in you and make you prosperous, just as he delighted in your ancestors, ¹⁰if you obey the LORD your God and keep his commands and decrees that are written in this Book of the Law and turn to the LORD your God with all your heart and with all your soul.^q

The Offer of Life or Death

¹¹Now what I am commanding you today is not too difficult for you or beyond your reach.^r ¹²It is not up in heaven, so that you have to ask, “Who will ascend into heaven to get it and proclaim it to us so we may obey it?”^s ¹³Nor is it beyond the sea, so that you have to ask, “Who will cross the sea to get it and proclaim it to us so we may obey it?” ¹⁴No, the word is very near you; it is in your mouth and in your heart so you may obey it.

¹⁵See, I set before you today life and prosperity, death and destruction.^t ¹⁶For I command you today to love the LORD your God, to walk in obedience to him, and to keep his commands, decrees and laws; then you will live and increase, and the LORD your God will bless you in the land you are entering to possess.

¹⁷But if your heart turns away and you are not obedient, and if you are drawn away to bow down to other gods and worship them, ¹⁸I declare to you this day that you will certainly be destroyed.^u You will not live long in the land you are crossing the Jordan to enter and possess.

¹⁹This day I call the heavens and the earth as witnesses against you^v that I have set before you life and death, blessings and curses.^w Now choose life, so that you and your children may live ²⁰and that you may love^x the LORD your God, listen to his voice, and hold fast to him. For the LORD is your life,^y and he will give you many years in the land he swore to give to your fathers, Abraham, Isaac and Jacob.

30:9 ^pDt 28:11;
Jer 31:28; 32:41
30:10 ^qDt 4:29
30:11
^rIsa 45:19, 23
30:12
^sRo 10:6*
30:15 ^tDt 11:26
30:18 ^uDt 8:19
30:19 ^vDt 4:26
^wver 1
30:20 ^xDt 6:5;
10:20 ^yPs 27:1;
Jn 11:25

Joshua to Succeed Moses

31 Then Moses went out and spoke these words to all Israel: ²“I am now a hundred and twenty years old^z and I am no longer able to lead you.^a The LORD has said to me, ‘You shall not cross the Jordan.’^b ³The LORD your God himself will cross^c over ahead of you.^d He will destroy these nations before you, and you will take possession of their land. Joshua also will cross^e over ahead of you, as the LORD said. ⁴And the LORD will do to them what he did to Sihon and Og, the kings of the Amorites, whom he destroyed along with their land. ⁵The LORD will deliver^f them to you, and you must do to them all that I have commanded you. ⁶Be strong and courageous.^g Do not be afraid or terrified^h because of them, for the LORD your God goes with you;ⁱ he will never leave you^j nor forsake^k you.”

⁷Then Moses summoned Joshua and said^l to him in the presence of all Israel, “Be strong and courageous, for you must go with this people into the land that the LORD swore to their ancestors to give them, and you must divide it among them as their inheritance. ⁸The LORD himself goes before you and will be with you;^m he will never leave you nor forsake you. Do not be afraid; do not be discouraged.”

Public Reading of the Law

⁹So Moses wrote down this law and gave it to the Levitical priests, who carriedⁿ the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and to all the elders of Israel. ¹⁰Then Moses commanded them: “At the end of every seven years, in the year for canceling debts,^o during the Festival of Tabernacles,^p ¹¹when all Israel comes to appear^q before the LORD your God at the place he will choose, you shall read this law^r before them in their hearing. ¹²Assemble the people — men, women and children, and the foreigners residing in your towns — so they can listen and learn^s to fear the LORD your God and follow carefully all the words of this law. ¹³Their children,^t who do not know this law, must hear it and learn to fear the LORD your God as long as

31:2 ^zDt 34:7
^aNu 27:17;
1Ki 3:7
^bDt 3:23, 26
31:3 ^cNu 27:18
^dDt 9:3
^eDt 3:28
31:5 ^fDt 7:2
31:6
^gJos 10:25;
1Ch 22:13
^hDt 7:18
ⁱDt 1:29;
20:4 ^jJos 1:5
^kHeb 13:5*
31:7 ^lDt 1:38;
3:28
31:8 ^mEx 13:21;
33:14
31:9 ⁿver 25;
Nu 4:15; Jos 3:3
31:10 ^oDt 15:1
^pLev 23:34
31:11 ^qDt 16:16
^rJos 8:34-35;
2Ki 23:2
31:12 ^sDt 4:10
31:13 ^tDt 11:2;
Ps 78:6-7

you live in the land you are crossing the Jordan to possess.”

Israel's Rebellion Predicted

¹⁴The LORD said to Moses, “Now the day of your death^u is near. Call Joshua and present yourselves at the tent of meeting, where I will commission him.” So Moses and Joshua came and presented themselves at the tent of meeting.

¹⁵Then the LORD appeared at the tent in a pillar of cloud, and the cloud stood over the entrance to the tent.^v ¹⁶And the LORD said to Moses: “You are going to rest with your ancestors, and these people will soon prostitute^w themselves to the foreign gods of the land they are entering. They will forsake^x me and break the covenant I made with them. ¹⁷And in that day I will become angry^y with them and forsake^z them; I will hide^a my face from them, and they will be destroyed. Many disasters and calamities will come on them, and in that day they will ask, ‘Have not these disasters come on us because our God is not with us?’^b ¹⁸And I will certainly hide my face in that day because of all their wickedness in turning to other gods.

¹⁹“Now write down this song and teach it to the Israelites and have them sing it, so that it may be a witness for me against them. ²⁰When I have brought them into the land flowing with milk and honey, the land I promised on oath to their ancestors,^c and when they eat their fill and thrive, they will turn to other gods^d and worship them, rejecting me and breaking my covenant.^e ²¹And when many disasters and calamities come on them,^f this song will testify against them, because it will not be forgotten by their descendants. I know what they are disposed to do,^g even before I bring them into the land I promised them on oath.” ²²So Moses wrote^h down this song that day and taught it to the Israelites.

²³The LORD gave this commandⁱ to Joshua son of Nun: “Be strong and courageous,^j for you will bring the Israelites into the land I promised

31:14

^u Nu 27:13;

Dt 32:49-50

31:15 ^v Ex 33:9

31:16 ^w Jdg 2:12

^x Jdg 10:6, 13

31:17 ^y Jdg 2:14,

20 ^z Jdg 6:13;

2Ch 15:2

^a Dt 32:20;

Isa 1:15; 8:17

^b Nu 14:42

31:20 ^c Dt 6:10-

12 ^d Dt 32:15-17

ever 16

31:21 ^f ver 17

^g Hos 5:3

31:22 ^h ver 19

31:23 ⁱ ver 7

^j Jos 1:6

them on oath, and I myself will be with you.”

²⁴After Moses finished writing in a book the words of this law from beginning to end, ²⁵he gave this command to the Levites who carried the ark of the covenant of the LORD: ²⁶“Take this Book of the Law and place it beside the ark of the covenant of the LORD your God. There it will remain as a witness against you.^k ²⁷For I know how rebellious and stiff-necked^l you are. If you have been rebellious against the LORD while I am still alive and with you, how much more will you rebel after I die! ²⁸Assemble before me all the elders of your tribes and all your officials, so that I can speak these words in their hearing and call the heavens and the earth to testify against them.^m ²⁹For I know that after my death you are sure to become utterly corruptⁿ and to turn from the way I have commanded you. In days to come, disaster^o will fall on you because you will do evil in the sight of the LORD and arouse his anger by what your hands have made.”

The Song of Moses

³⁰And Moses recited the words of this song from beginning to end in the hearing of the whole assembly of Israel:

32 Listen, you heavens,^p and I will speak;
hear, you earth, the words of my mouth.

²Let my teaching fall like rain
and my words descend like dew,^q

like showers^r on new grass,
like abundant rain on tender plants.

³I will proclaim the name of the LORD.^s

Oh, praise the greatness^t of our God!

⁴He is the Rock,^u his works are perfect,^v

and all his ways are just.

A faithful God^w who does no wrong,
upright and just is he.

31:26 ^k ver 19

31:27 ^l Ex 32:9;

Dt 9:6, 24

31:28

^m Dt 4:26;

30:19; 32:1

31:29 ⁿ Dt 32:5;

Jdg 2:19

^o Dt 28:15

32:1 ^p Isa 1:2

32:2 ^q Isa 55:11

^r Ps 72:6

32:3 ^s Ex 33:19

^t Dt 3:24

32:4 ^u ver 15,

18, 30

^v 2Sa 22:31

^w Dt 7:9

5 They are corrupt and not his children;
 to their shame they are a warped and crooked generation.^x
 6 Is this the way you repay^y the LORD,
 you foolish and unwise people?^z
 Is he not your Father,^a your Creator,^a
 who made you and formed you?^b
 7 Remember the days of old;
 consider the generations long past.
 Ask your father and he will tell you,
 your elders, and they will explain to you.^c
 8 When the Most High gave the nations their inheritance,
 when he divided all mankind,^d
 he set up boundaries for the peoples
 according to the number of the sons of Israel.^b
 9 For the LORD's portion^e is his people,
 Jacob his allotted inheritance.^f
 10 In a desert^g land he found him,
 in a barren and howling waste.
 He shielded him and cared for him;
 he guarded him as the apple of his eye,^h
 11 like an eagle that stirs up its nest
 and hovers over its young,ⁱ
 that spreads its wings to catch them
 and carries them aloft.
 12 The LORD alone led him;
 no foreign god was with him.^j
 13 He made him ride on the heights^k
 of the land
 and fed him with the fruit of the fields.
 He nourished him with honey
 from the rock,
 and with oil^l from the flinty crag,

32:5 ^x Dt 31:29
 32:6 ^y Ps 116:12
^z Ps 74:2
^a Dt 1:31;
 Isa 63:16
^b ver 15
 32:7 ^c Ex 13:14
 32:8 ^d Ge 11:8;
 Ac 17:26
 32:9 ^e Jer 10:16
^f 1Ki 8:51, 53
 32:10 ^g Jer 2:6
^h Ps 17:8;
 Zec 2:8
 32:11 ⁱ Ex 19:4
 32:12 ^j ver 39
 32:13
^k Isa 58:14
^l Job 29:6

32:14
^m Ps 81:16;
 147:14
ⁿ Ge 49:11
 32:15 ^o Dt 31:20
^p ver 6; Isa 1:4,
 28 ^q ver 4
 32:16
^r 1Co 10:22
^s Ps 78:58
 32:17
^t Dt 28:64
^u Jdg 5:8
 32:18
^v Isa 17:10
 32:19
^w Jer 44:21-23
^x Ps 106:40
 32:20
^y Dt 31:17, 29
^z ver 5
 32:21
^a 1Co 10:22
^b 1Ki 16:13, 26
^c Ro 10:19*

14 with curds and milk from herd
 and flock
 and with fattened lambs and
 goats,
 with choice rams of Bashan
 and the finest kernels of
 wheat.^m
 You drank the foaming blood of
 the grape.ⁿ
 15 Jeshurun^c grew fat^o and
 kicked;
 filled with food, they became
 heavy and sleek.
 They abandoned^p the God who
 made them
 and rejected the Rock^q their
 Savior.
 16 They made him jealous^r with
 their foreign gods
 and angered^s him with their
 detestable idols.
 17 They sacrificed to false gods,
 which are not God —
 gods they had not known,^t
 gods that recently appeared,^u
 gods your ancestors did not
 fear.
 18 You deserted the Rock, who
 fathered you;
 you forgot^v the God who gave
 you birth.
 19 The LORD saw this and rejected
 them^w
 because he was angered by his
 sons and daughters.^x
 20 "I will hide my face^y from them,"
 he said,
 "and see what their end
 will be;
 for they are a perverse
 generation,^z
 children who are unfaithful.
 21 They made me jealous^a by what is
 no god
 and angered me with their
 worthless idols.^b
 I will make them envious by those
 who are not a people;
 I will make them angry by
 a nation that has no
 understanding.^c

^a 6 Or *Father, who bought you* ^b 8 Masoretic Text; Dead Sea Scrolls (see also Septuagint) *sons of God* ^c 15 *Jeshurun* means *the upright one*, that is, Israel.

22 For a fire will be kindled by my wrath,
one that burns down to the realm of the dead below.^d
It will devour the earth and its harvests
and set afire the foundations of the mountains.

23 "I will heap calamities^e on them
and spend my arrows^f against them.

24 I will send wasting famine against them,
consuming pestilence^g and deadly plague;^h
I will send against them the fangs of wild beasts,ⁱ
the venom of vipers^j that glide in the dust.

25 In the street the sword will make them childless;
in their homes terror will reign.^k
The young men and young women will perish,
the infants and those with gray hair.^l

26 I said I would scatter^m them
and erase their name from human memory,ⁿ

27 but I dreaded the taunt of the enemy,
lest the adversary misunderstand
and say, 'Our hand has triumphed;
the LORD has not done all this.'^o

28 They are a nation without sense,
there is no discernment in them.

29 If only they were wise and would understand this^p
and discern what their end will be!

30 How could one man chase a thousand,
or two put ten thousand to flight,^q
unless their Rock had sold them,
unless the LORD had given them up?^r

31 For their rock is not like our Rock,
as even our enemies concede.

32:22 ^dPs 18:7-8; Jer 15:14;
La 4:11
32:23
^eDt 29:21
^fPs 7:13;
Eze 5:16
32:24
^gDt 28:22
^hPs 91:6
ⁱLev 26:22
^jAm 5:18-19
32:25 ^kEze 7:15
^l2Ch 36:17;
La 2:21
32:26
^mDt 4:27
ⁿPs 34:16
32:27
^oIsa 10:13
32:29
^pDt 5:29;
Ps 81:13
32:30
^qLev 26:8
^rPs 44:12

32:33 ^sPs 58:4
32:34
^tJer 2:22;
Hos 13:12
32:35
^uRo 12:19*;
Heb 10:30*
^vJer 23:12
^wEze 7:8-9
32:36
^xDt 30:1-3;
Ps 135:14;
Joel 2:14
32:37
^yJdg 10:14;
Jer 2:28
32:39 ^zIsa 41:4
^aIsa 45:5
^bIsa 2:6;
Ps 68:20
^cHos 6:1
^dPs 50:22
32:41
^eIsa 34:6;
66:16; Eze 21:9-10
^fJer 50:29
32:42 ^gver 23
^hJer 46:10,14

32 Their vine comes from the vine of Sodom
and from the fields of Gomorrah.
Their grapes are filled with poison,
and their clusters with bitterness.

33 Their wine is the venom of serpents,
the deadly poison of cobras.^s

34 "Have I not kept this in reserve
and sealed it in my vaults?^t

35 It is mine to avenge; I will repay.^u
In due time their foot will slip;^v
their day of disaster is near
and their doom rushes upon them.^w

36 The LORD will vindicate his people
and relent concerning his servants^x
when he sees their strength is gone
and no one is left, slave or free.^a

37 He will say: "Now where are their gods,
the rock they took refuge in,^y

38 the gods who ate the fat of their sacrifices
and drank the wine of their drink offerings?

Let them rise up to help you!
Let them give you shelter!

39 "See now that I myself am he!^z
There is no god besides me.^a
I put to death and I bring to life,^b
I have wounded and I will heal,^c

and no one can deliver out of my hand.^d

40 I lift my hand to heaven and solemnly swear:

As surely as I live forever,
41 when I sharpen my flashing sword^e

and my hand grasps it in judgment,
I will take vengeance on my adversaries
and repay those who hate me.^f

42 I will make my arrows drunk with blood,^g
while my sword devours flesh.^h

^a 36 Or *and they are without a ruler or leader*

the blood of the slain and the
captives,
the heads of the enemy
leaders.”

⁴³ Rejoice,ⁱ you nations, with his
people,^{a,b}
for he will avenge the blood of
his servants;^j
he will take vengeance on his
enemies
and make atonement for his
land and people.^k

⁴⁴ Moses came with Joshua^{cl} son of
Nun and spoke all the words of this
song in the hearing of the people.
⁴⁵ When Moses finished reciting all
these words to all Israel, ⁴⁶ he said to
them, “Take to heart all the words I
have solemnly declared to you this
day,^m so that you may command
your children to obey carefully all the
words of this law. ⁴⁷ They are not just
idle words for you — they are your
life.ⁿ By them you will live long in
the land you are crossing the Jordan
to possess.”

Moses to Die on Mount Nebo

⁴⁸ On that same day the LORD told
Moses, ⁴⁹ “Go up into the Abarim^o
Range to Mount Nebo in Moab, across
from Jericho, and view Canaan, the
land I am giving the Israelites as
their own possession. ⁵⁰ There on
the mountain that you have climbed
you will die^p and be gathered to your
people, just as your brother Aaron
died on Mount Hor and was gath-
ered to his people. ⁵¹ This is because
both of you broke faith with me in
the presence of the Israelites at the
waters of Meribah Kadesh in the Des-
ert of Zin^q and because you did not
uphold my holiness among the Isra-
elites.^r ⁵² Therefore, you will see the
land only from a distance;^s you will
not enter^t the land I am giving to the
people of Israel.”

Moses Blesses the Tribes

33:1-29Ref — Ge 49:1-28

33 This is the blessing that Moses
the man of God^u pronounced
on the Israelites before his death.
² He said:

32:43
ⁱ Ro 15:10*
^j 2Ki 9:7
^k Ps 65:3; 85:11;
Rev 19:2
32:44
^l Nu 13:8,16
32:46
^m Eze 40:4
32:47
ⁿ Dt 30:20
32:49
^o Nu 27:12
32:50
^p Ge 25:8
32:51
^q Nu 20:11-13
^r Nu 27:14
32:52 ^s Dt 34:1-
3 ^t Dt 1:37
33:1 ^u Jos 14:6

33:2 ^v Ex 19:18;
Ps 68:8
^w Jdg 5:4
^x Hab 3:3
^y Da 7:10;
Ac 7:53;
Rev 5:11
33:3 ^z Hos 11:1
^a Dt 14:2
^b Lk 10:39
33:4 ^c Jn 1:17
^d Ps 119:111
33:7 ^e Ge 49:10
33:8 ^f Ex 28:30
^g Ex 17:7
33:9
^h Ex 32:26-29
ⁱ Mal 2:5
33:10
^j Lev 10:11;
Dt 31:9-13

“The LORD came from Sinai^v
and dawned over them from
Seir;^w

he shone forth from Mount
Paran.^x

He came with^d myriads of holy
ones^y

from the south, from his
mountain slopes.^e

³ Surely it is you who love^z the
people;
all the holy ones are in your
hand.^a

At your feet they all bow down,^b
and from you receive
instruction,

⁴ the law that Moses gave us,^c
the possession of the assembly
of Jacob.^d

⁵ He was king over Jeshurun^f
when the leaders of the people
assembled,
along with the tribes of Israel.

⁶ “Let Reuben live and not die,
nor^g his people be few.”

⁷ And this he said about Judah:^e

“Hear, LORD, the cry of Judah;
bring him to his people.
With his own hands he defends
his cause.

Oh, be his help against his foes!”

⁸ About Levi he said:

“Your Thummim and Urim^f belong
to your faithful servant.

You tested him at Massah;
you contended with him at the
waters of Meribah.^g

⁹ He said of his father and mother,^h
‘I have no regard for them.’
He did not recognize his brothers
or acknowledge his own
children,

but he watched over your word
and guarded your covenant.ⁱ

¹⁰ He teaches your precepts to Jacob
and your law to Israel.^j

^a 43 Or *Make his people rejoice, you nations*

^b 43 Masoretic Text; Dead Sea Scrolls (see also Septuagint) *people, / and let all the angels worship him, /* ^c 44 Hebrew *Hoshea*, a variant of *Joshua* ^d 2 Or *from* ^e 2 The meaning of the Hebrew for this phrase is uncertain.

^f 5 *Jeshurun* means *the upright one*, that is, Israel; also in verse 26. ^g 6 Or *but let*

He offers incense before you
and whole burnt offerings on
your altar.^k

¹¹ Bless all his skills, LORD,
and be pleased with the work
of his hands.^l

Strike down those who rise
against him,
his foes till they rise no more.”

¹² About Benjamin he said:
“Let the beloved of the LORD rest
secure in him,^m
for he shields him all day long,
and the one the LORD loves
rests between his
shoulders.ⁿ”

¹³ About Joseph^o he said:
“May the LORD bless his land
with the precious dew from
heaven above
and with the deep waters that
lie below;^p

¹⁴ with the best the sun brings forth
and the finest the moon can
yield;

¹⁵ with the choicest gifts of the
ancient mountains^q
and the fruitfulness of the
everlasting hills;

¹⁶ with the best gifts of the earth
and its fullness
and the favor of him who dwelt
in the burning bush.^r

Let all these rest on the head of
Joseph,
on the brow of the prince
among^a his brothers.

¹⁷ In majesty he is like a firstborn
bull;
his horns are the horns of a
wild ox.^s

With them he will gore^t the
nations,
even those at the ends of the
earth.
Such are the ten thousands of
Ephraim;
such are the thousands of
Manasseh.”

¹⁸ About Zebulun^u he said:
“Rejoice, Zebulun, in your going
out,
and you, Issachar, in your tents.

33:10 ^kPs 51:19
33:11
^l2Sa 24:23
33:12
^mDt 12:10
ⁿEx 28:12
33:13
^oGe 49:25
^pGe 27:28
33:15 ^qHab 3:6
33:16 ^rEx 3:2
33:17
^sNu 23:22
^t1Ki 22:11;
Ps 44:5
33:18
^uGe 49:13-15

¹⁹ They will summon peoples to the
mountain^v
and there offer the sacrifices of
the righteous;^w
they will feast on the abundance
of the seas,^x
on the treasures hidden in the
sand.”

²⁰ About Gad^y he said:
“Blessed is he who enlarges Gad’s
domain!
Gad lives there like a lion,
tearing at arm or head.

²¹ He chose the best land for
himself;^z
the leader’s portion was kept
for him.
When the heads of the people
assembled,
he carried out the LORD’s
righteous will,^a
and his judgments concerning
Israel.”

²² About Dan^b he said:
“Dan is a lion’s cub,
springing out of Bashan.”

²³ About Naphtali he said:
“Naphtali is abounding with the
favor of the LORD
and is full of his blessing;
he will inherit southward to the
lake.”

²⁴ About Asher^c he said:
“Most blessed of sons is Asher;
let him be favored by his
brothers,
and let him bathe his feet in oil.^d

²⁵ The bolts of your gates will be
iron and bronze,
and your strength will equal
your days.^e

²⁶ “There is no one like the God of
Jeshurun,^f
who rides across the heavens to
help you^g
and on the clouds in his
majesty.

²⁷ The eternal God is your refuge,^h
and underneath are the
everlasting arms.

33:19 ^vEx 15:17;
Isa 2:3 ^wPs 4:5
^xIsa 60:5,11
33:20
^yGe 49:19
33:21
^zNu 32:1-5,
31-32 ^aJos 4:12;
22:1-3
33:22
^bGe 49:16
33:24
^cGe 49:21
^dGe 49:20;
Job 29:6
33:25
^eDt 4:40;
32:47
33:26 ^fEx 15:11
^gPs 104:3
33:27 ^hPs 90:1

^a 16 Or of the one separated from

He will drive out your enemies
before you,ⁱ
saying, ‘Destroy them!’^j
²⁸So Israel will live in safety;^k
Jacob will dwell^a secure
in a land of grain and new wine,
where the heavens drop dew.^l
²⁹Blessed are you, Israel!^m
Who is like you,ⁿ
a people saved by the LORD?^o
He is your shield and helper^p
and your glorious sword.
Your enemies will cower before
you,
and you will tread on their
heights.^q”

The Death of Moses

34 Then Moses climbed Mount
Nebo from the plains of Moab
to the top of Pisgah, across from Jeri-
cho.^r There the LORD showed^s him the
whole land — from Gilead to Dan, ²all
of Naphtali, the territory of Ephraim
and Manasseh, all the land of Judah
as far as the Mediterranean Sea, ³the
Negev and the whole region from the
Valley of Jericho, the City of Palms,^u
as far as Zoar. ⁴Then the LORD said to
him, “This is the land I promised on
oath^v to Abraham, Isaac and Jacob
when I said, ‘I will give it’^w to your de-
scendants.’ I have let you see it with

33:27
ⁱ Jos 24:18
^j Dt 7:2
33:28
^k Nu 23:9;
Jer 23:6
^l Ge 27:28
33:29
^m Ps 144:15
ⁿ Ps 18:44
^o 2Sa 7:23
^p Ps 115:9-11
^q Dt 32:13
34:1 ^r Dt 32:49
^s Dt 32:52
34:2 ^t Dt 11:24
34:3 ^u Jdg 1:16;
3:13; 2Ch 28:15
34:4 ^v Ge 28:13
^w Ge 12:7

^x Dt 3:27
34:5 ^y Nu 12:7
^z Dt 32:50;
Jos 1:1-2
34:6 ^a Dt 3:29
^b Jude 1:9
34:7 ^c Dt 31:2
^d Ge 27:1
34:8 ^e Ge 50:3,
10; 2Sa 11:27
34:9 ^f Ge 41:38;
Isa 11:2; Da 6:3
^g Nu 27:18, 23
34:10
^h Dt 18:15;
18 ⁱ Ex 33:11;
Nu 12:6, 8;
Dt 5:4
34:11 ^j Dt 4:34
^k Dt 7:19

your eyes, but you will not cross^x over
into it.”

⁵And Moses the servant of the
LORD^y died^z there in Moab, as the
LORD had said. ⁶He buried him^b in
Moab, in the valley opposite Beth
Peor,^a but to this day no one knows
where his grave is.^b ⁷Moses was a
hundred and twenty years old^c when
he died, yet his eyes were not weak^d
nor his strength gone. ⁸The Israel-
ites grieved for Moses in the plains
of Moab thirty days, until the time of
weeping and mourning^e was over.

⁹Now Joshua son of Nun was filled
with the spirit^c of wisdom^f because
Moses had laid his hands on him.^g
So the Israelites listened to him and
did what the LORD had commanded
Moses.

¹⁰Since then, no prophet has risen
in Israel like Moses,^h whom the LORD
knew face to face,ⁱ ¹¹who did all those
signs and wonders^j the LORD sent
him to do in Egypt — to Pharaoh and
to all his officials^k and to his whole
land. ¹²For no one has ever shown
the mighty power or performed the
awesome deeds that Moses did in the
sight of all Israel.

^a 28 Septuagint; Hebrew *Jacob's spring* is

^b 6 Or *He was buried* ^c 9 Or *Spirit*

JOSHUA

Joshua Installed as Leader

1 After the death of Moses the servant of the LORD,^a the LORD said to Joshua^b son of Nun, Moses' aide: **2** "Moses my servant is dead. Now then, you and all these people, get ready to cross the Jordan River^c into the land I am about to give to them — to the Israelites. **3** I will give you every place where you set your foot,^d as I promised Moses. **4** Your territory will extend from the desert to Lebanon, and from the great river, the Euphrates^e — all the Hittite country — to the Mediterranean Sea in the west.^f **5** No one will be able to stand against you^g all the days of your life. As I was with^h Moses, so I will be with you; I will never leave you nor forsakeⁱ you. **6** Be strong and courageous, because you will lead these people to inherit the land I swore to their ancestors^j to give them.

7 "Be strong and very courageous. Be careful to obey all the law my servant Moses gave you; do not turn from it to the right or to the left,^k that you may be successful wherever you go.^l **8** Keep this Book of the Law always on your lips; meditate on it day and night, so that you may be careful to do everything written in it. Then you will be prosperous and successful.^m **9** Have I not commanded you? Be strong and courageous. Do not be afraid;ⁿ do not be discouraged, for the LORD your God will be with you wherever you go."^o

10 So Joshua ordered the officers of the people: **11** "Go through the camp and tell the people, 'Get your provisions ready. Three days from now you will cross the Jordan here to go in and take possession^p of the land the LORD your God is giving you for your own.'"

12 But to the Reubenites, the Gad-

^{1:1} ^a Nu 12:7; Dt 34:5
^b Ex 24:13;
Dt 1:38
^{1:2} ^c ver 11
^{1:3} ^d Dt 11:24
^{1:4} ^e Ge 15:18
^{1:5} ^g Dt 7:24
^h Jos 3:7; 6:27
ⁱ Dt 31:6-8
^{1:6} ^j Dt 31:23
^{1:7} ^k Dt 5:32;
28:14 ^l Jos 11:15
^{1:8} ^m Dt 29:9;
Ps 11:3
^{1:9} ⁿ Ps 27:1
^o ver 7; Dt 31:7-8; Jer 1:8
^{1:11} ^p Joel 3:2

ites and the half-tribe of Manasseh,^q Joshua said, **13** "Remember the command that Moses the servant of the LORD gave you after he said, 'The LORD your God will give you rest^r by giving you this land.' **14** Your wives, your children and your livestock may stay in the land that Moses gave you east of the Jordan, but all your fighting men, ready for battle, must cross over ahead of your fellow Israelites. You are to help them **15** until the LORD gives them rest, as he has done for you, and until they too have taken possession of the land the LORD your God is giving them. After that, you may go back and occupy your own land, which Moses the servant of the LORD gave you east of the Jordan toward the sunrise."^s

16 Then they answered Joshua, "Whatever you have commanded us we will do, and wherever you send us we will go. **17** Just as we fully obeyed Moses, so we will obey you.^t Only may the LORD your God be with you as he was with Moses. **18** Whoever rebels against your word and does not obey it, whatever you may command them, will be put to death. Only be strong and courageous!"

Rahab and the Spies

2 Then Joshua son of Nun secretly sent two spies^u from Shittim.^v "Go, look over the land," he said, "especially Jericho." So they went and entered the house of a prostitute named Rahab^w and stayed there.

2 The king of Jericho was told, "Look, some of the Israelites have come here tonight to spy out the land." **3** So the king of Jericho sent this message to Rahab: "Bring out the men who came to you and entered your house, because they have come to spy out the whole land."

^{1:12}
^q Nu 32:20-22
^{1:13} ^r Dt 3:18-20
^{1:15} ^s Jos 22:1-4
^{1:17} ^t ver 5, 9
^{2:1} ^u Jas 2:25
^v Nu 25:1;
Jos 3:1
^w Heb 11:31

⁴But the woman had taken the two men and hidden them.^x She said, “Yes, the men came to me, but I did not know where they had come from. ⁵At dusk, when it was time to close the city gate, they left. I don’t know which way they went. Go after them quickly. You may catch up with them.” ⁶(But she had taken them up to the roof and hidden them under the stalks of flax^y she had laid out on the roof.)^z ⁷So the men set out in pursuit of the spies on the road that leads to the fords of the Jordan, and as soon as the pursuers had gone out, the gate was shut.

⁸Before the spies lay down for the night, she went up on the roof ⁹and said to them, “I know that the LORD has given you this land and that a great fear^a of you has fallen on us, so that all who live in this country are melting in fear because of you. ¹⁰We have heard how the LORD dried up^b the water of the Red Sea^a for you when you came out of Egypt,^c and what you did to Sihon and Og,^d the two kings of the Amorites east of the Jordan, whom you completely destroyed.^b ¹¹When we heard of it, our hearts melted in fear and everyone’s courage failed because of you,^e for the LORD your God is God in heaven above and on the earth^f below.

¹²“Now then, please swear to me by the LORD that you will show kindness to my family, because I have shown kindness to you. Give me a sure sign^g ¹³that you will spare the lives of my father and mother, my brothers and sisters, and all who belong to them — and that you will save us from death.”

¹⁴“Our lives for your lives!” the men assured her. “If you don’t tell what we are doing, we will treat you kindly and faithfully^h when the LORD gives us the land.”

¹⁵So she let them down by a rope through the window,ⁱ for the house she lived in was part of the city wall. ¹⁶She said to them, “Go to the hills so the pursuers will not find you. Hide yourselves there three days^j until they return, and then go on your way.”^k

2:4

^x 2Sa 17:19-202:6 ^y Jas 2:25^z Ex 1:17, 19;

2Sa 17:19

2:9 ^a Ge 35:5;

Ex 23:27;

Dt 2:25

2:10 ^b Ex 14:21^c Nu 23:22^d Nu 21:21, 24,

34-35

2:11 ^e Ex 15:14;

Jos 5:1; 7:5;

Ps 22:14;

Isa 13:7

^f Dt 4:392:12 ^g ver 182:14 ^h Jdg 1:24;

Mt 5:7

2:15 ⁱ Ac 9:252:16 ^j Jas 2:25^k Heb 11:31

¹⁷Now the men had said to her, “This oath^l you made us swear will not be binding on us ¹⁸unless, when we enter the land, you have tied this scarlet cord in the window through which you let us down, and unless you have brought your father and mother, your brothers and all your family^m into your house. ¹⁹If any of them go outside your house into the street, their blood will be on their own heads;ⁿ we will not be responsible. As for those who are in the house with you, their blood will be on our head^o if a hand is laid on them. ²⁰But if you tell what we are doing, we will be released from the oath you made us swear.”

²¹“Agreed,” she replied. “Let it be as you say.”

So she sent them away, and they departed. And she tied the scarlet cord in the window.

²²When they left, they went into the hills and stayed there three days, until the pursuers had searched all along the road and returned without finding them. ²³Then the two men started back. They went down out of the hills, forded the river and came to Joshua son of Nun and told him everything that had happened to them. ²⁴They said to Joshua, “The LORD has surely given the whole land into our hands;^p all the people are melting in fear because of us.”

Crossing the Jordan

3 Early in the morning Joshua and all the Israelites set out from Shittim^q and went to the Jordan, where they camped before crossing over. ²After three days the officers went throughout the camp,^r ³giving orders to the people: “When you see the ark of the covenant^s of the LORD your God, and the Levitical priests^t carrying it, you are to move out from your positions and follow it. ⁴Then you will know which way to go, since you have never been this way before. But keep a distance of about two

^a 10 Or *the Sea of Reeds* ^b 10 The Hebrew term refers to the irrevocable giving over of things or persons to the LORD, often by totally destroying them.

2:17 ^l Ge 24:82:18 ^m ver 12;

Jos 6:23

2:19 ⁿ Eze 33:4^o Mt 27:252:24 ^p ver 9;

Jos 6:2

3:1 ^q Jos 2:13:2 ^r Jos 1:113:3 ^s Nu 10:33^t Dt 31:9

thousand cubits^a between you and the ark; do not go near it.”

⁵Joshua told the people, “Consecrate yourselves,^u for tomorrow the LORD will do amazing things among you.”

⁶Joshua said to the priests, “Take up the ark of the covenant and pass on ahead of the people.” So they took it up and went ahead of them.

⁷And the LORD said to Joshua, “Today I will begin to exalt you^v in the eyes of all Israel, so they may know that I am with you as I was with Moses.^w ⁸Tell the priests^x who carry the ark of the covenant: ‘When you reach the edge of the Jordan’s waters, go and stand in the river.’”

⁹Joshua said to the Israelites, “Come here and listen to the words of the LORD your God. ¹⁰This is how you will know that the living God^y is among you and that he will certainly drive out before you the Canaanites, Hittites, Hivites, Perizzites, Girgashites, Amorites and Jebusites.^z ¹¹See, the ark of the covenant of the Lord of all the earth^a will go into the Jordan ahead of you. ¹²Now then, choose twelve men^b from the tribes of Israel, one from each tribe. ¹³And as soon as the priests who carry the ark of the LORD — the Lord of all the earth^c — set foot in the Jordan, its waters flowing downstream^d will be cut off and stand up in a heap.^e”

¹⁴So when the people broke camp to cross the Jordan, the priests carrying the ark of the covenant^f went ahead^g of them. ¹⁵Now the Jordan is at flood stage^h all during harvest. Yet as soon as the priests who carried the ark reached the Jordan and their feet touched the water’s edge, ¹⁶the water from upstream stopped flowing.ⁱ It piled up in a heap a great distance away, at a town called Adam in the vicinity of Zarethan,^j while the water flowing down^k to the Sea of the Arabah^l (that is, the Dead Sea^m) was completely cut off. So the people crossed over opposite Jericho. ¹⁷The priests who carried the ark of the covenant of the LORD stopped in the middle of the Jordan and stood on dry ground, while all

3:5 ^uEx 19:10, 14; Lev 20:7; Jos 7:13; 1Sa 16:5; Joel 2:16

3:7 ^vJos 4:14; 1Ch 29:25 ^wJos 1:5

3:8 ^xver 3 3:10 ^yDt 5:26; 1Sa 17:26, 36; 2Ki 19:4, 16; Hos 1:10; Mt 16:16; 1Th 1:9

2:Ex 33:2; Dt 7:1 3:11 ^zver 13; Job 41:11; Zec 6:5

3:12 ^bJos 4:2, 4

3:13 ^cver 11 ^dver 16

^eEx 15:8;

Ps 78:13

3:14 ^fPs 132:8

^gAc 7:44-45

3:15 ^hJos 4:18;

1Ch 12:15

3:16 ⁱPs 66:6;

74:15 ^j1Ki 4:12;

7:46 ^kver 13

^lDt 1:1

^mGe 14:3

Israel passed by until the whole nation had completed the crossing on dry ground.ⁿ

4 When the whole nation had finished crossing the Jordan,^o the LORD said to Joshua, ²“Choose twelve men^p from among the people, one from each tribe, ³and tell them to take up twelve stones^q from the middle of the Jordan, from right where the priests are standing, and carry them over with you and put them down at the place where you stay tonight.^r”

⁴So Joshua called together the twelve men he had appointed from the Israelites, one from each tribe, ⁵and said to them, “Go over before the ark of the LORD your God into the middle of the Jordan. Each of you is to take up a stone on his shoulder, according to the number of the tribes of the Israelites, ⁶to serve as a sign among you. In the future, when your children ask you, ‘What do these stones mean?’^s ⁷tell them that the flow of the Jordan was cut off^t before the ark of the covenant of the LORD. When it crossed the Jordan, the waters of the Jordan were cut off. These stones are to be a memorial^u to the people of Israel forever.”

⁸So the Israelites did as Joshua commanded them. They took twelve stones from the middle of the Jordan, according to the number of the tribes of the Israelites, as the LORD had told Joshua;^v and they carried them over with them to their camp, where they put them down. ⁹Joshua set up the twelve stones^w that had been^b in the middle of the Jordan at the spot where the priests who carried the ark of the covenant had stood. And they are there to this day.

¹⁰Now the priests who carried the ark remained standing in the middle of the Jordan until everything the LORD had commanded Joshua was done by the people, just as Moses had directed Joshua. The people hurried over, ¹¹and as soon as all of them had crossed, the ark of the LORD and

^a 4 That is, about 3,000 feet or about 900 meters ^b 9 Or Joshua also set up twelve stones

3:17 ⁿEx 14:22, 29

4:1 ^oDt 27:2

4:2 ^pJos 3:12

4:3 ^qver 20

^rver 19

4:6 ^sver 21;

Ex 12:26; 13:14

4:7 ^tJos 3:13

^uEx 12:14

4:8 ^vver 20

4:9 ^wGe 28:18;

Jos 24:26;

1Sa 7:12

the priests came to the other side while the people watched. ¹²The men of Reuben, Gad and the half-tribe of Manasseh crossed over, ready for battle, in front of the Israelites,^x as Moses had directed them. ¹³About forty thousand armed for battle crossed over before the LORD to the plains of Jericho for war.

¹⁴That day the LORD exalted^y Joshua in the sight of all Israel; and they stood in awe of him all the days of his life, just as they had stood in awe of Moses.

¹⁵Then the LORD said to Joshua, ¹⁶"Command the priests carrying the ark of the covenant law^z to come up out of the Jordan."

¹⁷So Joshua commanded the priests, "Come up out of the Jordan."

¹⁸And the priests came up out of the river carrying the ark of the covenant of the LORD. No sooner had they set their feet on the dry ground than the waters of the Jordan returned to their place and ran at flood stage^a as before.

¹⁹On the tenth day of the first month the people went up from the Jordan and camped at Gilgal^b on the eastern border of Jericho. ²⁰And Joshua set up at Gilgal the twelve stones^c they had taken out of the Jordan. ²¹He said to the Israelites, "In the future when your descendants ask their parents, 'What do these stones mean?'^d ²²tell them, 'Israel crossed the Jordan on dry ground.'^e ²³For the LORD your God dried up the Jordan before you until you had crossed over. The LORD your God did to the Jordan what he had done to the Red Sea^a when he dried it up before us until we had crossed over.^f ²⁴He did this so that all the peoples of the earth might know^g that the hand of the LORD is powerful^h and so that you might always fear the LORD your God.ⁱ"

5 Now when all the Amorite kings west of the Jordan and all the Canaanite kings along the coast^j heard how the LORD had dried up the Jordan before the Israelites until they^b had crossed over, their hearts melted in fear^k and they no longer had the courage to face the Israelites.

4:12 ^xNu 32:27
4:14 ^yJos 3:7
4:16 ^zEx 25:22
4:18 ^aJos 3:15
4:19 ^bJos 5:9
4:20 ^cver 3, 8
4:21 ^dver 6
4:22 ^eJos 3:17
4:23 ^fEx 14:21
4:24
9:1Ki 8:42-43;
2Ki 19:19;
Ps 106:8;
Jer 10:7
h Ex 15:16;
1Ch 29:12;
Ps 89:13
i Ex 14:31
5:1 j Nu 13:29
k Jos 2:9-11

Circumcision and Passover at Gilgal

²At that time the LORD said to Joshua, "Make flint knives^l and circumcise the Israelites again."³ So Joshua made flint knives and circumcised the Israelites at Gibeath Haaraloth.^c

⁴Now this is why he did so: All those who came out of Egypt — all the men of military age — died in the wilderness on the way after leaving Egypt.^m ⁵All the people that came out had been circumcised, but all the people born in the wilderness during the journey from Egypt had not. ⁶The Israelites had moved about in the wilderness forty yearsⁿ until all the men who were of military age when they left Egypt had died, since they had not obeyed the LORD. For the LORD had sworn to them that they would not see the land he had solemnly promised their ancestors to give us,^o a land flowing with milk and honey.^p ⁷So he raised up their sons in their place, and these were the ones Joshua circumcised. They were still uncircumcised because they had not been circumcised on the way. ⁸And after the whole nation had been circumcised, they remained where they were in camp until they were healed.^q

⁹Then the LORD said to Joshua, "Today I have rolled away the reproach of Egypt from you." So the place has been called Gilgal^d to this day.

¹⁰On the evening of the fourteenth day of the month,^r while camped at Gilgal on the plains of Jericho, the Israelites celebrated the Passover. ¹¹The day after the Passover, that very day, they ate some of the produce of the land:^s unleavened bread and roasted grain.^t ¹²The manna stopped the day after^e they ate this food from the land; there was no longer any manna for the Israelites, but that year they ate the produce of Canaan.^u

The Fall of Jericho

¹³Now when Joshua was near

^a 23 Or the Sea of Reeds ^b 1 Another textual tradition we ^c 3 Gibeath Haaraloth means the hill of foreskins. ^d 9 Gilgal sounds like the Hebrew for roll. ^e 12 Or the day

5:2 ^lEx 4:25
5:4 ^mDt 2:14
5:6 ⁿDt 2:7
9:1Nu 14:23,
29-35; Dt 2:14
p Ex 3:8
5:8 ^qGe 34:25
5:10 ^rEx 12:6
5:11 ^sNu 15:19
t Lev 23:14
5:12 ^uEx 16:35

Jericho, he looked up and saw a man^v standing in front of him with a drawn sword^w in his hand. Joshua went up to him and asked, “Are you for us or for our enemies?”

¹⁴“Neither,” he replied, “but as commander of the army of the LORD I have now come.” Then Joshua fell facedown^x to the ground in reverence, and asked him, “What message does my Lord^a have for his servant?”

¹⁵The commander of the LORD’s army replied, “Take off your sandals, for the place where you are standing is holy.”^y And Joshua did so.

6 Now the gates of Jericho^z were securely barred because of the Israelites. No one went out and no one came in.

²Then the LORD said to Joshua, “See, I have delivered^a Jericho into your hands, along with its king and its fighting men. ³March around the city once with all the armed men. Do this for six days. ⁴Have seven priests carry trumpets of rams’ horns in front of the ark. On the seventh day, march around the city seven times, with the priests blowing the trumpets.^b ⁵When you hear them sound a long blast^c on the trumpets, have the whole army give a loud shout;^d then the wall of the city will collapse and the army will go up, everyone straight in.”

⁶So Joshua son of Nun called the priests and said to them, “Take up the ark of the covenant of the LORD and have seven priests carry trumpets in front of it.” ⁷And he ordered the army, “Advance^e! March around the city, with an armed guard going ahead of the ark of the LORD.”

⁸When Joshua had spoken to the people, the seven priests carrying the seven trumpets before the LORD went forward, blowing their trumpets, and the ark of the LORD’s covenant followed them. ⁹The armed guard marched ahead of the priests who blew the trumpets, and the rear guard^f followed the ark. All this time the trumpets were sounding. ¹⁰But Joshua had commanded the army, “Do not give a war cry, do not raise your voices, do not say a word un-

5:13 ^v Ge 18:2;
32:24
w Nu 22:23
5:14 ^x Ge 17:3
5:15 ^y Ex 3:5;
Ac 7:33
6:1 ^z Jos 24:11
6:2 ^a Dt 7:24;
Jos 2:9, 24; 8:1
6:4 ^b Lev 25:9;
Nu 10:8
6:5 ^c Ex 19:13
^d ver 20;
1Sa 4:5;
Ps 42:4;
Isa 42:13
6:7 ^e Ex 14:15
6:9 ^f ver 13;
Isa 52:12

til the day I tell you to shout. Then shout!⁹” ¹¹So he had the ark of the LORD carried around the city, circling it once. Then the army returned to camp and spent the night there.

¹²Joshua got up early the next morning and the priests took up the ark of the LORD. ¹³The seven priests carrying the seven trumpets went forward, marching before the ark of the LORD and blowing the trumpets. The armed men went ahead of them and the rear guard followed the ark of the LORD, while the trumpets kept sounding. ¹⁴So on the second day they marched around the city once and returned to the camp. They did this for six days.

¹⁵On the seventh day, they got up at daybreak and marched around the city seven times in the same manner, except that on that day they circled the city seven times.^h ¹⁶The seventh time around, when the priests sounded the trumpet blast, Joshua commanded the army, “Shout! For the LORD has given you the city! ¹⁷The city and all that is in it are to be devoted^{bi} to the LORD. Only Rahab the prostitute and all who are with her in her house shall be spared, because she hidⁱ the spies we sent. ¹⁸But keep away from the devoted things,^k so that you will not bring about your own destruction by taking any of them. Otherwise you will make the camp of Israel liable to destruction^l and bring trouble^m on it. ¹⁹All the silver and gold and the articles of bronze and ironⁿ are sacred to the LORD and must go into his treasury.”

²⁰When the trumpets sounded,^o the army shouted, and at the sound of the trumpet, when the men gave a loud shout,^p the wall collapsed; so everyone charged straight in, and they took the city.^q ²¹They devoted the city to the LORD and destroyed^r with the sword every living thing in it — men and women, young and old, cattle, sheep and donkeys.

²²Joshua said to the two men who

6:10 ⁹ ver 20
6:15 ^h 1Ki 18:44
6:17
ⁱ Lev 27:28;
Dt 20:17
^j Jos 2:4
6:18 ^k Jos 7:1
^l Jos 7:12
^m Jos 7:25, 26
6:19 ⁿ ver 24;
Nu 31:22
6:20
^o Jdg 6:34;
Jer 4:21;
Am 2:2 ^p ver 5
^q Heb 11:30
6:21 ^r Dt 20:16

^a 14 Or *lord* ^b 17 The Hebrew term refers to the irrevocable giving over of things or persons to the LORD, often by totally destroying them; also in verses 18 and 21.

had spied out the land, “Go into the prostitute’s house and bring her out and all who belong to her, in accordance with your oath to her.”⁵ ²³ So the young men who had done the spying went in and brought out Rahab, her father and mother, her brothers and sisters and all who belonged to her.[†] They brought out her entire family and put them in a place outside the camp of Israel.

²⁴ Then they burned the whole city and everything in it, but they put the silver and gold and the articles of bronze and iron^u into the treasury of the LORD’s house. ²⁵ But Joshua spared Rahab the prostitute,^v with her family and all who belonged to her, because she hid the men Joshua had sent as spies to Jericho^w — and she lives among the Israelites to this day.

²⁶ At that time Joshua pronounced this solemn oath: “Cursed before the LORD is the one who undertakes to rebuild this city, Jericho:

“At the cost of his firstborn son
he will lay its foundations;
at the cost of his youngest
he will set up its gates.”^x

²⁷ So the LORD was with Joshua,^y and his fame spread^z throughout the land.

Achan’s Sin

7 But the Israelites were unfaithful in regard to the devoted things^a; ^a Achan son of Karmi, the son of Zimri,^b the son of Zerah,^b of the tribe of Judah, took some of them. So the LORD’s anger burned against Israel.

² Now Joshua sent men from Jericho to Ai, which is near Beth Aven^c to the east of Bethel, and told them, “Go up and spy out the region.” So the men went up and spied out Ai.

³ When they returned to Joshua, they said, “Not all the army will have to go up against Ai. Send two or three thousand men to take it and do not weary the whole army, for only a few people live there.” ⁴ So about three thousand went up; but they were routed by the men of Ai,^d ⁵ who killed about thirty-six of them. They chased

6:22 ⁵ Jos 2:14;
Heb 11:31
6:23 [†] Jos 2:13
6:24 ^u ver 19
6:25 ^v Heb 11:31
^w Jos 2:6
6:26 ^x 1Ki 16:34
6:27 ^y Ge 39:2;
Jos 1:5 ^z Jos 9:1
7:1 ^a Jos 6:18
^b Jos 22:20
7:2 ^c Jos 18:12;
1Sa 13:5; 14:23
7:4 ^d Lev 26:17;
Dt 28:25

the Israelites from the city gate as far as the stone quarries and struck them down on the slopes. At this the hearts of the people melted in fear^e and became like water.

⁶ Then Joshua tore his clothes^f and fell facedown to the ground before the ark of the LORD, remaining there till evening. The elders of Israel did the same, and sprinkled dust^g on their heads. ⁷ And Joshua said, “Alas, Sovereign LORD, why did you ever bring this people across the Jordan to deliver us into the hands of the Amorites to destroy us?^h If only we had been content to stay on the other side of the Jordan! ⁸ Pardon your servant, Lord. What can I say, now that Israel has been routed by its enemies? ⁹ The Canaanites and the other people of the country will hear about this and they will surround us and wipe out our name from the earth.ⁱ What then will you do for your own great name?”

¹⁰ The LORD said to Joshua, “Stand up! What are you doing down on your face? ¹¹ Israel has sinned; they have violated my covenant,^j which I commanded them to keep. They have taken some of the devoted things; they have stolen, they have lied,^k they have put them with their own possessions. ¹² That is why the Israelites cannot stand against their enemies;^l they turn their backs and run because they have been made liable to destruction.^m I will not be with you anymore unless you destroy whatever among you is devoted to destruction.

¹³ “Go, consecrate the people. Tell them, ‘Consecrate yourselvesⁿ in preparation for tomorrow; for this is what the LORD, the God of Israel, says: There are devoted things among you, Israel. You cannot stand against your enemies until you remove them.

¹⁴ “In the morning, present yourselves tribe by tribe. The tribe the

7:5 ^e Lev 26:36;
Jos 2:9, 11;
Eze 21:7;
Na 2:10
7:6 ^f Ge 37:29
9:1Sa 4:12;
2Sa 13:19;
Ne 9:1;
Job 2:12;
La 2:10;
Rev 18:19
7:7 ^h Ex 5:22
7:9 ⁱ Ex 32:12;
Dt 9:28
7:11 ^j Jos 6:17-
19 ^k Ac 5:1-2
7:12 ^l Nu 14:45;
Jdg 2:14
^m Jos 6:18
7:13 ⁿ Jos 3:5;
6:18

^a ¹ The Hebrew term refers to the irrevocable giving over of things or persons to the LORD, often by totally destroying them; also in verses 11, 12, 13 and 15. ^b ¹ See Septuagint and 1 Chron. 2:6; Hebrew *Zabdi*; also in verses 17 and 18.

LORD chooses^o shall come forward clan by clan; the clan the LORD chooses shall come forward family by family; and the family the LORD chooses shall come forward man by man. ¹⁵Whoever is caught with the devoted things shall be destroyed by fire, along with all that belongs to him.^p He has violated the covenant^q of the LORD and has done an outrageous thing in Israel!”^r

¹⁶Early the next morning Joshua had Israel come forward by tribes, and Judah was chosen. ¹⁷The clans of Judah came forward, and the Zerahites were chosen.^s He had the clan of the Zerahites come forward by families, and Zimri was chosen. ¹⁸Joshua had his family come forward man by man, and Achan son of Karmi, the son of Zimri, the son of Zerah, of the tribe of Judah, was chosen.

¹⁹Then Joshua said to Achan, “My son, give glory^t to the LORD, the God of Israel, and honor him. Tell^u me what you have done; do not hide it from me.”

²⁰Achan replied, “It is true! I have sinned against the LORD, the God of Israel. This is what I have done: ²¹When I saw in the plunder a beautiful robe from Babylonia,^a two hundred shekels^b of silver and a bar of gold weighing fifty shekels,^c I coveted^v them and took them. They are hidden in the ground inside my tent, with the silver underneath.”

²²So Joshua sent messengers, and they ran to the tent, and there it was, hidden in his tent, with the silver underneath. ²³They took the things from the tent, brought them to Joshua and all the Israelites and spread them out before the LORD.

²⁴Then Joshua, together with all Israel, took Achan son of Zerah, the silver, the robe, the gold bar, his sons and daughters, his cattle, donkeys and sheep, his tent and all that he had, to the Valley of Achor.^w ²⁵Joshua said, “Why have you brought this trouble^x on us? The LORD will bring trouble on you today.”

Then all Israel stoned him,^y and after they had stoned the rest, they burned them. ²⁶Over Achan they

7:14 ^o Pr 16:33
7:15 ^p 1Sa 14:39
9 ver 11
1Ge 34:7
7:17 ^s Nu 26:20
7:19 ^t 1Sa 6:5;
Jer 13:16;
Jn 9:24*
u 1Sa 14:43
7:21 ^v Dt 7:25;
Eph 5:5;
1Ti 6:10
7:24 ^w ver 26;
Jos 15:7
7:25 ^x Jos 6:18
y Dt 17:5

heaped up a large pile of rocks, which remains to this day. Then the LORD turned from his fierce anger.^z Therefore that place has been called the Valley of Achor^{da} ever since.

Ai Destroyed

8 Then the LORD said to Joshua, “Do not be afraid;^b do not be discouraged.^c Take the whole army^d with you, and go up and attack Ai. For I have delivered^e into your hands the king of Ai, his people, his city and his land. ²You shall do to Ai and its king as you did to Jericho and its king, except that you may carry off their plunder and livestock for yourselves.^f Set an ambush behind the city.”

³So Joshua and the whole army moved out to attack Ai. He chose thirty thousand of his best fighting men and sent them out at night ⁴with these orders: “Listen carefully. You are to set an ambush behind the city. Don’t go very far from it. All of you be on the alert. ⁵I and all those with me will advance on the city, and when the men come out against us, as they did before, we will flee from them. ⁶They will pursue us until we have lured them away from the city, for they will say, ‘They are running away from us as they did before.’ So when we flee from them, ⁷you are to rise up from ambush and take the city. The LORD your God will give it into your hand.^g ⁸When you have taken the city, set it on fire.^h Do what the LORD has commanded.ⁱ See to it; you have my orders.”

⁹Then Joshua sent them off, and they went to the place of ambush^j and lay in wait between Bethel and Ai, to the west of Ai — but Joshua spent that night with the people.

¹⁰Early the next morning^k Joshua mustered his army, and he and the leaders of Israel^l marched before them to Ai. ¹¹The entire force that was with him marched up and approached the city and arrived in front of it. They set up camp north of

7:26 ^z Nu 25:4;
Dt 13:17
a ver 24;
Isa 65:10;
Hos 2:15
8:1 ^b Dt 31:6
c Dt 1:21;
7:18; Jos 1:9
d Jos 10:7
e Jos 6:2
8:2 ^f ver 27;
Dt 20:14
8:7 ^g Jdg 7:7;
1Sa 23:4
8:8
h Jdg 20:29-38
i ver 19
8:9 ^j 2Ch 13:13
8:10 ^k Ge 22:3
l Jos 7:6

^a 21 Hebrew *Shinar* ^b 21 That is, about 5 pounds or about 2.3 kilograms ^c 21 That is, about 1 1/4 pounds or about 575 grams
^d 26 *Achor* means *trouble*.

Ai, with the valley between them and the city. ¹²Joshua had taken about five thousand men and set them in ambush between Bethel and Ai, to the west of the city. ¹³So the soldiers took up their positions — with the main camp to the north of the city and the ambush to the west of it. That night Joshua went into the valley.

¹⁴When the king of Ai saw this, he and all the men of the city hurried out early in the morning to meet Israel in battle at a certain place overlooking the Arabah.^m But he did not knowⁿ that an ambush had been set against him behind the city. ¹⁵Joshua and all Israel let themselves be driven back^o before them, and they fled toward the wilderness.^p ¹⁶All the men of Ai were called to pursue them, and they pursued Joshua and were lured away^q from the city. ¹⁷Not a man remained in Ai or Bethel who did not go after Israel. They left the city open and went in pursuit of Israel.

¹⁸Then the LORD said to Joshua, “Hold out toward Ai the javelin^r that is in your hand,^s for into your hand I will deliver the city.” So Joshua held out toward the city the javelin that was in his hand.^t ¹⁹As soon as he did this, the men in the ambush rose quickly^u from their position and rushed forward. They entered the city and captured it and quickly set it on fire.^v

²⁰The men of Ai looked back and saw the smoke of the city rising up into the sky,^w but they had no chance to escape in any direction; the Israelites who had been fleeing toward the wilderness had turned back against their pursuers. ²¹For when Joshua and all Israel saw that the ambush had taken the city and that smoke was going up from it, they turned around and attacked the men of Ai. ²²Those in the ambush also came out of the city against them, so that they were caught in the middle, with Israelites on both sides. Israel cut them down, leaving them neither survivors nor fugitives.^x ²³But they took the king of Ai alive^y and brought him to Joshua.

²⁴When Israel had finished kill-

8:14 ^mDt 1:1
ⁿJdg 20:34
 8:15
^oJdg 20:36
^pJos 15:61; 16:1;
 18:12
 8:16
^qJdg 20:31
 8:18
^rJob 41:26;
 Ps 35:3 ^sEx 4:2;
 14:16; 17:9-12
^tver 26
 8:19
^uJdg 20:33
^vver 8
 8:20
^wJdg 20:40
 8:22 ^xDt 7:2;
 Jos 10:1
 8:23 ^y1Sa 15:8

ing all the men of Ai in the fields and in the wilderness where they had chased them, and when every one of them had been put to the sword, all the Israelites returned to Ai and killed those who were in it. ²⁵Twelve thousand men and women fell that day — all the people of Ai.^z ²⁶For Joshua did not draw back the hand that held out his javelin until he had destroyed^{aa} all who lived in Ai.^b ²⁷But Israel did carry off for themselves the livestock and plunder of this city, as the LORD had instructed Joshua.^c

²⁸So Joshua burned^d Ai^{be} and made it a permanent heap of ruins,^f a desolate place to this day.^g ²⁹He impaled the body of the king of Ai on a pole and left it there until evening. At sunset,^h Joshua ordered them to take the body from the pole and throw it down at the entrance of the city gate. And they raised a large pile of rocksⁱ over it, which remains to this day.

The Covenant Renewed at Mount Ebal

³⁰Then Joshua built on Mount Ebal^j an altar^k to the LORD, the God of Israel, ³¹as Moses the servant of the LORD had commanded the Israelites. He built it according to what is written in the Book of the Law of Moses — an altar of uncut stones, on which no iron tool^l had been used. On it they offered to the LORD burnt offerings and sacrificed fellowship offerings.^m ³²There, in the presence of the Israelites, Joshua wrote on stones a copy of the law of Moses.ⁿ ³³All the Israelites, with their elders, officials and judges, were standing on both sides of the ark of the covenant of the LORD, facing the Levitical^o priests who carried it. Both the foreigners living among them and the native-born^p were there. Half of the people stood in front of Mount Gerizim and half of them in front of Mount Ebal,^q as Moses the servant of the LORD had formerly commanded when he gave instructions to bless the people of Israel.

^a 26 The Hebrew term refers to the irrevocable giving over of things or persons to the LORD, often by totally destroying them. ^b 28 Ai means *the ruin*.

8:25
^zDt 20:16-18
 8:26 ^aNu 21:2
^bEx 17:12
 8:27 ^cver 2
 8:28 ^dNu 31:10
^eJos 7:2;
 Jer 49:3
^fDt 13:16;
 Jos 10:1
^gGe 35:20
 8:29 ^hDt 21:23;
 Jn 19:31
ⁱ2Sa 18:17
 8:30 ^jDt 11:29
^kEx 20:24
 8:31 ^lEx 20:25
^mDt 27:6-7
 8:32 ⁿDt 27:8
 8:33 ^oDt 31:12
^pLev 16:29
^qDt 11:29;
 27:11-14

³⁴Afterward, Joshua read all the words of the law — the blessings and the curses — just as it is written in the Book of the Law.^f ³⁵There was not a word of all that Moses had commanded that Joshua did not read to the whole assembly of Israel, including the women and children, and the foreigners who lived among them.⁵

The Gibeonite Deception

9 Now when all the kings west of the Jordan heard about these things — the kings in the hill country, in the western foothills, and along the entire coast of the Mediterranean Sea^t as far as Lebanon (the kings of the Hittites, Amorites, Canaanites, Perizzites, Hivites and Jebusites)^u — ²they came together to wage war against Joshua and Israel.

³However, when the people of Gibeon^v heard what Joshua had done to Jericho and Ai, ⁴they resorted to a ruse: They went as a delegation whose donkeys were loaded^a with worn-out sacks and old wineskins, cracked and mended. ⁵They put worn and patched sandals on their feet and wore old clothes. All the bread of their food supply was dry and moldy. ⁶Then they went to Joshua in the camp at Gilgal^w and said to him and the Israelites, “We have come from a distant country; make a treaty with us.”

⁷The Israelites said to the Hivites,^x “But perhaps you live near us, so how can we make a treaty^y with you?”

⁸“We are your servants,^z” they said to Joshua.

But Joshua asked, “Who are you and where do you come from?”

⁹They answered: “Your servants have come from a very distant country^a because of the fame of the LORD your God. For we have heard reports^b of him: all that he did in Egypt, ¹⁰and all that he did to the two kings of the Amorites east of the Jordan — Sihon king of Heshbon, and Og king of Bashan,^c who reigned in Ashtaroath.^d ¹¹And our elders and all those living in our country said to us, ‘Take provisions for your journey; go and meet them and say to them, ‘We are your

8:34 ^fDt 28:61;
31:11; Jos 1:8
8:35 ⁵Ex 12:38;
Dt 31:12
9:1 ^tNu 34:6
^uEx 3:17;
Jos 3:10
9:3 ^vver 17;
Jos 10:2;
2Sa 21:12;
2Ch 1:3;
Isa 28:21
9:6 ^wJos 5:10
9:7 ^xver 1;
Jos 11:19
^yEx 23:32;
Dt 7:2
9:8 ^zDt 20:11;
2Ki 10:5
9:9 ^aDt 20:15
^bver 24;
Jos 2:9
9:10 ^cNu 21:33
^dNu 21:24, 35

servants; make a treaty with us.”[”] ¹²This bread of ours was warm when we packed it at home on the day we left to come to you. But now see how dry and moldy it is. ¹³And these wineskins that we filled were new, but see how cracked they are. And our clothes and sandals are worn out by the very long journey.”

¹⁴The Israelites sampled their provisions but did not inquire^e of the LORD. ¹⁵Then Joshua made a treaty of peace^f with them to let them live, and the leaders of the assembly ratified it by oath.

¹⁶Three days after they made the treaty with the Gibeonites, the Israelites heard that they were neighbors, living near them. ¹⁷So the Israelites set out and on the third day came to their cities: Gibeon, Kephirah, Beeroth^g and Kiriath Jearim.^h ¹⁸But the Israelites did not attack them, because the leaders of the assembly had sworn an oathⁱ to them by the LORD, the God of Israel.

The whole assembly grumbled^j against the leaders, ¹⁹but all the leaders answered, “We have given them our oath by the LORD, the God of Israel, and we cannot touch them now. ²⁰This is what we will do to them: We will let them live, so that God’s wrath will not fall on us for breaking the oath we swore to them.” ²¹They continued, “Let them live,^k but let them be woodcutters and water carriers^l in the service of the whole assembly.” So the leaders’ promise to them was kept.

²²Then Joshua summoned the Gibeonites and said, “Why did you deceive us by saying, ‘We live a long way^m from you,’ while actually you live nearⁿ us? ²³You are now under a curse:^o You will never be released from service as woodcutters and water carriers for the house of my God.”

²⁴They answered Joshua, “Your servants were clearly told^p how the LORD your God had commanded his servant Moses to give you the whole

9:14 ^eNu 27:21
9:15 ^fEx 23:32;
Jos 11:19;
2Sa 21:2
9:17 ^gJos 18:25
^h1Sa 7:1-2
9:18 ⁱPs 15:4
^jEx 15:24
9:21 ^kver 15
^lDt 29:11
9:22 ^mver 6
ⁿver 16
9:23 ^oGe 9:25
9:24 ^pver 9

^a 4 Most Hebrew manuscripts; some Hebrew manuscripts, Vulgate and Syriac (see also Septuagint) *They prepared provisions and loaded their donkeys*

land and to wipe out all its inhabitants from before you. So we feared for our lives because of you, and that is why we did this. ²⁵We are now in your hands.^a Do to us whatever seems good and right to you.”

²⁶So Joshua saved them from the Israelites, and they did not kill them. ²⁷That day he made the Gibeonites woodcutters and water carriers for the assembly, to provide for the needs of the altar of the LORD at the place the LORD would choose.^r And that is what they are to this day.

The Sun Stands Still

10 Now Adoni-Zedek king of Jerusalem^s heard that Joshua had taken Ai^t and totally destroyed^{au} it, doing to Ai and its king as he had done to Jericho and its king, and that the people of Gibeon had made a treaty of peace^v with Israel and had become their allies. ²He and his people were very much alarmed at this, because Gibeon was an important city, like one of the royal cities; it was larger than Ai, and all its men were good fighters. ³So Adoni-Zedek king of Jerusalem appealed to Hoham king of Hebron,^w Piram king of Jarmuth, Japhia king of Lachish^x and Debir king of Eglon. ⁴“Come up and help me attack Gibeon,” he said, “because it has made peace^y with Joshua and the Israelites.”

⁵Then the five kings of the Amorites^z — the kings of Jerusalem, Hebron, Jarmuth, Lachish and Eglon — joined forces. They moved up with all their troops and took up positions against Gibeon and attacked it.

⁶The Gibeonites then sent word to Joshua in the camp at Gilgal: “Do not abandon your servants. Come up to us quickly and save us! Help us, because all the Amorite kings from the hill country have joined forces against us.”

⁷So Joshua marched up from Gilgal with his entire army,^a including all the best fighting men. ⁸The LORD said to Joshua, “Do not be afraid^b of them; I have given them into your hand. Not one of them will be able to withstand you.”

9:25 ^aGe 16:6
9:27 ^rDt 12:5
10:1 ^sJdg 1:7
^tJos 8:1
^uDt 20:16;
Jos 8:22
^vJos 9:15
10:3 ^wGe 13:18
^x2Ch 11:9;
25:27; Ne 11:30;
Isa 36:2; 37:8;
Jer 34:7;
Mic 1:13
10:4 ^yJos 9:15
10:5 ^zNu 13:29
10:7 ^aJos 8:1
10:8 ^bDt 3:2;
Jos 1:9

10:10 ^cDt 7:23
^dJos 16:3,5
^eJos 15:35
10:11 ^fPs 18:12;
Isa 28:2,17
10:12 ^gAm 2:9
^hJdg 1:35; 12:12
10:13 ⁱHab 3:11
^j2Sa 1:18
^kIsa 38:8
10:14 ^lver 42;
Ex 14:14;
Dt 1:30;
Ps 106:43;
136:24
10:15 ^mver 43

⁹After an all-night march from Gilgal, Joshua took them by surprise. ¹⁰The LORD threw them into confusion before Israel,^c so Joshua and the Israelites defeated them completely at Gibeon. Israel pursued them along the road going up to Beth Horon^d and cut them down all the way to Azekah^e and Makkedah. ¹¹As they fled before Israel on the road down from Beth Horon to Azekah, the LORD hurled large hailstones^f down on them, and more of them died from the hail than were killed by the swords of the Israelites.

¹²On the day the LORD gave the Amorites^g over to Israel, Joshua said to the LORD in the presence of Israel:

“Sun, stand still over Gibeon,
and you, moon, over the Valley
of Aijalon.^h”

¹³So the sun stood still,ⁱ
and the moon stopped,
till the nation avenged itself
on^b its enemies,

as it is written in the Book of Jashar.^j

The sun stopped^k in the middle of the sky and delayed going down about a full day. ¹⁴There has never been a day like it before or since, a day when the LORD listened to a human being. Surely the LORD was fighting^l for Israel!

¹⁵Then Joshua returned with all Israel to the camp at Gilgal.^m

Five Amorite Kings Killed

¹⁶Now the five kings had fled and hidden in the cave at Makkedah. ¹⁷When Joshua was told that the five kings had been found hiding in the cave at Makkedah, ¹⁸he said, “Roll large rocks up to the mouth of the cave, and post some men there to guard it. ¹⁹But don’t stop; pursue your enemies! Attack them from the rear and don’t let them reach their cities, for the LORD your God has given them into your hand.”

²⁰So Joshua and the Israelites

^a 1 The Hebrew term refers to the irrevocable giving over of things or persons to the LORD, often by totally destroying them; also in verses 28, 35, 37, 39 and 40. ^b 13 Or *nation triumphed over*

defeated them completely,ⁿ but a few survivors managed to reach their fortified cities. ²¹The whole army then returned safely to Joshua in the camp at Makkedah, and no one uttered a word against the Israelites.

²²Joshua said, "Open the mouth of the cave and bring those five kings out to me." ²³So they brought the five kings out of the cave — the kings of Jerusalem, Hebron, Jarmuth, Lachish and Eglon. ²⁴When they had brought these kings to Joshua, he summoned all the men of Israel and said to the army commanders who had come with him, "Come here and put your feet^o on the necks of these kings." So they came forward and placed their feet^p on their necks.

²⁵Joshua said to them, "Do not be afraid; do not be discouraged. Be strong and courageous.^q This is what the LORD will do to all the enemies you are going to fight." ²⁶Then Joshua put the kings to death and exposed their bodies on five poles, and they were left hanging on the poles until evening.

²⁷At sunset^r Joshua gave the order and they took them down from the poles and threw them into the cave where they had been hiding. At the mouth of the cave they placed large rocks, which are there to this day.

Southern Cities Conquered

²⁸That day Joshua took Makkedah. He put the city and its king to the sword and totally destroyed everyone in it. He left no survivors.^s And he did to the king of Makkedah as he had done to the king of Jericho.^t

²⁹Then Joshua and all Israel with him moved on from Makkedah to Libnah and attacked it. ³⁰The LORD also gave that city and its king into Israel's hand. The city and everyone in it Joshua put to the sword. He left no survivors there. And he did to its king as he had done to the king of Jericho.

³¹Then Joshua and all Israel with him moved on from Libnah to Lachish; he took up positions against it and attacked it. ³²The LORD gave Lachish into Israel's hands, and Josh-

10:20
ⁿ Dt 20:16
 10:24 ^o Mal 4:3
 P Ps 110:1
 10:25 ^q Dt 31:6
 10:27
^r Dt 21:23;
 Jos 8:9, 29
 10:28
^s Dt 20:16
^t Jos 6:21

ua took it on the second day. The city and everyone in it he put to the sword, just as he had done to Libnah. ³³Meanwhile, Horam king of Gezer^u had come up to help Lachish, but Joshua defeated him and his army — until no survivors were left.

³⁴Then Joshua and all Israel with him moved on from Lachish to Eglon; they took up positions against it and attacked it. ³⁵They captured it that same day and put it to the sword and totally destroyed everyone in it, just as they had done to Lachish.

³⁶Then Joshua and all Israel with him went up from Eglon to Hebron^v and attacked it. ³⁷They took the city and put it to the sword, together with its king, its villages and everyone in it. They left no survivors. Just as at Eglon, they totally destroyed it and everyone in it.

³⁸Then Joshua and all Israel with him turned around and attacked Debir.^w ³⁹They took the city, its king and its villages, and put them to the sword. Everyone in it they totally destroyed. They left no survivors. They did to Debir and its king as they had done to Libnah and its king and to Hebron.

⁴⁰So Joshua subdued the whole region, including the hill country, the Negev,^x the western foothills and the mountain slopes,^y together with all their kings.^z He left no survivors. He totally destroyed all who breathed, just as the LORD, the God of Israel, had commanded.^a ⁴¹Joshua subdued them from Kadesh Barnea^b to Gaza^c and from the whole region of Goshen^d to Gibeon. ⁴²All these kings and their lands Joshua conquered in one campaign, because the LORD, the God of Israel, fought^e for Israel.

⁴³Then Joshua returned with all Israel to the camp at Gilgal.^f

Northern Kings Defeated

11 When Jabin^g king of Hazor^h heard of this, he sent word to Jobab king of Madon, to the kings of Shimronⁱ and Akshaph, ²and to the northern kings who were in the mountains, in the Arabah^j south of Kinnereth,^k in the western foothills

10:33
^u Jos 16:3;
 10; Jdg 1:29;
 1Ki 9:15
 10:36
^v Jos 14:13;
 15:13; Jdg 1:10
 10:38
^w Jos 15:15;
 Jdg 1:11
 10:40
^x Ge 12:9;
 Jos 12:8 ^y Dt 1:7
^z Dt 7:24
^a Dt 20:16-17
 10:41 ^b Ge 14:7
^c Ge 10:19
^d Jos 11:16; 15:51
 10:42 ^e ver 14
 10:43 ^f ver 15;
 Jos 5:9
 11:1 ^g Jdg 4:2;
 7, 23 ^h ver 10;
 1Sa 12:9
ⁱ Jos 19:15
 11:2 ^j Jos 12:3
^k Nu 34:11

and in Naphoth Dor¹ on the west; ³to the Canaanites in the east and west; to the Amorites, Hittites, Perizzites and Jebusites in the hill country; and to the Hivites^m below Hermon in the region of Mizpah.ⁿ ⁴They came out with all their troops and a large number of horses and chariots — a huge army, as numerous as the sand on the seashore.^o ⁵All these kings joined forces^p and made camp together at the Waters of Merom to fight against Israel.

⁶The LORD said to Joshua, “Do not be afraid of them, because by this time tomorrow I will hand^q all of them, slain, over to Israel. You are to hamstring^r their horses and burn their chariots.”

⁷So Joshua and his whole army came against them suddenly at the Waters of Merom and attacked them, ⁸and the LORD gave them into the hand of Israel. They defeated them and pursued them all the way to Greater Sidon, to Misrephoth Maim,^s and to the Valley of Mizpah on the east, until no survivors were left. ⁹Joshua did to them as the LORD had directed: He hamstrung their horses and burned their chariots.

¹⁰At that time Joshua turned back and captured Hazor and put its king to the sword. (Hazor had been the head of all these kingdoms.) ¹¹Everyone in it they put to the sword. They totally destroyed^a them, not sparing anyone that breathed,^t and he burned Hazor itself.

¹²Joshua took all these royal cities and their kings and put them to the sword. He totally destroyed them, as Moses the servant of the LORD had commanded.^u ¹³Yet Israel did not burn any of the cities built on their mounds — except Hazor, which Joshua burned. ¹⁴The Israelites carried off for themselves all the plunder and livestock of these cities, but all the people they put to the sword until they completely destroyed them, not sparing anyone that breathed.^v ¹⁵As the LORD commanded his servant Moses, so Moses commanded Joshua, and Joshua did it; he left nothing undone of all that the LORD commanded Moses.^w

11:2 ¹Jos 17:11;
Jdg 1:27;
1Ki 4:11
11:3 ^mDt 7:1;
Jdg 3:3;
5; 1Ki 9:20
ⁿGe 31:49;
Jos 15:38;
18:26
11:4 ^oJdg 7:12;
1Sa 13:5
11:5 ^pJdg 5:19
11:6 ^qJos 10:8
^r2Sa 8:4
11:8 ^sJos 13:6
11:11
^tDt 20:16-17
11:12
^uNu 33:50-52;
Dt 7:2
11:14
^vNu 31:11-12
11:15 ^wEx 34:11;
Jos 1:7

¹⁶So Joshua took this entire land: the hill country, all the Negev, the whole region of Goshen, the western foothills,^x the Arabah and the mountains of Israel with their foothills, ¹⁷from Mount Halak, which rises toward Seir, to Baal Gad in the Valley of Lebanon^y below Mount Hermon. He captured all their kings and put them to death.^z ¹⁸Joshua waged war against all these kings for a long time. ¹⁹Except for the Hivites living in Gibeon,^a not one city made a treaty of peace with the Israelites, who took them all in battle. ²⁰For it was the LORD himself who hardened their hearts^b to wage war against Israel, so that he might destroy them totally, exterminating them without mercy, as the LORD had commanded Moses.^c

²¹At that time Joshua went and destroyed the Anakites^d from the hill country: from Hebron, Debir and Anab, from all the hill country of Judah, and from all the hill country of Israel. Joshua totally destroyed them and their towns. ²²No Anakites were left in Israelite territory; only in Gaza, Gath^e and Ashdod^f did any survive.

²³So Joshua took the entire land,^g just as the LORD had directed Moses, and he gave it as an inheritance^h to Israel according to their tribal divisions.ⁱ Then the land had rest from war.^j

List of Defeated Kings

12 These are the kings of the land whom the Israelites had defeated and whose territory they took over east of the Jordan, from the Arnon Gorge to Mount Hermon,^k including all the eastern side of the Arabah:

²Sihon king of the Amorites, who reigned in Heshbon.

He ruled from Aroer on the rim of the Arnon Gorge — from the middle of the gorge — to the Jabbok River, which is the border of the Ammonites. This included half

^a 11 The Hebrew term refers to the irrevocable giving over of things or persons to the LORD, often by totally destroying them; also in verses 12, 20 and 21.

11:16 ^xJos 10:41
11:17 ^yJos 12:7
^zDt 7:24
11:19 ^aJos 9:3
11:20
^bEx 14:17;
Ro 9:18
^cDt 7:16;
Jdg 14:4
11:21
^dNu 13:22, 33;
Dt 9:2
11:22 ^e1Sa 17:4;
1Ki 2:39;
1Ch 8:13
^f1Sa 5:1;
Isa 20:1
11:23
^gJos 21:43-45
^hDt 1:38;
12:9-10; 25:19
ⁱNu 26:53
^jJos 14:15
12:1 ^kDt 3:8

of Gilead.¹ ³He also ruled over the eastern Arabah from the Sea of Galilee^{am} to the Sea of the Arabah (that is, the Dead Sea), to Beth Jeshimoth,ⁿ and then southward below the slopes of Pisgah.

⁴And the territory of Og king of Bashan,^o one of the last of the Rephaites, who reigned in Ash-taro^p and Edrei.

⁵He ruled over Mount Hermon, Salekah,^q all of Bashan to the border of the people of Geshur^r and Maakah,^s and half of Gilead to the border of Sihon king of Heshbon.

⁶Moses, the servant of the LORD, and the Israelites conquered them. And Moses the servant of the LORD gave their land to the Reubenites, the Gadites and the half-tribe of Manasseh to be their possession.^t

⁷Here is a list of the kings of the land that Joshua and the Israelites conquered on the west side of the Jordan, from Baal Gad in the Valley of Lebanon^u to Mount Halak, which rises toward Seir. Joshua gave their lands as an inheritance to the tribes of Israel according to their tribal divisions. ⁸The lands included the hill country, the western foothills, the Arabah, the mountain slopes, the wilderness and the Negev.^v These were the lands of the Hittites, Amorites, Canaanites, Perizzites, Hivites and Jebusites. These were the kings:

⁹ the king of Jericho ^w	one
the king of Ai ^x (near Bethel)	one
¹⁰ the king of Jerusalem ^y	one
the king of Hebron	one
¹¹ the king of Jarmuth	one
the king of Lachish	one
¹² the king of Eglon	one
the king of Gezer ^z	one
¹³ the king of Debir	one
the king of Geder	one
¹⁴ the king of Hormah	one
the king of Arad ^a	one
¹⁵ the king of Libnah	one
the king of Adullam	one
¹⁶ the king of Makkedah	one
the king of Bethel ^b	one

12:2 ¹Dt 2:36
12:3 ^mJos 11:2
ⁿJos 13:20
12:4 ^oNu 21:21,
33; Dt 3:11
^pDt 1:4
12:5 ^qDt 3:10
^r1Sa 27:8
^sDt 3:14
12:6 ^tNu 32:29,
33; Jos 13:8
12:7 ^uJos 11:17
12:8 ^vJos 11:16
12:9 ^wJos 6:2
^xJos 8:29
12:10
^yJos 10:23
12:12
^zJos 10:33
12:14 ^aNu 21:1
12:16 ^bJos 7:2

12:17 ^c1Ki 4:10
12:18 ^dJos 13:4
12:20 ^eJos 11:1
12:22
^fJos 19:37;
20:7; 21:32
9:1Sa 15:12
12:23 ^hJos 11:2
12:24
ⁱPs 135:11;
Dt 7:24
13:1 ^jGe 24:1;
Jos 14:10
13:3 ^kJer 2:18
^lJdg 1:18
^mJdg 3:3
ⁿDt 2:23
13:4
^oJos 12:18;
19:30 ^pAm 2:10
13:5 ^q1Ki 5:18;
Ps 83:7;
Eze 27:9
^rJos 12:7
13:6 ^sJos 11:8
^tNu 33:54
13:7 ^uJos 11:23;
Ps 78:55

¹⁷ the king of Tappuah	one
the king of Hephher ^c	one
¹⁸ the king of Aphek ^d	one
the king of Lasharon	one
¹⁹ the king of Madon	one
the king of Hazor	one
²⁰ the king of Shimron Meron	one
the king of Akshaph ^e	one
²¹ the king of Taanach	one
the king of Megiddo	one
²² the king of Kadesh ^f	one
the king of Jokneam in Carmel ^g	one
²³ the king of Dor (in Naphoth Dor ^h)	one
the king of Goyim in Gilgal	one
²⁴ the king of Tirzah	one
thirty-one kings in all. ⁱ	

Land Still to Be Taken

13 When Joshua had grown old,^j the LORD said to him, “You are now very old, and there are still very large areas of land to be taken over.

²“This is the land that remains: all the regions of the Philistines and Geshurites, ³from the Shihor River^k on the east of Egypt to the territory of Ekron^l on the north, all of it counted as Canaanite though held by the five Philistine rulers^m in Gaza, Ashdod, Ashkelon, Gath and Ekron; the territory of the Avvitesⁿ ⁴on the south; all the land of the Canaanites, from Arah of the Sidonians as far as Aphek^o and the border of the Amorites;^p ⁵the area of Byblos;^q and all Lebanon^r to the east, from Baal Gad below Mount Hermon to Lebo Hamath.

⁶“As for all the inhabitants of the mountain regions from Lebanon to Misrephoth Maim,^s that is, all the Sidonians, I myself will drive them out before the Israelites. Be sure to allocate this land to Israel for an inheritance, as I have instructed you,^t ⁷and divide it as an inheritance^u among the nine tribes and half of the tribe of Manasseh.”

^a 3 Hebrew Kinnereth

Division of the Land East of the Jordan

⁸The other half of Manasseh,^a the Reubenites and the Gadites had received the inheritance that Moses had given them east of the Jordan, as he, the servant of the LORD, had assigned^v it to them.

⁹It extended from Aroer^w on the rim of the Arnon Gorge, and from the town in the middle of the gorge, and included the whole plateau^x of Medeba as far as Dibon,^y ¹⁰and all the towns of Sihon king of the Amorites, who ruled in Heshbon, out to the border of the Ammonites.^z ¹¹It also included Gilead, the territory of the people of Geshur and Maakah, all of Mount Hermon and all Bashan as far as Salekah^a — ¹²that is, the whole kingdom of Og in Bashan,^b who had reigned in Ashtaroth^c and Edrei. (He was the last of the Rephaites.^d) Moses had defeated them and taken over their land. ¹³But the Israelites did not drive out the people of Geshur^e and Maakah,^f so they continue to live among the Israelites to this day.

¹⁴But to the tribe of Levi he gave no inheritance, since the food offerings presented to the LORD, the God of Israel, are their inheritance, as he promised them.^g

¹⁵This is what Moses had given to the tribe of Reuben, according to its clans:

¹⁶The territory from Aroer^h on the rim of the Arnon Gorge, and from the town in the middle of the gorge, and the whole plateau past Medebaⁱ ¹⁷to Heshbon and all its towns on the plateau, including Dibon,^j Bamoth Baal, Beth Baal Meon,^k ¹⁸Jahaz,^l Kedemoth, Mephaath,^m ¹⁹Kiria-thaim,ⁿ Sibmah, Zereth Shahar on the hill in the valley, ²⁰Beth Peor,^o the slopes of Pisgah, and Beth Jeshimoth — ²¹all the towns on the plateau and the entire realm of Sihon king of

13:8 ^v Jos 12:6
13:9 ^w ver 16;
Jdg 11:26
^x Jer 48:8, 21
^y Nu 21:30
13:10
^z Nu 21:24
13:11 ^a Jos 12:5
13:12 ^b Dt 3:11
^c Jos 12:4
^d Ge 14:5
13:13 ^e Jos 12:5
^f Dt 3:14
13:14 ^g ver 33;
Dt 18:1-2
13:16 ^h ver 9;
Jos 12:2
ⁱ Nu 21:30
13:17 ^j Nu 32:3
^k 1Ch 5:8
13:18 ^l Nu 21:23
^m Jer 48:21
13:19
ⁿ Nu 32:37
13:20 ^o Dt 3:29

the Amorites, who ruled at Heshbon. Moses had defeated him and the Midianite chiefs,^p Evi, Rekem, Zur, Hur and Reba^q — princes allied with Sihon — who lived in that country. ²²In addition to those slain in battle, the Israelites had put to the sword Balaam son of Beor,^r who practiced divination. ²³The boundary of the Reubenites was the bank of the Jordan. These towns and their villages were the inheritance of the Reubenites, according to their clans.

²⁴This is what Moses had given to the tribe of Gad, according to its clans:

²⁵The territory of Jazer,^s all the towns of Gilead and half the Ammonite country as far as Aroer, near Rabbah; ²⁶and from Heshbon^t to Ramath Mizpah and Betonim, and from Mahanaim to the territory of Debir;^u ²⁷and in the valley, Beth Haram, Beth Nimrah, Sukkoth^v and Zaphon with the rest of the realm of Sihon king of Heshbon (the east side of the Jordan, the territory up to the end of the Sea of Galilee^{bw}). ²⁸These towns and their villages were the inheritance of the Gadites,^x according to their clans.

²⁹This is what Moses had given to the half-tribe of Manasseh, that is, to half the family of the descendants of Manasseh, according to its clans:

³⁰The territory extending from Mahanaim^y and including all of Bashan, the entire realm of Og king of Bashan — all the settlements of Jair^z in Bashan, sixty towns, ³¹half of Gilead, and Ashtaroth and Edrei (the royal cities of Og in Bashan). This was for the descendants of Makir^a son of Manasseh — for half of the sons of Makir, according to their clans.

³²This is the inheritance Moses had given when he was in the plains of

13:21 ^p Nu 25:15
^q Nu 31:8
13:22 ^r Nu 22:5;
31:8
13:25
^s Nu 21:32;
Jos 21:39
13:26
^t Nu 21:25;
Jer 49:3
^u Jos 10:3
13:27 ^v Ge 33:17
^w Nu 34:11
13:28
^x Nu 32:33
13:30 ^y Ge 32:2
^z Nu 32:41
13:31
^a Ge 50:23

^a 8 Hebrew *With it* (that is, with the other half of Manasseh) ^b 27 Hebrew *Kinnereth*

Moab across the Jordan east of Jericho. ³³But to the tribe of Levi, Moses had given no inheritance; the LORD, the God of Israel, is their inheritance,^b as he promised them.^c

Division of the Land West of the Jordan

14 Now these are the areas the Israelites received as an inheritance in the land of Canaan, which Eleazar the priest, Joshua son of Nun and the heads of the tribal clans of Israel allotted to them.^d ²Their inheritances were assigned by lot^e to the nine and a half tribes, as the LORD had commanded through Moses. ³Moses had granted the two and a half tribes their inheritance east of the Jordan^f but had not granted the Levites an inheritance among the rest,^g ⁴for Joseph's descendants had become two tribes — Manasseh and Ephraim.^h The Levites received no share of the land but only towns to live in, with pasturelands for their flocks and herds. ⁵So the Israelites divided the land, just as the LORD had commanded Moses.ⁱ

Allotment for Caleb

⁶Now the people of Judah approached Joshua at Gilgal, and Caleb son of Jephunneh^j the Kenizzite said to him, "You know what the LORD said to Moses the man of God at Kadesh Barnea^k about you and me. ⁷I was forty years old when Moses the servant of the LORD sent me from Kadesh Barnea to explore the land.^l And I brought him back a report according to my convictions,^m ⁸but my fellow Israelites who went up with me made the hearts of the people melt in fear.ⁿ I, however, followed the LORD my God wholeheartedly.^o ⁹So on that day Moses swore to me, 'The land on which your feet have walked will be your inheritance and that of your children^p forever, because you have followed the LORD my God wholeheartedly.'^a

¹⁰"Now then, just as the LORD promised,^q he has kept me alive for forty-five years since the time he said this to Moses, while Israel moved

13:33
^b Nu 18:20
^c ver 14;
 Jos 18:7
 14:1
^d Nu 34:17-18
 14:2 ^e Nu 26:55
 14:3 ^f Nu 32:33
 9 Jos 13:14
 14:4 ^h Ge 41:52;
 48:5
 14:5 ⁱ Nu 34:13;
 35:2; Jos 21:2
 14:6 ^j Nu 13:6;
 14:30
^k Nu 13:26
 14:7 ^l Nu 13:17
^m Nu 13:30;
 14:6-9
 14:8 ⁿ Nu 13:31
^o Nu 14:24
 14:9
^p Nu 14:24;
 Dt 1:36
 14:10
^q Nu 14:30

about in the wilderness. So here I am today, eighty-five years old! ¹¹I am still as strong^r today as the day Moses sent me out; I'm just as vigorous to go out to battle now as I was then. ¹²Now give me this hill country that the LORD promised me that day. You yourself heard then that the Anakites^s were there and their cities were large and fortified,^t but, the LORD helping me, I will drive them out just as he said."

¹³Then Joshua blessed^u Caleb son of Jephunneh and gave him Hebron^v as his inheritance.^w ¹⁴So Hebron has belonged to Caleb son of Jephunneh the Kenizzite ever since, because he followed the LORD, the God of Israel, wholeheartedly. ¹⁵(Hebron used to be called Kiriath Arba^x after Arba,^y who was the greatest man among the Anakites.)

Then the land had rest^z from war.

Allotment for Judah

15:15-19pp — Jdg 1:11-15

15 The allotment for the tribe of Judah, according to its clans, extended down to the territory of Edom,^a to the Desert of Zin^b in the extreme south.

²Their southern boundary started from the bay at the southern end of the Dead Sea, ³crossed south of Scorpion Pass,^c continued on to Zin and went over to the south of Kadesh Barnea. Then it ran past Hezron up to Addar and curved around to Karka. ⁴It then passed along to Azmon^d and joined the Wadi of Egypt,^e ending at the Mediterranean Sea. This is their^b southern boundary.

⁵The eastern boundary^f is the Dead Sea as far as the mouth of the Jordan.

The northern boundary^g started from the bay of the sea at the mouth of the Jordan, ⁶went up to Beth Hoglah^h and continued north of Beth Arabah to the Stone of Bohanⁱ son of Reuben. ⁷The boundary then

14:11 ^r Dt 34:7
 14:12 ^s Nu 13:33
^t Nu 13:28
 14:13
^u Jos 22:6,
 7 ^v Jos 10:36
^w Jdg 1:20;
 1Ch 6:56
 14:15 ^x Ge 23:2
^y Jos 15:13
^z Jos 11:23
 15:1 ^a Nu 34:3
^b Nu 33:36
 15:3 ^c Nu 34:4
 15:4 ^d Nu 34:5
^e Ge 15:18
 15:5 ^f Nu 34:10
 9 Jos 18:15-19
 15:6
^h Jos 18:19, 21
ⁱ Jos 18:17

^a 9 Deut. 1:36

^b 4 Septuagint; Hebrew *your*

went up to Debir from the Valley of Achor^j and turned north to Gilgal, which faces the Pass of Adummim south of the gorge. It continued along to the waters of En Shemesh and came out at En Rogel.^k ⁸Then it ran up the Valley of Ben Hinnom along the southern slope of the Jebusite^l city (that is, Jerusalem). From there it climbed to the top of the hill west of the Hinnom Valley at the northern end of the Valley of Rephaim. ⁹From the hilltop the boundary headed toward the spring of the waters of Nephtuah,^m came out at the towns of Mount Ephron and went down toward Baalahⁿ (that is, Kiriath Jearim). ¹⁰Then it curved westward from Baalah to Mount Seir, ran along the northern slope of Mount Jearim (that is, Kesalon), continued down to Beth Shemesh and crossed to Timnah.^o ¹¹It went to the northern slope of Ekron, turned toward Shikkeron, passed along to Mount Baalah and reached Jabneel.^p The boundary ended at the sea.

¹²The western boundary is the coastline of the Mediterranean Sea.^q

These are the boundaries around the people of Judah by their clans.

¹³In accordance with the LORD's command to him, Joshua gave to Caleb son of Jephunneh a portion in Judah — Kiriath Arba, that is, Hebron. (Arba was the forefather of Anak.)^r ¹⁴From Hebron Caleb drove out the three Anakites^s — Sheshai, Ahiman and Talmi,^t the sons of Anak.^u ¹⁵From there he marched against the people living in Debir (formerly called Kiriath Sepher). ¹⁶And Caleb said, "I will give my daughter Aksah^v in marriage to the man who attacks and captures Kiriath Sepher." ¹⁷Othniel^w son of Kenaz, Caleb's brother, took it; so Caleb gave his daughter Aksah to him in marriage.

¹⁸One day when she came to Othniel, she urged him^a to ask her father for a field. When she got off her don-

15:7 ^jJos 7:24
^k2Sa 17:17;
1Ki 1:9
15:8 ^lver 63;
Jos 18:16, 28;
Jdg 1:21; 19:10
15:9 ^mJos 18:15
ⁿ1Ch 13:6
15:10
^oGe 38:12;
Jdg 14:1
15:11 ^pJos 19:33
15:12 ^qNu 34:6
15:13
^rJos 14:13-15
15:14 ^sNu 13:33
^tNu 13:22
^uJdg 1:10, 20
15:16 ^vJdg 1:12
15:17 ^wJdg 3:9,
11

15:21 ^xGe 35:21
15:24
^y1Sa 23:14
15:26
^z1Ch 4:28
15:28 ^aGe 21:31
15:29 ^bver 9
15:30 ^cJos 19:4
15:31 ^d1Sa 27:6
15:32
^eJdg 20:45
15:33
^fJdg 13:25;
16:31
15:34
^g1Ch 4:18;
Ne 3:13
15:35 ^hJos 10:3
ⁱ1Sa 22:1
15:36 ^j1Ch 12:4
15:38 ^k2Ki 14:7
15:39
^lJos 10:3;
2Ki 14:19
^m2Ki 22:1
15:41
ⁿJos 10:10
15:42
^o1Sa 30:30
15:44 ^pJdg 1:31
^qMic 1:15
15:47 ^rJos 11:22

key, Caleb asked her, "What can I do for you?"

¹⁹She replied, "Do me a special favor. Since you have given me land in the Negev, give me also springs of water." So Caleb gave her the upper and lower springs.

²⁰This is the inheritance of the tribe of Judah, according to its clans:

²¹The southernmost towns of the tribe of Judah in the Negev toward the boundary of Edom were:

Kabzeel, Eder,^x Jagur, ²²Kinahan, Dimonah, Adadah, ²³Kedesh, Hazor, Ithnan, ²⁴Ziph,^y Telem, Bealoth, ²⁵Hazor Hadattah, Kerioth Hezron (that is, Hazor), ²⁶Amam, Shema, Moladah,^z ²⁷Hazar Gaddah, Heshmon, Beth Pelet, ²⁸Hazar Shual, Beersheba,^a Biziothiah,^b Baalah,^b Iyim, Ezem, ³⁰Eltolad,^c Kesil, Hormah, ³¹Ziklag,^d Madmannah, Sansannah, ³²Lebaoth, Shilhim, Ain and Rimmon^e — a total of twenty-nine towns and their villages.

³³In the western foothills:

Eshtaol,^f Zorah, Ashnah, ³⁴Zanoah,^g En Gannim, Tappuah, Enam, ³⁵Jarmuth,^h Adullam,ⁱ Sokoh, Azekah, ³⁶Shaaraim, Adithaim and Gederah^j (or Gederothaim)^b — fourteen towns and their villages.

³⁷Zenan, Hadashah, Migdal Gad, ³⁸Dilean, Mizpah, Jokthe-el,^k ³⁹Lachish,^l Bozkath,^m Eg-lon, ⁴⁰Kabbon, Lahmas, Kitlish, ⁴¹Gederoth, Beth Dagon, Naamah and Makkedahⁿ — sixteen towns and their villages.

⁴²Libnah, Ether, Ashan,^o ⁴³Iptah, Ashnah, Nezib, ⁴⁴Keilah, Akzib^p and Mareshah^q — nine towns and their villages.

⁴⁵Ekron, with its surrounding settlements and villages; ⁴⁶west of Ekron, all that were in the vicinity of Ashdod, together with their villages; ⁴⁷Ashdod,^r its

^a 18 Hebrew and some Septuagint manuscripts; other Septuagint manuscripts (see also note at Judges 1:14) Othniel, he urged her

^b 36 Or Gederah and Gederothaim

surrounding settlements and villages; and Gaza, its settlements and villages, as far as the Wadi of Egypt^s and the coastline of the Mediterranean Sea.^t

⁴⁸In the hill country:

Shamir, Jattir,^u Sokoh, ⁴⁹Dannah, Kiriath Sannah (that is, Debir^v), ⁵⁰Anab, Eshtemoh,^w Anim, ⁵¹Goshen,^x Holon and Giloh — eleven towns and their villages.

⁵²Arab, Dumah,^y Eshan, ⁵³Janim, Beth Tappuah, Aphekah, ⁵⁴Humtah, Kiriath Arba (that is, Hebron) and Zior — nine towns and their villages.

⁵⁵Maon, Carmel,^z Ziph, Juttah, ⁵⁶Jezreel,^a Jokdeam, Zanoah, ⁵⁷Kain, Gibeah^b and Timnah — ten towns and their villages.

⁵⁸Halhul, Beth Zur,^c Gedor, ⁵⁹Maarath, Beth Anoth and Eltekon — six towns and their villages.^a

⁶⁰Kiriath Baal (that is, Kiriath Jearim^d) and Rabbah^e — two towns and their villages.

⁶¹In the wilderness:

Beth Arabah, Middin, Sekakah, ⁶²Nibshan, the City of Salt and En Gedif — six towns and their villages.

⁶³Judah could not⁹ dislodge the Jebusites^h, who were living in Jerusalem; to this day the Jebusites live there with the people of Judah.

Allotment for Ephraim and Manasseh

16 The allotment for Joseph began at the Jordan, east of the springs of Jericho, and went up from there through the desertⁱ into the hill country of Bethel. ²It went on from Bethel (that is, Luzi),^b crossed over to the territory of the Arkites in Ataroth, ³descended westward to the territory of the Japhletites as far as the region of Lower Beth Horon^k and on to Gezer,^l ending at the Mediterranean Sea.

⁴So Manasseh and Ephraim, the descendants of Joseph, received their inheritance.^m

15:47 ^s ver 4

^t Nu 34:6

15:48

^u 1Sa 30:27

15:49

^v Jos 10:3

15:50

^w Jos 21:14

15:51

^x Jos 10:41;

11:16

15:52

^y Ge 25:14

15:55

^z Jos 12:22

15:56

^a Jos 17:16

15:57

^b Jos 18:28;

Jdg 19:12

15:58

^c 1Ch 2:45

15:60

^d Jos 18:14

^e Dt 3:11

15:62

^f 1Sa 23:29

15:63 ^g Jdg 1:21

^h 2Sa 5:6

16:1 ⁱ Jos 8:15;

18:12

16:2 ^j Jos 18:13

16:3 ^k 2Ch 8:5

^l Jos 10:33;

1Ki 9:15

16:4

^m Jos 17:14

⁵This was the territory of Ephraim, according to its clans:

The boundary of their inheritance went from Ataroth Addarⁿ in the east to Upper Beth Horon⁶ and continued to the Mediterranean Sea. From Mikmethath^o on the north it curved eastward to Taanath Shiloh, passing by it to Janoah on the east. ⁷Then it went down from Janoah to Ataroth^p and Naarah, touched Jericho and came out at the Jordan. ⁸From Tappuah the border went west to the Kanah Ravine^q and ended at the Mediterranean Sea. This was the inheritance of the tribe of the Ephraimites, according to its clans. ⁹It also included all the towns and their villages that were set aside for the Ephraimites within the inheritance of the Manassites.

¹⁰They did not dislodge the Canaanites living in Gezer; to this day the Canaanites live among the people of Ephraim but are required to do forced labor.^r

17 This was the allotment for the tribe of Manasseh as Joseph's firstborn,^s that is, for Makir,^t Manasseh's firstborn. Makir was the ancestor of the Gileadites, who had received Gilead and Bashan because the Makirites were great soldiers. ²So this allotment was for the rest of the people of Manasseh — the clans of Abiezer,^u Helek, Asriel, Shechem, Hephher and Shemida. These are the other male descendants of Manasseh son of Joseph by their clans.

³Now Zelophehad son of Hephher,^v the son of Gilead, the son of Makir, the son of Manasseh, had no sons but only daughters,^w whose names were Mahlah, Noah, Hoglah, Milkah and Tirzah. ⁴They went to Eleazar the priest, Joshua son of Nun, and the leaders and said, "The LORD commanded Moses to give us an inheritance among our relatives." So

^a 59 The Septuagint adds another district of eleven towns, including Tekoa and Ephrathah (Bethlehem). ^b 2 Septuagint; Hebrew *Bethel to Luz*

16:5 ⁿ Jos 18:13

16:6 ^o Jos 17:7

16:7 ^p 1Ch 7:28

16:8 ^q Jos 17:9

16:10

^r Jos 17:13;

Jdg 1:28-29;

1Ki 9:16

17:1 ^s Ge 41:51

^t Ge 50:23

17:2

^u Nu 26:30;

1Ch 7:18

17:3 ^v Nu 27:1

^w Nu 26:33

Joshua gave them an inheritance along with the brothers of their father, according to the LORD's command.^x ⁵Manasseh's share consisted of ten tracts of land besides Gilead and Bashan east of the Jordan, ⁶because the daughters of the tribe of Manasseh received an inheritance among the sons. The land of Gilead belonged to the rest of the descendants of Manasseh.

⁷The territory of Manasseh extended from Asher to Mikmethath^y east of Shechem.^z The boundary ran southward from there to include the people living at En Tappuah. ⁸(Manasseh had the land of Tappuah, but Tappuah^a itself, on the boundary of Manasseh, belonged to the Ephraimites.) ⁹Then the boundary continued south to the Kanah Ravine.^b There were towns belonging to Ephraim lying among the towns of Manasseh, but the boundary of Manasseh was the northern side of the ravine and ended at the Mediterranean Sea. ¹⁰On the south the land belonged to Ephraim, on the north to Manasseh. The territory of Manasseh reached the Mediterranean Sea and bordered Asher on the north and Issachar^c on the east.

¹¹Within Issachar and Asher, Manasseh also had Beth Shan,^d Ibleam and the people of Dor,^e Endor,^f Taanach and Megiddo,^g together with their surrounding settlements (the third in the list is Naphoth^h).

¹²Yet the Manassites were not able^h to occupy these towns, for the Canaanites were determined to live in that region. ¹³However, when the Israelites grew stronger, they subjected the Canaanites to forced labor but did not drive them out completely.ⁱ

¹⁴The people of Joseph said to Joshua, "Why have you given us only one allotment and one portion for an inheritance? We are a numerous people, and the LORD has blessed us abundantly."^j

¹⁵"If you are so numerous," Josh-

17:4 ^xNu 27:5-7
17:7 ^yJos 16:6
^zGe 12:6;
Jos 21:21
17:8 ^aJos 16:8
17:9 ^bJos 16:8
17:10
^cGe 30:18
17:11
^d1Sa 31:10;
1Ki 4:12;
1Ch 7:29
^eJos 11:2
^f1Sa 28:7;
Ps 83:10
^g1Ki 9:15
17:12 ^hJdg 1:27
17:13 ⁱJos 16:10
17:14
^jNu 26:28-37

ua answered, "and if the hill country of Ephraim is too small for you, go up into the forest and clear land for yourselves there in the land of the Perizzites and Rephaites.^k"

¹⁶The people of Joseph replied, "The hill country is not enough for us, and all the Canaanites who live in the plain have chariots fitted with iron,^l both those in Beth Shan and its settlements and those in the Valley of Jezreel."

¹⁷But Joshua said to the tribes of Joseph — to Ephraim and Manasseh — "You are numerous and very powerful. You will have not only one allotment ¹⁸but the forested hill country as well. Clear it, and its farthest limits will be yours; though the Canaanites have chariots fitted with iron^m and though they are strong, you can drive them out."

Division of the Rest of the Land

18 The whole assembly of the Israelites gathered at Shilohⁿ and set up the tent of meeting^o there. The country was brought under their control, ²but there were still seven Israelite tribes who had not yet received their inheritance.

³So Joshua said to the Israelites: "How long will you wait before you begin to take possession of the land that the LORD, the God of your ancestors, has given you? ⁴Appoint three men from each tribe. I will send them out to make a survey of the land and to write a description of it, according to the inheritance of each.^p Then they will return to me. ⁵You are to divide the land into seven parts. Judah is to remain in its territory on the south^q and the tribes of Joseph in their territory on the north.^r ⁶After you have written descriptions of the seven parts of the land, bring them here to me and I will cast lots^s for you in the presence of the LORD our God. ⁷The Levites, however, do not get a portion among you, because the priestly service of the LORD is their inheritance.^t And Gad, Reuben and the half-tribe of Manasseh have already received

17:15 ^kGe 14:5
17:16 ^lJdg 1:19;
4:3; 13
17:18 ^mver 16
18:1 ⁿJos 19:51;
21:2; Jdg 18:31;
21:12; 19;
1Sa 1:3; 4:3;
Jer 7:12; 26:6
^oEx 27:21
18:4 ^pMic 2:5
18:5 ^qJos 15:1
^rJos 16:1-4
18:6 ^sJos 14:2
18:7 ^tJos 13:33

^a 11 That is, Naphoth Dor

their inheritance on the east side of the Jordan. Moses the servant of the LORD gave it to them.^u

⁸As the men started on their way to map out the land, Joshua instructed them, “Go and make a survey of the land and write a description of it. Then return to me, and I will cast lots for you here at Shiloh^v in the presence of the LORD.” ⁹So the men left and went through the land. They wrote its description on a scroll, town by town, in seven parts, and returned to Joshua in the camp at Shiloh. ¹⁰Joshua then cast lots^w for them in Shiloh in the presence^x of the LORD, and there he distributed the land to the Israelites according to their tribal divisions.^y

Allotment for Benjamin

¹¹The first lot came up for the tribe of Benjamin according to its clans. Their allotted territory lay between the tribes of Judah and Joseph:

¹²On the north side their boundary began at the Jordan, passed the northern slope of Jericho and headed west into the hill country, coming out at the wilderness^z of Beth Aven.^a

¹³From there it crossed to the south slope of Luz^b (that is, Bethel^c) and went down to Ataroth Addar^d on the hill south of Lower Beth Horon.

¹⁴From the hill facing Beth Horon^e on the south the boundary turned south along the western side and came out at Kiriath Baal (that is, Kiriath Jearim), a town of the people of Judah. This was the western side.

¹⁵The southern side began at the outskirts of Kiriath Jearim on the west, and the boundary came out at the spring of the waters of Nephtoah.^f ¹⁶The boundary went down to the foot of the hill facing the Valley of Ben Hinnom, north of the Valley of Rephaim. It continued down the Hinnom Valley^g along the southern slope of the Jebusite city and so to En Rogel.^h

18:7 ^uJos 13:8
18:8 ^vver 1
18:10
^wNu 34:13
^xver 1; Jer 7:12
^yNu 33:54;
Jos 19:51
18:12 ^zJos 16:1
^aJos 7:2
18:13
^bGe 28:19
^cJdg 1:23
^dJos 16:5
18:14
^eJos 10:10
18:15 ^fJos 15:9
18:16
^gJos 15:8;
2Ki 23:10
^hJos 15:7

¹⁷It then curved north, went to En Shemesh, continued to Gelliloth, which faces the Pass of Adummim, and ran down to the Stone of Bohanⁱ son of Reuben. ¹⁸It continued to the northern slope of Beth Arabah^{aj} and on down into the Arabah. ¹⁹It then went to the northern slope of Beth Hoglah and came out at the northern bay of the Dead Sea,^k at the mouth of the Jordan in the south. This was the southern boundary.

²⁰The Jordan formed the boundary on the eastern side. These were the boundaries that marked out the inheritance of the clans of Benjamin on all sides.^l

²¹The tribe of Benjamin, according to its clans, had the following towns:

Jericho, Beth Hoglah, Emek Keziz, ²²Beth Arabah, Zemaraim, Bethel,^m ²³Avvim, Parah, Ophrah, ²⁴Kephar Ammoni, Ophni and Gebaⁿ — twelve towns and their villages.

²⁵Gibeon,^o Ramah,^p Beeroth,^q ²⁶Mizpah,^r Kephirah, Mozah, ²⁷Rekem, Irpeel, Taralah, ²⁸Zelah,^s Haeleph, the Jebusite city^t (that is, Jerusalem^u), Gibeah^v and Kiriath — fourteen towns and their villages.

This was the inheritance of Benjamin for its clans.

Allotment for Simeon

19:2-10pp — 1Ch 4:28-33

19 The second lot came out for the tribe of Simeon according to its clans. Their inheritance lay within the territory of Judah.^w ²It included:

Beersheba^x (or Sheba),^b Moladah, ³Hazar Shual, Balah, Ezem, ⁴Eltolad, Bethul, Hormah, ⁵Ziklag, Beth Markaboth, Hazar Susah, ⁶Beth Lebaoth and Sharuhen — thirteen towns and their villages;

⁷Ain, Rimmon, Ether and Ashan^y — four towns and their

18:17 ⁱJos 15:6
18:18 ^jJos 15:6
18:19 ^kGe 14:3
18:20
^lJos 21:4, 17;
1Sa 9:1
18:22
^mJos 16:1
18:24
ⁿIsa 10:29
18:25 ^oJos 9:3
^pJdg 4:5
^qJos 9:17
18:26 ^rJos 11:3
18:28
^s2Sa 21:14
^tJos 15:8
^uJos 10:1
^vJos 15:57
19:1 ^wver 9;
Ge 49:7
19:2 ^xGe 21:14;
1Ki 19:3
19:7 ^yJos 15:42

^a 18 Septuagint; Hebrew *slope facing the Arabah*
^b 2 Or *Beersheba, Sheba*; 1 Chron. 4:28 does not have *Sheba*.

villages — ⁸and all the villages around these towns as far as Baalath Beer (Ramah in the Negev).^z

This was the inheritance of the tribe of the Simeonites, according to its clans. ⁹The inheritance of the Simeonites was taken from the share of Judah,^a because Judah's portion was more than they needed. So the Simeonites received their inheritance within the territory of Judah.^b

Allotment for Zebulun

¹⁰The third lot came up for Zebulun^c according to its clans:

The boundary of their inheritance went as far as Sarid.

¹¹Going west it ran to Maralah, touched Dabbesheth, and extended to the ravine near Jokneam.^d ¹²It turned east from Sarid toward the sunrise to the territory of Kisloth Tabor and went on to Daberath and up to Japhia.

¹³Then it continued eastward to Gath Hepher and Eth Kazin; it came out at Rimmon^e and turned toward Neah.

¹⁴There the boundary went around on the north to Hannathon and ended at the Valley of Iphtah El. ¹⁵Included were Kattath, Nahalal, Shimron, Idalah and Bethlehem.^f There were twelve towns and their villages.

¹⁶These towns and their villages were the inheritance of Zebulun,^g according to its clans.^h

Allotment for Issachar

¹⁷The fourth lot came out for Issacharⁱ according to its clans. ¹⁸Their territory included:

Jezreel,^j Kesulloth, Shunem,^k

¹⁹Hapharaim, Shion, Anaharath,

²⁰Rabbith, Kishion, Ebez, ²¹Remeth, En Gannim, En Haddah

and Beth Pазzez. ²²The boundary touched Tabor,^l Shahazumah and Beth Shemesh,^m and ended at the Jordan. There were sixteen towns and their villages.

²³These towns and their villages were the inheritance of the tribe of Issachar,ⁿ according to its clans.^o

19:8

^z Jos 10:40

19:9 ^a Ge 49:7

^b Eze 48:24

19:10 ^c Jos 21:7,

34

19:11

^d Jos 12:22

19:13

^e Jos 15:32

19:15 ^f Ge 35:19

19:16 ^g ver 10;

Jos 21:7

^h Eze 48:26

19:17 ⁱ Ge 30:18

19:18

^j Jos 15:56

^k 1Sa 28:4;

2Ki 4:8

19:22 ^l Jdg 4:6,

12; Ps 89:12

^m Jos 15:10

19:23

ⁿ Jos 17:10

^o Ge 49:15;

Eze 48:25

Allotment for Asher

²⁴The fifth lot came out for the tribe of Asher^p according to its clans.

²⁵Their territory included:

Helkath, Hali, Beten, Akshaph,²⁶ Allammelek, Amad and Mishal. On the west the boundary touched Carmel^q and Shihor Libnath. ²⁷It then turned east toward Beth Dagon, touched Zebulun^r and the Valley of Iphtah El, and went north to Beth Emek and Neiel, passing Kabul^s on the left. ²⁸It went to Abdon,^a Rehob,^t Hammon^u and Kanah, as far as Greater Sidon.^v ²⁹The boundary then turned back toward Ramah^w and went to the fortified city of Tyre,^x turned toward Hosah and came out at the Mediterranean Sea in the region of Akzib,^y ³⁰Ummah, Aphek and Rehob. There were twenty-two towns and their villages.

³¹These towns and their villages were the inheritance of the tribe of Asher,^z according to its clans.

Allotment for Naphtali

³²The sixth lot came out for Naphtali according to its clans:

³³Their boundary went from Heleph and the large tree in Zaanannim, passing Adami Nekeb and Jabneel to Lakkum and ending at the Jordan. ³⁴The boundary ran west through Aznoth Tabor and came out at Hukkok. It touched Zebulun on the south, Asher on the west and the Jordan^b on the east. ³⁵The fortified towns were Ziddim, Zer, Hammath, Rakkath, Kinne-reth,^a ³⁶Adamah, Ramah,^b Hazor,^c ³⁷Kedesh, Edrei,^d En Hazor, ³⁸Iron, Migdal El, Horem, Beth Anath and Beth Shemesh. There were nineteen towns and their villages.

³⁹These towns and their villages were the inheritance of the tribe of Naphtali, according to its clans.^e

^a 28 Some Hebrew manuscripts (see also 21:30); most Hebrew manuscripts *Ebron*

^b 34 Septuagint; Hebrew *west, and Judah, the Jordan,*

19:24 ^p Jos 17:7

19:26

^q Jos 12:22

19:27 ^r ver 10

^s 1Ki 9:13

19:28 ^t Jdg 1:31

^u 1Ch 6:76

^v Ge 10:19;

Jos 11:8

19:29

^w Jos 18:25

^x 2Sa 5:11;

24:7; 1Sa 23:1;

Jer 25:22;

Eze 26:2

^y Jdg 1:31

19:31

^z Ge 30:13;

Eze 48:2

19:35 ^a Jos 11:2

19:36

^b Jos 18:25

^c Jos 11:1

19:37

^d Nu 21:33

19:39

^e Dt 33:23;

Eze 48:3

Allotment for Dan

⁴⁰The seventh lot came out for the tribe of Dan according to its clans.

⁴¹The territory of their inheritance included:

Zorah, Eshtaol, Ir Shemesh,
⁴²Shaalabbin, Aijalon,^f Ithlah,
⁴³Elon, Timnah,^g Ekron, ⁴⁴Elte-
 keh, Gibbethon, Baalath, ⁴⁵Je-
 hud, Bene Berak, Gath Rim-
 mon,^h ⁴⁶Me Jarkon and Rakkon,
 with the area facing Joppa.ⁱ

⁴⁷(When the territory of the Dan-
 ites was lost to them,^j they went up
 and attacked Leshem^k, took it, put it
 to the sword and occupied it. They
 settled in Leshem and named it Dan
 after their ancestor.)^l

⁴⁸These towns and their villages were
 the inheritance of the tribe of Dan,^m
 according to its clans.

Allotment for Joshua

⁴⁹When they had finished dividing
 the land into its allotted portions, the
 Israelites gave Joshua son of Nun an
 inheritance among them, ⁵⁰as the
 LORD had commanded. They gave
 him the town he asked for—Tim-
 nath Serah^{an} in the hill country of
 Ephraim. And he built up the town
 and settled there.

⁵¹These are the territories that El-
 eazar the priest, Joshua son of Nun
 and the heads of the tribal clans of
 Israel assigned by lot at Shiloh in the
 presence of the LORD at the entrance
 to the tent of meeting. And so they
 finished dividing the land.^o

Cities of Refuge

20:1-9Ref — Nu 35:9-34; Dt 4:41-43; 19:1-14

20 Then the LORD said to Joshua:
²“Tell the Israelites to desig-
 nate the cities of refuge, as I instruct-
 ed you through Moses, ³so that any-
 one who kills a person accidentally
 and unintentionally^p may flee there
 and find protection from the avenger
 of blood.^q ⁴When they flee to one of
 these cities, they are to stand in the
 entrance of the city gate^r and state
 their case before the elders^s of that
 city. Then the elders are to admit the
 fugitive into their city and provide

19:42 ^fJdg 1:35

19:43

^gGe 38:12

19:45

^hJos 21:24;

1Ch 6:69

19:46

ⁱ2Ch 2:16;

Jnh 1:3

19:47 ^jJdg 18:1

^kJdg 18:7,14

^lJdg 18:27,29

19:48

^mGe 30:6

19:50

ⁿJos 24:30

19:51 ^oJos 14:1;

18:10; Ac 13:19

20:3 ^pLev 4:2

^qNu 35:12

20:4 ^rRu 4:1;

Jer 38:7

^sJos 7:6

a place to live among them. ⁵¹If the
 avenger of blood comes in pursuit,
 the elders must not surrender the
 fugitive, because the fugitive killed
 their neighbor unintentionally and
 without malice aforethought. ⁶They
 are to stay in that city until they have
 stood trial before the assembly^t and
 until the death of the high priest who
 is serving at that time. Then they
 may go back to their own home in
 the town from which they fled.”

⁷So they set apart Kedesh^u in Gal-
 ilee in the hill country of Naphta-
 li, Shechem^v in the hill country of
 Ephraim, and Kiriath Arba (that is,
 Hebron^w) in the hill country of Ju-
 dah. ^x⁸East of the Jordan (on the oth-
 er side from Jericho) they designated
 Bezer^y in the wilderness on the pla-
 teau in the tribe of Reuben, Ramoth
 in Gilead^z in the tribe of Gad, and
 Golan in Bashan in the tribe of Ma-
 nasseh. ⁹Any of the Israelites or any
 foreigner residing among them who
 killed someone accidentally could
 flee to these designated cities and
 not be killed by the avenger of blood
 prior to standing trial before the as-
 sembly.^a

Towns for the Levites

21:4-39pp — 1Ch 6:54-80

21 Now the family heads of the Le-
 vites approached Eleazar the
 priest, Joshua son of Nun, and the
 heads of the other tribal families
 of Israel^b ²at Shiloh^c in Canaan and
 said to them, “The LORD command-
 ed through Moses that you give us
 towns to live in, with pasturelands
 for our livestock.”^d ³So, as the LORD
 had commanded, the Israelites gave
 the Levites the following towns and
 pasturelands out of their own inher-
 itance:

⁴The first lot came out for the Ko-
 hathites, according to their clans. The
 Levites who were descendants of Aar-
 on the priest were allotted thirteen
 towns from the tribes of Judah, Sim-
 eon and Benjamin.^e ⁵The rest of Ko-
 hath’s descendants were allotted ten

20:6 ^tNu 35:12

20:7

^uJos 21:32;

1Ch 6:76

^vGe 12:6

^wJos 10:36;

21:11 ^xLk 1:39

20:8

^yJos 21:36;

1Ch 6:78

^zJos 12:2

20:9 ^aEx 21:13;

Nu 35:15

21:1 ^bJos 14:1

21:2 ^cJos 18:1

^dNu 35:2-3

21:4 ^ever 19

^a ⁵⁰ Also known as *Timnath Heres* (see
 Judges 2:9)

towns from the clans of the tribes of Ephraim, Dan and half of Manasseh.^f

⁶The descendants of Gershon were allotted thirteen towns from the clans of the tribes of Issachar,^g Asher, Naphtali and the half-tribe of Manasseh in Bashan.

⁷The descendants of Merari,^h according to their clans, received twelve towns from the tribes of Reuben, Gad and Zebulun.ⁱ

⁸So the Israelites allotted to the Levites these towns and their pasturelands, as the LORD had commanded through Moses.

⁹From the tribes of Judah and Simeon they allotted the following towns by name ¹⁰(these towns were assigned to the descendants of Aaron who were from the Kohathite clans of the Levites, because the first lot fell to them):

¹¹They gave them Kiriath Arba (that is, Hebron^j), with its surrounding pastureland, in the hill country of Judah. (Arba was the forefather of Anak.)

¹²But the fields and villages around the city they had given to Caleb son of Jephunneh as his possession.

¹³So to the descendants of Aaron the priest they gave Hebron (a city of refuge for one accused of murder), Libnah,^k ¹⁴Jattir,^l Eshtemoa,^m ¹⁵Holon,ⁿ Debir, ¹⁶Ain, Juttah^o and Beth Shemesh,^p together with their pasturelands — nine towns from these two tribes.

¹⁷And from the tribe of Benjamin they gave them Gibeon, Geba,^q ¹⁸Anathoth and Almon, together with their pasturelands — four towns.

¹⁹The total number of towns for the priests, the descendants of Aaron, came to thirteen, together with their pasturelands.

²⁰The rest of the Kohathite clans of the Levites were allotted towns from the tribe of Ephraim:

²¹In the hill country of Ephraim they were given Shechem^r (a city of refuge for one accused

21:5 ^fver 26
21:6 ^gGe 30:18
21:7 ^hEx 6:16
ⁱJos 19:10
21:11 ^jJos 15:13;
1Ch 6:55
21:13
^kJos 15:42;
1Ch 6:57
21:14
^lJos 15:48
^mJos 15:50
21:15 ⁿJos 15:51
21:16
^oJos 15:55
^pJos 15:10
21:17
^qJos 18:24
21:21 ^rJos 17:7;
20:7

21:22
^sJos 10:10
^t1Sa 1:1
21:24
^uJos 19:45
21:27 ^vJos 12:5
^wNu 35:6
21:28
^xGe 30:18
21:30 ^yJos 17:7
21:32
^zJos 12:22
^aNu 35:6;
Jos 20:7
21:33 ^bver 6
21:34
^cJos 19:10;
1Ch 6:77
21:36
^dJos 20:8
21:38 ^eDt 4:43
^fGe 32:2

of murder) and Gezer, ²²Kibzaim and Beth Horon,^s together with their pasturelands — four towns.^t

²³Also from the tribe of Dan they received Eltekeh, Gibbethon, ²⁴Aijalon and Gath Rimmon,^u together with their pasturelands — four towns.

²⁵From half the tribe of Manasseh they received Taanach and Gath Rimmon, together with their pasturelands — two towns.

²⁶All these ten towns and their pasturelands were given to the rest of the Kohathite clans.

²⁷The Levite clans of the Gershonites were given:

from the half-tribe of Manasseh, Golan in Bashan^v (a city of refuge for one accused of murder^w) and Be Eshterah, together with their pasturelands — two towns;

²⁸from the tribe of Issachar,^x Kishion, Daberath, ²⁹Jarmuth and En Gannim, together with their pasturelands — four towns;

³⁰from the tribe of Asher,^y Mishal, Abdon, ³¹Helkath and Rehob, together with their pasturelands — four towns;

³²from the tribe of Naphtali, Kedesh^z in Galilee (a city of refuge for one accused of murder^a), Hammoth Dor and Kartan, together with their pasturelands — three towns.

³³The total number of towns of the Gershonite^b clans came to thirteen, together with their pasturelands.

³⁴The Merarite clans (the rest of the Levites) were given:

from the tribe of Zebulun,^c Jokneam, Kartah, ³⁵Dimnah and Nahalal, together with their pasturelands — four towns;

³⁶from the tribe of Reuben, Bezer,^d Jahaz, ³⁷Kedemoth and Mephaath, together with their pasturelands — four towns;

³⁸from the tribe of Gad, Ramoth^e in Gilead (a city of refuge for one accused of murder), Mahanaim,^f ³⁹Heshbon and

Jazer, together with their pasturelands — four towns in all.
⁴⁰The total number of towns allotted to the Merarite clans, who were the rest of the Levites, came to twelve.

⁴¹The towns of the Levites in the territory held by the Israelites were forty-eight in all, together with their pasturelands.⁹ ⁴²Each of these towns had pasturelands surrounding it; this was true for all these towns.

⁴³So the LORD gave Israel all the land he had sworn to give their ancestors,^h and they took possessionⁱ of it and settled there.^j ⁴⁴The LORD gave them rest^k on every side, just as he had sworn to their ancestors. Not one of their enemies^l withstood them; the LORD gave all their enemies^m into their hands.ⁿ ⁴⁵Not one of all the LORD's good promises^o to Israel failed; every one was fulfilled.

Eastern Tribes Return Home

22 Then Joshua summoned the Reubenites, the Gadites and the half-tribe of Manasseh² and said to them, "You have done all that Moses the servant of the LORD commanded,^p and you have obeyed me in everything I commanded. ³For a long time now — to this very day — you have not deserted your fellow Israelites but have carried out the mission the LORD your God gave you. ⁴Now that the LORD your God has given them rest as he promised, return to your homes^q in the land that Moses the servant of the LORD gave you on the other side of the Jordan.^r ⁵But be very careful to keep the commandment^s and the law that Moses the servant of the LORD gave you: to love the LORD your God, to walk in obedience to him, to keep his commands,^t to hold fast to him and to serve him with all your heart and with all your soul.^u"

⁶Then Joshua blessed^v them and sent them away, and they went to their homes. ⁷(To the half-tribe of Manasseh Moses had given land in Bashan,^w and to the other half of the tribe Joshua gave land on the west side^x of the Jordan along with their

21:41 ⁹Nu 35:7
 21:43 ^hDt 34:4
ⁱDt 11:31
^jDt 17:14
 21:44
^kEx 33:14;
 Jos 1:13
^lDt 6:19
^mEx 23:31
ⁿDt 7:24; 21:10
 21:45
^oJos 23:14;
 Ne 9:8
 22:2 ^pNu 32:25
 22:4
^qNu 32:22;
 Dt 3:20
^rNu 32:18;
 Jos 1:13-15
 22:5 ^sIsa 43:22
^tDt 5:29
^uDt 6:6, 17
 22:6 ^vEx 39:43
 22:7
^wNu 32:33;
 Jos 12:5
^xJos 17:2, 5

22:8 ^yDt 20:14
^zNu 31:27
^aGe 49:27;
 1Sa 30:16;
 Isa 9:3
 22:9
^bNu 32:26, 29
 22:12 ^cJos 18:1
 22:13 ^dNu 25:7
^eNu 3:32;
 Jos 24:33
 22:14 ^fNu 1:4
 22:16 ^gDt 13:14
^hDt 12:13-14
 22:17
ⁱNu 25:1-9
 22:18
^jLev 10:6;
 Nu 16:22

fellow Israelites.) When Joshua sent them home, he blessed them, ⁸saying, "Return to your homes with your great wealth — with large herds of livestock,^y with silver, gold, bronze and iron, and a great quantity of clothing — and divide^z the plunder^a from your enemies with your fellow Israelites."

⁹So the Reubenites, the Gadites and the half-tribe of Manasseh left the Israelites at Shiloh in Canaan to return to Gilead,^b their own land, which they had acquired in accordance with the command of the LORD through Moses.

¹⁰When they came to Geliloth near the Jordan in the land of Canaan, the Reubenites, the Gadites and the half-tribe of Manasseh built an imposing altar there by the Jordan. ¹¹And when the Israelites heard that they had built the altar on the border of Canaan at Geliloth near the Jordan on the Israelite side, ¹²the whole assembly of Israel gathered at Shiloh^c to go to war against them.

¹³So the Israelites sent Phinehas^d son of Eleazar,^e the priest, to the land of Gilead — to Reuben, Gad and the half-tribe of Manasseh. ¹⁴With him they sent ten of the chief men, one from each of the tribes of Israel, each the head of a family division among the Israelite clans.^f

¹⁵When they went to Gilead — to Reuben, Gad and the half-tribe of Manasseh — they said to them: ¹⁶"The whole assembly of the LORD says: 'How could you break faith^g with the God of Israel like this? How could you turn away from the LORD and build yourselves an altar in rebellion^h against him now? ¹⁷Was not the sin of Peorⁱ enough for us? Up to this very day we have not cleansed ourselves from that sin, even though a plague fell on the community of the LORD! ¹⁸And are you now turning away from the LORD?

"If you rebel against the LORD today, tomorrow he will be angry with the whole community^j of Israel. ¹⁹If the land you possess is defiled, come over to the LORD's land, where the LORD's tabernacle stands, and share the land

with us. But do not rebel against the LORD or against us by building an altar for yourselves, other than the altar of the LORD our God. ²⁰When Achan son of Zerah was unfaithful in regard to the devoted things,^{ak} did not wrath^l come on the whole community of Israel? He was not the only one who died for his sin.”^m

²¹Then Reuben, Gad and the half-tribe of Manasseh replied to the heads of the clans of Israel: ²²“The Mighty One, God, the LORD! The Mighty One, God,ⁿ the LORD!^o He knows!^p And let Israel know! If this has been in rebellion or disobedience to the LORD, do not spare us this day. ²³If we have built our own altar to turn away from the LORD and to offer burnt offerings and grain offerings,^q or to sacrifice fellowship offerings on it, may the LORD himself call us to account.”^r

²⁴“No! We did it for fear that some day your descendants might say to ours, ‘What do you have to do with the LORD, the God of Israel?’ ²⁵The LORD has made the Jordan a boundary between us and you — you Reubenites and Gadites! You have no share in the LORD.’ So your descendants might cause ours to stop fearing the LORD.

²⁶“That is why we said, ‘Let us get ready and build an altar — but not for burnt offerings or sacrifices.’ ²⁷On the contrary, it is to be a witness^s between us and you and the generations that follow, that we will worship the LORD at his sanctuary with our burnt offerings, sacrifices and fellowship offerings.^t Then in the future your descendants will not be able to say to ours, ‘You have no share in the LORD.’

²⁸“And we said, ‘If they ever say this to us, or to our descendants, we will answer: Look at the replica of the LORD’s altar, which our ancestors built, not for burnt offerings and sacrifices, but as a witness between us and you.’

²⁹“Far be it from us to rebel^u against the LORD and turn away from him today by building an altar for burnt offerings, grain offerings and

22:20 ^kJos 7:1

^lPs 7:11

^mJos 7:5

22:22

ⁿDt 10:17

^oPs 50:1

^p1Ki 8:39;

Job 10:7;

Ps 44:21;

Jer 17:10

22:23 ^qJer 41:5

^rDt 12:11; 18:19;

1Sa 20:16

22:27

^sGe 21:30;

Jos 24:27

^tDt 12:6

22:29

^uJos 24:16

sacrifices, other than the altar of the LORD our God that stands before his tabernacle.”^v

³⁰When Phinehas the priest and the leaders of the community — the heads of the clans of the Israelites — heard what Reuben, Gad and Manasseh had to say, they were pleased.

³¹And Phinehas son of Eleazar, the priest, said to Reuben, Gad and Manasseh, “Today we know that the LORD is with us,^w because you have not been unfaithful to the LORD in this matter. Now you have rescued the Israelites from the LORD’s hand.”

³²Then Phinehas son of Eleazar, the priest, and the leaders returned to Canaan from their meeting with the Reubenites and Gadites in Gil-ead and reported to the Israelites. ³³They were glad to hear the report and praised God.^x And they talked no more about going to war against them to devastate the country where the Reubenites and the Gadites lived.

³⁴And the Reubenites and the Gadites gave the altar this name: A Witness^y Between Us — that the LORD is God.

Joshua’s Farewell to the Leaders

23 After a long time had passed and the LORD had given Israel rest^z from all their enemies around them, Joshua, by then a very old man,^a ²summoned all Israel — their elders,^b leaders, judges and officials^c — and said to them: “I am very old. ³You yourselves have seen everything the LORD your God has done to all these nations for your sake; it was the LORD your God who fought for you.^d ⁴Remember how I have allotted^e as an inheritance for your tribes all the land of the nations that remain — the nations I conquered — between the Jordan and the Mediterranean Sea^f in the west. ⁵The LORD your God himself will push them out for your sake. He will drive them out before you, and you will take possession of their land, as the LORD your God promised you.^g

⁶“Be very strong; be careful to

^vDt 12:13-14

22:31

^wLev 26:11-12;

2Ch 15:2

22:33

^x1Ch 29:20;

Da 2:19;

Lk 2:28

22:34

^yGe 21:30

23:1 ^zDt 12:9;

Jos 21:44

^aJos 13:1

23:2 ^bJos 7:6

^cJos 24:1

23:3 ^dEx 14:14;

23:4 ^eJos 19:51

^fNu 34:6

23:5

^gEx 23:30;

Nu 33:53

^a 20 The Hebrew term refers to the irrevocable giving over of things or persons to the LORD, often by totally destroying them.

obey all that is written in the Book of the Law of Moses, without turning aside to the right or to the left.^h ⁷Do not associate with these nations that remain among you; do not invoke the names of their gods or swearⁱ by them. You must not serve them or bow down^j to them. ⁸But you are to hold fast to the LORD^k your God, as you have until now.

⁹“The LORD has driven out before you great and powerful nations;^l to this day no one has been able to withstand you.^m ¹⁰One of you routs a thousand,ⁿ because the LORD your God fights for you,^o just as he promised. ¹¹So be very careful to love the LORD^p your God.

¹²“But if you turn away and ally yourselves with the survivors of these nations that remain among you and if you intermarry with them^q and associate with them,^r ¹³then you may be sure that the LORD your God will no longer drive out these nations before you. Instead, they will become snares^s and traps for you, whips on your backs and thorns in your eyes,^t until you perish from this good land, which the LORD your God has given you.

¹⁴“Now I am about to go the way of all the earth.^u You know with all your heart and soul that not one of all the good promises the LORD your God gave you has failed. Every promise has been fulfilled; not one has failed.^v ¹⁵But just as all the good things the LORD your God has promised you have come to you, so he will bring on you all the evil things he has threatened, until the LORD your God has destroyed you from this good land he has given you.^w ¹⁶If you violate the covenant of the LORD your God, which he commanded you, and go and serve other gods and bow down to them, the LORD’s anger will burn against you, and you will quickly perish from the good land he has given you.^x”

The Covenant Renewed at Shechem

24 Then Joshua assembled all the tribes of Israel at Shechem. He summoned the elders, leaders,

23:6 ^hDt 5:32;
Jos 1:7
23:7 ⁱEx 23:13;
Ps 16:4; Jer 5:7
J Ex 20:5
23:8 ^kDt 10:20
23:9 ^lDt 11:23
^mDt 7:24
23:10
ⁿLev 26:8
^oEx 14:14;
Dt 3:22
23:11 ^pJos 22:5
23:12 ^qDt 7:3
^rEx 34:16;
Ps 106:34-35
23:13 ^sEx 23:33
^tNu 33:55
23:14 ^uKi 2:2
^vJos 21:45
23:15
^wLev 26:17;
Dt 28:15
23:16
^xDt 4:25-26

24:1 ^yJos 23:2
24:2 ^zGe 11:32
24:3 ^aGe 12:1
^bGe 15:5
^cGe 21:3
24:4
^dGe 25:26
^eDt 2:5
^fGe 46:5-6
24:5 ^gEx 3:10
24:6 ^hEx 14:9
24:7 ⁱEx 14:20
^jEx 14:28
^kDt 1:46
24:8 ^lNu 21:31
24:9 ^mNu 22:2
ⁿNu 22:6
24:10
^oNu 23:11;
Dt 23:5
24:11
^pJos 3:16-17
^qJos 6:1
^rEx 23:23;
Dt 7:1
24:12
^sEx 23:28;
Dt 7:20;
Ps 44:3, 6-7

judges and officials of Israel,^y and they presented themselves before God.

²Joshua said to all the people, “This is what the LORD, the God of Israel, says: ‘Long ago your ancestors, including Terah the father of Abraham and Nahor, lived beyond the Euphrates River and worshiped other gods.^z ³But I took your father Abraham from the land beyond the Euphrates and led him throughout Canaan^a and gave him many descendants.^b I gave him Isaac,^c ⁴and to Isaac I gave Jacob and Esau.^d I assigned the hill country of Seir^e to Esau, but Jacob and his family went down to Egypt.^f

⁵“Then I sent Moses and Aaron,^g and I afflicted the Egyptians by what I did there, and I brought you out. ⁶When I brought your people out of Egypt, you came to the sea, and the Egyptians pursued them with chariots and horsemen^{ah} as far as the Red Sea.^b ⁷But they cried to the LORD for help, and he put darknessⁱ between you and the Egyptians; he brought the sea over them and covered them.^j You saw with your own eyes what I did to the Egyptians. Then you lived in the wilderness for a long time.^k

⁸“I brought you to the land of the Amorites who lived east of the Jordan. They fought against you, but I gave them into your hands. I destroyed them from before you, and you took possession of their land.^l ⁹When Balak son of Zippor,^m the king of Moab, prepared to fight against Israel, he sent for Balaam son of Beor to put a curse on you.ⁿ ¹⁰But I would not listen to Balaam, so he blessed you^o again and again, and I delivered you out of his hand.

¹¹“Then you crossed the Jordan^p and came to Jericho.^q The citizens of Jericho fought against you, as did also the Amorites, Perizzites, Canaanites, Hittites, Girgashites, Hivites and Jebusites, but I gave them into your hands.^r ¹²I sent the hornet^s ahead of you, which drove them out before you — also the two Amorite kings. You did not do it with your own sword and bow. ¹³So I gave you

^a 6 Or charioteers ^b 6 Or the Sea of Reeds

a land on which you did not toil and cities you did not build; and you live in them and eat from vineyards and olive groves that you did not plant.^t

¹⁴“Now fear the LORD and serve him with all faithfulness.^u Throw away the gods^v your ancestors worshiped beyond the Euphrates River and in Egypt,^w and serve the LORD. ¹⁵But if serving the LORD seems undesirable to you, then choose for yourselves this day whom you will serve, whether the gods your ancestors served beyond the Euphrates, or the gods of the Amorites,^x in whose land you are living. But as for me and my household, we will serve the LORD.”^y

¹⁶Then the people answered, “Far be it from us to forsake the LORD to serve other gods! ¹⁷It was the LORD our God himself who brought us and our parents up out of Egypt, from that land of slavery, and performed those great signs before our eyes. He protected us on our entire journey and among all the nations through which we traveled. ¹⁸And the LORD drove out before us all the nations, including the Amorites, who lived in the land. We too will serve the LORD, because he is our God.”

¹⁹Joshua said to the people, “You are not able to serve the LORD. He is a holy God;^z he is a jealous God.^a He will not forgive your rebellion^b and your sins. ²⁰If you forsake the LORD^c and serve foreign gods, he will turn^d and bring disaster on you and make an end of you,^e after he has been good to you.”

²¹But the people said to Joshua, “No! We will serve the LORD.”

²²Then Joshua said, “You are witnesses against yourselves that you have chosen^f to serve the LORD.”

“Yes, we are witnesses,” they replied.

²³“Now then,” said Joshua, “throw away the foreign gods^g that are among you and yield your hearts^h to the LORD, the God of Israel.”

24:13

^t Dt 6:10-11

24:14

^u Dt 10:12;

18:13; 1Sa 12:24;

2Co 1:12 ^v ver 23

^w Eze 23:3

24:15

^x Jdg 6:10;

Ru 1:15

^y Ru 1:16;

1Ki 18:21

24:19

^z Lev 19:2;

20:26 ^a Ex 20:5

^b Ex 23:21

24:20

^c 1Ch 28:9;

20 ^d Ac 7:42

^e Jos 23:15

24:22

^f Ps 119:30, 173

24:23 ^g ver 14

^h 1Ki 8:58;

Ps 119:36; 141:4

24:24 ⁱ Ex 19:8;

24:3, 7; Dt 5:27

24:25 ^j Ex 24:8

^k Ex 15:25

24:26

^l Dt 31:24

^m Ge 28:18

24:27

ⁿ Jos 22:27

24:29

^o Jdg 2:8

24:30

^p Jos 19:50

24:31 ^q Jdg 2:7

24:32

^r Ge 50:25;

Ex 13:19

^s Ge 33:19;

Jn 4:5; Ac 7:16

24:33

^t Jos 22:13

^u Ex 6:25

²⁴And the people said to Joshua, “We will serve the LORD our God and obey him.”ⁱ

²⁵On that day Joshua made a covenant^j for the people, and there at Shechem he reaffirmed for them decrees and laws.^k ²⁶And Joshua recorded these things in the Book of the Law of God.^l Then he took a large stone^m and set it up there under the oak near the holy place of the LORD.

²⁷“See!” he said to all the people. “This stone will be a witnessⁿ against us. It has heard all the words the LORD has said to us. It will be a witness against you if you are untrue to your God.”

²⁸Then Joshua dismissed the people, each to their own inheritance.

Buried in the Promised Land

24:29-31pp — Jdg 2:6-9

²⁹After these things, Joshua son of Nun, the servant of the LORD, died at the age of a hundred and ten.^o ³⁰And they buried him in the land of his inheritance, at Timnath Serah^p in the hill country of Ephraim, north of Mount Gaash.

³¹Israel served the LORD throughout the lifetime of Joshua and of the elders^q who outlived him and who had experienced everything the LORD had done for Israel.

³²And Joseph’s bones, which the Israelites had brought up from Egypt,^r were buried at Shechem in the tract of land^s that Jacob bought for a hundred pieces of silver^b from the sons of Hamor, the father of Shechem. This became the inheritance of Joseph’s descendants.

³³And Eleazar son of Aaron^t died and was buried at Gibeah, which had been allotted to his son Phinehas^u in the hill country of Ephraim.

^a 30 Also known as *Timnath Heres* (see Judges 2:9) ^b 32 Hebrew *hundred kesitahs*; a kesitah was a unit of money of unknown weight and value.

JUDGES

Israel Fights the Remaining Canaanites

1:11-15pp — Jos 15:15-19

1 After the death^a of Joshua, the Israelites asked the LORD, “Who of us is to go up first^b to fight against the Canaanites?^c”

²The LORD answered, “Judah^d shall go up; I have given the land into their hands.^e”

³The men of Judah then said to the Simeonites their fellow Israelites, “Come up with us into the territory allotted to us, to fight against the Canaanites. We in turn will go with you into yours.” So the Simeonites^f went with them.

⁴When Judah attacked, the LORD gave the Canaanites and Perizzites^g into their hands, and they struck down ten thousand men at Bezek.^h

⁵It was there that they found Adoni-Bezek and fought against him, putting to rout the Canaanites and Perizzites. ⁶Adoni-Bezek fled, but they chased him and caught him, and cut off his thumbs and big toes.

⁷Then Adoni-Bezek said, “Seventy kings with their thumbs and big toes cut off have picked up scraps under my table. Now God has paid me backⁱ for what I did to them.” They brought him to Jerusalem, and he died there.

⁸The men of Judah attacked Jerusalem^j also and took it. They put the city to the sword and set it on fire.

⁹After that, Judah went down to fight against the Canaanites living in the hill country,^k the Negev^l and the western foothills. ¹⁰They advanced against the Canaanites living in Hebron^m (formerly called Kiriath Arbaⁿ) and defeated Sheshai, Ahiman and Talmi.^o ¹¹From there they advanced against the people living in Debir^p (formerly called Kiriath Sepher).

1:1 ^a Jos 24:29
^b Nu 27:21
^c ver 27;
Jdg 3:1-6
1:2 ^d Ge 49:8
^e ver 4;
Jdg 3:28
1:3 ^f ver 17
1:4 ^g Ge 13:7;
Jos 3:10
^h 1Sa 11:8
1:7 ⁱ Lev 24:19
1:8 ^j ver 21;
Jos 15:63
1:9 ^k Nu 13:17
^l Nu 21:1
1:10 ^m Ge 13:18
ⁿ Ge 35:27
^o Jos 15:14
1:11 ^p Jos 15:15

1:16 ^q Nu 10:29
^r Ge 15:19;
Jdg 4:11
^s Dt 34:3;
Jdg 3:13
^t Nu 21:1
1:17 ^u ver 3
^v Nu 21:3
1:18 ^w Jos 11:22
1:19 ^x ver 2
^y Jos 17:16
1:20 ^z Jos 14:9;
15:13-14
^a ver 10;
Jos 14:13

¹²And Caleb said, “I will give my daughter Aksah in marriage to the man who attacks and captures Kiriath Sepher.” ¹³Othniel son of Kenaz, Caleb’s younger brother, took it; so Caleb gave his daughter Aksah to him in marriage.

¹⁴One day when she came to Othniel, she urged him^a to ask her father for a field. When she got off her donkey, Caleb asked her, “What can I do for you?”

¹⁵She replied, “Do me a special favor. Since you have given me land in the Negev, give me also springs of water.” So Caleb gave her the upper and lower springs.

¹⁶The descendants of Moses’ father-in-law,^a the Kenite,^r went up from the City of Palms^{bs} with the people of Judah to live among the inhabitants of the Desert of Judah in the Negev near Arad.^t

¹⁷Then the men of Judah went with the Simeonites^u their fellow Israelites and attacked the Canaanites living in Zephath, and they totally destroyed^c the city. Therefore it was called Hormah.^{dv} ¹⁸Judah also took^e Gaza,^w Ashkelon and Ekron — each city with its territory.

¹⁹The LORD was with^x the men of Judah. They took possession of the hill country, but they were unable to drive the people from the plains, because they had chariots fitted with iron.^y ²⁰As Moses had promised, Hebron^z was given to Caleb, who drove from it the three sons of Anak.^a ²¹The Benjamites, however, did not drive

^a 14 Hebrew; Septuagint and Vulgate *Othniel, he urged her* ^b 16 That is, Jericho

^c 17 The Hebrew term refers to the irrevocable giving over of things or persons to the LORD, often by totally destroying them.

^d 17 *Hormah* means *destruction*.

^e 18 Hebrew; Septuagint *Judah did not take*

out^b the Jebusites, who were living in Jerusalem;^c to this day the Jebusites live there with the Benjamites.

²²Now the tribes of Joseph attacked Bethel, and the LORD was with them. ²³When they sent men to spy out Bethel (formerly called Luz),^d ²⁴the spies saw a man coming out of the city and they said to him, “Show us how to get into the city and we will see that you are treated well.”^e ²⁵So he showed them, and they put the city to the sword but spared^f the man and his whole family. ²⁶He then went to the land of the Hittites, where he built a city and called it Luz, which is its name to this day.

²⁷But Manasseh did not drive out the people of Beth Shan or Taanach or Dor or Ibleam^g or Megiddo and their surrounding settlements, for the Canaanites^h were determined to live in that land. ²⁸When Israel became strong, they pressed the Canaanites into forced labor but never drove them out completely. ²⁹Nor did Ephraim drive out the Canaanites living in Gezer,ⁱ but the Canaanites continued to live there among them.^j ³⁰Neither did Zebulun drive out the Canaanites living in Kitron or Nahalol, so these Canaanites lived among them, but Zebulun did subject them to forced labor. ³¹Nor did Asher drive out those living in Akko or Sidon or Ahlab or Akzib^k or Helbah or Aphek or Rehob. ³²The Asherites lived among the Canaanite inhabitants of the land because they did not drive them out. ³³Neither did Naphtali drive out those living in Beth Shemesh or Beth Anath^l; but the Naphtalites too lived among the Canaanite inhabitants of the land, and those living in Beth Shemesh and Beth Anath became forced laborers for them. ³⁴The Amorites^m confined the Danites to the hill country, not allowing them to come down into the plain. ³⁵And the Amorites were determined also to hold out in Mount Heres, Aijalonⁿ and Shaalbim, but when the power of the tribes of Joseph increased, they too were pressed into forced labor. ³⁶The boundary of the Amorites was

1:21 ^b Jos 15:63
^c ver 8
 1:23 ^d Ge 28:19
 1:24 ^e Jos 2:12,
 14
 1:25 ^f Jos 6:25
 1:27 ^g Jos 17:11
^h ver 1
 1:29 ⁱ 1Ki 9:16
^j Jos 16:10
 1:31 ^k Jdg 10:6
 1:33 ^l Jos 19:38
 1:34 ^m Ex 3:17
 1:35 ⁿ Jos 19:42

from Scorpion Pass^o to Sela and beyond.

The Angel of the LORD at Bokim

2 The angel of the LORD^p went up from Gilgal to Bokim^q and said, “I brought you up out of Egypt^r and led you into the land I swore to give to your ancestors.^s I said, ‘I will never break my covenant with you,’^t ²and you shall not make a covenant with the people of this land,^u but you shall break down their altars.^v Yet you have disobeyed me. Why have you done this? ³And I have also said, ‘I will not drive them out before you;^w they will become traps^x for you, and their gods will become snares^y to you.’”

⁴When the angel of the LORD had spoken these things to all the Israelites, the people wept aloud,⁵ and they called that place Bokim.^a There they offered sacrifices to the LORD.

Disobedience and Defeat

2:6-9pp — Jos 24:29-31

⁶After Joshua had dismissed the Israelites, they went to take possession of the land, each to their own inheritance. ⁷The people served the LORD throughout the lifetime of Joshua and of the elders who outlived him and who had seen all the great things the LORD had done for Israel.

⁸Joshua son of Nun, the servant of the LORD, died at the age of a hundred and ten. ⁹And they buried him in the land of his inheritance, at Timnath Heres^{bz} in the hill country of Ephraim, north of Mount Gaash.

¹⁰After that whole generation had been gathered to their ancestors, another generation grew up who knew neither the LORD nor what he had done for Israel.^a ¹¹Then the Israelites did evil in the eyes of the LORD^b and served the Baals.^c ¹²They forsook the LORD, the God of their ancestors, who had brought them out of Egypt. They followed and worshiped various gods^d of the peoples around them.^e They aroused the LORD’s

1:36 ^o Jos 15:3
 2:1 ^p Jdg 6:11
^q ver 5 ^r Ex 20:2
^s Ge 17:8
^t Lev 26:42-44;
 Dt 7:9
 2:2 ^u Ex 23:32;
 34:12; Dt 7:2
^v Ex 34:13
 2:3 ^w Jos 23:13
^x Nu 33:55
^y Dt 7:16;
 Jdg 3:6;
 Ps 106:36
 2:9 ^z Jos 19:50
 2:10 ^a Ex 5:2;
 1Sa 2:12;
 1Ch 28:9;
 Gal 4:8
 2:11 ^b Jdg 3:12;
 4:1; 6:1; 10:6
^c Jdg 3:7; 8:33
 2:12
^d Ps 106:36
^e Dt 31:16;
 Jdg 10:6

^a 5 Bokim means weepers. ^b 9 Also known as Timnath Serah (see Joshua 19:50 and 24:30)

anger¹³ because they forsook him and served Baal and the Ashtoreths.^f ¹⁴In his anger⁹ against Israel the LORD gave them into the hands^h of raiders who plundered them. He sold themⁱ into the hands of their enemies all around, whom they were no longer able to resist.^j ¹⁵Whenever Israel went out to fight, the hand of the LORD was against them to defeat them, just as he had sworn to them. They were in great distress.

¹⁶Then the LORD raised up judges,^{ak} who saved^l them out of the hands of these raiders. ¹⁷Yet they would not listen to their judges but prostituted^m themselves to other gods and worshiped them. They quickly turned from the ways of their ancestors, who had been obedient to the LORD's commands.ⁿ ¹⁸Whenever the LORD raised up a judge for them, he was with the judge and saved them out of the hands of their enemies as long as the judge lived; for the LORD relented^o because of their groaning^p under those who oppressed and afflicted them. ¹⁹But when the judge died, the people returned to ways even more corrupt^q than those of their ancestors, following other gods and serving and worshiping them.^r They refused to give up their evil practices and stubborn ways.

²⁰Therefore the LORD was very angry^s with Israel and said, "Because this nation has violated the covenant I ordained for their ancestors and has not listened to me, ²¹I will no longer drive out^t before them any of the nations Joshua left when he died. ²²I will use them to test^u Israel and see whether they will keep the way of the LORD and walk in it as their ancestors did." ²³The LORD had allowed those nations to remain; he did not drive them out at once by giving them into the hands of Joshua.

3 These are the nations the LORD left to test^v all those Israelites who had not experienced any of the wars in Canaan ²(he did this only to teach warfare to the descendants of the Israelites who had not had previous battle experience): ³the five^w rulers of the Philistines, all the Canaanites,

2:13 ^fJdg 10:6
2:14 ^gDt 31:17
^hPs 106:41
ⁱDt 32:30;
Jdg 3:8
^jDt 28:25
2:16 ^kAc 13:20
^lPs 106:43
2:17 ^mEx 34:15
ⁿver 7
2:18 ^oDt 32:36;
Jos 1:5
^pPs 106:44
2:19 ^qJdg 3:12
^rJdg 4:1; 8:33
2:20 ^sver 14;
Jos 23:16
2:21 ^tJos 23:13
2:22 ^uDt 8:2,
16; Jdg 3:1, 14
3:1
^vJdg 2:21-22
3:3 ^wJos 13:3

the Sidonians, and the Hivites living in the Lebanon mountains from Mount Baal Hermon to Lebo Hamath. ⁴They were left to test^x the Israelites to see whether they would obey the LORD's commands, which he had given their ancestors through Moses.

⁵The Israelites lived^y among the Canaanites, Hittites, Amorites, Perizzites, Hivites and Jebusites. ⁶They took their daughters in marriage and gave their own daughters to their sons, and served their gods.^z

Othniel

⁷The Israelites did evil in the eyes of the LORD; they forgot the LORD^a their God and served the Baals and the Asherahs.^b ⁸The anger of the LORD burned against Israel so that he sold^c them into the hands of Cushan-Rishathaim king of Aram Naharaim,^b to whom the Israelites were subject for eight years. ⁹But when they cried out^d to the LORD, he raised up for them a deliverer, Othniel^e son of Kenaz, Caleb's younger brother, who saved them. ¹⁰The Spirit of the LORD came on him,^f so that he became Israel's judge^c and went to war. The LORD gave Cushan-Rishathaim king of Aram into the hands of Othniel, who overpowered him. ¹¹So the land had peace for forty years, until Othniel son of Kenaz died.

Ehud

¹²Again the Israelites did evil in the eyes of the LORD,⁹ and because they did this evil the LORD gave Eglon king of Moab^h power over Israel. ¹³Getting the Ammonites and Amalekites to join him, Eglon came and attacked Israel, and they took possession of the City of Palms.^{di} ¹⁴The Israelites were subject to Eglon king of Moab for eighteen years.

¹⁵Again the Israelites cried out to the LORD, and he gave them a delivererⁱ—Ehud, a left-handed man, the son of Gera the Benjamite. The Israelites sent him with tribute to Eglon king of Moab. ¹⁶Now Ehud had made

^a 16 Or leaders; similarly in verses 17-19

^b 8 That is, Northwest Mesopotamia

^c 10 Or leader ^d 13 That is, Jericho

3:4 ^xDt 8:2;
Jdg 2:22
3:5 ^yPs 106:35
3:6 ^zEx 34:16;
Dt 7:3-4
3:7 ^aDt 4:9
^bEx 34:13;
Jdg 2:11, 13
3:8 ^cJdg 2:14
3:9 ^dver 15;
Jdg 6:6,
7; 10:10;
Ps 106:44
^eJdg 1:13
3:10 ^fNu 11:25,
29; 24:2;
Jdg 6:34; 11:29;
13:25; 14:6, 19;
1Sa 11:6
3:12 ^gJdg 2:11,
14, ^h1Sa 12:9
3:13 ⁱJdg 1:16
3:15 ^jver 9;
Ps 78:34; 107:13

a double-edged sword about a cubit^a long, which he strapped to his right thigh under his clothing. ¹⁷He presented the tribute to Eglon king of Moab, who was a very fat man.^k ¹⁸After Ehud had presented the tribute, he sent on their way those who had carried it. ¹⁹But on reaching the stone images near Gilgal he himself went back to Eglon and said, “Your Majesty, I have a secret message for you.”

The king said to his attendants, “Leave us!” And they all left.

²⁰Ehud then approached him while he was sitting alone in the upper room of his palace^b and said, “I have a message from God for you.” As the king rose from his seat, ²¹Ehud reached with his left hand, drew the sword from his right thigh and plunged it into the king’s belly. ²²Even the handle sank in after the blade, and his bowels discharged. Ehud did not pull the sword out, and the fat closed in over it. ²³Then Ehud went out to the porch^c; he shut the doors of the upper room behind him and locked them.

²⁴After he had gone, the servants came and found the doors of the upper room locked. They said, “He must be relieving himself^l in the inner room of the palace.” ²⁵They waited to the point of embarrassment,^m but when he did not open the doors of the room, they took a key and unlocked them. There they saw their lord fallen to the floor, dead.

²⁶While they waited, Ehud got away. He passed by the stone images and escaped to Seirah. ²⁷When he arrived there, he blew a trumpetⁿ in the hill country of Ephraim, and the Israelites went down with him from the hills, with him leading them.

²⁸“Follow me,” he ordered, “for the LORD has given Moab, your enemy, into your hands.^o” So they followed him down and took possession of the fords of the Jordan^p that led to Moab; they allowed no one to cross over. ²⁹At that time they struck down about ten thousand Moabites, all vigorous and strong; not one escaped. ³⁰That day Moab was made subject

3:17 ^kver 12
3:24 ^l1Sa 24:3
3:25 ^m2Ki 2:17;
8:11
3:27
ⁿJdg 6:34;
1Sa 13:3
3:28 ^oJdg 7:9,
15 ^pJos 2:7;
Jdg 7:24; 12:5

to Israel, and the land had peace^q for eighty years.

Shamgar

³¹After Ehud came Shamgar son of Anath,^r who struck down six hundred^s Philistines with an oxgoad. He too saved Israel.

Deborah

4 Again the Israelites did evil^t in the eyes of the LORD, now that Ehud was dead. ²So the LORD sold them into the hands of Jabin king of Canaan, who reigned in Hazor.^u Sisera,^v the commander of his army, was based in Harosheth Haggoyim. ³Because he had nine hundred chariots fitted with iron^w and had cruelly oppressed^x the Israelites for twenty years, they cried to the LORD for help.

⁴Now Deborah, a prophet, the wife of Lappidoth, was leading^d Israel at that time. ⁵She held court under the Palm of Deborah between Ramah and Bethel^y in the hill country of Ephraim, and the Israelites went up to her to have their disputes decided. ⁶She sent for Barak son of Abinoam^z from Kedesh in Naphtali and said to him, “The LORD, the God of Israel, commands you: ‘Go, take with you ten thousand men of Naphtali and Zebulun and lead them up to Mount Tabor. ⁷I will lead Sisera, the commander of Jabin’s army, with his chariots and his troops to the Kishon River^a and give him into your hands.’”

⁸Barak said to her, “If you go with me, I will go; but if you don’t go with me, I won’t go.”

⁹“Certainly I will go with you,” said Deborah. “But because of the course you are taking, the honor will not be yours, for the LORD will deliver Sisera into the hands of a woman.” So Deborah went with Barak to Kedesh.^b ¹⁰There Barak summoned^c Zebulun and Naphtali, and ten thousand men went up under his command. Deborah also went up with him.

^a 16 That is, about 18 inches or about 45 centimeters ^b 20 The meaning of the Hebrew for this word is uncertain; also in verse 24. ^c 23 The meaning of the Hebrew for this word is uncertain. ^d 4 Traditionally *judging*

3:30 ^qver 11
3:31 ^rJdg 5:6
^sJos 23:10
4:1 ^tJdg 2:19
4:2 ^uJos 11:1
^vver 13, 16;
1Sa 12:9;
Ps 83:9
4:3 ^wJdg 1:19
^xPs 106:42
4:5 ^yGe 35:8
4:6 ^zHeb 11:32
4:7 ^aPs 83:9
4:9 ^bver 21;
Jdg 2:14
4:10 ^cver 14;
Jdg 5:15, 18

¹¹Now Heber the Kenite had left the other Kenites,^d the descendants of Hobab,^e Moses' brother-in-law,^a and pitched his tent by the great tree in Zaanannim^f near Kedesh.

¹²When they told Sisera that Barak son of Abinoam had gone up to Mount Tabor, ¹³Sisera summoned from Harosheth Haggoyim to the Kishon River all his men and his nine hundred chariots fitted with iron.^g

¹⁴Then Deborah said to Barak, "Go! This is the day the LORD has given Sisera into your hands. Has not the LORD gone ahead^h of you?" So Barak went down Mount Tabor, with ten thousand men following him. ¹⁵At Barak's advance, the LORD routedⁱ Sisera and all his chariots and army by the sword, and Sisera got down from his chariot and fled on foot.

¹⁶Barak pursued the chariots and army as far as Harosheth Haggoyim, and all Sisera's troops fell by the sword; not a man was left.^j ¹⁷Sisera, meanwhile, fled on foot to the tent of Jael, the wife of Heber the Kenite, because there was an alliance between Jabin king of Hazor and the family of Heber the Kenite.

¹⁸Jael went out to meet Sisera and said to him, "Come, my lord, come right in. Don't be afraid." So he entered her tent, and she covered him with a blanket.

¹⁹"I'm thirsty," he said. "Please give me some water." She opened a skin of milk,^k gave him a drink, and covered him up.

²⁰"Stand in the doorway of the tent," he told her. "If someone comes by and asks you, 'Is anyone in there?' say 'No.'"

²¹But Jael, Heber's wife, picked up a tent peg and a hammer and went quietly to him while he lay fast asleep, exhausted. She drove the peg through his temple into the ground, and he died.^l

²²Just then Barak came by in pursuit of Sisera, and Jael went out to meet him. "Come," she said, "I will show you the man you're looking for." So he went in with her, and there lay Sisera with the tent peg through his temple — dead.

4:11 ^dJdg 1:16
^eNu 10:29
^fJos 19:33
4:13 ^gver 3
4:14 ^hDt 9:3;
2Sa 5:24;
Ps 68:7
4:15 ⁱJos 10:10;
Ps 83:9-10
4:16 ^jPs 83:9
4:19 ^kJdg 5:25
4:21 ^lJdg 5:26

²³On that day God subdued^m Jabin king of Canaan before the Israelites. ²⁴And the hand of the Israelites pressed harder and harder against Jabin king of Canaan until they destroyed him.

The Song of Deborah

5 On that day Deborah and Barak son of Abinoam sang this song:ⁿ

²"When the princes in Israel take the lead,
when the people willingly offer^o themselves —
praise the LORD!^p

³"Hear this, you kings! Listen, you rulers!
I, even I, will sing to^b the LORD;
I will praise the LORD, the God of Israel, in song.^q

⁴"When you, LORD, went out from Seir,^r
when you marched from the land of Edom,
the earth shook, the heavens poured,
the clouds poured down water.^s

⁵The mountains quaked^t before the LORD, the One of Sinai,
before the LORD, the God of Israel.

⁶"In the days of Shamgar son of Anath,^u
in the days of Jael,^v the highways^w were abandoned;
travelers took to winding paths.

⁷Villagers in Israel would not fight;
they held back until I, Deborah, arose,
until I arose, a mother in Israel.

⁸God chose new leaders^x
when war came to the city gates,
but not a shield or spear was seen
among forty thousand in Israel.

⁹My heart is with Israel's princes,
with the willing volunteers^y
among the people.
Praise the LORD!

4:23
^mNe 9:24;
Ps 18:47
5:1 ⁿEx 15:1
5:2 ^o2Ch 17:16;
Ps 110:3 Pver 9
5:3 ^qPs 27:6
5:4 ^rDt 33:2
^sPs 68:8
5:5 ^tEx 19:18;
Ps 68:8; 97:5;
Isa 64:3
5:6 ^uJdg 3:31
^vJdg 4:17
^wIsa 33:8
5:8 ^xDt 32:17
5:9 ^yver 2

^a 11 Or father-in-law ^b 3 Or of

10 “You who ride on white donkeys,^z
sitting on your saddle blankets,
and you who walk along the
road,
consider ¹¹the voice of the singers^a
at the watering places.
They recite the victories^a of the
LORD,
the victories of his villagers in
Israel.

“Then the people of the LORD
went down to the city gates.^b

12 “Wake up,^c wake up, Deborah!
Wake up, wake up, break out in
song!
Arise, Barak!
Take captive your captives,^d
son of Abinoam.’

13 “The remnant of the nobles came
down;
the people of the LORD came
down to me against the
mighty.

14 Some came from Ephraim,
whose roots were in
Amalek;^e
Benjamin was with the people
who followed you.

From Makir captains came down,
from Zebulun those who bear a
commander’s^a staff.

15 The princes of Issachar were with
Deborah;^f
yes, Issachar was with Barak,
sent under his command into
the valley.

In the districts of Reuben
there was much searching of
heart.

16 Why did you stay among the
sheep pens^b
to hear the whistling for the
flocks?^g

In the districts of Reuben
there was much searching of
heart.

17 Gilead stayed beyond the Jordan.
And Dan, why did he linger by
the ships?

Asher remained on the coast^h
and stayed in his coves.

18 The people of Zebulun risked
their very lives;
so did Naphtali on the terraced
fields.ⁱ

5:10 ^zJdg 10:4;
12:14
5:11 ^a1Sa 12:7;
Mic 6:5 ^bver 8
5:12 ^cPs 57:8
^dPs 68:18;
Eph 4:8
5:14 ^eJdg 3:13
5:15 ^fJdg 4:10
5:16 ^gNu 32:1
5:17 ^hJos 19:29
5:18 ⁱJdg 4:6,
10

19 “Kings came, they fought,
the kings of Canaan fought.
At Taanach, by the waters of
Megiddo,^k
they took no plunder of silver.^l

20 From the heavens^m the stars
fought,
from their courses they fought
against Sisera.

21 The river Kishonⁿ swept them
away,
the age-old river, the river
Kishon.

March on, my soul; be strong!

22 Then thundered the horses’
hooves —
galloping, galloping go his
mighty steeds.

23 ‘Curse Meroz,’ said the angel of
the LORD.
‘Curse its people bitterly,
because they did not come to help
the LORD,
to help the LORD against the
mighty.’

24 “Most blessed of women be Jael,^o
the wife of Heber the Kenite,
most blessed of tent-dwelling
women.

25 He asked for water, and she gave
him milk;^p
in a bowl fit for nobles she
brought him curdled milk.

26 Her hand reached for the tent peg,
her right hand for the
workman’s hammer.

She struck Sisera, she crushed his
head,
she shattered and pierced his
temple.^q

27 At her feet he sank,
he fell; there he lay.
At her feet he sank, he fell;
where he sank, there he fell —
dead.

28 “Through the window peered
Sisera’s mother;
behind the lattice she cried out,^r
‘Why is his chariot so long in
coming?
Why is the clatter of his
chariots delayed?’

^a 11,14 The meaning of the Hebrew for this word
is uncertain. ^b 16 Or *the campfires*; or *the
saddlebags*

5:19 ^jJos 11:5;
Jdg 4:13
^kJdg 1:27
^lver 30
5:20
^mJos 10:11
5:21 ⁿJdg 4:7
5:24 ^oJdg 4:17
5:25 ^pJdg 4:19
5:26 ^qJdg 4:21
5:28 ^rPr 7:6

29 The wisest of her ladies answer her;
indeed, she keeps saying to herself,
30 'Are they not finding and dividing the spoils:^s
a woman or two for each man,
colorful garments as plunder for Sisera,
colorful garments embroidered,
highly embroidered garments for my neck —
all this as plunder?'

31 "So may all your enemies perish, LORD!
But may all who love you be like the sun^t
when it rises in its strength."

Then the land had peace^u forty years.

Gideon

6 The Israelites did evil in the eyes of the LORD,^v and for seven years he gave them into the hands of the Midianites.^w 2 Because the power of Midian was so oppressive,^x the Israelites prepared shelters for themselves in mountain clefts, caves and strongholds.^y 3 Whenever the Israelites planted their crops, the Midianites, Amalekites^z and other eastern peoples invaded the country. 4 They camped on the land and ruined the crops^a all the way to Gaza and did not spare a living thing for Israel, neither sheep nor cattle nor donkeys. 5 They came up with their livestock and their tents like swarms of locusts.^b It was impossible to count them or their camels;^c they invaded the land to ravage it. 6 Midian so impoverished the Israelites that they cried out^d to the LORD for help.

7 When the Israelites cried out to the LORD because of Midian, 8 he sent them a prophet, who said, "This is what the LORD, the God of Israel, says: I brought you up out of Egypt,^e out of the land of slavery. 9 I rescued you from the hand of the Egyptians. And I delivered you from the hand of all your oppressors; I drove them out be-

5:30 ^s Ex 15:9;
1Sa 30:24
5:31 ^t 2Sa 23:4;
Ps 19:4; 89:36
^u Jdg 3:11
6:1 ^v Jdg 2:11
^w Nu 25:15-18;
31:1-3
6:2 ^x 1Sa 13:6;
Isa 8:21
^y Heb 11:38
6:3 ^z Jdg 3:13
6:4 ^a Lev 26:16;
Dt 28:30, 51
6:5 ^b Jdg 7:12
^c Jdg 8:10
6:6 ^d Jdg 3:9
6:8 ^e Jdg 2:1

fore you and gave you their land.^f 10 I said to you, 'I am the LORD your God; do not worship^g the gods of the Amorites,^h in whose land you live.' But you have not listened to me."

11 The angel of the LORDⁱ came and sat down under the oak in Ophrah that belonged to Joash the Abiezrite,^j where his son Gideon^k was threshing wheat in a winepress to keep it from the Midianites. 12 When the angel of the LORD appeared to Gideon, he said, "The LORD is with you,^l mighty warrior."

13 "Pardon me, my lord," Gideon replied, "but if the LORD is with us, why has all this happened to us? Where are all his wonders that our ancestors told^m us about when they said, 'Did not the LORD bring us up out of Egypt?' But now the LORD has abandonedⁿ us and given us into the hand of Midian."

14 The LORD turned to him and said, "Go in the strength you have^o and save Israel out of Midian's hand. Am I not sending you?"

15 "Pardon me, my lord," Gideon replied, "but how can I save Israel? My clan is the weakest in Manasseh, and I am the least in my family.^p"

16 The LORD answered, "I will be with you^q, and you will strike down all the Midianites, leaving none alive."

17 Gideon replied, "If now I have found favor in your eyes, give me a sign^r that it is really you talking to me. 18 Please do not go away until I come back and bring my offering and set it before you."

And the LORD said, "I will wait until you return."

19 Gideon went inside, prepared a young goat, and from an ephah^a of flour he made bread without yeast. Putting the meat in a basket and its broth in a pot, he brought them out and offered them to him under the oak.^s

20 The angel of God said to him, "Take the meat and the unleavened bread, place them on this rock,^t and pour out the broth." And Gideon did

^a 19 That is, probably about 36 pounds or about 16 kilograms

6:9 ^f Ps 44:2
6:10 ^g 2Ki 17:35
^h Jer 10:2
6:11 ⁱ Ge 16:7
^j Jos 17:2
^k Heb 11:32
6:12 ^l Jos 1:5;
Jdg 13:3;
Lk 1:11, 28
6:13 ^m Ps 44:1
ⁿ 2Ch 15:2
6:14
^o Heb 11:34
6:15 ^p Ex 3:11;
1Sa 9:21
6:16 ^q Ex 3:12;
Jos 1:5
6:17 ^r ver 36-37; Ge 24:14;
Isa 38:7-8
6:19 ^s Ge 18:7-8
6:20
^t Jdg 13:19

so. ²¹Then the angel of the LORD touched the meat and the unleavened bread^u with the tip of the staff that was in his hand. Fire flared from the rock, consuming the meat and the bread. And the angel of the LORD disappeared. ²²When Gideon realized^v that it was the angel of the LORD, he exclaimed, "Alas, Sovereign LORD! I have seen the angel of the LORD face to face!"^w

²³But the LORD said to him, "Peace! Do not be afraid.^x You are not going to die."

²⁴So Gideon built an altar to the LORD there and called^y it The LORD Is Peace. To this day it stands in Ophrah^z of the Abiezrites.

²⁵That same night the LORD said to him, "Take the second bull from your father's herd, the one seven years old.^a Tear down your father's altar to Baal and cut down the Asherah pole^{ba} beside it. ²⁶Then build a proper kind of^c altar to the LORD your God on the top of this height. Using the wood of the Asherah pole that you cut down, offer the second^d bull as a burnt offering."

²⁷So Gideon took ten of his servants and did as the LORD told him. But because he was afraid of his family and the townspeople, he did it at night rather than in the daytime.

²⁸In the morning when the people of the town got up, there was Baal's altar,^b demolished, with the Asherah pole beside it cut down and the second bull sacrificed on the newly built altar!

²⁹They asked each other, "Who did this?"

When they carefully investigated, they were told, "Gideon son of Joash did it."

³⁰The people of the town demanded of Joash, "Bring out your son. He must die, because he has broken down Baal's altar and cut down the Asherah pole beside it."

³¹But Joash replied to the hostile crowd around him, "Are you going to plead Baal's cause? Are you trying to save him? Whoever fights for him shall be put to death by morning! If Baal really is a god, he can defend

6:21 ^u Lev 9:24
6:22
^v Jdg 13:16, 21
^w Ge 32:30;
Ex 33:20;
Jdg 13:22
6:23 ^x Da 10:19
6:24 ^y Ge 22:14
^z Jdg 8:32
6:25 ^a Ex 34:13;
Dt 7:5
6:28 ^b 1Ki 16:32

himself when someone breaks down his altar." ³²So because Gideon broke down Baal's altar, they gave him the name Jerub-Baal^{ec} that day, saying, "Let Baal contend with him."

³³Now all the Midianites, Amalekites and other eastern peoples^d joined forces and crossed over the Jordan and camped in the Valley of Jezreel.^e ³⁴Then the Spirit of the LORD came on^f Gideon, and he blew a trumpet,^g summoning the Abiezrites to follow him. ³⁵He sent messengers throughout Manasseh, calling them to arms, and also into Asher, Zebulun and Naphtali,^h so that they too went up to meet them.

³⁶Gideon said to God, "If you will saveⁱ Israel by my hand as you have promised — ³⁷look, I will place a wool fleece on the threshing floor.^j If there is dew only on the fleece and all the ground is dry, then I will know^k that you will save Israel by my hand, as you said." ³⁸And that is what happened. Gideon rose early the next day; he squeezed the fleece and wrung out the dew — a bowlful of water.

³⁹Then Gideon said to God, "Do not be angry with me. Let me make just one more request.^l Allow me one more test with the fleece, but this time make the fleece dry and let the ground be covered with dew." ⁴⁰That night God did so. Only the fleece was dry; all the ground was covered with dew.

Gideon Defeats the Midianites

7 Early in the morning, Jerub-Baal^m (that is, Gideon) and all his men camped at the spring of Harod. The camp of Midian was north of them in the valley near the hill of Moreh.ⁿ ²The LORD said to Gideon, "You have too many men. I cannot deliver Midian into their hands, or Israel would boast against me, 'My own strength'^o

^a 25 Or *Take a full-grown, mature bull from your father's herd* ^b 25 That is, a wooden symbol of the goddess Asherah; also in verses 26, 28 and 30 ^c 26 Or *build with layers of stone* and ^d 26 Or *full-grown*; also in verse 28

^e 32 Jerub-Baal probably means *let Baal contend*.

6:32 ^c Jdg 7:1;
8:29, 35;
1Sa 12:11
6:33 ^d ver 3
^e Jos 17:16
6:34 ^f Jdg 3:10;
1Ch 12:18;
2Ch 24:20
9Jdg 3:27
6:35 ^g Jdg 4:6
6:36 ^h ver 14
6:37 ⁱ Ex 4:3-7
^k Ge 24:14
6:39 ^l Ge 18:32
7:1 ^m Jdg 6:32
ⁿ Ge 12:6
7:2 ^o Dt 8:17;
2Co 4:7

has saved me.’³ Now announce to the army, ‘Anyone who trembles with fear may turn back and leave Mount Gilead.^p’” So twenty-two thousand men left, while ten thousand remained.

⁴But the LORD said to Gideon, “There are still too many^q men. Take them down to the water, and I will thin them out for you there. If I say, ‘This one shall go with you,’ he shall go; but if I say, ‘This one shall not go with you,’ he shall not go.”

⁵So Gideon took the men down to the water. There the LORD told him, “Separate those who lap the water with their tongues as a dog laps from those who kneel down to drink.”⁶Three hundred of them drank from cupped hands, lapping like dogs. All the rest got down on their knees to drink.

⁷The LORD said to Gideon, “With the three hundred men that lapped I will save you and give the Midianites into your hands. Let all the others go home.”^r ⁸So Gideon sent the rest of the Israelites home but kept the three hundred, who took over the provisions and trumpets of the others.

Now the camp of Midian lay below him in the valley. ⁹During that night the LORD said to Gideon, “Get up, go down against the camp, because I am going to give it into your hands.”^s ¹⁰If you are afraid to attack, go down to the camp with your servant Purah¹¹ and listen to what they are saying. Afterward, you will be encouraged to attack the camp.” So he and Purah his servant went down to the outposts of the camp. ¹²The Midianites, the Amalekites^t and all the other eastern peoples had settled in the valley, thick as locusts.^u Their camels^v could no more be counted than the sand on the seashore.^w

¹³Gideon arrived just as a man was telling a friend his dream. “I had a dream,” he was saying. “A round loaf of barley bread came tumbling into the Midianite camp. It struck the tent with such force that the tent overturned and collapsed.”

¹⁴His friend responded, “This can

7:3 ^pDt 20:8
7:4 ^q1Sa 14:6
7:7 ^r1Sa 14:6
7:9 ^sJos 2:24;
10:8; 11:6
7:12 ^tJdg 8:10
^uJdg 6:5
^vJer 49:29
^wJos 11:4

be nothing other than the sword of Gideon son of Joash, the Israelite. God has given the Midianites and the whole camp into his hands.”

¹⁵When Gideon heard the dream and its interpretation, he bowed down and worshiped.^x He returned to the camp of Israel and called out, “Get up! The LORD has given the Midianite camp into your hands.” ¹⁶Dividing the three hundred men^y into three companies,^z he placed trumpets and empty jars in the hands of all of them, with torches inside.

¹⁷“Watch me,” he told them. “Follow my lead. When I get to the edge of the camp, do exactly as I do.” ¹⁸When I and all who are with me blow our trumpets,^a then from all around the camp blow yours and shout, ‘For the LORD and for Gideon.’”

¹⁹Gideon and the hundred men with him reached the edge of the camp at the beginning of the middle watch, just after they had changed the guard. They blew their trumpets and broke the jars that were in their hands. ²⁰The three companies blew the trumpets and smashed the jars. Grasping the torches in their left hands and holding in their right hands the trumpets they were to blow, they shouted, “A sword^b for the LORD and for Gideon!” ²¹While each man held his position around the camp, all the Midianites ran, crying out as they fled.^c

²²When the three hundred trumpets sounded,^d the LORD caused the men throughout the camp to turn on each other^e with their swords. The army fled to Beth Shittah toward Zererah as far as the border of Abel Meholah^f near Tabbath. ²³Israelites from Naphtali, Asher and all Manasseh were called out,^g and they pursued the Midianites. ²⁴Gideon sent messengers throughout the hill country of Ephraim, saying, “Come down against the Midianites and seize the waters of the Jordan^h ahead of them as far as Beth Barah.”

So all the men of Ephraim were called out and they seized the waters of the Jordan as far as Beth Barah. ²⁵They also captured two of the

7:15 ^x1Sa 15:31
7:16 ^yGe 14:15
^z2Sa 18:2
7:18 ^aJdg 3:27
7:20 ^bver 14
7:21 ^c2Ki 7:7
7:22 ^dJos 6:20
^e1Sa 14:20;
2Ch 20:23
^f1Ki 4:12; 19:16
7:23 ^gJdg 6:35
7:24 ^hJdg 3:28

Midianite leaders, Oreb and Zeeb.ⁱ They killed Oreb at the rock of Oreb,^j and Zeeb at the winepress of Zeeb. They pursued the Midianites and brought the heads of Oreb and Zeeb to Gideon, who was by the Jordan.^k

Zebah and Zalmunna

8 Now the Ephraimites asked Gideon, “Why have you treated us like this? Why didn’t you call us when you went to fight Midian?”^l And they challenged him vigorously.^m

²But he answered them, “What have I accomplished compared to you? Aren’t the gleanings of Ephraim’s grapes better than the full grape harvest of Abiezer? ³God gave Oreb and Zeeb,ⁿ the Midianite leaders, into your hands. What was I able to do compared to you?” At this, their resentment against him subsided.

⁴Gideon and his three hundred men, exhausted yet keeping up the pursuit, came to the Jordan^o and crossed it. ⁵He said to the men of Sukkoth,^p “Give my troops some bread; they are worn out, and I am still pursuing Zebah and Zalmunna,^q the kings of Midian.”

⁶But the officials of Sukkoth said, “Do you already have the hands of Zebah and Zalmunna in your possession? Why should we give bread^r to your troops?”^s

⁷Then Gideon replied, “Just for that, when the LORD has given Zebah and Zalmunna^t into my hand, I will tear your flesh with desert thorns and briers.”

⁸From there he went up to Peniel^{au} and made the same request of them, but they answered as the men of Sukkoth had. ⁹So he said to the men of Peniel, “When I return in triumph, I will tear down this tower.”^v

¹⁰Now Zebah and Zalmunna were in Karkor with a force of about fifteen thousand men, all that were left of the armies of the eastern peoples; a hundred and twenty thousand swordsmen had fallen.^w ¹¹Gideon went up by the route of the nomads east of Nobah^x and Jogbehah^y and attacked the unsuspecting army. ¹²Zebah and Zalmunna, the two kings of

7:25 ⁱJdg 8:3;
Ps 83:11
j Isa 10:26
k Jdg 8:4
8:1 ^lJdg 12:1
m 2Sa 19:41
8:3 ⁿJdg 7:25;
Pr 15:1
8:4 ^oJdg 7:25
8:5 ^pGe 33:17
q Ps 83:11
8:6 ^r1Sa 25:11
s ver 15
8:7 ^tJdg 7:15
8:8 ^uGe 32:30;
1Ki 12:25
8:9 ^vver 17
8:10 ^wJdg 6:5;
7:12; Isa 9:4
8:11 ^xNu 32:42
y Nu 32:35

Midian, fled, but he pursued them and captured them, routing their entire army.

¹³Gideon son of Joash then returned from the battle by the Pass of Heres. ¹⁴He caught a young man of Sukkoth and questioned him, and the young man wrote down for him the names of the seventy-seven officials of Sukkoth, the elders of the town. ¹⁵Then Gideon came and said to the men of Sukkoth, “Here are Zebah and Zalmunna, about whom you taunted me by saying, ‘Do you already have the hands of Zebah and Zalmunna in your possession? Why should we give bread to your exhausted men?’” ¹⁶He took the elders of the town and taught the men of Sukkoth a lesson^a by punishing them with desert thorns and briers. ¹⁷He also pulled down the tower of Peniel and killed the men of the town.^b

¹⁸Then he asked Zebah and Zalmunna, “What kind of men did you kill at Tabor?”^c

“Men like you,” they answered, “each one with the bearing of a prince.”

¹⁹Gideon replied, “Those were my brothers, the sons of my own mother. As surely as the LORD lives, if you had spared their lives, I would not kill you.” ²⁰Turning to Jether, his oldest son, he said, “Kill them!” But Jether did not draw his sword, because he was only a boy and was afraid.

²¹Zebah and Zalmunna said, “Come, do it yourself. ‘As is the man, so is his strength.’” So Gideon stepped forward and killed them, and took the ornaments^d off their camels’ necks.

Gideon’s Ephod

²²The Israelites said to Gideon, “Rule over us—you, your son and your grandson—because you have saved us from the hand of Midian.”

²³But Gideon told them, “I will not rule over you, nor will my son rule over you. The LORD will rule^e over you.” ²⁴And he said, “I do have one request, that each of you give me an

8:15 ^zver 6
8:16 ^aver 7
8:17 ^bver 9
8:18
c Jos 19:22;
Jdg 4:6
8:21 ^dver 26;
Ps 83:11
8:23 ^eEx 16:8;
1Sa 8:7; 10:19;
12:12

^a 8 Hebrew *Penuel*, a variant of *Peniel*; also in verses 9 and 17

earring from your share of the plunder.” (It was the custom of the Ishmaelites^f to wear gold earrings.)

²⁵They answered, “We’ll be glad to give them.” So they spread out a garment, and each of them threw a ring from his plunder onto it. ²⁶The weight of the gold rings he asked for came to seventeen hundred shekels,^a not counting the ornaments, the pendants and the purple garments worn by the kings of Midian or the chains that were on their camels’ necks. ²⁷Gideon made the gold into an ephod,^g which he placed in Ophrah, his town. All Israel prostituted themselves by worshiping it there, and it became a snare^h to Gideon and his family.

Gideon’s Death

²⁸Thus Midian was subdued before the Israelites and did not raise its head again. During Gideon’s lifetime, the land had peaceⁱ forty years.

²⁹Jerub-Baal^j son of Joash went back home to live. ³⁰He had seventy sons^k of his own, for he had many wives. ³¹His concubine, who lived in Shechem, also bore him a son, whom he named Abimelek.^l ³²Gideon son of Joash died at a good old age^m and was buried in the tomb of his father Joash in Ophrah of the Abiezrites.

³³No sooner had Gideon died than the Israelites again prostituted themselves to the Baals.ⁿ They set up Baal-Berith^o as their god^p ³⁴and did not remember^q the LORD their God, who had rescued them from the hands of all their enemies on every side. ³⁵They also failed to show any loyalty to the family of Jerub-Baal (that is, Gideon) in spite of all the good things he had done for them.^r

Abimelek

9 Abimelek^s son of Jerub-Baal went to his mother’s brothers in Shechem and said to them and to all his mother’s clan, ²“Ask all the citizens of Shechem, ‘Which is better for you: to have all seventy of Jerub-Baal’s sons rule over you, or just one man?’ Remember, I am your flesh and blood.”^t

³When the brothers repeated all

8:24 ^f Ge 25:13
8:27 ^g Jdg 17:5;
18:14 ^h Dt 7:16;
Ps 106:39
8:28 ⁱ Jdg 5:31
8:29 ^j Jdg 7:1
8:30 ^k Jdg 9:2,
5, 18, 24
8:31 ^l Jdg 9:1
8:32 ^m Ge 25:8
8:33 ⁿ Jdg 2:11,
13, 19 ^o Jdg 9:4
^p Jdg 9:27, 46
8:34 ^q Jdg 3:7;
Dt 4:9; Ps 78:11,
42
8:35 ^r Jdg 9:16
9:1 ^s Jdg 8:31
9:2 ^t Ge 29:14;
Jdg 8:30

this to the citizens of Shechem, they were inclined to follow Abimelek, for they said, “He is related to us.” ⁴They gave him seventy shekels^b of silver from the temple of Baal-Berith,^u and Abimelek used it to hire reckless scoundrels,^v who became his followers. ⁵He went to his father’s home in Ophrah and on one stone murdered his seventy brothers,^w the sons of Jerub-Baal. But Jotham, the youngest son of Jerub-Baal, escaped by hiding.^x ⁶Then all the citizens of Shechem and Beth Millo gathered beside the great tree at the pillar in Shechem to crown Abimelek king.

⁷When Jotham was told about this, he climbed up on the top of Mount Gerizim^y and shouted to them, “Listen to me, citizens of Shechem, so that God may listen to you. ⁸One day the trees went out to anoint a king for themselves. They said to the olive tree, ‘Be our king.’

⁹“But the olive tree answered, ‘Should I give up my oil, by which both gods and humans are honored, to hold sway over the trees?’

¹⁰“Next, the trees said to the fig tree, ‘Come and be our king.’

¹¹“But the fig tree replied, ‘Should I give up my fruit, so good and sweet, to hold sway over the trees?’

¹²“Then the trees said to the vine, ‘Come and be our king.’

¹³“But the vine answered, ‘Should I give up my wine,^z which cheers both gods and humans, to hold sway over the trees?’

¹⁴“Finally all the trees said to the thornbush, ‘Come and be our king.’

¹⁵“The thornbush said to the trees, ‘If you really want to anoint me king over you, come and take refuge in my shade;^a but if not, then let fire come out^b of the thornbush and consume the cedars of Lebanon!’^c

¹⁶“Have you acted honorably and in good faith by making Abimelek king? Have you been fair to Jerub-Baal and his family? Have you treated him as he deserves? ¹⁷Remember that my father fought for you and risked his life

^a 26 That is, about 43 pounds or about 20 kilograms ^b 4 That is, about 1 3/4 pounds or about 800 grams

9:4 ^u Jdg 8:33
^v Jdg 11:3;
2Ch 13:7
9:5 ^w ver 2;
Jdg 8:30
^x 2Ki 11:2
9:7 ^y Dt 11:29;
27:12; Jn 4:20
9:13 ^z Ecc 2:3
9:15 ^a Isa 30:2
^b ver 20
^c Isa 2:13

to rescue you from the hand of Midian. ¹⁸But today you have revolted against my father's family. You have murdered his seventy sons^d on a single stone and have made Abimelek, the son of his female slave, king over the citizens of Shechem because he is related to you. ¹⁹So have you acted honorably and in good faith toward Jerub-Baal and his family today? If you have, may Abimelek be your joy, and may you be his, too! ²⁰But if you have not, let fire come out^e from Abimelek and consume you, the citizens of Shechem and Beth Millo, and let fire come out from you, the citizens of Shechem and Beth Millo, and consume Abimelek!"

²¹Then Jotham fled, escaping to Beer, and he lived there because he was afraid of his brother Abimelek.

²²After Abimelek had governed Israel three years, ²³God stirred up animosity^f between Abimelek and the citizens of Shechem so that they acted treacherously against Abimelek. ²⁴God did this in order that the crime against Jerub-Baal's seventy sons, the shedding^g of their blood, might be avenged^h on their brother Abimelek and on the citizens of Shechem, who had helped himⁱ murder his brothers. ²⁵In opposition to him these citizens of Shechem set men on the hilltops to ambush and rob everyone who passed by, and this was reported to Abimelek.

²⁶Now Gaal son of Ebed moved with his clan into Shechem, and its citizens put their confidence in him. ²⁷After they had gone out into the fields and gathered the grapes and trodden^j them, they held a festival in the temple of their god.^k While they were eating and drinking, they cursed Abimelek. ²⁸Then Gaal son of Ebed said, "Who^l is Abimelek, and why should we Shechemites be subject to him? Isn't he Jerub-Baal's son, and isn't Zebul his deputy? Serve the family of Hamor,^m Shechem's father! Why should we serve Abimelek? ²⁹If only this people were under my command!ⁿ Then I would get rid of him. I would say to Abimelek, 'Call out your whole army!'"^a

9:18 ^dver 5-6;
Jdg 8:30
9:20 ^ever 15
9:23 ^f1Sa 16:14,
23; 18:10;
1Ki 22:22;
Isa 19:14; 33:1
9:24
9:25 ^gNu 35:33;
1Ki 2:32
^hver 56-57
ⁱDt 27:25
9:27 ^lAm 9:13
^kJdg 8:33
9:28
^l1Sa 25:10;
1Ki 12:16
^mGe 34:2, 6
9:29 ⁿ2Sa 15:4

³⁰When Zebul the governor of the city heard what Gaal son of Ebed said, he was very angry. ³¹Under cover he sent messengers to Abimelek, saying, "Gaal son of Ebed and his clan have come to Shechem and are stirring up the city against you. ³²Now then, during the night you and your men should come and lie in wait^o in the fields. ³³In the morning at sunrise, advance against the city. When Gaal and his men come out against you, seize the opportunity to attack them."^p

³⁴So Abimelek and all his troops set out by night and took up concealed positions near Shechem in four companies. ³⁵Now Gaal son of Ebed had gone out and was standing at the entrance of the city gate just as Abimelek and his troops came out from their hiding place.^q

³⁶When Gaal saw them, he said to Zebul, "Look, people are coming down from the tops of the mountains!"

Zebul replied, "You mistake the shadows of the mountains for men."

³⁷But Gaal spoke up again: "Look, people are coming down from the central hill,^b and a company is coming from the direction of the diviners' tree."

³⁸Then Zebul said to him, "Where is your big talk now, you who said, 'Who is Abimelek that we should be subject to him?' Aren't these the men you ridiculed?^r Go out and fight them!"

³⁹So Gaal led out^c the citizens of Shechem and fought Abimelek. ⁴⁰Abimelek chased him all the way to the entrance of the gate, and many were killed as they fled. ⁴¹Then Abimelek stayed in Arumah, and Zebul drove Gaal and his clan out of Shechem.

⁴²The next day the people of Shechem went out to the fields, and this was reported to Abimelek. ⁴³So he took his men, divided them into

9:32 ^oJos 8:2
9:33 ^p1Sa 10:7
9:35 ^qPs 32:7;
Jer 49:10
9:38
^rver 28-29

^a 29 Septuagint; Hebrew *him*. "Then he said to Abimelek, 'Call out your whole army!'"

^b 37 The Hebrew for this phrase means the navel of the earth. ^c 39 Or Gaal went out in the sight of

three companies^s and set an ambush in the fields. When he saw the people coming out of the city, he rose to attack them. ⁴⁴Abimelek and the companies with him rushed forward to a position at the entrance of the city gate. Then two companies attacked those in the fields and struck them down. ⁴⁵All that day Abimelek pressed his attack against the city until he had captured it and killed its people. Then he destroyed the city^t and scattered salt^u over it.

⁴⁶On hearing this, the citizens in the tower of Shechem went into the stronghold of the temple^v of El-Berith. ⁴⁷When Abimelek heard that they had assembled there, ⁴⁸he and all his men went up Mount Zalmon.^w He took an ax and cut off some branches, which he lifted to his shoulders. He ordered the men with him, “Quick! Do what you have seen me do!” ⁴⁹So all the men cut branches and followed Abimelek. They piled them against the stronghold and set it on fire with the people still inside. So all the people in the tower of Shechem, about a thousand men and women, also died.

⁵⁰Next Abimelek went to Thebez^x and besieged it and captured it. ⁵¹Inside the city, however, was a strong tower, to which all the men and women—all the people of the city—had fled. They had locked themselves in and climbed up on the tower roof. ⁵²Abimelek went to the tower and attacked it. But as he approached the entrance to the tower to set it on fire, ⁵³a woman dropped an upper millstone on his head and cracked his skull.^y

⁵⁴Hurriedly he called to his armor-bearer, “Draw your sword and kill me,^z so that they can’t say, ‘A woman killed him.’” So his servant ran him through, and he died. ⁵⁵When the Israelites saw that Abimelek was dead, they went home.

⁵⁶Thus God repaid the wickedness that Abimelek had done to his father by murdering his seventy brothers. ⁵⁷God also made the people of Shechem pay for all their wickedness.^a The curse of Jotham son of Jerub-Baal came on them.

9:43 ^s Jdg 7:16
9:45 ^t ver 20;
2Ki 3:25
^u Dt 29:23
9:46 ^v Jdg 8:33
9:48
^w Ps 68:14
9:50 ^x 2Sa 11:21
9:53 ^y 2Sa 11:21
9:54 ^z 1Sa 31:4;
2Sa 1:9
9:57 ^a ver 20

Tola

10 After the time of Abimelek, a man of Issachar^b named Tola son of Puah,^c the son of Dodo, rose to save^d Israel. He lived in Shamir, in the hill country of Ephraim. ²He led^a Israel twenty-three years; then he died, and was buried in Shamir.

Jair

³He was followed by Jair of Gilead, who led Israel twenty-two years. ⁴He had thirty sons, who rode thirty donkeys. They controlled thirty towns in Gilead, which to this day are called Havvoth Jair.^{be} ⁵When Jair died, he was buried in Kamon.

Jephthah

⁶Again the Israelites did evil in the eyes of the LORD.^f They served the Baals and the Ashtoreths,^g and the gods of Aram, the gods of Sidon, the gods of Moab, the gods of the Ammonites and the gods of the Philistines.^h And because the Israelites forsook the LORDⁱ and no longer served him, ⁷he became angry^j with them. He sold them^k into the hands of the Philistines and the Ammonites, ⁸who that year shattered and crushed them. For eighteen years they oppressed all the Israelites on the east side of the Jordan in Gilead, the land of the Amorites. ⁹The Ammonites also crossed the Jordan to fight against Judah, Benjamin and Ephraim; Israel was in great distress. ¹⁰Then the Israelites cried out to the LORD, “We have sinned against you, forsaking our God and serving the Baals.”^l

¹¹The LORD replied, “When the Egyptians,^m the Amorites, the Ammonites,ⁿ the Philistines,^o ¹²the Sidonians, the Amalekites and the Maonites^c oppressed you^p and you cried to me for help, did I not save you from their hands? ¹³But you have forsaken me and served other gods, so I will no longer save you. ¹⁴Go and cry out to the gods you have chosen. Let them save you when you are in trouble!”^q

^a 2 Traditionally *judged*; also in verse 3

^b 4 Or *called the settlements of Jair*

^c 12 Hebrew; some Septuagint manuscripts *Midianites*

10:1 ^b Ge 30:18
^c Ge 46:13
^d Jdg 2:16; 6:14
10:4 ^e Nu 32:41
10:6 ^f Jdg 2:11
^g Jdg 2:13
^h Jdg 2:12
ⁱ Dt 32:15
10:7 ^j Dt 31:17
^k Dt 32:30;
Jdg 2:14;
1Sa 12:9
10:10
^l 1Sa 12:10
10:11
^m Ex 14:30
ⁿ Nu 21:21;
Jdg 3:13
^o Jdg 3:31
10:12
^p Ps 106:42
10:14 ^q Dt 32:37

¹⁵But the Israelites said to the LORD, “We have sinned. Do with us whatever you think best,¹ but please rescue us now.” ¹⁶Then they got rid of the foreign gods among them and served the LORD.⁵ And he could bear Israel’s misery^t no longer.^u

¹⁷When the Ammonites were called to arms and camped in Gilead, the Israelites assembled and camped at Mizpah.^v ¹⁸The leaders of the people of Gilead said to each other, “Whoever will take the lead in attacking the Ammonites will be head^w over all who live in Gilead.”

11 Jephthah^x the Gileadite was a mighty warrior.^y His father was Gilead; his mother was a prostitute. ²Gilead’s wife also bore him sons, and when they were grown up, they drove Jephthah away. “You are not going to get any inheritance in our family,” they said, “because you are the son of another woman.” ³So Jephthah fled from his brothers and settled in the land of Tob,^z where a gang of scoundrels^a gathered around him and followed him.

⁴Some time later, when the Ammonites^b were fighting against Israel, ⁵the elders of Gilead went to get Jephthah from the land of Tob. ⁶“Come,” they said, “be our commander, so we can fight the Ammonites.”

⁷Jephthah said to them, “Didn’t you hate me and drive me from my father’s house?^c Why do you come to me now, when you’re in trouble?”

⁸The elders of Gilead said to him, “Nevertheless, we are turning to you now; come with us to fight the Ammonites, and you will be head^d over all of us who live in Gilead.”

⁹Jephthah answered, “Suppose you take me back to fight the Ammonites and the LORD gives them to me — will I really be your head?”

¹⁰The elders of Gilead replied, “The LORD is our witness;^e we will certainly do as you say.” ¹¹So Jephthah went with the elders of Gilead, and the people made him head and commander over them. And he repeated all his words before the LORD in Mizpah.^f

¹²Then Jephthah sent messengers

10:15 ¹1Sa 3:18;
2Sa 15:26
10:16
⁵Jos 24:23;
Jer 18:8
^t1Sa 63:9
^uDt 32:36;
Ps 106:44-45
10:17
^vGe 31:49;
Jdg 11:29
10:18
^wJdg 11:8, 9
11:1 ^xHeb 11:32
^yJdg 6:12
11:3 ^z2Sa 10:6,
8 ^aJdg 9:4
11:4 ^bJdg 10:9
11:7 ^cGe 26:27
11:8 ^dJdg 10:18
11:10
^eGe 31:50;
Jer 42:5
11:11 ^fJos 11:3;
Jdg 10:17; 20:1;
1Sa 10:17

11:13
⁹Ge 32:22;
Nu 21:24
11:15 ^hDt 2:9
ⁱDt 2:19
11:16 ^jNu 14:25;
Dt 1:40
^kNu 20:1
11:17 ^lNu 20:14
^mNu 20:18, 21
ⁿJos 24:9
11:18 ^oNu 21:4
^pDt 2:8
^qNu 21:13
11:19 ^rNu 21:21-
22; Dt 2:26-27
11:20
^sNu 21:23;
Dt 2:32
11:22 ^tDt 2:36

to the Ammonite king with the question: “What do you have against me that you have attacked my country?”

¹³The king of the Ammonites answered Jephthah’s messengers, “When Israel came up out of Egypt, they took away my land from the Arnon to the Jabbok,⁹ all the way to the Jordan. Now give it back peaceably.”

¹⁴Jephthah sent back messengers to the Ammonite king, ¹⁵saying:

“This is what Jephthah says: Israel did not take the land of Moab^h or the land of the Ammonites.ⁱ ¹⁶But when they came up out of Egypt, Israel went through the wilderness to the Red Sea^j and on to Kadesh.^k ¹⁷Then Israel sent messengers^l to the king of Edom, saying, ‘Give us permission to go through your country,’^m but the king of Edom would not listen. They sent also to the king of Moab, and he refused.ⁿ So Israel stayed at Kadesh.

¹⁸Next they traveled through the wilderness, skirted the lands of Edom^o and Moab, passed along the eastern side^p of the country of Moab, and camped on the other side of the Arnon.^q They did not enter the territory of Moab, for the Arnon was its border.

¹⁹Then Israel sent messengers to Sihon king of the Amorites, who ruled in Heshbon, and said to him, ‘Let us pass through your country to our own place.’^r ²⁰Sihon, however, did not trust Israel^b to pass through his territory. He mustered all his troops and encamped at Jahaz and fought with Israel.^s

²¹Then the LORD, the God of Israel, gave Sihon and his whole army into Israel’s hands, and they defeated them. Israel took over all the land of the Amorites who lived in that country, ²²capturing all of it from the Arnon to the Jabbok and from the desert to the Jordan.^t

^a 16 Or the Sea of Reeds ^b 20 Or however, would not make an agreement for Israel

²³“Now since the LORD, the God of Israel, has driven the Amorites out before his people Israel, what right have you to take it over? ²⁴Will you not take what your god Chemosh^u gives you? Likewise, whatever the LORD our God has given us, we will possess. ²⁵Are you any better than Balak son of Zippor,^v king of Moab? Did he ever quarrel with Israel or fight with them?^w ²⁶For three hundred years Israel occupied^x Heshbon, Aroer, the surrounding settlements and all the towns along the Arnon. Why didn’t you retake them during that time? ²⁷I have not wronged you, but you are doing me wrong by waging war against me. Let the LORD, the Judge,^y decide^z the dispute this day between the Israelites and the Ammonites.”

²⁸The king of Ammon, however, paid no attention to the message Jephthah sent him.

²⁹Then the Spirit^a of the LORD came on Jephthah. He crossed Gilead and Manasseh, passed through Mizpah of Gilead, and from there he advanced against the Ammonites. ³⁰And Jephthah made a vow^b to the LORD: “If you give the Ammonites into my hands, ³¹whatever comes out of the door of my house to meet me when I return in triumph from the Ammonites will be the LORD’s, and I will sacrifice it as a burnt offering.”

³²Then Jephthah went over to fight the Ammonites, and the LORD gave them into his hands. ³³He devastated twenty towns from Aroer to the vicinity of Minnith,^c as far as Abel Keramim. Thus Israel subdued Ammon.

³⁴When Jephthah returned to his home in Mizpah, who should come out to meet him but his daughter, dancing to the sound of timbrels!^d She was an only child. Except for her he had neither son nor daughter. ³⁵When he saw her, he tore his clothes and cried, “Oh no, my daughter! You have brought me down and I am devastated. I have made a vow to the LORD that I cannot break.^e”

11:24

^u Nu 21:29;
Jos 3:10;
1Ki 11:7
11:25 ^v Nu 22:2
^w Jos 24:9
11:26
^x Nu 21:25
11:27 ^y Ge 18:25
^z Ge 16:5; 31:53;
1Sa 24:12, 15
11:29

^a Nu 11:25;
Jdg 3:10; 6:34;
14:6, 19; 15:14;
1Sa 11:6; 16:13;
Isa 11:2
11:30
^b Ge 28:20
11:33
^c Eze 27:17
11:34
^d Ex 15:20;
Jer 31:4
11:35 ^e Nu 30:2;
Ecc 5:2, 4, 5

³⁶“My father,” she replied, “you have given your word to the LORD. Do to me just as you promised,^f now that the LORD has avenged you of your enemies,^g the Ammonites. ³⁷But grant me this one request,” she said. “Give me two months to roam the hills and weep with my friends, because I will never marry.”

³⁸“You may go,” he said. And he let her go for two months. She and her friends went into the hills and wept because she would never marry. ³⁹After the two months, she returned to her father, and he did to her as he had vowed. And she was a virgin.

From this comes the Israelite tradition ⁴⁰that each year the young women of Israel go out for four days to commemorate the daughter of Jephthah the Gileadite.

Jephthah and Ephraim

12 The Ephraimite forces were called out, and they crossed over to Zaphon. They said to Jephthah, “Why did you go to fight the Ammonites without calling us to go with you?^h We’re going to burn down your house over your head.”

²Jephthah answered, “I and my people were engaged in a great struggle with the Ammonites, and although I called, you didn’t save me out of their hands. ³When I saw that you wouldn’t help, I took my life in my handsⁱ and crossed over to fight the Ammonites, and the LORD gave me the victory over them. Now why have you come up today to fight me?”

⁴Jephthah then called together the men of Gilead and fought against Ephraim. The Gileadites struck them down because the Ephraimites had said, “You Gileadites are renegades from Ephraim and Manasseh.” ⁵The Gileadites captured the fords of the Jordan^j leading to Ephraim, and whenever a survivor of Ephraim said, “Let me cross over,” the men of Gilead asked him, “Are you an Ephraimite?” If he replied, “No,” ⁶they said, “All right, say ‘Shibboleth.’” If he said, “Sibboleth,” because he could not pronounce the word correctly, they seized him and killed him at the

11:36 ^f Lk 1:38
^g 2Sa 18:19
12:1 ^h Jdg 8:1
12:3 ⁱ 1Sa 19:5;
28:21; Job 13:14
12:5 ^j Jos 22:11;
Jdg 3:28

fords of the Jordan. Forty-two thousand Ephraimites were killed at that time.

⁷Jephthah led^a Israel six years. Then Jephthah the Gileadite died and was buried in a town in Gilead.

Ibzan, Elon and Abdon

⁸After him, Ibzan of Bethlehem led Israel. ⁹He had thirty sons and thirty daughters. He gave his daughters away in marriage to those outside his clan, and for his sons he brought in thirty young women as wives from outside his clan. Ibzan led Israel seven years. ¹⁰Then Ibzan died and was buried in Bethlehem.

¹¹After him, Elon the Zebulunite led Israel ten years. ¹²Then Elon died and was buried in Aijalon in the land of Zebulun.

¹³After him, Abdon son of Hillel, from Pirathon, led Israel. ¹⁴He had forty sons and thirty grandsons,^k who rode on seventy donkeys.^l He led Israel eight years. ¹⁵Then Abdon son of Hillel died and was buried at Pirathon in Ephraim, in the hill country of the Amalekites.^m

The Birth of Samson

13 Again the Israelites did evil in the eyes of the LORD, so the LORD delivered them into the hands of the Philistinesⁿ for forty years.

²A certain man of Zorah,^o named Manoah, from the clan of the Danites, had a wife who was childless, unable to give birth. ³The angel of the LORD^p appeared to her^q and said, “You are barren and childless, but you are going to become pregnant and give birth to a son.”^r ⁴Now see to it that you drink no wine or other fermented drink and that you do not eat anything unclean.^s ⁵You will become pregnant and have a son whose head is never to be touched by a razor^t because the boy is to be a Nazirite,^u dedicated to God from the womb. He will take the lead^v in delivering Israel from the hands of the Philistines.”

⁶Then the woman went to her husband and told him, “A man of God^w came to me. He looked like an angel of God,^x very awesome. I didn’t ask

12:14
^kJdg 10:4
^lJdg 5:10
12:15
^mJdg 5:14
13:1 ⁿJdg 2:11;
1Sa 12:9
13:2 ^oJos 15:33;
19:41
13:3 ^pver 6,
8; Jdg 6:12
^qver 10 ^rLk 1:13
13:4 ^sver 14;
Nu 6:2-4;
Lk 1:15
13:5 ^tNu 6:5;
1Sa 1:11
^uNu 6:2,13
^v1Sa 7:13
13:6 ^wver 8;
1Sa 2:27; 9:6
^xver 17-18;
Mt 28:3

him where he came from, and he didn’t tell me his name. ⁷But he said to me, ‘You will become pregnant and have a son. Now then, drink no wine or other fermented drink and do not eat anything unclean, because the boy will be a Nazirite of God from the womb until the day of his death.’”

⁸Then Manoah prayed to the LORD: “Pardon your servant, Lord. I beg you to let the man of God you sent to us come again to teach us how to bring up the boy who is to be born.”

⁹God heard Manoah, and the angel of God came again to the woman while she was out in the field; but her husband Manoah was not with her. ¹⁰The woman hurried to tell her husband, “He’s here! The man who appeared to me the other day!”

¹¹Manoah got up and followed his wife. When he came to the man, he said, “Are you the man who talked to my wife?”

“I am,” he said.

¹²So Manoah asked him, “When your words are fulfilled, what is to be the rule that governs the boy’s life and work?”

¹³The angel of the LORD answered, “Your wife must do all that I have told her. ¹⁴She must not eat anything that comes from the grapevine, nor drink any wine or other fermented drink^y nor eat anything unclean.^z She must do everything I have commanded her.”

¹⁵Manoah said to the angel of the LORD, “We would like you to stay until we prepare a young goat^a for you.”

¹⁶The angel of the LORD replied, “Even though you detain me, I will not eat any of your food. But if you prepare a burnt offering,^b offer it to the LORD.” (Manoah did not realize that it was the angel of the LORD.)

¹⁷Then Manoah inquired of the angel of the LORD, “What is your name,^c so that we may honor you when your word comes true?”

¹⁸He replied, “Why do you ask my name?^d It is beyond understanding.^b”

¹⁹Then Manoah took a young goat, together with the grain offering, and

13:14 ^yNu 6:4
^zver 4
13:15 ^aver 3;
Jdg 6:19
13:16
^bJdg 6:20
13:17 ^cGe 32:29
13:18 ^d1Sa 9:6

^a 7 Traditionally *judged*; also in verses 8-14

^b 18 Or *is wonderful*

sacrificed it on a rock^e to the LORD. And the LORD did an amazing thing while Manoah and his wife watched: ²⁰As the flame^f blazed up from the altar toward heaven, the angel of the LORD ascended in the flame. Seeing this, Manoah and his wife fell with their faces to the ground. ²¹When the angel of the LORD did not show himself again to Manoah and his wife, Manoah realized^h that it was the angel of the LORD.

²²“We are doomedⁱ to die!” he said to his wife. “We have seen^j God!”

²³But his wife answered, “If the LORD had meant to kill us, he would not have accepted a burnt offering and grain offering from our hands, nor shown us all these things or now told us this.”^k

²⁴The woman gave birth to a boy and named him Samson.^l He grew^m and the LORD blessed him,ⁿ ²⁵and the Spirit of the LORD began to stir^o him while he was in Mahaneh Dan,^p between Zorah and Eshtaol.

Samson's Marriage

14 Samson went down to Timnah^q and saw there a young Philistine woman. ²When he returned, he said to his father and mother, “I have seen a Philistine woman in Timnah; now get her for me as my wife.”^r

³His father and mother replied, “Isn't there an acceptable woman among your relatives or among all our people?^s Must you go to the uncircumcised^t Philistines to get a wife?^u”

But Samson said to his father, “Get her for me. She's the right one for me.” ⁴(His parents did not know that this was from the LORD, who was seeking an occasion to confront the Philistines;^v for at that time they were ruling over Israel.)^w

⁵Samson went down to Timnah together with his father and mother. As they approached the vineyards of Timnah, suddenly a young lion came roaring toward him. ⁶The Spirit of the LORD came powerfully upon him^x so that he tore the lion apart with his bare hands as he might have torn a young goat. But he told nei-

ther his father nor his mother what he had done. ⁷Then he went down and talked with the woman, and he liked her.

⁸Some time later, when he went back to marry her, he turned aside to look at the lion's carcass, and in it he saw a swarm of bees and some honey. ⁹He scooped out the honey with his hands and ate as he went along. When he rejoined his parents, he gave them some, and they too ate it. But he did not tell them that he had taken the honey from the lion's carcass.

¹⁰Now his father went down to see the woman. And there Samson held a feast, as was customary for young men. ¹¹When the people saw him, they chose thirty men to be his companions.

¹²“Let me tell you a riddle,^y” Samson said to them. “If you can give me the answer within the seven days of the feast,^z I will give you thirty linen garments and thirty sets of clothes.^a ¹³If you can't tell me the answer, you must give me thirty linen garments and thirty sets of clothes.”

“Tell us your riddle,” they said. “Let's hear it.”

¹⁴He replied,

“Out of the eater, something to eat;
out of the strong, something sweet.”

For three days they could not give the answer.

¹⁵On the fourth^a day, they said to Samson's wife, “Coax^b your husband into explaining the riddle for us, or we will burn you and your father's household to death.^c Did you invite us here to steal our property?”

¹⁶Then Samson's wife threw herself on him, sobbing, “You hate me! You don't really love me.^d You've given my people a riddle, but you haven't told me the answer.”

“I haven't even explained it to my father or mother,” he replied, “so why should I explain it to you?” ¹⁷She cried the whole seven days^e of the

^a 15 Some Septuagint manuscripts and Syriac; Hebrew *seventh*

13:19
^e Jdg 6:20
13:20
^f Lev 9:24
^g 1Ch 21:16;
Eze 1:28;
Mt 17:6
13:21 ^h ver 16;
Jdg 6:22
13:22 ⁱ Dt 5:26
^j Ge 32:30;
Jdg 6:22
13:23 ^k Ps 25:14
13:24
^l Heb 11:32
^m 1Sa 3:19
ⁿ Lk 1:80
13:25
^o Jdg 3:10
^p Jdg 18:12
14:1 ^q Ge 38:12
14:2 ^r Ge 21:21;
34:4
14:3 ^s Ge 24:4
^t Dt 7:3
^u Ex 34:16
14:4 ^v Jos 11:20
^w Jdg 13:1
14:6 ^x Jdg 3:10;
13:25

14:12 ^y 1Ki 10:1;
Eze 17:2
^z Ge 29:27
^a Ge 45:22;
2Ki 5:5
14:15
^b Jdg 16:5;
Ecc 7:26
^c Jdg 15:6
14:16
^d Jdg 16:15
14:17 ^e Est 1:5

feast. So on the seventh day he finally told her, because she continued to press him. She in turn explained the riddle to her people.

¹⁸Before sunset on the seventh day the men of the town said to him,

“What is sweeter than honey?
What is stronger than a lion?”^f

Samson said to them,

“If you had not plowed with my
heifer,
you would not have solved my
riddle.”

¹⁹Then the Spirit of the LORD came powerfully upon him.⁹ He went down to Ashkelon, struck down thirty of their men, stripped them of everything and gave their clothes to those who had explained the riddle. Burning with anger,^h he returned to his father’s home. ²⁰And Samson’s wife was given to one of his companionsⁱ who had attended him at the feast.

Samson’s Vengeance on the Philistines

15 Later on, at the time of wheat harvest, Samson took a young goat^j and went to visit his wife. He said, “I’m going to my wife’s room.” But her father would not let him go in.

²“I was so sure you hated her,” he said, “that I gave her to your companion.^k Isn’t her younger sister more attractive? Take her instead.”

³Samson said to them, “This time I have a right to get even with the Philistines; I will really harm them.” ⁴So he went out and caught three hundred foxes and tied them tail to tail in pairs. He then fastened a torch to every pair of tails, ⁵lit the torches and let the foxes loose in the standing grain of the Philistines. He burned up the shocks and standing grain, together with the vineyards and olive groves.

⁶When the Philistines asked, “Who did this?” they were told, “Samson, the Timnite’s son-in-law, because his wife was given to his companion.”

So the Philistines went up and burned her and her father to death.^l

14:18 ^fver 14
14:19
9 Nu 11:25;
Jdg 3:10; 6:34;
11:29; 13:25;
15:14; 1Sa 11:6;
16:13; 1Ki 18:46;
2Ch 24:20;
Isa 11:2
^h 1Sa 11:6
14:20
ⁱ Jdg 15:2, 6;
Jn 3:29
15:1 ^j Ge 38:17
15:2
^k Jdg 14:20
15:6 ^l Jdg 14:15

⁷Samson said to them, “Since you’ve acted like this, I swear that I won’t stop until I get my revenge on you.” ⁸He attacked them viciously and slaughtered many of them. Then he went down and stayed in a cave in the rock of Etam.

⁹The Philistines went up and camped in Judah, spreading out near Lehi.^m ¹⁰The people of Judah asked, “Why have you come to fight us?”

“We have come to take Samson prisoner,” they answered, “to do to him as he did to us.”

¹¹Then three thousand men from Judah went down to the cave in the rock of Etam and said to Samson, “Don’t you realize that the Philistines are rulers over us?ⁿ What have you done to us?”

He answered, “I merely did to them what they did to me.”

¹²They said to him, “We’ve come to tie you up and hand you over to the Philistines.”

Samson said, “Swear to me that you won’t kill me yourselves.”

¹³“Agreed,” they answered. “We will only tie you up and hand you over to them. We will not kill you.” So they bound him with two new ropes and led him up from the rock. ¹⁴As he approached Lehi, the Philistines came toward him shouting. The Spirit of the LORD came powerfully upon him.^o The ropes on his arms became like charred flax, and the bindings dropped from his hands. ¹⁵Finding a fresh jawbone of a donkey, he grabbed it and struck down a thousand men.^p

¹⁶Then Samson said,

“With a donkey’s jawbone
I have made donkeys of them.^a
With a donkey’s jawbone
I have killed a thousand men.”

¹⁷When he finished speaking, he threw away the jawbone; and the place was called Ramath Lehi.^b

¹⁸Because he was very thirsty, he cried out to the LORD,^q “You have given your servant this great victory.

^a 16 Or *made a heap or two*; the Hebrew for donkey sounds like the Hebrew for heap.

^b 17 Ramath Lehi means jawbone hill.

15:9 ^m ver 14,
17, 19
15:11 ⁿ Jdg 13:1;
14:4;
Ps 106:40-42
15:14
^o Jdg 3:10;
14:19; 1Sa 11:6
15:15
^p Lev 26:8;
Jos 23:10;
Jdg 3:31
15:18
^q Jdg 16:28

Must I now die of thirst and fall into the hands of the uncircumcised?"¹⁹Then God opened up the hollow place in Lehi, and water came out of it. When Samson drank, his strength returned and he revived.^r So the spring was called En Hakkore,^a and it is still there in Lehi.

²⁰Samson led^b Israel for twenty years^s in the days of the Philistines.

Samson and Delilah

16 One day Samson went to Gaza, where he saw a prostitute. He went in to spend the night with her.²The people of Gaza were told, "Samson is here!" So they surrounded the place and lay in wait for him all night at the city gate.^t They made no move during the night, saying, "At dawn we'll kill him."

³But Samson lay there only until the middle of the night. Then he got up and took hold of the doors of the city gate, together with the two posts, and tore them loose, bar and all. He lifted them to his shoulders and carried them to the top of the hill that faces Hebron.^u

⁴Some time later, he fell in love with a woman in the Valley of Sorek whose name was Delilah.⁵The rulers of the Philistines^w went to her and said, "See if you can lure^x him into showing you the secret of his great strength and how we can overpower him so we may tie him up and subdue him. Each one of us will give you eleven hundred shekels^c of silver."^y

⁶So Delilah said to Samson, "Tell me the secret of your great strength and how you can be tied up and subdued."

⁷Samson answered her, "If anyone ties me with seven fresh bowstrings that have not been dried, I'll become as weak as any other man."

⁸Then the rulers of the Philistines brought her seven fresh bowstrings that had not been dried, and she tied him with them.⁹With men hidden in the room,^z she called to him, "Samson, the Philistines are upon you!" But he snapped the bowstrings as easily as a piece of string snaps when it comes close to a flame. So the se-

15:19

^r Ge 45:27;

Isa 40:29

15:20

^s Jdg 13:1; 16:31;

Heb 11:32

16:2

^t 1Sa 23:26;

Ps 118:10-12;

Ac 9:24

16:3 ^u Jos 10:36

16:4 ^v Ge 24:67

16:5 ^w Jos 13:3

^x Ex 10:7;

Jdg 14:15

^y ver 18

16:9 ^z ver 12

cret of his strength was not discovered.

¹⁰Then Delilah said to Samson, "You have made a fool of me;^a you lied to me. Come now, tell me how you can be tied."

¹¹He said, "If anyone ties me securely with new ropes^b that have never been used, I'll become as weak as any other man."

¹²So Delilah took new ropes and tied him with them. Then, with men hidden in the room, she called to him, "Samson, the Philistines are upon you!" But he snapped the ropes off his arms as if they were threads.

¹³Delilah then said to Samson, "All this time you have been making a fool of me and lying to me. Tell me how you can be tied."

He replied, "If you weave the seven braids of my head into the fabric on the loom and tighten it with the pin, I'll become as weak as any other man." So while he was sleeping, Delilah took the seven braids of his head, wove them into the fabric¹⁴ and^d tightened it with the pin.

Again she called to him, "Samson, the Philistines are upon you!"^c He awoke from his sleep and pulled up the pin and the loom, with the fabric.

¹⁵Then she said to him, "How can you say, 'I love you,'^d when you won't confide in me? This is the third time^e you have made a fool of me and haven't told me the secret of your great strength."^f ¹⁶With such nagging she prodded him day after day until he was sick to death of it.

¹⁷So he told her everything.⁹ "No razor has ever been used on my head," he said, "because I have been a Nazirite^h dedicated to God from my mother's womb. If my head were shaved, my strength would leave me, and I would become as weak as any other man."

¹⁸When Delilah saw that he had told her everything, she sent word to

16:10 ^a ver 13

16:11 ^b Jdg 15:13

16:14 ^c ver 9,

20

16:15

^d Jdg 14:16

^e Nu 24:10

^f ver 5

16:17 ⁹ Mic 7:5

^h Nu 6:2, 5;

Jdg 13:5

^a 19 En Hakkore means caller's spring.

^b 20 Traditionally judged ^c 5 That is, about 28 pounds or about 13 kilograms ^d 13,14 Some Septuagint manuscripts; Hebrew replied, "I can if you weave the seven braids of my head into the fabric on the loom." ¹⁴ So she

the rulers of the Philistinesⁱ, “Come back once more; he has told me everything.” So the rulers of the Philistines returned with the silver in their hands. ¹⁹After putting him to sleep on her lap, she called for someone to shave off the seven braids of his hair, and so began to subdue him.^a And his strength left him.^j

²⁰Then she called, “Samson, the Philistines are upon you!”

He awoke from his sleep and thought, “I’ll go out as before and shake myself free.” But he did not know that the LORD had left him.^k

²¹Then the Philistines^l seized him, gouged out his eyes^m and took him down to Gaza. Binding him with bronze shackles, they set him to grinding grainⁿ in the prison. ²²But the hair on his head began to grow again after it had been shaved.

The Death of Samson

²³Now the rulers of the Philistines assembled to offer a great sacrifice to Dagon^o their god and to celebrate, saying, “Our god has delivered Samson, our enemy, into our hands.”

²⁴When the people saw him, they praised their god,^p saying,

“Our god has delivered our enemy into our hands,^q
the one who laid waste our land
and multiplied our slain.”

²⁵While they were in high spirits,^r they shouted, “Bring out Samson to entertain us.” So they called Samson out of the prison, and he performed for them.

When they stood him among the pillars, ²⁶Samson said to the servant who held his hand, “Put me where I can feel the pillars that support the temple, so that I may lean against them.” ²⁷Now the temple was crowded with men and women; all the rulers of the Philistines were there, and on the roof^s were about three thousand men and women watching Samson perform. ²⁸Then Samson prayed to the LORD,^t “Sovereign LORD, remember me. Please, God, strengthen me just once more, and let me with one blow get revenge^u on the Philis-

16:18 ⁱ Jos 13:3;
1Sa 5:8
16:19
^j Pr 7:26-27
16:20
^k Nu 14:42;
Jos 7:12;
1Sa 16:14; 18:12;
28:15
16:21 ^l Jer 47:1
^m Nu 16:14
ⁿ Job 31:10;
Isa 47:2
16:23 ^o 1Sa 5:2;
1Ch 10:10
16:24 ^p Da 5:4
^q 1Sa 31:9;
1Ch 10:9
16:25
^r Jdg 9:27;
Ru 3:7; Est 1:10
16:27 ^s Dt 22:8;
Jos 2:8
16:28
^t Jdg 15:18
^u Jer 15:15

tines for my two eyes.” ²⁹Then Samson reached toward the two central pillars on which the temple stood. Bracing himself against them, his right hand on the one and his left hand on the other, ³⁰Samson said, “Let me die with the Philistines!” Then he pushed with all his might, and down came the temple on the rulers and all the people in it. Thus he killed many more when he died than while he lived.

³¹Then his brothers and his father’s whole family went down to get him. They brought him back and buried him between Zorah and Eshtaol in the tomb of Manoah^v his father. He had led^{bw} Israel twenty years.^x

Micah’s Idols

17 Now a man named Micah^y from the hill country of Ephraim ²said to his mother, “The eleven hundred shekels^c of silver that were taken from you and about which I heard you utter a curse—I have that silver with me; I took it.”

Then his mother said, “The LORD bless you,^z my son!”

³When he returned the eleven hundred shekels of silver to his mother, she said, “I solemnly consecrate my silver to the LORD for my son to make an image overlaid with silver.^a I will give it back to you.”

⁴So after he returned the silver to his mother, she took two hundred shekels^d of silver and gave them to a silversmith, who used them to make the idol.^b And it was put in Micah’s house.

⁵Now this man Micah had a shrine,^c and he made an ephod^d and some household gods^e and installed^f one of his sons as his priest.^g ⁶In those days Israel had no king;^h everyone did as they saw fit.ⁱ

⁷A young Levite from Bethlehem in Judah,^j who had been living with-in the clan of Judah, ⁸left that town in search of some other place to stay.

^a 19 Hebrew; some Septuagint manuscripts and he began to weaken ^b 31 Traditionally judged

^c 2 That is, about 28 pounds or about

13 kilograms ^d 4 That is, about 5 pounds or about 2.3 kilograms

16:31 ^y Jdg 13:2
^w Ru 1:1;
1Sa 4:18
^x Jdg 15:20
17:1 ^y Jdg 18:2;
13
17:2 ^z Ru 2:20;
1Sa 15:13;
2Sa 2:5
17:3 ^a Ex 20:4;
23; 34:17;
Lev 19:4
17:4 ^b Ex 32:4;
Isa 17:8
17:5 ^c Isa 44:13;
Eze 8:10
^d Jdg 8:27
^e Ge 31:19;
Jdg 18:14
^f Nu 16:10
^g Ex 29:9;
Jdg 18:24
17:6 ^h Jdg 18:1;
19:1; 21:25
ⁱ Dt 12:8
17:7 ^j Jdg 19:1;
Ru 1:1-2;
Mic 5:2; Mt 2:1

On his way^a he came to Micah's house in the hill country of Ephraim.

⁹Micah asked him, "Where are you from?"

"I'm a Levite from Bethlehem in Judah," he said, "and I'm looking for a place to stay."

¹⁰Then Micah said to him, "Live with me and be my father and priest,^k and I'll give you ten shekels^b of silver a year, your clothes and your food."

¹¹So the Levite agreed to live with him, and the young man became like one of his sons to him. ¹²Then Micah installed^l the Levite, and the young man became his priest and lived in his house. ¹³And Micah said, "Now I know that the LORD will be good to me, since this Levite has become my priest."

The Danites Settle in Laish

18 In those days Israel had no king.^m

And in those days the tribe of the Danites was seeking a place of their own where they might settle, because they had not yet come into an inheritance among the tribes of Israel.ⁿ ²So the Danites^o sent five of their leading men from Zorah and Eshtaol to spy out the land and explore it. These men represented all the Danites. They told them, "Go, explore the land."^p

So they entered the hill country of Ephraim and came to the house of Micah,^q where they spent the night. ³When they were near Micah's house, they recognized the voice of the young Levite; so they turned in there and asked him, "Who brought you here? What are you doing in this place? Why are you here?"

⁴He told them what Micah had done for him, and said, "He has hired me and I am his priest."

⁵Then they said to him, "Please inquire of God^s to learn whether our journey will be successful."

⁶The priest answered them, "Go in peace^t. Your journey has the LORD's approval."

⁷So the five men left and came to Laish,^u where they saw that the people were living in safety, like the Sido-

17:10
^k Jdg 18:19
 17:12 ^l Nu 16:10
 18:1 ^m Jdg 17:6;
 19:1 ⁿ Jos 19:47
 18:2 ^o Jdg 13:25
 P Jos 2:1
^q Jdg 17:1
 18:4 ^r Jdg 17:12
 18:5 ^s 1Ki 22:5
 18:6 ^t 1Ki 22:6
 18:7 ^u Jos 19:47

nians, at peace and secure. And since their land lacked nothing, they were prosperous.^c Also, they lived a long way from the Sidonians^v and had no relationship with anyone else.^d

⁸When they returned to Zorah and Eshtaol, their fellow Danites asked them, "How did you find things?"

⁹They answered, "Come on, let's attack them! We have seen the land, and it is very good. Aren't you going to do something? Don't hesitate to go there and take it over."^w ¹⁰When you get there, you will find an unsuspecting people and a spacious land that God has put into your hands, a land that lacks nothing^x whatever.^y

¹¹Then six hundred men^z of the Danites,^a armed for battle, set out from Zorah and Eshtaol. ¹²On their way they set up camp near Kiriath Jearim in Judah. This is why the place west of Kiriath Jearim is called Mahaneh Dan^{eb} to this day. ¹³From there they went on to the hill country of Ephraim and came to Micah's house.

¹⁴Then the five men who had spied out the land of Laish said to their fellow Danites, "Do you know that one of these houses has an ephod, some household gods and an image overlaid with silver?^c Now you know what to do." ¹⁵So they turned in there and went to the house of the young Levite at Micah's place and greeted him. ¹⁶The six hundred Danites,^d armed for battle, stood at the entrance of the gate. ¹⁷The five men who had spied out the land went inside and took the idol, the ephod and the household gods^e while the priest and the six hundred armed men stood at the entrance of the gate.

¹⁸When the five men went into Micah's house and took^f the idol, the ephod and the household gods, the priest said to them, "What are you doing?"

¹⁹They answered him, "Be quiet!^g Don't say a word. Come with us, and

^a 8 Or *To carry on his profession*

^b 10 That is, about 4 ounces or about 115 grams

^c 7 The meaning of the Hebrew for this clause is uncertain. ^d 7 Hebrew; some Septuagint manuscripts with the Arameans

^e 12 Mahaneh Dan means *Dan's camp*.

^v ver 28
 18:9
^w Nu 13:30;
 1Ki 22:3
 18:10 ^x ver 7,
 27; Dt 8:9
^y 1Ch 4:40
 18:11 ^z ver 16, 17
^a Jdg 13:2
 18:12
^b Jdg 13:25
 18:14
^c Ge 31:19;
 Jdg 17:5
 18:16 ^d ver 11
 18:17
^e Ge 31:19;
 Mic 5:13
 18:18 ^f Isa 46:2;
 Jer 43:11;
 Hos 10:5
 18:19
 9 Job 21:5;
 29:9; 40:4;
 Mic 7:16

be our father and priest.^h Isn't it better that you serve a tribe and clan in Israel as priest rather than just one man's household?" ²⁰The priest was very pleased. He took the ephod, the household gods and the idol and went along with the people. ²¹Putting their little children, their livestock and their possessions in front of them, they turned away and left.

²²When they had gone some distance from Micah's house, the men who lived near Micah were called together and overtook the Danites. ²³As they shouted after them, the Danites turned and said to Micah, "What's the matter with you that you called out your men to fight?"

²⁴He replied, "You took the gods I made, and my priest, and went away. What else do I have? How can you ask, 'What's the matter with you?'"

²⁵The Danites answered, "Don't argue with us, or some of the men may get angry and attack you, and you and your family will lose your lives." ²⁶So the Danites went their way, and Micah, seeing that they were too strong for him,ⁱ turned around and went back home.

²⁷Then they took what Micah had made, and his priest, and went on to Laish, against a people at peace and secure.^j They attacked them with the sword and burned down their city.^k ²⁸There was no one to rescue them because they lived a long way from Sidon^l and had no relationship with anyone else. The city was in a valley near Beth Rehob.^m

The Danites rebuilt the city and settled there. ²⁹They named it Danⁿ after their ancestor Dan, who was born to Israel — though the city used to be called Laish.^o ³⁰There the Danites set up for themselves the idol, and Jonathan son of Gershom,^p the son of Moses,^q and his sons were priests for the tribe of Dan until the time of the captivity of the land. ³¹They continued to use the idol Micah had made, all the time the house of God^q was in Shiloh.^r

A Levite and His Concubine

19 In those days Israel had no king.

18:19
^hJdg 17:10
 18:26 ⁱPs 18:17;
 35:10
 18:27 ^jver 7,
¹⁰k Ge 49:17;
 Jos 19:47
 18:28 ^lver 7
^mNu 13:21;
 2Sa 10:6
 18:29
ⁿGe 14:14
^oJos 19:47;
¹Ki 15:20
 18:30
^pEx 2:22;
 Jdg 17:3, 5
 18:31
^qJdg 19:18
^rJos 18:1;
 Jer 7:14

Now a Levite who lived in a remote area in the hill country of Ephraim^s took a concubine from Bethlehem in Judah.^t ²But she was unfaithful to him. She left him and went back to her parents' home in Bethlehem, Judah. After she had been there four months, ³her husband went to her to persuade her to return. He had with him his servant and two donkeys. She took him into her parents' home, and when her father saw him, he gladly welcomed him. ⁴His father-in-law, the woman's father, prevailed on him to stay; so he remained with him three days, eating and drinking,^u and sleeping there.

⁵On the fourth day they got up early and he prepared to leave, but the woman's father said to his son-in-law, "Refresh yourself^v with something to eat; then you can go." ⁶So the two of them sat down to eat and drink together. Afterward the woman's father said, "Please stay tonight and enjoy yourself.^w" ⁷And when the man got up to go, his father-in-law persuaded him, so he stayed there that night. ⁸On the morning of the fifth day, when he rose to go, the woman's father said, "Refresh yourself. Wait till afternoon!" So the two of them ate together.

⁹Then when the man, with his concubine and his servant, got up to leave, his father-in-law, the woman's father, said, "Now look, it's almost evening. Spend the night here; the day is nearly over. Stay and enjoy yourself. Early tomorrow morning you can get up and be on your way home." ¹⁰But, unwilling to stay another night, the man left and went toward Jebus^x (that is, Jerusalem), with his two saddled donkeys and his concubine.

¹¹When they were near Jebus and the day was almost gone, the servant said to his master, "Come, let's stop at this city of the Jebusites^y and spend the night."

¹²His master replied, "No. We won't

^s 30 Many Hebrew manuscripts, some Septuagint manuscripts and Vulgate; many other Hebrew manuscripts and some other Septuagint manuscripts *Manasseh*

19:1 ⁵Jdg 18:1
^tRu 1:1
 19:4 ^uEx 32:6
 19:5 ^vver 8;
 Ge 18:5
 19:6 ^wver 9,
 22; Jdg 16:25
 19:10
^xGe 10:16;
 Jos 15:8;
 1Ch 11:4-5
 19:11 ^yJos 3:10

go into any city whose people are not Israelites. We will go on to Gibeah.”¹³ He added, “Come, let’s try to reach Gibeah or Ramah^z and spend the night in one of those places.”¹⁴ So they went on, and the sun set as they neared Gibeah in Benjamin.^a ¹⁵ There they stopped to spend the night. They went and sat in the city square,^b but no one took them in for the night.

¹⁶ That evening^c an old man from the hill country of Ephraim,^d who was living in Gibeah (the inhabitants of the place were Benjamites), came in from his work in the fields. ¹⁷ When he looked and saw the traveler in the city square, the old man asked, “Where are you going? Where did you come from?”^e

¹⁸ He answered, “We are on our way from Bethlehem in Judah to a remote area in the hill country of Ephraim where I live. I have been to Bethlehem in Judah and now I am going to the house of the LORD.^{af} No one has taken me in for the night. ¹⁹ We have both straw and fodder^g for our donkeys and bread and wine^h for ourselves your servants — me, the woman and the young man with us. We don’t need anything.”

²⁰ “You are welcome at my house,” the old man said. “Let me supply whatever you need. Only don’t spend the night in the square.” ²¹ So he took him into his house and fed his donkeys. After they had washed their feet, they had something to eat and drink.ⁱ

²² While they were enjoying themselves,^j some of the wicked men^k of the city surrounded the house. Pounding on the door, they shouted to the old man who owned the house, “Bring out the man who came to your house so we can have sex with him.^l”

²³ The owner of the house went outside^m and said to them, “No, my friends, don’t be so vile. Since this man is my guest, don’t do this outrageous thing.ⁿ ²⁴ Look, here is my virgin daughter,^o and his concubine. I will bring them out to you now, and you can use them and do to them whatever you wish. But as for this

19:13
^z Jos 18:25
 19:14
^a 1Sa 10:26;
 Isa 10:29
 19:15 ^b Ge 19:2
 19:16
^c Ps 104:23
^d ver 1
 19:17 ^e Ge 29:4
 19:18
^f Jdg 18:31
 19:19
^g Ge 24:25
^h Ge 14:18
 19:21
ⁱ Ge 24:32-33;
 Lk 7:44
 19:22
^j Jdg 16:25
^k Dt 13:13
^l Ge 19:4-5;
 Jdg 20:5;
 Ro 1:26-27
 19:23 ^m Ge 19:6
ⁿ Ge 34:7;
 Lev 19:29;
 Dt 22:21;
 Jdg 20:6;
 2Sa 13:12;
 Ro 1:27
 19:24
^o Ge 19:8;
 Dt 21:14

man, don’t do such an outrageous thing.”

²⁵ But the men would not listen to him. So the man took his concubine and sent her outside to them, and they raped her and abused her^p throughout the night, and at dawn they let her go. ²⁶ At daybreak the woman went back to the house where her master was staying, fell down at the door and lay there until daylight.

²⁷ When her master got up in the morning and opened the door of the house and stepped out to continue on his way, there lay his concubine, fallen in the doorway of the house, with her hands on the threshold. ²⁸ He said to her, “Get up; let’s go.” But there was no answer. Then the man put her on his donkey and set out for home.

²⁹ When he reached home, he took a knife^q and cut up his concubine, limb by limb, into twelve parts and sent them into all the areas of Israel.^r

³⁰ Everyone who saw it was saying to one another, “Such a thing has never been seen or done, not since the day the Israelites came up out of Egypt.^s Just imagine! We must do something! So speak up!”

The Israelites Punish the Benjamites

20 Then all Israel^u from Dan to Beersheba^v and from the land of Gilead came together as one^w and assembled^x before the LORD in Mizpah. ² The leaders of all the people of the tribes of Israel took their places in the assembly of God’s people, four hundred thousand men^y armed with swords. ³ (The Benjamites heard that the Israelites had gone up to Mizpah.) Then the Israelites said, “Tell us how this awful thing happened.”

⁴ So the Levite, the husband of the murdered woman, said, “I and my concubine came to Gibeah^z in Benjamin to spend the night.^a ⁵ During the night the men of Gibeah came after me and surrounded the house, intending to kill me.^b They raped my concubine, and she died.^c ⁶ I took

19:25 ^p 1Sa 31:4
 19:29 ^q Ge 22:6
^r Jdg 20:6;
 1Sa 11:7
 19:30 ^s Hos 9:9
^t Jdg 20:7;
 Pr 13:10
 20:1 ^u Jdg 21:5
^v 1Sa 3:20;
 2Sa 3:10;
 1Ki 4:25
^w 1Sa 11:7
^x 1Sa 7:5
 20:2 ^y Jdg 8:10
 20:4 ^z Jos 15:57
^a Jdg 19:15
 20:5
^b Jdg 19:22
^c Jdg 19:25-26

^q 18 Hebrew, Vulgate, Syriac and Targum; Septuagint *going home*

my concubine, cut her into pieces and sent one piece to each region of Israel's inheritance,^d because they committed this lewd and outrageous act^e in Israel. ⁷Now, all you Israelites, speak up and tell me what you have decided to do.^f"

⁸All the men rose up together as one, saying, "None of us will go home. No, not one of us will return to his house. ⁹But now this is what we'll do to Gibeah: We'll go up against it in the order decided by casting lots.^g ¹⁰We'll take ten men out of every hundred from all the tribes of Israel, and a hundred from a thousand, and a thousand from ten thousand, to get provisions for the army. Then, when the army arrives at Gibeah^h in Benjamin, it can give them what they deserve for this outrageous act done in Israel." ¹¹So all the Israelites got together and united as one against the city.^h

¹²The tribes of Israel sent messengers throughout the tribe of Benjamin, saying, "What about this awful crime that was committed among you? ¹³Now turn those wicked menⁱ of Gibeah over to us so that we may put them to death and purge the evil from Israel."

But the Benjamites would not listen to their fellow Israelites. ¹⁴From their towns they came together at Gibeah to fight against the Israelites. ¹⁵At once the Benjamites mobilized twenty-six thousand swordsmen from their towns, in addition to seven hundred able young men from those living in Gibeah. ¹⁶Among all these soldiers there were seven hundred select troops who were left-handed,^k each of whom could sling a stone at a hair and not miss.

¹⁷Israel, apart from Benjamin, mustered four hundred thousand swordsmen, all of them fit for battle.

¹⁸The Israelites went up to Bethel^b and inquired of God.^l They said, "Who of us is to go up first to fight^m against the Benjamites?"

The LORD replied, "Judah shall go first."

¹⁹The next morning the Israelites got up and pitched camp near Gibe-

20:6
^dJdg 19:29
^eJos 7:15;
Jdg 19:23
20:7
^fJdg 19:30
20:9 ^gLev 16:8
20:11 ^hver 1
20:13 ⁱDt 13:13;
Jdg 19:22
^jDt 17:12
20:16
^kJdg 3:15;
1Ch 12:2
20:18 ^lver 26-
27; Nu 27:21
^mver 23, 28

ah. ²⁰The Israelites went out to fight the Benjamites and took up battle positions against them at Gibeah. ²¹The Benjamites came out of Gibeah and cut down twenty-two thousand Israelitesⁿ on the battlefield that day. ²²But the Israelites encouraged one another and again took up their positions where they had stationed themselves the first day. ²³The Israelites went up and wept before the LORD until evening,^o and they inquired of the LORD. They said, "Shall we go up again to fight^p against the Benjamites, our fellow Israelites?"

The LORD answered, "Go up against them."

²⁴Then the Israelites drew near to Benjamin the second day. ²⁵This time, when the Benjamites came out from Gibeah to oppose them, they cut down another eighteen thousand Israelites,^q all of them armed with swords.

²⁶Then all the Israelites, the whole army, went up to Bethel, and there they sat weeping before the LORD.^r They fasted that day until evening and presented burnt offerings and fellowship offerings to the LORD.^s ²⁷And the Israelites inquired of the LORD. (In those days the ark of the covenant of God^t was there, ²⁸with Phinehas son of Eleazar,^u the son of Aaron, ministering before it.)^v They asked, "Shall we go up again to fight against the Benjamites, our fellow Israelites, or not?"

The LORD responded, "Go, for tomorrow I will give them into your hands."^w

²⁹Then Israel set an ambush^x around Gibeah. ³⁰They went up against the Benjamites on the third day and took up positions against Gibeah as they had done before. ³¹The Benjamites came out to meet them and were drawn away^y from the city. They began to inflict casualties on the Israelites as before, so that about thirty men fell in the open field and on the roads—the one leading to Bethel and the other to Gibeah.

^a 10 One Hebrew manuscript; most Hebrew manuscripts *Geba*, a variant of *Gibeah*

^b 18 Or to the house of God; also in verse 26

20:21 ⁿver 25
20:23 ^oJos 7:6
^pver 18
20:25 ^qver 21
20:26 ^rver 23
^sJdg 21:4
20:27 ^tJos 18:1
20:28
^uJos 24:33
^vDt 18:5
^wJdg 7:9
20:29
^xJos 8:2, 4
20:31
^yJos 8:16

³²While the Benjamites were saying, “We are defeating them as before,”² the Israelites were saying, “Let’s retreat and draw them away from the city to the roads.”

³³All the men of Israel moved from their places and took up positions at Baal Tamar, and the Israelite ambush charged out of its place^a on the west^a of Gibeah.^b ³⁴Then ten thousand of Israel’s able young men made a frontal attack on Gibeah. The fighting was so heavy that the Benjamites did not realize^b how near disaster was.^c ³⁵The LORD defeated Benjamin^d before Israel, and on that day the Israelites struck down 25,100 Benjamites, all armed with swords. ³⁶Then the Benjamites saw that they were beaten.

Now the men of Israel had given way^e before Benjamin, because they relied on the ambush they had set near Gibeah. ³⁷Those who had been in ambush made a sudden dash into Gibeah, spread out and put the whole city to the sword.^f ³⁸The Israelites had arranged with the ambush that they should send up a great cloud of smoke^g from the city, ³⁹and then the Israelites would counterattack.

The Benjamites had begun to inflict casualties on the Israelites (about thirty), and they said, “We are defeating them as in the first battle.”^h ⁴⁰But when the column of smoke began to rise from the city, the Benjamites turned and saw the whole city going up in smoke.ⁱ ⁴¹Then the Israelites counterattacked, and the Benjamites were terrified, because they realized that disaster had come on them. ⁴²So they fled before the Israelites in the direction of the wilderness, but they could not escape the battle. And the Israelites who came out of the towns cut them down there. ⁴³They surrounded the Benjamites, chased them and easily^c overran them in the vicinity of Gibeah on the east. ⁴⁴Eighteen thousand Benjamites fell, all of them valiant fighters.^j ⁴⁵As they turned and fled toward the wilderness to the rock of Rimmon,^k the Israelites cut down five thousand men along the roads.

20:32 ²ver 39
20:33
^aJos 8:19
20:34
^bJos 8:14
^cIsa 47:11
20:35
^dIsa 9:21
20:36
^eJos 8:15
20:37
^fJos 8:19
20:38
^gJos 8:20
20:39 ^hver 32
20:40
ⁱJos 8:20
20:44 ^jPs 76:5
20:45
^kJos 15:32;
Jdg 21:13

They kept pressing after the Benjamites as far as Gidom and struck down two thousand more.

⁴⁶On that day twenty-five thousand Benjamite swordsmen fell, all of them valiant fighters. ⁴⁷But six hundred of them turned and fled into the wilderness to the rock of Rimmon, where they stayed four months. ⁴⁸The men of Israel went back to Benjamin and put all the towns to the sword, including the animals and everything else they found. All the towns they came across they set on fire.^l

Wives for the Benjamites

21 The men of Israel had taken an oath^m at Mizpah:ⁿ “Not one of us will give^o his daughter in marriage to a Benjamite.”

²The people went to Bethel,^d where they sat before God until evening, raising their voices and weeping bitterly. ³“LORD, God of Israel,” they cried, “why has this happened to Israel? Why should one tribe be missing from Israel today?”

⁴Early the next day the people built an altar and presented burnt offerings and fellowship offerings.^p

⁵Then the Israelites asked, “Who from all the tribes of Israel^q has failed to assemble before the LORD?” For they had taken a solemn oath that anyone who failed to assemble before the LORD at Mizpah was to be put to death.

⁶Now the Israelites grieved for the tribe of Benjamin, their fellow Israelites. “Today one tribe is cut off from Israel,” they said. ⁷“How can we provide wives for those who are left, since we have taken an oath^r by the LORD not to give them any of our daughters in marriage?” ⁸Then they asked, “Which one of the tribes of Israel failed to assemble before the LORD at Mizpah?” They discovered that no one from Jabesh Gilead^s had come to the camp for the assembly.

^a ³³ Some Septuagint manuscripts and Vulgate; the meaning of the Hebrew for this word is uncertain. ^b ³³ Hebrew *Geba*, a variant of *Gibeah*. ^c ⁴³ The meaning of the Hebrew for this word is uncertain.

^d ² Or *to the house of God*

20:48
^lJdg 21:23
21:1 ^mJos 9:18
ⁿJdg 20:1
^over 7,18
21:4
^pJdg 20:26;
2Sa 24:25
21:5 ^qJdg 5:23;
20:1
21:7 ^rver 1
21:8 ^sIsa 11:1;
31:11

⁹For when they counted the people, they found that none of the people of Jabesh Gilead were there.

¹⁰So the assembly sent twelve thousand fighting men with instructions to go to Jabesh Gilead and put to the sword those living there, including the women and children. ¹¹“This is what you are to do,” they said. “Kill every male and every woman who is not a virgin.^t” ¹²They found among the people living in Jabesh Gilead four hundred young women who had never slept with a man, and they took them to the camp at Shiloh^u in Canaan.

¹³Then the whole assembly sent an offer of peace^v to the Benjamites at the rock of Rimmon.^w ¹⁴So the Benjamites returned at that time and were given the women of Jabesh Gilead who had been spared. But there were not enough for all of them.

¹⁵The people grieved for Benjamin,^x because the LORD had made a gap in the tribes of Israel. ¹⁶And the elders of the assembly said, “With the women of Benjamin destroyed, how shall we provide wives for the men who are left? ¹⁷The Benjamite survivors must have heirs,” they said, “so that a tribe of Israel will not be wiped out. ¹⁸We can’t give them our daughters as wives, since we Israelites have

21:11

^tNu 31:17-18

21:12 ^uJos 18:1

21:13 ^vDt 20:10

^wJdg 20:47

21:15 ^xver 6

21:18 ^yver 1

21:19 ^zJos 18:1;

Jdg 18:31;

1Sa 1:3

21:21

^aEx 15:20;

Jdg 11:34

21:22 ^bver 1, 18

21:23

^cJdg 20:48

21:25 ^dDt 12:8;

Jdg 17:6; 18:1;

19:1

taken this oath: ‘Cursed be anyone who gives^v a wife to a Benjamite.’

¹⁹But look, there is the annual festival of the LORD in Shiloh,^z which lies north of Bethel, east of the road that goes from Bethel to Shechem, and south of Lebonah.”

²⁰So they instructed the Benjamites, saying, “Go and hide in the vineyards ²¹and watch. When the young women of Shiloh come out to join in the dancing,^a rush from the vineyards and each of you seize one of them to be your wife. Then return to the land of Benjamin. ²²When their fathers or brothers complain to us, we will say to them, ‘Do us the favor of helping them, because we did not get wives for them during the war. You will not be guilty of breaking your oath because you did not give^b your daughters to them.’”

²³So that is what the Benjamites did. While the young women were dancing, each man caught one and carried her off to be his wife. Then they returned to their inheritance and rebuilt the towns and settled in them.^c

²⁴At that time the Israelites left that place and went home to their tribes and clans, each to his own inheritance.

²⁵In those days Israel had no king; everyone did as they saw fit.^d

RUTH

Naomi Loses Her Husband and Sons

1 In the days when the judges ruled,^a there was a famine in the land.^b So a man from Bethlehem in Judah, together with his wife and two sons, went to live for a while in the country of Moab.^c **2** The man's name was Elimelek, his wife's name was Naomi, and the names of his two sons were Mahlon and Kilion. They were Ephrathites from Bethlehem,^d Judah. And they went to Moab and lived there.

3 Now Elimelek, Naomi's husband, died, and she was left with her two sons. **4** They married Moabite women, one named Orpah and the other Ruth.^e After they had lived there about ten years, **5** both Mahlon and Kilion also died, and Naomi was left without her two sons and her husband.

Naomi and Ruth Return to Bethlehem

6 When Naomi heard in Moab that the LORD had come to the aid of his people^f by providing food^g for them, she and her daughters-in-law prepared to return home from there. **7** With her two daughters-in-law she left the place where she had been living and set out on the road that would take them back to the land of Judah.

8 Then Naomi said to her two daughters-in-law, "Go back, each of you, to your mother's home. May the LORD show you kindness,^h as you have shown kindness to your dead husbandsⁱ and to me. **9** May the LORD grant that each of you will find rest^j in the home of another husband."

Then she kissed them goodbye and they wept aloud **10** and said to her, "We will go back with you to your people."

1:1 ^a Jdg 2:16-18 ^b Ge 12:10; Ps 105:16
^c Jdg 3:30
 1:2 ^d Ge 35:19
 1:4 ^e Mt 1:5
 1:6 ^f Ex 4:31; Jer 29:10; Zep 2:7
^g Ps 132:15; Mt 6:11
 1:8 ^h Ru 2:20; 2Ti 1:16 ⁱ ver 5
 1:9 ^j Ru 3:1

11 But Naomi said, "Return home, my daughters. Why would you come with me? Am I going to have any more sons, who could become your husbands?"^k **12** Return home, my daughters; I am too old to have another husband. Even if I thought there was still hope for me — even if I had a husband tonight and then gave birth to sons — **13** would you wait until they grew up? Would you remain unmarried for them? No, my daughters. It is more bitter for me than for you, because the LORD's hand has turned against me!^l"

14 At this they wept aloud again. Then Orpah kissed her mother-in-law^m goodbye, but Ruth clung to her.ⁿ

15 "Look," said Naomi, "your sister-in-law is going back to her people and her gods.^o Go back with her."

16 But Ruth replied, "Don't urge me to leave you^p or to turn back from you. Where you go I will go, and where you stay I will stay. Your people will be my people and your God my God.^q **17** Where you die I will die, and there I will be buried. May the LORD deal with me, be it ever so severely,^r if even death separates you and me." **18** When Naomi realized that Ruth was determined to go with her, she stopped urging her.^s

19 So the two women went on until they came to Bethlehem. When they arrived in Bethlehem, the whole town was stirred^t because of them, and the women exclaimed, "Can this be Naomi?"

20 "Don't call me Naomi,^b" she told them. "Call me Mara,^c because the Almighty^{du} has made my life very bitter.^v **21** I went away full, but the LORD

1:11 ^k Ge 38:11; Dt 25:5
 1:13 ^l Jdg 2:15; Job 4:5; 19:21; Ps 32:4
 1:14 ^m Ru 2:11
ⁿ Pr 17:17; 18:24
 1:15 ^o Jos 24:14; Jdg 11:24
 1:16 ^p 2Ki 2:2
^q Ru 2:11, 12
 1:17 ^r 1Sa 3:17; 25:22; 2Sa 19:13; 2Ki 6:31
 1:18 ^s Ac 21:14
 1:19 ^t Mt 21:10
 1:20 ^u Ex 6:3
^v ver 13;
 Job 6:4

^a 1 Traditionally *judged* ^b 20 Naomi means *pleasant*. ^c 20 Mara means *bitter*.

^d 20 Hebrew *Shaddai*; also in verse 21

has brought me back empty.^w Why call me Naomi? The LORD has afflicted^a me; the Almighty has brought misfortune upon me.”

²²So Naomi returned from Moab accompanied by Ruth the Moabite, her daughter-in-law, arriving in Bethlehem as the barley harvest^x was beginning.^y

Ruth Meets Boaz in the Grain Field

2 Now Naomi had a relative^z on her husband’s side, a man of standing from the clan of Elimelek,^a whose name was Boaz.^b

²And Ruth the Moabite said to Naomi, “Let me go to the fields and pick up the leftover grain^c behind anyone in whose eyes I find favor.”

Naomi said to her, “Go ahead, my daughter.” ³So she went out, entered a field and began to glean behind the harvesters. As it turned out, she was working in a field belonging to Boaz, who was from the clan of Elimelek.

⁴Just then Boaz arrived from Bethlehem and greeted the harvesters, “The LORD be with you!^d”

“The LORD bless you!^e” they answered.

⁵Boaz asked the overseer of his harvesters, “Who does that young woman belong to?”

⁶The overseer replied, “She is the Moabite^f who came back from Moab with Naomi. ⁷She said, ‘Please let me glean and gather among the sheaves behind the harvesters.’ She came into the field and has remained here from morning till now, except for a short rest in the shelter.”

⁸So Boaz said to Ruth, “My daughter, listen to me. Don’t go and glean in another field and don’t go away from here. Stay here with the women who work for me. ⁹Watch the field where the men are harvesting, and follow along after the women. I have told the men not to lay a hand on you. And whenever you are thirsty, go and get a drink from the water jars the men have filled.”

¹⁰At this, she bowed down with her face to the ground.^g She asked him, “Why have I found such favor

1:21 ^w Job 1:21
1:22 ^x Ex 9:31;
Ru 2:23
^y 2Sa 21:9
2:1 ^z Ru 3:2,
12 ^a Ru 1:2
^b Ru 4:21
2:2 ^c ver 7;
Lev 19:9; 23:22;
Dt 24:19
2:4 ^d Jdg 6:12;
Lk 1:28;
2Th 3:16
^e Ps 129:7-8
2:6 ^f Ru 1:22
2:10 ^g 1Sa 25:23

in your eyes that you notice me^h — a foreigner?ⁱ”

¹¹Boaz replied, “I’ve been told all about what you have done for your mother-in-law^j since the death of your husband — how you left your father and mother and your homeland and came to live with a people you did not know before.^k ¹²May the LORD repay you for what you have done. May you be richly rewarded by the LORD,^l the God of Israel, under whose wings^m you have come to take refuge.ⁿ”

¹³“May I continue to find favor in your eyes, my lord,” she said. “You have put me at ease by speaking kindly to your servant — though I do not have the standing of one of your servants.”

¹⁴At mealtime Boaz said to her, “Come over here. Have some bread and dip it in the wine vinegar.”

When she sat down with the harvesters, he offered her some roasted grain. She ate all she wanted and had some left over.^o ¹⁵As she got up to glean, Boaz gave orders to his men, “Let her gather among the sheaves and don’t reprimand her. ¹⁶Even pull out some stalks for her from the bundles and leave them for her to pick up, and don’t rebuke her.”

¹⁷So Ruth gleaned in the field until evening. Then she threshed the barley she had gathered, and it amounted to about an ephah.^b ¹⁸She carried it back to town, and her mother-in-law saw how much she had gathered. Ruth also brought out and gave her what she had left over^p after she had eaten enough.

¹⁹Her mother-in-law asked her, “Where did you glean today? Where did you work? Blessed be the man who took notice of you!^q”

Then Ruth told her mother-in-law about the one at whose place she had been working. “The name of the man I worked with today is Boaz,” she said.

²⁰“The LORD bless him!” Naomi said to her daughter-in-law. “He has not stopped showing his kindness^r to the living and the dead.” She added,

^h Ps 41:1
ⁱ Dt 15:3
2:11 ^j Ru 1:14
^k Ru 1:16-17
2:12 ^l 1Sa 24:19
^m Ps 17:8; 36:7;
57:1; 61:4; 63:7;
91:4 ⁿ Ru 1:16
2:14 ^o ver 18
2:18 ^p ver 14
2:19 ^q ver 10;
Ps 41:1
2:20 ^r Ru 3:10;
2Sa 2:5; Pr 17:17

^a 21 Or has testified against ^b 17 That is, probably about 30 pounds or about 13 kilograms

"That man is our close relative; he is one of our guardian-redeemers.^{as}"

²¹Then Ruth the Moabite said, "He even said to me, 'Stay with my workers until they finish harvesting all my grain.'"

²²Naomi said to Ruth her daughter-in-law, "It will be good for you, my daughter, to go with the women who work for him, because in someone else's field you might be harmed."

²³So Ruth stayed close to the women of Boaz to glean until the barley and wheat harvests^t were finished. And she lived with her mother-in-law.

Ruth and Boaz at the Threshing Floor

3 One day Ruth's mother-in-law Naomi said to her, "My daughter, I must find a home^{bu} for you, where you will be well provided for. ²Now Boaz, with whose women you have worked, is a relative^v of ours. Tonight he will be winnowing barley on the threshing floor. ³Wash, put on perfume,^w and get dressed in your best clothes. Then go down to the threshing floor, but don't let him know you are there until he has finished eating and drinking. ⁴When he lies down, note the place where he is lying. Then go and uncover his feet and lie down. He will tell you what to do."

⁵"I will do whatever you say,"^x Ruth answered. ⁶So she went down to the threshing floor and did everything her mother-in-law told her to do.

⁷When Boaz had finished eating and drinking and was in good spirits,^y he went over to lie down at the far end of the grain pile. Ruth approached quietly, uncovered his feet and lay down. ⁸In the middle of the night something startled the man; he turned — and there was a woman lying at his feet!

⁹"Who are you?" he asked.

"I am your servant Ruth," she said. "Spread the corner of your garment^z over me, since you are a guardian-redeemer^{ca} of our family."

¹⁰"The LORD bless you, my daughter," he replied. "This kindness is greater than that which you showed earlier: You have not run after the

2:20 ^s Ru 3:9, 12; 4:1, 14
2:23 ^t Dt 16:9
3:1 ^u Ru 1:9
3:2 ^v Dt 25:5-10; Ru 2:1
3:3 ^w 2Sa 14:2
3:5 ^x Eph 6:1; Col 3:20
3:7 ^y Jdg 19:6, 9, 22; 2Sa 13:28; 1Ki 21:7; Est 1:10
3:9 ^z Eze 16:8
^a ver 12;
Ru 2:20

younger men, whether rich or poor. ¹¹And now, my daughter, don't be afraid. I will do for you all you ask. All the people of my town know that you are a woman of noble character.^b ¹²Although it is true that I am a guardian-redeemer of our family,^c there is another who is more closely related than^d I. ¹³Stay here for the night, and in the morning if he wants to do his duty as your guardian-redeemer,^e good; let him redeem you. But if he is not willing, as surely as the LORD lives^f I will do it. Lie here until morning."

¹⁴So she lay at his feet until morning, but got up before anyone could be recognized; and he said, "No one must know that a woman came to the threshing floor."^g

¹⁵He also said, "Bring me the shawl you are wearing and hold it out." When she did so, he poured into it six measures of barley and placed the bundle on her. Then he^d went back to town.

¹⁶When Ruth came to her mother-in-law, Naomi asked, "How did it go, my daughter?"

Then she told her everything Boaz had done for her ¹⁷and added, "He gave me these six measures of barley, saying, 'Don't go back to your mother-in-law empty-handed.'"

¹⁸Then Naomi said, "Wait, my daughter, until you find out what happens. For the man will not rest until the matter is settled today."^h

Boaz Marries Ruth

4 Meanwhile Boaz went up to the town gate and sat down there just as the guardian-redeemer^e he

^a 20 The Hebrew word for *guardian-redeemer* is a legal term for one who has the obligation to redeem a relative in serious difficulty (see Lev. 25:25-55).

^b 1 Hebrew *find rest* (see 1:9)

^c 9 The Hebrew word for *guardian-redeemer* is a legal term for one who has the obligation to redeem a relative in serious difficulty (see Lev. 25:25-55); also in verses 12 and 13.

^d 15 Most Hebrew manuscripts; many Hebrew manuscripts, Vulgate and Syriac *she* ^e 1 The Hebrew word for *guardian-redeemer* is a legal term for one who has the obligation to redeem a relative in serious difficulty (see Lev. 25:25-55); also in verses 3, 6, 8 and 14.

3:11 ^b Pr 12:4;

31:10

3:12 ^c ver 9

^d Ru 4:1

3:13 ^e Dt 25:5;

Ru 4:5;

Mt 22:24

^f Jdg 8:19;

Jer 4:2

3:14 ^g Ro 14:16;

2Co 8:21

3:18 ^h Ps 37:3-5

had mentionedⁱ came along. Boaz said, "Come over here, my friend, and sit down." So he went over and sat down.

²Boaz took ten of the elders^j of the town and said, "Sit here," and they did so. ³Then he said to the guardian-redeemer, "Naomi, who has come back from Moab, is selling the piece of land that belonged to our relative Elimelek. ⁴I thought I should bring the matter to your attention and suggest that you buy it in the presence of these seated here and in the presence of the elders of my people. If you will redeem it, do so. But if you^a will not, tell me, so I will know. For no one has the right to do it except you,^k and I am next in line."

"I will redeem it," he said.

⁵Then Boaz said, "On the day you buy the land from Naomi, you also acquire Ruth the Moabite, the^b dead man's widow, in order to maintain the name of the dead with his property."^l

⁶At this, the guardian-redeemer said, "Then I cannot redeem^m it because I might endanger my own estate. You redeem it yourself. I cannot do it."

⁷(Now in earlier times in Israel, for the redemption and transfer of property to become final, one party took off his sandal and gave it to the other. This was the method of legalizing transactions in Israel.)ⁿ

⁸So the guardian-redeemer said to Boaz, "Buy it yourself." And he removed his sandal.

⁹Then Boaz announced to the elders and all the people, "Today you are witnesses that I have bought from Naomi all the property of Elimelek, Kilion and Mahlon. ¹⁰I have also acquired Ruth the Moabite, Mahlon's widow, as my wife, in order to maintain the name of the dead with his property, so that his name will not disappear from among his family or from his hometown.^o Today you are witnesses!"

¹¹Then the elders and all the people at the gate said, "We are witnesses.^p

4:1ⁱ Ru 3:12
4:2^j 1Ki 21:8;
Pr 31:23
4:4^k Lev 25:25;
Jer 32:7-8
4:5^l Ge 38:8;
Dt 25:5-6;
Ru 3:13;
Mt 22:24
4:6^m Lev 25:25;
Ru 3:13
4:7ⁿ Dt 25:7-9
4:10^o Dt 25:6
4:11^p Dt 25:9

May the LORD make the woman who is coming into your home like Rachel and Leah,^q who together built up the family of Israel. May you have standing in Ephrathah^r and be famous in Bethlehem. ¹²Through the offspring the LORD gives you by this young woman, may your family be like that of Perez,^s whom Tamar bore to Judah."

Naomi Gains a Son

¹³So Boaz took Ruth and she became his wife. When he made love to her, the LORD enabled her to conceive,^t and she gave birth to a son. ¹⁴The women^u said to Naomi: "Praise be to the LORD, who this day has not left you without a guardian-redeemer. May he become famous throughout Israel! ¹⁵He will renew your life and sustain you in your old age. For your daughter-in-law, who loves you and who is better to you than seven sons,^v has given him birth."

¹⁶Then Naomi took the child in her arms and cared for him. ¹⁷The women living there said, "Naomi has a son!" And they named him Obed. He was the father of Jesse,^w the father of David.

The Genealogy of David

4:18-22pp — 1Ch 2:5-15; Mt 1:3-6; Lk 3:31-33

¹⁸This, then, is the family line of Perez^x:

- Perez was the father of Hezron,
- ¹⁹Hezron the father of Ram,
- Ram the father of Amminadab,^y
- ²⁰Amminadab the father of Nahshon,
- Nahshon the father of Salmon,^c
- ²¹Salmon the father of Boaz,^z
- Boaz the father of Obed,
- ²²Obed the father of Jesse,
- and Jesse the father of David.

^a 4 Many Hebrew manuscripts, Septuagint, Vulgate and Syriac; most Hebrew manuscripts *he* ^b 5 Vulgate and Syriac; Hebrew (see also Septuagint) *Naomi and from Ruth the Moabite, you acquire the* ^c 20 A few Hebrew manuscripts, some Septuagint manuscripts and Vulgate (see also verse 21 and Septuagint of 1 Chron. 2:11); most Hebrew manuscripts *Salma*

^q Ps 127:3; 128:3
^r Ge 35:16
4:12^s ver 18;
Ge 38:29
4:13^t Ge 29:31;
33:5; Ru 3:11
4:14^u Lk 1:58
4:15^v Ru 1:16-17; 2:11-12;
1Sa 1:8
4:17^w ver 22;
1Sa 16:1, 18;
1Ch 2:12, 13
4:18^x Mt 1:3-6
4:19^y Ex 6:23
4:21^z Ru 2:1

1 SAMUEL

The Birth of Samuel

1 There was a certain man from Ramathaim, a Zuphite^a from the hill country^a of Ephraim, whose name was Elkanah^b son of Jeroham, the son of Elihu, the son of Tohu, the son of Zuph, an Ephraimite. ²He had two wives;^c one was called Hannah and the other Peninnah. Peninnah had children, but Hannah had none.

³Year after year^d this man went up from his town to worship^e and sacrifice to the LORD Almighty at Shiloh,^f where Hophni and Phinehas, the two sons of Eli, were priests of the LORD. ⁴Whenever the day came for Elkanah to sacrifice,^g he would give portions of the meat to his wife Peninnah and to all her sons and daughters. ⁵But to Hannah he gave a double portion because he loved her, and the LORD had closed her womb.^h ⁶Because the LORD had closed Hannah's womb, her rival kept provoking her in order to irritate her.ⁱ ⁷This went on year after year. Whenever Hannah went up to the house of the LORD, her rival provoked her till she wept and would not eat. ⁸Her husband Elkanah would say to her, "Hannah, why are you weeping? Why don't you eat? Why are you downhearted? Don't I mean more to you than ten sons?"^j

⁹Once when they had finished eating and drinking in Shiloh, Hannah stood up. Now Eli the priest was sitting on his chair by the doorpost of the LORD's house.^k ¹⁰In her deep anguish^l Hannah prayed to the LORD, weeping bitterly. ¹¹And she made a vow, saying, "LORD Almighty, if you will only look on your servant's misery and remember^m me, and not forget your servant but give her a son, then I will give him to the LORD for all the days of his life, and no razorⁿ will ever be used on his head."

¹²As she kept on praying to the

1:1 ^a Jos 17:17-18
^b 1Ch 6:27, 34
1:2 ^c Dt 21:15-17;
Lk 2:36
1:3 ^d ver 21;
Ex 23:14;
34:23; Lk 2:41
^e Dt 12:5-7
^f Jos 18:1
1:4 ^g Dt 12:17-18
1:5 ^h Ge 16:1;
30:2
1:6 ⁱ Job 24:21
1:8 ^j Ru 4:15
1:9 ^k 1Sa 3:3
1:10 ^l Job 7:11
1:11 ^m Ge 8:1;
28:20; 29:32
ⁿ Nu 6:1-21;
Jdg 13:5

LORD, Eli observed her mouth. ¹³Hannah was praying in her heart, and her lips were moving but her voice was not heard. Eli thought she was drunk ¹⁴and said to her, "How long are you going to stay drunk? Put away your wine."

¹⁵"Not so, my lord," Hannah replied, "I am a woman who is deeply troubled. I have not been drinking wine or beer; I was pouring^o out my soul to the LORD. ¹⁶Do not take your servant for a wicked woman; I have been praying here out of my great anguish and grief."

¹⁷Eli answered, "Go in peace,^p and may the God of Israel grant you what you have asked of him."^q

¹⁸She said, "May your servant find favor in your eyes." Then she went her way and ate something, and her face was no longer downcast.^s

¹⁹Early the next morning they arose and worshiped before the LORD and then went back to their home at Ramah. Elkanah made love to his wife Hannah, and the LORD remembered^t her. ²⁰So in the course of time Hannah became pregnant and gave birth to a son. She named^u him Samuel,^b saying, "Because I asked the LORD for him."

Hannah Dedicates Samuel

²¹When her husband Elkanah went up with all his family to offer the annual^v sacrifice to the LORD and to fulfill his vow,^w ²²Hannah did not go. She said to her husband, "After the boy is weaned, I will take him and present^x him before the LORD, and he will live there always."^c

^a 1 See Septuagint and 1 Chron. 6:26-27, 33-35; or from Ramathaim Zuphim. ^b 20 Samuel sounds like the Hebrew for heard by God.

^c 22 Masoretic Text; Dead Sea Scrolls always. I have dedicated him as a Nazirite — all the days of his life."

1:15 ^o Ps 42:4;
62:8; La 2:19
1:17 ^p Jdg 18:6;
1Sa 25:35;
2Ki 5:19;
Mk 5:34
^q Ps 20:3-5
1:18 ^r Ru 2:13
^s Ecc 9:7;
Ro 15:13
1:19 ^t Ge 4:1;
30:22
1:20 ^u Ge 41:51-52; Ex 2:10, 22;
Mt 1:21
1:21 ^v ver 3
^w Dt 12:11
1:22 ^x ver 11, 28;
Lk 2:22

²³“Do what seems best to you,” her husband Elkanah told her. “Stay here until you have weaned him; only may the LORD make good^y his^a word.” So the woman stayed at home and nursed her son until she had weaned him.

²⁴After he was weaned, she took the boy with her, young as he was, along with a three-year-old bull,^{bz} an ephah^c of flour and a skin of wine, and brought him to the house of the LORD at Shiloh. ²⁵When the bull had been sacrificed, they brought the boy to Eli, ²⁶and she said to him, “Pardon me, my lord. As surely as you live, I am the woman who stood here beside you praying to the LORD. ²⁷I prayed^a for this child, and the LORD has granted me what I asked of him. ²⁸So now I give him to the LORD. For his whole life^b he will be given over to the LORD.” And he worshiped the LORD there.

Hannah's Prayer

2 Then Hannah prayed and said:^c

“My heart rejoices^d in the LORD;
in the LORD my horn^{de} is lifted
high.

My mouth boasts over my
enemies,
for I delight in your
deliverance.

²“There is no one holy^f like the
LORD;
there is no one besides you;
there is no Rock^g like our God.

³“Do not keep talking so proudly
or let your mouth speak such
arrogance,^h
for the LORD is a God who
knows,
and by him deedsⁱ are
weighed.^j

⁴“The bows of the warriors are
broken,^k
but those who stumbled are
armed with strength.

⁵Those who were full hire
themselves out for food,
but those who were hungry are
hungry no more.

1:23 ^y ver 17;
Nu 30:7
1:24 ^z Nu 15:8-
10; Dt 12:5;
Jos 18:1
1:27 ^a ver 11-13;
Ps 66:19-20
1:28 ^b ver 11,
22; Ge 24:26,
52
2:1 ^c Lk 1:46-
55 ^d Ps 9:14;
13:5 ^e Ps 89:17,
24; 92:10;
Isa 12:2-3
2:2 ^f Ex 15:11;
Lev 19:2
9 Dt 32:30-31;
2Sa 22:2, 32
2:3 ^h Pr 8:13
1Sa 16:7;
1Ki 8:39
1Pr 16:2;
24:11-12
2:4 ^k Ps 37:15

She who was barren^l has borne
seven children,
but she who has had many sons
pines away.

⁶“The LORD brings death and
makes alive;^m
he brings down to the grave
and raises up.ⁿ

⁷The LORD sends poverty and
wealth;^o
he humbles and he exalts.^p

⁸He raises^q the poor from the dust
and lifts the needy from the
ash heap;
he seats them with princes
and has them inherit a throne
of honor.^r

“For the foundations^s of the earth
are the LORD’s;
on them he has set the world.

⁹He will guard the feet^t of his
faithful servants,
but the wicked will be silenced
in the place of darkness.^u

“It is not by strength^v that one
prevails;

¹⁰ those who oppose the LORD will
be broken.^w
The Most High will thunder^x from
heaven;
the LORD will judge^y the ends
of the earth.

“He will give strength^z to his king
and exalt the horn^a of his
anointed.”

¹¹Then Elkanah went home to Ra-
mah, but the boy ministered^b before
the LORD under Eli the priest.

Eli's Wicked Sons

¹²Eli's sons were scoundrels; they
had no regard^c for the LORD. ¹³Now
it was the practice of the priests that,
whenever any of the people offered
a sacrifice, the priest's servant would
come with a three-pronged fork in
his hand while the meat^d was being
boiled ¹⁴and would plunge the fork

^a ²³ Masoretic Text; Dead Sea Scrolls,
Septuagint and Syriac *your* ^b ²⁴ Dead Sea
Scrolls, Septuagint and Syriac; Masoretic Text
with *three bulls* ^c ²⁴ That is, probably about
36 pounds or about 16 kilograms ^d ¹ *Horn*
here symbolizes strength; also in verse 10.

2:5 ^l Ps 113:9;
Jer 15:9
2:6 ^m Dt 32:39
ⁿ Isa 26:19
2:7 ^o Dt 8:18
^p Job 5:11;
Ps 75:7
2:8 ^q Ps 113:7-
8 ^r Job 36:7
^s Job 38:4
2:9 ^t Ps 91:12
^u Mt 8:12
^v Ps 33:16-17
2:10 ^w Ps 2:9
^x Ps 18:13
^y Ps 96:13
^z Ps 21:1
^a Ps 89:24
2:11 ^b ver 18;
1Sa 3:1
2:12 ^c Jer 2:8;
9:6
2:13
^d Lev 7:29-34

into the pan or kettle or caldron or pot. Whatever the fork brought up the priest would take for himself. This is how they treated all the Israelites who came to Shiloh. ¹⁵But even before the fat was burned, the priest's servant would come and say to the person who was sacrificing, "Give the priest some meat to roast; he won't accept boiled meat from you, but only raw."

¹⁶If the person said to him, "Let the fat be burned first, and then take whatever you want," the servant would answer, "No, hand it over now; if you don't, I'll take it by force."

¹⁷This sin of the young men was very great in the LORD's sight, for they^a were treating the LORD's offering with contempt.^e

¹⁸But Samuel was ministering^f before the LORD — a boy wearing a linen ephod.^g ¹⁹Each year his mother made him a little robe and took it to him when she went up with her husband to offer the annual^h sacrifice. ²⁰Eli would bless Elkanah and his wife, saying, "May the LORD give you children by this woman to take the place of the one she prayedⁱ for and gave to^b the LORD." Then they would go home. ²¹And the LORD was gracious to Hannah;^j she gave birth to three sons and two daughters. Meanwhile, the boy Samuel grew^k up in the presence of the LORD.

²²Now Eli, who was very old, heard about everything his sons were doing to all Israel and how they slept with the women^l who served at the entrance to the tent of meeting. ²³So he said to them, "Why do you do such things? I hear from all the people about these wicked deeds of yours. ²⁴No, my sons; the report I hear spreading among the LORD's people is not good. ²⁵If one person sins against another, God^c may mediate for the offender; but if anyone sins against the LORD, who will^m intercedeⁿ for them?" His sons, however, did not listen to their father's rebuke, for it was the LORD's will to put them to death.

²⁶And the boy Samuel continued to grow^o in stature and in favor with the LORD and with people.

2:17 ^e Mal 2:7-9
2:18 ^f ver 11;
1Sa 3:1 ^g ver 28
2:19 ^h 1Sa 1:3
2:20 ⁱ 1Sa 1:11,
27-28; Lk 2:34
2:21 ^j Ge 21:1
^k ver 26;
Jdg 13:24;
1Sa 3:19;
Lk 2:40
2:22 ^l Ex 38:8
2:25
^m Nu 15:30;
Jos 11:20
ⁿ Dt 1:17;
1Sa 3:14;
Heb 10:26
2:26 ^o ver 21;
Lk 2:52

Prophecy Against the House of Eli

²⁷Now a man of God^p came to Eli and said to him, "This is what the LORD says: 'Did I not clearly reveal myself to your ancestor's family when they were in Egypt under Pharaoh?' ²⁸I chose^q your ancestor out of all the tribes of Israel to be my priest, to go up to my altar, to burn incense, and to wear an ephod^r in my presence. I also gave your ancestor's family all the food offerings presented by the Israelites. ²⁹Why do you^d scorn my sacrifice and offerings^s that I prescribed for my dwelling?^t Why do you honor your sons more than me by fattening yourselves on the choice parts of every offering made by my people Israel?"

³⁰"Therefore the LORD, the God of Israel, declares: 'I promised that members of your family would minister before me forever.'^u But now the LORD declares: 'Far be it from me! Those who honor me I will honor,^v but those who despise^w me will be disdained. ³¹The time is coming when I will cut short your strength and the strength of your priestly house, so that no one in it will reach old age,^x ³²and you will see distress in my dwelling. Although good will be done to Israel, no one in your family line will ever reach old age.'^y ³³Every one of you that I do not cut off from serving at my altar I will spare only to destroy your sight and sap your strength, and all your descendants will die in the prime of life.

³⁴"And what happens to your two sons, Hophni and Phinehas, will be a sign to you — they will both die^z on the same day.^a ³⁵I will raise up for myself a faithful priest,^b who will do according to what is in my heart and mind. I will firmly establish his priestly house, and they will minister before my anointed^c one always. ³⁶Then everyone left in your family line will come and bow down before him for a piece of silver and a loaf of bread and plead, "Appoint me

2:27 ^p Ex 4:14-16; 1Ki 13:1
2:28 ^q Ex 28:1
^r Lev 8:7-8
2:29 ^s ver 12-17
^t Dt 12:5;
Mt 10:37
2:30 ^u Ex 29:9
^v Ps 50:23; 91:15
^w Mal 2:9
2:31 ^x 1Sa 4:11-18; 22:16-20
2:32 ^y 1Ki 2:26-27; Zec 8:4
2:34 ^z 1Sa 4:11
^a 1Ki 13:3
2:35 ^b 1Sa 12:3;
1Ki 2:35
^c 1Sa 16:13;
2Sa 7:11, 27;
1Ki 11:38

^a 17 Dead Sea Scrolls and Septuagint; Masoretic Text *people* ^b 20 Dead Sea Scrolls; Masoretic Text *and asked from* ^c 25 *Or the judges*
^d 29 The Hebrew is plural.

to some priestly office so I can have food to eat.^d”

The LORD Calls Samuel

3 The boy Samuel ministered^e before the LORD under Eli. In those days the word of the LORD was rare;^f there were not many visions.^g

²One night Eli, whose eyes^h were becoming so weak that he could barely see, was lying down in his usual place. ³The lampⁱ of God had not yet gone out, and Samuel was lying down in the house of the LORD, where the ark of God was. ⁴Then the LORD called Samuel.

Samuel answered, “Here I am.”^j ⁵And he ran to Eli and said, “Here I am; you called me.”

But Eli said, “I did not call; go back and lie down.” So he went and lay down.

⁶Again the LORD called, “Samuel!” And Samuel got up and went to Eli and said, “Here I am; you called me.”

“My son,” Eli said, “I did not call; go back and lie down.”

⁷Now Samuel did not yet know the LORD: The word of the LORD had not yet been revealed^k to him.

⁸A third time the LORD called, “Samuel!” And Samuel got up and went to Eli and said, “Here I am; you called me.”

Then Eli realized that the LORD was calling the boy. ⁹So Eli told Samuel, “Go and lie down, and if he calls you, say, ‘Speak, LORD, for your servant is listening.’” So Samuel went and lay down in his place.

¹⁰The LORD came and stood there, calling as at the other times, “Samuel! Samuel!”

Then Samuel said, “Speak, for your servant is listening.”

¹¹And the LORD said to Samuel: “See, I am about to do something in Israel that will make the ears of everyone who hears about it tingle.^l

¹²At that time I will carry out against Eli everything^m I spoke against his family—from beginning to end. ¹³For I told him that I would judge his family forever because of the sin he knew about; his sons blasphemed God,^a and he failed to restrainⁿ them.

2:36 ^d1Ki 2:27
3:1 ^e1Sa 2:11
^fPs 74:9
^gAm 8:11
3:2 ^h1Sa 4:15
3:3 ⁱLev 24:1-4
3:4 ^j1Sa 6:8
3:7 ^kAc 19:12
3:11 ^l2Ki 21:12;
Jer 19:3
3:12
^m1Sa 2:27-36
3:13 ⁿ1Sa 2:12,
17, 22, 29-31

¹⁴Therefore I swore to the house of Eli, ‘The guilt of Eli’s house will never be atoned^o for by sacrifice or offering.’”

¹⁵Samuel lay down until morning and then opened the doors of the house of the LORD. He was afraid to tell Eli the vision, ¹⁶but Eli called him and said, “Samuel, my son.”

Samuel answered, “Here I am.”

¹⁷“What was it he said to you?” Eli asked. “Do not hide it from me. May God deal with you, be it ever so severely,^p if you hide from me anything he told you.” ¹⁸So Samuel told him everything, hiding nothing from him. Then Eli said, “He is the LORD; let him do what is good in his eyes.”^q

¹⁹The LORD was with^r Samuel as he grew^s up, and he let none^t of Samuel’s words fall to the ground. ²⁰And all Israel from Dan to Beersheba^u recognized that Samuel was attested as a prophet of the LORD. ²¹The LORD continued to appear at Shiloh, and there he revealed^v himself to Samuel through his word.

4 And Samuel’s word came to all Israel.

The Philistines Capture the Ark

Now the Israelites went out to fight against the Philistines. The Israelites camped at Ebenezer,^w and the Philistines at Aphek.^x ²The Philistines deployed their forces to meet Israel, and as the battle spread, Israel was defeated by the Philistines, who killed about four thousand of them on the battlefield. ³When the soldiers returned to camp, the elders of Israel asked, “Why^y did the LORD bring defeat on us today before the Philistines? Let us bring the ark^z of the LORD’s covenant from Shiloh, so that he may go with us and save us from the hand of our enemies.”

⁴So the people sent men to Shiloh, and they brought back the ark of the covenant of the LORD Almighty, who is enthroned between the cherubim.^a And Eli’s two sons, Hophni and Phinehas, were there with the ark of the covenant of God.

^a 13 An ancient Hebrew scribal tradition (see also Septuagint); Masoretic Text *sons made themselves contemptible*

3:14
^oLev 15:30-31; 1Sa 2:25;
1Sa 22:14
3:17 ^pRu 1:17;
2Sa 3:35
3:18 ^qJob 2:10;
1Sa 39:8
3:19 ^rGe 21:22;
39:2 ^s1Sa 2:21
^t1Sa 9:6
3:20 ^uJdg 20:1
3:21 ^vver 10
4:1 ^w1Sa 7:12
^xJos 12:18;
1Sa 29:1
4:3 ^yJos 7:7
^zNu 10:35;
Jos 6:7
4:4 ^aEx 25:22;
2Sa 6:2

⁵When the ark of the LORD's covenant came into the camp, all Israel raised such a great shout^b that the ground shook. ⁶Hearing the uproar, the Philistines asked, "What's all this shouting in the Hebrew camp?"

When they learned that the ark of the LORD had come into the camp, ⁷the Philistines were afraid.^c "A god has^a come into the camp," they said. "Oh no! Nothing like this has happened before. ⁸We're doomed! Who will deliver us from the hand of these mighty gods? They are the gods who struck the Egyptians with all kinds of plagues in the wilderness. ⁹Be strong, Philistines! Be men, or you will be subject to the Hebrews, as they^d have been to you. Be men, and fight!"

¹⁰So the Philistines fought, and the Israelites were defeated^e and every man fled to his tent. The slaughter was very great; Israel lost thirty thousand foot soldiers. ¹¹The ark of God was captured, and Eli's two sons, Hophni and Phinehas, died.^f

Death of Eli

¹²That same day a Benjamite ran from the battle line and went to Shiloh with his clothes torn and dust^g on his head. ¹³When he arrived, there was Eli^h sitting on his chair by the side of the road, watching, because his heart feared for the ark of God. When the man entered the town and told what had happened, the whole town sent up a cry.

¹⁴Eli heard the outcry and asked, "What is the meaning of this uproar?"

The man hurried over to Eli, ¹⁵who was ninety-eight years old and whose eyesⁱ had failed so that he could not see. ¹⁶He told Eli, "I have just come from the battle line; I fled from it this very day."

Eli asked, "What happened, my son?"

¹⁷The man who brought the news replied, "Israel fled before the Philistines, and the army has suffered heavy losses. Also your two sons, Hophni and Phinehas, are dead, and the ark of God has been captured."

¹⁸When he mentioned the ark of God, Eli fell backward off his chair

4:5 ^bJos 6:5;
10
4:7 ^cEx 15:14;
4:9 ^dJdg 13:1;
1Co 16:13
4:10 ^ever 2;
Dt 28:25;
2Sa 18:17;
2Ki 14:12
4:11 ^f1Sa 2:34;
Ps 78:61, 64
4:12 ^gJos 7:6;
2Sa 1:2; 15:32;
Ne 9:1; Job 2:12
4:13 ^hver 18;
1Sa 1:9
4:15 ⁱ1Sa 3:2

by the side of the gate. His neck was broken and he died, for he was an old man, and he was heavy. He had led^{bj} Israel forty years.

¹⁹His daughter-in-law, the wife of Phinehas, was pregnant and near the time of delivery. When she heard the news that the ark of God had been captured and that her father-in-law and her husband were dead, she went into labor and gave birth, but was overcome by her labor pains. ²⁰As she was dying, the women attending her said, "Don't despair; you have given birth to a son." But she did not respond or pay any attention.

²¹She named the boy Ichabod,^{ck} saying, "The Glory^l has departed from Israel" — because of the capture of the ark of God and the deaths of her father-in-law and her husband. ²²She said, "The Glory has departed from Israel, for the ark of God has been captured."

The Ark in Ashdod and Ekron

5 After the Philistines had captured the ark of God, they took it from Ebenezer^m to Ashdod.ⁿ ²Then they carried the ark into Dagon's temple and set it beside Dagon.^o ³When the people of Ashdod rose early the next day, there was Dagon, fallen^p on his face on the ground before the ark of the LORD! They took Dagon and put him back in his place. ⁴But the following morning when they rose, there was Dagon, fallen on his face on the ground before the ark of the LORD! His head and hands had been broken^q off and were lying on the threshold; only his body remained. ⁵That is why to this day neither the priests of Dagon nor any others who enter Dagon's temple at Ashdod step on the threshold.^r

⁶The LORD's hand^s was heavy on the people of Ashdod and its vicinity; he brought devastation^t on them and afflicted them with tumors.^{du} ⁷When

^a 7 Or "Gods have (see Septuagint)

^b 18 Traditionally *judged* ^c 21 *Ichabod* means *no glory*. ^d 6 Hebrew; Septuagint and Vulgate *tumors*. And rats appeared in their land, and there was death and destruction throughout the city

4:18 ⁱver 13
4:21 ^kGe 35:18
1Ps 26:8;
Jer 2:11
5:1 ^m1Sa 4:1;
7:12 ⁿJos 13:3
5:2 ^oJdg 16:23
5:3 ^p1Sa 19:1;
46:7
5:4 ^qEze 6:6;
Mic 1:7
5:5 ^rZep 1:9
5:6 ^sver 7;
Ex 9:3; Ps 32:4;
Ac 13:11 ^tver 11;
Ps 78:66
4Dt 28:27;
1Sa 6:5

the people of Ashdod saw what was happening, they said, "The ark of the god of Israel must not stay here with us, because his hand is heavy on us and on Dagon our god." ⁸So they called together all the rulers of the Philistines and asked them, "What shall we do with the ark of the god of Israel?"

They answered, "Have the ark of the god of Israel moved to Gath." So they moved the ark of the God of Israel.

⁹But after they had moved it, the LORD's hand was against that city, throwing it into a great panic.^w He afflicted the people of the city, both young and old, with an outbreak of tumors.^a ¹⁰So they sent the ark of God to Ekron.

As the ark of God was entering Ekron, the people of Ekron cried out, "They have brought the ark of the god of Israel around to us to kill us and our people." ¹¹So they called together all the rulers^x of the Philistines and said, "Send the ark of the god of Israel away; let it go back to its own place, or it^b will kill us and our people." For death had filled the city with panic; God's hand was very heavy on it. ¹²Those who did not die were afflicted with tumors, and the outcry of the city went up to heaven.

The Ark Returned to Israel

6 When the ark of the LORD had been in Philistine territory seven months, ²the Philistines called for the priests and the diviners^y and said, "What shall we do with the ark of the LORD? Tell us how we should send it back to its place."

³They answered, "If you return the ark of the god of Israel, do not send it back to him without a gift;^z by all means send a guilt offering^a to him. Then you will be healed, and you will know why his hand^b has not been lifted from you."

⁴The Philistines asked, "What guilt offering should we send to him?"

They replied, "Five gold tumors and five gold rats, according to the number^c of the Philistine rulers, because the same plague has struck

5:8 ^vver 11
5:9 ^wver 6,
11; Dt 2:15;
1Sa 7:13;
Ps 78:66
5:11 ^xver 6, 8-9
6:2 ^yGe 41:8;
Ex 7:11; 1Sa 2:6
6:3 ^zEx 23:15;
Dt 16:16
^aLev 5:15
^bver 9
6:4 ^cver 17-
18; Jos 13:3;
Jdg 3:3

both you and your rulers. ⁵Make models of the tumors^d and of the rats that are destroying the country, and give glory^e to Israel's god. Perhaps he will lift his hand from you and your gods and your land. ⁶Why do you harden^f your hearts as the Egyptians and Pharaoh did? When Israel's god dealt harshly with them, did they^g not send the Israelites out so they could go on their way?

⁷"Now then, get a new cart^h ready, with two cows that have calved and have never been yoked.ⁱ Hitch the cows to the cart, but take their calves away and pen them up. ⁸Take the ark of the LORD and put it on the cart, and in a chest beside it put the gold objects you are sending back to him as a guilt offering. Send it on its way, ⁹but keep watching it. If it goes up to its own territory, toward Beth Shemesh,^j then the LORD has brought this great disaster on us. But if it does not, then we will know that it was not his hand that struck us but that it happened to us by chance."

¹⁰So they did this. They took two such cows and hitched them to the cart and penned up their calves. ¹¹They placed the ark of the LORD on the cart and along with it the chest containing the gold rats and the models of the tumors. ¹²Then the cows went straight up toward Beth Shemesh, keeping on the road and lowing all the way; they did not turn to the right or to the left. The rulers of the Philistines followed them as far as the border of Beth Shemesh.

¹³Now the people of Beth Shemesh were harvesting their wheat in the valley, and when they looked up and saw the ark, they rejoiced at the sight. ¹⁴The cart came to the field of Joshua of Beth Shemesh, and there it stopped beside a large rock. The people chopped up the wood of the cart and sacrificed the cows as a burnt offering^k to the LORD. ¹⁵The Levites^l took down the ark of the LORD, together with the chest containing the gold objects, and placed them on the large rock. On that day the people of

6:5 ^d1Sa 5:6-
11 ^eJos 7:19;
1Sa 42:12;
Jn 9:24;
Rev 14:7
6:6 ^fEx 7:13;
8:15; 9:34; 14:17
9 Ex 12:31, 33
6:7 ^h2Sa 6:3
ⁱNu 19:2
6:9 ^jver 3;
Jos 15:10; 21:16
6:14
^k2Sa 24:22;
1Ki 19:21
6:15 ^jJos 3:3

^a 9 Or with tumors in the groin (see Septuagint)

^b 11 Or he

Beth Shemesh offered burnt offerings and made sacrifices to the LORD. ¹⁶The five rulers of the Philistines saw all this and then returned that same day to Ekron.

¹⁷These are the gold tumors the Philistines sent as a guilt offering to the LORD — one each^m for Ashdod, Gaza, Ashkelon, Gath and Ekron. ¹⁸And the number of the gold rats was according to the number of Philistine towns belonging to the five rulers — the fortified towns with their country villages. The large rock on which the Levites set the ark of the LORD is a witness to this day in the field of Joshua of Beth Shemesh.

¹⁹But God struck downⁿ some of the inhabitants of Beth Shemesh, putting seventy^a of them to death because they looked^o into the ark of the LORD. The people mourned because of the heavy blow the LORD had dealt them. ²⁰And the people of Beth Shemesh asked, “Who can stand^p in the presence of the LORD, this holy^q God? To whom will the ark go up from here?”

²¹Then they sent messengers to the people of Kiriath Jearim,^r saying, “The Philistines have returned the ark of the LORD. Come down and take **7** it up to your town.” ¹So the men of Kiriath Jearim came and took up the ark of the LORD. They brought it to Abinadab’s^s house on the hill and consecrated Eleazar his son to guard the ark of the LORD. ²The ark remained at Kiriath Jearim a long time — twenty years in all.

Samuel Subdues the Philistines at Mizpah

Then all the people of Israel turned back to the LORD. ³So Samuel said to all the Israelites, “If you are returning^t to the LORD with all your hearts, then rid^u yourselves of the foreign gods and the Ashtoreths^v and commit^w yourselves to the LORD and serve him only,^x and he will deliver you out of the hand of the Philistines.” ⁴So the Israelites put away their Baals and Ashtoreths, and served the LORD only.

⁵Then Samuel said, “Assemble all

6:17 ^mver 4
6:19 ⁿ2Sa 6:7
^oEx 19:21;
Nu 4:5, 15, 20
6:20 ^p2Sa 6:9;
Mal 3:2;
Rev 6:17
^qLev 11:45
6:21 ^rJos 9:17;
15:9, 60;
1Ch 13:5-6
7:1 ^s2Sa 6:3
7:3 ^tDt 30:10;
Isa 55:7;
Hos 6:1
^uGe 35:2;
Jos 24:14
^vJdg 2:12-13;
1Sa 31:10
^wJoel 2:12
^xDt 6:13;
Mt 4:10; Lk 4:8

7:5 ^yJdg 20:1
7:6 ^zPs 62:8;
La 2:19
^aJdg 10:10;
Ne 9:1;
Ps 106:6
7:7 ^b1Sa 17:11
7:8 ^c1Sa 12:19,
23; Isa 37:4;
Jer 15:1
7:9 ^dPs 99:6
^eJer 15:1
7:10 ^f1Sa 2:10;
2Sa 22:14-15
^gJos 10:10
7:12 ^hGe 35:14;
Jos 4:9
7:13 ⁱJdg 13:1,
5; 1Sa 13:5
7:15 ^jver 6;
1Sa 12:11

Israel at Mizpah,^y and I will intercede with the LORD for you.” ⁶When they had assembled at Mizpah, they drew water and poured^z it out before the LORD. On that day they fasted and there they confessed, “We have sinned against the LORD.” Now Samuel was serving as leader^{ba} of Israel at Mizpah.

⁷When the Philistines heard that Israel had assembled at Mizpah, the rulers of the Philistines came up to attack them. When the Israelites heard of it, they were afraid^b because of the Philistines. ⁸They said to Samuel, “Do not stop crying^c out to the LORD our God for us, that he may rescue us from the hand of the Philistines.” ⁹Then Samuel^d took a suckling lamb and sacrificed it as a whole burnt offering to the LORD. He cried out to the LORD on Israel’s behalf, and the LORD answered him.^e

¹⁰While Samuel was sacrificing the burnt offering, the Philistines drew near to engage Israel in battle. But that day the LORD thundered^f with loud thunder against the Philistines and threw them into such a panic^g that they were routed before the Israelites. ¹¹The men of Israel rushed out of Mizpah and pursued the Philistines, slaughtering them along the way to a point below Beth Kar.

¹²Then Samuel took a stone^h and set it up between Mizpah and Shen. He named it Ebenezer,^c saying, “Thus far the LORD has helped us.”

¹³So the Philistines were subduedⁱ and they stopped invading Israel’s territory. Throughout Samuel’s lifetime, the hand of the LORD was against the Philistines. ¹⁴The towns from Ekron to Gath that the Philistines had captured from Israel were restored to Israel, and Israel delivered the neighboring territory from the hands of the Philistines. And there was peace between Israel and the Amorites.

¹⁵Samuel^j continued as Israel’s leader all the days of his life. ¹⁶From

^a 19 A few Hebrew manuscripts; most Hebrew manuscripts and Septuagint 50,070

^b 6 Traditionally *judge*; also in verse 15

^c 12 Ebenezer means *stone of help*.

year to year he went on a circuit from Bethel to Gilgal to Mizpah, judging Israel in all those places. ¹⁷But he always went back to Ramah,^k where his home was, and there he also held court for Israel. And he built an altar^l there to the LORD.

Israel Asks for a King

8 When Samuel grew old, he appointed^m his sons as Israel's leaders.^a ²The name of his firstborn was Joel and the name of his second was Abijah, and they served at Beersheba.ⁿ ³But his sons did not follow his ways. They turned aside after dishonest gain and accepted bribes^o and perverted justice.

⁴So all the elders of Israel gathered together and came to Samuel at Ramah.^p ⁵They said to him, "You are old, and your sons do not follow your ways; now appoint a king^q to lead^b us, such as all the other nations have."

⁶But when they said, "Give us a king to lead us," this displeased^r Samuel; so he prayed to the LORD. ⁷And the LORD told him: "Listen to all that the people are saying to you; it is not you they have rejected, but they have rejected me as their king.^s ⁸As they have done from the day I brought them up out of Egypt until this day, forsaking me and serving other gods, so they are doing to you. ⁹Now listen to them; but warn them solemnly and let them know^t what the king who will reign over them will claim as his rights."

¹⁰Samuel told all the words of the LORD to the people who were asking him for a king. ¹¹He said, "This is what the king who will reign over you will claim as his rights: He will take^u your sons and make them serve with his chariots and horses, and they will run in front of his chariots.^v ¹²Some he will assign to be commanders^w of thousands and commanders of fifties, and others to plow his ground and reap his harvest, and still others to make weapons of war and equipment for his chariots. ¹³He will take your daughters to be perfumers and cooks and bakers. ¹⁴He will take the

7:17 ^k1Sa 1:19;
8:4 ^lJdg 21:4
8:1
^mDt 16:18-19;
8:2 ⁿGe 22:19;
1Ki 19:3;
Am 5:4-5
8:3 ^oEx 23:8;
Dt 16:19; Ps 15:5
8:4 ^p1Sa 7:17
8:5
^qDt 17:14-20
8:6 ^r1Sa 15:11
8:7 ^sEx 16:8;
1Sa 10:19
8:9 ^tver 11-18;
1Sa 10:25
8:11 ^u1Sa 10:25;
14:52 ^vDt 17:16;
2Sa 15:1
8:12 ^w1Sa 22:7

best of your^x fields and vineyards^y and olive groves and give them to his attendants. ¹⁵He will take a tenth of your grain and of your vintage and give it to his officials and attendants. ¹⁶Your male and female servants and the best of your cattle^c and donkeys he will take for his own use. ¹⁷He will take a tenth of your flocks, and you yourselves will become his slaves. ¹⁸When that day comes, you will cry out for relief from the king you have chosen, but the LORD will not answer^z you in that day."

¹⁹But the people refused^a to listen to Samuel. "No!" they said. "We want a king over us. ²⁰Then we will be like all the other nations,^b with a king to lead us and to go out before us and fight our battles."

²¹When Samuel heard all that the people said, he repeated^c it before the LORD. ²²The LORD answered, "Listen^d to them and give them a king."

Then Samuel said to the Israelites, "Everyone go back to your own town."

Samuel Anoints Saul

9 There was a Benjamite, a man of standing, whose name was Kish^e son of Abiel, the son of Zeror, the son of Bekorath, the son of Aphiah of Benjamin. ²Kish had a son named Saul, as handsome a young man as could be found^f anywhere in Israel, and he was a head taller^g than anyone else.

³Now the donkeys belonging to Saul's father Kish were lost, and Kish said to his son Saul, "Take one of the servants with you and go and look for the donkeys." ⁴So he passed through the hill^h country of Ephraim and through the area around Shalisha,ⁱ but they did not find them. They went on into the district of Shalim, but the donkeys were not there. Then he passed through the territory of Benjamin, but they did not find them.

⁵When they reached the district of Zuph,^j Saul said to the servant who

8:14
^xEze 46:18
^y1Ki 21:7,15
8:18 ^zPr 1:28;
Isa 1:15; Mic 3:4
8:19 ^aIsa 66:4;
Jer 44:16
8:20 ^bver 5
8:21 ^cJdg 11:11
8:22 ^dver 7
9:1 ^e1Sa 14:51;
1Ch 8:33; 9:39
9:2 ^f1Sa 10:24
9:1Sa 10:23
9:4 ^gJos 24:33
9:4Ki 4:42
9:5 ^h1Sa 1:1

^a 1 Traditionally *judges* ^b 5 Traditionally *judge*; also in verses 6 and 20

^c 16 Septuagint; Hebrew *young men*

was with him, “Come, let’s go back, or my father will stop thinking about the donkeys and start worrying^k about us.”

⁶But the servant replied, “Look, in this town there is a man of God;^l he is highly respected, and everything^m he says comes true. Let’s go there now. Perhaps he will tell us what way to take.”

⁷Saul said to his servant, “If we go, what can we give the man? The food in our sacks is gone. We have no giftⁿ to take to the man of God. What do we have?”

⁸The servant answered him again. “Look,” he said, “I have a quarter of a shekel^a of silver. I will give it to the man of God so that he will tell us what way to take.” ⁹(Formerly in Israel, if someone went to inquire of God, they would say, “Come, let us go to the seer,” because the prophet of today used to be called a seer.)^o

¹⁰“Good,” Saul said to his servant. “Come, let’s go.” So they set out for the town where the man of God was.

¹¹As they were going up the hill to the town, they met some young women coming out to draw^p water, and they asked them, “Is the seer here?”

¹²“He is,” they answered. “He’s ahead of you. Hurry now; he has just come to our town today, for the people have a sacrifice^q at the high place.^r

¹³As soon as you enter the town, you will find him before he goes up to the high place to eat. The people will not begin eating until he comes, because he must bless the sacrifice; afterward, those who are invited will eat. Go up now; you should find him about this time.”

¹⁴They went up to the town, and as they were entering it, there was Samuel, coming toward them on his way up to the high place.

¹⁵Now the day before Saul came, the LORD had revealed this to Samuel: ¹⁶“About this time tomorrow I will send you a man from the land of Benjamin. Anoint^s him ruler over my people Israel; he will deliver^t them from the hand of the Philistines. I have looked on my people, for their cry has reached me.”

9:5 ^k1Sa 10:2
9:6 ^lDt 33:1;
1Ki 13:1
^m1Sa 3:19
9:7 ⁿ1Ki 14:3;
2Ki 5:5, 15; 8:8
9:9 ^o2Sa 24:11;
2Ki 17:13;
1Ch 9:22;
26:28; 29:29;
Isa 30:10;
Am 7:12
9:11 ^pGe 24:11,
13
9:12 ^qNu 28:11-
15; 1Sa 7:17
^rGe 31:54;
1Sa 10:5; 1Ki 3:2
9:16 ^s1Sa 10:1
^tEx 3:7-9

¹⁷When Samuel caught sight of Saul, the LORD said to him, “This^u is the man I spoke to you about; he will govern my people.”

¹⁸Saul approached Samuel in the gateway and asked, “Would you please tell me where the seer’s house is?”

¹⁹“I am the seer,” Samuel replied. “Go up ahead of me to the high place, for today you are to eat with me, and in the morning I will send you on your way and will tell you all that is in your heart. ²⁰As for the donkeys^v you lost three days ago, do not worry about them; they have been found. And to whom is all the desire^w of Israel turned, if not to you and your whole family line?”

²¹Saul answered, “But am I not a Benjaminite, from the smallest tribe^x of Israel, and is not my clan the least of all the clans of the tribe of Benjamin?^y Why do you say such a thing to me?”

²²Then Samuel brought Saul and his servant into the hall and seated them at the head of those who were invited — about thirty in number. ²³Samuel said to the cook, “Bring the piece of meat I gave you, the one I told you to lay aside.”

²⁴So the cook took up the thigh^z with what was on it and set it in front of Saul. Samuel said, “Here is what has been kept for you. Eat, because it was set aside for you for this occasion from the time I said, ‘I have invited guests.’” And Saul dined with Samuel that day.

²⁵After they came down from the high place to the town, Samuel talked with Saul on the roof^a of his house. ²⁶They rose about daybreak, and Samuel called to Saul on the roof, “Get ready, and I will send you on your way.” When Saul got ready, he and Samuel went outside together. ²⁷As they were going down to the edge of the town, Samuel said to Saul, “Tell the servant to go on ahead of us” — and the servant did so — “but you stay here for a while, so that I may give you a message from God.”

9:17 ^u1Sa 16:12
9:20 ^vver 3
^w1Sa 8:5; 12:13
9:21 ^x1Sa 15:17
^yJdg 20:35, 46
9:24
^zLev 7:32-34;
Nu 18:18
9:25 ^aDt 22:8;
Ac 10:9

^a 8 That is, about 1/10 ounce or about 3 grams

10 Then Samuel took a flask^b of olive oil and poured it on Saul's head and kissed him, saying, "Has not the LORD anointed^c you ruler over his inheritance?^d ²When you leave me today, you will meet two men near Rachel's tomb,^e at Zelzah on the border of Benjamin. They will say to you, 'The donkeys^f you set out to look for have been found. And now your father has stopped thinking about them and is worried^g about you. He is asking, "What shall I do about my son?"'

³"Then you will go on from there until you reach the great tree of Tabor. Three men going up to worship God at Bethel^h will meet you there. One will be carrying three young goats, another three loaves of bread, and another a skin of wine. ⁴They will greet you and offer you two loaves of bread, which you will accept from them.

⁵"After that you will go to Gibeah of God, where there is a Philistine outpost.ⁱ As you approach the town, you will meet a procession of prophets coming down from the high place^j with lyres, timbrels, pipes and harps^k being played before them, and they will be prophesying.^l ⁶The Spirit^m of the LORD will come powerfully upon you, and you will prophesy with them; and you will be changed into a different person. ⁷Once these signs are fulfilled, do whateverⁿ your hand finds to do, for God is with^o you.

⁸"Go down ahead of me to Gilgal.^p I will surely come down to you to sacrifice burnt offerings and fellowship offerings, but you must wait seven days until I come to you and tell you what you are to do."

Saul Made King

⁹As Saul turned to leave Samuel, God changed^q Saul's heart, and all these signs were fulfilled that day. ¹⁰When he and his servant arrived at Gibeah, a procession of prophets met him; the Spirit of God came powerfully upon him, and he joined in their prophesying.^r ¹¹When all those who had formerly known him saw him prophesying with the prophets, they

10:1 ^b1Sa 16:13;
2Ki 9:1,3;
6 ^cPs 2:12
^dDt 32:9;
Ps 78:62,71
10:2 ^eGe 35:20
^f1Sa 9:4
9:1Sa 9:5
10:3
^gHe 28:22;
35:7-8
10:5 ^h1Sa 13:3
ⁱ1Sa 9:12
^k2Ki 3:15
1Sa 19:20;
1Co 14:1
10:6 ^mver 10;
Nu 11:25;
1Sa 19:23-24
10:7 ⁿEcc 9:10
^oJos 1:5;
Jdg 6:12;
Heb 13:5
10:8
^p1Sa 11:14-15
10:9 ^qver 6
10:10 ^rver 5-6;
1Sa 19:20

asked each other, "What is this^s that has happened to the son of Kish? Is Saul also among the prophets?"^t

¹²A man who lived there answered, "And who is their father?" So it became a saying: "Is Saul also among the prophets?" ¹³After Saul stopped prophesying, he went to the high place.

¹⁴Now Saul's uncle^u asked him and his servant, "Where have you been?"

"Looking for the donkeys," he said. "But when we saw they were not to be found, we went to Samuel."

¹⁵Saul's uncle said, "Tell me what Samuel said to you."

¹⁶Saul replied, "He assured us that the donkeys^v had been found." But he did not tell his uncle what Samuel had said about the kingship.

¹⁷Samuel summoned the people of Israel to the LORD at Mizpah^w ¹⁸and said to them, "This is what the LORD, the God of Israel, says: 'I brought Israel up out of Egypt, and I delivered you from the power of Egypt and all the kingdoms that oppressed^x you.' ¹⁹But you have now rejected your God, who saves you out of all your disasters and calamities. And you have said, 'No, appoint a king^y over us.' So now present^z yourselves before the LORD by your tribes and clans."

²⁰When Samuel had all Israel come forward by tribes, the tribe of Benjamin was taken by lot. ²¹Then he brought forward the tribe of Benjamin, clan by clan, and Matri's clan was taken. Finally Saul son of Kish was taken. But when they looked for him, he was not to be found. ²²So they inquired^a further of the LORD, "Has the man come here yet?"

And the LORD said, "Yes, he has hidden himself among the supplies."

²³They ran and brought him out, and as he stood among the people he was a head taller^b than any of the others. ²⁴Samuel said to all the people, "Do you see the man the LORD

^a 1 Hebrew; Septuagint and Vulgate *over his people Israel? You will reign over the LORD's people and save them from the power of their enemies round about. And this will be a sign to you that the LORD has anointed you ruler over his inheritance:*

10:11
^sMt 13:54;
Jn 7:15
^t1Sa 19:24
10:14
^u1Sa 14:50
10:16
^v1Sa 9:20
10:17
^wJdg 20:1;
1Sa 7:5
10:18
^xJdg 6:8-9
10:19 ^y1Sa 8:5-7; 12:12
^zJos 7:14; 24:1
10:22
^a1Sa 23:2,4,
9-11
10:23 ^b1Sa 9:2

has chosen?^c There is no one like him among all the people.”

Then the people shouted, “Long live^d the king!”

²⁵Samuel explained to the people the rights and duties^e of kingship. He wrote them down on a scroll and deposited it before the LORD. Then Samuel dismissed the people to go to their own homes.

²⁶Saul also went to his home in Gibeah,^f accompanied by valiant men whose hearts God had touched. ²⁷But some scoundrels^g said, “How can this fellow save us?” They despised him and brought him no gifts.^h But Saul kept silent.

Saul Rescues the City of Jabesh

11 Nahash^{ai} the Ammonite went up and besieged Jabesh Gilead.^j And all the men of Jabesh said to him, “Make a treaty^k with us, and we will be subject to you.”

²But Nahash the Ammonite replied, “I will make a treaty with you only on the condition that I gouge^l out the right eye of every one of you and so bring disgrace^m on all Israel.”

³The elders of Jabesh said to him, “Give us seven days so we can send messengers throughout Israel; if no one comes to rescue us, we will surrender to you.”

⁴When the messengers came to Gibeahⁿ of Saul and reported these terms to the people, they all wept^o aloud. ⁵Just then Saul was returning from the fields, behind his oxen, and he asked, “What is wrong with everyone? Why are they weeping?” Then they repeated to him what the men of Jabesh had said.

⁶When Saul heard their words, the Spirit^p of God came powerfully upon him, and he burned with anger. ⁷He took a pair of oxen, cut them into pieces, and sent the pieces by messengers throughout Israel,^q proclaiming, “This is what will be done to the oxen of anyone^r who does not follow Saul and Samuel.” Then the terror of the LORD fell on the people, and they came out together as one. ⁸When Saul mustered^s them at Bezek,^t the men of Israel numbered

10:24
^c Dt 17:15;
 2Sa 21:6
^d 1Ki 1:25, 34, 39
 10:25
^e Dt 17:14-20;
 1Sa 8:11-18
 10:26 ^f 1Sa 11:4
 10:27 ^g Dt 13:13
^h 1Ki 10:25;
 2Ch 17:5
 11:1 ⁱ 1Sa 12:12
^j Jdg 21:8
^k 1Ki 20:34;
 Eze 17:13
 11:2 ^l Nu 16:14
^m 1Sa 17:26
 11:4 ⁿ 1Sa 10:5;
 26; 15:34
^o Jdg 2:4;
 1Sa 30:4
 11:6 ^p Jdg 3:10;
 6:34; 13:25;
 14:6; 1Sa 10:10;
 16:13
 11:7 ^q Jdg 19:29
^r Jdg 21:5
 11:8 ^s Jdg 20:2
^t Jdg 1:4

three hundred thousand and those of Judah thirty thousand.

⁹They told the messengers who had come, “Say to the men of Jabesh Gilead, ‘By the time the sun is hot tomorrow, you will be rescued.’” When the messengers went and reported this to the men of Jabesh, they were elated. ¹⁰They said to the Ammonites, “Tomorrow we will surrender^u to you, and you can do to us whatever you like.”

¹¹The next day Saul separated his men into three divisions;^v during the last watch of the night they broke into the camp of the Ammonites and slaughtered them until the heat of the day. Those who survived were scattered, so that no two of them were left together.

Saul Confirmed as King

¹²The people then said to Samuel, “Who^w was it that asked, ‘Shall Saul reign over us?’ Turn these men over to us so that we may put them to death.”

¹³But Saul said, “No one will be put to death today,^x for this day the LORD has rescued^y Israel.”

¹⁴Then Samuel said to the people, “Come, let us go to Gilgal^z and there renew the kingship.^a” ¹⁵So all the people went to Gilgal^b and made Saul king in the presence of the LORD. There they sacrificed fellowship offerings before the LORD, and Saul and all the Israelites held a great celebration.

Samuel’s Farewell Speech

12 Samuel said to all Israel, “I have listened^c to everything you said to me and have set a king^d over you. ²Now you have a king as your leader.^e As for me, I am old and gray, and my sons are here with you.

^a 1 Masoretic Text; Dead Sea Scrolls *gifts*. Now Nahash king of the Ammonites oppressed the Gadites and Reubenites severely. He gouged out all their right eyes and struck terror and dread in Israel. Not a man remained among the Israelites beyond the Jordan whose right eye was not gouged out by Nahash king of the Ammonites, except that seven thousand men fled from the Ammonites and entered Jabesh Gilead. About a month later, ¹Nahash

11:10 ^u ver 3
 11:11 ^v Jdg 7:16
 11:12
^w 1Sa 10:27;
 Lk 19:27
 11:13 ^x 2Sa 19:22
^y Ex 14:13;
 1Sa 19:5
 11:14 ^z 1Sa 10:8
^a 1Sa 10:25
 11:15 ^b 1Sa 10:8,
 17
 12:1 ^c 1Sa 8:7
^d 1Sa 10:24;
 11:15
 12:2 ^e 1Sa 8:5

I have been your leader from my youth until this day. ³Here I stand. Testify against me in the presence of the LORD and his anointed.^f Whose ox have I taken? Whose donkey^g have I taken? Whom have I cheated? Whom have I oppressed? From whose hand have I accepted a bribe^h to make me shut my eyes? If I have doneⁱ any of these things, I will make it right.”

⁴“You have not cheated or oppressed us,” they replied. “You have not taken anything from anyone’s hand.”

⁵Samuel said to them, “The LORD is witness against you, and also his anointed is witness this day, that you have not found anything^j in my hand.^k”

“He is witness,” they said.

⁶Then Samuel said to the people, “It is the LORD who appointed Moses and Aaron and brought^l your ancestors up out of Egypt. ⁷Now then, stand here, because I am going to confront^m you with evidence before the LORD as to all the righteous acts performed by the LORD for you and your ancestors.

⁸“After Jacob entered Egypt, they criedⁿ to the LORD for help, and the LORD sent^o Moses and Aaron, who brought your ancestors out of Egypt and settled them in this place.

⁹“But they forgot^p the LORD their God; so he sold them into the hand of Sisera,^q the commander of the army of Hazor, and into the hands of the Philistines^r and the king of Moab,^s who fought against them. ¹⁰They cried out to the LORD and said, ‘We have sinned; we have forsaken^t the LORD and served the Baals and the Ashtoreths.^u But now deliver us from the hands of our enemies, and we will serve you.’ ¹¹Then the LORD sent Jerub-Baal,^{av} Barak,^{bw} Jephthah^x and Samuel,^c and he delivered you from the hands of your enemies all around you, so that you lived in safety.

¹²“But when you saw that Nahash^y king^z of the Ammonites was moving against you, you said to me, ‘No, we want a king to rule^a over us’ — even

12:3 ^f1Sa 10:1;
24:6; 2Sa 1:14
9 Nu 16:15
h Dt 16:19
i Ac 20:33
12:5 ^jAc 23:9;
24:20 ^kEx 22:4
12:6 ^lEx 6:26;
Mic 6:4
12:7 ^m1Sa 11:8;
Mic 6:1-5
12:8 ⁿEx 2:23
o Ex 3:10; 4:16
12:9 ^pJdg 3:7
q Jdg 4:2
r Jdg 10:7; 13:1
s Jdg 3:12
12:10
t Jdg 10:10, 15
u Jdg 2:13
12:11 ^vJdg 6:14,
32 ^wJdg 4:6
x Jdg 11:1
12:12 ^y1Sa 11:1
z 1Sa 8:5
a Jdg 8:23;
1Sa 8:6, 19

12:13 ^b1Sa 8:5;
Hos 13:11
c 1Sa 10:24
12:14
d Jos 24:14
12:15 ^ever 9;
Jos 24:20;
Isa 1:20
12:16 ^fEx 14:13
12:17 ^g1Sa 7:9-
10 ^hJas 5:18
i Pr 26:1
j 1Sa 8:6-7
12:18 ^kEx 14:31
12:19 ^lver 23;
Ex 9:28;
Jas 5:18;
1Jn 5:16
12:21
m 1Sa 41:24,
29; Jer 16:19;
Hab 2:18
n Dt 11:16
12:22
o Ps 106:8
p Jos 7:9
q 1Ki 6:13
r Dt 7:7; 1Pe 2:9
12:23
s Ro 1:9-10;
Col 1:9; 2Ti 1:3
t 1Ki 8:36;
Ps 34:11; Pr 4:11
12:24
u Ecc 12:13
v Isa 5:12
w Dt 10:21
12:25 ^x1Sa 31:1-
5 ^yJos 24:20

though the LORD your God was your king. ¹³Now here is the king^b you have chosen, the one you asked^c for; see, the LORD has set a king over you. ¹⁴If you fear^d the LORD and serve and obey him and do not rebel against his commands, and if both you and the king who reigns over you follow the LORD your God — good! ¹⁵But if you do not obey the LORD, and if you rebel against^e his commands, his hand will be against you, as it was against your ancestors.

¹⁶“Now then, stand still and see^f this great thing the LORD is about to do before your eyes! ¹⁷Is it not wheat harvest^g now? I will call^h on the LORD to send thunder and rain.ⁱ And you will realize what an evil^j thing you did in the eyes of the LORD when you asked for a king.”

¹⁸Then Samuel called on the LORD, and that same day the LORD sent thunder and rain. So all the people stood in awe^k of the LORD and of Samuel.

¹⁹The people all said to Samuel, “Pray^l to the LORD your God for your servants so that we will not die, for we have added to all our other sins the evil of asking for a king.”

²⁰“Do not be afraid,” Samuel replied. “You have done all this evil; yet do not turn away from the LORD, but serve the LORD with all your heart. ²¹Do not turn away after useless^m idols.ⁿ They can do you no good, nor can they rescue you, because they are useless. ²²For the sake^o of his great name^p the LORD will not reject^q his people, because the LORD was pleased to make^r you his own. ²³As for me, far be it from me that I should sin against the LORD by failing to pray^s for you. And I will teach^t you the way that is good and right. ²⁴But be sure to fear^u the LORD and serve him faithfully with all your heart; consider^v what great^w things he has done for you. ²⁵Yet if you persist^x in doing evil, both you and your king will perish.”^y

^a 11 Also called *Gideon* ^b 11 Some Septuagint manuscripts and Syriac; Hebrew *Bedan*

^c 11 Hebrew; some Septuagint manuscripts and Syriac *Samson*

Samuel Rebukes Saul

13 Saul was thirty^a years old when he became king, and he reigned over Israel forty-^b two years.

²Saul chose three thousand men from Israel; two thousand were with him at Mikdash and in the hill country of Bethel, and a thousand were with Jonathan at Gibeah² in Benjamin. The rest of the men he sent back to their homes.

³Jonathan attacked the Philistine outpost^a at Geba, and the Philistines heard about it. Then Saul had the trumpet blown throughout the land and said, "Let the Hebrews hear!" ⁴So all Israel heard the news: "Saul has attacked the Philistine outpost, and now Israel has become obnoxious^b to the Philistines." And the people were summoned to join Saul at Gilgal.

⁵The Philistines assembled to fight Israel, with three thousand^c chariots, six thousand charioteers, and soldiers as numerous as the sand^c on the seashore. They went up and camped at Mikdash, east of Beth Aven. ⁶When the Israelites saw that their situation was critical and that their army was hard pressed, they hid in caves and thickets, among the rocks, and in pits and cisterns.^d ⁷Some Hebrews even crossed the Jordan to the land of Gad^e and Gilead.

Saul remained at Gilgal, and all the troops with him were quaking with fear. ⁸He waited seven^f days, the time set by Samuel; but Samuel did not come to Gilgal, and Saul's men began to scatter. ⁹So he said, "Bring me the burnt offering and the fellowship offerings." And Saul offered⁹ up the burnt offering. ¹⁰Just as he finished making the offering, Samuel^h arrived, and Saul went out to greet him.

¹¹"What have you done?" asked Samuel.

Saul replied, "When I saw that the men were scattering, and that you did not come at the set time, and that the Philistines were assembling at Mikdash,ⁱ ¹²I thought, 'Now the Philistines will come down against me at Gilgal, and I have not sought the LORD's favor.'^j So I felt compelled to offer the burnt offering."

13:2 ²1Sa 10:26
13:3 ^a1Sa 10:5
13:4 ^bGe 34:30
13:5 ^cJos 11:4
13:6 ^dJdg 6:2
13:7 ^eNu 32:33
13:8 ^f1Sa 10:8
13:9
9:2Sa 24:25;
1Ki 3:4
13:10 ^h1Sa 15:13
13:11 ⁱver 2, 5,
16, 23
13:12 ^jJer 26:19

13:13 ^k2Ch 16:9
^l1Sa 15:23, 24
13:14
^m1Sa 15:28
ⁿAc 7:46; 13:22
^o2Sa 6:21
13:15 ^p1Sa 14:2
13:17 ^q1Sa 14:15
^rJos 18:23
13:18
^sJos 18:13-14
^tNe 11:34
13:19
^u2Ki 24:14;
Jer 24:1
13:22
^v1Ch 9:39

¹³"You have done a foolish thing,^k" Samuel said. "You have not kept^l the command the LORD your God gave you; if you had, he would have established your kingdom over Israel for all time. ¹⁴But now your kingdom^m will not endure; the LORD has sought out a man after his own heartⁿ and appointed^o him ruler of his people, because you have not kept the LORD's command."

¹⁵Then Samuel left Gilgal^d and went up to Gibeah^p in Benjamin, and Saul counted the men who were with him. They numbered about six hundred.

Israel Without Weapons

¹⁶Saul and his son Jonathan and the men with them were staying in Gibeah^e in Benjamin, while the Philistines camped at Mikdash. ¹⁷Raiding^q parties went out from the Philistine camp in three detachments. One turned toward Ophrah^r in the vicinity of Shual, ¹⁸another toward Beth Horon,^s and the third toward the borderland overlooking the Valley of Zeboyim^t facing the wilderness.

¹⁹Not a blacksmith^u could be found in the whole land of Israel, because the Philistines had said, "Otherwise the Hebrews will make swords or spears!" ²⁰So all Israel went down to the Philistines to have their plow points, mattocks, axes and sickles^f sharpened. ²¹The price was two-thirds of a shekel^g for sharpening plow points and mattocks, and a third of a shekel^h for sharpening forks and axes and for repointing goads.

²²So on the day of the battle not a soldier with Saul and Jonathan^v had

^a 1 A few late manuscripts of the Septuagint; Hebrew does not have *thirty*. ^b 1 Probable reading of the original Hebrew text (see Acts 13:21); Masoretic Text does not have *forty*.

^c 5 Some Septuagint manuscripts and Syriac; Hebrew *thirty thousand* ^d 15 Hebrew; Septuagint *Gilgal and went his way; the rest of the people went after Saul to meet the army, and they went out of Gilgal* ^e 16 Two Hebrew manuscripts; most Hebrew manuscripts *Geba*, a variant of *Gibeah* ^f 20 Septuagint; Hebrew *plow points* ^g 21 That is, about 1/4 ounce or about 8 grams ^h 21 That is, about 1/8 ounce or about 4 grams

a sword or spear^w in his hand; only Saul and his son Jonathan had them.

Jonathan Attacks the Philistines

²³Now a detachment of Philistines had gone out to the pass^x at Mikdash. **14** One day Jonathan son of Saul said to his young armor-bearer, “Come, let’s go over to the Philistine outpost on the other side.” But he did not tell his father.

²Saul was staying on the outskirts of Gibeath^y under a pomegranate tree in Migron.^z With him were about six hundred men, ³among whom was Ahijah, who was wearing an ephod. He was a son of Ichabod’s^a brother Ahitub^b son of Phinehas, the son of Eli,^c the LORD’s priest in Shiloh. No one was aware that Jonathan had left.

⁴On each side of the pass^d that Jonathan intended to cross to reach the Philistine outpost was a cliff; one was called Bozez and the other Seneh. ⁵One cliff stood to the north toward Mikdash, the other to the south toward Geba.

⁶Jonathan said to his young armor-bearer, “Come, let’s go over to the outpost of those uncircumcised^e men. Perhaps the LORD will act in our behalf. Nothing^f can hinder the LORD from saving, whether by many^g or by few.^h”

⁷“Do all that you have in mind,” his armor-bearer said. “Go ahead; I am with you heart and soul.”

⁸Jonathan said, “Come on, then; we will cross over toward them and let them see us. ⁹If they say to us, ‘Wait there until we come to you,’ we will stay where we are and not go up to them. ¹⁰But if they say, ‘Come up to us,’ we will climb up, because that will be our signⁱ that the LORD has given them into our hands.”

¹¹So both of them showed themselves to the Philistine outpost. “Look!” said the Philistines. “The Hebrews are crawling out of the holes they were hiding^j in.” ¹²The men of the outpost shouted to Jonathan and his armor-bearer, “Come up to us and we’ll teach you a lesson.^k”

So Jonathan said to his armor-bearer, “Climb up after me; the LORD

13:22 ^wJdg 5:8
13:23 ^x1Sa 14:4
14:2 ^y1Sa 13:15
^z1Sa 10:28
14:3 ^a1Sa 4:21
^b1Sa 22:11, 20
^c1Sa 2:28
14:4 ^d1Sa 13:23
14:6
^e1Sa 17:26,
36; Jer 9:26
^fHeb 11:34
^gJdg 7:4
^h1Sa 17:46-47
14:10
ⁱGe 24:14;
Jdg 6:36-37
14:11 ^j1Sa 13:6
14:12
^k1Sa 17:43-44

has given them into the hand^l of Israel.”

¹³Jonathan climbed up, using his hands and feet, with his armor-bearer right behind him. The Philistines fell before Jonathan, and his armor-bearer followed and killed behind him. ¹⁴In that first attack Jonathan and his armor-bearer killed some twenty men in an area of about half an acre.

Israel Routs the Philistines

¹⁵Then panic^m struck the whole army — those in the camp and field, and those in the outposts and raidingⁿ parties — and the ground shook. It was a panic sent by God.^a

¹⁶Saul’s lookouts^o at Gibeah in Benjamin saw the army melting away in all directions. ¹⁷Then Saul said to the men who were with him, “Mustering the forces and see who has left us.” When they did, it was Jonathan and his armor-bearer who were not there.

¹⁸Saul said to Ahijah, “Bring^p the ark of God.” (At that time it was with the Israelites.)^b ¹⁹While Saul was talking to the priest, the tumult in the Philistine camp increased more and more. So Saul said to the priest,^q “Withdraw your hand.”

²⁰Then Saul and all his men assembled and went to the battle. They found the Philistines in total confusion, striking^r each other with their swords. ²¹Those Hebrews who had previously been with the Philistines and had gone up with them to their camp went^s over to the Israelites who were with Saul and Jonathan. ²²When all the Israelites who had hidden^t in the hill country of Ephraim heard that the Philistines were on the run, they joined the battle in hot pursuit. ²³So on that day the LORD saved^u Israel, and the battle moved on beyond Beth Aven.^v

Jonathan Eats Honey

²⁴Now the Israelites were in distress that day, because Saul had bound the people under an oath,^w

^a 15 Or a terrible panic ^b 18 Hebrew; Septuagint “Bring the ephod.” (At that time he wore the ephod before the Israelites.)

12Sa 5:24
14:15
^mGe 35:5;
2Ki 7:5-7
ⁿ1Sa 13:17
14:16
^o2Sa 18:24
14:18 ^p1Sa 30:7
14:19
^qNu 27:21
14:20
^rJdg 7:22;
2Ch 20:23
14:21 ^s1Sa 29:4
14:22 ^t1Sa 13:6
14:23
^uEx 14:30;
Ps 44:6-7
^v1Sa 13:5
14:24
^wJos 6:26

saying, "Cursed be anyone who eats food before evening comes, before I have avenged myself on my enemies!" So none of the troops tasted food.

²⁵The entire army entered the woods, and there was honey on the ground. ²⁶When they went into the woods, they saw the honey oozing out; yet no one put his hand to his mouth, because they feared the oath. ²⁷But Jonathan had not heard that his father had bound the people with the oath, so he reached out the end of the staff that was in his hand and dipped it into the honeycomb.^x He raised his hand to his mouth, and his eyes brightened.^a ²⁸Then one of the soldiers told him, "Your father bound the army under a strict oath, saying, 'Cursed be anyone who eats food today!' That is why the men are faint."

²⁹Jonathan said, "My father has made trouble^y for the country. See how my eyes brightened when I tasted a little of this honey. ³⁰How much better it would have been if the men had eaten today some of the plunder they took from their enemies. Would not the slaughter of the Philistines have been even greater?"

³¹That day, after the Israelites had struck down the Philistines from Mikdash to Aijalon,^z they were exhausted. ³²They pounced on the plunder^a and, taking sheep, cattle and calves, they butchered them on the ground and ate them, together with the blood.^b ³³Then someone said to Saul, "Look, the men are sinning against the LORD by eating meat that has blood in it."

"You have broken faith," he said. "Roll a large stone over here at once."

³⁴Then he said, "Go out among the men and tell them, 'Each of you bring me your cattle and sheep, and slaughter them here and eat them. Do not sin against the LORD by eating meat with blood still in it.'"

So everyone brought his ox that night and slaughtered it there. ³⁵Then Saul built an altar^c to the LORD; it was the first time he had done this.

³⁶Saul said, "Let us go down and pursue the Philistines by night and

14:27 ^xver 43;
1Sa 30:12
14:29
^yJos 7:25;
1Ki 18:18
14:31
^zJos 10:12
14:32
^a1Sa 15:19
^bGe 9:4;
Lev 3:17; 7:26;
17:10-14; 19:26;
Dt 12:16, 23-24
14:35 ^c1Sa 7:17

plunder them till dawn, and let us not leave one of them alive."

"Do whatever seems best to you," they replied.

But the priest said, "Let us inquire of God here."

³⁷So Saul asked God, "Shall I go down and pursue the Philistines? Will you give them into Israel's hand?" But God did not answer^d him that day.

³⁸Saul therefore said, "Come here, all you who are leaders of the army, and let us find out what sin has been committed^e today. ³⁹As surely as the LORD who rescues Israel lives,^f even if the guilt lies with my son Jonathan, he must die." But not one of them said a word.

⁴⁰Saul then said to all the Israelites, "You stand over there; I and Jonathan my son will stand over here."

"Do what seems best to you," they replied.

⁴¹Then Saul prayed to the LORD, the God of Israel, "Why have you not answered your servant today? If the fault is in me or my son Jonathan, respond with Urim, but if the men of Israel are at fault,^b respond with Thummim." Jonathan and Saul were taken by lot, and the men were cleared. ⁴²Saul said, "Cast the lot between me and Jonathan my son." And Jonathan was taken.

⁴³Then Saul said to Jonathan, "Tell me what you have done."^g

So Jonathan told him, "I tasted a little honey^h with the end of my staff. And now I must die!"

⁴⁴Saul said, "May God deal with me, be it ever so severely,ⁱ if you do not die, Jonathan."^j

⁴⁵But the men said to Saul, "Should Jonathan die — he who has brought about this great deliverance in Israel? Never! As surely as the LORD lives, not a hair^k of his head will fall to the ground, for he did this today with God's help." So the men rescued^l Jonathan, and he was not put to death.

⁴⁶Then Saul stopped pursuing the

14:37
^d1Sa 10:22;
28:6, 15
14:38
^eJos 7:11;
1Sa 10:19
14:39 ^f2Sa 12:5
14:43 ^gJos 7:19
^hver 27
14:44 ⁱRu 1:17
^jver 39
14:45 ^k1Ki 1:52;
Lk 21:18;
Ac 27:34
^l2Sa 14:11

^a 27 Or *his strength was renewed*; similarly in verse 29 ^b 41 Septuagint; Hebrew does not have "Why . . . at fault."

Philistines, and they withdrew to their own land.

⁴⁷After Saul had assumed rule over Israel, he fought against their enemies on every side: Moab, the Ammonites,^m Edom, the kings^a of Zobah,ⁿ and the Philistines. Wherever he turned, he inflicted punishment on them.^b ⁴⁸He fought valiantly and defeated the Amalekites,^o delivering Israel from the hands of those who had plundered them.

Saul's Family

⁴⁹Saul's sons were Jonathan, Ishvi and Malki-Shua.^p The name of his older daughter was Merab, and that of the younger was Michal.^q ⁵⁰His wife's name was Ahinoam daughter of Ahimaaz. The name of the commander of Saul's army was Abner son of Ner, and Ner was Saul's uncle. ⁵¹Saul's father Kish^r and Abner's father Ner were sons of Abiel.

⁵²All the days of Saul there was bitter war with the Philistines, and whenever Saul saw a mighty or brave man, he took^s him into his service.

The LORD Rejects Saul as King

15 Samuel said to Saul, "I am the one the LORD sent to anoint^t you king over his people Israel; so listen now to the message from the LORD. ²This is what the LORD Almighty says: 'I will punish the Amalekites^u for what they did to Israel when they waylaid them as they came up from Egypt. ³Now go, attack the Amalekites and totally^v destroy^c all that belongs to them. Do not spare them; put to death men and women, children and infants, cattle and sheep, camels and donkeys.'"

⁴So Saul summoned the men and mustered them at Telaim — two hundred thousand foot soldiers and ten thousand from Judah. ⁵Saul went to the city of Amalek and set an ambush in the ravine. ⁶Then he said to the Kenites,^w "Go away, leave the Amalekites so that I do not destroy you along with them; for you showed kindness to all the Israelites when they came up out of Egypt." So the Kenites moved away from the Amalekites.

14:47
^m 1Sa 11:1-13
ⁿ ver 52;
2Sa 10:6
14:48
^o 1Sa 15:2, 7
14:49
^p 1Sa 31:2;
1Ch 8:33
^q 1Sa 18:17-20
14:51 ^r 1Sa 9:1
14:52 ^s 1Sa 8:11
15:1 ^t 1Sa 9:16
15:2 ^u Ex 17:8-14; Nu 24:20;
Dt 25:17-19
15:3
^v Nu 24:20;
Dt 20:16-18;
Jos 6:17;
1Sa 22:19
15:6 ^w Ex 18:10, 19; Nu 10:29-32; 24:22;
Jdg 1:16; 4:1

⁷Then Saul attacked the Amalekites^x all the way from Havilah to Shur,^y near the eastern border of Egypt. ⁸He took Agag king of the Amalekites alive,^z and all his people he totally destroyed with the sword. ⁹But Saul and the army spared^a Agag and the best of the sheep and cattle, the fat calves^d and lambs — everything that was good. These they were unwilling to destroy completely, but everything that was despised and weak they totally destroyed.

¹⁰Then the word of the LORD came to Samuel: ¹¹"I regret^b that I have made Saul king, because he has turned^c away from me and has not carried out my instructions."^d Samuel was angry,^e and he cried out to the LORD all that night.

¹²Early in the morning Samuel got up and went to meet Saul, but he was told, "Saul has gone to Carmel.^f There he has set up a monument in his own honor and has turned and gone on down to Gilgal."

¹³When Samuel reached him, Saul said, "The LORD bless you! I have carried out the LORD's instructions."

¹⁴But Samuel said, "What then is this bleating of sheep in my ears? What is this lowing of cattle that I hear?"

¹⁵Saul answered, "The soldiers brought them from the Amalekites; they spared the best of the sheep and cattle to sacrifice to the LORD your God, but we totally destroyed the rest."

¹⁶"Enough!" Samuel said to Saul. "Let me tell you what the LORD said to me last night."

"Tell me," Saul replied.

¹⁷Samuel said, "Although you were once small^g in your own eyes, did you not become the head of the tribes of Israel? The LORD anointed you king over Israel. ¹⁸And he sent you on a mission, saying, 'Go and completely

15:7 ^x 1Sa 14:48
^y Ge 16:7; 25:17-18; Ex 15:22
15:8 ^z 1Sa 30:1
15:9 ^a ver 3, 15
15:11 ^b Ge 6:6;
2Sa 24:16
^c Jos 22:16
^d 1Sa 13:13;
1Ki 9:6-7
^e ver 35
15:12 ^f Jos 15:55
15:17 ^g 1Sa 9:21

^a 47 Masoretic Text; Dead Sea Scrolls and Septuagint *king* ^b 47 Hebrew; Septuagint *he was victorious* ^c 3 The Hebrew term refers to the irrevocable giving over of things or persons to the LORD, often by totally destroying them; also in verses 8, 9, 15, 18, 20 and 21. ^d 9 Or the *grown bulls*; the meaning of the Hebrew for this phrase is uncertain.

destroy those wicked people, the Amalekites; wage war against them until you have wiped them out.’¹⁹ Why did you not obey the LORD? Why did you pounce on the plunder^h and do evil in the eyes of the LORD?”

²⁰“But I did obeyⁱ the LORD,” Saul said. “I went on the mission the LORD assigned me. I completely destroyed the Amalekites and brought back Agag their king. ²¹The soldiers took sheep and cattle from the plunder, the best of what was devoted to God, in order to sacrifice them to the LORD your God at Gilgal.”

²²But Samuel replied:

“Does the LORD delight in burnt offerings and sacrifices as much as in obeying the LORD?

To obey is better than sacrifice,^j and to heed is better than the fat of rams.

²³For rebellion is like the sin of divination,^k and arrogance like the evil of idolatry.

Because you have rejected^l the word of the LORD, he has rejected you as king.”

²⁴Then Saul said to Samuel, “I have sinned.^m I violated the LORD’s command and your instructions. I was afraidⁿ of the men and so I gave in to them. ²⁵Now I beg you, forgive^o my sin and come back with me, so that I may worship the LORD.”

²⁶But Samuel said to him, “I will not go back with you. You have rejected^p the word of the LORD, and the LORD has rejected you as king over Israel!”

²⁷As Samuel turned to leave, Saul caught hold of the hem of his robe, and it tore.^q ²⁸Samuel said to him, “The LORD has torn^r the kingdom of Israel from you today and has given it to one of your neighbors—to one better than you. ²⁹He who is the Glory of Israel does not lie^s or change^t his mind; for he is not a human being, that he should change his mind.”

³⁰Saul replied, “I have sinned. But please honor^u me before the elders of my people and before Israel; come

15:19
^h1Sa 14:32
ⁱ15:20 ¹ver 13
^j15:22
^kPs 40:6-8;
^l51:16; 1Sa 1:11-15; Jer 7:22;
^mHos 6:6;
ⁿMic 6:6-8;
^oMt 12:7;
^pMk 12:33;
^qHeb 10:6-9
^r15:23 ^kDt 18:10
^s1Sa 13:13
^t15:24
^u2Sa 12:13
^vPr 29:25;
^w1Sa 51:12-13
^x15:25 ^oEx 10:17
^y15:26
^z1Sa 13:14
^{aa}15:27 ^q1Ki 11:11,
^{ab}31
^{ac}15:28
^{ad}1Sa 28:17;
^{ae}1Ki 11:31
^{af}15:29
^{ag}1Ch 29:11;
^{ah}Titus 1:2
^{ai}Nu 23:19;
^{aj}Eze 24:14
^{ak}15:30
^{al}1Sa 29:13;
^{am}Jn 5:44; 12:43

15:33 ^vGe 9:6;
^wJdg 1:7
^x15:34 ^w1Sa 7:17
^y1Sa 11:4
^z15:35
^{aa}1Sa 19:24
^{ab}1Sa 16:1
^{ac}1Sa 15:35
^{ad}1Sa 15:23
^{ae}2Ki 9:1
^{af}Ru 4:17;
^{ag}1Sa 9:16
^{ah}Ps 78:70;
^{ai}Ac 13:22
^{aj}16:3 ¹Ex 4:15
^{ak}9 Dt 17:15;
^{al}1Sa 9:16
^{am}16:4 ^hGe 48:7;
^{an}Lk 2:4; ¹Ki 2:13;
^{ao}2Ki 9:17
^{ap}16:5 ¹Ex 19:10,
^{aq}22
^{ar}16:6 ^k1Sa 17:13

back with me, so that I may worship the LORD your God.”³¹ So Samuel went back with Saul, and Saul worshiped the LORD.

³²Then Samuel said, “Bring me Agag king of the Amalekites.”

Agag came to him in chains.^a And he thought, “Surely the bitterness of death is past.”

³³But Samuel said,

“As your sword has made women childless,
 so will your mother be childless among women.”^v

And Samuel put Agag to death before the LORD at Gilgal.

³⁴Then Samuel left for Ramah,^w but Saul went up to his home in Gibeah^x of Saul. ³⁵Until the day Samuel^y died, he did not go to see Saul again, though Samuel mourned^z for him. And the LORD regretted that he had made Saul king over Israel.

Samuel Anoints David

16 The LORD said to Samuel, “How long will you mourn^a for Saul, since I have rejected^b him as king over Israel? Fill your horn with oil^c and be on your way; I am sending you to Jesse^d of Bethlehem. I have chosen^e one of his sons to be king.”

²But Samuel said, “How can I go? If Saul hears about it, he will kill me.”

The LORD said, “Take a heifer with you and say, ‘I have come to sacrifice to the LORD.’³ Invite Jesse to the sacrifice, and I will show^f you what to do. You are to anoint^g for me the one I indicate.”

⁴Samuel did what the LORD said. When he arrived at Bethlehem,^h the elders of the town trembled when they met him. They asked, “Do you come in peace?”ⁱ

⁵Samuel replied, “Yes, in peace; I have come to sacrifice to the LORD. Consecrate^j yourselves and come to the sacrifice with me.” Then he consecrated Jesse and his sons and invited them to the sacrifice.

⁶When they arrived, Samuel saw Eliab^k and thought, “Surely the LORD’s

^a 32 The meaning of the Hebrew for this phrase is uncertain.

anointed stands here before the LORD.”

⁷But the LORD said to Samuel, “Do not consider his appearance or his height, for I have rejected him. The LORD does not look at the things people look at. People look at the outward appearance,¹ but the LORD looks at the heart.”^m

⁸Then Jesse called Abinadabⁿ and had him pass in front of Samuel. But Samuel said, “The LORD has not chosen this one either.” ⁹Jesse then had Shammah pass by, but Samuel said, “Nor has the LORD chosen this one.” ¹⁰Jesse had seven of his sons pass before Samuel, but Samuel said to him, “The LORD has not chosen these.” ¹¹So he asked Jesse, “Are these all^o the sons you have?”

“There is still the youngest,” Jesse answered. “He is tending the sheep.”

Samuel said, “Send for him; we will not sit down until he arrives.”

¹²So he^p sent for him and had him brought in. He was glowing with health and had a fine appearance and handsome^q features.

Then the LORD said, “Rise and anoint him; this is the one.”

¹³So Samuel took the horn of oil and anointed him in the presence of his brothers, and from that day on the Spirit of the LORD^r came powerfully upon David.^s Samuel then went to Ramah.

David in Saul's Service

¹⁴Now the Spirit of the LORD had departed^t from Saul, and an evil^u spirit^u from the LORD tormented him.

¹⁵Saul's attendants said to him, “See, an evil spirit from God is tormenting you. ¹⁶Let our lord command his servants here to search for someone who can play the lyre.^v He will play when the evil spirit from God comes on you, and you will feel better.”

¹⁷So Saul said to his attendants, “Find someone who plays well and bring him to me.”

¹⁸One of the servants answered, “I have seen a son of Jesse of Bethlehem who knows how to play the lyre. He is

16:7 ¹Ps 147:10
^m 1Ki 8:39;
 1Ch 28:9;
 Isa 55:8
 16:8 ⁿ 1Sa 17:13
 16:11 ^o 1Sa 17:12
 16:12 ^p 1Sa 9:17
^q Ge 39:6;
 1Sa 17:42
 16:13
^r Nu 27:18;
 Jdg 11:29
^s 1Sa 10:1, 6,
 9-10; 11:6
 16:14
^t Jdg 16:20
^u Jdg 9:23;
 1Sa 18:10
 16:16 ^v ver 23;
 1Sa 18:10; 19:9;
 2Ki 3:15

a brave man and a warrior. He speaks well and is a fine-looking man. And the LORD is with^w him.”

¹⁹Then Saul sent messengers to Jesse and said, “Send me your son David, who is with the sheep.” ²⁰So Jesse took a donkey loaded with bread,^x a skin of wine and a young goat and sent them with his son David to Saul.

²¹David came to Saul and entered his service.^y Saul liked him very much, and David became one of his armor-bearers. ²²Then Saul sent word to Jesse, saying, “Allow David to remain in my service, for I am pleased with him.”

²³Whenever the spirit from God came on Saul, David would take up his lyre and play. Then relief would come to Saul; he would feel better, and the evil spirit^z would leave him.

David and Goliath

17 Now the Philistines gathered their forces for war and assembled^a at Sokoh in Judah. They pitched camp at Ephes Dammim, between Sokoh^b and Azekah. ²Saul and the Israelites assembled and camped in the Valley of Elah^c and drew up their battle line to meet the Philistines. ³The Philistines occupied one hill and the Israelites another, with the valley between them.

⁴A champion named Goliath,^d who was from Gath, came out of the Philistine camp. His height was six cubits and a span.^b ⁵He had a bronze helmet on his head and wore a coat of scale armor of bronze weighing five thousand shekels^c; ⁶on his legs he wore bronze greaves, and a bronze javelin^e was slung on his back. ⁷His spear shaft was like a weaver's rod,^f and its iron point weighed six hundred shekels.^d His shield bearer^g went ahead of him.

⁸Goliath stood and shouted to the ranks of Israel, “Why do you come out and line up for battle? Am I not a Philistine, and are you not the

^a 14 Or and a harmful; similarly in verses 15, 16 and 23 ^b 4 That is, about 9 feet 9 inches or about 3 meters ^c 5 That is, about 125 pounds or about 58 kilograms ^d 7 That is, about 15 pounds or about 6.9 kilograms

16:18
^w 1Sa 3:19;
 17:32-37
 16:20
^x 1Sa 10:27;
 Pr 18:16
 16:21
^y Ge 41:46;
 Pr 22:29
 16:23
^z ver 14-16
 17:1 ^a 1Sa 13:5
^b Jos 15:35;
 2Ch 28:18
 17:2 ^c 1Sa 21:9
 17:4 ^d Jos 11:21-22;
 2Sa 21:19
 17:6 ^e ver 45
 17:7 ^f 2Sa 21:19
 9 ver 41

servants of Saul? Choose^h a man and have him come down to me. ⁹If he is able to fight and kill me, we will become your subjects; but if I overcome him and kill him, you will become our subjects and serve us.” ¹⁰Then the Philistine said, “This day I defyⁱ the armies of Israel! Give me a man and let us fight each other.” ¹¹On hearing the Philistine’s words, Saul and all the Israelites were dismayed and terrified.

¹²Now David was the son of an Ephrathite named Jesse,^j who was from Bethlehem^k in Judah. Jesse had eight^l sons, and in Saul’s time he was very old. ¹³Jesse’s three oldest sons had followed Saul to the war: The firstborn was Eliab;^m the second, Abinadab; and the third, Shammah.ⁿ ¹⁴David was the youngest. The three oldest followed Saul, ¹⁵but David went back and forth from Saul to tend his father’s sheep^o at Bethlehem.

¹⁶For forty days the Philistine came forward every morning and evening and took his stand.

¹⁷Now Jesse said to his son David, “Take this ephah^a of roasted grain^p and these ten loaves of bread for your brothers and hurry to their camp. ¹⁸Take along these ten cheeses to the commander of their unit. See how your brothers^q are and bring back some assurance^b from them. ¹⁹They are with Saul and all the men of Israel in the Valley of Elah, fighting against the Philistines.”

²⁰Early in the morning David left the flock in the care of a shepherd, loaded up and set out, as Jesse had directed. He reached the camp as the army was going out to its battle positions, shouting the war cry. ²¹Israel and the Philistines were drawing up their lines facing each other. ²²David left his things with the keeper of supplies, ran to the battle lines and asked his brothers how they were. ²³As he was talking with them, Goliath, the Philistine champion from Gath, stepped out from his lines and shouted his usual^r defiance, and David heard it. ²⁴Whenever the Israelites saw the man, they all fled from him in great fear.

17:8 ^h1Sa 8:17
17:10 ⁱver 26,
45; 2Sa 21:21
17:12 ^jRu 4:17;
^kCh 2:13-15
^lGe 35:19
^m1Sa 16:11
17:13 ⁿ1Sa 16:6
^o1Sa 16:9
17:15 ^o1Sa 16:19
17:17
^p1Sa 25:18
17:18 ^qGe 37:14
17:23 ^rver 8-10

²⁵Now the Israelites had been saying, “Do you see how this man keeps coming out? He comes out to defy Israel. The king will give great wealth to the man who kills him. He will also give him his daughter^s in marriage and will exempt his family from taxes in Israel.”

²⁶David asked the men standing near him, “What will be done for the man who kills this Philistine and removes this disgrace^t from Israel? Who is this uncircumcised^u Philistine that he should defy^v the armies of the living^w God?”

²⁷They repeated to him what they had been saying and told him, “This is what will be done for the man who kills him.”

²⁸When Eliab, David’s oldest brother, heard him speaking with the men, he burned with anger^x at him and asked, “Why have you come down here? And with whom did you leave those few sheep in the wilderness? I know how conceited you are and how wicked your heart is; you came down only to watch the battle.”

²⁹“Now what have I done?” said David. “Can’t I even speak?” ³⁰He then turned away to someone else and brought up the same matter, and the men answered him as before. ³¹What David said was overheard and reported to Saul, and Saul sent for him.

³²David said to Saul, “Let no one lose heart^y on account of this Philistine; your servant will go and fight him.”

³³Saul replied,^z “You are not able to go out against this Philistine and fight him; you are only a young man, and he has been a warrior from his youth.”

³⁴But David said to Saul, “Your servant has been keeping his father’s sheep. When a lion^a or a bear came and carried off a sheep from the flock, ³⁵I went after it, struck it and rescued the sheep from its mouth. When it turned on me, I seized it by its hair, struck it and killed it. ³⁶Your servant has killed both the lion and

17:25
^sJos 15:16;
1Sa 18:17
17:26 ^t1Sa 11:2
^u1Sa 14:6
^vver 10
^wDt 5:26
17:28 ^xGe 37:4,
8, 11; Pr 18:19;
Mt 10:36
17:32 ^yDt 20:3;
1Sa 16:18
17:33 ^zNu 13:31
17:34
^aJer 49:19;
Am 3:12

^a 17 That is, probably about 36 pounds or about 16 kilograms ^b 18 Or some token; or some pledge of spoils

the bear; this uncircumcised Philistine will be like one of them, because he has defied the armies of the living God. ³⁷The LORD who rescued^b me from the paw of the lion^c and the paw of the bear will rescue me from the hand of this Philistine.”

Saul said to David, “Go, and the LORD be with^d you.”

³⁸Then Saul dressed David in his own tunic. He put a coat of armor on him and a bronze helmet on his head. ³⁹David fastened on his sword over the tunic and tried walking around, because he was not used to them.

“I cannot go in these,” he said to Saul, “because I am not used to them.” So he took them off. ⁴⁰Then he took his staff in his hand, chose five smooth stones from the stream, put them in the pouch of his shepherd’s bag and, with his sling in his hand, approached the Philistine.

⁴¹Meanwhile, the Philistine, with his shield bearer in front of him, kept coming closer to David. ⁴²He looked David over and saw that he was little more than a boy, glowing with health and handsome,^e and he despised^f him. ⁴³He said to David, “Am I a dog,^g that you come at me with sticks?” And the Philistine cursed David by his gods. ⁴⁴“Come here,” he said, “and I’ll give your flesh to the birds and the wild animals!^h”

⁴⁵David said to the Philistine, “You come against me with sword and spear and javelin, but I come against you in the nameⁱ of the LORD Almighty, the God of the armies of Israel, whom you have defied.^j ⁴⁶This day the LORD will deliver you into my hands, and I’ll strike you down and cut off your head. This very day I will give the carcasses^k of the Philistine army to the birds and the wild animals, and the whole world^l will know that there is a God in Israel.^m ⁴⁷All those gathered here will know that it is not by swordⁿ or spear that the LORD saves;^o for the battle^p is the LORD’s, and he will give all of you into our hands.”

⁴⁸As the Philistine moved closer to attack him, David ran quickly toward the battle line to meet him.

17:37 ^b2Co 1:10
^c2Ti 4:17
^d1Sa 20:13;
 1Ch 22:11,16
 17:42
^e1Sa 16:12
^fPs 123:3-4;
 Pr 16:18
 17:43
^g1Sa 24:14;
 2Sa 3:8; 9:8;
 2Ki 8:13
 17:44
^h1Ki 20:10-11
 17:45
ⁱ2Sa 22:33;
 35; 2Ch 32:8;
 Ps 124:8;
 Heb 11:32-34
^jver 10
 17:46
^kDt 28:26
^lJos 4:24;
 1Ki 8:43;
 Isa 52:10
^m1Ki 18:36;
 2Ki 19:19;
 Isa 37:20
 17:47 ⁿHos 1:7;
 Zec 4:6
^o1Sa 14:6;
 2Ch 14:11
^p2Ch 20:15;
 Ps 44:6-7

⁴⁹Reaching into his bag and taking out a stone, he slung it and struck the Philistine on the forehead. The stone sank into his forehead, and he fell facedown on the ground.

⁵⁰So David triumphed over the Philistine with a sling^q and a stone; without a sword in his hand he struck down the Philistine and killed him.

⁵¹David ran and stood over him. He took hold of the Philistine’s sword and drew it from the sheath. After he killed him, he cut^r off his head with the sword.^s

When the Philistines saw that their hero was dead, they turned and ran.

⁵²Then the men of Israel and Judah surged forward with a shout and pursued the Philistines to the entrance of Gath^a and to the gates of Ekron.^t Their dead were strewn along the Shaaraim^u road to Gath and Ekron. ⁵³When the Israelites returned from chasing the Philistines, they plundered their camp.

⁵⁴David took the Philistine’s head and brought it to Jerusalem; he put the Philistine’s weapons in his own tent.

⁵⁵As Saul watched David^v going out to meet the Philistine, he said to Abner, commander of the army, “Abner, whose son is that young man?”

Abner replied, “As surely as you live, Your Majesty, I don’t know.”

⁵⁶The king said, “Find out whose son this young man is.”

⁵⁷As soon as David returned from killing the Philistine, Abner took him and brought him before Saul, with David still holding the Philistine’s head.

⁵⁸“Whose son are you, young man?” Saul asked him.

David said, “I am the son of your servant Jesse^w of Bethlehem.”

Saul’s Growing Fear of David

18 After David had finished talking with Saul, Jonathan became one in spirit with David, and he loved^x him as himself.^y ²From that day Saul kept David with him and did not let him return home to his

^a 52 Some Septuagint manuscripts; Hebrew of a valley

17:50
^q2Sa 23:21
 17:51
^rHeb 11:34
^s1Sa 21:9
 17:52 ^tJos 15:11
^uJos 15:36
 17:55 ^v1Sa 16:21
 17:58 ^wver 12
 18:1 ^x2Sa 1:26
^yGe 44:30

family. ³And Jonathan made a covenant² with David because he loved him as himself. ⁴Jonathan took off the robe^a he was wearing and gave it to David, along with his tunic, and even his sword, his bow and his belt.

⁵Whatever mission Saul sent him on, David was so successful that Saul gave him a high rank in the army. This pleased all the troops, and Saul's officers as well.

⁶When the men were returning home after David had killed the Philistine, the women came out from all the towns of Israel to meet King Saul with singing and dancing,^b with joyful songs and with timbrels^c and lyres. ⁷As they danced, they sang:^d

“Saul has slain his thousands,
and David his tens^e of
thousands.”

⁸Saul was very angry; this refrain displeased him greatly. “They have credited David with tens of thousands,” he thought, “but me with only thousands. What more can he get but the kingdom?^f” ⁹And from that time on Saul kept a close eye on David.

¹⁰The next day an evil^g spirit^g from God came forcefully on Saul. He was prophesying in his house, while David was playing the lyre, as he usually^h did. Saul had a spear in his handⁱ and he hurled it, saying to himself, “I’ll pin David to the wall.” But David eluded^j him twice.

¹²Saul was afraid^k of David, because the LORD^l was with^m David but had departed from Saul. ¹³So he sent David away from him and gave him command over a thousand men, and David ledⁿ the troops in their campaigns.^o ¹⁴In everything he did he had great success,^p because the LORD was with^q him. ¹⁵When Saul saw how successful he was, he was afraid of him. ¹⁶But all Israel and Judah loved David, because he led them in their campaigns.^r

¹⁷Saul said to David, “Here is my older daughter^s Merab. I will give her to you in marriage; only serve me bravely and fight the battles^t of the LORD.” For Saul said to himself,^u “I

18:3 ²1Sa 20:8,
16, 17, 42
18:4 ^aGe 41:42
18:6 ^bEx 15:20
^cJdg 11:34;
Ps 68:25
18:7 ^dEx 15:21
^e1Sa 21:11; 29:5
18:8 ^f1Sa 15:8
18:10
^g1Sa 16:14
^h1Sa 19:7
18:11 ⁱ1Sa 20:7,
33 ^j1Sa 19:10
18:12 ^kver 15,
29 ^l1Sa 16:13
^m1Sa 28:15
18:13 ⁿver 16;
Nu 27:17
^o2Sa 5:2
18:14 ^pGe 39:3
^qGe 39:2,
23; Jos 6:27;
1Sa 16:18
18:16 ^rver 5
18:17 ^s1Sa 17:25
^tNu 21:14;
1Sa 25:28
^uver 25

will not raise a hand against him. Let the Philistines do that!”

¹⁸But David said to Saul, “Who am I,^v and what is my family or my clan in Israel, that I should become the king’s son-in-law?^w” ¹⁹So^b when the time came for Merab,^x Saul’s daughter, to be given to David, she was given in marriage to Adriel of Meholah.^y

²⁰Now Saul’s daughter Michal^z was in love with David, and when they told Saul about it, he was pleased. ²¹“I will give her to him,” he thought, “so that she may be a snare^a to him and so that the hand of the Philistines may be against him.” So Saul said to David, “Now you have a second opportunity to become my son-in-law.”

²²Then Saul ordered his attendants: “Speak to David privately and say, ‘Look, the king likes you, and his attendants all love you; now become his son-in-law.’”

²³They repeated these words to David. But David said, “Do you think it is a small matter to become the king’s son-in-law? I’m only a poor man and little known.”

²⁴When Saul’s servants told him what David had said, ²⁵Saul replied, “Say to David, ‘The king wants no other price^b for the bride than a hundred Philistine foreskins, to take revenge on his enemies.’” Saul’s plan^c was to have David fall by the hands of the Philistines.

²⁶When the attendants told David these things, he was pleased to become the king’s son-in-law. So before the allotted time elapsed, ²⁷David took his men with him and went out and killed two hundred Philistines and brought back their foreskins. They counted out the full number to the king so that David might become the king’s son-in-law. Then Saul gave him his daughter Michal^d in marriage.

²⁸When Saul realized that the LORD was with David and that his daughter Michal loved David, ²⁹Saul became still more afraid of him, and he remained his enemy the rest of his days.

^a 10 Or a harmful ^b 19 Or However,

³⁰The Philistine commanders continued to go out to battle, and as often as they did, David met with more success^e than the rest of Saul's officers, and his name became well known.

Saul Tries to Kill David

19 Saul told his son Jonathan^f and all the attendants to kill^g David. But Jonathan had taken a great liking to David² and warned him, "My father Saul is looking for a chance to kill you. Be on your guard tomorrow morning; go into hiding and stay there. ³I will go out and stand with my father in the field where you are. I'll speak^h to him about you and will tell you what I find out."

⁴Jonathan spokeⁱ well of David to Saul his father and said to him, "Let not the king do wrong^j to his servant David; he has not wronged you, and what he has done has benefited you greatly. ⁵He took his life in his hands when he killed the Philistine. The LORD won a great victory^k for all Israel, and you saw it and were glad. Why then would you do wrong to an innocent^l man like David by killing him for no reason?"

⁶Saul listened to Jonathan and took this oath: "As surely as the LORD lives, David will not be put to death."

⁷So Jonathan called David and told him the whole conversation. He brought him to Saul, and David was with Saul as before.^m

⁸Once more war broke out, and David went out and fought the Philistines. He struck them with such force that they fled before him.

⁹But an evilⁿ spiritⁿ from the LORD came on Saul as he was sitting in his house with his spear in his hand. While David was playing the lyre, ¹⁰Saul tried to pin him to the wall with his spear, but David eluded^o him as Saul drove the spear into the wall. That night David made good his escape.

¹¹Saul sent men to David's house to watch^p it and to kill him in the morning. But Michal, David's wife, warned him, "If you don't run for your life tonight, tomorrow you'll be killed."¹²So Michal let David down through

18:30 ^ever 5;
2Sa 11:1
19:1 ^f1Sa 18:1
9:1Sa 18:9
19:3 ^h1Sa 20:12
19:4
ⁱ1Sa 20:32;
Pr 31:8, 9;
Jer 18:20
^jGe 42:22;
Pr 17:13;
19:5 ^k1Sa 11:13;
17:49-50;
1Ch 11:14
^lDt 19:10-13;
1Sa 20:32;
Mt 27:4
19:7
^m1Sa 16:21;
18:2, 13
19:9
ⁿ1Sa 16:14;
18:10-11
19:10 ^o1Sa 18:11
19:11 ^pPs 59
Title

19:12
^qJos 2:15;
Ac 9:25
19:14 ^rJos 2:4
19:18 ^s1Sa 7:17
19:20 ^tver 11,
14; Jn 7:32,
45 ^uNu 11:25
^v1Sa 10:5;
Joel 2:28
19:23
^w1Sa 10:13
19:24
^x2Sa 6:20;
Isa 20:2;
Mic 1:8
^y1Sa 10:11

a window,^q and he fled and escaped. ¹³Then Michal took an idol and laid it on the bed, covering it with a garment and putting some goats' hair at the head.

¹⁴When Saul sent the men to capture David, Michal said,^r "He is ill."

¹⁵Then Saul sent the men back to see David and told them, "Bring him up to me in his bed so that I may kill him." ¹⁶But when the men entered, there was the idol in the bed, and at the head was some goats' hair.

¹⁷Saul said to Michal, "Why did you deceive me like this and send my enemy away so that he escaped?"

Michal told him, "He said to me, 'Let me get away. Why should I kill you?'"

¹⁸When David had fled and made his escape, he went to Samuel at Ramah^s and told him all that Saul had done to him. Then he and Samuel went to Naioth and stayed there. ¹⁹Word came to Saul: "David is in Naioth at Ramah"; ²⁰so he sent men to capture him. But when they saw a group of prophets^t prophesying, with Samuel standing there as their leader, the Spirit of God came on^u Saul's men, and they also prophesied.^v ²¹Saul was told about it, and he sent more men, and they prophesied too. Saul sent men a third time, and they also prophesied. ²²Finally, he himself left for Ramah and went to the great cistern at Seku. And he asked, "Where are Samuel and David?"

"Over in Naioth at Ramah," they said.

²³So Saul went to Naioth at Ramah. But the Spirit of God came even on him, and he walked along prophesying^w until he came to Naioth. ²⁴He stripped^x off his garments, and he too prophesied in Samuel's presence. He lay naked all that day and all that night. This is why people say, "Is Saul also among the prophets?"^y

David and Jonathan

20 Then David fled from Naioth at Ramah and went to Jonathan and asked, "What have I

^a 9 Or *But a harmful*

done? What is my crime? How have I wronged² your father, that he is trying to kill me?"

²"Never!" Jonathan replied. "You are not going to die! Look, my father doesn't do anything, great or small, without letting me know. Why would he hide this from me? It isn't so!"

³But David took an oath^a and said, "Your father knows very well that I have found favor in your eyes, and he has said to himself, 'Jonathan must not know this or he will be grieved.' Yet as surely as the LORD lives and as you live, there is only a step between me and death."

⁴Jonathan said to David, "Whatever you want me to do, I'll do for you."

⁵So David said, "Look, tomorrow is the New Moon feast,^b and I am supposed to dine with the king; but let me go and hide^c in the field until the evening of the day after tomorrow. ⁶If your father misses me at all, tell him, 'David earnestly asked my permission to hurry to Bethlehem,^d his hometown, because an annual^e sacrifice is being made there for his whole clan.' ⁷If he says, 'Very well,' then your servant is safe. But if he loses his temper,^f you can be sure that he is determined to harm me. ⁸As for you, show kindness to your servant, for you have brought him into a covenant^g with you before the LORD. If I am guilty, then kill^h me yourself! Why hand me over to your father?"

⁹"Never!" Jonathan said. "If I had the least inkling that my father was determined to harm you, wouldn't I tell you?"

¹⁰David asked, "Who will tell me if your father answers you harshly?"

¹¹"Come," Jonathan said, "let's go out into the field." So they went there together.

¹²Then Jonathan said to David, "I swear by the LORD, the God of Israel, that I will surely sound out my father by this time the day after tomorrow! If he is favorably disposed toward you, will I not send you word and let you know? ¹³But if my father intends to harm you, may the LORD deal with Jonathan, be it ever so severely,ⁱ if I do not let you know and send

20:1 ²1Sa 24:9
20:3 ^aDt 6:13
20:5
^bNu 10:10;
28:11 ^c1Sa 19:2
20:6
^d1Sa 17:58
^eDt 12:5
20:7 ^f1Sa 25:17
20:8
^g1Sa 18:3; 23:18
^h2Sa 14:32
20:13 ⁱRu 1:17;
1Sa 3:17

you away in peace. May the LORD be with^j you as he has been with my father. ¹⁴But show me unfailing kindness like the LORD's kindness as long as I live, so that I may not be killed, ¹⁵and do not ever cut off your kindness from my family^k — not even when the LORD has cut off every one of David's enemies from the face of the earth."

¹⁶So Jonathan made a covenant^l with the house of David, saying, "May the LORD call David's enemies to account." ¹⁷And Jonathan had David reaffirm his oath^m out of love for him, because he loved him as he loved himself.

¹⁸Then Jonathan said to David, "Tomorrow is the New Moon feast. You will be missed, because your seat will be empty.ⁿ ¹⁹The day after tomorrow, toward evening, go to the place where you hid^o when this trouble began, and wait by the stone Ezel. ²⁰I will shoot three arrows to the side of it, as though I were shooting at a target. ²¹Then I will send a boy and say, 'Go, find the arrows.' If I say to him, 'Look, the arrows are on this side of you; bring them here,' then come, because, as surely as the LORD lives, you are safe; there is no danger. ²²But if I say to the boy, 'Look, the arrows are beyond^p you,' then you must go, because the LORD has sent you away. ²³And about the matter you and I discussed — remember, the LORD is witness^q between you and me forever."

²⁴So David hid in the field, and when the New Moon feast came, the king sat down to eat. ²⁵He sat in his customary place by the wall, opposite Jonathan,^a and Abner sat next to Saul, but David's place was empty.^r ²⁶Saul said nothing that day, for he thought, "Something must have happened to David to make him ceremonially unclean — surely he is unclean."^s ²⁷But the next day, the second day of the month, David's place was empty again. Then Saul said to his son Jonathan, "Why hasn't the son of Jesse come to the meal, either yesterday or today?"

^jJos 1:5;
1Sa 17:37; 18:12;
1Ch 22:11, 16
20:15 ^k2Sa 9:7
20:16
^l1Sa 25:22
20:17
^m1Sa 18:3
20:18 ⁿver 5,
25
20:19 ^o1Sa 19:2
20:22 ^pver 37
20:23 ^qver 14-
15; Ge 31:50
20:25 ^rver 18
20:26
^sLev 7:20-21;
15:5; 1Sa 16:5

^a 25 Septuagint; Hebrew wall. Jonathan arose

²⁸Jonathan answered, “David earnestly asked me for permission^t to go to Bethlehem. ²⁹He said, ‘Let me go, because our family is observing a sacrifice in the town and my brother has ordered me to be there. If I have found favor in your eyes, let me get away to see my brothers.’ That is why he has not come to the king’s table.”

³⁰Saul’s anger flared up at Jonathan and he said to him, “You son of a perverse and rebellious woman! Don’t I know that you have sided with the son of Jesse to your own shame and to the shame of the mother who bore you? ³¹As long as the son of Jesse lives on this earth, neither you nor your kingdom will be established. Now send someone to bring him to me, for he must die!”

³²“Why^u should he be put to death? What^v has he done?” Jonathan asked his father. ³³But Saul hurled his spear at him to kill him. Then Jonathan knew that his father intended^w to kill David.

³⁴Jonathan got up from the table in fierce anger; on that second day of the feast he did not eat, because he was grieved at his father’s shameful treatment of David.

³⁵In the morning Jonathan went out to the field for his meeting with David. He had a small boy with him, ³⁶and he said to the boy, “Run and find the arrows I shoot.” As the boy ran, he shot an arrow beyond him. ³⁷When the boy came to the place where Jonathan’s arrow had fallen, Jonathan called out after him, “Isn’t the arrow beyond^x you?” ³⁸Then he shouted, “Hurry! Go quickly! Don’t stop!” The boy picked up the arrow and returned to his master. ³⁹(The boy knew nothing about all this; only Jonathan and David knew.) ⁴⁰Then Jonathan gave his weapons to the boy and said, “Go, carry them back to town.”

⁴¹After the boy had gone, David got up from the south side of the stone and bowed down before Jonathan three times, with his face to the ground. Then they kissed each other and wept together — but David wept the most.

20:28 ^tver 6
20:32
^u1Sa 19:4;
Mt 27:23
^vGe 31:36;
Lk 23:22
20:33 ^wver 7;
1Sa 18:11, 17
20:37 ^xver 22

20:42 ^yver 22;
1Sa 1:17
^z2Sa 1:26;
Pr 18:24
21:1 ^a1Sa 14:3;
22:9, 19;
Ne 11:32;
Isa 10:32
^b1Sa 16:4
21:4 ^cLev 24:8-9
^dEx 25:30;
Mt 12:4
^eEx 19:15
21:5 ^f1Th 4:4
21:6
^gLev 24:8-9;
Mt 12:3-4;
Mk 2:25-28;
Lk 6:1-5
21:7 ^h1Sa 22:9,
22 ⁱ1Sa 14:47;
Ps 52 Title
21:9 ⁱ1Sa 17:51

⁴²Jonathan said to David, “Go in peace,^y for we have sworn friendship^z with each other in the name of the LORD, saying, ‘The LORD is witness between you and me, and between your descendants and my descendants forever.’” Then David left, and Jonathan went back to the town.^a

David at Nob

21^b David went to Nob,^a to Ahimelek the priest. Ahimelek trembled^b when he met him, and asked, “Why are you alone? Why is no one with you?”

²David answered Ahimelek the priest, “The king sent me on a mission and said to me, ‘No one is to know anything about the mission I am sending you on.’ As for my men, I have told them to meet me at a certain place. ³Now then, what do you have on hand? Give me five loaves of bread, or whatever you can find.”

⁴But the priest answered David, “I don’t have any ordinary bread^c on hand; however, there is some consecrated^d bread here — provided the men have kept^e themselves from women.”

⁵David replied, “Indeed women have been kept from us, as usual whenever^f I set out. The men’s bodies are holy^f even on missions that are not holy. How much more so today!” ⁶So the priest gave him the consecrated bread,^g since there was no bread there except the bread of the Presence that had been removed from before the LORD and replaced by hot bread on the day it was taken away.

⁷Now one of Saul’s servants was there that day, detained before the LORD; he was Doeg^h the Edomite,ⁱ Saul’s chief shepherd.

⁸David asked Ahimelek, “Don’t you have a spear or a sword here? I haven’t brought my sword or any other weapon, because the king’s mission was urgent.”

⁹The priest replied, “The sword^j of Goliath the Philistine, whom you

^a 42 In Hebrew texts this sentence (20:42b) is numbered 21:1. ^b In Hebrew texts 21:1-15 is numbered 21:2-16. ^c 5 Or from us in the past few days since

killed in the Valley of Elah,^k is here; it is wrapped in a cloth behind the ephod. If you want it, take it; there is no sword here but that one.”

David said, “There is none like it; give it to me.”

David at Gath

¹⁰That day David fled from Saul and went^l to Achish king of Gath. ¹¹But the servants of Achish said to him, “Isn’t this David, the king of the land? Isn’t he the one they sing about in their dances:

“‘Saul has slain his thousands,
and David his tens of
thousands?’”^m

¹²David took these words to heart and was very much afraid of Achish king of Gath. ¹³So he pretended to be insaneⁿ in their presence; and while he was in their hands he acted like a madman, making marks on the doors of the gate and letting saliva run down his beard.

¹⁴Achish said to his servants, “Look at the man! He is insane! Why bring him to me? ¹⁵Am I so short of madmen that you have to bring this fellow here to carry on like this in front of me? Must this man come into my house?”

David at Adullam and Mizpah

22 David left Gath and escaped to the cave^o of Adullam. When his brothers and his father’s household heard about it, they went down to him there. ²All those who were in distress or in debt or discontented gathered^p around him, and he became their commander. About four hundred men were with him.

³From there David went to Mizpah in Moab and said to the king of Moab, “Would you let my father and mother come and stay with you until I learn what God will do for me?” ⁴So he left them with the king of Moab, and they stayed with him as long as David was in the stronghold.

⁵But the prophet Gad^q said to David, “Do not stay in the stronghold. Go into the land of Judah.” So David left and went to the forest of Hereth.

21:9 ^k1Sa 17:2
21:10 ^l1Sa 27:2
21:11 ^m1Sa 18:7;
29:5; Ps 56
Title
21:13 ⁿPs 34
Title
22:1
^o2Sa 23:13;
Ps 57 Title; 142
Title
22:2
^p1Sa 23:13;
25:13; 2Sa 15:20
22:5
^q2Sa 24:11;
1Ch 21:9; 29:29;
2Ch 29:25

Saul Kills the Priests of Nob

⁶Now Saul heard that David and his men had been discovered. And Saul was seated,^r spear in hand, under the tamarisk^s tree on the hill at Gibeah, with all his officials standing at his side. ⁷He said to them, “Listen, men of Benjamin! Will the son of Jesse give all of you fields and vineyards? Will he make all of you commanders^t of thousands and commanders of hundreds? ⁸Is that why you have all conspired against me? No one tells me when my son makes a covenant^u with the son of Jesse. None of you is concerned^v about me or tells me that my son has incited my servant to lie in wait for me, as he does today.”

⁹But Doeg^w the Edomite, who was standing with Saul’s officials, said, “I saw the son of Jesse come to Ahimelek son of Ahitub at Nob.^x ¹⁰Ahimelek inquired^y of the LORD for him; he also gave him provisions^z and the sword of Goliath the Philistine.”

¹¹Then the king sent for the priest Ahimelek son of Ahitub and all the men of his family, who were the priests at Nob, and they all came to the king. ¹²Saul said, “Listen now, son of Ahitub.”

“Yes, my lord,” he answered.

¹³Saul said to him, “Why have you conspired^a against me, you and the son of Jesse, giving him bread and a sword and inquiring of God for him, so that he has rebelled against me and lies in wait for me, as he does today?”

¹⁴Ahimelek answered the king, “Who^b of all your servants is as loyal as David, the king’s son-in-law, captain of your bodyguard and highly respected in your household? ¹⁵Was that day the first time I inquired of God for him? Of course not! Let not the king accuse your servant or any of his father’s family, for your servant knows nothing at all about this whole affair.”

¹⁶But the king said, “You will surely die, Ahimelek, you and your whole family.”

¹⁷Then the king ordered the guards at his side: “Turn and kill the priests of the LORD, because they too have

22:6 ^rJdg 4:5
^sGe 21:33
22:7 ^t1Sa 8:14
22:8 ^u1Sa 18:3;
20:16
^v1Sa 23:21
22:9 ^w1Sa 21:7;
Ps 52 Title
^x1Sa 21:1
22:10
^yNu 27:21;
1Sa 10:22
^z1Sa 21:6
22:13 ^aver 8
22:14 ^b1Sa 19:4

sided with David. They knew he was fleeing, yet they did not tell me.”

But the king’s officials were unwilling^c to raise a hand to strike the priests of the LORD.

¹⁸The king then ordered Doeg, “You turn and strike down the priests.” So Doeg the Edomite turned and struck them down. That day he killed eighty-five men who wore the linen ephod.^d ¹⁹He also put to the sword^e Nob, the town of the priests, with its men and women, its children and infants, and its cattle, donkeys and sheep.

²⁰But one son of Ahimelek son of Ahitub, named Abiathar,^f escaped and fled to join David.^g ²¹He told David that Saul had killed the priests of the LORD. ²²Then David said to Abiathar, “That day, when Doeg^h the Edomite was there, I knew he would be sure to tell Saul. I am responsible for the death of your whole family. ²³Stay with me; don’t be afraid. The man who wants to kill youⁱ is trying to kill me too. You will be safe with me.”

David Saves Keilah

23 When David was told, “Look, the Philistines are fighting against Keilah^j and are looting the threshing floors,” ²he inquired^k of the LORD, saying, “Shall I go and attack these Philistines?”

The LORD answered him, “Go, attack the Philistines and save Keilah.”

³But David’s men said to him, “Here in Judah we are afraid. How much more, then, if we go to Keilah against the Philistine forces!”

⁴Once again David inquired of the LORD, and the LORD answered him, “Go down to Keilah, for I am going to give the Philistines into your hand.”

⁵So David and his men went to Keilah, fought the Philistines and carried off their livestock. He inflicted heavy losses on the Philistines and saved the people of Keilah. ⁶(Now Abiathar^m son of Ahimelek had brought the ephod down with him when he fled to David at Keilah.)

Saul Pursues David

⁷Saul was told that David had gone

22:17 ^cEx 1:17
22:18
^d1Sa 2:18, 31
22:19 ^e1Sa 15:3
22:20
^f1Sa 23:6, 9;
30:7; 1Ki 2:22,
26, 27 ^g1Sa 2:32
22:22 ^h1Sa 21:7
22:23 ⁱ1Ki 2:26
23:1 ^jJos 15:44
23:2 ^kver 4,
12; 1Sa 30:8;
2Sa 5:19, 23
23:4 ^lJos 8:7;
Jdg 7:7
23:6
^m1Sa 22:20

to Keilah, and he said, “God has delivered him into my hands, for David has imprisoned himself by entering a town with gates and bars.” ⁸And Saul called up all his forces for battle, to go down to Keilah to besiege David and his men.

⁹When David learned that Saul was plotting against him, he said to Abiatharⁿ the priest, “Bring the ephod.” ¹⁰David said, “LORD, God of Israel, your servant has heard definitely that Saul plans to come to Keilah and destroy the town on account of me. ¹¹Will the citizens of Keilah surrender me to him? Will Saul come down, as your servant has heard? LORD, God of Israel, tell your servant.”

And the LORD said, “He will.”

¹²Again David asked, “Will the citizens of Keilah surrender^o me and my men to Saul?”

And the LORD said, “They will.”

¹³So David and his men,^p about six hundred in number, left Keilah and kept moving from place to place. When Saul was told that David had escaped from Keilah, he did not go there.

¹⁴David stayed in the wilderness strongholds and in the hills of the Desert of Ziph.^q Day after day Saul searched^r for him, but God did not^s give David into his hands.

¹⁵While David was at Horesh in the Desert of Ziph, he learned that^a Saul had come out to take his life.

¹⁶And Saul’s son Jonathan went to David at Horesh and helped him find strength^t in God. ¹⁷“Don’t be afraid,” he said. “My father Saul will not lay a hand on you. You will be king^u over Israel, and I will be second to you. Even my father Saul knows this.”

¹⁸The two of them made a covenant^v before the LORD. Then Jonathan went home, but David remained at Horesh.

¹⁹The Ziphites^w went up to Saul at Gibeah and said, “Is not David hiding among us^x in the strongholds at Horesh, on the hill of Hakilah,^y south of Jeshimon? ²⁰Now, Your Majesty, come down whenever it pleases you to do so, and we will be responsible for giving^z him into your hands.”

^a 15 Or he was afraid because

23:9 ⁿver 6;
1Sa 22:20; 30:7
23:12 ^over 20
23:13
^p1Sa 22:25; 25:13
23:14
^qJos 15:24,
55 ^rPs 54:3-4
^sPs 32:7
23:16 ^t1Sa 30:6
23:17
^u1Sa 20:31;
24:20
23:18
^v1Sa 18:3;
20:16, 42;
2Sa 9:1; 21:7
23:19 ^w1Sa 26:1
^xPs 54 Title
^y1Sa 26:3
23:20 ^zver 12

²¹Saul replied, “The LORD bless you for your concern^a for me. ²²Go and get more information. Find out where David usually goes and who has seen him there. They tell me he is very crafty. ²³Find out about all the hiding places he uses and come back to me with definite information. Then I will go with you; if he is in the area, I will track him down among all the clans of Judah.”

²⁴So they set out and went to Ziph ahead of Saul. Now David and his men were in the Desert of Maon,^b in the Arabah south of Jeshimon. ²⁵Saul and his men began the search, and when David was told about it, he went down to the rock and stayed in the Desert of Maon. When Saul heard this, he went into the Desert of Maon in pursuit of David.

²⁶Saul^c was going along one side of the mountain, and David and his men were on the other side, hurrying to get away from Saul. As Saul and his forces were closing in on David and his men to capture them, ²⁷a messenger came to Saul, saying, “Come quickly! The Philistines are raiding the land.” ²⁸Then Saul broke off his pursuit of David and went to meet the Philistines. That is why they call this place Sela Hammahlekoth.^a ²⁹And David went up from there and lived in the strongholds of En Gedi.^{b,d}

David Spares Saul's Life

24^c After Saul returned from pursuing the Philistines, he was told, “David is in the Desert of En Gedi.^e” ²So Saul took three thousand able young men from all Israel and set out to look^f for David and his men near the Crags of the Wild Goats.

³He came to the sheep pens along the way; a cave^g was there, and Saul went in to relieve^h himself. David and his men were far back in the cave. ⁴The men said, “This is the day the LORD spokeⁱ of when he said^d to you, ‘I will give your enemy into your hands for you to deal with as you wish.’”^j Then David crept up unnoticed and cut off a corner of Saul's robe.

⁵Afterward, David was conscience-

23:21 ^a1Sa 22:8

23:24

^bJos 15:55;

1Sa 25:2

23:26 ^cPs 17:9

23:29

^d2Ch 20:2

24:1

^e1Sa 23:28-29

24:2 ^f1Sa 26:2

24:3 ^gPs 57

Title; 142 Title

^hJdg 3:24

24:4

ⁱ1Sa 25:28-30

^j1Sa 23:17; 26:8

24:5

^k2Sa 24:10

24:6 ^l1Sa 26:11

24:8

^m1Sa 25:23-24

24:11 ⁿPs 7:3

^o1Sa 23:14, 23;

26:20

24:12

^pGe 16:5;

31:53; Job 5:8

^qJdg 11:27;

1Sa 26:10

24:13 ^rMt 7:20

24:14

^s1Sa 17:43;

2Sa 9:8

^t1Sa 26:20

24:15 ^uver 12

^vPs 35:1;

23; Mic 7:9

^wPs 43:1

^xPs 119:134, 154

24:16

^y1Sa 26:17

24:17

^zGe 38:26;

1Sa 26:21

^aMt 5:44

stricken^k for having cut off a corner of his robe. ⁶He said to his men, “The LORD forbid that I should do such a thing to my master, the LORD's anointed,^l or lay my hand on him; for he is the anointed of the LORD.” ⁷With these words David sharply rebuked his men and did not allow them to attack Saul. And Saul left the cave and went his way.

⁸Then David went out of the cave and called out to Saul, “My lord the king!” When Saul looked behind him, David bowed down and prostrated himself with his face to the ground.^m ⁹He said to Saul, “Why do you listen when men say, ‘David is bent on harming you’? ¹⁰This day you have seen with your own eyes how the LORD delivered you into my hands in the cave. Some urged me to kill you, but I spared you; I said, ‘I will not lay my hand on my lord, because he is the LORD's anointed.’ ¹¹See, my father, look at this piece of your robe in my hand! I cut off the corner of your robe but did not kill you. See that there is nothing in my hand to indicate that I am guiltyⁿ of wrongdoing or rebellion. I have not wronged you, but you are hunting^o me down to take my life. ¹²May the LORD judge^p between you and me. And may the LORD avenge^q the wrongs you have done to me, but my hand will not touch you. ¹³As the old saying goes, ‘From evildoers come evil deeds,’^r so my hand will not touch you.

¹⁴“Against whom has the king of Israel come out? Who are you pursuing? A dead dog?^s A flea?^t ¹⁵May the LORD be our judge^u and decide between us. May he consider my cause and uphold^v it; may he vindicate^w me by delivering^x me from your hand.”

¹⁶When David finished saying this, Saul asked, “Is that your voice,^y David my son?” And he wept aloud. ¹⁷“You are more righteous than I,”^z he said. “You have treated me well,^a but I have treated you badly. ¹⁸You have

^a 28 Sela Hammahlekoth means *rock of parting*.

^b 29 In Hebrew texts this verse (23:29) is

numbered 24:1. ^c In Hebrew texts 24:1-22

is numbered 24:2-23. ^d 4 Or “Today the LORD

is saying

just now told me about the good you did to me; the LORD delivered^b me into your hands, but you did not kill me. ¹⁹When a man finds his enemy, does he let him get away unharmed? May the LORD reward you well for the way you treated me today. ²⁰I know that you will surely be king^c and that the kingdom^d of Israel will be established in your hands. ²¹Now swear^e to me by the LORD that you will not kill off my descendants or wipe out my name from my father's family.^f

²²So David gave his oath to Saul. Then Saul returned home, but David and his men went up to the stronghold.^g

David, Nabal and Abigail

25 Now Samuel died,^h and all Israel assembled and mournedⁱ for him; and they buried him at his home in Ramah.^j Then David moved down into the Desert of Paran.^a

²A certain man in Maon,^k who had property there at Carmel, was very wealthy. He had a thousand goats and three thousand sheep, which he was shearing in Carmel. ³His name was Nabal and his wife's name was Abigail.^l She was an intelligent and beautiful woman, but her husband was surly and mean in his dealings — he was a Calebite.^m

⁴While David was in the wilderness, he heard that Nabal was shearing sheep. ⁵So he sent ten young men and said to them, "Go up to Nabal at Carmel and greet him in my name. ⁶Say to him: 'Long life to you! Good healthⁿ to you and your household! And good health to all that is yours!'^o

⁷"Now I hear that it is sheep-shearing time. When your shepherds were with us, we did not mistreat^p them, and the whole time they were at Carmel nothing of theirs was missing. ⁸Ask your own servants and they will tell you. Therefore be favorable toward my men, since we come at a festive time. Please give your servants and your son David whatever^q you can find for them."^r

⁹When David's men arrived, they gave Nabal this message in David's name. Then they waited.

24:18
b1Sa 26:23
24:20
c1Sa 23:17
d1Sa 13:14
24:21
eGe 21:23;
2Sa 21:1-9
f1Sa 20:14-15
24:22
g1Sa 23:29
25:1 h1Sa 28:3
iNu 20:29;
Dt 34:8
jGe 21:21;
2Ch 33:20
25:2
kJos 15:55;
1Sa 23:24
25:3 lPr 31:10
mJos 15:13
25:6 nPs 122:7;
Lk 10:5
o1Ch 12:18
25:7 pver 15
25:8 qNe 8:10

¹⁰Nabal answered David's servants, "Who^r is this David? Who is this son of Jesse? Many servants are breaking away from their masters these days. ¹¹Why should I take my bread^s and water, and the meat I have slaughtered for my shearers, and give it to men coming from who knows where?"

¹²David's men turned around and went back. When they arrived, they reported every word. ¹³David said to his men, "Each of you strap on your sword!" So they did, and David strapped his on as well. About four hundred men went^t up with David, while two hundred stayed with the supplies.^u

¹⁴One of the servants told Abigail, Nabal's wife, "David sent messengers from the wilderness to give our master his greetings,^v but he hurled insults at them. ¹⁵Yet these men were very good to us. They did not mistreat^w us, and the whole time we were out in the fields near them nothing was missing.^x ¹⁶Night and day they were a wall^y around us the whole time we were herding our sheep near them. ¹⁷Now think it over and see what you can do, because disaster is hanging over our master and his whole household. He is such a wicked^z man that no one can talk to him."

¹⁸Abigail acted quickly. She took two hundred loaves of bread, two skins of wine, five dressed sheep, five seahs^b of roasted grain, a hundred cakes of raisins^a and two hundred cakes of pressed figs, and loaded them on donkeys.^b ¹⁹Then she told her servants, "Go on ahead;^c I'll follow you." But she did not tell her husband Nabal.

²⁰As she came riding her donkey into a mountain ravine, there were David and his men descending toward her, and she met them. ²¹David had just said, "It's been useless — all my watching over this fellow's property in the wilderness so that nothing

^a 1 Hebrew and some Septuagint manuscripts; other Septuagint manuscripts *Maon*

^b 18 That is, probably about 60 pounds or about 27 kilograms

25:10
rJdg 9:28
25:11 sJdg 8:6
25:13 t1Sa 23:13
u1Sa 30:24
25:14
v1Sa 13:10
25:15 wver 7
xver 21
25:16
yEx 14:22;
Job 1:10
25:17 z1Sa 20:7
25:18
a1Ch 12:40
b2Sa 16:1
25:19
cGe 32:20

of his was missing. He has paid^d me back evil for good. ²²May God deal with David,^a be it ever so severely,^e if by morning I leave alive one male^f of all who belong to him!”

²³When Abigail saw David, she quickly got off her donkey and bowed down before David with her face to the ground.^g ²⁴She fell at his feet and said: “Pardon your servant, my lord, and let me speak to you; hear what your servant has to say. ²⁵Please pay no attention, my lord, to that wicked man Nabal. He is just like his name—his name means Fool,^h and folly goes with him. And as for me, your servant, I did not see the men my lord sent. ²⁶And now, my lord, as surely as the LORD your God lives and as you live, since the LORD has kept you from bloodshedⁱ and from avenging^j yourself with your own hands, may your enemies and all who are intent on harming my lord be like Nabal.^k ²⁷And let this gift,^l which your servant has brought to my lord, be given to the men who follow you.

²⁸“Please forgive^m your servant’s presumption. The LORD your God will certainly make a lastingⁿ dynasty for my lord, because you fight the LORD’s battles,^o and no wrongdoing^p will be found in you as long as you live. ²⁹Even though someone is pursuing you to take your life, the life of my lord will be bound securely in the bundle of the living by the LORD your God, but the lives of your enemies he will hurl^q away as from the pocket of a sling. ³⁰When the LORD has fulfilled for my lord every good thing he promised concerning him and has appointed him ruler^r over Israel, ³¹my lord will not have on his conscience the staggering burden of needless bloodshed or of having avenged himself. And when the LORD your God has brought my lord success, remember^s your servant.”

³²David said to Abigail, “Praise^t be to the LORD, the God of Israel, who has sent you today to meet me. ³³May you be blessed for your good judgment and for keeping me from bloodshed^u this day and from avenging myself with my own hands. ³⁴Otherwise, as

25:21

^dPs 109:5

25:22

^e1Sa 3:17; 20:13^f1Ki 14:10;

21:21; 2Ki 9:8

25:23

^g1Sa 20:4125:25 ^hPr 14:1625:26 ⁱver 33^jHeb 10:30^k2Sa 18:32

25:27

^lGe 33:11;

1Sa 30:26

25:28 ^mver 24ⁿ2Sa 7:11, 26^o1Sa 18:17^p1Sa 24:11

25:29

^qJer 10:18

25:30

^r1Sa 13:14

25:31

^sGe 40:14

25:32

^tGe 24:27;

Ex 18:10;

Lk 1:68

25:33 ^uver 26

25:35

^vGe 19:21;

1Sa 20:42;

2Ki 5:19

25:36

^w2Sa 13:23^xPr 20:1;

Isa 5:11, 22;

Hos 4:11

^yver 19

25:38

^z1Sa 26:10;

2Sa 6:7

25:42

^aGe 24:61-67

25:43

^bJos 15:56^c1Sa 27:3; 30:5

25:44

^d2Sa 3:15^eIsa 10:3026:1 ^f1Sa 23:19^gPs 54: Title

surely as the LORD, the God of Israel, lives, who has kept me from harming you, if you had not come quickly to meet me, not one male belonging to Nabal would have been left alive by daybreak.”

³⁵Then David accepted from her hand what she had brought him and said, “Go home in peace. I have heard your words and granted^v your request.”

³⁶When Abigail went to Nabal, he was in the house holding a banquet like that of a king. He was in high^w spirits and very drunk.^x So she told^y him nothing at all until daybreak. ³⁷Then in the morning, when Nabal was sober, his wife told him all these things, and his heart failed him and he became like a stone. ³⁸About ten days later, the LORD struck^z Nabal and he died.

³⁹When David heard that Nabal was dead, he said, “Praise be to the LORD, who has upheld my cause against Nabal for treating me with contempt. He has kept his servant from doing wrong and has brought Nabal’s wrongdoing down on his own head.”

Then David sent word to Abigail, asking her to become his wife. ⁴⁰His servants went to Carmel and said to Abigail, “David has sent us to you to take you to become his wife.”

⁴¹She bowed down with her face to the ground and said, “I am your servant and am ready to serve you and wash the feet of my lord’s servants.”

⁴²Abigail^a quickly got on a donkey and, attended by her five female servants, went with David’s messengers and became his wife. ⁴³David had also married Ahinoam^b of Jezreel, and they both were his wives.^c ⁴⁴But Saul had given his daughter Michal, David’s wife, to Paltiel^{bd} son of Laish, who was from Gallim.^e

David Again Spares Saul’s Life

26 The Ziphites^f went to Saul at Gibeah and said, “Is not David hiding^g on the hill of Hakilah, which faces Jeshimon?”

^a 22 Some Septuagint manuscripts; Hebrew with David’s enemies ^b 44 Hebrew Palti, a variant of Paltiel

²So Saul went down to the Desert of Ziph, with his three thousand select Israelite troops, to search^h there for David. ³Saul made his camp beside the road on the hill of Hakilah facing Jeshimon, but David stayed in the wilderness. When he saw that Saul had followed him there, ⁴he sent out scouts and learned that Saul had definitely arrived.

⁵Then David set out and went to the place where Saul had camped. He saw where Saul and Abnerⁱ son of Ner, the commander of the army, had lain down. Saul was lying inside the camp, with the army encamped around him.

⁶David then asked Ahimelek the Hittite and Abishai son of Zeruiah,^j Joab's brother, "Who will go down into the camp with me to Saul?"

"I'll go with you," said Abishai.

⁷So David and Abishai went to the army by night, and there was Saul, lying asleep inside the camp with his spear stuck in the ground near his head. Abner and the soldiers were lying around him.

⁸Abishai said to David, "Today God has delivered your enemy into your hands. Now let me pin him to the ground with one thrust of the spear; I won't strike him twice."

⁹But David said to Abishai, "Don't destroy him! Who can lay a hand on the LORD's anointed^k and be guiltless?^l ¹⁰As surely as the LORD lives," he said, "the LORD himself will strike^m him, or his timeⁿ will come and he will die,^o or he will go into battle and perish. ¹¹But the LORD forbid that I should lay a hand on the LORD's anointed. Now get the spear and water jug that are near his head, and let's go."

¹²So David took the spear and water jug near Saul's head, and they left. No one saw or knew about it, nor did anyone wake up. They were all sleeping, because the LORD had put them into a deep sleep.^p

¹³Then David crossed over to the other side and stood on top of the hill some distance away; there was a wide space between them. ¹⁴He called out to the army and to Abner son of

26:2 ^h1Sa 13:2;
24:2
26:5
ⁱ1Sa 14:50;
17:55
26:6 ^jJdg 7:10-
11; 1Ch 2:16
26:9 ^k2Sa 1:14
^l1Sa 24:5
26:10
^m1Sa 25:38;
Ro 12:19
ⁿGe 47:29;
Dt 31:14;
Ps 37:13
^o1Sa 31:6;
2Sa 1:1
26:12 ^pGe 2:21;
15:12

Ner, "Aren't you going to answer me, Abner?"

Abner replied, "Who are you who calls to the king?"

¹⁵David said, "You're a man, aren't you? And who is like you in Israel? Why didn't you guard your lord the king? Someone came to destroy your lord the king. ¹⁶What you have done is not good. As surely as the LORD lives, you and your men must die, because you did not guard your master, the LORD's anointed. Look around you. Where are the king's spear and water jug that were near his head?"

¹⁷Saul recognized David's voice and said, "Is that your voice,^q David my son?"

David replied, "Yes it is, my lord the king." ¹⁸And he added, "Why is my lord pursuing his servant? What have I done, and what wrong^r am I guilty of? ¹⁹Now let my lord the king listen to his servant's words. If the LORD has incited you against me, then may he accept an offering.^s If, however, people have done it, may they be cursed before the LORD! They have driven me today from my share in the LORD's inheritance^t and have said, 'Go, serve other gods.' ²⁰Now do not let my blood fall to the ground far from the presence of the LORD. The king of Israel has come out to look for a flea^u—as one hunts a partridge in the mountains."

²¹Then Saul said, "I have sinned.^v Come back, David my son. Because you considered my life precious^w today, I will not try to harm you again. Surely I have acted like a fool and have been terribly wrong."

²²"Here is the king's spear," David answered. "Let one of your young men come over and get it. ²³The LORD rewards^x everyone for their righteousness^y and faithfulness. The LORD delivered you into my hands today, but I would not lay a hand on the LORD's anointed. ²⁴As surely as I valued your life today, so may the LORD value my life and deliver^z me from all trouble."

²⁵Then Saul said to David, "May you be blessed, David my son; you

26:17
^q1Sa 24:16
26:18
^r1Sa 24:9, 11-14
26:19
^s2Sa 16:11
^t2Sa 14:16
26:20
^u1Sa 24:14
26:21 ^vEx 9:27;
1Sa 15:24
^w1Sa 24:17
26:23
^xPs 62:12
^yPs 7:8; 18:20,
24
26:24 ^zPs 54:7

will do great things and surely triumph.”

So David went on his way, and Saul returned home.

David Among the Philistines

27 But David thought to himself, “One of these days I will be destroyed by the hand of Saul. The best thing I can do is to escape to the land of the Philistines. Then Saul will give up searching for me anywhere in Israel, and I will slip out of his hand.”

²So David and the six hundred men^a with him left and went^b over to Achish^c son of Maok king of Gath. ³David and his men settled in Gath with Achish. Each man had his family with him, and David had his two wives:^d Ahinoam of Jezreel and Abigail of Carmel, the widow of Nabal. ⁴When Saul was told that David had fled to Gath, he no longer searched for him.

⁵Then David said to Achish, “If I have found favor in your eyes, let a place be assigned to me in one of the country towns, that I may live there. Why should your servant live in the royal city with you?”

⁶So on that day Achish gave him Ziklag,^e and it has belonged to the kings of Judah ever since. ⁷David lived^f in Philistine territory a year and four months.

⁸Now David and his men went up and raided the Geshurites,^g the Giritites and the Amalekites.^h (From ancient times these peoples had lived in the land extending to Shurⁱ and Egypt.) ⁹Whenever David attacked an area, he did not leave a man or woman alive,^j but took sheep and cattle, donkeys and camels, and clothes. Then he returned to Achish.

¹⁰When Achish asked, “Where did you go raiding today?” David would say, “Against the Negev of Judah” or “Against the Negev of Jerahmeel^k” or “Against the Negev of the Kenites.”^l

¹¹He did not leave a man or woman alive to be brought to Gath, for he thought, “They might inform on us and say, ‘This is what David did.’” And such was his practice as long as he lived in Philistine territory. ¹²Achish

27:2 ^a1Sa 25:13
^b1Sa 21:10
^c1Ki 2:39
27:3
^d1Sa 25:43;
30:3
27:6
^eJos 15:31; 19:5;
Ne 11:28
27:7 ^f1Sa 29:3
27:8 ^gJos 13:2,
13 ^hEx 17:8;
1Sa 15:7-8
ⁱEx 15:22
27:9 ^j1Sa 15:3
27:10
^k1Sa 30:29;
1Ch 2:9, 25
^lJdg 1:16

28:1 ^m1Sa 29:1
28:3 ⁿ1Sa 25:1
^o1Sa 7:17
^pEx 22:18;
Lev 19:31;
20:27; Dt 18:10-
11; 1Sa 15:23
28:4
^qJos 19:18;
2Ki 4:8
^r1Sa 31:1, 3
28:6
^s1Sa 14:37;
1Ch 10:13-
14; Pr 1:28
^tNu 12:6
^uEx 28:30;
Nu 27:21
28:7 ^vAc 16:16
^wJos 17:11
28:8
^x2Ch 18:29;
35:22
^yDt 18:10-11;
1Ch 10:13;
1Sa 8:19
28:9 ^zver 3

trusted David and said to himself, “He has become so obnoxious to his people, the Israelites, that he will be my servant for life.”

28 In those days the Philistines gathered^m their forces to fight against Israel. Achish said to David, “You must understand that you and your men will accompany me in the army.”

²David said, “Then you will see for yourself what your servant can do.”

Achish replied, “Very well, I will make you my bodyguard for life.”

Saul and the Medium at Endor

³Now Samuel was dead,ⁿ and all Israel had mourned for him and buried him in his own town of Ramah.^o Saul had expelled the mediums and spiritists^p from the land.

⁴The Philistines assembled and came and set up camp at Shunem,^q while Saul gathered all Israel and set up camp at Gilboa.^r ⁵When Saul saw the Philistine army, he was afraid; terror filled his heart. ⁶He inquired^s of the LORD, but the LORD did not answer him by dreams^t or Urim^u or prophets. ⁷Saul then said to his attendants, “Find me a woman who is a medium,^v so I may go and inquire of her.”

“There is one in Endor,^w” they said.

⁸So Saul disguised^x himself, putting on other clothes, and at night he and two men went to the woman. “Consult^y a spirit for me,” he said, “and bring up for me the one I name.”

⁹But the woman said to him, “Surely you know what Saul has done. He has cut off^z the mediums and spiritists from the land. Why have you set a trap for my life to bring about my death?”

¹⁰Saul swore to her by the LORD, “As surely as the LORD lives, you will not be punished for this.”

¹¹Then the woman asked, “Whom shall I bring up for you?”

“Bring up Samuel,” he said.

¹²When the woman saw Samuel, she cried out at the top of her voice and said to Saul, “Why have you deceived me? You are Saul!”

¹³The king said to her, “Don’t be afraid. What do you see?”

The woman said, "I see a ghostly figure^a coming up out of the earth."

¹⁴"What does he look like?" he asked.

"An old man wearing a robe^a is coming up," she said.

Then Saul knew it was Samuel, and he bowed down and prostrated himself with his face to the ground.

¹⁵Samuel said to Saul, "Why have you disturbed me by bringing me up?"

"I am in great distress," Saul said. "The Philistines are fighting against me, and God has departed^b from me. He no longer answers me, either by prophets or by dreams. So I have called on you to tell me what to do."

¹⁶Samuel said, "Why do you consult me, now that the LORD has departed from you and become your enemy? ¹⁷The LORD has done what he predicted through me. The LORD has torn^c the kingdom out of your hands and given it to one of your neighbors — to David. ¹⁸Because you did not obey^d the LORD or carry out his fierce wrath^e against the Amalekites, the LORD has done this to you today. ¹⁹The LORD will deliver both Israel and you into the hands of the Philistines, and tomorrow you and your sons^f will be with me. The LORD will also give the army of Israel into the hands of the Philistines."

²⁰Immediately Saul fell full length on the ground, filled with fear because of Samuel's words. His strength was gone, for he had eaten nothing all that day and all that night.

²¹When the woman came to Saul and saw that he was greatly shaken, she said, "Look, your servant has obeyed you. I took my life^g in my hands and did what you told me to do. ²²Now please listen to your servant and let me give you some food so you may eat and have the strength to go on your way."

²³He refused^h and said, "I will not eat."

But his men joined the woman in urging him, and he listened to them. He got up from the ground and sat on the couch.

²⁴The woman had a fattened calf

28:14

^a1Sa 15:27;

24:8

28:15 ^bver 6;

1Sa 18:12

28:17

^c1Sa 15:28

28:18

^d1Sa 15:20

^e1Ki 20:42

28:19 ^f1Sa 31:2

28:21

^gJdg 12:3;

1Sa 19:5;

Job 13:14

28:23 ^h2Ki 5:13

at the house, which she butchered at once. She took some flour, kneaded it and baked bread without yeast. ²⁵Then she set it before Saul and his men, and they ate. That same night they got up and left.

Achish Sends David Back to Ziklag

29 The Philistines gatheredⁱ all their forces at Aphek,^j and Israel camped by the spring in Jezreel.^k ²As the Philistine rulers marched with their units of hundreds and thousands, David and his men were marching at the rear^l with Achish. ³The commanders of the Philistines asked, "What about these Hebrews?"

Achish replied, "Is this not David, who was an officer of Saul king of Israel? He has already been with me for over a year,^m and from the day he left Saul until now, I have found no fault in him."

⁴But the Philistine commanders were angry with Achish and said, "Sendⁿ the man back, that he may return to the place you assigned him. He must not go with us into battle, or he will turn^o against us during the fighting. How better could he regain his master's favor than by taking the heads of our own men? ⁵Isn't this the David they sang about in their dances:

"Saul has slain his thousands,
and David his tens of
thousands?"^p

⁶So Achish called David and said to him, "As surely as the LORD lives, you have been reliable, and I would be pleased to have you serve with me in the army. From the day^q you came to me until today, I have found no fault in you, but the rulers^r don't approve of you. ⁷Now turn back and go in peace; do nothing to displease the Philistine rulers."

⁸"But what have I done?" asked David. "What have you found against your servant from the day I came to you until now? Why can't I go and fight against the enemies of my lord the king?"

⁹Achish answered, "I know that

29:1 ⁱ1Sa 28:1

^jJos 12:18;

1Sa 4:1

^k2Ki 9:30

29:2 ^l1Sa 28:2

29:3

^m1Sa 27:7;

Da 6:5

29:4

ⁿ1Ch 12:19

^o1Sa 14:21

29:5 ^p1Sa 18:7;

21:11

29:6

^q1Sa 27:8-12

^rver 3

^a 13 Or see spirits; or see gods

you have been as pleasing in my eyes as an angel^s of God; nevertheless, the Philistine commanders^t have said, 'He must not go up with us into battle.' ¹⁰Now get up early, along with your master's servants who have come with you, and leave^u in the morning as soon as it is light."

¹¹So David and his men got up early in the morning to go back to the land of the Philistines, and the Philistines went up to Jezreel.

David Destroys the Amalekites

30 David and his men reached Ziklag^v on the third day. Now the Amalekites^w had raided the Negev and Ziklag. They had attacked Ziklag and burned it, ²and had taken captive the women and everyone else in it, both young and old. They killed none of them, but carried them off as they went on their way.

³When David and his men reached Ziklag, they found it destroyed by fire and their wives and sons and daughters taken captive. ⁴So David and his men wept aloud until they had no strength left to weep. ⁵David's two wives^x had been captured — Ahinoam of Jezreel and Abigail, the widow of Nabal of Carmel. ⁶David was greatly distressed because the men were talking of stoning^y him; each one was bitter in spirit because of his sons and daughters. But David found strength^z in the LORD his God.

⁷Then David said to Abiathar^a the priest, the son of Ahimelek, "Bring me the ephod.^b" Abiathar brought it to him, ⁸and David inquired^c of the LORD, "Shall I pursue this raiding party? Will I overtake them?"

"Pursue them," he answered. "You will certainly overtake them and succeed^d in the rescue."

⁹David and the six hundred men^e with him came to the Besor Valley, where some stayed behind. ¹⁰Two hundred of them were too exhausted^f to cross the valley, but David and the other four hundred continued the pursuit.

¹¹They found an Egyptian in a field and brought him to David. They gave him water to drink and food to eat —

29:9
^s 2Sa 14:17, 20;
 19:27 ^t ver 4
 29:10
^u 1Ch 12:19
 30:1 ^v 1Sa 29:4,
 11 ^w 1Sa 15:7;
 27:8
 30:5
^x 1Sa 25:43;
 2Sa 2:2
 30:6 ^y Ex 17:4;
 Jn 8:59
^z Ps 27:14; 56:3-
 4, 11; Ro 4:20
 30:7
^a 1Sa 22:20
^b 1Sa 23:9
 30:8 ^c 1Sa 23:2
^d ver 18
 30:9 ^e 1Sa 27:2
 30:10 ^f ver 9, 21

¹²part of a cake of pressed figs and two cakes of raisins. He ate and was revived,^g for he had not eaten any food or drunk any water for three days and three nights.

¹³David asked him, "Who do you belong to? Where do you come from?"

He said, "I am an Egyptian, the slave of an Amalekite. My master abandoned me when I became ill three days ago. ¹⁴We raided the Negev of the Kerethites,^h some territory belonging to Judah and the Negev of Caleb.ⁱ And we burned^j Ziklag."

¹⁵David asked him, "Can you lead me down to this raiding party?"

He answered, "Swear to me before God that you will not kill me or hand me over to my master, and I will take you down to them."

¹⁶He led David down, and there they were, scattered over the countryside, eating, drinking and reveling^k because of the great amount of plunder^l they had taken from the land of the Philistines and from Judah. ¹⁷David fought^m them from dusk until the evening of the next day, and none of them got away, except four hundred young men who rode off on camels and fled.ⁿ ¹⁸David recovered^o everything the Amalekites had taken, including his two wives. ¹⁹Nothing was missing: young or old, boy or girl, plunder or anything else they had taken. David brought everything back. ²⁰He took all the flocks and herds, and his men drove them ahead of the other livestock, saying, "This is David's plunder."

²¹Then David came to the two hundred men who had been too exhausted^p to follow him and who were left behind at the Besor Valley. They came out to meet David and the men with him. As David and his men approached, he asked them how they were. ²²But all the evil men and troublemakers among David's followers said, "Because they did not go out with us, we will not share with them the plunder we recovered. However, each man may take his wife and children and go."

²³David replied, "No, my brothers, you must not do that with what the

30:12
^g Jdg 15:19
 30:14
^h 2Sa 8:18;
 1Ki 1:38, 44;
 Eze 25:16;
 Zep 2:5 ⁱ ver 16;
 Jos 14:13; 15:13
^j ver 1
 30:16 ^k Lk 12:19
^l ver 14
 30:17
^m 1Sa 11:11
ⁿ 1Sa 15:3
 30:18
^o Ge 14:16
 30:21 ^p ver 10

LORD has given us. He has protected us and delivered into our hands the raiding party that came against us. ²⁴Who will listen to what you say? The share of the man who stayed with the supplies is to be the same as that of him who went down to the battle. All will share alike.^q” ²⁵David made this a statute and ordinance for Israel from that day to this.

²⁶When David reached Ziklag, he sent some of the plunder to the elders of Judah, who were his friends, saying, “Here is a gift for you from the plunder of the LORD’s enemies.”

²⁷David sent it to those who were in Bethel,^r Ramoth^s Negev and Jattir;^t ²⁸to those in Aroer,^u Siphmoth, Eshtemoa^v ²⁹and Rakal; to those in the towns of the Jerahmeelites^w and the Kenites;^x ³⁰to those in Hormah,^y Bor Ashan,^z Athak³¹ and Hebron;^a and to those in all the other places where he and his men had roamed.

Saul Takes His Life

31:1-13pp — 2Sa 1:4-12; 1Ch 10:1-12

31 Now the Philistines fought against Israel; the Israelites fled before them, and many fell dead on Mount Gilboa.^b ²The Philistines were in hot pursuit of Saul and his sons, and they killed his sons Jonathan, Abinadab and Malki-Shua. ³The fighting grew fierce around Saul, and when the archers overtook him, they wounded^c him critically.

⁴Saul said to his armor-bearer, “Draw your sword and run me through,^d or these uncircumcised^e fel-

lows will come and run me through and abuse me.”

But his armor-bearer was terrified and would not do it; so Saul took his own sword and fell on it. ⁵When the armor-bearer saw that Saul was dead, he too fell on his sword and died with him. ⁶So Saul and his three sons and his armor-bearer and all his men died together that same day.

⁷When the Israelites along the valley and those across the Jordan saw that the Israelite army had fled and that Saul and his sons had died, they abandoned their towns and fled. And the Philistines came and occupied them.

⁸The next day, when the Philistines came to strip the dead, they found Saul and his three sons fallen on Mount Gilboa. ⁹They cut off his head and stripped off his armor, and they sent messengers throughout the land of the Philistines to proclaim the news^f in the temple of their idols and among their people.^g ¹⁰They put his armor in the temple of the Ashtoreths^h and fastened his body to the wall of Beth Shan.ⁱ

¹¹When the people of Jabesh Gilead^j heard what the Philistines had done to Saul, ¹²all their valiant men marched through the night to Beth Shan. They took down the bodies of Saul and his sons from the wall of Beth Shan and went to Jabesh, where they burned^k them. ¹³Then they took their bones^l and buried them under a tamarisk^m tree at Jabesh, and they fastedⁿ seven days.^o

30:24
^qNu 31:27;
 Jos 22:8
 30:27 ^rJos 7:2
^sJos 19:8
^tJos 15:48
 30:28
^uJos 13:16
^vJos 15:50
 30:29
^w1Sa 27:10
^xJdg 1:16;
 1Sa 15:6
 30:30
^yNu 14:45;
 Jdg 1:17
^zJos 15:42
 30:31
^aJos 14:13;
 2Sa 2:1, 4
 31:1 ^b1Sa 28:4;
 1Ch 10:1-12
 31:3 ^c2Sa 1:6
 31:4
^dJdg 9:54;
 2Sa 1:6, 10
^e1Sa 14:6

31:9 ^f2Sa 1:20
^gJdg 16:24
 31:10
^hJdg 2:12-13; 1Sa 7:3
ⁱJos 17:11;
 2Sa 21:12
 31:11 ^j1Sa 11:1
 31:12 ^k2Sa 2:4-7; 2Ch 16:14;
 Am 6:10
 31:13
^l2Sa 21:12-14
^m1Sa 22:6
ⁿ2Sa 1:12
^oGe 50:10

2 SAMUEL

David Hears of Saul's Death

1:4-12pp — 1Sa 31:1-13; 1Ch 10:1-12

1 After the death^a of Saul, David returned from striking down^b the Amalekites and stayed in Ziklag two days. ²On the third day a man^c arrived from Saul's camp with his clothes torn and dust on his head.^d When he came to David, he fell to the ground to pay him honor.

³"Where have you come from?" David asked him.

He answered, "I have escaped from the Israelite camp."

⁴"What happened?" David asked. "Tell me."

"The men fled from the battle," he replied. "Many of them fell and died. And Saul and his son Jonathan are dead."

⁵Then David said to the young man who brought him the report, "How do you know that Saul and his son Jonathan are dead?"

⁶"I happened to be on Mount Gilboa,^e" the young man said, "and there was Saul, leaning on his spear, with the chariots and their drivers in hot pursuit. ⁷When he turned around and saw me, he called out to me, and I said, 'What can I do?'

⁸"He asked me, 'Who are you?'

"An Amalekite," I answered.

⁹"Then he said to me, 'Stand here by me and kill me! I'm in the throes of death, but I'm still alive.'

¹⁰"So I stood beside him and killed him, because I knew that after he had fallen he could not survive. And I took the crown^g that was on his head and the band on his arm and have brought them here to my lord."

¹¹Then David and all the men with him took hold of their clothes and tore^h them. ¹²They mourned and wept and fasted till evening for Saul and his son Jonathan, and for the

1:1 ^a 1Sa 31:6
b 1Sa 30:17
1:2 ^c 2Sa 4:10
d 1Sa 4:12
1:6 ^e 1Sa 28:4;
31:2-4
1:8 ^f 1Sa 15:2;
30:13,17
1:10 ^g Jdg 9:54;
2Ki 11:12
1:11 ^h Ge 37:29;
2Sa 3:31; 13:31

1:13 ⁱ ver 8
1:14 ^j 1Sa 24:6;
26:9
1:15 ^k 2Sa 4:12
^l 2Sa 4:10
1:16
^m Lev 20:9;
2Sa 3:28-29;
1Ki 2:32;
Mt 27:24-25;
Ac 18:6
1:17 ⁿ 2Ch 35:25
1:18 ^o Jos 10:13;
1Sa 31:3
1:19 ^p ver 27
1:20 ^q Mic 1:10
^r 1Sa 31:8
^s Ex 15:20;
1Sa 18:6
1:21 ^t ver 6;
1Sa 31:1
^u Eze 31:15

army of the LORD and for the nation of Israel, because they had fallen by the sword.

¹³David said to the young man who brought him the report, "Where are you from?"

"I am the son of a foreigner, an Amalekite," he answered.

¹⁴David asked him, "Why weren't you afraid to lift your hand to destroy the LORD's anointed?"

¹⁵Then David called one of his men and said, "Go, strike him down!"^k So he struck him down, and he died.^l

¹⁶For David had said to him, "Your blood be on your own head.^m Your own mouth testified against you when you said, 'I killed the LORD's anointed.'"

David's Lament for Saul and Jonathan

¹⁷David took up this lamentⁿ concerning Saul and his son Jonathan, ¹⁸and he ordered that the people of Judah be taught this lament of the bow (it is written in the Book of Jashar):^o

¹⁹"A gazelle^a lies slain on your heights, Israel.
How the mighty have fallen!^p

²⁰"Tell it not in Gath,^q
proclaim it not in the streets of Ashkelon,
lest the daughters of the Philistines^r be glad,
lest the daughters of the uncircumcised rejoice.^s

²¹"Mountains of Gilboa,^t
may you have neither dew nor rain,
may no showers fall on your terraced fields.^{bu}

^a 19 Gazelle here symbolizes a human dignitary.

^b 21 Or / nor fields that yield grain for offerings

- For there the shield of the mighty
was despised,
the shield of Saul — no longer
rubbed with oil.^v
- 22 “From the blood^w of the slain,
from the flesh of the mighty,
the bow^x of Jonathan did not turn
back,
the sword of Saul did not
return unsatisfied.
- 23 Saul and Jonathan —
in life they were loved and
admired,
and in death they were not
parted.
They were swifter than eagles,^y
they were stronger than lions.^z
- 24 “Daughters of Israel,
weep for Saul,
who clothed you in scarlet and
finery,
who adorned your garments
with ornaments of gold.
- 25 “How the mighty have fallen in
battle!
Jonathan lies slain on your
heights.
- 26 I grieve for you, Jonathan my
brother;^a
you were very dear to me.
Your love for me was wonderful,^b
more wonderful than that of
women.
- 27 “How the mighty have fallen!
The weapons of war have
perished!”^c

David Anointed King Over Judah

2 In the course of time, David inquired^d of the LORD. “Shall I go up to one of the towns of Judah?” he asked.

The LORD said, “Go up.”

David asked, “Where shall I go?”

“To Hebron,”^e the LORD answered.

² So David went up there with his two wives,^f Ahinoam of Jezreel and Abigail,^g the widow of Nabal of Carmel. ³ David also took the men who were with him,^h each with his family, and they settled in Hebron and its towns. ⁴ Then the men of Judah came to Hebron,ⁱ and there they anointed David king over the tribe of Judah.

1:21 ^v Isa 21:5
1:22 ^w Isa 34:3;
7 ^x Dt 32:42;
1Sa 18:4
1:23 ^y Dt 28:49;
Jer 4:13
^z Jdg 14:18
1:26
^a 1Sa 20:42
^b 1Sa 18:1
1:27 ^c ver 19,
25; 1Sa 2:4
2:1 ^d 1Sa 23:2,
11-12 ^e Ge 13:18;
1Sa 30:31
2:2 ^f 1Sa 25:43;
30:5 ^g 1Sa 25:42
2:3 ^h 1Sa 27:2;
30:9
2:4 ⁱ 1Sa 30:31
^j 1Sa 2:35;
2Sa 5:3-5

When David was told that it was the men from Jabesh Gilead^k who had buried Saul, ⁵ he sent messengers to them to say to them, “The LORD bless^l you for showing this kindness to Saul your master by burying him. ⁶ May the LORD now show you kindness and faithfulness,^m and I too will show you the same favor because you have done this. ⁷ Now then, be strong and brave, for Saul your master is dead, and the people of Judah have anointed me king over them.”

War Between the Houses of David and Saul

3:2-5pp — 1Ch 3:1-4

⁸ Meanwhile, Abnerⁿ son of Ner, the commander of Saul’s army, had taken Ish-Bosheth son of Saul and brought him over to Mahanaim. ⁹ He made him king over Gilead,^p Ashuri^q and Jezreel, and also over Ephraim, Benjamin and all Israel.^r

¹⁰ Ish-Bosheth son of Saul was forty years old when he became king over Israel, and he reigned two years. The tribe of Judah, however, remained loyal to David. ¹¹ The length of time David was king in Hebron over Judah was seven years and six months.^s

¹² Abner son of Ner, together with the men of Ish-Bosheth son of Saul, left Mahanaim and went to Gibeon.^t ¹³ Joab^u son of Zeruiah and David’s men went out and met them at the pool of Gibeon. One group sat down on one side of the pool and one group on the other side.

¹⁴ Then Abner said to Joab, “Let’s have some of the young men get up and fight hand to hand in front of us.”

“All right, let them do it,” Joab said.

¹⁵ So they stood up and were counted off — twelve men for Benjamin and Ish-Bosheth son of Saul, and twelve for David. ¹⁶ Then each man grabbed his opponent by the head and thrust his dagger into his opponent’s side, and they fell down together. So that place in Gibeon was called Helkath Hazzurim.^a

^a 16 *Helkath Hazzurim* means *field of daggers* or *field of hostilities*.

^k 1Sa 31:11-13
^l 2:5 ^l 1Sa 23:21
^m 2:6 ^m Ex 34:6;
1Ti 1:16
ⁿ 2:8 ⁿ 1Sa 14:50
^o Ge 32:2
^p 2:9 ^p Nu 32:26
^q Jdg 1:32
^r 1Ch 12:29
^s 2:11 ^s 2Sa 5:5
^t 2:12 ^t Jos 18:25
^u 2:13 ^u 2Sa 8:16;
1Ch 2:16; 11:6

¹⁷The battle that day was very fierce, and Abner and the Israelites were defeated^v by David's men.

¹⁸The three sons of Zeruiah^w were there: Joab,^x Abishai^y and Asahel.^z Now Asahel was as fleet-footed as a wild gazelle.^a ¹⁹He chased Abner, turning neither to the right nor to the left as he pursued him. ²⁰Abner looked behind him and asked, "Is that you, Asahel?"

"It is," he answered.

²¹Then Abner said to him, "Turn aside to the right or to the left; take on one of the young men and strip him of his weapons." But Asahel would not stop chasing him.

²²Again Abner warned Asahel, "Stop chasing me! Why should I strike you down? How could I look your brother Joab in the face?"^b

²³But Asahel refused to give up the pursuit; so Abner thrust the butt of his spear into Asahel's stomach,^c and the spear came out through his back. He fell there and died on the spot. And every man stopped when he came to the place where Asahel had fallen and died.^d

²⁴But Joab and Abishai pursued Abner, and as the sun was setting, they came to the hill of Ammah, near Giah on the way to the wasteland of Gibeon. ²⁵Then the men of Benjamin rallied behind Abner. They formed themselves into a group and took their stand on top of a hill.

²⁶Abner called out to Joab, "Must the sword devour^e forever? Don't you realize that this will end in bitterness? How long before you order your men to stop pursuing their fellow Israelites?"

²⁷Joab answered, "As surely as God lives, if you had not spoken, the men would have continued pursuing them until morning."

²⁸So Joab^f blew the trumpet,^g and all the troops came to a halt; they no longer pursued Israel, nor did they fight anymore.

²⁹All that night Abner and his men marched through the Arabah. They crossed the Jordan, continued through the morning hours^a and came to Mahanaim.^h

2:17 ^v2Sa 3:1
2:18 ^w2Sa 3:39
^x2Sa 3:30
^y1Sa 26:6
^z1Ch 2:16
^a1Ch 12:8
2:22 ^b2Sa 3:27
2:23 ^c2Sa 3:27;
4:6 ^d2Sa 20:12
2:26
^eDt 32:42;
Jer 46:10, 14
2:28 ^f2Sa 18:16
^gJdg 3:27
2:29 ^hver 8

³⁰Then Joab stopped pursuing Abner and assembled the whole army. Besides Asahel, nineteen of David's men were found missing. ³¹But David's men had killed three hundred and sixty Benjamites who were with Abner. ³²They took Asahel and buried him in his father's tombⁱ at Bethlehem. Then Joab and his men marched all night and arrived at Hebron by daybreak.

3 The war between the house of Saul and the house of David lasted a long time.^j David grew stronger and stronger,^k while the house of Saul grew weaker and weaker.^l

²Sons were born to David in Hebron:

His firstborn was Amnon the son of Ahinoam^m of Jezreel;

³his second, Kileab the son of Abigailⁿ the widow of Nabal of Carmel;

the third, Absalom^o the son of Maakah daughter of Talmai king of Geshur;^p

⁴the fourth, Adonijah^q the son of Haggith;
the fifth, Shephatiah the son of Abital;

⁵and the sixth, Ithream the son of David's wife Eglah.

These were born to David in Hebron.

Abner Goes Over to David

⁶During the war between the house of Saul and the house of David, Abner had been strengthening his own position in the house of Saul. ⁷Now Saul had had a concubine^r named Rizpah^s daughter of Aiah. And Ish-Bosheth said to Abner, "Why did you sleep with my father's concubine?"

⁸Abner was very angry because of what Ish-Bosheth said. So he answered, "Am I a dog's head^t — on Judah's side? This very day I am loyal to the house of your father Saul and to his family and friends. I haven't handed you over to David. Yet now you accuse me of an offense involving this woman! ⁹May God deal with Abner, be it ever so severely, if I do

^a 29 See Septuagint; the meaning of the Hebrew for this phrase is uncertain.

2:32 ¹Ge 49:29
3:1 ¹1Ki 14:30
^k2Sa 5:10
^l2Sa 2:17
3:2 ^m1Sa 25:43;
1Ch 3:1-3
3:3 ⁿ1Sa 25:42
^o2Sa 13:1, 28
^p1Sa 27:8;
2Sa 13:37;
14:32; 15:8
3:4 ^q1Ki 1:5, 11
3:7 ^r2Sa 16:21-
22 ^s2Sa 21:8-11
3:8 ^t1Sa 24:14;
2Sa 9:8; 16:9

not do for David what the LORD promised^u him on oath¹⁰ and transfer the kingdom from the house of Saul and establish David's throne over Israel and Judah from Dan to Beersheba."^v ¹¹Ish-Bosheth did not dare to say another word to Abner, because he was afraid of him.

¹²Then Abner sent messengers on his behalf to say to David, "Whose land is it? Make an agreement with me, and I will help you bring all Israel over to you."

¹³"Good," said David. "I will make an agreement with you. But I demand one thing of you: Do not come into my presence unless you bring Michal daughter of Saul when you come to see me."^w ¹⁴Then David sent messengers to Ish-Bosheth son of Saul, demanding, "Give me my wife Michal,^x whom I betrothed to myself for the price of a hundred Philistine foreskins."

¹⁵So Ish-Bosheth gave orders and had her taken away from her husband^y Paltiel^z son of Laish. ¹⁶Her husband, however, went with her, weeping behind her all the way to Bahurim.^a Then Abner said to him, "Go back home!" So he went back.

¹⁷Abner conferred with the elders^b of Israel and said, "For some time you have wanted to make David your king. ¹⁸Now do it! For the LORD promised David, 'By my servant David I will rescue my people Israel from the hand of the Philistines^c and from the hand of all their enemies.'^d"

¹⁹Abner also spoke to the Benjamites in person. Then he went to Hebron to tell David everything that Israel and the whole tribe of Benjamin^e wanted to do. ²⁰When Abner, who had twenty men with him, came to David at Hebron, David prepared a feast for him and his men. ²¹Then Abner said to David, "Let me go at once and assemble all Israel for my lord the king, so that they may make a covenant^f with you, and that you may rule over all that your heart desires."^g ²²So David sent Abner away, and he went in peace.

Joab Murders Abner

²²Just then David's men and Joab

3:9 ^u1Sa 15:28;
1Ki 19:2
3:10 ^vJdg 20:1;
1Sa 3:20
3:13 ^wGe 43:5;
1Sa 18:20
3:14 ^x1Sa 18:27
3:15 ^yDt 24:1-4
^z1Sa 25:44
3:16 ^a2Sa 16:5;
19:16
3:17 ^bJdg 11:11
3:18 ^c1Sa 9:16
^d1Sa 15:28;
2Sa 8:6
3:19
^e1Sa 10:20-21;
1Ch 12:2, 16, 29
3:21 ^fver 10, 12
9Ki 11:37

returned from a raid and brought with them a great deal of plunder. But Abner was no longer with David in Hebron, because David had sent him away, and he had gone in peace. ²³When Joab and all the soldiers with him arrived, he was told that Abner son of Ner had come to the king and that the king had sent him away and that he had gone in peace.

²⁴So Joab went to the king and said, "What have you done? Look, Abner came to you. Why did you let him go? Now he is gone! ²⁵You know Abner son of Ner; he came to deceive you and observe your movements and find out everything you are doing."

²⁶Joab then left David and sent messengers after Abner, and they brought him back from the cistern at Sirah. But David did not know it. ²⁷Now when Abner^h returned to Hebron, Joab took him aside into an inner chamber, as if to speak with him privately. And there, to avenge the blood of his brother Asahel, Joab stabbed him in the stomach, and he died.ⁱ

²⁸Later, when David heard about this, he said, "I and my kingdom are forever innocent^j before the LORD concerning the blood of Abner son of Ner. ²⁹May his blood^k fall on the head of Joab and on his whole family! May Joab's family never be without someone who has a running sore^m or leprosy^a or who leans on a crutch or who falls by the sword or who lacks food."

³⁰(Joab and his brother Abishai murdered Abner because he had killed their brother Asahel in the battle at Gibeon.)

³¹Then David said to Joab and all the people with him, "Tear your clothes and put on sackclothⁿ and walk in mourning^o in front of Abner." King David himself walked behind the bier. ³²They buried Abner in Hebron, and the king wept^p aloud at Abner's tomb. All the people wept also.

³³The king sang this lament^q for Abner:

^a 29 The Hebrew for *leprosy* was used for various diseases affecting the skin.

3:27 ^h2Sa 2:8
ⁱ2Sa 2:22;
20:9-10; 1Ki 2:5
3:28 ^jver 37;
Dt 21:9
3:29 ^kLev 20:9
^l1Ki 2:31-33
^mLev 15:2
3:31 ⁿ2Sa 1:2,
11; Ps 30:11;
Isa 20:2
^oGe 37:34
3:32 ^pNu 14:1;
Pr 24:17
3:33 ^q2Sa 1:17

“Should Abner have died as the lawless die?

34 Your hands were not bound, your feet were not fettered. You fell as one falls before the wicked.”

And all the people wept over him again.

35 Then they all came and urged David to eat something while it was still day; but David took an oath, saying, “May God deal with me, be it ever so severely,^r if I taste bread^s or anything else before the sun sets!”

36 All the people took note and were pleased; indeed, everything the king did pleased them. 37 So on that day all the people there and all Israel knew that the king had no part^t in the murder of Abner son of Ner.

38 Then the king said to his men, “Do you not realize that a commander and a great man has fallen^u in Israel this day? 39 And today, though I am the anointed king, I am weak, and these sons of Zeruiah^v are too strong for me.^w May the LORD repay^x the evildoer according to his evil deeds!”

Ish-Bosheth Murdered

4 When Ish-Bosheth son of Saul heard that Abner^y had died in Hebron, he lost courage, and all Israel became alarmed. 2 Now Saul’s son had two men who were leaders of raiding bands. One was named Baanah and the other Rekab; they were sons of Rimmon the Beerothite from the tribe of Benjamin — Beeroth^z is considered part of Benjamin, 3 because the people of Beeroth fled to Gittaim^a and have resided there as foreigners to this day.

4 (Jonathan^b son of Saul had a son who was lame in both feet. He was five years old when the news^c about Saul and Jonathan came from Jezreel. His nurse picked him up and fled, but as she hurried to leave, he fell and became disabled. ^d His name was Mephibosheth.)^e

5 Now Rekab and Baanah, the sons of Rimmon the Beerothite, set out for the house of Ish-Bosheth,^f and they arrived there in the heat of the day

3:35 ^r Ru 1:17;
1Sa 3:17
^s 1Sa 31:13;
2Sa 1:12; 12:17;
Jer 16:7
3:37 ^t ver 28
3:38 ^u 2Sa 1:19
3:39 ^v 2Sa 2:18
^w 2Sa 19:5-7
^x 1Ki 2:5-6, 33-34; Ps 41:10;
101:8
4:1 ^y 2Sa 3:27;
Ezr 4:4
4:2 ^z Jos 9:17;
18:25
4:3 ^a Ne 11:33
4:4 ^b 1Sa 18:1
^c 1Sa 31:1-4
^d Lev 21:18
^e 2Sa 9:3, 6;
1Ch 8:34; 9:40
4:5 ^f 2Sa 2:8

while he was taking his noonday rest. 6 They went into the inner part of the house as if to get some wheat, and they stabbed^g him in the stomach. Then Rekab and his brother Baanah slipped away.

7 They had gone into the house while he was lying on the bed in his bedroom. After they stabbed and killed him, they cut off his head. Taking it with them, they traveled all night by way of the Arabah. 8 They brought the head of Ish-Bosheth to David at Hebron and said to the king, “Here is the head of Ish-Bosheth son of Saul,^h your enemy, who tried to kill you. This day the LORD has avenged my lord the king against Saul and his offspring.”

9 David answered Rekab and his brother Baanah, the sons of Rimmon the Beerothite, “As surely as the LORD lives, who has deliveredⁱ me out of every trouble, 10 when someone told me, ‘Saul is dead,’ and thought he was bringing good news, I seized him and put him to death in Ziklag.^j That was the reward I gave him for his news! 11 How much more — when wicked men have killed an innocent man in his own house and on his own bed — should I not now demand his blood^k from your hand and rid the earth of you!”

12 So David gave an order to his men, and they killed them.^l They cut off their hands and feet and hung the bodies by the pool in Hebron. But they took the head of Ish-Bosheth and buried it in Abner’s tomb at Hebron.

David Becomes King Over Israel

5:1-3pp — 1Ch 11:1-3

5 All the tribes of Israel^m came to David at Hebron and said, “We are your own flesh and blood.ⁿ 2 In the past, while Saul was king over us, you were the one who led Israel on their military campaigns.^o And the LORD said to you, ‘You will shepherd^p my people Israel, and you will become their ruler.’^q”

3 When all the elders of Israel had come to King David at Hebron, the king made a covenant^r with them

4:6 ^g 2Sa 2:23
4:8 ^h 1Sa 24:4;
25:29
4:9 ⁱ Ge 48:16;
1Ki 1:29
4:10
^j 2Sa 1:2-16
4:11 ^k Ge 9:5;
Ps 9:12
4:12 ^l 2Sa 1:15
5:1 ^m 2Sa 19:43
ⁿ 1Ch 11:1
5:2 ^o 1Sa 18:5,
13, 16 ^p 1Sa 16:1;
2Sa 7:7
^q 1Sa 25:30
5:3 ^r 2Sa 3:21

at Hebron before the LORD, and they anointed⁵ David king over Israel.

⁴David was thirty years old^t when he became king, and he reigned^u forty^v years. ⁵In Hebron he reigned over Judah seven years and six months,^w and in Jerusalem he reigned over all Israel and Judah thirty-three years.

David Conquers Jerusalem

5:6-10pp — 1Ch 11:4-9

5:11-16pp — 1Ch 3:5-9; 14:1-7

⁶The king and his men marched to Jerusalem^x to attack the Jebusites,^y who lived there. The Jebusites said to David, “You will not get in here; even the blind and the lame can ward you off.” They thought, “David cannot get in here.” ⁷Nevertheless, David captured the fortress of Zion — which is the City of David.^z

⁸On that day David had said, “Anyone who conquers the Jebusites will have to use the water shaft to reach those ‘lame and blind’ who are David’s enemies.^a” That is why they say, “The ‘blind and lame’ will not enter the palace.”

⁹David then took up residence in the fortress and called it the City of David. He built up the area around it, from the terraces^{ba} inward. ¹⁰And he became more and more powerful,^b because the LORD God Almighty was with him.

¹¹Now Hiram^c king of Tyre sent envoys to David, along with cedar logs and carpenters and stonemasons, and they built a palace for David. ¹²Then David knew that the LORD had established him as king over Israel and had exalted his kingdom for the sake of his people Israel.

¹³After he left Hebron, David took more concubines and wives^d in Jerusalem, and more sons and daughters were born to him. ¹⁴These are the names of the children born to him there:^e Shammua, Shobab, Nathan, Solomon, ¹⁵Ibhar, Elishua, Nepheg, Japhia, ¹⁶Elishama, Eliada and Eliphelet.

David Defeats the Philistines

5:17-25pp — 1Ch 14:8-17

¹⁷When the Philistines heard that David had been anointed king over

5:3 ^s2Sa 2:4
5:4 ^tLk 3:23
^u1Ki 2:11;
1Ch 3:4
^v1Ch 26:31;
29:27
5:5 ^w2Sa 2:11;
1Ch 3:4
5:6 ^xJdg 1:8
^yJos 15:8
5:7 ^z2Sa 6:12;
16; 1Ki 2:10
5:9 ^aver 7;
1Ki 9:15, 24
5:10 ^b2Sa 3:1
5:11 ^c1Ki 5:1, 18;
1Ch 14:1
5:13 ^dDt 17:17;
1Ch 3:9
5:14 ^e1Ch 3:5

Israel, they went up in full force to search for him, but David heard about it and went down to the stronghold.^f ¹⁸Now the Philistines had come and spread out in the Valley of Rephaim;^g ¹⁹so David inquired^h of the LORD, “Shall I go and attack the Philistines? Will you deliver them into my hands?”

The LORD answered him, “Go, for I will surely deliver the Philistines into your hands.”

²⁰So David went to Baal Perazim, and there he defeated them. He said, “As waters break out, the LORD has broken out against my enemies before me.” So that place was called Baal Perazim.^{ci} ²¹The Philistines abandoned their idols there, and David and his men carried them off.^j

²²Once more the Philistines came up and spread out in the Valley of Rephaim; ²³so David inquired of the LORD, and he answered, “Do not go straight up, but circle around behind them and attack them in front of the poplar trees. ²⁴As soon as you hear the sound^k of marching in the tops of the poplar trees, move quickly, because that will mean the LORD has gone out in front^l of you to strike the Philistine army.” ²⁵So David did as the LORD commanded him, and he struck down the Philistines all the way from Gibeon^{dm} to Gezer.ⁿ

The Ark Brought to Jerusalem

6:1-11pp — 1Ch 13:1-14

6:12-19pp — 1Ch 15:25-16:3

6 David again brought together all the able young men of Israel — thirty thousand. ²He and all his men went to Baalah^{eo} in Judah to bring up from there the ark^p of God, which is called by the Name,^{fq} the name of the LORD Almighty, who is enthroned^r between the cherubim^s on the ark. ³They set the ark of God on a new cart^t and brought it from the house of Abinadab, which was on the

^a 8 Or are hated by David ^b 9 Or the Millo

^c 20 Baal Perazim means the lord who breaks out. ^d 25 Septuagint (see also 1 Chron. 14:16);

Hebrew Geba ^e 2 That is, Kiriath Yearim (see 1 Chron. 13:6) ^f 2 Hebrew; Septuagint and Vulgate do not have the Name.

5:17 ^f2Sa 23:14;
1Ch 11:16
5:18 ^gJos 15:8;
17:15; 18:16
5:19 ^h1Sa 23:2;
2Sa 2:1
5:20 ⁱ1Sa 28:21
5:21 ^jDt 7:5;
1Ch 14:12;
Isa 46:2
5:24 ^k2Ki 7:6
^lJdg 4:14
5:25
^m1Sa 28:21
ⁿ1Ch 14:16
6:2 ^oJos 15:9
^p1Sa 4:4; 7:1
^qLev 24:16;
Isa 63:14
^rPs 99:1
^sEx 25:22;
1Ch 13:5-6
6:3 ^tNu 7:4-9;
1Sa 6:7

hill. Uzzah and Ahio, sons of Abinadab, were guiding the new cart ⁴with the ark of God on it,^a and Ahio was walking in front of it. ⁵David and all Israel were celebrating with all their might before the LORD, with castanets,^b harps, lyres, timbrels, sistrums and cymbals.^u

⁶When they came to the threshing floor of Nakon, Uzzah reached out and took hold of^v the ark of God, because the oxen stumbled. ⁷The LORD's anger burned against Uzzah because of his irreverent act;^w therefore God struck him down,^x and he died there beside the ark of God.

⁸Then David was angry because the LORD's wrath^y had broken out against Uzzah, and to this day that place is called Perez Uzzah.^{cz}

⁹David was afraid of the LORD that day and said, "How^a can the ark of the LORD ever come to me?" ¹⁰He was not willing to take the ark of the LORD to be with him in the City of David. Instead, he took it to the house of Obed-Edom^b the Gittite. ¹¹The ark of the LORD remained in the house of Obed-Edom the Gittite for three months, and the LORD blessed him and his entire household.^c

¹²Now King David^d was told, "The LORD has blessed the household of Obed-Edom and everything he has, because of the ark of God." So David went to bring up the ark of God from the house of Obed-Edom to the City of David with rejoicing. ¹³When those who were carrying the ark of the LORD had taken six steps, he sacrificed^e a bull and a fattened calf. ¹⁴Wearing a linen ephod,^f David was dancing^g before the LORD with all his might, ¹⁵while he and all Israel were bringing up the ark of the LORD with shouts and the sound of trumpets.^h

¹⁶As the ark of the LORD was entering the City of David,ⁱ Michal daughter of Saul watched from a window. And when she saw King David leaping and dancing before the LORD, she despised him in her heart.

¹⁷They brought the ark of the LORD and set it in its place inside the tent that David had pitched for it,^j and David sacrificed burnt offerings^k and

6:5 ^u1Sa 18:6-7; Ezr 3:10; Ps 150:5
6:6 ^vNu 4:15, 19-20; 1Ch 13:9
6:7 ^w1Ch 15:13-15
^xEx 19:22; 1Sa 6:19
6:8 ^yPs 7:11
^zGe 38:29
6:9 ^aPs 119:120
6:10
^b1Ch 13:13; 26:4-5
6:11 ^cGe 30:27; 39:5
6:12 ^d1Ki 8:1; 1Ch 15:25
6:13 ^e1Ki 8:5, 62
6:14 ^fEx 19:6; 1Sa 2:18
^gEx 15:20
6:15 ^hPs 47:5; 98:6
6:16 ⁱ2Sa 5:7
6:17 ^j1Ch 15:1; 2Ch 1:4
^kLev 1:1-17; 1Ki 8:62-64

fellowship offerings before the LORD. ¹⁸After he had finished sacrificing^l the burnt offerings and fellowship offerings, he blessed the people in the name of the LORD Almighty. ¹⁹Then he gave a loaf of bread, a cake of dates and a cake of raisins^m to each person in the whole crowd of Israelites, both men and women.ⁿ And all the people went to their homes.

²⁰When David returned home to bless his household, Michal daughter of Saul came out to meet him and said, "How the king of Israel has distinguished himself today, going around half-naked^o in full view of the slave girls of his servants as any vulgar fellow would!"

²¹David said to Michal, "It was before the LORD, who chose me rather than your father or anyone from his house when he appointed^p me ruler over the LORD's people Israel — I will celebrate before the LORD. ²²I will become even more undignified than this, and I will be humiliated in my own eyes. But by these slave girls you spoke of, I will be held in honor."

²³And Michal daughter of Saul had no children to the day of her death.

God's Promise to David

7:1-17pp — 1Ch 17:1-15

7 After the king was settled in his palace^q and the LORD had given him rest from all his enemies around him, ²he said to Nathan the prophet, "Here I am, living in a house^r of cedar, while the ark of God remains in a tent."^s

³Nathan replied to the king, "Whatever you have in mind, go ahead and do it, for the LORD is with you."

⁴But that night the word of the LORD came to Nathan, saying:

⁵"Go and tell my servant David, 'This is what the LORD says: Are you^t the one to build me a house to dwell in?'^u ⁶I have not

6:18 ⁱ1Ki 8:22
6:19 ^mHos 3:1
ⁿNe 8:10
6:20 ^over 14, 16
6:21 ^p1Sa 13:14; 15:28
7:1 ^q1Ch 17:1
7:2 ^r2Sa 5:11
^sEx 26:1;
Ac 7:45-46
7:5 ^t1Ki 8:19;
1Ch 22:8
^u1Ki 5:3-5

^a 3,4 Dead Sea Scrolls and some Septuagint manuscripts; Masoretic Text cart ⁴and they brought it with the ark of God from the house of Abinadab, which was on the hill ^b 5 Masoretic Text; Dead Sea Scrolls and Septuagint (see also 1 Chron. 13:8) songs ^c 8 Perez Uzzah means outbreak against Uzzah.

dwelt in a house from the day I brought the Israelites up out of Egypt to this day. I have been moving from place to place with a tent^v as my dwelling.^w ⁷Wherever I have moved with all the Israelites,^x did I ever say to any of their rulers whom I commanded to shepherd^y my people Israel, “Why have you not built me a house of cedar?”^z”

⁸“Now then, tell my servant David, ‘This is what the LORD Almighty says: I took you from the pasture, from tending the flock,^a and appointed you ruler^b over my people Israel.^c ⁹I have been with you wherever you have gone,^d and I have cut off all your enemies from before you.^e Now I will make your name great, like the names of the greatest men on earth. ¹⁰And I will provide a place for my people Israel and will plant^f them so that they can have a home of their own and no longer be disturbed. Wicked^g people will not oppress them anymore,^h as they did at the beginning ¹¹and have done ever since the time I appointed leaders^{ai} over my people Israel. I will also give you rest from all your enemies.^j

“The LORD declares to you that the LORD himself will establish^k a house^l for you: ¹²When your days are over and you rest^m with your ancestors, I will raise up your offspring to succeed you, your own flesh and blood,ⁿ and I will establish his kingdom. ¹³He is the one who will build a house for my Name,^o and I will establish the throne of his kingdom forever.^p ¹⁴I will be his father, and he will be my son.^q When he does wrong, I will punish him with a rod^r wielded by men, with floggings inflicted by human hands. ¹⁵But my love will never be taken away from him, as I took it away from Saul,^s whom I removed from before you. ¹⁶Your house and your kingdom will endure forever

7:6 ^v Ex 40:18, 34 ^w 1Ki 8:16
7:7 ^x Dt 23:14
^y 2Sa 5:2
^z Lev 26:11-12
7:8 ^a 1Sa 16:11
^b 2Sa 6:21
^c Ps 78:70-72;
2Co 6:18*
7:9 ^d 2Sa 5:10
^e Ps 18:37-42
7:10 ^f Ex 15:17;
Isa 51:7
^g Ps 89:22-23
^h Isa 60:18
7:11 ⁱ Jdg 2:16;
1Sa 12:9-
11 ^j ver 1
^k 1Sa 25:28
^l ver 27
7:12 ^m 1Ki 2:1
ⁿ Ps 132:11-12
7:13 ^o 1Ki 5:5;
8:19, 29
^p Isa 9:7
7:14 ^q Ps 89:26;
Heb 1:5*
^r Ps 89:30-33
7:15 ^s 1Sa 15:23,
28

7:16 ^t Ps 89:36-37 ^u ver 13
7:18 ^v Ex 3:11;
1Sa 18:18
7:19
^w Isa 55:8-9
7:20 ^x Jn 21:17
^y 1Sa 16:7
7:22 ^z Ps 48:1;
86:10; Jer 10:6
^a Dt 3:24
^b Ex 15:11
^c Ex 10:2;
Ps 44:1
7:23 ^d Dt 4:32-38 ^e Dt 10:21
^f Dt 9:26; 15:15
7:24 ^g Dt 26:18
^h Ex 6:6-7;
Ps 48:14

before me^b; your throne^t will be established forever.^u”

¹⁷Nathan reported to David all the words of this entire revelation.

David's Prayer

7:18-29pp — 1Ch 17:16-27

¹⁸Then King David went in and sat before the LORD, and he said:

“Who am I,^v Sovereign LORD, and what is my family, that you have brought me this far? ¹⁹And as if this were not enough in your sight, Sovereign LORD, you have also spoken about the future of the house of your servant — and this decree,^w Sovereign LORD, is for a mere human!^c

²⁰“What more can David say to you? For you know^x your servant,^y Sovereign LORD. ²¹For the sake of your word and according to your will, you have done this great thing and made it known to your servant.

²²“How great^z you are,^a Sovereign LORD! There is no one like you, and there is no God^b but you, as we have heard with our own ears.^c ²³And who is like your people Israel^d — the one nation on earth that God went out to redeem as a people for himself, and to make a name for himself, and to perform great and awesome wonders^e by driving out nations and their gods from before your people, whom you redeemed^f from Egypt?^d ²⁴You have established your people Israel as your very own^g forever, and you, LORD, have become their God.^h

²⁵“And now, LORD God, keep forever the promise you have made concerning your servant and his house. Do as you promised, ²⁶so that your name will

^a 11 Traditionally *judges* ^b 16 Some Hebrew manuscripts and Septuagint; most Hebrew manuscripts *you* ^c 19 Or for the human race
^d 23 See Septuagint and 1 Chron. 17:21; Hebrew *wonders for your land and before your people, whom you redeemed from Egypt, from the nations and their gods.*

be great forever. Then people will say, 'The LORD Almighty is God over Israel!' And the house of your servant David will be established in your sight.

²⁷"LORD Almighty, God of Israel, you have revealed this to your servant, saying, 'I will build a house for you.' So your servant has found courage to pray this prayer to you. ²⁸Sovereign LORD, you are God! Your covenant is trustworthy,ⁱ and you have promised these good things to your servant. ²⁹Now be pleased to bless the house of your servant, that it may continue forever in your sight; for you, Sovereign LORD, have spoken, and with your blessing^j the house of your servant will be blessed forever."

David's Victories

8:1-14pp — 1Ch 18:1-13

8 In the course of time, David defeated the Philistines and subdued them, and he took Metheg Ammah from the control of the Philistines.

²David also defeated the Moabites.^k He made them lie down on the ground and measured them off with a length of cord. Every two lengths of them were put to death, and the third length was allowed to live. So the Moabites became subject to David and brought him tribute.

³Moreover, David defeated Hadadezer^l son of Rehob, king of Zobah,^m when he went to restore his monument at^a the Euphrates River. ⁴David captured a thousand of his chariots, seven thousand charioteers^b and twenty thousand foot soldiers. He hamstringedⁿ all but a hundred of the chariot horses.

⁵When the Arameans of Damascus^o came to help Hadadezer king of Zobah, David struck down twenty-two thousand of them. ⁶He put garrisons in the Aramean kingdom of Damascus, and the Arameans became subject to him and brought tribute. The LORD gave David victory wherever he went.^p

7:28 ⁱEx 34:6;
Jn 17:17
7:29
^jNu 6:23-27
8:2 ^kGe 19:37;
Nu 24:17
8:3 ^l2Sa 10:16;
19 ^m1Sa 14:47
8:4 ⁿ1Jos 11:9
8:5 ^o1Ki 11:24
8:6 ^pver 14;
2Sa 3:18; 7:9

8:7 ^q1Ki 10:16
8:8 ^rEze 47:16
8:9 ^s1Ki 8:65;
2Ch 8:4
8:11 ^t1Ki 7:51;
1Ch 26:26
8:12 ^uver 2
^v2Sa 10:14
^w2Sa 5:25
^x1Sa 27:8
8:13 ^y2Sa 7:9
^z2Ki 14:7;
1Ch 18:12
8:14
^aNu 24:17-18
^bGe 27:29, 37-40 ^cver 6
8:16
^d2Sa 19:13;
1Ch 11:6
^e2Sa 20:24;
1Ki 4:3
8:17 ^f2Sa 15:24;
29; 1Ch 16:39;
24:3 ^g1Ki 4:3;
2Ki 12:10
8:18
^h2Sa 20:23;
1Ki 1:8, 38;
1Ch 18:17
ⁱ1Sa 30:14

⁷David took the gold shields^a that belonged to the officers of Hadadezer and brought them to Jerusalem. ⁸From Tebah^c and Berothai,^r towns that belonged to Hadadezer, King David took a great quantity of bronze.

⁹When Tou^d king of Hamath^s heard that David had defeated the entire army of Hadadezer, ¹⁰he sent his son Joram^e to King David to greet him and congratulate him on his victory in battle over Hadadezer, who had been at war with Tou. Joram brought with him articles of silver, of gold and of bronze.

¹¹King David dedicated^t these articles to the LORD, as he had done with the silver and gold from all the nations he had subdued: ¹²Edom^f and Moab,^u the Ammonites^v and the Philistines,^w and Amalek.^x He also dedicated the plunder taken from Hadadezer son of Rehob, king of Zobah.

¹³And David became famous^y after he returned from striking down eighteen thousand Edomites^g in the Valley of Salt.^z

¹⁴He put garrisons throughout Edom, and all the Edomites^a became subject to David. ^bThe LORD gave David victory wherever he went.^c

David's Officials

8:15-18pp — 1Ch 18:14-17

¹⁵David reigned over all Israel, doing what was just and right for all his people. ¹⁶Joab^d son of Zeruiah was over the army; Jehoshaphat^e son of Ahilud was recorder; ¹⁷Zadok^f son of Ahitub and Ahimelek son of Abiathar were priests; Seraiah was secretary;^g ¹⁸Benaiah^h son of Jehoiada was over the Kerethitesⁱ and Pelethites; and David's sons were priests.^h

^a 3 Or *his control along* ^b 4 Septuagint (see also Dead Sea Scrolls and 1 Chron. 18:4); Masoretic Text *captured seventeen hundred of his charioteers* ^c 8 See some Septuagint manuscripts (see also 1 Chron. 18:8); Hebrew *Betah*. ^d 9 Hebrew *Toi*, a variant of *Tou*; also in verse 10 ^e 10 A variant of *Hadoram* ^f 12 Some Hebrew manuscripts, Septuagint and Syriac (see also 1 Chron. 18:11); most Hebrew manuscripts *Aram* ^g 13 A few Hebrew manuscripts, Septuagint and Syriac (see also 1 Chron. 18:12); most Hebrew manuscripts *Aram* (that is, Arameans) ^h 18 Or *were chief officials* (see Septuagint and Targum; see also 1 Chron. 18:17)

David and Mephibosheth

9 David asked, “Is there anyone still left of the house of Saul to whom I can show kindness for Jonathan’s sake?”^j

²Now there was a servant of Saul’s household named Ziba.^k They summoned him to appear before David, and the king said to him, “Are you Ziba?”

“At your service,” he replied.

³The king asked, “Is there no one still alive from the house of Saul to whom I can show God’s kindness?”

Ziba answered the king, “There is still a son of Jonathan;^l he is lame^m in both feet.”

⁴“Where is he?” the king asked.

Ziba answered, “He is at the house of Makirⁿ son of Ammiel in Lo Debar.”

⁵So King David had him brought from Lo Debar, from the house of Makir son of Ammiel.

⁶When Mephibosheth son of Jonathan, the son of Saul, came to David, he bowed down to pay him honor.^o

David said, “Mephibosheth!”

“At your service,” he replied.

⁷“Don’t be afraid,” David said to him, “for I will surely show you kindness for the sake of your father Jonathan. I will restore to you all the land that belonged to your grandfather Saul, and you will always eat at my table.^p”

⁸Mephibosheth bowed down and said, “What is your servant, that you should notice a dead dog^q like me?”

⁹Then the king summoned Ziba, Saul’s steward, and said to him, “I have given your master’s grandson everything that belonged to Saul and his family. ¹⁰You and your sons and your servants are to farm the land for him and bring in the crops, so that your master’s grandson^r may be provided for. And Mephibosheth, grandson of your master, will always eat at my table.” (Now Ziba had fifteen sons and twenty servants.)

¹¹Then Ziba said to the king, “Your servant will do whatever my lord the king commands his servant to do.” So Mephibosheth ate at David’s^a table like one of the king’s sons.^s

¹²Mephibosheth had a young son

9:1 ^j1Sa 20:14-17, 42
9:2 ^k2Sa 16:1-4; 19:17, 26, 29
9:3 ^l1Sa 20:14
^m2Sa 4:4
9:4
ⁿ2Sa 17:27-29
9:6 ^o2Sa 16:4;
19:24-30
9:7 ^pver 1,
3; 2Sa 12:8;
19:28; 1Ki 2:7;
2Ki 25:29
9:8 ^q2Sa 16:9
9:10 ^rver 7, 11,
13; 2Sa 19:28
9:11 ^sJob 36:7;
Ps 113:8

named Mika, and all the members of Ziba’s household were servants of Mephibosheth.^t ¹³And Mephibosheth lived in Jerusalem, because he always ate at the king’s table; he was lame in both feet.

David Defeats the Ammonites

10:1-19pp — 1Ch 19:1-19

10 In the course of time, the king of the Ammonites died, and his son Hanun succeeded him as king. ²David thought, “I will show kindness to Hanun son of Nahash,^u just as his father showed kindness to me.” So David sent a delegation to express his sympathy to Hanun concerning his father.

When David’s men came to the land of the Ammonites, ³the Ammonite commanders said to Hanun their lord, “Do you think David is honoring your father by sending envoys to you to express sympathy? Hasn’t David sent them to you only to explore the city and spy it out and overthrow it?” ⁴So Hanun seized David’s envoys, shaved off half of each man’s beard,^v cut off their garments at the buttocks,^w and sent them away.

⁵When David was told about this, he sent messengers to meet the men, for they were greatly humiliated. The king said, “Stay at Jericho till your beards have grown, and then come back.”

⁶When the Ammonites realized that they had become obnoxious^x to David, they hired twenty thousand Aramean^y foot soldiers from Beth Rehob^z and Zobah, as well as the king of Maakah^a with a thousand men, and also twelve thousand men from Tob.

⁷On hearing this, David sent Joab out with the entire army of fighting men. ⁸The Ammonites came out and drew up in battle formation at the entrance of their city gate, while the Arameans of Zobah and Rehob and the men of Tob and Maakah were by themselves in the open country.

⁹Joab saw that there were battle lines in front of him and behind him; so he selected some of the best

9:12 ^t1Ch 8:34
10:2 ^u1Sa 11:1
10:4
^vLev 19:27;
Isa 15:2;
Jer 48:37
^wIsa 20:4
10:6 ^xGe 34:30
^y2Sa 8:5
^zJdg 18:28
^aDt 3:14

^a 11 Septuagint; Hebrew *my*

troops in Israel and deployed them against the Arameans. ¹⁰He put the rest of the men under the command of Abishai his brother and deployed them against the Ammonites. ¹¹Joab said, "If the Arameans are too strong for me, then you are to come to my rescue; but if the Ammonites are too strong for you, then I will come to rescue you. ¹²Be strong,^b and let us fight bravely for our people and the cities of our God. The LORD will do what is good in his sight."^c

¹³Then Joab and the troops with him advanced to fight the Arameans, and they fled before him. ¹⁴When the Ammonites realized that the Arameans were fleeing, they fled before Abishai and went inside the city. So Joab returned from fighting the Ammonites and came to Jerusalem.

¹⁵After the Arameans saw that they had been routed by Israel, they regrouped. ¹⁶Hadadezer had Arameans brought from beyond the Euphrates River; they went to Helam, with Shobak the commander of Hadadezer's army leading them.

¹⁷When David was told of this, he gathered all Israel, crossed the Jordan and went to Helam. The Arameans formed their battle lines to meet David and fought against him. ¹⁸But they fled before Israel, and David killed seven hundred of their chariot-eers and forty thousand of their foot soldiers.^a He also struck down Shobak the commander of their army, and he died there. ¹⁹When all the kings who were vassals of Hadadezer saw that they had been routed by Israel, they made peace with the Israelites and became subject^d to them.

So the Arameans^e were afraid to help the Ammonites anymore.

David and Bathsheba

11 In the spring,^f at the time when kings go off to war, David sent Joab^g out with the king's men and the whole Israelite army.^h They destroyed the Ammonites and besieged Rabbah.ⁱ But David remained in Jerusalem.

²One evening David got up from his bed and walked around on the

10:12 ^bDt 31:6;
1Co 16:13;
Eph 6:10
c Jdg 10:15;
1Sa 3:18;
Ne 4:14
10:19 ^d2Sa 8:6
^e1Ki 11:25;
2Ki 5:1
11:1 ^f1Ki 20:22,
26 ^g2Sa 2:18
^h1Ch 20:1
ⁱ2Sa 12:26-28

roof^j of the palace. From the roof he saw^k a woman bathing. The woman was very beautiful, ³and David sent someone to find out about her. The man said, "She is Bathsheba,^l the daughter of Eliam^m and the wife of Uriahⁿ the Hittite." ⁴Then David sent messengers to get her.^o She came to him, and he slept^p with her. (Now she was purifying herself from her monthly uncleanness.)^q Then she went back home. ⁵The woman conceived and sent word to David, saying, "I am pregnant."

⁶So David sent this word to Joab: "Send me Uriah^r the Hittite." And Joab sent him to David. ⁷When Uriah came to him, David asked him how Joab was, how the soldiers were and how the war was going. ⁸Then David said to Uriah, "Go down to your house and wash your feet."^s So Uriah left the palace, and a gift from the king was sent after him. ⁹But Uriah slept at the entrance to the palace with all his master's servants and did not go down to his house.

¹⁰David was told, "Uriah did not go home." So he asked Uriah, "Haven't you just come from a military campaign? Why didn't you go home?"

¹¹Uriah said to David, "The ark^t and Israel and Judah are staying in tents,^b and my commander Joab and my lord's men are camped in the open country. How could I go to my house to eat and drink and make love to my wife? As surely as you live, I will not do such a thing!"

¹²Then David said to him, "Stay here one more day, and tomorrow I will send you back." So Uriah remained in Jerusalem that day and the next. ¹³At David's invitation, he ate and drank with him, and David made him drunk. But in the evening Uriah went out to sleep on his mat among his master's servants; he did not go home.

¹⁴In the morning David wrote a letter^u to Joab and sent it with Uriah. ¹⁵In it he wrote, "Put Uriah out in front where the fighting is fiercest.

^a 18 Some Septuagint manuscripts (see also 1 Chron. 19:18); Hebrew *horsemen*

^b 11 Or *staying at Sukkoth*

11:2 ^jDt 22:8;
Jos 2:8
^kMt 5:28
11:3 ^l1Ch 3:5
^m2Sa 23:34
ⁿ2Sa 23:39
11:4
^oLev 20:10;
Ps 51 Title;
Jas 1:14-15
^pDt 22:22
^qLev 15:25-30;
18:19
11:6 ^r1Ch 11:41
11:8 ^sGe 18:4;
43:24; Lk 7:44
11:11 ^t2Sa 7:2
11:14 ^u1Ki 21:8

Then withdraw from him so he will be struck down^v and die.^w”

¹⁶So while Joab had the city under siege, he put Uriah at a place where he knew the strongest defenders were. ¹⁷When the men of the city came out and fought against Joab, some of the men in David’s army fell; moreover, Uriah the Hittite died.

¹⁸Joab sent David a full account of the battle. ¹⁹He instructed the messenger: “When you have finished giving the king this account of the battle, ²⁰the king’s anger may flare up, and he may ask you, ‘Why did you get so close to the city to fight? Didn’t you know they would shoot arrows from the wall?’ ²¹Who killed Abimelek^x son of Jerub-Besheth^a? Didn’t a woman drop an upper millstone on him from the wall,^y so that he died in Thebez? Why did you get so close to the wall?’ If he asks you this, then say to him, ‘Moreover, your servant Uriah the Hittite is dead.’”

²²The messenger set out, and when he arrived he told David everything Joab had sent him to say. ²³The messenger said to David, “The men overpowered us and came out against us in the open, but we drove them back to the entrance of the city gate. ²⁴Then the archers shot arrows at your servants from the wall, and some of the king’s men died. Moreover, your servant Uriah the Hittite is dead.”

²⁵David told the messenger, “Say this to Joab: ‘Don’t let this upset you; the sword devours one as well as another. Press the attack against the city and destroy it.’ Say this to encourage Joab.”

²⁶When Uriah’s wife heard that her husband was dead, she mourned for him. ²⁷After the time of mourning was over, David had her brought to his house, and she became his wife and bore him a son. But the thing David had done displeased^z the LORD.

Nathan Rebukes David

11:1; 12:29-31pp — 1Ch 20:1-3

12 The LORD sent Nathan^a to David.^b When he came to him,^c he said, “There were two men in a

11:15 ^v 2Sa 12:9
^w 2Sa 12:12
 11:21 ^x Jdg 8:31
^y Jdg 9:50-54
 11:27 ^z 2Sa 12:9;
 Ps 51:4-5
 12:1 ^a 2Sa 7:2;
 1Ki 20:35-41
^b Ps 51 Title
^c 2Sa 14:4

certain town, one rich and the other poor. ²The rich man had a very large number of sheep and cattle, ³but the poor man had nothing except one little ewe lamb he had bought. He raised it, and it grew up with him and his children. It shared his food, drank from his cup and even slept in his arms. It was like a daughter to him.

⁴“Now a traveler came to the rich man, but the rich man refrained from taking one of his own sheep or cattle to prepare a meal for the traveler who had come to him. Instead, he took the ewe lamb that belonged to the poor man and prepared it for the one who had come to him.”

⁵David^d burned with anger against the man and said to Nathan, “As surely as the LORD lives, the man who did this must die! ⁶He must pay for that lamb four times over,^e because he did such a thing and had no pity.”

⁷Then Nathan said to David, “You are the man! This is what the LORD, the God of Israel, says: ‘I anointed^f you^g king over Israel, and I delivered you from the hand of Saul. ⁸I gave your master’s house to you,^h and your master’s wives into your arms. I gave you all Israel and Judah. And if all this had been too little, I would have given you even more. ⁹Why did you despiseⁱ the word of the LORD by doing what is evil in his eyes? You struck down^j Uriah the Hittite with the sword and took his wife to be your own. You killed him with the sword of the Ammonites. ¹⁰Now, therefore, the sword^k will never depart from your house, because you despised me and took the wife of Uriah the Hittite to be your own.’

¹¹“This is what the LORD says: ‘Out of your own household I am going to bring calamity on you.^l Before your very eyes I will take your wives and give them to one who is close to you, and he will sleep with your wives in broad daylight. ¹²You did it in secret,^m but I will do this thing in broad daylightⁿ before all Israel.’”

¹³Then David said to Nathan, “I have sinned^o against the LORD.”

^a 21 Also known as Jerub-Baal (that is, Gideon)

12:5
^d 1Ki 20:40
 12:6 ^e Ex 22:1;
 Lk 19:8
 12:7 ^f 1Sa 16:13
^g 1Ki 20:42
 12:8 ^h 2Sa 9:7
 12:9 ⁱ Nu 15:31;
 1Sa 15:19
^j 2Sa 11:15
 12:10
^k 2Sa 13:28;
 18:14-15;
 1Ki 2:25
 12:11 ^l Dt 28:30;
 2Sa 16:21-22
 12:12
^m 2Sa 11:4-15
ⁿ 2Sa 16:22
 12:13 ^o Ge 13:13;
 Nu 22:34;
 1Sa 15:24;
 2Sa 24:10

Nathan replied, “The LORD has taken away^p your sin.^q You are not going to die.^r ¹⁴But because by doing this you have shown utter contempt for^a the LORD,^s the son born to you will die.”

¹⁵After Nathan had gone home, the LORD struck^t the child that Uriah’s wife had borne to David, and he became ill. ¹⁶David pleaded with God for the child. He fasted and spent the nights lying^u in sackcloth^b on the ground. ¹⁷The elders of his household stood beside him to get him up from the ground, but he refused, and he would not eat any food with them.^v

¹⁸On the seventh day the child died. David’s attendants were afraid to tell him that the child was dead, for they thought, “While the child was still living, he wouldn’t listen to us when we spoke to him. How can we now tell him the child is dead? He may do something desperate.”

¹⁹David noticed that his attendants were whispering among themselves, and he realized the child was dead. “Is the child dead?” he asked.

“Yes,” they replied, “he is dead.”

²⁰Then David got up from the ground. After he had washed,^w put on lotions and changed his clothes,^x he went into the house of the LORD and worshiped. Then he went to his own house, and at his request they served him food, and he ate.

²¹His attendants asked him, “Why are you acting this way? While the child was alive, you fasted and wept,^y but now that the child is dead, you get up and eat!”

²²He answered, “While the child was still alive, I fasted and wept. I thought, ‘Who knows?’^z The LORD may be gracious to me and let the child live.”^a ²³But now that he is dead, why should I go on fasting? Can I bring him back again? I will go to him,^b but he will not return to me.”^c

²⁴Then David comforted his wife Bathsheba,^d and he went to her and made love to her. She gave birth to a son, and they named him Solomon.^e The LORD loved him; ²⁵and because the LORD loved him, he sent word

12:13 ^pPs 32:1-5; 51:1, 9; 103:12; Zec 3:4, 9 ^qPr 28:13; Mic 7:18-19 ^rLev 20:10; 24:17 ^s12:14 ^sIsa 52:5; Ro 2:24 ^t12:15 ^u1Sa 25:38 ^v12:16 ^w2Sa 13:31; Ps 5:7 ^x12:17 ^y2Sa 3:35 ^z12:20 ^wMt 6:17 ^xJob 1:20 ^y12:21 ^zJdg 20:26 ^a12:22 ^zJnh 3:9 ^a1Sa 38:1-5 ^b12:23 ^bGe 37:35 ^c1Sa 31:13; 2Sa 13:39; Job 7:10; 10:21 ^d12:24 ^d1Ki 1:11 ^e1Ki 1:10; 1Ch 22:9; 28:5; Mt 1:6

through Nathan the prophet to name him Jedidiah.^f

²⁶Meanwhile Joab fought against Rabbah^g of the Ammonites and captured the royal citadel. ²⁷Joab then sent messengers to David, saying, “I have fought against Rabbah and taken its water supply. ²⁸Now muster the rest of the troops and besiege the city and capture it. Otherwise I will take the city, and it will be named after me.”

²⁹So David mustered the entire army and went to Rabbah, and attacked and captured it. ³⁰David took the crown^h from their king’s^d head, and it was placed on his own head. It weighed a talent^e of gold, and it was set with precious stones. David took a great quantity of plunder from the city ³¹and brought out the people who were there, consigning them to labor with saws and with iron picks and axes, and he made them work at brickmaking.^f David did this to all the Ammoniteⁱ towns. Then he and his entire army returned to Jerusalem.

Amnon and Tamar

13 In the course of time, Amnon^j son of David fell in love with Tamar,^k the beautiful sister of Absalom^l son of David.

²Amnon became so obsessed with his sister Tamar that he made himself ill. She was a virgin, and it seemed impossible for him to do anything to her.

³Now Amnon had an adviser named Jonadab son of Shimeah,^m David’s brother. Jonadab was a very shrewd man. ⁴He asked Amnon, “Why do you, the king’s son, look so haggard morning after morning? Won’t you tell me?”

Amnon said to him, “I’m in love with Tamar, my brother Absalom’s sister.”

^a 14 An ancient Hebrew scribal tradition; Masoretic Text for *the enemies of*

^b 16 Dead Sea Scrolls and Septuagint; Masoretic Text does not have *in sackcloth*. ^c 25 *Jedidiah* means *loved by the LORD*. ^d 30 Or *from Milkom’s* (that is, Molek’s) ^e 30 That is, about 75 pounds or about 34 kilograms

^f 31 The meaning of the Hebrew for this clause is uncertain.

12:25 ^fNe 13:26 ^g12:26 ^gDt 3:11; 1Ch 20:1-3 ^h12:30 ^h1Ch 20:2; Est 8:15; Ps 21:3; 132:18 ⁱ12:31 ⁱ1Sa 14:47 ^j13:1 ^j2Sa 3:2 ^k2Sa 14:27; 1Ch 3:9 ^k2Sa 3:3 ^l13:3 ^l1Sa 16:9

⁵“Go to bed and pretend to be ill,” Jonadab said. “When your father comes to see you, say to him, ‘I would like my sister Tamar to come and give me something to eat. Let her prepare the food in my sight so I may watch her and then eat it from her hand.’”

⁶So Amnon lay down and pretended to be ill. When the king came to see him, Amnon said to him, “I would like my sister Tamar to come and make some special bread in my sight, so I may eat from her hand.”

⁷David sent word to Tamar at the palace: “Go to the house of your brother Amnon and prepare some food for him.” ⁸So Tamar went to the house of her brother Amnon, who was lying down. She took some dough, kneaded it, made the bread in his sight and baked it. ⁹Then she took the pan and served him the bread, but he refused to eat.

“Send everyone out of here,”ⁿ Amnon said. So everyone left him. ¹⁰Then Amnon said to Tamar, “Bring the food here into my bedroom so I may eat from your hand.” And Tamar took the bread she had prepared and brought it to her brother Amnon in his bedroom. ¹¹But when she took it to him to eat, he grabbed^o her and said, “Come to bed with me, my sister.”^p

¹²“No, my brother!” she said to him. “Don’t force me! Such a thing should not be done in Israel!^q Don’t do this wicked thing.”^r ¹³What about me?^s Where could I get rid of my disgrace? And what about you? You would be like one of the wicked fools in Israel. Please speak to the king; he will not keep me from being married to you.” ¹⁴But he refused to listen to her, and since he was stronger than she, he raped her.^t

¹⁵Then Amnon hated her with intense hatred. In fact, he hated her more than he had loved her. Amnon said to her, “Get up and get out!”

¹⁶“No!” she said to him. “Sending me away would be a greater wrong than what you have already done to me.”

But he refused to listen to her. ¹⁷He called his personal servant and said, “Get this woman out of my sight

13:9 ⁿGe 45:1
13:11 ^oGe 39:12
P Ge 38:16
13:12
^qLev 20:17;
Jdg 20:6
^rGe 34:7;
Jdg 19:23
13:13
^sGe 20:12;
Lev 18:9;
Dt 22:21, 23-24
13:14 ^tGe 34:2;
Dt 22:25;
Eze 22:11

and bolt the door after her.” ¹⁸So his servant put her out and bolted the door after her. She was wearing an ornate^a robe,^u for this was the kind of garment the virgin daughters of the king wore. ¹⁹Tamar put ashes^v on her head and tore the ornate robe she was wearing. She put her hands on her head and went away, weeping aloud as she went.

²⁰Her brother Absalom said to her, “Has that Amnon, your brother, been with you? Be quiet for now, my sister; he is your brother. Don’t take this thing to heart.” And Tamar lived in her brother Absalom’s house, a desolate woman.

²¹When King David heard all this, he was furious.^w ²²And Absalom never said a word to Amnon, either good or bad;^x he hated^y Amnon because he had disgraced his sister Tamar.

Absalom Kills Amnon

²³Two years later, when Absalom’s sheepshearers^z were at Baal Hazor near the border of Ephraim, he invited all the king’s sons to come there. ²⁴Absalom went to the king and said, “Your servant has had shearers come. Will the king and his attendants please join me?”

²⁵“No, my son,” the king replied. “All of us should not go; we would only be a burden to you.” Although Absalom urged him, he still refused to go but gave him his blessing.

²⁶Then Absalom said, “If not, please let my brother Amnon come with us.”

The king asked him, “Why should he go with you?” ²⁷But Absalom urged him, so he sent with him Amnon and the rest of the king’s sons.

²⁸Absalom^a ordered his men, “Listen! When Amnon is in high^b spirits from drinking wine and I say to you, ‘Strike Amnon down,’ then kill him. Don’t be afraid. Haven’t I given you this order? Be strong and brave.” ²⁹So Absalom’s men did to Amnon what Absalom had ordered. Then all the king’s sons got up, mounted their mules and fled.

^a 18 The meaning of the Hebrew for this word is uncertain; also in verse 19.

13:18
^uGe 37:23;
Jdg 5:30
13:19 ^vJos 7:6;
1Sa 4:12;
2Sa 1:2; Est 4:1;
Da 9:3
13:21 ^wGe 34:7
13:22
^xGe 31:24
^yLev 19:17-18;
1Jn 2:9-11
13:23 ^z1Sa 25:7
13:28 ^a2Sa 3:3
^bJdg 19:6, 9,
22; Ru 3:7;
1Sa 25:36
^c2Sa 12:10

³⁰While they were on their way, the report came to David: "Absalom has struck down all the king's sons; not one of them is left." ³¹The king stood up, tore^d his clothes and lay down on the ground; and all his attendants stood by with their clothes torn.

³²But Jonadab son of Shimeah, David's brother, said, "My lord should not think that they killed all the princes; only Amnon is dead. This has been Absalom's express intention ever since the day Amnon raped his sister Tamar. ³³My lord the king should not be concerned about the report that all the king's sons are dead. Only Amnon is dead."

³⁴Meanwhile, Absalom had fled.

Now the man standing watch looked up and saw many people on the road west of him, coming down the side of the hill. The watchman went and told the king, "I see men in the direction of Horonaim, on the side of the hill."^a

³⁵Jonadab said to the king, "See, the king's sons have come; it has happened just as your servant said."

³⁶As he finished speaking, the king's sons came in, wailing loudly. The king, too, and all his attendants wept very bitterly.

³⁷Absalom fled and went to Talmai^e son of Ammihud, the king of Geshur. But King David mourned many days for his son.

³⁸After Absalom fled and went to Geshur, he stayed there three years.

³⁹And King David longed to go to Absalom,^f for he was consoled^g concerning Amnon's death.

Absalom Returns to Jerusalem

14 Joab^h son of Zeruiah knew that the king's heart longed for Absalom. ²So Joab sent someone to Tekoaⁱ and had a wise woman^j brought from there. He said to her, "Pretend you are in mourning. Dress in mourning clothes, and don't use any cosmetic lotions.^k Act like a woman who has spent many days grieving for the dead. ³Then go to the king and speak these words to him." And Joab^l put the words in her mouth.

⁴When the woman from Tekoa

13:31 ^d Nu 14:6;
2Sa 1:11; 12:16
13:37 ^e ver 34;
2Sa 3:3; 14:23,
32
13:39
^f 2Sa 14:13
^g 2Sa 12:19-23
14:1 ^h 2Sa 2:18
14:2 ⁱ 2Ch 11:6;
Ne 3:5;
Jer 6:1; Am 1:1
^j 2Sa 20:16
^k Ru 3:3;
2Sa 12:20;
Isa 1:6
14:3 ^l ver 19

went^b to the king, she fell with her face to the ground to pay him honor, and she said, "Help me, Your Majesty!"

⁵The king asked her, "What is troubling you?"

She said, "I am a widow; my husband is dead. ⁶I your servant had two sons. They got into a fight with each other in the field, and no one was there to separate them. One struck the other and killed him. ⁷Now the whole clan has risen up against your servant; they say, 'Hand over the one who struck his brother down, so that we may put him to death^m for the life of his brother whom he killed; then we will get rid of the heirⁿ as well.' They would put out the only burning coal I have left,^o leaving my husband neither name nor descendant on the face of the earth."

⁸The king said to the woman, "Go home,^p and I will issue an order in your behalf."

⁹But the woman from Tekoa said to him, "Let my lord the king pardon^q me and my family,^r and let the king and his throne be without guilt.^s"

¹⁰The king replied, "If anyone says anything to you, bring them to me, and they will not bother you again."

¹¹She said, "Then let the king invoke the LORD his God to prevent the avenger^t of blood from adding to the destruction, so that my son will not be destroyed."

"As surely as the LORD lives," he said, "not one hair^u of your son's head will fall to the ground."^v

¹²Then the woman said, "Let your servant speak a word to my lord the king."

"Speak," he replied.

¹³The woman said, "Why then have you devised a thing like this against the people of God? When the king says this, does he not convict himself,^w for the king has not brought back his banished son?^x ¹⁴Like water^y spilled on the ground, which cannot be recovered, so we must die.^z But

^a 34 Septuagint; Hebrew does not have this sentence. ^b 4 Many Hebrew manuscripts, Septuagint, Vulgate and Syriac; most Hebrew manuscripts spoke

14:7 ^m Nu 35:19
ⁿ Mt 21:38
^o Dt 19:10-13
14:8 ^p 1Sa 25:35
14:9
^q 1Sa 25:24
^r Mt 27:25
^s 1Sa 25:28;
1Ki 2:33
14:11 ^t Nu 35:12,
21 ^u Mt 10:30
^v 1Sa 14:45
14:13
^w 2Sa 12:7;
1Ki 20:40
^x 2Sa 13:38-39
14:14
^y Job 14:11;
Ps 58:7; Isa 19:5
^z Job 10:8;
17:13; 30:23;
Ps 22:15;
Heb 9:27

that is not what God desires; rather, he devises ways so that a banished person^a does not remain banished from him.

¹⁵“And now I have come to say this to my lord the king because the people have made me afraid. Your servant thought, ‘I will speak to the king; perhaps he will grant his servant’s request. ¹⁶Perhaps the king will agree to deliver his servant from the hand of the man who is trying to cut off both me and my son from God’s inheritance.’^b

¹⁷“And now your servant says, ‘May the word of my lord the king secure my inheritance, for my lord the king is like an angel^c of God in discerning^d good and evil. May the LORD your God be with you.’”

¹⁸Then the king said to the woman, “Don’t keep from me the answer to what I am going to ask you.”

“Let my lord the king speak,” the woman said.

¹⁹The king asked, “Isn’t the hand of Joab^e with you in all this?”

The woman answered, “As surely as you live, my lord the king, no one can turn to the right or to the left from anything my lord the king says. Yes, it was your servant Joab who instructed me to do this and who put all these words into the mouth of your servant. ²⁰Your servant Joab did this to change the present situation. My lord has wisdom^f like that of an angel of God — he knows everything that happens in the land.”^g

²¹The king said to Joab, “Very well, I will do it. Go, bring back the young man Absalom.”

²²Joab fell with his face to the ground to pay him honor, and he blessed the king.^h Joab said, “Today your servant knows that he has found favor in your eyes, my lord the king, because the king has granted his servant’s request.”

²³Then Joab went to Geshur and brought Absalom back to Jerusalem. ²⁴But the king said, “He must go to his own house; he must not see my face.” So Absalom went to his own house and did not see the face of the king.

14:14
^aNu 35:15, 25-28; Job 34:15
 14:16 ^bEx 34:9;
 1Sa 26:19
 14:17 ^cver 20;
 1Sa 29:9;
 2Sa 19:27
^d1Ki 3:9;
 Da 2:21
 14:19 ^ever 3
 14:20 ^f1Ki 3:12,
 28; 1Sa 28:6
^gver 17;
 2Sa 18:13; 19:27
 14:22 ^hGe 47:7

²⁵In all Israel there was not a man so highly praised for his handsome appearance as Absalom. From the top of his head to the sole of his foot there was no blemish in him. ²⁶Whenever he cut the hair of his headⁱ — he used to cut his hair once a year because it became too heavy for him — he would weigh it, and its weight was two hundred shekels^a by the royal standard.

²⁷Three sons^j and a daughter were born to Absalom. His daughter’s name was Tamar,^k and she became a beautiful woman.

²⁸Absalom lived two years in Jerusalem without seeing the king’s face. ²⁹Then Absalom sent for Joab in order to send him to the king, but Joab refused to come to him. So he sent a second time, but he refused to come. ³⁰Then he said to his servants, “Look, Joab’s field is next to mine, and he has barley^l there. Go and set it on fire.” So Absalom’s servants set the field on fire.

³¹Then Joab did go to Absalom’s house, and he said to him, “Why have your servants set my field on fire?”^m

³²Absalom said to Joab, “Look, I sent word to you and said, ‘Come here so I can send you to the king to ask, “Why have I come from Geshur?”ⁿ It would be better for me if I were still there!’” Now then, I want to see the king’s face, and if I am guilty of anything, let him put me to death.”^o

³³So Joab went to the king and told him this. Then the king summoned Absalom, and he came in and bowed down with his face to the ground before the king. And the king kissed^p Absalom.

Absalom’s Conspiracy

15 In the course of time,^q Absalom provided himself with a chariot^r and horses and with fifty men to run ahead of him. ²He would get up early and stand by the side of the road leading to the city gate.^s Whenever anyone came with a complaint to be placed before the king for a decision, Absalom would call out to

^a 26 That is, about 5 pounds or about 2.3 kilograms

14:26
¹2Sa 18:9;
 Eze 44:20
 14:27
²2Sa 18:18
^k2Sa 13:1
 14:30 ¹Ex 9:31
 14:31
^mJdg 15:5
 14:32 ⁿ2Sa 3:3
^o1Sa 20:8
 14:33
^pGe 33:4;
 Lk 15:20
 15:1 ^q2Sa 12:11
^r1Sa 8:11; 1Ki 1:5
 15:2 ^sGe 23:10;
 2Sa 19:8

him, "What town are you from?" He would answer, "Your servant is from one of the tribes of Israel." ³Then Absalom would say to him, "Look, your claims are valid and proper, but there is no representative of the king to hear you."^t ⁴And Absalom would add, "If only I were appointed judge in the land!"^u Then everyone who has a complaint or case could come to me and I would see that they receive justice."

⁵Also, whenever anyone approached him to bow down before him, Absalom would reach out his hand, take hold of him and kiss him. ⁶Absalom behaved in this way toward all the Israelites who came to the king asking for justice, and so he stole the hearts^v of the people of Israel.

⁷At the end of four^a years, Absalom said to the king, "Let me go to Hebron and fulfill a vow I made to the LORD. ⁸While your servant was living at Geshur^w in Aram, I made this vow:^x 'If the LORD takes me back to Jerusalem, I will worship the LORD in Hebron.'^y"

⁹The king said to him, "Go in peace." So he went to Hebron.

¹⁰Then Absalom sent secret messengers throughout the tribes of Israel to say, "As soon as you hear the sound of the trumpets,^y then say, 'Absalom is king in Hebron.'"^z ¹¹Two hundred men from Jerusalem had accompanied Absalom. They had been invited as guests and went quite innocently, knowing nothing about the matter. ¹²While Absalom was offering sacrifices, he also sent for Ahithophel^z the Gilonite, David's counselor,^a to come from Giloh,^b his hometown. And so the conspiracy gained strength, and Absalom's following kept on increasing.^c

David Flees

¹³A messenger came and told David, "The hearts of the people of Israel are with Absalom."

¹⁴Then David said to all his officials who were with him in Jerusalem, "Come! We must flee,^d or none of us will escape from Absalom.^e We must leave immediately, or he will move quickly to overtake us and

15:3 ^tPr 12:2
15:4 ^uJdg 9:29
15:6 ^vRo 16:18
15:8 ^w2Sa 3:3;
13:37-38
^xGe 28:20
15:10 ^y1Ki 1:34,
39; 2Ki 9:13
15:12 ^zver 31,
34; 2Sa 16:15,
23; 1Ch 27:33
^aJob 19:14;
Ps 41:9;
55:13; Jer 9:4
^bJos 15:51
^cPs 3:1
15:14
^d2Sa 12:11;
1Ki 2:26; Ps 3
Title; 132:1
^e2Sa 19:9

bring ruin on us and put the city to the sword."

¹⁵The king's officials answered him, "Your servants are ready to do whatever our lord the king chooses."

¹⁶The king set out, with his entire household following him; but he left ten concubines^f to take care of the palace. ¹⁷So the king set out, with all the people following him, and they halted at the edge of the city. ¹⁸All his men marched past him, along with all the Kerethites^g and Pelethites; and all the six hundred Gittites who had accompanied him from Gath marched before the king.

¹⁹The king said to Ittai^h the Gittite, "Why should you come along with us? Go back and stay with King Absalom. You are a foreigner,ⁱ an exile from your homeland. ²⁰You came only yesterday. And today shall I make you wander^j about with us, when I do not know where I am going? Go back, and take your people with you. May the LORD show you kindness and faithfulness."^{ck}

²¹But Ittai replied to the king, "As surely as the LORD lives, and as my lord the king lives, wherever my lord the king may be, whether it means life or death, there will your servant be."^l

²²David said to Ittai, "Go ahead, march on." So Ittai the Gittite marched on with all his men and the families that were with him.

²³The whole countryside wept aloud as all the people passed by. The king also crossed the Kidron Valley,^m and all the people moved on toward the wilderness.

²⁴Zadokⁿ was there, too, and all the Levites who were with him were carrying the ark^o of the covenant of God. They set down the ark of God, and Abiathar^p offered sacrifices until all the people had finished leaving the city.

²⁵Then the king said to Zadok, "Take the ark of God back into the

15:16
^f2Sa 16:21-22;
20:3
15:18
^g1Sa 30:14;
2Sa 8:18; 20:7,
23; 1Ki 1:38, 44;
1Ch 18:17
15:19 ^h2Sa 18:2
ⁱGe 31:15
15:20
^j1Sa 23:13
^k2Sa 2:6
15:21 ^lRu 1:16-
17; Pr 17:17
15:23
^m2Ch 29:16
15:24
ⁿ2Sa 8:17
^oNu 4:15
^p1Sa 22:20

^a 7 Some Septuagint manuscripts, Syriac and Josephus; Hebrew *forty* ^b 8 Some Septuagint manuscripts; Hebrew does not have *in Hebron*.
^c 20 Septuagint; Hebrew *May kindness and faithfulness be with you*

city. If I find favor in the LORD's eyes, he will bring me back and let me see it and his dwelling place^a again. ²⁶But if he says, 'I am not pleased with you,' then I am ready; let him do to me whatever seems good to him."^r

²⁷The king also said to Zadok the priest, "Do you understand?^s Go back to the city with my blessing. Take your son Ahimaaz with you, and also Abiathar's son Jonathan.^t You and Abiathar return with your two sons. ²⁸I will wait at the fords^u in the wilderness until word comes from you to inform me." ²⁹So Zadok and Abiathar took the ark of God back to Jerusalem and stayed there.

³⁰But David continued up the Mount of Olives, weeping^v as he went; his head^w was covered and he was barefoot. All the people with him covered their heads too and were weeping as they went up. ³¹Now David had been told, "Ahithophel^x is among the conspirators with Absalom." So David prayed, "LORD, turn Ahithophel's counsel into foolishness."

³²When David arrived at the summit, where people used to worship God, Hushai the Arkite^y was there to meet him, his robe torn and dust^z on his head. ³³David said to him, "If you go with me, you will be a burden^a to me. ³⁴But if you return to the city and say to Absalom, 'Your Majesty, I will be your servant; I was your father's servant in the past, but now I will be your servant,'^b then you can help me by frustrating Ahithophel's advice. ³⁵Won't the priests Zadok and Abiathar be there with you? Tell them anything you hear in the king's palace.^c ³⁶Their two sons, Ahimaaz son of Zadok and Jonathan^d son of Abiathar, are there with them. Send them to me with anything you hear."

³⁷So Hushai,^e David's confidant, arrived at Jerusalem as Absalom^f was entering the city.

David and Ziba

16 When David had gone a short distance beyond the summit, there was Ziba,^g the steward of Mephibosheth, waiting to meet him. He

15:25 ^qEx 15:13;
Ps 43:3;
Jer 25:30
15:26 ^r1Sa 3:18;
2Sa 22:20;
1Ki 10:9
15:27 ^s1Sa 9:9
^t2Sa 17:17
15:28
^u2Sa 17:16
15:30
^v2Sa 19:4;
Ps 126:6
^wEst 6:12;
Isa 20:2-4
15:31 ^xver 12;
2Sa 16:23;
17:14, 23
15:32 ^yJos 16:2
^z2Sa 1:2
15:33
^a2Sa 19:35
15:34
^b2Sa 16:19
15:35
^c2Sa 17:15-16
15:36 ^dver 27;
2Sa 17:17
15:37
^e2Sa 16:16-17;
^f1Ch 27:33
^g2Sa 16:15
16:1 ^g2Sa 9:1-13

^h1Sa 25:18
16:2
ⁱ2Sa 17:27-29
16:3 ^j2Sa 9:9-10;
19:26-27
16:5 ^k2Sa 3:16
^l2Sa 19:16-23;
1Ki 2:8-9, 36, 44
^mEx 22:28
16:8 ⁿ2Sa 21:9
16:9 ^o2Sa 9:8
^pEx 22:28;
Lk 9:54
16:10
^q2Sa 19:22
^rRo 9:20
16:11 ^s2Sa 12:11

had a string of donkeys saddled and loaded with two hundred loaves of bread, a hundred cakes of raisins, a hundred cakes of figs and a skin of wine.^h

²The king asked Ziba, "Why have you brought these?"

Ziba answered, "The donkeys are for the king's household to ride on, the bread and fruit are for the men to eat, and the wine is to refreshⁱ those who become exhausted in the wilderness."

³The king then asked, "Where is your master's grandson?"^j

Ziba said to him, "He is staying in Jerusalem, because he thinks, 'Today the Israelites will restore to me my grandfather's kingdom.'"

⁴Then the king said to Ziba, "All that belonged to Mephibosheth is now yours."

"I humbly bow," Ziba said. "May I find favor in your eyes, my lord the king."

Shimei Curses David

⁵As King David approached Bahurim,^k a man from the same clan as Saul's family came out from there. His name was Shimei^l son of Gera, and he cursed^m as he came out. ⁶He pelted David and all the king's officials with stones, though all the troops and the special guard were on David's right and left. ⁷As he cursed, Shimei said, "Get out, get out, you murderer, you scoundrel!" ⁸The LORD has repaid you for all the blood you shed in the household of Saul, in whose place you have reigned.ⁿ The LORD has given the kingdom into the hands of your son Absalom. You have come to ruin because you are a murderer!"

⁹Then Abishai^o son of Zeruiah said to the king, "Why should this dead dog curse my lord the king? Let me go over and cut off his head."^p

¹⁰But the king said, "What does this have to do with you, you sons of Zeruiah?^q If he is cursing because the LORD said to him, 'Curse David,' who can ask, 'Why do you do this?'"^r

¹¹David then said to Abishai and all his officials, "My son,^s my own flesh

and blood, is trying to kill me. How much more, then, this Benjamite! Leave him alone; let him curse, for the LORD has told him to.^t ¹²It may be that the LORD will look upon my misery^u and restore to me his covenant blessing^v instead of his curse today.^w

¹³So David and his men continued along the road while Shimei was going along the hillside opposite him, cursing as he went and throwing stones at him and showering him with dirt. ¹⁴The king and all the people with him arrived at their destination exhausted.^x And there he refreshed himself.

The Advice of Ahithophel and Hushai

¹⁵Meanwhile, Absalom^y and all the men of Israel came to Jerusalem, and Ahithophel^z was with him. ¹⁶Then Hushai^a the Arkite, David's confidant, went to Absalom and said to him, "Long live the king! Long live the king!"

¹⁷Absalom said to Hushai, "So this is the love you show your friend? If he's your friend, why didn't you go with him?"^b

¹⁸Hushai said to Absalom, "No, the one chosen by the LORD, by these people, and by all the men of Israel — his I will be, and I will remain with him. ¹⁹Furthermore, whom should I serve? Should I not serve the son? Just as I served your father, so I will serve you."^c

²⁰Absalom said to Ahithophel, "Give us your advice. What should we do?"

²¹Ahithophel answered, "Sleep with your father's concubines whom he left to take care of the palace. Then all Israel will hear that you have made yourself obnoxious to your father, and the hands of everyone with you will be more resolute." ²²So they pitched a tent for Absalom on the roof, and he slept with his father's concubines in the sight of all Israel.^d

²³Now in those days the advice^e Ahithophel gave was like that of one who inquires of God. That was how both David^f and Absalom regarded all of Ahithophel's advice.

16:11 ^tGe 45:5
16:12 ^uPs 4:1;
25:18 ^vDt 23:5;
Ro 8:28
^wPs 109:28
16:14 ^x2Sa 17:2
16:15
^y2Sa 15:37
^z2Sa 15:12
16:16
^a2Sa 15:37
16:17
^b2Sa 19:25
16:19
^c2Sa 15:34
16:22
^d2Sa 12:11-12;
15:16
16:23
^e2Sa 17:14, 23
^f2Sa 15:12

17 Ahithophel said to Absalom, "I would^a choose twelve thousand men and set out tonight in pursuit of David. ²I would attack him while he is weary and weak.^g I would strike him with terror, and then all the people with him will flee. I would strike down only the king^h ³and bring all the people back to you. The death of the man you seek will mean the return of all; all the people will be unharmed." ⁴This plan seemed good to Absalom and to all the elders of Israel.

⁵But Absalom said, "Summon also Hushaiⁱ the Arkite, so we can hear what he has to say as well." ⁶When Hushai came to him, Absalom said, "Ahithophel has given this advice. Should we do what he says? If not, give us your opinion."

⁷Hushai replied to Absalom, "The advice Ahithophel has given is not good this time. ⁸You know your father and his men; they are fighters, and as fierce as a wild bear robbed of her cubs.^j Besides, your father is an experienced fighter;^k he will not spend the night with the troops. ⁹Even now, he is hidden in a cave or some other place.^l If he should attack your troops first,^b whoever hears about it will say, 'There has been a slaughter among the troops who follow Absalom.' ¹⁰Then even the bravest soldier, whose heart is like the heart of a lion,^m will meltⁿ with fear, for all Israel knows that your father is a fighter and that those with him are brave.^o

¹¹"So I advise you: Let all Israel, from Dan to Beersheba^p — as numerous as the sand^q on the seashore — be gathered to you, with you yourself leading them into battle. ¹²Then we will attack him wherever he may be found, and we will fall on him as dew settles on the ground. Neither he nor any of his men will be left alive. ¹³If he withdraws into a city, then all Israel will bring ropes to that city, and we will drag it down to the valley^r until not so much as a pebble is left."

^a 1 Or Let me ^b 9 Or When some of the men fall at the first attack

17:2 ^g2Sa 16:14
^h1Ki 22:31;
Zec 13:7
17:5 ⁱ2Sa 15:32
17:8 ^jHos 13:8
^k1Sa 16:18
17:9 ^lJer 41:9
17:10
^m1Ch 12:8
ⁿJos 2:9,
11; Eze 21:15
^o2Sa 23:8;
1Ch 11:11
17:11 ^pJdg 20:1
^qGe 12:2; 22:17;
Jos 11:4
17:13 ^rMic 1:6

¹⁴Absalom and all the men of Israel said, “The advice^s of Hushai the Arkite is better than that of Ahithophel.”^t For the LORD had determined to frustrate^u the good advice of Ahithophel in order to bring disaster^v on Absalom.^w

¹⁵Hushai told Zadok and Abiathar, the priests, “Ahithophel has advised Absalom and the elders of Israel to do such and such, but I have advised them to do so and so. ¹⁶Now send a message at once and tell David, ‘Do not spend the night at the fords in the wilderness; ^x cross over without fail, or the king and all the people with him will be swallowed up.’”^y

¹⁷Jonathan^z and Ahimaaz were staying at En Rogel.^a A female servant was to go and inform them, and they were to go and tell King David, for they could not risk being seen entering the city. ¹⁸But a young man saw them and told Absalom. So the two of them left at once and went to the house of a man in Bahurim.^b He had a well in his courtyard, and they climbed down into it. ¹⁹His wife took a covering and spread it out over the opening of the well and scattered grain over it. No one knew anything about it.^c

²⁰When Absalom’s men came to the woman^d at the house, they asked, “Where are Ahimaaz and Jonathan?”

The woman answered them, “They crossed over the brook.”^a The men searched but found no one, so they returned to Jerusalem.

²¹After they had gone, the two climbed out of the well and went to inform King David. They said to him, “Set out and cross the river at once; Ahithophel has advised such and such against you.” ²²So David and all the people with him set out and crossed the Jordan. By daybreak, no one was left who had not crossed the Jordan.

²³When Ahithophel saw that his advice^e had not been followed, he saddled his donkey and set out for his house in his hometown. He put his house in order^f and then hanged himself. So he died and was buried in his father’s tomb.

17:14

^s 2Sa 16:23^t 2Sa 15:12^u 2Sa 15:34;

Ne 4:15

^v Ps 9:16^w 2Ch 10:8

17:16

^x 2Sa 15:28^y 2Sa 15:35

17:17

^z 2Sa 15:27, 36^a Jos 15:7; 18:17

17:18

^b 2Sa 3:16; 16:517:19 ^c Jos 2:617:20 ^d Ex 1:19;

Jos 2:3-5;

1Sa 19:12-17

17:23

^e 2Sa 15:12;16:23 ^f 2Ki 20:1;

Mt 27:5

17:24

^g Ge 32:2;

2Sa 2:8

17:25

^h 2Sa 19:13;

20:4, 9-12;

1Ki 2:5, 32;

1Ch 12:18

ⁱ 1Ch 2:13-1717:27 ^j 1Sa 11:1^k Dt 3:11;

2Sa 10:1-2;

12:26, 29

^l 2Sa 9:4^m 2Sa 19:31-

39; 1Ki 2:7

ⁿ 2Sa 19:31;

Ezr 2:61

17:29

^o 1Ch 12:40^p 2Sa 16:2;

Ro 12:13

18:2 ^q Jdg 7:16;

1Sa 11:11

^r 1Sa 26:6^s 2Sa 15:1918:3 ^t 1Sa 18:7^u 2Sa 21:17

Absalom’s Death

²⁴David went to Mahanaim,^g and Absalom crossed the Jordan with all the men of Israel. ²⁵Absalom had appointed Amasa^h over the army in place of Joab. Amasa was the son of Jether,^{bi} an Ishmaelite^c who had married Abigail,^d the daughter of Nahash and sister of Zeruiah the mother of Joab. ²⁶The Israelites and Absalom camped in the land of Gilead.

²⁷When David came to Mahanaim, Shobi son of Nahashⁱ from Rabbah^k of the Ammonites, and Makir^l son of Ammiel from Lo Debar, and Barzillai^m the Gileaditeⁿ from Rogelim ²⁸brought bedding and bowls and articles of pottery. They also brought wheat and barley, flour and roasted grain, beans and lentils,^e ²⁹honey and curds, sheep, and cheese from cows’ milk for David and his people to eat.^o For they said, “The people have become exhausted and hungry and thirsty in the wilderness.”^p

18 David mustered the men who were with him and appointed over them commanders of thousands and commanders of hundreds. ²David sent out his troops,^q a third under the command of Joab, a third under Joab’s brother Abishai^r son of Zeruiah, and a third under Ittai^s the Gittite. The king told the troops, “I myself will surely march out with you.”

³But the men said, “You must not go out; if we are forced to flee, they won’t care about us. Even if half of us die, they won’t care; but you are worth ten^t thousand of us.^f It would be better now for you to give us support from the city.”^u

⁴The king answered, “I will do whatever seems best to you.”

So the king stood beside the gate while all his men marched out in

^a 20 Or “They passed by the sheep pen toward the water.” ^b 25 Hebrew *Ithra*, a variant of Jether

^c 25 Some Septuagint manuscripts (see also 1 Chron. 2:17); Hebrew and other Septuagint manuscripts *Israelite* ^d 25 Hebrew *Abigal*, a variant of *Abigail* ^e 28 Most Septuagint manuscripts and Syriac; Hebrew *lentils, and roasted grain* ^f 3 Two Hebrew manuscripts, some Septuagint manuscripts and Vulgate; most Hebrew manuscripts *care; for now there are ten thousand like us*

units of hundreds and of thousands. ⁵The king commanded Joab, Abishai and Ittai, “Be gentle with the young man Absalom for my sake.” And all the troops heard the king giving orders concerning Absalom to each of the commanders.

⁶David’s army marched out of the city to fight Israel, and the battle took place in the forest^v of Ephraim. ⁷There Israel’s troops were routed by David’s men, and the casualties that day were great — twenty thousand men. ⁸The battle spread out over the whole countryside, and the forest swallowed up more men that day than the sword.

⁹Now Absalom happened to meet David’s men. He was riding his mule, and as the mule went under the thick branches of a large oak, Absalom’s hair^w got caught in the tree. He was left hanging in midair, while the mule he was riding kept on going.

¹⁰When one of the men saw what had happened, he told Joab, “I just saw Absalom hanging in an oak tree.”

¹¹Joab said to the man who had told him this, “What! You saw him? Why didn’t you strike^x him to the ground right there? Then I would have had to give you ten shekels^a of silver and a warrior’s belt.^y”

¹²But the man replied, “Even if a thousand shekels^b were weighed out into my hands, I would not lay a hand on the king’s son. In our hearing the king commanded you and Abishai and Ittai, ‘Protect the young man Absalom for my sake.’^c ¹³And if I had put my life in jeopardy^d — and nothing is hidden from the king^z — you would have kept your distance from me.”

¹⁴Joab^a said, “I’m not going to wait like this for you.” So he took three javelins in his hand and plunged them into Absalom’s heart while Absalom was still alive in the oak tree. ¹⁵And ten of Joab’s armor-bearers surrounded Absalom, struck him and killed him.^b

¹⁶Then Joab^c sounded the trumpet, and the troops stopped pursuing Israel, for Joab halted them. ¹⁷They took Absalom, threw him into a big pit in the forest and piled up^d a

18:6 ^v Jos 17:18
18:9
w 2Sa 14:26
18:11 ^x 2Sa 3:39
^y 1Sa 18:4
18:13
^z 2Sa 14:19-20
18:14
^a 2Sa 2:18;
14:30
18:15
^b 2Sa 12:10
18:16
^c 2Sa 2:28;
20:22
18:17 ^d Jos 7:26

large heap of rocks^e over him. Meanwhile, all the Israelites fled to their homes.

¹⁸During his lifetime Absalom had taken a pillar and erected it in the King’s Valley^f as a monument^g to himself, for he thought, “I have no son^h to carry on the memory of my name.” He named the pillar after himself, and it is called Absalom’s Monument to this day.

David Mourns

¹⁹Now Ahimaazⁱ son of Zadok said, “Let me run and take the news to the king that the LORD has vindicated him by delivering him from the hand of his enemies.^j”

²⁰“You are not the one to take the news today,” Joab told him. “You may take the news another time, but you must not do so today, because the king’s son is dead.”

²¹Then Joab said to a Cushite, “Go, tell the king what you have seen.” The Cushite bowed down before Joab and ran off.

²²Ahimaaz son of Zadok again said to Joab, “Come what may, please let me run behind the Cushite.”

But Joab replied, “My son, why do you want to go? You don’t have any news that will bring you a reward.”

²³He said, “Come what may, I want to run.”

So Joab said, “Run!” Then Ahimaaz ran by way of the plain^e and outran the Cushite.

²⁴While David was sitting between the inner and outer gates, the watchman^k went up to the roof of the gateway by the wall. As he looked out, he saw a man running alone. ²⁵The watchman called out to the king and reported it.

The king said, “If he is alone, he must have good news.” And the runner came closer and closer.

²⁶Then the watchman saw another

^e Jos 8:29
18:18 ^f Ge 14:17
^g Ge 50:5;
Nu 32:42;
1Sa 15:12
^h 2Sa 14:27
18:19
ⁱ 2Sa 15:36
^j Jer 31;
Jdg 11:36
18:24
^k 1Sa 14:16;
2Sa 19:8;
2Ki 9:17;
Jer 51:12

^a 11 That is, about 4 ounces or about 115 grams

^b 12 That is, about 25 pounds or about 12 kilograms ^c 12 A few Hebrew manuscripts, Septuagint, Vulgate and Syriac; most Hebrew manuscripts may be translated *Absalom, whoever you may be.* ^d 13 Or *Otherwise, if I had acted treacherously toward him*

^e 23 That is, the plain of the Jordan

runner, and he called down to the gatekeeper, "Look, another man running alone!"

The king said, "He must be bringing good news,¹ too."

²⁷The watchman said, "It seems to me that the first one runs like^m Ahimaaz son of Zadok."

"He's a good man," the king said. "He comes with good news."

²⁸Then Ahimaaz called out to the king, "All is well!" He bowed down before the king with his face to the ground and said, "Praise be to the LORD your God! He has delivered up those who lifted their hands against my lord the king."

²⁹The king asked, "Is the young man Absalom safe?"

Ahimaaz answered, "I saw great confusion just as Joab was about to send the king's servant and me, your servant, but I don't know what it was."

³⁰The king said, "Stand aside and wait here." So he stepped aside and stood there.

³¹Then the Cushite arrived and said, "My lord the king, hear the good news! The LORD has vindicated you today by delivering you from the hand of all who rose up against you."

³²The king asked the Cushite, "Is the young man Absalom safe?"

The Cushite replied, "May the enemies of my lord the king and all who rise up to harm you be like that young man."ⁿ

³³The king was shaken. He went up to the room over the gateway and wept. As he went, he said: "O my son Absalom! My son, my son Absalom! If only I had died^o instead of you — O Absalom, my son, my son!"^{ap}

19^b Joab was told, "The king is weeping and mourning for Absalom." ²And for the whole army the victory that day was turned into mourning, because on that day the troops heard it said, "The king is grieving for his son." ³The men stole into the city that day as men steal in who are ashamed when they flee from battle. ⁴The king covered his face and cried aloud, "O my son Absalom! O Absalom, my son, my son!"

18:26 ¹1Ki 1:42;
Isa 52:7; 61:1
18:27
^m2Ki 9:20
18:32
ⁿJdg 5:31;
1Sa 25:26
18:33
^oEx 32:32
^pGe 43:14;
2Sa 19:4;
Ro 9:3

⁵Then Joab went into the house to the king and said, "Today you have humiliated all your men, who have just saved your life and the lives of your sons and daughters and the lives of your wives and concubines. ⁶You love those who hate you and hate those who love you. You have made it clear today that the commanders and their men mean nothing to you. I see that you would be pleased if Absalom were alive today and all of us were dead. ⁷Now go out and encourage your men. I swear by the LORD that if you don't go out, not a man will be left with you by nightfall. This will be worse for you than all the calamities that have come on you from your youth till now."^q

⁸So the king got up and took his seat in the gateway. When the men were told, "The king is sitting in the gateway," they all came before him.

Meanwhile, the Israelites had fled to their homes.

David Returns to Jerusalem

⁹Throughout the tribes of Israel, all the people were arguing among themselves, saying, "The king delivered us from the hand of our enemies; he is the one who rescued us from the hand of the Philistines.⁵ But now he has fled the country to escape from Absalom;^t ¹⁰and Absalom, whom we anointed to rule over us, has died in battle. So why do you say nothing about bringing the king back?"

¹¹King David sent this message to Zadok^u and Abiathar, the priests: "Ask the elders of Judah, 'Why should you be the last to bring the king back to his palace, since what is being said throughout Israel has reached the king at his quarters? ¹²You are my relatives, my own flesh and blood. So why should you be the last to bring back the king?' ¹³And say to Amasa,^v 'Are you not my own flesh and blood?'^w May God deal with me, be it ever so severely,^x if you are not the commander of my army for life in place of Joab.'^y"

^a 33 In Hebrew texts this verse (18:33) is numbered 19:1. ^b In Hebrew texts 19:1-43 is numbered 19:2-44.

19:7 ^qPr 14:28
19:8 ^r2Sa 15:2
19:9 ^s2Sa 8:1-14
^t2Sa 15:14
19:11
^u2Sa 15:24
19:13
^v2Sa 17:25
^wGe 29:14
^xRu 1:17;
1Ki 19:2; 8:16
^y2Sa 2:13

¹⁴He won over the hearts of the men of Judah so that they were all of one mind. They sent word to the king, "Return, you and all your men."¹⁵Then the king returned and went as far as the Jordan.

Now the men of Judah had come to Gilgal² to go out and meet the king and bring him across the Jordan. ¹⁶Shimei^a son of Gera, the Benjamite from Bahurim, hurried down with the men of Judah to meet King David. ¹⁷With him were a thousand Benjamites, along with Ziba,^b the steward of Saul's household,^c and his fifteen sons and twenty servants. They rushed to the Jordan, where the king was. ¹⁸They crossed at the ford to take the king's household over and to do whatever he wished.

When Shimei son of Gera crossed the Jordan, he fell prostrate before the king¹⁹ and said to him, "May my lord not hold me guilty. Do not remember how your servant did wrong on the day my lord the king left Jerusalem.^d May the king put it out of his mind. ²⁰For I your servant know that I have sinned, but today I have come here as the first from the tribes of Joseph to come down and meet my lord the king."

²¹Then Abishai^e son of Zeruiah said, "Shouldn't Shimei be put to death for this? He cursed^f the LORD's anointed."^g

²²David replied, "What does this have to do with you, you sons of Zeruiah?^h What right do you have to interfere? Should anyone be put to death in Israel today?ⁱ Don't I know that today I am king over Israel?" ²³So the king said to Shimei, "You shall not die." And the king promised him on oath.^j

²⁴Mephibosheth,^k Saul's grandson, also went down to meet the king. He had not taken care of his feet or trimmed his mustache or washed his clothes from the day the king left until the day he returned safely. ²⁵When he came from Jerusalem to meet the king, the king asked him, "Why didn't you go with me,^l Mephibosheth?"

²⁶He said, "My lord the king, since I your servant am lame,^m I said, 'I will

^{19:15} ²Jos 5:9;

¹⁵1Sa 11:15

^{19:16}

^a2Sa 16:5-13;

¹1Ki 2:8

^{19:17} ^b2Sa 9:2;

^{16:1-2} ^cGe 43:16

^{19:19}

^d1Sa 22:15;

²2Sa 16:6-8

^{19:21} ^e1Sa 26:6

^fEx 22:28

⁹1Sa 12:3; 26:9;

²2Sa 16:7-8

^{19:22}

^h2Sa 2:18;

^{16:10} ¹1Sa 11:13

^{19:23} ¹1Ki 2:8,

⁴²

^{19:24}

^k2Sa 4:4;

^{9:6-10}

^{19:25}

¹2Sa 16:17

^{19:26}

^mLev 21:18

have my donkey saddled and will ride on it, so I can go with the king.' But Zibaⁿ my servant betrayed me. ²⁷And he has slandered your servant to my lord the king. My lord the king is like an angel^o of God; so do whatever you wish. ²⁸All my grandfather's descendants deserved nothing but death^p from my lord the king, but you gave your servant a place among those who eat at your table.^q So what right do I have to make any more appeals to the king?"

²⁹The king said to him, "Why say more? I order you and Ziba to divide the land."

³⁰Mephibosheth said to the king, "Let him take everything, now that my lord the king has returned home safely."

³¹Barzillai^r the Gileadite also came down from Rogelim to cross the Jordan with the king and to send him on his way from there. ³²Now Barzillai was very old, eighty years of age. He had provided for the king during his stay in Mahanaim, for he was a very wealthy^s man. ³³The king said to Barzillai, "Cross over with me and stay with me in Jerusalem, and I will provide for you."

³⁴But Barzillai answered the king, "How many more years will I live, that I should go up to Jerusalem with the king? ³⁵I am now eighty^t years old. Can I tell the difference between what is enjoyable and what is not? Can your servant taste what he eats and drinks? Can I still hear the voices of male and female singers?^u Why should your servant be an added^v burden to my lord the king? ³⁶Your servant will cross over the Jordan with the king for a short distance, but why should the king reward me in this way? ³⁷Let your servant return, that I may die in my own town near the tomb of my father^w and mother. But here is your servant Kimham.^x Let him cross over with my lord the king. Do for him whatever you wish."

³⁸The king said, "Kimham shall cross over with me, and I will do for him whatever you wish. And anything you desire from me I will do for you."

ⁿ2Sa 9:2

^{19:27}

^o1Sa 29:9;

²2Sa 14:17, 20

^{19:28}

^p2Sa 16:8;

^{21:6-9} ^q2Sa 9:7,

¹³

^{19:31}

^r2Sa 17:27-29;

¹1Ki 2:7

^{19:32}

^s1Sa 25:2;

²2Sa 17:27

^{19:35}

^tPs 90:10

^u2Ch 35:25;

^{Ezr 2:65;}

^{Ecc 2:8; 12:1;}

^{Isa 5:11-12}

^v2Sa 15:33

^{19:37}

^wGe 49:29;

¹1Ki 2:7 ^xver 40;

^{Jer 41:17}

³⁹So all the people crossed the Jordan, and then the king crossed over. The king kissed Barzillai and bid him farewell,^y and Barzillai returned to his home.

⁴⁰When the king crossed over to Gilgal, Kimham crossed with him. All the troops of Judah and half the troops of Israel had taken the king over.

⁴¹Soon all the men of Israel were coming to the king and saying to him, “Why did our brothers, the men of Judah, steal the king away and bring him and his household across the Jordan, together with all his men?”^z

⁴²All the men of Judah answered the men of Israel, “We did this because the king is closely related to us. Why are you angry about it? Have we eaten any of the king’s provisions? Have we taken anything for ourselves?”

⁴³Then the men of Israel^a answered the men of Judah, “We have ten shares in the king; so we have a greater claim on David than you have. Why then do you treat us with contempt? Weren’t we the first to speak of bringing back our king?”

But the men of Judah pressed their claims even more forcefully than the men of Israel.

Sheba Rebels Against David

20 Now a troublemaker named Sheba son of Bikri, a Benjamite, happened to be there. He sounded the trumpet and shouted,

“We have no share^b in David,^c
no part in Jesse’s son!^d
Every man to his tent, Israel!”

²So all the men of Israel deserted David to follow Sheba son of Bikri. But the men of Judah stayed by their king all the way from the Jordan to Jerusalem.

³When David returned to his palace in Jerusalem, he took the ten concubines^e he had left to take care of the palace and put them in a house under guard. He provided for them but had no sexual relations with them. They were kept in confine-

19:39
^y Ge 31:55; 47:7
19:41 ^z Jdg 8:1;
12:1
19:43 ^a 2Sa 5:1
20:1 ^b Ge 31:14
^c Ge 29:14;
1Ki 12:16
^d 1Sa 22:7-8;
2Ch 10:16
20:3
^e 2Sa 15:16;
16:21-22

ment till the day of their death, living as widows.

⁴Then the king said to Amasa,^f “Summon the men of Judah to come to me within three days, and be here yourself.” ⁵But when Amasa went to summon Judah, he took longer than the time the king had set for him.

⁶David said to Abishai,^g “Now Sheba son of Bikri will do us more harm than Absalom did. Take your master’s men and pursue him, or he will find fortified cities and escape from us.”^a ⁷So Joab’s men and the Kerethites^h and Pelethites and all the mighty warriors went out under the command of Abishai. They marched out from Jerusalem to pursue Sheba son of Bikri.

⁸While they were at the great rock in Gibeon,ⁱ Amasa came to meet them. Joab^j was wearing his military tunic, and strapped over it at his waist was a belt with a dagger in its sheath. As he stepped forward, it dropped out of its sheath.

⁹Joab said to Amasa, “How are you, my brother?” Then Joab took Amasa by the beard with his right hand to kiss him. ¹⁰Amasa was not on his guard against the dagger^k in Joab’s^l hand, and Joab plunged it into his belly, and his intestines spilled out on the ground. Without being stabbed again, Amasa died. Then Joab and his brother Abishai pursued Sheba son of Bikri.

¹¹One of Joab’s men stood beside Amasa and said, “Whoever favors Joab, and whoever is for David, let him follow Joab!” ¹²Amasa lay wallowing in his blood in the middle of the road, and the man saw that all the troops came to a halt^m there. When he realized that everyone who came up to Amasa stopped, he dragged him from the road into a field and threw a garment over him. ¹³After Amasa had been removed from the road, everyone went on with Joab to pursue Sheba son of Bikri.

¹⁴Sheba passed through all the tribes of Israel to Abel Beth Maakah and through the entire region of the Bikrites,^{bⁿ} who gathered together

20:4
^f 2Sa 17:25;
19:13
20:6
^g 2Sa 21:17
20:7
^h 1Sa 30:14;
2Sa 8:18; 15:18;
1Ki 1:38
20:8 ⁱ Jos 9:3
^j 2Sa 2:18
20:10
^k Jdg 3:21;
2Sa 2:23; 3:27
^l 1Ki 2:5
20:12
^m 2Sa 2:23
20:14
ⁿ Nu 21:16

^a 6 Or and do us serious injury ^b 14 See Septuagint and Vulgate; Hebrew *Berites*.

and followed him. ¹⁵All the troops with Joab came and besieged Sheba in Abel Beth Maakah.^o They built a siege ramp^p up to the city, and it stood against the outer fortifications. While they were battering the wall to bring it down, ¹⁶a wise woman^q called from the city, "Listen! Listen! Tell Joab to come here so I can speak to him." ¹⁷He went toward her, and she asked, "Are you Joab?"

"I am," he answered.

She said, "Listen to what your servant has to say."

"I'm listening," he said.

¹⁸She continued, "Long ago they used to say, 'Get your answer at Abel,' and that settled it. ¹⁹We are the peaceful^r and faithful in Israel. You are trying to destroy a city that is a mother in Israel. Why do you want to swallow up the LORD's inheritance?"^s

²⁰"Far be it from me!" Joab replied, "Far be it from me to swallow up or destroy! ²¹That is not the case. A man named Sheba son of Bikri, from the hill country of Ephraim, has lifted up his hand against the king, against David. Hand over this one man, and I'll withdraw from the city."

The woman said to Joab, "His head^t will be thrown to you from the wall."

²²Then the woman went to all the people with her wise advice,^u and they cut off the head of Sheba son of Bikri and threw it to Joab. So he sounded the trumpet, and his men dispersed from the city, each returning to his home. And Joab went back to the king in Jerusalem.

David's Officials

²³Joab^v was over Israel's entire army; Benaiah son of Jehoiada was over the Kerethites and Pelethites; ²⁴Adoniram^{aw} was in charge of forced labor; Jehoshaphat^x son of Ahilud was recorder; ²⁵Sheva was secretary; Zadok^y and Abiathar were priests; ²⁶and Ira the Jairite^b was David's priest.

The Gibeonites Avenged

21 During the reign of David, there was a famine^z for three succes-

sive years; so David sought^a the face of the LORD. The LORD said, "It is on account of Saul and his blood-stained house; it is because he put the Gibeonites to death."

²The king summoned the Gibeonites^b and spoke to them. (Now the Gibeonites were not a part of Israel but were survivors of the Amorites; the Israelites had sworn to spare them, but Saul in his zeal for Israel and Judah had tried to annihilate them.) ³David asked the Gibeonites, "What shall I do for you? How shall I make atonement so that you will bless the LORD's inheritance?"^c

⁴The Gibeonites answered him, "We have no right to demand silver or gold from Saul or his family, nor do we have the right to put anyone in Israel to death."^d

"What do you want me to do for you?" David asked.

⁵They answered the king, "As for the man who destroyed us and plotted against us so that we have been decimated and have no place anywhere in Israel, ⁶let seven of his male descendants be given to us to be killed and their bodies exposed^e before the LORD at Gibeah of Saul — the LORD's chosen^f one."

So the king said, "I will give them to you."

⁷The king spared Mephibosheth^g son of Jonathan, the son of Saul, because of the oath^h before the LORD between David and Jonathan son of Saul. ⁸But the king took Armoni and Mephibosheth, the two sons of Aiah's daughter Rizpah,ⁱ whom she had borne to Saul, together with the five sons of Saul's daughter Merab,^c whom she had borne to Adriel son of Barzillai the Meholahtite.^j ⁹He handed them over to the Gibeonites, who killed them and exposed their bodies on a hill before the LORD. All seven of them fell together; they were

20:15
^o 1Ki 15:20;
 2Ki 15:29
^p 2Ki 19:32;
 Isa 37:33;
 Jer 6:6; 32:24
 20:16
^q 2Sa 14:2
 20:19 ^r Dt 2:26
^s 1Sa 26:19;
 2Sa 21:3
 20:21 ^t 2Sa 4:8
 20:22
^u Ecc 9:13
 20:23
^v 2Sa 2:28;
 8:16-18; 24:2
 20:24
^w 1Ki 4:6; 5:14;
 12:18; 2Ch 10:18
^x 2Sa 8:16;
 1Ki 4:3
 20:25
^y 1Sa 2:35;
 2Sa 8:17
 21:1 ^z Ge 12:10;
 Dt 32:24

^a Ex 32:11
 21:2 ^b Jos 9:15
 21:3 ^c 1Sa 26:19;
 2Sa 20:19
 21:4
^d Nu 35:33-34
 21:6 ^e Nu 25:4
^f 1Sa 10:24
 21:7 ^g 2Sa 4:4
^h 1Sa 18:3; 20:8,
 15; 2Sa 9:7
 21:8 ⁱ 2Sa 3:7
^j 1Sa 18:19

^a 24 Some Septuagint manuscripts (see also 1 Kings 4:6 and 5:14); Hebrew *Adoram*

^b 26 Hebrew; some Septuagint manuscripts and Syriac (see also 23:38) *Ithrite* ^c 8 Two Hebrew manuscripts, some Septuagint manuscripts and Syriac (see also 1 Samuel 18:19); most Hebrew and Septuagint manuscripts *Michal*

put to death^k during the first days of the harvest, just as the barley harvest was beginning.^l

¹⁰Rizpah daughter of Aiah took sackcloth and spread it out for herself on a rock. From the beginning of the harvest till the rain poured down from the heavens on the bodies, she did not let the birds touch them by day or the wild animals by night.^m ¹¹When David was told what Aiah's daughter Rizpah, Saul's concubine, had done, ¹²he went and took the bones of Saulⁿ and his son Jonathan from the citizens of Jabesh Gilead. (They had stolen their bodies from the public square at Beth Shan,^o where the Philistines had hung^p them after they struck Saul down on Gilboa.) ¹³David brought the bones of Saul and his son Jonathan from there, and the bones of those who had been killed and exposed were gathered up.

¹⁴They buried the bones of Saul and his son Jonathan in the tomb of Saul's father Kish, at Zela^q in Benjamin, and did everything the king commanded. After that,^r God answered prayer^s in behalf of the land.

Wars Against the Philistines

21:15-22pp — 1Ch 20:4-8

¹⁵Once again there was a battle between the Philistines^t and Israel. David went down with his men to fight against the Philistines, and he became exhausted. ¹⁶And Ishbi-Benob, one of the descendants of Rapha, whose bronze spearhead weighed three hundred shekels^a and who was armed with a new sword, said he would kill David. ¹⁷But Abishai^u son of Zeruiah came to David's rescue; he struck the Philistine down and killed him. Then David's men swore to him, saying, "Never again will you go out with us to battle, so that the lamp^v of Israel will not be extinguished."^w

¹⁸In the course of time, there was another battle with the Philistines, at Gob. At that time Sibbekai^x the Hushathite killed Saph, one of the descendants of Rapha.

¹⁹In another battle with the Philistines at Gob, Elhanan son of Jair^b the

21:9 ^k 2Sa 16:8
^l Ru 1:22
 21:10 ^m ver 8;
 Dt 21:23;
 1Sa 17:44
 21:12
ⁿ 1Sa 31:11-13
^o Jos 17:11
^p 1Sa 31:10
 21:14
^q Jos 18:28
^r Jos 7:26
^s 2Sa 24:25
 21:15 ^t 2Sa 5:25
 21:17
^u 2Sa 20:6
^v 1Ki 11:36
^w 2Sa 18:3
 21:18
^x 1Ch 11:29;
 20:4; 27:11

Bethlehemite killed the brother of^c Goliath the Gittite, who had a spear with a shaft like a weaver's rod.^y

²⁰In still another battle, which took place at Gath, there was a huge man with six fingers on each hand and six toes on each foot — twenty-four in all. He also was descended from Rapha. ²¹When he taunted Israel, Jonathan son of Shimeah,^z David's brother, killed him.

²²These four were descendants of Rapha in Gath, and they fell at the hands of David and his men.

David's Song of Praise

22:1-51pp — Ps 18:1-50

22 David sang^a to the LORD the words of this song when the LORD delivered him from the hand of all his enemies and from the hand of Saul. ²He said:

"The LORD is my rock,^b my fortress^c and my deliverer;^d

³ my God is my rock, in whom I take refuge,^e my shield^{df} and the horn^{eg} of my salvation.

He is my stronghold,^h my refuge and my savior — from violent people you save me.

⁴"I called to the LORD, who is worthyⁱ of praise, and have been saved from my enemies.

⁵The waves^j of death swirled about me; the torrents of destruction overwhelmed me.

⁶The cords of the grave^k coiled around me; the snares of death confronted me.

⁷"In my distress^l I called^m to the LORD; I called out to my God.

^a 16 That is, about 7 1/2 pounds or about 3.5 kilograms ^b 19 See 1 Chron. 20:5; Hebrew *Jaare-Oregim*. ^c 19 See 1 Chron. 20:5; Hebrew does not have *the brother of*.
^d 3 Or *sovereign* ^e 3 Horn here symbolizes strength.

21:19 ^y 1Sa 17:7
 21:21 ^z 1Sa 16:9
 22:1 ^a Ex 15:1;
 Jdg 5:1;
 Ps 18:2-50
 22:2 ^b Dt 32:4;
 Ps 71:3 ^c Ps 31:3;
 91:2 ^d Ps 144:2
 22:3 ^e Dt 32:37;
 Jer 16:19
^f Ge 15:1
 9 Lk 1:69
^h Ps 9:9
 22:4 ⁱ Ps 48:1;
 96:4
 22:5 ^j Ps 69:14-15; 93:4;
 Jnh 2:3
 22:6 ^k Ps 116:3
 22:7 ^l Ps 120:1
^m Ps 34:6, 15;
 116:4

From his temple he heard my voice;
 my cry came to his ears.
⁸The earthⁿ trembled and quaked,^o
 the foundations^p of the
 heavens^a shook;
 they trembled because he was
 angry.
⁹Smoke rose from his nostrils;
 consuming fire^q came from his
 mouth,
 burning coals blazed out of it.
¹⁰He parted the heavens and came
 down;
 dark clouds^r were under his
 feet.
¹¹He mounted the cherubim and
 flew;
 he soared^b on the wings of the
 wind.^s
¹²He made darkness his canopy
 around him —
 the dark^c rain clouds of the sky.
¹³Out of the brightness of his
 presence
 bolts of lightning^t blazed forth.
¹⁴The LORD thundered^u from
 heaven;
 the voice of the Most High
 resounded.
¹⁵He shot his arrows^v and scattered
 the enemy,
 with great bolts of lightning he
 routed them.
¹⁶The valleys of the sea were
 exposed
 and the foundations of the
 earth laid bare
 at the rebuke^w of the LORD,
 at the blast of breath from his
 nostrils.
¹⁷“He reached down from on high^x
 and took hold of me;
 he drew^y me out of deep waters.
¹⁸He rescued me from my powerful
 enemy,
 from my foes, who were too
 strong for me.
¹⁹They confronted me in the day of
 my disaster,
 but the LORD was my support.^z
²⁰He brought me out into a
 spacious^a place;
 he rescued^b me because he
 delighted^c in me.^d

22:8 ⁿJdg 5:4;
 Ps 97:4
^oPs 77:18
 P Job 26:11
 22:9 ^qPs 97:3;
 Heb 12:29
 22:10 ^r1Ki 8:12;
 Na 1:3
 22:11 ^sPs 104:3
 22:13 ^tver 9
 22:14 ^u1Sa 2:10
 22:15 ^vDt 32:23
 22:16 ^wNa 1:4
 22:17 ^xPs 144:7
^yEx 2:10
 22:19 ^zPs 23:4
 22:20 ^aPs 31:8
^bPs 118:5
^cPs 22:8
^d2Sa 15:26

22:21
^e1Sa 26:23
^fPs 24:4
 22:22
^gGe 18:19;
 Ps 128:1;
 Pr 8:32
 22:23 ^hDt 6:4-
 9; Ps 119:30-32
ⁱPs 119:102
 22:24 ^jGe 6:9;
 Eph 1:4
 22:25 ^kver 21
 22:27 ^lMt 5:8
^mLev 26:23-24
 22:28 ⁿEx 3:8;
 Ps 72:12-13
^oIsa 2:12, 17;
 5:15
 22:29 ^pPs 27:1
 22:31 ^qDt 32:4;
 Mt 5:48
^rPs 12:6;
 119:140;
 Pr 30:5-6
 22:32 ^s1Sa 2:2

²¹“The LORD has dealt with
 me according to my
 righteousness;^e
 according to the cleanness
 of my hands^f he has
 rewarded me.
²²For I have kept^g the ways of the
 LORD;
 I am not guilty of turning from
 my God.
²³All his laws are before me;^h
 I have not turnedⁱ away from
 his decrees.
²⁴I have been blameless^j before
 him
 and have kept myself from sin.
²⁵The LORD has rewarded me
 according to my
 righteousness,^k
 according to my cleanness^d in
 his sight.
²⁶“To the faithful you show yourself
 faithful,
 to the blameless you show
 yourself blameless,
²⁷to the pure^l you show yourself
 pure,
 but to the devious you show
 yourself shrewd.^m
²⁸You save the humble,ⁿ
 but your eyes are on the
 haughty to bring them
 low.^o
²⁹You, LORD, are my lamp;^p
 the LORD turns my darkness
 into light.
³⁰With your help I can advance
 against a troop^e;
 with my God I can scale a
 wall.
³¹“As for God, his way is perfect:^q
 The LORD’s word is flawless;^r
 he shields all who take refuge
 in him.
³²For who is God besides the
 LORD?
 And who is the Rock^s except
 our God?
^a 8 Hebrew; Vulgate and Syriac (see also
 Psalm 18:7) *mountains* ^b 11 Many Hebrew
 manuscripts (see also Psalm 18:10); most Hebrew
 manuscripts *appeared* ^c 12 Septuagint
 (see also Psalm 18:11); Hebrew *massed*
^d 25 Hebrew; Septuagint and Vulgate (see also
 Psalm 18:24) *to the cleanness of my hands*
^e 30 *Or can run through a barricade*

- ³³ It is God who arms me with strength^a and keeps my way secure.
- ³⁴ He makes my feet like the feet of a deer;^t he causes me to stand on the heights.^u
- ³⁵ He trains my hands^v for battle; my arms can bend a bow of bronze.
- ³⁶ You make your saving help my shield;^w your help has made^b me great.
- ³⁷ You provide a broad path^x for my feet, so that my ankles do not give way.
- ³⁸ "I pursued my enemies and crushed them; I did not turn back till they were destroyed.
- ³⁹ I crushed^y them completely, and they could not rise; they fell beneath my feet.
- ⁴⁰ You armed me with strength for battle; you humbled my adversaries before me.^z
- ⁴¹ You made my enemies turn their backs^a in flight, and I destroyed my foes.
- ⁴² They cried for help,^b but there was no one to save them — ^c to the LORD, but he did not answer.
- ⁴³ I beat them as fine as the dust of the earth; I pounded and trampled^d them like mud^e in the streets.
- ⁴⁴ "You have delivered^f me from the attacks of the peoples; you have preserved^g me as the head of nations. People^h I did not know now serve me,
- ⁴⁵ foreigners cowerⁱ before me; as soon as they hear of me, they obey me.
- ⁴⁶ They all lose heart; they come trembling^{aj} from their strongholds.
- ⁴⁷ "The LORD lives! Praise be to my Rock! Exalted be my God, the Rock, my Savior!^k

22:34
^t Hab 3:19
^u Dt 32:13
 22:35 ^v Ps 144:1
 22:36
^w Eph 6:16
 22:37 ^x Pr 4:11
 22:39 ^y Mal 4:3
 22:40 ^z Ps 44:5
 22:41
^a Ex 23:27
 22:42 ^b Isa 1:15
^c Ps 50:22
 22:43
^d Mic 7:10
^e Isa 10:6;
 Mic 7:10
 22:44 ^f 2Sa 3:1
^g Dt 28:13
^h 2Sa 8:1-14;
 Isa 55:3-5
 22:45 ⁱ Ps 66:3;
 81:15
 22:46
^j Mic 7:17
 22:47
^k Ps 89:26

22:48 ^l Ps 94:1;
 144:2; 1Sa 25:39
 22:49
^m Ps 140:1, 4
 22:50
ⁿ Ro 15:9*
 22:51
^o Ps 144:9-10
^p Ps 89:20
^q 2Sa 7:13
^r Ps 89:24, 29
 23:1 ^s 2Sa 7:8-9;
 Ps 78:70-71; 89:27
^t 1Sa 16:12-13;
 Ps 89:20
 23:2
^u Mt 22:43;
 2Pe 1:21
 23:3 ^v Dt 32:4;
 2Sa 22:2,
 32 ^w Ps 72:2
^x 2Ch 19:7, 9;
 Isa 11:1-5
 23:4 ^y Jdg 5:31;
 Ps 89:36
 23:5 ^z Ps 89:29;
 Isa 55:3

- ⁴⁸ He is the God who avenges me,^l who puts the nations under me,
- ⁴⁹ who sets me free from my enemies.^m You exalted me above my foes; from a violent man you rescued me.
- ⁵⁰ Therefore I will praise you, LORD, among the nations; I will sing the praises of your name.ⁿ
- ⁵¹ "He gives his king great victories;^o he shows unfailing kindness to his anointed,^p to David^q and his descendants forever."^r

David's Last Words

23 These are the last words of David:

- "The inspired utterance of David son of Jesse, the utterance of the man exalted^s by the Most High, the man anointed^t by the God of Jacob, the hero of Israel's songs:
- ² "The Spirit^u of the LORD spoke through me; his word was on my tongue.
- ³ The God of Israel spoke, the Rock^v of Israel said to me: 'When one rules over people in righteousness,^w when he rules in the fear of God,^x
- ⁴ he is like the light of morning at sunrise^y on a cloudless morning, like the brightness after rain that brings grass from the earth.'
- ⁵ "If my house were not right with God, surely he would not have made with me an everlasting covenant,^z arranged and secured in every part;

^a 33 Dead Sea Scrolls, some Septuagint manuscripts, Vulgate and Syriac (see also Psalm 18:32); Masoretic Text *who is my strong refuge*
^b 36 Dead Sea Scrolls; Masoretic Text *shield*; / you stoop down to make ^c 46 Some Septuagint manuscripts and Vulgate (see also Psalm 18:45); Masoretic Text *they arm themselves*

surely he would not bring to
fruition my salvation
and grant me my every
desire.

⁶But evil men are all to be cast
aside like thorns,^a
which are not gathered with
the hand.

⁷Whoever touches thorns
uses a tool of iron or the shaft
of a spear;
they are burned up where they
lie.”

David's Mighty Warriors

23:8-39pp — 1Ch 11:10-41

⁸These are the names of David's
mighty warriors:

Josheb-Basshebeth,^a a Tahke-
monite,^b was chief of the Three; he
raised his spear against eight hun-
dred men, whom he killed^c in one
encounter.

⁹Next to him was Eleazar son of
Dodai^b the Ahohite.^c As one of the
three mighty warriors, he was with
David when they taunted the Philis-
tines gathered at Pas Dammim^d for
battle. Then the Israelites retreat-
ed,¹⁰ but Eleazar stood his ground
and struck down the Philistines till
his hand grew tired and froze to the
sword. The LORD brought about a
great victory that day. The troops re-
turned to Eleazar, but only to strip
the dead.

¹¹Next to him was Shammah son
of Agee the Hararite. When the Phi-
listines banded together at a place
where there was a field full of lentils,
Israel's troops fled from them. ¹²But
Shammah took his stand in the mid-
dle of the field. He defended it and
struck the Philistines down, and the
LORD brought about a great victory.

¹³During harvest time, three of the
thirty chief warriors came down to
David at the cave of Adullam,^d while
a band of Philistines was encamped
in the Valley of Rephaim.^e ¹⁴At that
time David was in the stronghold,^f
and the Philistine garrison was at
Bethlehem.^g ¹⁵David longed for water
and said, “Oh, that someone would
get me a drink of water from the well
near the gate of Bethlehem!” ¹⁶So the

23:6

^a Mt 13:40-41

23:9 ^b 1Ch 27:4

^c 1Ch 8:4

23:13 ^d 1Sa 22:1

^e 2Sa 5:18

23:14

^f 1Sa 22:4-5

^g Ru 1:19

23:16

^h Ge 35:14

23:17

ⁱ Lev 17:10-12

23:18

^j 2Sa 10:10, 14;

1Ch 11:20

23:20

^k 2Sa 8:18;

20:23 ^l Jos 15:21

23:24

^m 2Sa 2:18

23:25 ⁿ Jdg 7:1;

1Ch 11:27

three mighty warriors broke through
the Philistine lines, drew water from
the well near the gate of Bethlehem
and carried it back to David. But
he refused to drink it; instead, he
poured^h it out before the LORD. ¹⁷“Far
be it from me, LORD, to do this!” he
said. “Is it not the bloodⁱ of men who
went at the risk of their lives?” And
David would not drink it.

Such were the exploits of the three
mighty warriors.

¹⁸Abishai^j the brother of Joab son
of Zeruiah was chief of the Three.^k He
raised his spear against three hun-
dred men, whom he killed, and so he
became as famous as the Three. ¹⁹Was
he not held in greater honor than the
Three? He became their command-
er, even though he was not included
among them.

²⁰Benaiah^k son of Jehoiada, a val-
iant fighter from Kabzeel,^l performed
great exploits. He struck down Mo-
ab's two mightiest warriors. He also
went down into a pit on a snowy day
and killed a lion. ²¹And he struck
down a huge Egyptian. Although the
Egyptian had a spear in his hand, Be-
naiah went against him with a club.
He snatched the spear from the Eryp-
tian's hand and killed him with his
own spear. ²²Such were the exploits
of Benaiah son of Jehoiada; he too
was as famous as the three mighty
warriors. ²³He was held in greater
honor than any of the Thirty, but he
was not included among the Three.
And David put him in charge of his
bodyguard.

²⁴Among the Thirty were:

Asahel^m the brother of Joab,
Elhanan son of Dodo from
Bethlehem,

²⁵Shammah the Harodite,ⁿ
Elika the Harodite,

^a 8 Hebrew; some Septuagint manuscripts
suggest *Ish-Bosheth*, that is, *Esh-Baal* (see also
1 Chron. 11:11 *Jashobeam*). ^b 8 Probably a

variant of *Hakmonite* (see 1 Chron. 11:11)

^c 8 Some Septuagint manuscripts (see also
1 Chron. 11:11); Hebrew and other Septuagint
manuscripts *Three*; it was *Adino* the *Eznite* who
killed eight hundred men ^d 9 See 1 Chron.

11:13; Hebrew *gathered there*. ^e 18 Most
Hebrew manuscripts (see also 1 Chron. 11:20);
two Hebrew manuscripts and Syriac *Thirty*

- ²⁶Helez^o the Paltite,
Ira son of Ikkesh from Tekoa,
²⁷Abiezer from Anathoth,^p
Sibbekai^a the Hushathite,
²⁸Zalmon the Ahohite,
Maharai^a the Netophathite,^r
²⁹Heled^b son of Baanah the Netophathite,
Ithai son of Ribai from Gibeah^s in Benjamin,
³⁰Benaiah the Pirathonite,^t
Hiddai^c from the ravines of Gaash,^u
³¹Abi-Albon the Arbathite,
Azmaveth the Barhumite,^v
³²Eliabha the Shaalbonite,
the sons of Jashen,
Jonathan ³³son of^d Shammah the Hararite,
Ahiam son of Sharar^e the Hararite,
³⁴Eliphalet son of Ahasbai the Maakathite,
Eliam^w son of Ahithophel^x the Gilonite,
³⁵Hezro the Carmelite,^y
Paarai the Arbite,
³⁶Igal son of Nathan from Zobah,^z
the son of Hagri,^f
³⁷Zelek the Ammonite,
Naharai the Beerothite, the armor-bearer of Joab son of Zeruiah,
³⁸Ira the Ithrite,^a
Gareb the Ithrite
³⁹and Uriah^b the Hittite.
There were thirty-seven in all.

David Enrolls the Fighting Men

24:1-17pp — 1Ch 21:1-17

24 Again^c the anger of the LORD burned against Israel, and he incited David against them, saying, “Go and take a census of^d Israel and Judah.”

²So the king said to Joab^e and the army commanders^g with him, “Go throughout the tribes of Israel from Dan to Beersheba^f and enroll the fighting men, so that I may know how many there are.”

³But Joab replied to the king, “May the LORD your God multiply the troops a hundred times over,^g and may the eyes of my lord the king

23:26
^o1Ch 27:10
23:27
^pJos 21:18
23:28
^q1Ch 27:13
^r2Ki 25:23;
Ne 7:26
23:29
^sJos 15:57
23:30
^tJdg 12:13
^uJos 24:30
23:31 ^v2Sa 3:16
23:34
^w2Sa 11:3
^x2Sa 15:12
23:35
^yJos 12:22
23:36
^z1Sa 14:47
23:38
^a2Sa 20:26;
1Ch 2:53
23:39 ^b2Sa 11:3
24:1 ^cJos 9:15
^d1Ch 27:23
24:2
^e2Sa 20:23
^fJdg 20:1;
2Sa 3:10
24:3 ^gDt 1:11

see it. But why does my lord the king want to do such a thing?”

⁴The king’s word, however, overruled Joab and the army commanders; so they left the presence of the king to enroll the fighting men of Israel.

⁵After crossing the Jordan, they camped near Aroer,^h south of the town in the gorge, and then went through Gad and on to Jazer.ⁱ ⁶They went to Gilead and the region of Tah-tim Hodshi, and on to Dan Jaan and around toward Sidon.^j ⁷Then they went toward the fortress of Tyre^k and all the towns of the Hivites and Canaanites. Finally, they went on to Beersheba^l in the Negev^m of Judah.

⁸After they had gone through the entire land, they came back to Jerusalem at the end of nine months and twenty days.

⁹Joab reported the number of the fighting men to the king: In Israel there were eight hundred thousand able-bodied men who could handle a sword, and in Judah five hundred thousand.ⁿ

¹⁰David was conscience-stricken^o after he had counted the fighting men, and he said to the LORD, “I have sinned^p greatly in what I have done. Now, LORD, I beg you, take away the guilt of your servant. I have done a very foolish thing.^q”

¹¹Before David got up the next morning, the word of the LORD had come to Gad^r the prophet, David’s seer:^s ¹²“Go and tell David, ‘This is what the LORD says: I am giving you three options. Choose one of them for me to carry out against you.’”

¹³So Gad went to David and said to

^a 27 Some Septuagint manuscripts (see also 21:18; 1 Chron. 11:29); Hebrew *Mebunnai*

^b 29 Some Hebrew manuscripts and Vulgate (see also 1 Chron. 11:30); most Hebrew manuscripts *Heleb* ^c 30 Hebrew; some Septuagint manuscripts (see also 1 Chron. 11:32) *Hurai* ^d 33 Some Septuagint manuscripts (see also 1 Chron. 11:34); Hebrew does not have *son of*. ^e 33 Hebrew; some Septuagint manuscripts (see also 1 Chron. 11:35) *Sakar* ^f 36 Some Septuagint manuscripts (see also 1 Chron. 11:38); Hebrew *Haggadi*

^g 2 Septuagint (see also verse 4 and 1 Chron. 21:2); Hebrew *Joab the army commander*

24:5 ^hDt 2:36;
Jos 13:9
ⁱ Nu 21:32
24:6 ^jGe 10:19;
Jos 19:28;
Jdg 1:31
24:7
^k Jos 19:29
^l Ge 21:22-
33 ^m Dt 1:7;
Jos 11:3
24:9 ⁿ Nu 1:44-
46; 1Ch 21:5
24:10
^o 1Sa 24:5
^p 2Sa 12:13
^q Nu 12:11;
1Sa 13:13
24:11 ^r 1Sa 22:5
^s 1Sa 9:9;
1Ch 29:29

him, "Shall there come on you three^a years of famine^t in your land? Or three months of fleeing from your enemies while they pursue you? Or three days of plague^u in your land? Now then, think it over and decide how I should answer the one who sent me."

¹⁴David said to Gad, "I am in deep distress. Let us fall into the hands of the LORD, for his mercy^v is great; but do not let me fall into human hands."

¹⁵So the LORD sent a plague on Israel from that morning until the end of the time designated, and seventy thousand of the people from Dan to Beersheba died.^w ¹⁶When the angel stretched out his hand to destroy Jerusalem, the LORD relented^x concerning the disaster and said to the angel who was afflicting the people, "Enough! Withdraw your hand." The angel of the LORD^y was then at the threshing floor of Araunah the Jebusite.

¹⁷When David saw the angel who was striking down the people, he said to the LORD, "I have sinned; I, the shepherd,^b have done wrong. These are but sheep.^z What have they done? Let your hand fall on me and my family."^a

David Builds an Altar

24:18-25pp — 1Ch 21:18-26

¹⁸On that day Gad went to David and said to him, "Go up and build an altar to the LORD on the threshing floor of Araunah the Jebusite." ¹⁹So David went up, as the LORD had commanded through Gad. ²⁰When Arau-

24:13

^t Dt 28:38-42, 48; Eze 14:21

^u Lev 26:25

24:14

^v Ne 9:28;

Ps 51:1; 103:8,

13; 130:4

24:15

^w 1Ch 27:24

24:16 ^x Ge 6:6;

1Sa 15:11

^y Ex 12:23;

Ac 12:23

24:17 ^z Ps 74:1

^a Jnh 1:12

nah looked and saw the king and his officials coming toward him, he went out and bowed down before the king with his face to the ground.

²¹Araunah said, "Why has my lord the king come to his servant?"

"To buy your threshing floor," David answered, "so I can build an altar to the LORD, that the plague on the people may be stopped."^b

²²Araunah said to David, "Let my lord the king take whatever he wishes and offer it up. Here are oxen^c for the burnt offering, and here are threshing sledges and ox yokes for the wood. ²³Your Majesty, Araunah^c gives^d all this to the king." Araunah also said to him, "May the LORD your God accept you."

²⁴But the king replied to Araunah, "No, I insist on paying you for it. I will not sacrifice to the LORD my God burnt offerings that cost me nothing."^e

So David bought the threshing floor and the oxen and paid fifty shekels^d of silver for them. ²⁵David built an altar^f to the LORD there and sacrificed burnt offerings and fellowship offerings. Then the LORD answered his prayer^g in behalf of the land, and the plague on Israel was stopped.

^a 13 Septuagint (see also 1 Chron. 21:12); Hebrew seven ^b 17 Dead Sea Scrolls and Septuagint; Masoretic Text does not have *the shepherd*.

^c 23 Some Hebrew manuscripts and Septuagint; most Hebrew manuscripts *King Araunah*

^d 24 That is, about 1 1/4 pounds or about 575 grams

24:21

^b Nu 16:44-50

24:22

^c 1Sa 6:14;

1Ki 19:21

24:23

^d Eze 20:40-41

24:24

^e Mal 1:13-14

24:25 ^f 1Sa 7:17

^g 2Sa 21:14

1 KINGS

Adonijah Sets Himself Up as King

1 When King David was very old, he could not keep warm even when they put covers over him. ²So his attendants said to him, “Let us look for a young virgin to serve the king and take care of him. She can lie beside him so that our lord the king may keep warm.”

³Then they searched throughout Israel for a beautiful young woman and found Abishag, a Shunammite,^a and brought her to the king. ⁴The woman was very beautiful; she took care of the king and waited on him, but the king had no sexual relations with her.

⁵Now Adonijah,^b whose mother was Haggith, put himself forward and said, “I will be king.” So he got chariots^c and horses^a ready, with fifty men to run ahead of him. ⁶(His father had never rebuked^d him by asking, “Why do you behave as you do?” He was also very handsome and was born next after Absalom.)

⁷Adonijah conferred with Joab^e son of Zeruiah and with Abiathar^f the priest, and they gave him their support. ⁸But Zadok^g the priest, Benaiah^h son of Jehoiada, Nathanⁱ the prophet, Shimei^j and Rei and David’s special guard^k did not join Adonijah.

⁹Adonijah then sacrificed sheep, cattle and fattened calves at the Stone of Zoheleth near En Rogel.^l He invited all his brothers, the king’s sons, and all the royal officials of Judah, ¹⁰but he did not invite Nathan the prophet or Benaiah or the special guard or his brother Solomon.^m

¹¹Then Nathan asked Bathsheba,ⁿ Solomon’s mother, “Have you not heard that Adonijah,^o the son of Haggith, has become king, and our lord David knows nothing about it? ¹²Now then, let me advise^p you how

1:3 ^aJos 19:18
1:5 ^b2Sa 3:4
^c2Sa 15:1
1:6 ^d2Sa 3:3-4
1:7 ^e1Ki 2:22, 28; 1Ch 11:6
^f1Sa 22:20;
2Sa 20:25
1:8 ^g2Sa 20:25
^h2Sa 8:18
ⁱ2Sa 12:1
^j1Ki 4:18
^k2Sa 23:8
1:9 ^l2Sa 17:17
1:10
^m2Sa 12:24
1:11 ⁿ2Sa 12:24
^o2Sa 3:4
1:12 ^pPr 15:22

you can save your own life and the life of your son Solomon. ¹³Go in to King David and say to him, ‘My lord the king, did you not swear^q to me your servant: “Surely Solomon your son shall be king after me, and he will sit on my throne”? Why then has Adonijah become king?’ ¹⁴While you are still there talking to the king, I will come in and add my word to what you have said.”

¹⁵So Bathsheba went to see the aged king in his room, where Abishag^r the Shunammite was attending him. ¹⁶Bathsheba bowed down, prostrating herself before the king.

“What is it you want?” the king asked.

¹⁷She said to him, “My lord, you yourself swore^s to me your servant by the LORD your God: ‘Solomon your son shall be king after me, and he will sit on my throne.’ ¹⁸But now Adonijah has become king, and you, my lord the king, do not know about it. ¹⁹He has sacrificed^t great numbers of cattle, fattened calves, and sheep, and has invited all the king’s sons, Abiathar the priest and Joab the commander of the army, but he has not invited Solomon your servant. ²⁰My lord the king, the eyes of all Israel are on you, to learn from you who will sit on the throne of my lord the king after him. ²¹Otherwise, as soon as my lord the king is laid to rest^u with his ancestors, I and my son Solomon will be treated as criminals.”

²²While she was still speaking with the king, Nathan the prophet arrived. ²³And the king was told, “Nathan the prophet is here.” So he went before the king and bowed with his face to the ground.

²⁴Nathan said, “Have you, my lord the king, declared that Adonijah shall

1:13 ^qver 30;
1Ch 22:9-13
1:15 ^rver 1
1:17 ^sver 13, 30
1:19 ^tver 9
1:21 ^uDt 31:16;
1Ki 2:10

^a 5 Or charioteers

be king after you, and that he will sit on your throne? ²⁵Today he has gone down and sacrificed great numbers of cattle, fattened calves, and sheep. He has invited all the king's sons, the commanders of the army and Abiathar the priest. Right now they are eating and drinking with him and saying, 'Long live King Adonijah!' ²⁶But me your servant, and Zadok the priest, and Benaiah son of Jehoiada, and your servant Solomon he did not invite.^v ²⁷Is this something my lord the king has done without letting his servants know who should sit on the throne of my lord the king after him?"

David Makes Solomon King

1:28-53pp — 1Ch 29:21-25

²⁸Then King David said, "Call in Bathsheba." So she came into the king's presence and stood before him.

²⁹The king then took an oath: "As surely as the LORD lives, who has delivered me out of every trouble,^w ³⁰I will surely carry out this very day what I swore^x to you by the LORD, the God of Israel: Solomon your son shall be king after me, and he will sit on my throne in my place."

³¹Then Bathsheba bowed down with her face to the ground, prostrating herself before the king, and said, "May my lord King David live forever!"

³²King David said, "Call in Zadok the priest, Nathan the prophet and Benaiah son of Jehoiada." When they came before the king, ³³he said to them: "Take your lord's servants with you and have Solomon my son mount my own mule^y and take him down to Gihon.^z ³⁴There have Zadok the priest and Nathan the prophet anoint^a him king over Israel. Blow the trumpet^b and shout, 'Long live King Solomon!' ³⁵Then you are to go up with him, and he is to come and sit on my throne and reign in my place. I have appointed him ruler over Israel and Judah."

³⁶Benaiah son of Jehoiada answered the king, "Amen! May the LORD, the God of my lord the king, so

1:26 ^v ver 8, 10
1:29 ^w 2Sa 4:9
1:30 ^x ver 13, 17
1:33 ^y 2Sa 20:6-7
2Ch 32:30;
33:14
1:34 ^a 1Sa 10:1;
16:3, 12;
1Ki 19:16;
2Ki 9:3;
13 ^b ver 25;
2Sa 5:3; 15:10

declare it. ³⁷As the LORD was with my lord the king, so may he be with^c Solomon to make his throne even greater^d than the throne of my lord King David!"

³⁸So Zadok^e the priest, Nathan the prophet, Benaiah son of Jehoiada, the Kerethites^f and the Pelethites went down and had Solomon mount King David's mule, and they escorted him to Gihon.^g ³⁹Zadok the priest took the horn of oil^h from the sacred tent and anointed Solomon. Then they sounded the trumpet and all the people shouted,ⁱ "Long live King Solomon!" ⁴⁰And all the people went up after him, playing pipes and rejoicing greatly, so that the ground shook with the sound.

⁴¹Adonijah and all the guests who were with him heard it as they were finishing their feast. On hearing the sound of the trumpet, Joab asked, "What's the meaning of all the noise in the city?"

⁴²Even as he was speaking, Jonathan^j son of Abiathar the priest arrived. Adonijah said, "Come in. A worthy man like you must be bringing good news."^k

⁴³"Not at all!" Jonathan answered. "Our lord King David has made Solomon king. ⁴⁴The king has sent with him Zadok the priest, Nathan the prophet, Benaiah son of Jehoiada, the Kerethites and the Pelethites, and they have put him on the king's mule, ⁴⁵and Zadok the priest and Nathan the prophet have anointed him king at Gihon. From there they have gone up cheering, and the city resounds^l with it. That's the noise you hear. ⁴⁶Moreover, Solomon has taken his seat on the royal throne. ⁴⁷Also, the royal officials have come to congratulate our lord King David, saying, 'May your God make Solomon's name more famous than yours and his throne greater^m than yours!' And the king bowed in worship on his bed ⁴⁸and said, 'Praise be to the LORD, the God of Israel, who has allowed my eyes to see a successorⁿ on my throne today.'"

⁴⁹At this, all Adonijah's guests rose in alarm and dispersed. ⁵⁰But

1:37 ^c Jos 1:5,
17; 1Sa 20:13
^d ver 47
1:38 ^e ver 8
^f 2Sa 8:18
^g ver 33
1:39 ^h Ex 30:23-32; Ps 89:20
ⁱ ver 34;
1Sa 10:24
1:42 ^j 2Sa 15:27;
36 ^k 2Sa 18:26
1:45 ^l ver 40
1:47 ^m ver 37;
Ge 47:31
1:48 ⁿ 2Sa 7:12;
1Ki 3:6

Adonijah, in fear of Solomon, went and took hold of the horns^o of the altar. ⁵¹Then Solomon was told, “Adonijah is afraid of King Solomon and is clinging to the horns of the altar. He says, ‘Let King Solomon swear to me today that he will not put his servant to death with the sword.’”

⁵²Solomon replied, “If he shows himself to be worthy, not a hair^p of his head will fall to the ground; but if evil is found in him, he will die.”

⁵³Then King Solomon sent men, and they brought him down from the altar. And Adonijah came and bowed down to King Solomon, and Solomon said, “Go to your home.”

David’s Charge to Solomon

2:10-12pp — 1Ch 29:26-28

2 When the time drew near for David to die,^a he gave a charge to Solomon his son.

²“I am about to go the way of all the earth,”^r he said. “So be strong,^s act like a man, ³and observe^t what the LORD your God requires: Walk in obedience to him, and keep his decrees and commands, his laws and regulations, as written in the Law of Moses. Do this so that you may prosper^u in all you do and wherever you go ⁴and that the LORD may keep his promise^v to me: ‘If your descendants watch how they live, and if they walk faithfully^w before me with all their heart and soul, you will never fail to have a successor on the throne of Israel.’

⁵“Now you yourself know what Joab^x son of Zeruiah did to me — what he did to the two commanders of Israel’s armies, Abner^y son of Ner and Amasa^z son of Jether. He killed them, shedding their blood in peacetime as if in battle, and with that blood he stained the belt around his waist and the sandals on his feet. ⁶Deal with him according to your wisdom,^a but do not let his gray head go down to the grave in peace.

⁷“But show kindness to the sons of Barzillai^b of Gilead and let them be among those who eat at your table.^c They stood by me when I fled from your brother Absalom.

1:50 ^o1Ki 2:28
1:52
P1Sa 14:45;
2Sa 14:11
2:1 ^qGe 47:29;
Dt 31:14
2:2 ^rJos 23:14
^sDt 31:7, 23;
Jos 1:6
2:3 ^tDt 17:14-20; Jos 1:7
^u1Ch 22:13
2:4 ^v2Sa 7:13, 25; 1Ki 8:25
^w2Ki 20:3;
Ps 132:12
2:5 ^x2Sa 2:18;
18:5, 12, 14
^y2Sa 3:27
^z2Sa 20:10
2:6 ^aver 9
2:7 ^b2Sa 17:27;
19:31-39
^c2Sa 9:7

⁸“And remember, you have with you Shimei^d son of Gera, the Benjamite from Bahurim, who called down bitter curses on me the day I went to Mahanaim. When he came down to meet me at the Jordan, I swore^e to him by the LORD: ‘I will not put you to death by the sword.’ ⁹But now, do not consider him innocent. You are a man of wisdom;^f you will know what to do to him. Bring his gray head down to the grave in blood.”

¹⁰Then David rested with his ancestors and was buried^g in the City of David.^h ¹¹He had reignedⁱ forty years over Israel — seven years in Hebron and thirty-three in Jerusalem. ¹²So Solomon sat on the throne^j of his father David, and his rule was firmly established.^k

Solomon’s Throne Established

¹³Now Adonijah, the son of Haggith, went to Bathsheba, Solomon’s mother. Bathsheba asked him, “Do you come peacefully?”^l

He answered, “Yes, peacefully.” ¹⁴Then he added, “I have something to say to you.”

“You may say it,” she replied.

¹⁵“As you know,” he said, “the kingdom was mine. All Israel looked to me as their king. But things changed, and the kingdom has gone to my brother; for it has come to him from the LORD. ¹⁶Now I have one request to make of you. Do not refuse me.”

“You may make it,” she said.

¹⁷So he continued, “Please ask King Solomon — he will not refuse you — to give me Abishag^m the Shunammite as my wife.”

¹⁸“Very well,” Bathsheba replied, “I will speak to the king for you.”

¹⁹When Bathsheba went to King Solomon to speak to him for Adonijah, the king stood up to meet her, bowed down to her and sat down on his throne. He had a throne brought for the king’s mother,ⁿ and she sat down at his right hand.^o

²⁰“I have one small request to make of you,” she said. “Do not refuse me.”

The king replied, “Make it, my mother; I will not refuse you.”

2:8 ^d2Sa 16:5-13 ^e2Sa 19:18-23
2:9 ^fver 6
2:10 ^gAc 2:29;
13:36 ^h2Sa 5:7
2:11 ⁱ2Sa 5:4, 5
2:12 ^j1Ch 29:23
^k2Ch 1:1
2:13 ^l1Sa 16:4
2:17 ^m1Ki 1:3
2:19 ⁿ1Ki 15:13
^oPs 45:9

²¹So she said, "Let Abishag^p the Shunammite be given in marriage to your brother Adonijah."

²²King Solomon answered his mother, "Why do you request Abishag^q the Shunammite for Adonijah? You might as well request the kingdom for him — after all, he is my older brother^r — yes, for him and for Abiathar the priest and Joab son of Zeruiah!"

²³Then King Solomon swore by the LORD: "May God deal with me, be it ever so severely,^s if Adonijah does not pay with his life for this request! ²⁴And now, as surely as the LORD lives — he who has established me securely on the throne of my father David and has founded a dynasty for me as he promised^t — Adonijah shall be put to death today!" ²⁵So King Solomon gave orders to Benaiah^u son of Jehoiada, and he struck down Adonijah and he died.

²⁶To Abiathar^v the priest the king said, "Go back to your fields in Anathoth.^w You deserve to die, but I will not put you to death now, because you carried the ark^x of the Sovereign LORD before my father David and shared all my father's hardships."^y ²⁷So Solomon removed Abiathar from the priesthood of the LORD, fulfilling^z the word the LORD had spoken at Shiloh about the house of Eli.

²⁸When the news reached Joab, who had conspired with Adonijah though not with Absalom, he fled to the tent of the LORD and took hold of the horns^a of the altar. ²⁹King Solomon was told that Joab had fled to the tent of the LORD and was beside the altar. Then Solomon ordered Benaiah^b son of Jehoiada, "Go, strike him down!"

³⁰So Benaiah entered the tent of the LORD and said to Joab, "The king says, 'Come out!'"

But he answered, "No, I will die here."

Benaiah reported to the king, "This is how Joab answered me."

³¹Then the king commanded Benaiah, "Do as he says. Strike him down and bury him, and so clear me and my whole family of the guilt of

2:21 ^p1Ki 1:3
2:22 ^q2Sa 12:8;
1Ki 1:3; ^r1Ch 3:2
2:23 ^sRu 1:17
2:24 ^t2Sa 7:11;
1Ch 22:10
2:25 ^u2Sa 8:18
2:26
^v1Sa 22:20
^wJos 21:18
^x2Sa 15:24
^y1Sa 23:6
2:27
^z1Sa 2:27-36
2:28 ^a1Ki 1:7,
50
2:29 ^bver 25
2:30 ^cEx 21:14

the innocent blood^d that Joab shed. ³²The LORD will repay^e him for the blood he shed,^f because without my father David knowing it he attacked two men and killed them with the sword. Both of them — Abner son of Ner, commander of Israel's army, and Amasa^g son of Jether, commander of Judah's army — were better^h men and more upright than he. ³³May the guilt of their blood rest on the head of Joab and his descendants forever. But on David and his descendants, his house and his throne, may there be the LORD's peace forever."

³⁴So Benaiah son of Jehoiada went up and struck down Joab and killed him, and he was buried at his home out in the country. ³⁵The king put Benaiahⁱ son of Jehoiada over the army in Joab's position and replaced Abiathar with Zadok^j the priest.

³⁶Then the king sent for Shimei^k and said to him, "Build yourself a house in Jerusalem and live there, but do not go anywhere else. ³⁷The day you leave and cross the Kidron Valley,^l you can be sure you will die; your blood will be on your own head."^m

³⁸Shimei answered the king, "What you say is good. Your servant will do as my lord the king has said." And Shimei stayed in Jerusalem for a long time.

³⁹But three years later, two of Shimei's slaves ran off to Achishⁿ son of Maakah, king of Gath, and Shimei was told, "Your slaves are in Gath." ⁴⁰At this, he saddled his donkey and went to Achish at Gath in search of his slaves. So Shimei went away and brought the slaves back from Gath.

⁴¹When Solomon was told that Shimei had gone from Jerusalem to Gath and had returned, ⁴²the king summoned Shimei and said to him, "Did I not make you swear by the LORD and warn you, 'On the day you leave to go anywhere else, you can be sure you will die'? At that time you said to me, 'What you say is good. I will obey.' ⁴³Why then did you not keep your oath to the LORD and obey the command I gave you?"

⁴⁴The king also said to Shimei,

2:31 ^dNu 35:33;
Dt 19:13; 21:8-9
2:32
^eJdg 9:57;
Ps 7:16
^fJdg 9:24
^g2Sa 3:27;
20:10
^h2Ch 21:13
2:35 ⁱ1Ki 4:4
^jver 27;
1Ch 29:22
2:36 ^kver 8;
2Sa 16:5
2:37 ^l2Sa 15:23
^mLev 20:9;
Jos 2:19;
2Sa 1:16
2:39 ⁿ1Sa 27:2

"You know in your heart all the wrong^o you did to my father David. Now the LORD will repay you for your wrongdoing. ⁴⁵But King Solomon will be blessed, and David's throne will remain secure^p before the LORD forever."

⁴⁶Then the king gave the order to Benaiah son of Jehoiada, and he went out and struck Shimei down and he died.

The kingdom was now established^a in Solomon's hands.

Solomon Asks for Wisdom

3:4-15pp — 2Ch 1:2-13

3 Solomon made an alliance with Pharaoh king of Egypt and married^r his daughter.^s He brought her to the City of David^t until he finished building his palace^u and the temple of the LORD, and the wall around Jerusalem. ²The people, however, were still sacrificing at the high places,^v because a temple had not yet been built for the Name of the LORD. ³Solomon showed his love^w for the LORD by walking according to the instructions^x given him by his father David, except that he offered sacrifices and burned incense on the high places.

⁴The king went to Gibeon^y to offer sacrifices, for that was the most important high place, and Solomon offered a thousand burnt offerings on that altar. ⁵At Gibeon the LORD appeared^z to Solomon during the night in a dream,^a and God said, "Ask for whatever you want me to give you."

⁶Solomon answered, "You have shown great kindness to your servant, my father David, because he was faithful^b to you and righteous and upright in heart. You have continued this great kindness to him and have given him a son^c to sit on his throne this very day.

⁷"Now, LORD my God, you have made your servant king in place of my father David. But I am only a little child^d and do not know how to carry out my duties. ⁸Your servant is here among the people you have chosen,^e a great people, too numerous to count or number.^f ⁹So give your servant a discerning^g heart to gov-

2:44
^o1Sa 25:39;
 2Sa 16:5-13;
 Eze 17:19
 2:45 ^p2Sa 7:13;
 Pr 25:5
 2:46 ^qver 12;
 2Ch 1:1
 3:1 ^r1Ki 7:8
^s1Ki 9:24
^t2Sa 5:7
^u1Ki 7:1; 9:15, 19
 3:2 ^vLev 17:3-5;
 Dt 12:2, 4-5;
 1Ki 22:43
 3:3 ^wDt 6:5;
 Ps 31:23;
 1Co 8:3
^x1Ki 2:3; 9:4;
 11:4, 6, 38
 3:4 ^y1Ch 16:39
 3:5 ^z1Ki 9:2
^aNu 12:6;
 Mt 1:20
 3:6 ^b1Ki 2:4;
 9:4 ^c1Ki 1:48
 3:7 ^dNu 27:17;
 1Ch 29:1
 3:8 ^eDt 7:6
^fGe 15:5
 3:9 ^g2Sa 14:17;
 Jas 1:5

ern your people and to distinguish^h between right and wrong. For who is ableⁱ to govern this great people of yours?"

¹⁰The Lord was pleased that Solomon had asked for this. ¹¹So God said to him, "Since you have asked^j for this and not for long life or wealth for yourself, nor have asked for the death of your enemies but for discernment in administering justice, ¹²I will do what you have asked.^k I will give you a wise^l and discerning heart, so that there will never have been anyone like you, nor will there ever be. ¹³Moreover, I will give you what you have not^m asked for — both wealth and honorⁿ — so that in your lifetime you will have no equal^o among kings. ¹⁴And if you walk^p in obedience to me and keep my decrees and commands as David your father did, I will give you a long life."^q ¹⁵Then Solomon awoke^r — and he realized it had been a dream.

He returned to Jerusalem, stood before the ark of the Lord's covenant and sacrificed burnt offerings^s and fellowship offerings.^t Then he gave a feast^u for all his court.

A Wise Ruling

¹⁶Now two prostitutes came to the king and stood before him. ¹⁷One of them said, "Pardon me, my lord. This woman and I live in the same house, and I had a baby while she was there with me. ¹⁸The third day after my child was born, this woman also had a baby. We were alone; there was no one in the house but the two of us.

¹⁹"During the night this woman's son died because she lay on him. ²⁰So she got up in the middle of the night and took my son from my side while I your servant was asleep. She put him by her breast and put her dead son by my breast. ²¹The next morning, I got up to nurse my son — and he was dead! But when I looked at him closely in the morning light, I saw that it wasn't the son I had borne."

²²The other woman said, "No! The living one is my son; the dead one is yours."

h Pr 2:3-9;
 Heb 5:14
ⁱPs 72:1-2
 3:11 ^jJas 4:3
 3:12 ^k1Jn 5:14-15
^l1Ki 4:29, 30;
 31; 5:12; 10:23;
 Ecc 1:16
 3:13 ^mMt 6:33;
 Eph 3:20
ⁿ1Ki 4:21-24;
 Pr 3:1-2, 16
^o1Ki 10:23
 3:14 ^pver 6;
 Pr 3:1-2, 16
^qPs 61:6; 91:16
 3:15 ^rGe 41:7
^s1Ki 8:65
^tMk 6:21
^uEz 1:3, 9;
 Da 5:1

But the first one insisted, “No! The dead one is yours; the living one is mine.” And so they argued before the king.

²³The king said, “This one says, ‘My son is alive and your son is dead,’ while that one says, ‘No! Your son is dead and mine is alive.’”

²⁴Then the king said, “Bring me a sword.” So they brought a sword for the king. ²⁵He then gave an order: “Cut the living child in two and give half to one and half to the other.”

²⁶The woman whose son was alive was deeply moved^v out of love for her son and said to the king, “Please, my lord, give her the living baby! Don’t kill him!”

But the other said, “Neither I nor you shall have him. Cut him in two!”

²⁷Then the king gave his ruling: “Give the living baby to the first woman. Do not kill him; she is his mother.”

²⁸When all Israel heard the verdict the king had given, they held the king in awe, because they saw that he had wisdom^w from God to administer justice.

Solomon’s Officials and Governors

4 So King Solomon ruled over all Israel. ²And these were his chief officials:

Azariah^x son of Zadok — the priest;

³Elihoreph and Ahijah, sons of Shisha — secretaries;

Jehoshaphat^y son of Ahilud — recorder;

⁴Benaiah^z son of Jehoiada — commander in chief;

Zadok^a and Abiathar — priests;

⁵Azariah son of Nathan — in charge of the district governors;

Zabud son of Nathan — a priest and adviser to the king;

⁶Ahishar — palace administrator; Adoniram son of Abda — in charge of forced labor.

⁷Solomon had twelve district governors over all Israel, who supplied provisions for the king and the royal household. Each one had to provide

3:26

^vGe 43:30;

Isa 49:15;

Jer 31:20;

Hos 11:8

3:28 ^wver 9,

11-12; Col 2:3

4:2 ^x1Ch 6:10

4:3 ^y2Sa 8:16

4:4 ^z1Ki 2:35

^a1Ki 2:27

4:8 ^bJos 24:33

4:9 ^cJdg 1:35

^dJos 21:16

4:10 ^eJos 15:35

^fJos 12:17

4:11 ^gJos 11:2

4:12 ^hJos 17:11;

Jdg 5:19

ⁱJos 3:16

^j1Ki 19:16

^k1Ch 6:68

4:13 ^lNu 32:41

^mDt 3:4

4:14 ⁿJos 13:26

4:15 ^o2Sa 15:27

4:16 ^p2Sa 15:32

4:18 ^q1Ki 1:8

4:19 ^rDt 3:8-10

4:20

^sGe 22:17;

32:12; 1Ki 3:8

4:21 ^t2Ch 9:26;

Ps 72:11

^uJos 1:4;

Ps 72:8

^vGe 15:18

^wPs 68:29

supplies for one month in the year.

⁸These are their names:

Ben-Hur — in the hill country^b of Ephraim;

⁹Ben-Deker — in Makaz, Shaalbim,^c Beth Shemesh^d and Elon Bethhanan;

¹⁰Ben-Hesed — in Arubboth (Sokoh^e and all the land of Hepher^f were his);

¹¹Ben-Abinadab — in Naphoth Dor^g (he was married to Taphath daughter of Solomon);

¹²Baana son of Ahilud — in Tanach and Megiddo, and in all of Beth Shan^h next to Zarethanⁱ below Jezreel, from Beth Shan to Abel Meholah^j across to Jokmeam;^k

¹³Ben-Geber — in Ramoth Gilead (the settlements of Jair^l son of Manasseh in Gilead were his, as well as the region of Argob in Bashan and its sixty large walled cities^m with bronze gate bars);

¹⁴Ahinadab son of Iddo — in Mahanaim;ⁿ

¹⁵Ahimaaz^o — in Naphtali (he had married Basemath daughter of Solomon);

¹⁶Baana son of Hushai^p — in Asher and in Aloth;

¹⁷Jehoshaphat son of Paruah — in Issachar;

¹⁸Shimei^q son of Ela — in Benjamin;

¹⁹Geber son of Uri — in Gilead (the country of Sihon king of the Amorites and the country of Og^r king of Bashan). He was the only governor over the district.

Solomon’s Daily Provisions

²⁰The people of Judah and Israel were as numerous as the sand^s on the seashore; they ate, they drank and they were happy. ²¹And Solomon ruled^t over all the kingdoms from the Euphrates River^u to the land of the Philistines, as far as the border of Egypt.^v These countries brought tribute^w and were Solomon’s subjects all his life.

²²Solomon's daily provisions were thirty cors^a of the finest flour and sixty cors^b of meal, ²³ten head of stall-fed cattle, twenty of pasture-fed cattle and a hundred sheep and goats, as well as deer, gazelles, roebucks and choice fowl. ²⁴For he ruled over all the kingdoms west of the Euphrates River, from Tiphseh^x to Gaza, and had peace^y on all sides. ²⁵During Solomon's lifetime Judah and Israel, from Dan to Beersheba,^z lived in safety,^a everyone under their own vine and under their own fig tree.^b

²⁶Solomon had four^c thousand stalls for chariot horses,^c and twelve thousand horses.^d

²⁷The district governors,^d each in his month, supplied provisions for King Solomon and all who came to the king's table. They saw to it that nothing was lacking. ²⁸They also brought to the proper place their quotas of barley and straw for the chariot horses and the other horses.

Solomon's Wisdom

²⁹God gave Solomon wisdom^e and very great insight, and a breadth of understanding as measureless as the sand on the seashore. ³⁰Solomon's wisdom was greater than the wisdom of all the people of the East,^f and greater than all the wisdom of Egypt.^g ³¹He was wiser^h than anyone else, including Ethan the Ezrahite — wiser than Heman, Kalkol and Darda, the sons of Mahol. And his fame spread to all the surrounding nations. ³²He spoke three thousand proverbsⁱ and his songs^j numbered a thousand and five. ³³He spoke about plant life, from the cedar of Lebanon to the hyssop that grows out of walls. He also spoke about animals and birds, reptiles and fish. ³⁴From all nations people came to listen to Solomon's wisdom, sent by all the kings^k of the world, who had heard of his wisdom.^e

Preparations for Building the Temple

5:1-16pp — 2Ch 2:1-18

5^f When Hiram^l king of Tyre heard that Solomon had been anointed king to succeed his father David, he

4:24 ^xPs 72:11
^y1Ch 22:9
 4:25 ^zJdg 20:1
^aJer 23:6
^bMic 4:4;
 Zec 3:10
 4:26
^c1Ki 10:26;
 2Ch 1:14
 4:27 ^dver 7
 4:29 ^e1Ki 3:12
 4:30 ^fGe 25:6
^gAc 7:22
 4:31 ^h1Ki 3:12;
 1Ch 2:6;
 6:33; 15:19;
 Ps 89 Title
 4:32 ⁱPr 1:1;
 Ecc 12:9 ^jSS 1:1
 4:34 ^k1Ki 10:1;
 2Ch 9:23
 5:1 ^lver 10;
 18; 2Sa 5:11;
 1Ch 14:1

sent his envoys to Solomon, because he had always been on friendly terms with David. ²Solomon sent back this message to Hiram:

³"You know that because of the wars^m waged against my father David from all sides, he could not build a temple for the Name of the LORD his God until the LORD put his enemies under his feet. ⁴But now the LORD my God has given me restⁿ on every side, and there is no adversary or disaster. ⁵I intend, therefore, to build a temple^o for the Name of the LORD my God, as the LORD told my father David, when he said, 'Your son whom I will put on the throne in your place will build the temple for my Name.'^p

⁶"So give orders that cedars of Lebanon be cut for me. My men will work with yours, and I will pay you for your men whatever wages you set. You know that we have no one so skilled in felling timber as the Sidonians."

⁷When Hiram heard Solomon's message, he was greatly pleased and said, "Praise be to the LORD today, for he has given David a wise son to rule over this great nation."

⁸So Hiram sent word to Solomon:

"I have received the message you sent me and will do all you want in providing the cedar and juniper logs. ⁹My men will haul them down from Lebanon to the Mediterranean Sea^q, and I will float them as rafts by sea to the place you specify. There I will separate them and you can take them away. And you are to grant my wish by providing food^r for my royal household."

¹⁰In this way Hiram kept Solomon supplied with all the cedar and

5:3 ^m1Ch 22:8;
 28:3
 5:4 ⁿ1Ki 4:24;
 1Ch 22:9
 5:5 ^o1Ch 17:12
 P 2Sa 7:13;
 1Ch 22:10
 5:9 ^pEzr 3:7
^rEze 27:17;
 Ac 12:20

^a 22 That is, probably about 5 1/2 tons or about 5 metric tons ^b 22 That is, probably about 11 tons or about 10 metric tons ^c 26 Some Septuagint manuscripts (see also 2 Chron. 9:25); Hebrew *forty* ^d 26 Or *charioteers*
^e 34 In Hebrew texts 4:21-34 is numbered 5:1-14.
^f In Hebrew texts 5:1-18 is numbered 5:15-32.

juniper logs he wanted, ¹¹and Solomon gave Hiram twenty thousand cors^a of wheat as food for his household, in addition to twenty thousand baths^{b,c} of pressed olive oil. Solomon continued to do this for Hiram year after year. ¹²The LORD gave Solomon wisdom,^s just as he had promised him. There were peaceful relations between Hiram and Solomon, and the two of them made a treaty.^t

¹³King Solomon conscripted laborers^u from all Israel — thirty thousand men. ¹⁴He sent them off to Lebanon in shifts of ten thousand a month, so that they spent one month in Lebanon and two months at home. Adoniram^v was in charge of the forced labor. ¹⁵Solomon had seventy thousand carriers and eighty thousand stonecutters in the hills, ¹⁶as well as thirty-three hundred^d foremen^w who supervised the project and directed the workers. ¹⁷At the king's command they removed from the quarry^x large blocks of high-grade stone^y to provide a foundation of dressed stone for the temple. ¹⁸The craftsmen of Solomon and Hiram and workers from Byblos^z cut and prepared the timber and stone for the building of the temple.

Solomon Builds the Temple

6:1-29pp — 2Ch 3:1-14

6 In the four hundred and eightieth^e year after the Israelites came out of Egypt, in the fourth year of Solomon's reign over Israel, in the month of Ziv, the second month, he began to build the temple of the LORD.^a

²The temple^b that King Solomon built for the LORD was sixty cubits long, twenty wide and thirty high.^f ³The portico at the front of the main hall of the temple extended the width of the temple, that is twenty cubits,^g and projected ten cubits^h from the front of the temple. ⁴He made narrow windows^c high up in the temple walls. ⁵Against the walls of the main hall and inner sanctuary he built a structure around the building, in which there were side rooms.^d ⁶The lowest floor was five cubitsⁱ wide, the

middle floor six cubits^j and the third floor seven.^k He made offset ledges around the outside of the temple so that nothing would be inserted into the temple walls.

⁷In building the temple, only blocks dressed^e at the quarry were used, and no hammer, chisel or any other iron tool^f was heard at the temple site while it was being built.

⁸The entrance to the lowest^l floor was on the south side of the temple; a stairway led up to the middle level and from there to the third. ⁹So he built the temple and completed it, roofing it with beams and cedar⁹ planks. ¹⁰And he built the side rooms all along the temple. The height of each was five cubits, and they were attached to the temple by beams of cedar.

¹¹The word of the LORD came to Solomon: ¹²"As for this temple you are building, if you follow my decrees, observe my laws and keep all my commands and obey them, I will fulfill through you the promise^h I gave to David your father. ¹³And I will live among the Israelites and will not abandonⁱ my people Israel."

¹⁴So Solomon built the temple and completed^j it. ¹⁵He lined its interior walls with cedar boards, paneling them from the floor of the temple to the ceiling,^k and covered the floor of the temple with planks of juniper. ¹⁶He partitioned off twenty cubits at the rear of the temple with cedar boards from floor to ceiling to form within the temple an inner sanctuary,

^a 11 That is, probably about 3,600 tons or about 3,250 metric tons ^b 11 Septuagint (see also 2 Chron. 2:10); Hebrew *twenty cors*

^c 11 That is, about 120,000 gallons or about 440,000 liters ^d 16 Hebrew; some Septuagint manuscripts (see also 2 Chron. 2:2,18) *thirty-six hundred* ^e 1 Hebrew; Septuagint *four hundred and fortieth* ^f 2 That is, about 90 feet long, 30 feet wide and 45 feet high or about 27 meters long, 9 meters wide and 14 meters high ^g 3 That is, about 30 feet or about 9 meters; also in verses 16 and 20

^h 3 That is, about 15 feet or about 4.5 meters; also in verses 23-26 ⁱ 6 That is, about 7 1/2 feet or about 2.3 meters; also in verses 10 and 24 ^j 6 That is, about 9 feet or about 2.7 meters ^k 6 That is, about 11 feet or about 3.2 meters ^l 8 Septuagint; Hebrew *middle*

5:12 ^s 1Ki 3:12
^t Am 1:9
5:13 ^u 1Ki 9:15
5:14 ^v 1Ki 4:6;
2Ch 10:18
5:16 ^w 1Ki 9:23
5:17 ^x 1Ki 6:7
^y 1Ch 22:2
5:18 ^z Jos 13:5
6:1 ^a Ac 7:47
6:2 ^b Eze 41:1
6:4
^c Eze 40:16;
41:16
6:5 ^d ver 16, 19-21; Eze 41:5-6

6:7 ^e Ex 20:25
^f Dt 27:5
6:9 ^g ver 14, 38
6:12 ^h 2Sa 7:12-16; 1Ki 2:4; 9:5
6:13 ⁱ Ex 25:8;
Lev 26:11;
Dt 31:6;
Heb 13:5
6:14 ^j ver 9, 38
6:15 ^k 1Ki 7:7

the Most Holy Place.¹⁷ The main hall in front of this room was forty cubits^a long. ¹⁸The inside of the temple was cedar,^m carved with gourds and open flowers. Everything was cedar; no stone was to be seen.

¹⁹He prepared the inner sanctuaryⁿ within the temple to set the ark of the covenant^o of the LORD there. ²⁰The inner sanctuary^p was twenty cubits long, twenty wide and twenty high. He overlaid the inside with pure gold, and he also overlaid the altar of cedar. ²¹Solomon covered the inside of the temple with pure gold, and he extended gold chains across the front of the inner sanctuary, which was overlaid with gold. ²²So he overlaid the whole interior with gold. He also overlaid with gold the altar that belonged to the inner sanctuary.

²³For the inner sanctuary he made a pair of cherubim^q out of olive wood, each ten cubits high. ²⁴One wing of the first cherub was five cubits long, and the other wing five cubits — ten cubits from wing tip to wing tip. ²⁵The second cherub also measured ten cubits, for the two cherubim were identical in size and shape. ²⁶The height of each cherub was ten cubits. ²⁷He placed the cherubim^r inside the innermost room of the temple, with their wings spread out. The wing of one cherub touched one wall, while the wing of the other touched the other wall, and their wings touched each other in the middle of the room. ²⁸He overlaid the cherubim with gold.

²⁹On the walls all around the temple, in both the inner and outer rooms, he carved cherubim,^s palm trees and open flowers. ³⁰He also covered the floors of both the inner and outer rooms of the temple with gold.

³¹For the entrance to the inner sanctuary he made doors out of olive wood that were one fifth of the width of the sanctuary. ³²And on the two olive-wood doors he carved cherubim, palm trees and open flowers, and overlaid the cherubim and palm trees with hammered gold. ³³In the same way, for the entrance to the main hall he made doorframes out

6:16 ¹Ex 26:33;
Lev 16:2;
1Ki 8:6
6:18 ^m1Ki 7:24;
Ps 74:6
6:19 ⁿ1Ki 8:6
^o1Sa 3:3
6:20
^pEze 41:3-4
6:23 ^qEx 37:1-9
6:27 ^rEx 25:20;
37:9; 1Ki 8:7;
2Ch 5:8
6:29 ^sver 32,
35

of olive wood that were one fourth of the width of the hall. ³⁴He also made two doors out of juniper wood, each having two leaves that turned in sockets. ³⁵He carved cherubim, palm trees and open flowers on them and overlaid them with gold hammered evenly over the carvings.

³⁶And he built the inner courtyard of three courses^t of dressed stone and one course of trimmed cedar beams.

³⁷The foundation of the temple of the LORD was laid in the fourth year, in the month of Ziv. ³⁸In the eleventh year in the month of Bul, the eighth month, the temple was finished in all its details according to its specifications.^u He had spent seven years building it.

Solomon Builds His Palace

7 It took Solomon thirteen years, however, to complete the construction of his palace.^v ²He built the Palace^w of the Forest of Lebanon^x a hundred cubits long, fifty wide and thirty high,^b with four rows of cedar columns supporting trimmed cedar beams. ³It was roofed with cedar above the beams that rested on the columns — forty-five beams, fifteen to a row. ⁴Its windows were placed high in sets of three, facing each other. ⁵All the doorways had rectangular frames; they were in the front part in sets of three, facing each other.^c

⁶He made a colonnade fifty cubits long and thirty wide.^d In front of it was a portico, and in front of that were pillars and an overhanging roof.

⁷He built the throne hall, the Hall of Justice, where he was to judge,^y and he covered it with cedar from floor to ceiling.^{ez} ⁸And the palace in which he was to live, set farther back, was similar in design. Solomon also made a palace like this hall for Pharaoh's daughter, whom he had married.^a

^a 17 That is, about 60 feet or about 18 meters

^b 2 That is, about 150 feet long, 75 feet wide and 45 feet high or about 45 meters long, 23 meters wide and 14 meters high ^c 5 The meaning of the Hebrew for this verse is uncertain.

^d 6 That is, about 75 feet long and 45 feet wide or about 23 meters long and 14 meters wide

^e 7 Vulgate and Syriac; Hebrew floor

6:36 ¹1Ki 7:12;
Ezr 6:4
6:38 ^uHeb 8:5
7:1 ^v1Ki 9:10;
2Ch 8:1
7:2 ^w2Sa 7:2
^x1Ki 10:17;
2Ch 9:16
7:7 ^yPs 122:5;
Pr 20:8
^z1Ki 6:15
7:8 ^a1Ki 3:11;
2Ch 8:11

⁹All these structures, from the outside to the great courtyard and from foundation to eaves, were made of blocks of high-grade stone cut to size and smoothed on their inner and outer faces. ¹⁰The foundations were laid with large stones of good quality, some measuring ten cubits^a and some eight.^b ¹¹Above were high-grade stones, cut to size, and cedar beams. ¹²The great courtyard was surrounded by a wall of three courses^b of dressed stone and one course of trimmed cedar beams, as was the inner courtyard of the temple of the LORD with its portico.

The Temple's Furnishings

7:23-26pp — 2Ch 4:2-5

7:38-51pp — 2Ch 4:6,10 — 5:1

¹³King Solomon sent to Tyre and brought Hiram,^{cc} ¹⁴whose mother was a widow from the tribe of Naphtali and whose father was from Tyre and a skilled craftsman in bronze. Hiram was filled with wisdom,^d with understanding and with knowledge to do all kinds of bronze work. He came to King Solomon and did all^e the work assigned to him.

¹⁵He cast two bronze pillars,^f each eighteen cubits high and twelve cubits in circumference.^d ¹⁶He also made two capitals^g of cast bronze to set on the tops of the pillars; each capital was five cubits^e high. ¹⁷A network of interwoven chains adorned the capitals on top of the pillars, seven for each capital. ¹⁸He made pomegranates in two rows^f encircling each network to decorate the capitals on top of the pillars.^g He did the same for each capital. ¹⁹The capitals on top of the pillars in the portico were in the shape of lilies, four cubits^h high. ²⁰On the capitals of both pillars, above the bowl-shaped part next to the network, were the two hundred pomegranates^h in rows all around. ²¹He erected the pillars at the portico of the temple. The pillar to the south he named Jakinⁱ and the one to the north Boaz.^{ji} ²²The capitals on top were in the shape of lilies. And so the work on the pillars was completed.

²³He made the Sea^j of cast metal,

7:12 ^b1Ki 6:36
7:13 ^c2Ch 2:13
7:14 ^dEx 31:2-5; 35:31; 36:1;
2Ch 2:14
^e2Ch 4:11, 16
7:15 ^f2Ki 25:17;
2Ch 3:15; 4:12;
Jer 52:17, 21
7:16 ^g2Ki 25:17
7:20
^h2Ch 3:16; 4:13;
Jer 52:23
7:21 ⁱ1Ki 6:3;
2Ch 3:17
7:23 ^j2Ki 25:13;
1Ch 18:8;
Jer 52:17

circular in shape, measuring ten cubits from rim to rim and five cubits high. It took a line of thirty cubits^k to measure around it. ²⁴Below the rim, gourds encircled it — ten to a cubit. The gourds were cast in two rows in one piece with the Sea.

²⁵The Sea stood on twelve bulls,^k three facing north, three facing west, three facing south and three facing east. The Sea rested on top of them, and their hindquarters were toward the center. ²⁶It was a handbreadth^l in thickness, and its rim was like the rim of a cup, like a lily blossom. It held two thousand baths.^m

²⁷He also made ten movable stands^l of bronze; each was four cubits long, four wide and three high.ⁿ ²⁸This is how the stands were made: They had side panels attached to uprights. ²⁹On the panels between the uprights were lions, bulls and cherubim — and on the uprights as well. Above and below the lions and bulls were wreaths of hammered work. ³⁰Each stand^m had four bronze wheels with bronze axles, and each had a basin resting on four supports, cast with wreaths on each side. ³¹On the inside of the stand there was an opening that had a circular frame one cubit^o deep. This opening was round, and with its basework it measured a cubit and a

^a 10 That is, about 15 feet or about 4.5 meters; also in verse 23 ^b 10 That is, about 12 feet or about 3.6 meters ^c 13 Hebrew *Hiram*, a variant of *Hiram*; also in verses 40 and 45

^d 15 That is, about 27 feet high and 18 feet in circumference or about 8.1 meters high and 5.4 meters in circumference ^e 16 That is, about 7 1/2 feet or about 2.3 meters; also in verse 23 ^f 18 Two Hebrew manuscripts and Septuagint; most Hebrew manuscripts *made the pillars, and there were two rows* ^g 18 Many Hebrew manuscripts and Syriac; most Hebrew manuscripts *pomegranates* ^h 19 That is, about 6 feet or about 1.8 meters; also in verse 38

ⁱ 21 *Jakin* probably means *he establishes*. ^j 21 *Boaz* probably means *in him is strength*.

^k 23 That is, about 45 feet or about 14 meters ^l 26 That is, about 3 inches or about 7.5 centimeters ^m 26 That is, about 12,000 gallons or about 44,000 liters; the Septuagint does not have this sentence.

ⁿ 27 That is, about 6 feet long and wide and about 4 1/2 feet high or about 1.8 meters long and wide and 1.4 meters high ^o 31 That is, about 18 inches or about 45 centimeters

7:25
^k 2Ch 4:4-5;
Jer 52:20
7:27 ^l ver 38;
2Ch 4:14
7:30 ^m 2Ki 16:17

half.^a Around its opening there was engraving. The panels of the stands were square, not round. ³²The four wheels were under the panels, and the axles of the wheels were attached to the stand. The diameter of each wheel was a cubit and a half. ³³The wheels were made like chariot wheels; the axles, rims, spokes and hubs were all of cast metal.

³⁴Each stand had four handles, one on each corner, projecting from the stand. ³⁵At the top of the stand there was a circular band half a cubit^b deep. The supports and panels were attached to the top of the stand. ³⁶He engraved cherubim, lions and palm trees on the surfaces of the supports and on the panels, in every available space, with wreaths all around. ³⁷This is the way he made the ten stands. They were all cast in the same molds and were identical in size and shape.

³⁸He then made ten bronze basins,ⁿ each holding forty baths^c and measuring four cubits across, one basin to go on each of the ten stands. ³⁹He placed five of the stands on the south side of the temple and five on the north. He placed the Sea on the south side, at the southeast corner of the temple. ⁴⁰He also made the pots^d and shovels and sprinkling bowls.

So Hiram finished all the work he had undertaken for King Solomon in the temple of the LORD:

- ⁴¹the two pillars;
the two bowl-shaped capitals on top of the pillars;
the two sets of network decorating the two bowl-shaped capitals on top of the pillars;

- ⁴²the four hundred pomegranates for the two sets of network (two rows of pomegranates for each network decorating the bowl-shaped capitals^o on top of the pillars);

- ⁴³the ten stands with their ten basins;

- ⁴⁴the Sea and the twelve bulls under it;

- ⁴⁵the pots, shovels and sprinkling bowls.^p

7:38
ⁿEx 30:18;
2Ch 4:6
7:42 ^oVer 20
7:45 ^pEx 27:3

All these objects that Hiram made for King Solomon for the temple of the LORD were of burnished bronze. ⁴⁶The king had them cast in clay molds in the plain^q of the Jordan between Sukkoth^r and Zarethan.^s ⁴⁷Solomon left all these things unweighed,^t because there were so many; the weight of the bronze was not determined.

⁴⁸Solomon also made all the furnishings that were in the LORD's temple:

- the golden altar;
- the golden table^u on which was the bread of the Presence;^v
- ⁴⁹the lampstands^w of pure gold (five on the right and five on the left, in front of the inner sanctuary);
- the gold floral work and lamps and tongs;
- ⁵⁰the pure gold basins, wick trimmers, sprinkling bowls, dishes and censers;^x
- and the gold sockets for the doors of the innermost room, the Most Holy Place, and also for the doors of the main hall of the temple.

⁵¹When all the work King Solomon had done for the temple of the LORD was finished, he brought in the things his father David had dedicated^y — the silver and gold and the furnishings — and he placed them in the treasuries of the LORD's temple.

The Ark Brought to the Temple

8:1-21pp — 2Ch 5:2–6:11

8 Then King Solomon summoned into his presence at Jerusalem the elders of Israel, all the heads of the tribes and the chiefs^z of the Israelite families, to bring up the ark^a of the LORD's covenant from Zion, the City of David.^b ²All the Israelites

^a 31 That is, about 2 1/4 feet or about 68 centimeters; also in verse 32 ^b 35 That is, about 9 inches or about 23 centimeters

^c 38 That is, about 240 gallons or about 880 liters ^d 40 Many Hebrew manuscripts, Septuagint, Syriac and Vulgate (see also verse 45 and 2 Chron. 4:11); many other Hebrew manuscripts *basins*

7:46 ^q2Ch 4:17
^rGe 33:17;
Jos 13:27
^sJos 3:16
7:47 ^t1Ch 22:3
7:48 ^uEx 37:10
^vEx 25:30
7:49
^wEx 25:31-38
7:50 ^x2Kl 25:13
7:51 ^y2Sa 8:11
8:1 ^zNu 7:2
^a2Sa 6:17
^b2Sa 5:7

came together to King Solomon at the time of the festival^c in the month of Ethanim, the seventh month.^d

³When all the elders of Israel had arrived, the priests^e took up the ark, ⁴and they brought up the ark of the LORD and the tent of meeting^f and all the sacred furnishings in it. The priests and Levites carried them up, ⁵and King Solomon and the entire assembly of Israel that had gathered about him were before the ark, sacrificing^g so many sheep and cattle that they could not be recorded or counted.

⁶The priests then brought the ark of the LORD's covenant^h to its place in the inner sanctuary of the temple, the Most Holy Place, and put it beneath the wings of the cherubim.ⁱ ⁷The cherubim spread their wings over the place of the ark and overshadowed the ark and its carrying poles. ⁸These poles were so long that their ends could be seen from the Holy Place in front of the inner sanctuary, but not from outside the Holy Place; and they are still there today.^j ⁹There was nothing in the ark except the two stone tablets^k that Moses had placed in it at Horeb, where the LORD made a covenant with the Israelites after they came out of Egypt.

¹⁰When the priests withdrew from the Holy Place, the cloud^l filled the temple of the LORD. ¹¹And the priests could not perform their service because of the cloud, for the glory of the LORD filled his temple.

¹²Then Solomon said, "The LORD has said that he would dwell in a dark cloud;^m ¹³I have indeed built a magnificent temple for you, a place for you to dwellⁿ forever."

¹⁴While the whole assembly of Israel was standing there, the king turned around and blessed^o them. ¹⁵Then he said:

"Praise be to the LORD,^p the God of Israel, who with his own hand has fulfilled what he promised with his own mouth to my father David. For he said, ¹⁶'Since the day I brought my people Israel out of Egypt, I

8:2 ^c2Ch 7:8
^dLev 23:34
8:3 ^eNu 7:9;
Jos 3:3
8:4 ^f1Ki 3:4;
2Ch 1:3
8:5 ^g2Sa 6:13
8:6 ^h2Sa 6:17
ⁱ1Ki 6:19, 27
8:8 ^jEx 25:13-15
8:9 ^kEx 24:7-8;
25:21; 40:20;
Dt 10:2-5;
Heb 9:4
8:10
^lEx 40:34-35;
2Ch 7:1-2
8:12 ^mPs 18:11;
97:2
8:13 ⁿEx 15:17;
2Sa 7:13;
Ps 132:13
8:14 ^o2Sa 6:18
8:15 ^p2Sa 7:12-13;
^q1Ch 29:10, 20;
Ne 9:5;
Lk 1:68

8:16 ^qDt 12:5
^r1Sa 16:1
^s2Sa 7:4-6, 8
8:17 ^t2Sa 7:2;
1Ch 17:1
8:19 ^u2Sa 7:5
^v2Sa 7:13;
1Ki 5:3, 5
8:20
^w1Ch 28:6
8:22 ^xEx 9:29;
Ezr 9:5
8:23 ^y1Sa 2:2;
2Sa 7:22
^zDt 7:9, 12;
Ne 1:5; 9:32;
Da 9:4
8:25 ^a1Ki 2:4

have not chosen a city in any tribe of Israel to have a temple built so that my Name^q might be there, but I have chosen^r David^s to rule my people Israel.'

¹⁷"My father David had it in his heart to build a temple^t for the Name of the LORD, the God of Israel. ¹⁸But the LORD said to my father David, 'You did well to have it in your heart to build a temple for my Name. ¹⁹Nevertheless, you^u are not the one to build the temple, but your son, your own flesh and blood — he is the one who will build the temple for my Name.'^v

²⁰"The LORD has kept the promise he made: I have succeeded David my father and now I sit on the throne of Israel, just as the LORD promised, and I have built^w the temple for the Name of the LORD, the God of Israel. ²¹I have provided a place there for the ark, in which is the covenant of the LORD that he made with our ancestors when he brought them out of Egypt."

Solomon's Prayer of Dedication

8:22-53pp — 2Ch 6:12-40

²²Then Solomon stood before the altar of the LORD in front of the whole assembly of Israel, spread out his hands^x toward heaven ²³and said:

"LORD, the God of Israel, there is no God like^y you in heaven above or on earth below — you who keep your covenant of love^z with your servants who continue wholeheartedly in your way. ²⁴You have kept your promise to your servant David my father; with your mouth you have promised and with your hand you have fulfilled it — as it is today.

²⁵"Now LORD, the God of Israel, keep for your servant David my father the promises^a you made to him when you said, 'You shall never fail to have a successor to sit before me on the throne of Israel, if only your

descendants are careful in all they do to walk before me faithfully as you have done.’²⁶ And now, God of Israel, let your word that you promised^b your servant David my father come true.

²⁷“But will God really dwell^c on earth? The heavens, even the highest heaven, cannot contain^d you. How much less this temple I have built! ²⁸Yet give attention to your servant’s prayer and his plea for mercy, LORD my God. Hear the cry and the prayer that your servant is praying in your presence this day. ²⁹May your eyes be open^e toward^f this temple night and day, this place of which you said, ‘My Name^g shall be there,’ so that you will hear the prayer your servant prays toward this place. ³⁰Hear the supplication of your servant and of your people Israel when they pray toward this place. Hear from heaven, your dwelling place, and when you hear, forgive.^h

³¹“When anyone wrongs their neighbor and is required to take an oath and they come and swear the oathⁱ before your altar in this temple, ³²then hear from heaven and act. Judge between your servants, condemning the guilty by bringing down on their heads what they have done, and vindicating the innocent by treating them in accordance with their innocence.^j

³³“When your people Israel have been defeated^k by an enemy because they have sinned^l against you, and when they turn back to you and give praise to your name, praying and making supplication to you in this temple, ³⁴then hear from heaven and forgive the sin of your people Israel and bring them back to the land you gave to their ancestors.

³⁵“When the heavens are shut up and there is no rain^m because your people have sinned against you, and when they pray toward this place and give praise to

8:26 ^b2Sa 7:25
8:27 ^cAc 7:48
^d2Ch 2:6;
Ps 139:7-16;
Isa 66:1;
Jer 23:24
8:29 ^e2Ch 7:15;
Ne 1:6 ^fDa 6:10
^gDt 12:11
8:30 ^hPs 85:2
8:31 ⁱEx 22:11
8:32 ^jDt 25:1
8:33
^kLev 26:17;
Dt 28:25
^lLev 26:39
8:35
^mLev 26:19;
Dt 28:24

your name and turn from their sin because you have afflicted them, ³⁶then hear from heaven and forgive the sin of your servants, your people Israel. Teachⁿ them the right way^o to live, and send rain on the land you gave your people for an inheritance.

³⁷“When famine^p or plague comes to the land, or blight^q or mildew, locusts or grasshoppers, or when an enemy besieges them in any of their cities, whatever disaster or disease may come, ³⁸and when a prayer or plea is made by anyone among your people Israel — being aware of the afflictions of their own hearts, and spreading out their hands toward this temple — ³⁹then hear from heaven, your dwelling place. Forgive and act; deal with everyone according to all they do, since you know^r their hearts (for you alone know every human heart), ⁴⁰so that they will fear^s you all the time they live in the land you gave our ancestors.

⁴¹“As for the foreigner who does not belong to your people Israel but has come from a distant land because of your name — ⁴²for they will hear of your great name and your mighty hand^t and your outstretched arm — when they come and pray toward this temple, ⁴³then hear from heaven, your dwelling place. Do whatever the foreigner asks of you, so that all the peoples of the earth may know^u your name and fear^v you, as do your own people Israel, and may know that this house I have built bears your Name.

⁴⁴“When your people go to war against their enemies, wherever you send them, and when they pray to the LORD toward the city you have chosen and the temple I have built for your Name, ⁴⁵then hear from heaven their prayer and their plea, and uphold their cause.

⁴⁶“When they sin against

8:36
ⁿ1Sa 12:23;
Ps 25:4; 94:12
^oPs 5:8; 27:11;
Jer 6:16
8:37
^pLev 26:26
^qDt 28:22
8:39 ^r1Sa 16:7;
1Ch 28:9;
Ps 11:4;
Jer 17:10;
Jn 2:24; Ac 1:24
8:40 ^sPs 130:4
8:42 ^tDt 3:24
8:43
^u1Sa 17:46;
2Ki 19:19
^vPs 102:15

you — for there is no one who does not sin^w — and you become angry with them and give them over to their enemies, who take them captive^x to their own lands, far away or near; ⁴⁷and if they have a change of heart in the land where they are held captive, and repent and plead^y with you in the land of their captors and say, ‘We have sinned, we have done wrong, we have acted wickedly’;^z ⁴⁸and if they turn back to you with all their heart^a and soul in the land of their enemies who took them captive, and pray^b to you toward the land you gave their ancestors, toward the city you have chosen and the temple^c I have built for your Name; ⁴⁹then from heaven, your dwelling place, hear their prayer and their plea, and uphold their cause. ⁵⁰And forgive your people, who have sinned against you; forgive all the offenses they have committed against you, and cause their captors to show them mercy;^d ⁵¹for they are your people and your inheritance,^e whom you brought out of Egypt, out of that iron-smelting furnace.^f

⁵²“May your eyes be open to your servant’s plea and to the plea of your people Israel, and may you listen to them whenever they cry out to you. ⁵³For you singled them out from all the nations of the world to be your own inheritance,^g just as you declared through your servant Moses when you, Sovereign LORD, brought our ancestors out of Egypt.”

⁵⁴When Solomon had finished all these prayers and supplications to the LORD, he rose from before the altar of the LORD, where he had been kneeling with his hands spread out toward heaven. ⁵⁵He stood and blessed^h the whole assembly of Israel in a loud voice, saying:

⁵⁶“Praise be to the LORD, who has given restⁱ to his people Is-

8:46 ^wPr 20:9;
Ecc 7:20;
Ro 3:9; 1Jn 1:8-
10 ^xLev 26:33-
39; Dt 28:64
8:47
^yLev 26:40;
Ne 1:6
^zPs 106:6;
Da 9:5
8:48 ^aDt 4:29;
Jer 29:12-14
^bDa 6:10
^cJnh 2:4
8:50
^d2Ch 30:9;
Ps 106:46
8:51 ^eDt 4:20;
9:29; Ne 1:10
^fJer 11:4
8:53 ^gEx 19:5;
Dt 9:26-29
8:55 ^hver 14;
2Sa 6:18
8:56 ⁱDt 12:10

rael just as he promised. Not one word has failed of all the good promises^j he gave through his servant Moses. ⁵⁷May the LORD our God be with us as he was with our ancestors; may he never leave us nor forsake^k us. ⁵⁸May he turn our hearts^l to him, to walk in obedience to him and keep the commands, decrees and laws he gave our ancestors. ⁵⁹And may these words of mine, which I have prayed before the LORD, be near to the LORD our God day and night, that he may uphold the cause of his servant and the cause of his people Israel according to each day’s need, ⁶⁰so that all the peoples^m of the earth may know that the LORD is God and that there is no other.ⁿ ⁶¹And may your hearts be fully committed^o to the LORD our God, to live by his decrees and obey his commands, as at this time.”

The Dedication of the Temple

8:62-66pp — 2Ch 7:1-10

⁶²Then the king and all Israel with him offered sacrifices before the LORD. ⁶³Solomon offered a sacrifice of fellowship offerings to the LORD: twenty-two thousand cattle and a hundred and twenty thousand sheep and goats. So the king and all the Israelites dedicated the temple of the LORD.

⁶⁴On that same day the king consecrated the middle part of the courtyard in front of the temple of the LORD, and there he offered burnt offerings, grain offerings and the fat of the fellowship offerings, because the bronze altar^p that stood before the LORD was too small to hold the burnt offerings, the grain offerings and the fat of the fellowship offerings.

⁶⁵So Solomon observed the festival^q at that time, and all Israel with him — a vast assembly, people from Lebo Hamath^r to the Wadi of Egypt.^s They celebrated it before the LORD our God for seven days and seven days more, fourteen days in all. ⁶⁶On the following day he sent the people

j Jos 21:45;
23:15
8:57 ^kDt 31:6;
Jos 1:5;
Heb 13:5
8:58 ^lPs 119:36
8:60
^mJos 4:24;
1Sa 17:46
ⁿDt 4:35;
1Ki 18:39;
Jer 10:10-12
8:61 ^o1Ki 11:4;
15:3, 14;
2Ki 20:3
8:64 ^p2Ch 4:1
8:65 ^qver 2;
Lev 23:34
^rNu 34:8;
Jos 13:5;
Jdg 3:3;
2Ki 14:25
^sGe 15:18

away. They blessed the king and then went home, joyful and glad in heart for all the good things the LORD had done for his servant David and his people Israel.

The LORD Appears to Solomon

9:1-9pp — 2Ch 7:11-22

9 When Solomon had finished^t building the temple of the LORD and the royal palace, and had achieved all he had desired to do, ²the LORD appeared^u to him a second time, as he had appeared to him at Gibeon. ³The LORD said to him:

“I have heard^v the prayer and plea you have made before me; I have consecrated this temple, which you have built, by putting my Name there forever. My eyes^w and my heart will always be there.

⁴“As for you, if you walk before me faithfully with integrity of heart^x and uprightness, as David^y your father did, and do all I command and observe my decrees and laws, ⁵I will establish^z your royal throne over Israel forever, as I promised David your father when I said, ‘You shall never fail^a to have a successor on the throne of Israel.’

⁶“But if you^a or your descendants turn away^b from me and do not observe the commands and decrees I have given you^a and go off to serve other gods and worship them, ⁷then I will cut off Israel from the land^c I have given them and will reject this temple I have consecrated for my Name.^d Israel will then become a byword^e and an object of ridicule^f among all peoples. ⁸This temple will become a heap of rubble. All^b who pass by will be appalled and will scoff and say, ‘Why has the LORD done such a thing to this land and to this temple?’^g ⁹People will answer, ‘Because they have forsaken the LORD their God, who brought their ancestors out of Egypt, and have em-

9:1 ^t1Ki 7:1;
2Ch 8:6
9:2 ^u1Ki 3:5
9:3 ^v2Ki 20:5;
Ps 10:17
w Dt 11:12;
1Ki 8:29
9:4 ^xGe 17:1
y 1Ki 15:5
9:5 ^z1Ch 22:10
a 2Sa 7:15;
1Ki 2:4
9:6 ^b2Sa 7:14
9:7 ^c2Ki 17:23;
25:21 ^dJer 7:14
e Ps 44:14
f Dt 28:37
9:8 ^gDt 29:24;
Jer 22:8-9

braced other gods, worshiping and serving them — that is why the LORD brought all this disaster on them.’”

Solomon's Other Activities

9:10-28pp — 2Ch 8:1-18

¹⁰At the end of twenty years, during which Solomon built these two buildings — the temple of the LORD and the royal palace — ¹¹King Solomon gave twenty towns in Galilee to Hiram king of Tyre, because Hiram had supplied him with all the cedar and juniper and gold^h he wanted. ¹²But when Hiram went from Tyre to see the towns that Solomon had given him, he was not pleased with them. ¹³“What kind of towns are these you have given me, my brother?” he asked. And he called them the Land of Kabul,^{ci} a name they have to this day. ¹⁴Now Hiram had sent to the king 120 talents^d of gold.

¹⁵Here is the account of the forced labor King Solomon conscriptedⁱ to build the LORD's temple, his own palace, the terraces,^{ek} the wall of Jerusalem, and Hazor,^l Megiddo and Gezer.^m ¹⁶(Pharaoh king of Egypt had attacked and captured Gezer. He had set it on fire. He killed its Canaanite inhabitants and then gave it as a wedding gift to his daughter, Solomon's wife.) ¹⁷And Solomon rebuilt Gezer.) He built up Lower Beth Horon,ⁿ ¹⁸Baalath,^o and Tadmor^f in the desert, within his land, ¹⁹as well as all his store cities^p and the towns for his chariots^q and for his horses^g — whatever he desired to build in Jerusalem, in Lebanon and throughout all the territory he ruled.

²⁰There were still people left from the Amorites, Hittites, Perizzites, Hivites and Jebusites (these peoples were not Israelites). ²¹Solomon

9:11 ^h2Ch 8:2
9:13 ⁱJos 19:27
9:15 ^jJos 16:10;
1Ki 5:13
k ver 24;
2Sa 5:9
l Jos 19:36
m Jos 17:11
9:17 ⁿJos 16:3;
2Ch 8:5
9:18
o Jos 19:44
9:19 ^pver 1
q 1Ki 4:26

^a 6 The Hebrew is plural. ^b 8 See some Septuagint manuscripts, Old Latin, Syriac, Arabic and Targum; Hebrew *And though this temple is now imposing, all* ^c 13 Kabul sounds like the Hebrew for *good-for-nothing*. ^d 14 That is, about 4 1/2 tons or about 4 metric tons
^e 15 Or *the Millo*; also in verse 24
^f 18 The Hebrew may also be read *Tamar*.
^g 19 Or *charioteers*

conscripted the descendants^r of all these peoples remaining in the land — whom the Israelites could not exterminate^{as} — to serve as slave labor,^t as it is to this day. ²²But Solomon did not make slaves^u of any of the Israelites; they were his fighting men, his government officials, his officers, his captains, and the commanders of his chariots and charioteers. ²³They were also the chief officials^v in charge of Solomon's projects — 550 officials supervising those who did the work.

²⁴After Pharaoh's daughter^w had come up from the City of David to the palace Solomon had built for her, he constructed the terraces.^x

²⁵Three^y times a year Solomon sacrificed burnt offerings and fellowship offerings on the altar he had built for the LORD, burning incense before the LORD along with them, and so fulfilled the temple obligations.

²⁶King Solomon also built ships^z at Ezion Geber,^a which is near Elath in Edom, on the shore of the Red Sea.^b ²⁷And Hiram sent his men — sailors^b who knew the sea — to serve in the fleet with Solomon's men. ²⁸They sailed to Ophir^c and brought back 420 talents^c of gold, which they delivered to King Solomon.

The Queen of Sheba Visits Solomon

10:1-13pp — 2Ch 9:1-12

10 When the queen of Sheba^d heard about the fame of Solomon and his relationship to the LORD, she came to test Solomon with hard questions.^e ²Arriving at Jerusalem with a very great caravan — with camels carrying spices, large quantities of gold, and precious stones — she came to Solomon and talked with him about all that she had on her mind. ³Solomon answered all her questions; nothing was too hard for the king to explain to her. ⁴When the queen of Sheba saw all the wisdom of Solomon and the palace he had built, ⁵the food on his table,^f the seating of his officials, the attending servants in their robes, his cupbearers, and the burnt offerings he made

9:21 ^rGe 9:25-26 ^sJos 15:63; 17:12; Jdg 1:21, 27, 29 ^tEzr 2:55, 58

9:22

^uLev 25:39

9:23 ^v1Ki 5:16

9:24 ^w1Ki 3:1; 7:8 ^x2Sa 5:9;

1Ki 11:27;

2Ch 32:5

9:25 ^yEx 23:14;

2Ch 8:12-13, 16

9:26

^z1Ki 22:48

^aNu 33:35;

Dt 2:8

9:27 ^b1Ki 10:11;

Eze 27:8

9:28 ^c1Ch 29:4

10:1 ^dGe 10:7;

28; Mt 12:42;

Lk 11:31

^eJdg 14:12

10:5 ^f1Ch 26:16

at^d the temple of the LORD, she was overwhelmed.

⁶She said to the king, "The report I heard in my own country about your achievements and your wisdom is true. ⁷But I did not believe these things until I came and saw with my own eyes. Indeed, not even half was told me; in wisdom and wealth^g you have far exceeded the report I heard. ⁸How happy your people must be! How happy your officials, who continually stand before you and hear^h your wisdom! ⁹Praiseⁱ be to the LORD your God, who has delighted in you and placed you on the throne of Israel. Because of the LORD's eternal love for Israel, he has made you king to maintain justice^j and righteousness."

¹⁰And she gave the king 120 talents^e of gold,^k large quantities of spices, and precious stones. Never again were so many spices brought in as those the queen of Sheba gave to King Solomon.

¹¹(Hiram's ships brought gold from Ophir;^l and from there they brought great cargoes of almugwood^f and precious stones. ¹²The king used the almugwood to make supports^g for the temple of the LORD and for the royal palace, and to make harps and lyres for the musicians. So much almugwood has never been imported or seen since that day.)

¹³King Solomon gave the queen of Sheba all she desired and asked for, besides what he had given her out of his royal bounty. Then she left and returned with her retinue to her own country.

Solomon's Splendor

10:14-29pp — 2Ch 1:14-17; 9:13-28

¹⁴The weight of the gold^m that Solomon received yearly was 666

^a 21 The Hebrew term refers to the irrevocable giving over of things or persons to the LORD, often by totally destroying them. ^b 26 *Or the Sea of Reeds* ^c 28 That is, about 16 tons or about 14 metric tons ^d 5 *Or the ascent by which he went up to* ^e 10 That is, about 4 1/2 tons or about 4 metric tons ^f 11 Probably a variant of *algumwood*; also in verse 12 ^g 12 The meaning of the Hebrew for this word is uncertain.

10:7

9:1Ch 29:25

10:8 ^hPr 8:34

10:9 ⁱ1Ki 5:7

^j2Sa 8:15;

Ps 33:5; 72:2

10:10 ^kver 2

10:11

^lGe 10:29;

1Ki 9:27-28

10:14

^m1Ki 9:28

talents,^a ¹⁵not including the revenues from merchants and traders and from all the Arabian kings and the governors of the territories.

¹⁶King Solomon made two hundred large shieldsⁿ of hammered gold; six hundred shekels^b of gold went into each shield. ¹⁷He also made three hundred small shields of hammered gold, with three minas^c of gold in each shield. The king put them in the Palace of the Forest of Lebanon.^o

¹⁸Then the king made a great throne covered with ivory and overlaid with fine gold. ¹⁹The throne had six steps, and its back had a rounded top. On both sides of the seat were armrests, with a lion standing beside each of them. ²⁰Twelve lions stood on the six steps, one at either end of each step. Nothing like it had ever been made for any other kingdom. ²¹All King Solomon's goblets were gold, and all the household articles in the Palace of the Forest of Lebanon were pure gold. Nothing was made of silver, because silver was considered of little value in Solomon's days. ²²The king had a fleet of trading ships^d at sea along with the ships of Hiram. Once every three years it returned, carrying gold, silver and ivory, and apes and baboons.

²³King Solomon was greater in riches^q and wisdom^r than all the other kings of the earth. ²⁴The whole world sought audience with Solomon to hear the wisdom^s God had put in his heart. ²⁵Year after year, everyone who came brought a gift — articles of silver and gold, robes, weapons and spices, and horses and mules.

²⁶Solomon accumulated chariots and horses;^t he had fourteen hundred chariots and twelve thousand horses,^e which he kept in the chariot cities and also with him in Jerusalem. ²⁷The king made silver as common^u in Jerusalem as stones, and cedar as plentiful as sycamore-fig trees in the foothills. ²⁸Solomon's horses were imported from Egypt and from Kue^f — the royal merchants purchased them from Kue at the current price. ²⁹They imported a chariot from Egypt for six hundred shekels of sil-

10:16
ⁿ 1Ki 14:26-28
 10:17 ^o 1Ki 7:2
 10:22
^p 1Ki 9:26
 10:23 ^q 1Ki 3:13
^r 1Ki 4:30
 10:24 ^s 1Ki 3:9,
 12, 28
 10:26
^t Dt 17:16;
 1Ki 4:26; 9:19;
 2Ch 1:14; 9:25
 10:27 ^u Dt 17:17

ver, and a horse for a hundred and fifty.^g They also exported them to all the kings of the Hittites^v and of the Arameans.

Solomon's Wives

11 King Solomon, however, loved many foreign women^w besides Pharaoh's daughter — Moabites, Ammonites, Edomites, Sidonians and Hittites. ²They were from nations about which the LORD had told the Israelites, "You must not intermarry^x with them, because they will surely turn your hearts after their gods." Nevertheless, Solomon held fast to them in love. ³He had seven hundred wives of royal birth and three hundred concubines, and his wives led him astray. ⁴As Solomon grew old, his wives turned his heart after other gods, and his heart was not fully devoted^y to the LORD his God, as the heart of David his father had been. ⁵He followed Ashtoreth^z the goddess of the Sidonians, and Molek^a the detestable god of the Ammonites. ⁶So Solomon did evil in the eyes of the LORD; he did not follow the LORD completely, as David his father had done.

⁷On a hill east^b of Jerusalem, Solomon built a high place for Chemosh^c the detestable god of Moab, and for Molek^d the detestable god of the Ammonites. ⁸He did the same for all his foreign wives, who burned incense and offered sacrifices to their gods.

⁹The LORD became angry with Solomon because his heart had turned away from the LORD, the God of Israel, who had appeared^e to him twice. ¹⁰Although he had forbidden Solomon to follow other gods,^f Solomon did not keep the LORD's command.^g ¹¹So the LORD said to Solomon, "Since this is your attitude and you have not

10:29
^v 2Ki 7:6-7
 11:1 ^w Dt 17:17;
 Ne 13:26
 11:2 ^x Ex 34:16;
 Dt 7:3-4
 11:4 ^y 1Ki 8:61;
 9:4
 11:5 ^z ver 33;
 Jdg 2:13;
 2Ki 23:13 ^a ver 7
 11:7 ^b 2Ki 23:13
^c Nu 21:29;
 Jdg 11:24
^d Lev 20:2-5;
 Ac 7:43
 11:9 ^e ver 2-3;
 1Ki 3:5; 9:2
 11:10 ^f 1Ki 9:6
^g 1Ki 6:12

^a 14 That is, about 25 tons or about 23 metric tons ^b 16 That is, about 15 pounds or about 6.9 kilograms; also in verse 29 ^c 17 That is, about 3 3/4 pounds or about 1.7 kilograms; or perhaps reference is to double minas, that is, about 7 1/2 pounds or about 3.5 kilograms.
^d 22 Hebrew of ships of Tarshish
^e 26 Or charioteers ^f 28 Probably Cilicia
^g 29 That is, about 3 3/4 pounds or about 1.7 kilograms

kept my covenant and my decrees, which I commanded you, I will most certainly tear^h the kingdom away from you and give it to one of your subordinates. ¹²Nevertheless, for the sake of David your father, I will not do it during your lifetime. I will tear it out of the hand of your son. ¹³Yet I will not tear the whole kingdom from him, but will give him one tribeⁱ for the sake^j of David my servant and for the sake of Jerusalem, which I have chosen.”^k

Solomon's Adversaries

¹⁴Then the LORD raised up against Solomon an adversary, Hadad the Edomite, from the royal line of Edom. ¹⁵Earlier when David was fighting with Edom, Joab the commander of the army, who had gone up to bury the dead, had struck down all the men in Edom.^l ¹⁶Joab and all the Israelites stayed there for six months, until they had destroyed all the men in Edom. ¹⁷But Hadad, still only a boy, fled to Egypt with some Edomite officials who had served his father. ¹⁸They set out from Midian and went to Paran.^m Then taking people from Paran with them, they went to Egypt, to Pharaoh king of Egypt, who gave Hadad a house and land and provided him with food.

¹⁹Pharaoh was so pleased with Hadad that he gave him a sister of his own wife, Queen Tahpenes, in marriage. ²⁰The sister of Tahpenes bore him a son named Genubath, whom Tahpenes brought up in the royal palace. There Genubath lived with Pharaoh's own children.

²¹While he was in Egypt, Hadad heard that David rested with his ancestors and that Joab the commander of the army was also dead. Then Hadad said to Pharaoh, “Let me go, that I may return to my own country.”

²²“What have you lacked here that you want to go back to your own country?” Pharaoh asked.

“Nothing,” Hadad replied, “but do let me go!”

²³And God raised up against Solomon another adversary,ⁿ Rezon son of Eliada, who had fled from his

11:11 ^h ver 31;
1Ki 12:15-16;
2Ki 17:21
11:13 ⁱ 1Ki 12:20
^j 2Sa 7:15
^k Dt 12:11
11:15 ^l Dt 20:13;
2Sa 8:14;
1Ch 18:12
11:18
^m Nu 10:12
11:23 ⁿ ver 14

master, Hadadezer^o king of Zobah. ²⁴When David destroyed Zobah's army, Rezon gathered a band of men around him and became their leader; they went to Damascus,^p where they settled and took control. ²⁵Rezon was Israel's adversary as long as Solomon lived, adding to the trouble caused by Hadad. So Rezon ruled in Aram^q and was hostile toward Israel.

Jeroboam Rebels Against Solomon

²⁶Also, Jeroboam son of Nebat rebelled^r against the king. He was one of Solomon's officials, an Ephraimite from Zeredah, and his mother was a widow named Zeruah.

²⁷Here is the account of how he rebelled against the king: Solomon had built the terraces^{as} and had filled in the gap in the wall of the city of David his father. ²⁸Now Jeroboam was a man of standing,^t and when Solomon saw how well^u the young man did his work, he put him in charge of the whole labor force of the tribes of Joseph.

²⁹About that time Jeroboam was going out of Jerusalem, and Ahijah^v the prophet of Shiloh met him on the way, wearing a new cloak. The two of them were alone out in the country, ³⁰and Ahijah took hold of the new cloak he was wearing and tore^w it into twelve pieces. ³¹Then he said to Jeroboam, “Take ten pieces for yourself, for this is what the LORD, the God of Israel, says: ‘See, I am going to tear^x the kingdom out of Solomon's hand and give you ten tribes. ³²But for the sake of my servant David and the city of Jerusalem, which I have chosen out of all the tribes of Israel, he will have one tribe. ³³I will do this because they have^b forsaken me and worshiped^y Ashtoreth the goddess of the Sidonians, Chemosh the god of the Moabites, and Molek the god of the Ammonites, and have not walked in obedience to me, nor done what is right in my eyes, nor kept my decrees^z and laws as David, Solomon's father, did.

^o 2Sa 8:3
11:24 ^p 2Sa 8:5;
10:8,18
11:25
^q 2Sa 10:19
11:26
^r 2Sa 20:21;
1Ki 12:2;
2Ch 13:6
11:27 ^s 1Ki 9:24
11:28 ^t Ru 2:1
^u Pr 22:29
11:29
^v 1Ki 12:15; 14:2;
2Ch 9:29
11:30
^w 1Sa 15:27
11:31 ^x ver 11
11:33 ^y ver 5-7
^z 1Ki 3:3

^a 27 Or the Millo ^b 33 Hebrew; Septuagint, Vulgate and Syriac because he has

³⁴“But I will not take the whole kingdom out of Solomon’s hand; I have made him ruler all the days of his life for the sake of David my servant, whom I chose and who obeyed my commands and decrees. ³⁵I will take the kingdom from his son’s hands and give you ten tribes. ³⁶I will give one tribe^a to his son so that David my servant may always have a lamp^b before me in Jerusalem, the city where I chose to put my Name. ³⁷However, as for you, I will take you, and you will rule over all that your heart desires;^c you will be king over Israel. ³⁸If you do whatever I command you and walk in obedience to me and do what is right in my eyes by obeying my decrees^d and commands, as David my servant did, I will be with you. I will build you a dynasty^e as enduring as the one I built for David and will give Israel to you. ³⁹I will humble David’s descendants because of this, but not forever.”

⁴⁰Solomon tried to kill Jeroboam, but Jeroboam fled to Egypt, to Shishak^f the king, and stayed there until Solomon’s death.

Solomon’s Death

11:41-43pp — 2Ch 9:29-31

⁴¹As for the other events of Solomon’s reign — all he did and the wisdom he displayed — are they not written in the book of the annals of Solomon? ⁴²Solomon reigned in Jerusalem over all Israel forty years. ⁴³Then he rested with his ancestors and was buried in the city of David his father. And Rehoboam^g his son succeeded him as king.

Israel Rebels Against Rehoboam

12:1-24pp — 2Ch 10:1 – 11:4

12 Rehoboam went to Shechem, for all Israel had gone there to make him king. ²When Jeroboam son of Nebat heard this (he was still in Egypt, where he had fled^h from King Solomon), he returned from^a Egypt. ³So they sent for Jeroboam, and he and the whole assembly of Israel went to Rehoboam and said to him: ⁴“Your father put a heavy yokeⁱ on us, but now lighten the harsh labor and

11:36 ^a ver 13;
1Ki 12:17
^b 1Ki 15:4;
2Ki 8:19
11:37 ^c 2Sa 3:21
11:38 ^d Dt 17:19
^e Jos 1:5;
2Sa 7:11, 27
11:40 ^f 2Ch 12:2
11:43
^g 1Ki 14:21;
Mt 1:7
12:2 ^h 1Ki 11:40
12:4 ⁱ 1Sa 8:11-18; 1Ki 4:20-28

the heavy yoke he put on us, and we will serve you.”

⁵Rehoboam answered, “Go away for three days and then come back to me.” So the people went away.

⁶Then King Rehoboam consulted the elders^j who had served his father Solomon during his lifetime. “How would you advise me to answer these people?” he asked.

⁷They replied, “If today you will be a servant to these people and serve them and give them a favorable answer,^k they will always be your servants.”

⁸But Rehoboam rejected the advice the elders gave him and consulted the young men who had grown up with him and were serving him. ⁹He asked them, “What is your advice? How should we answer these people who say to me, ‘Lighten the yoke your father put on us?’”

¹⁰The young men who had grown up with him replied, “These people have said to you, ‘Your father put a heavy yoke on us, but make our yoke lighter.’ Now tell them, ‘My little finger is thicker than my father’s waist. ¹¹My father laid on you a heavy yoke; I will make it even heavier. My father scourged you with whips; I will scourge you with scorpions.’”

¹²Three days later Jeroboam and all the people returned to Rehoboam, as the king had said, “Come back to me in three days.” ¹³The king answered the people harshly. Rejecting the advice given him by the elders, ¹⁴he followed the advice of the young men and said, “My father made your yoke heavy; I will make it even heavier. My father scourged^l you with whips; I will scourge you with scorpions.” ¹⁵So the king did not listen to the people, for this turn of events was from the LORD,^m to fulfill the word the LORD had spoken to Jeroboam son of Nebat through Ahijahⁿ the Shilonite.

¹⁶When all Israel saw that the king refused to listen to them, they answered the king:

“What share do we have in David, what part in Jesse’s son?

12:6 ^h 1Ki 4:2
12:7 ^k Pr 15:1
12:14 ^l Ex 1:14;
5:5-9, 16-18
12:15 ^m ver 24;
Dt 2:30;
Jdg 14:4;
2Ch 22:7; 25:20
ⁿ 1Ki 11:29

^a 2 Or he remained in

To your tents, Israel!^o
Look after your own house,
David!”

So the Israelites went home. ¹⁷But as for the Israelites who were living in the towns of Judah,^p Rehoboam still ruled over them.

¹⁸King Rehoboam sent out Adoniram,^{aq} who was in charge of forced labor, but all Israel stoned him to death. King Rehoboam, however, managed to get into his chariot and escape to Jerusalem. ¹⁹So Israel has been in rebellion against the house of David^r to this day.

²⁰When all the Israelites heard that Jeroboam had returned, they sent and called him to the assembly and made him king over all Israel. Only the tribe of Judah remained loyal to the house of David.^s

²¹When Rehoboam arrived in Jerusalem, he mustered all Judah and the tribe of Benjamin — a hundred and eighty thousand able young men — to go to war^t against Israel and to regain the kingdom for Rehoboam son of Solomon.

²²But this word of God came to Shemaiah^u the man of God: ²³“Say to Rehoboam son of Solomon king of Judah, to all Judah and Benjamin, and to the rest of the people, ²⁴“This is what the LORD says: Do not go up to fight against your brothers, the Israelites. Go home, every one of you, for this is my doing.” So they obeyed the word of the LORD and went home again, as the LORD had ordered.

Golden Calves at Bethel and Dan

²⁵Then Jeroboam fortified Shechem^v in the hill country of Ephraim and lived there. From there he went out and built up Peniel.^{bw}

²⁶Jeroboam thought to himself, “The kingdom will now likely revert to the house of David. ²⁷If these people go up to offer sacrifices at the temple of the LORD in Jerusalem,^x they will again give their allegiance to their lord, Rehoboam king of Judah. They will kill me and return to King Rehoboam.”

²⁸After seeking advice, the king

12:16 ^o 2Sa 20:1
12:17 ^p 1Ki 11:13, 36
12:18
^q 2Sa 20:24;
1Ki 4:6; 5:14
12:19 ^r 2Ki 17:21
12:20
^s 1Ki 11:13, 32
12:21 ^t 2Ch 11:1
12:22
^u 2Ch 12:5-7
12:25
^v Jdg 9:45
^w Jdg 8:8, 17
12:27
^x Dt 12:5-6

12:28 ^y Ex 32:4;
2Ki 10:29; 17:16
^z Ex 32:8
12:29
^a Ge 28:19
^b Jdg 18:27-31
12:30
^c 1Ki 13:34;
2Ki 17:21
12:31 ^d 1Ki 13:32
^e Nu 3:10;
1Ki 13:33;
2Ki 17:32;
2Ch 11:14-15;
13:9
12:32
^f Lev 23:33-34;
Nu 29:12
12:33
^g Nu 15:39;
1Ki 13:1; Am 7:13
13:1 ^h 2Ki 23:17
ⁱ 1Ki 12:32-33
13:2 ^j 2Ki 23:15-16, 20
13:3 ^k Jdg 6:17;
Isa 7:14; Jn 2:11;
1Co 1:22

made two golden calves.^y He said to the people, “It is too much for you to go up to Jerusalem. Here are your gods, Israel, who brought you up out of Egypt.”^z ²⁹One he set up in Bethel,^a and the other in Dan.^b ³⁰And this thing became a sin;^c the people came to worship the one at Bethel and went as far as Dan to worship the other.^c

³¹Jeroboam built shrines^d on high places and appointed priests^e from all sorts of people, even though they were not Levites. ³²He instituted a festival on the fifteenth day of the eighth^f month, like the festival held in Judah, and offered sacrifices on the altar. This he did in Bethel, sacrificing to the calves he had made. And at Bethel he also installed priests at the high places he had made. ³³On the fifteenth day of the eighth month, a month of his own choosing, he offered sacrifices on the altar he had built at Bethel.^g So he instituted the festival for the Israelites and went up to the altar to make offerings.

The Man of God From Judah

13 By the word of the LORD a man of God^h came from Judah to Bethel,ⁱ as Jeroboam was standing by the altar to make an offering. ²By the word of the LORD he cried out against the altar: “Altar, altar! This is what the LORD says: ‘A son named Josiah^j will be born to the house of David. On you he will sacrifice the priests of the high places who make offerings here, and human bones will be burned on you.’” ³That same day the man of God gave a sign:^k “This is the sign the LORD has declared: The altar will be split apart and the ashes on it will be poured out.”

⁴When King Jeroboam heard what the man of God cried out against the altar at Bethel, he stretched out his hand from the altar and said, “Seize him!” But the hand he stretched out toward the man shriveled up, so that

^a 18 Some Septuagint manuscripts and Syriac (see also 4:6 and 5:14); Hebrew *Adoram*

^b 25 Hebrew *Penuel*, a variant of *Peniel*

^c 30 Probable reading of the original Hebrew text; Masoretic Text *people went to the one as far as Dan*

he could not pull it back. ⁵Also, the altar was split apart and its ashes poured out according to the sign given by the man of God by the word of the LORD.

⁶Then the king said to the man of God, “Intercede^l with the LORD your God and pray for me that my hand may be restored.” So the man of God interceded with the LORD, and the king’s hand was restored and became as it was before.

⁷The king said to the man of God, “Come home with me for a meal, and I will give you a gift.”^m

⁸But the man of God answered the king, “Even if you were to give me half your possessions,ⁿ I would not go with you, nor would I eat bread^o or drink water here. ⁹For I was commanded by the word of the LORD: ‘You must not eat bread or drink water or return by the way you came.’” ¹⁰So he took another road and did not return by the way he had come to Bethel.

¹¹Now there was a certain old prophet living in Bethel, whose sons came and told him all that the man of God had done there that day. They also told their father what he had said to the king. ¹²Their father asked them, “Which way did he go?” And his sons showed him which road the man of God from Judah had taken. ¹³So he said to his sons, “Saddle the donkey for me.” And when they had saddled the donkey for him, he mounted it ¹⁴and rode after the man of God. He found him sitting under an oak tree and asked, “Are you the man of God who came from Judah?”

“I am,” he replied.

¹⁵So the prophet said to him, “Come home with me and eat.”

¹⁶The man of God said, “I cannot turn back and go with you, nor can I eat bread^p or drink water with you in this place. ¹⁷I have been told by the word of the LORD: ‘You must not eat bread or drink water there or return by the way you came.’”

¹⁸The old prophet answered, “I too am a prophet, as you are. And an angel said to me by the word of the LORD: ‘Bring him back with you to

13:6 ^lEx 8:8;
9:28; 10:17;
Lk 6:27-28;
Ac 8:24;
Jas 5:16
13:7 ^m1Sa 9:7;
2Ki 5:15
13:8
ⁿNu 22:18;
24:13 ^over 16
13:16 ^pver 8

your house so that he may eat bread and drink water.’” (But he was lying^q to him.) ¹⁹So the man of God returned with him and ate and drank in his house.

²⁰While they were sitting at the table, the word of the LORD came to the old prophet who had brought him back. ²¹He cried out to the man of God who had come from Judah, “This is what the LORD says: ‘You have defied^r the word of the LORD and have not kept the command the LORD your God gave you. ²²You came back and ate bread and drank water in the place where he told you not to eat or drink. Therefore your body will not be buried in the tomb of your ancestors.’”

²³When the man of God had finished eating and drinking, the prophet who had brought him back saddled his donkey for him. ²⁴As he went on his way, a lion^s met him on the road and killed him, and his body was left lying on the road, with both the donkey and the lion standing beside it. ²⁵Some people who passed by saw the body lying there, with the lion standing beside the body, and they went and reported it in the city where the old prophet lived.

²⁶When the prophet who had brought him back from his journey heard of it, he said, “It is the man of God who defied the word of the LORD. The LORD has given him over to the lion, which has mauled him and killed him, as the word of the LORD had warned him.”

²⁷The prophet said to his sons, “Saddle the donkey for me,” and they did so. ²⁸Then he went out and found the body lying on the road, with the donkey and the lion standing beside it. The lion had neither eaten the body nor mauled the donkey. ²⁹So the prophet picked up the body of the man of God, laid it on the donkey, and brought it back to his own city to mourn for him and bury him. ³⁰Then he laid the body in his own tomb, and they mourned over him and said, “Alas, my brother!”^t

³¹After burying him, he said to his sons, “When I die, bury me in the grave where the man of God is buried;

13:18 ^qDt 13:3
13:21 ^rver 26
13:24
^s1Ki 20:36
13:30
^tJer 22:18

lay my bones^u beside his bones. ³²For the message he declared by the word of the LORD against the altar in Beth-el and against all the shrines on the high places^v in the towns of Samaria^w will certainly come true.”^x

³³Even after this, Jeroboam did not change his evil ways, but once more appointed priests for the high places from all sorts^y of people. Anyone who wanted to become a priest he consecrated for the high places. ³⁴This was the sin^z of the house of Jeroboam that led to its downfall and to its destruction^a from the face of the earth.

Ahijah's Prophecy Against Jeroboam

14 At that time Abijah son of Jeroboam became ill, ²and Jeroboam said to his wife, “Go, disguise yourself, so you won’t be recognized as the wife of Jeroboam. Then go to Shiloh. Ahijah^b the prophet is there — the one who told me I would be king over this people. ³Take ten loaves of bread^c with you, some cakes and a jar of honey, and go to him. He will tell you what will happen to the boy.” ⁴So Jeroboam’s wife did what he said and went to Ahijah’s house in Shiloh.

Now Ahijah could not see; his sight was gone because of his age. ⁵But the LORD had told Ahijah, “Jeroboam’s wife is coming to ask you about her son, for he is ill, and you are to give her such and such an answer. When she arrives, she will pretend to be someone else.”

⁶So when Ahijah heard the sound of her footsteps at the door, he said, “Come in, wife of Jeroboam. Why this pretense? I have been sent to you with bad news. ⁷Go, tell Jeroboam that this is what the LORD, the God of Israel, says: ‘I raised you up from among the people and appointed you ruler^d over my people Israel. ⁸I tore^e the kingdom away from the house of David and gave it to you, but you have not been like my servant David, who kept my commands and followed me with all his heart, doing only what was right^f in my eyes. ⁹You have done more evil than all who lived before you. You have made

13:31
^u 2Ki 23:18
 13:32 ^v ver 2;
 Lev 26:30
^w 1Ki 16:24, 28
^x 2Ki 23:16
 13:33
^y 1Ki 12:31;
 2Ch 11:15; 13:9
 13:34
^z 1Ki 12:30
^a 1Ki 14:10
 14:2 ^b 1Sa 28:8;
 2Sa 14:2;
 1Ki 11:29
 14:3 ^c 1Sa 9:7
 14:7 ^d 2Sa 12:7-8; 1Ki 16:2
 14:8 ^e 1Ki 11:31, 33, 38 ^f 1Ki 15:5

for yourself other gods, idols^g made of metal; you have aroused my anger and turned your back on me.”^h

¹⁰“Because of this, I am going to bring disaster on the house of Jeroboam. I will cut off from Jeroboam every last male in Israel — slave or free.^{ai} I will burn up the house of Jeroboam as one burns dung, until it is all gone.^j ¹¹Dogs^k will eat those belonging to Jeroboam who die in the city, and the birds will feed on those who die in the country. The LORD has spoken!”

¹²“As for you, go back home. When you set foot in your city, the boy will die. ¹³All Israel will mourn for him and bury him. He is the only one belonging to Jeroboam who will be buried, because he is the only one in the house of Jeroboam in whom the LORD, the God of Israel, has found anything good.^l

¹⁴“The LORD will raise up for himself a king over Israel who will cut off the family of Jeroboam. Even now this is beginning to happen.^b ¹⁵And the LORD will strike Israel, so that it will be like a reed swaying in the water. He will uproot^m Israel from this good land that he gave to their ancestors and scatter them beyond the Euphrates River, because they arousedⁿ the LORD’s anger by making Asherah^o poles.^c ¹⁶And he will give Israel up because of the sins^p Jeroboam has committed and has caused Israel to commit.”

¹⁷Then Jeroboam’s wife got up and left and went to Tirzah.^q As soon as she stepped over the threshold of the house, the boy died. ¹⁸They buried him, and all Israel mourned for him, as the LORD had said through his servant the prophet Ahijah.

¹⁹The other events of Jeroboam’s reign, his wars and how he ruled, are written in the book of the annals of the kings of Israel. ²⁰He reigned for twenty-two years and then rested with his ancestors. And Nadab his son succeeded him as king.

^a 10 Or *Israel — every ruler or leader*

^b 14 The meaning of the Hebrew for this sentence is uncertain. ^c 15 That is, wooden symbols of the goddess Asherah; here and elsewhere in 1 Kings

14:9 ^g Ex 34:17;
 1Ki 12:28;
 2Ch 11:15
^h Ne 9:26;
 Ps 50:17;
 Eze 23:35
 14:10
ⁱ Dt 32:36;
 1Ki 21:21;
 2Ki 9:8-9; 14:26
^j 1Ki 15:29
 14:11 ^k 1Ki 16:4;
 21:24
 14:13
^l 2Ch 12:12; 19:3
 14:15
^m Dt 29:28;
 2Ki 15:29;
 17:6; Ps 52:5
ⁿ Jos 23:15-16
^o Ex 34:13;
 Dt 12:3
 14:16
^p 1Ki 12:30;
 13:34; 15:30,
 34; 16:2
 14:17 ^q ver 12;
 1Ki 15:33; 16:6-9

Rehoboam King of Judah

14:21,25-31pp — 2Ch 12:9-16

²¹Rehoboam son of Solomon was king in Judah. He was forty-one years old when he became king, and he reigned seventeen years in Jerusalem, the city the LORD had chosen out of all the tribes of Israel in which to put his Name. His mother's name was Naamah; she was an Ammonite.^r

²²Judah^s did evil in the eyes of the LORD. By the sins they committed they stirred up his jealous anger^t more than those who were before them had done. ²³They also set up for themselves high places, sacred stones^u and Asherah poles on every high hill and under every spreading tree.^v ²⁴There were even male shrine prostitutes^w in the land; the people engaged in all the detestable practices of the nations the LORD had driven out before the Israelites.

²⁵In the fifth year of King Rehoboam, Shishak king of Egypt attacked^x Jerusalem. ²⁶He carried off the treasures of the temple^y of the LORD and the treasures of the royal palace. He took everything, including all the gold shields^z Solomon had made. ²⁷So King Rehoboam made bronze shields to replace them and assigned these to the commanders of the guard on duty at the entrance to the royal palace. ²⁸Whenever the king went to the LORD's temple, the guards bore the shields, and afterward they returned them to the guardroom.

²⁹As for the other events of Rehoboam's reign, and all he did, are they not written in the book of the annals of the kings of Judah? ³⁰There was continual warfare^a between Rehoboam and Jeroboam. ³¹And Rehoboam rested with his ancestors and was buried with them in the City of David. His mother's name was Naamah; she was an Ammonite.^b And Abijah^a his son succeeded him as king.

Abijah King of Judah

15:1-2,6-8pp — 2Ch 13:1-2,22 – 14:1

15 In the eighteenth year of the reign of Jeroboam son of Nebat, Abijah^b became king of Judah, ²and

14:21 ^r ver 31;
1Ki 11:1;
2Ch 12:13
14:22 ^s 2Ch 12:1
^t Dt 32:21;
Ps 78:58;
1Co 10:22
14:23
^u Dt 16:22;
2Ki 17:9-10;
Eze 16:24-25
^v Dt 12:2;
Isa 57:5
14:24
^w Dt 23:17;
1Ki 15:12;
2Ki 23:7
14:25
^x 1Ki 11:40;
2Ch 12:2
14:26
^y 1Ki 15:15, 18
^z 1Ki 10:17
14:30
^a 1Ki 12:21; 15:6
14:31 ^b ver 21;
2Ch 12:16

he reigned in Jerusalem three years. His mother's name was Maakah^c daughter of Abishalom.^c

³He committed all the sins his father had done before him; his heart was not fully devoted^d to the LORD his God, as the heart of David his forefather had been. ⁴Nevertheless, for David's sake the LORD his God gave him a lamp^e in Jerusalem by raising up a son to succeed him and by making Jerusalem strong. ⁵For David had done what was right in the eyes of the LORD and had not failed to keep^f any of the LORD's commands all the days of his life — except in the case of Uriah^g the Hittite.

⁶There was war^h between Abijah^d and Jeroboam throughout Abijah's lifetime. ⁷As for the other events of Abijah's reign, and all he did, are they not written in the book of the annals of the kings of Judah? There was war between Abijah and Jeroboam. ⁸And Abijah rested with his ancestors and was buried in the City of David. And Asa his son succeeded him as king.

Asa King of Judah

15:9-22pp — 2Ch 14:2-3; 15:16 – 16:6

15:23-24pp — 2Ch 16:11 – 17:1

⁹In the twentieth year of Jeroboam king of Israel, Asa became king of Judah, ¹⁰and he reigned in Jerusalem forty-one years. His grandmother's name was Maakahⁱ daughter of Abishalom.

¹¹Asa did what was right in the eyes of the LORD, as his father David had done. ¹²He expelled the male shrine prostitutes^j from the land and got rid of all the idols his ancestors had made. ¹³He even deposed his grandmother Maakah from her position as queen mother, because she had made a repulsive image for the worship of Asherah. Asa cut it down^k and burned

^a 31 Some Hebrew manuscripts and Septuagint (see also 2 Chron. 12:16); most Hebrew manuscripts *Abijam* ^b 1 Some Hebrew manuscripts and Septuagint (see also 2 Chron. 12:16); most Hebrew manuscripts *Abijam*; also in verses 7 and 8 ^c 2 A variant of *Absalom*; also in verse 10 ^d 6 Some Hebrew manuscripts and Syriac *Abijam* (that is, Abijah); most Hebrew manuscripts *Rehoboam*

15:2
^c 2Ch 11:20; 13:2
15:3 ^d 1Ki 11:4;
Ps 119:80
15:4 ^e 2Sa 21:17;
1Ki 11:36;
2Ch 21:7
15:5 ^f 1Ki 9:4;
14:8 ^g 2Sa 11:2-27; 12:9
15:6 ^h 1Ki 14:30
15:10 ⁱ ver 2
15:12
^j 1Ki 14:24;
22:46
15:13 ^k Ex 32:20

it in the Kidron Valley. ¹⁴Although he did not remove the high places, Asa's heart was fully committed^l to the LORD all his life. ¹⁵He brought into the temple of the LORD the silver and gold and the articles that he and his father had dedicated.^m

¹⁶There was warⁿ between Asa and Baasha king of Israel throughout their reigns. ¹⁷Baasha king of Israel went up against Judah and fortified Ramah^o to prevent anyone from leaving or entering the territory of Asa king of Judah.

¹⁸Asa then took all the silver and gold that was left in the treasuries of the LORD's temple^p and of his own palace. He entrusted it to his officials and sent^q them to Ben-Hadad^r son of Tabrimmon, the son of Hezion, the king of Aram, who was ruling in Damascus. ¹⁹"Let there be a treaty between me and you," he said, "as there was between my father and your father. See, I am sending you a gift of silver and gold. Now break your treaty with Baasha king of Israel so he will withdraw from me."

²⁰Ben-Hadad agreed with King Asa and sent the commanders of his forces against the towns of Israel. He conquered^s Ijon, Dan, Abel Beth Maakah and all Kinnereth in addition to Naphtali. ²¹When Baasha heard this, he stopped building Ramah and withdrew to Tirzah. ²²Then King Asa issued an order to all Judah — no one was exempt — and they carried away from Ramah the stones and timber Baasha had been using there. With them King Asa built up Geba^t in Benjamin, and also Mizpah.

²³As for all the other events of Asa's reign, all his achievements, all he did and the cities he built, are they not written in the book of the annals of the kings of Judah? In his old age, however, his feet became diseased. ²⁴Then Asa rested with his ancestors and was buried with them in the city of his father David. And Jehoshaphat^u his son succeeded him as king.

Nadab King of Israel

²⁵Nadab son of Jeroboam became king of Israel in the second year of

15:14 ^lver 3;
1Ki 8:61; 22:43
15:15 ^m1Ki 7:51
15:16 ⁿver 32
15:17
^oJos 18:25;
1Ki 12:27
15:18 ^pver 15;
1Ki 14:26
9:2Ki 12:18
^r1Ki 11:23-24
15:20
^sJdg 18:29;
2Sa 20:14;
2Ki 15:29
15:22
^tJos 18:24;
21:17
15:24 ^uMt 1:8

Asa king of Judah, and he reigned over Israel two years. ²⁶He did evil in the eyes of the LORD, following the ways of his father^v and committing the same sin his father had caused Israel to commit.

²⁷Baasha son of Ahijah from the tribe of Issachar plotted against him, and he struck him down^w at Gibbethon,^x a Philistine town, while Nadab and all Israel were besieging it. ²⁸Baasha killed Nadab in the third year of Asa king of Judah and succeeded him as king.

²⁹As soon as he began to reign, he killed Jeroboam's whole family.^y He did not leave Jeroboam anyone that breathed, but destroyed them all, according to the word of the LORD given through his servant Ahijah the Shilonite. ³⁰This happened because of the sins^z Jeroboam had committed and had caused Israel to commit, and because he aroused the anger of the LORD, the God of Israel.

³¹As for the other events of Nadab's reign, and all he did, are they not written in the book of the annals of the kings of Israel? ³²There was war^a between Asa and Baasha king of Israel throughout their reigns.

Baasha King of Israel

³³In the third year of Asa king of Judah, Baasha son of Ahijah became king of all Israel in Tirzah, and he reigned twenty-four years. ³⁴He did evil^b in the eyes of the LORD, following the ways of Jeroboam and committing the same sin Jeroboam had caused Israel to commit.

16 Then the word of the LORD came to Jehu^c son of Hanani^d concerning Baasha: ²"I lifted you up from the dust^e and appointed you ruler^f over my people Israel, but you followed the ways of Jeroboam and caused^g my people Israel to sin and to arouse my anger by their sins. ³So I am about to wipe out Baasha and his house,^h and I will make your house like that of Jeroboam son of Nebat. ⁴Dogsⁱ will eat those belonging to Baasha who die in the city, and birds will feed on those who die in the country."

⁵As for the other events of Baasha's

15:26
^v1Ki 14:30;
14:16
15:27
^w1Ki 14:14
^xJos 19:44;
21:23
15:29
^y1Ki 14:10, 14
15:30 ^z1Ki 14:9, 16
15:32 ^aver 16
15:34 ^bver 26;
1Ki 12:28-29;
13:33; 14:16
16:1 ^cver 7;
2Ch 19:2; 20:34
^d2Ch 16:7
16:2 ^e1Sa 2:8
^f1Ki 14:7-9
9:1Ki 15:34
16:3 ^hver 11;
1Ki 14:10; 15:29;
21:22
16:4 ⁱ1Ki 14:11

reign, what he did and his achievements, are they not written in the book of the annals^l of the kings of Israel? ⁶Baasha rested with his ancestors and was buried in Tirzah.^k And Elah his son succeeded him as king.

⁷Moreover, the word of the LORD came^l through the prophet Jehu^m son of Hanani to Baasha and his house, because of all the evil he had done in the eyes of the LORD, arousing his anger by the things he did, becoming like the house of Jeroboam — and also because he destroyed it.

Elah King of Israel

⁸In the twenty-sixth year of Asa king of Judah, Elah son of Baasha became king of Israel, and he reigned in Tirzah two years.

⁹Zimri, one of his officials, who had command of half his chariots, plotted against him. Elah was in Tirzah at the time, getting drunkⁿ in the home of Arza, the palace administrator^o at Tirzah. ¹⁰Zimri came in, struck him down and killed him in the twenty-seventh year of Asa king of Judah. Then he succeeded him as king.

¹¹As soon as he began to reign and was seated on the throne, he killed off Baasha's whole family.^p He did not spare a single male, whether relative or friend. ¹²So Zimri destroyed the whole family of Baasha, in accordance with the word of the LORD spoken against Baasha through the prophet Jehu — ¹³because of all the sins Baasha and his son Elah had committed and had caused Israel to commit, so that they aroused the anger of the LORD, the God of Israel, by their worthless idols.^q

¹⁴As for the other events of Elah's reign, and all he did, are they not written in the book of the annals of the kings of Israel?

Zimri King of Israel

¹⁵In the twenty-seventh year of Asa king of Judah, Zimri reigned in Tirzah seven days. The army was encamped near Gibbethon,^r a Philistine town. ¹⁶When the Israelites in the camp heard that Zimri had

16:5 ^l1Ki 14:19;
15:31
16:6 ^k1Ki 14:17;
15:33
16:7 ^l1Ki 15:27,
29 ^mver 1
16:9 ⁿ2Ki 9:30-
33 ^o1Ki 18:3
16:11 ^pver 3
16:13
^qDt 32:21;
1Sa 12:21;
1Sa 41:29
16:15
^rJos 19:44;
1Ki 15:27

plotted against the king and murdered him, they proclaimed Omri, the commander of the army, king over Israel that very day there in the camp. ¹⁷Then Omri and all the Israelites with him withdrew from Gibbethon and laid siege to Tirzah. ¹⁸When Zimri saw that the city was taken, he went into the citadel of the royal palace and set the palace on fire around him. So he died, ¹⁹because of the sins he had committed, doing evil in the eyes of the LORD and following the ways of Jeroboam and committing the same sin Jeroboam had caused Israel to commit.

²⁰As for the other events of Zimri's reign, and the rebellion he carried out, are they not written in the book of the annals of the kings of Israel?

Omri King of Israel

²¹Then the people of Israel were split into two factions; half supported Tibni son of Ginath for king, and the other half supported Omri. ²²But Omri's followers proved stronger than those of Tibni son of Ginath. So Tibni died and Omri became king.

²³In the thirty-first year of Asa king of Judah, Omri became king of Israel, and he reigned twelve years, six of them in Tirzah.^s ²⁴He bought the hill of Samaria from Shemer for two talents^a of silver and built a city on the hill, calling it Samaria,^t after Shemer, the name of the former owner of the hill.

²⁵But Omri did evil^u in the eyes of the LORD and sinned more than all those before him. ²⁶He followed completely the ways of Jeroboam son of Nebat, committing the same sin Jeroboam had caused^v Israel to commit, so that they aroused the anger of the LORD, the God of Israel, by their worthless idols.^w

²⁷As for the other events of Omri's reign, what he did and the things he achieved, are they not written in the book of the annals of the kings of Israel? ²⁸Omri rested with his ancestors and was buried in Samaria. And Ahab his son succeeded him as king.

^a 24 That is, about 150 pounds or about 68 kilograms

16:23 ^s1Ki 15:21
16:24
^t1Ki 13:32;
Jn 4:4
16:25 ^uDt 4:25;
Mic 6:16
16:26 ^vver 19
^wDt 32:21

Ahab Becomes King of Israel

²⁹In the thirty-eighth year of Asa king of Judah, Ahab son of Omri became king of Israel, and he reigned in Samaria over Israel twenty-two years. ³⁰Ahab son of Omri did more^x evil in the eyes of the LORD than any of those before him. ³¹He not only considered it trivial to commit the sins of Jeroboam son of Nebat, but he also married^y Jezebel daughter^z of Ethbal king of the Sidonians, and began to serve Baal^a and worship him. ³²He set up an altar for Baal in the temple^b of Baal that he built in Samaria. ³³Ahab also made an Asherah pole^c and did more^d to arouse the anger of the LORD, the God of Israel, than did all the kings of Israel before him.

³⁴In Ahab's time, Hiel of Bethel rebuilt Jericho. He laid its foundations at the cost of his firstborn son Abiram, and he set up its gates at the cost of his youngest son Segub, in accordance with the word of the LORD spoken by Joshua son of Nun.^e

Elijah Announces a Great Drought

17 Now Elijah^f the Tishbite, from Tishbe^a in Gilead,^g said to Ahab, "As the LORD, the God of Israel, lives, whom I serve, there will be neither dew nor rain^h in the next few years except at my word."

Elijah Fed by Ravens

²Then the word of the LORD came to Elijah: ³"Leave here, turn eastward and hide in the Kerith Ravine, east of the Jordan. ⁴You will drink from the brook, and I have directed the ravensⁱ to supply you with food there."

⁵So he did what the LORD had told him. He went to the Kerith Ravine, east of the Jordan, and stayed there. ⁶The ravens brought him bread and meat in the morning^j and bread and meat in the evening, and he drank from the brook.

Elijah and the Widow at Zarephath

⁷Some time later the brook dried up because there had been no rain in the land. ⁸Then the word of the LORD came to him: ⁹"Go at once to Zarephath^k in the region of Sidon

16:30 ^xver 25;
1Ki 14:9
16:31 ^yDt 7:3;
1Ki 11:2
^zJdg 18:7;
2Ki 9:34
^a2Ki 10:18;
17:16
16:32
^b2Ki 10:21, 27;
11:18
16:33 ^c2Ki 13:6
^dver 29, 30;
1Ki 14:9; 21:25
16:34
^eJos 6:26
17:1 ^fMal 4:5;
Jas 5:17
^gJdg 12:4
^hDt 10:8;
1Ki 18:1;
2Ki 3:14;
Lk 4:25
17:4 ⁱGe 8:7
17:6 ^jEx 16:8
17:9 ^kOb 1:20

and stay there. I have directed a widow^l there to supply you with food." ¹⁰So he went to Zarephath. When he came to the town gate, a widow was there gathering sticks. He called to her and asked, "Would you bring me a little water in a jar so I may have a drink?"^m ¹¹As she was going to get it, he called, "And bring me, please, a piece of bread."

¹²"As surely as the LORD your God lives," she replied, "I don't have any bread — only a handful of flour in a jar and a little olive oilⁿ in a jug. I am gathering a few sticks to take home and make a meal for myself and my son, that we may eat it — and die."

¹³Elijah said to her, "Don't be afraid. Go home and do as you have said. But first make a small loaf of bread for me from what you have and bring it to me, and then make something for yourself and your son. ¹⁴For this is what the LORD, the God of Israel, says: 'The jar of flour will not be used up and the jug of oil will not run dry until the day the LORD sends rain on the land.'"

¹⁵She went away and did as Elijah had told her. So there was food every day for Elijah and for the woman and her family. ¹⁶For the jar of flour was not used up and the jug of oil did not run dry, in keeping with the word of the LORD spoken by Elijah.

¹⁷Some time later the son of the woman who owned the house became ill. He grew worse and worse, and finally stopped breathing. ¹⁸She said to Elijah, "What do you have against me, man of God? Did you come to remind me of my sin^o and kill my son?"

¹⁹"Give me your son," Elijah replied. He took him from her arms, carried him to the upper room where he was staying, and laid him on his bed. ²⁰Then he cried out to the LORD, "LORD my God, have you brought tragedy even on this widow I am staying with, by causing her son to die?" ²¹Then he stretched^p himself out on the boy three times and cried out to the LORD, "LORD my God, let this boy's life return to him!"

^lLk 4:26
17:10
^mGe 24:17;
Jn 4:7
17:12 ⁿver 1;
2Ki 4:2
17:18 ^o2Ki 3:13;
Lk 5:8
17:21
^p2Ki 4:34;
Ac 20:10

^a 1 Or Tishbite, of the settlers

²²The LORD heard Elijah's cry, and the boy's life returned to him, and he lived. ²³Elijah picked up the child and carried him down from the room into the house. He gave him to his mother and said, "Look, your son is alive!"

²⁴Then the woman said to Elijah, "Now I know^a that you are a man of God and that the word of the LORD from your mouth is the truth."^r

Elijah and Obadiah

18 After a long time, in the third^s year, the word of the LORD came to Elijah: "Go and present yourself to Ahab, and I will send rain^t on the land." ²So Elijah went to present himself to Ahab.

Now the famine was severe in Samaria, ³and Ahab had summoned Obadiah, his palace administrator.^u (Obadiah was a devout believer^v in the LORD. ⁴While Jezebel^w was killing off the LORD's prophets, Obadiah had taken a hundred prophets and hidden^x them in two caves, fifty in each, and had supplied them with food and water.) ⁵Ahab had said to Obadiah, "Go through the land to all the springs and valleys. Maybe we can find some grass to keep the horses and mules alive so we will not have to kill any of our animals." ⁶So they divided the land they were to cover, Ahab going in one direction and Obadiah in another.

⁷As Obadiah was walking along, Elijah met him. Obadiah recognized^y him, bowed down to the ground, and said, "Is it really you, my lord Elijah?"

⁸"Yes," he replied. "Go tell your master, 'Elijah is here.'"

⁹"What have I done wrong," asked Obadiah, "that you are handing your servant over to Ahab to be put to death? ¹⁰As surely as the LORD your God lives, there is not a nation or kingdom where my master has not sent someone to look^z for you. And whenever a nation or kingdom claimed you were not there, he made them swear they could not find you. ¹¹But now you tell me to go to my master and say, 'Elijah is here.' ¹²I don't know where the Spirit^a of the LORD may carry you when I leave

17:24
^aJn 3:2; 16:30
^rPs 119:43;
 Jn 17:17
 18:1 ^s1Ki 17:1;
 Lk 4:25;
 Jas 5:17
^tDt 28:12
 18:3 ^u1Ki 16:9
^vNe 7:2
 18:4 ^w2Ki 9:7
^xver 13; Isa 16:3
 18:7 ^y2Ki 1:8
 18:10 ^z1Ki 17:3
 18:12 ^a2Ki 2:16;
 Eze 3:14;
 Ac 8:39

you. If I go and tell Ahab and he doesn't find you, he will kill me. Yet I your servant have worshipped the LORD since my youth. ¹³Haven't you heard, my lord, what I did while Jezebel was killing the prophets of the LORD? I hid a hundred of the LORD's prophets in two caves, fifty in each, and supplied them with food and water. ¹⁴And now you tell me to go to my master and say, 'Elijah is here.' He will kill me!"

¹⁵Elijah said, "As the LORD Almighty lives, whom I serve, I will surely present^b myself to Ahab today."

Elijah on Mount Carmel

¹⁶So Obadiah went to meet Ahab and told him, and Ahab went to meet Elijah. ¹⁷When he saw Elijah, he said to him, "Is that you, you troubler^c of Israel?"

¹⁸"I have not made trouble for Israel," Elijah replied. "But you^d and your father's family have. You have abandoned^e the LORD's commands and have followed the Baals. ¹⁹Now summon the people from all over Israel to meet me on Mount Carmel.^f And bring the four hundred and fifty prophets of Baal and the four hundred prophets of Asherah, who eat at Jezebel's table."

²⁰So Ahab sent word throughout all Israel and assembled the prophets on Mount Carmel. ²¹Elijah went before the people and said, "How long will you waver^g between two opinions? If the LORD is God, follow him; but if Baal is God, follow him."

But the people said nothing.

²²Then Elijah said to them, "I am the only one of the LORD's prophets left,^h but Baal has four hundred and fifty prophets.ⁱ ²³Get two bulls for us. Let Baal's prophets choose one for themselves, and let them cut it into pieces and put it on the wood but not set fire to it. I will prepare the other bull and put it on the wood but not set fire to it. ²⁴Then you call on the name of your god, and I will call on the name of the LORD. The god who answers by fire^j— he is God."

Then all the people said, "What you say is good."

18:15 ^b1Ki 17:1
 18:17 ^cJos 7:25;
 1Ki 21:20;
 Ac 16:20
 18:18
^d1Ki 16:31, 33;
 21:25 ^e2Ch 15:2
 18:19
^fJos 19:26
 18:21
^gJos 24:15;
 2Ki 17:41;
 Mt 6:24
 18:22
^h1Ki 19:10
ⁱver 19
 18:24 ^jver 38;
 1Ch 21:26

²⁵Elijah said to the prophets of Baal, "Choose one of the bulls and prepare it first, since there are so many of you. Call on the name of your god, but do not light the fire."

²⁶So they took the bull given them and prepared it.

Then they called on the name of Baal from morning till noon. "Baal, answer us!" they shouted. But there was no response;^k no one answered. And they danced around the altar they had made.

²⁷At noon Elijah began to taunt them. "Shout louder!" he said. "Surely he is a god! Perhaps he is deep in thought, or busy, or traveling. Maybe he is sleeping and must be awakened."^l ²⁸So they shouted louder and slashed^m themselves with swords and spears, as was their custom, until their blood flowed. ²⁹Midday passed, and they continued their frantic prophesying until the time for the evening sacrifice.ⁿ But there was no response, no one answered, no one paid attention.^o

³⁰Then Elijah said to all the people, "Come here to me." They came to him, and he repaired the altar^p of the LORD, which had been torn down. ³¹Elijah took twelve stones, one for each of the tribes descended from Jacob, to whom the word of the LORD had come, saying, "Your name shall be Israel."^q ³²With the stones he built an altar in the name^r of the LORD, and he dug a trench around it large enough to hold two seahs^a of seed. ³³He arranged^s the wood, cut the bull into pieces and laid it on the wood. Then he said to them, "Fill four large jars with water and pour it on the offering and on the wood."

³⁴"Do it again," he said, and they did it again.

"Do it a third time," he ordered, and they did it the third time. ³⁵The water ran down around the altar and even filled the trench.

³⁶At the time of sacrifice, the prophet Elijah stepped forward and prayed: "LORD, the God of Abraham,^t Isaac and Israel, let it be known^u today that you are God in Israel and that I am your servant and have

18:26
^kPs 115:4-5;
 Jer 10:5;
 1Co 8:4; 12:2
 18:27
^lHab 2:19
 18:28
^mLev 19:28;
 Dt 14:1
 18:29
ⁿEx 29:41
^over 26
 18:30
^p1Ki 19:10
 18:31
^qGe 32:28;
 35:10; 2Ki 17:34
 18:32 ^rCol 3:17
 18:33 ^sGe 22:9;
 Lev 1:6-8
 18:36 ^tEx 3:6;
 Mt 22:32
^u1Ki 8:43;
 2Ki 19:19

^vNu 16:28
 18:38
^wLev 9:24;
 Jdg 6:21;
 1Ch 21:26;
 2Ch 7:1;
 Job 1:16
 18:39 ^xver 24
 18:40 ^yJdg 4:7
^zDt 13:5; 18:20;
 2Ki 10:24-25
 18:42 ^aver 19-
 20; Jas 5:18
 18:44
^bLk 12:54
 18:46 ^c2Ki 3:15
^d2Ki 4:29; 9:1
 19:1 ^e1Ki 18:40
 19:2 ^f1Ki 20:10;
 2Ki 6:31; Ru 1:17

done all these things at your command.^v ³⁷Answer me, LORD, answer me, so these people will know that you, LORD, are God, and that you are turning their hearts back again."

³⁸Then the fire^w of the LORD fell and burned up the sacrifice, the wood, the stones and the soil, and also licked up the water in the trench.

³⁹When all the people saw this, they fell prostrate and cried, "The LORD — he is God! The LORD — he is God!"^x

⁴⁰Then Elijah commanded them, "Seize the prophets of Baal. Don't let anyone get away!" They seized them, and Elijah had them brought down to the Kishon Valley^y and slaughtered^z there.

⁴¹And Elijah said to Ahab, "Go, eat and drink, for there is the sound of a heavy rain." ⁴²So Ahab went off to eat and drink, but Elijah climbed to the top of Carmel, bent down to the ground and put his face between his knees.^a

⁴³"Go and look toward the sea," he told his servant. And he went up and looked.

"There is nothing there," he said. Seven times Elijah said, "Go back."

⁴⁴The seventh time the servant reported, "A cloud^b as small as a man's hand is rising from the sea."

So Elijah said, "Go and tell Ahab, 'Hitch up your chariot and go down before the rain stops you.'"

⁴⁵Meanwhile, the sky grew black with clouds, the wind rose, a heavy rain started falling and Ahab rode off to Jezreel. ⁴⁶The power^c of the LORD came on Elijah and, tucking his cloak into his belt,^d he ran ahead of Ahab all the way to Jezreel.

Elijah Flees to Horeb

19 Now Ahab told Jezebel everything Elijah had done and how he had killed^e all the prophets with the sword. ²So Jezebel sent a messenger to Elijah to say, "May the gods deal with me, be it ever so severely,^f if by this time tomorrow I do not make your life like that of one of them."

^a 32 That is, probably about 24 pounds or about 11 kilograms

³Elijah was afraid^a and ran⁹ for his life. When he came to Beersheba in Judah, he left his servant there, ⁴while he himself went a day's journey into the wilderness. He came to a broom bush, sat down under it and prayed that he might die. "I have had enough, LORD," he said. "Take my life;^h I am no better than my ancestors." ⁵Then he lay down under the bush and fell asleep.ⁱ

All at once an angel touched him and said, "Get up and eat." ⁶He looked around, and there by his head was some bread baked over hot coals, and a jar of water. He ate and drank and then lay down again.

⁷The angel of the LORD came back a second time and touched him and said, "Get up and eat, for the journey is too much for you." ⁸So he got up and ate and drank. Strengthened by that food, he traveled forty^j days and forty nights until he reached Horeb,^k the mountain of God. ⁹There he went into a cave^l and spent the night.

The LORD Appears to Elijah

And the word of the LORD came to him: "What are you doing here, Elijah?"

¹⁰He replied, "I have been very zealous^m for the LORD God Almighty. The Israelites have rejected your covenant, torn down your altars, and put your prophets to death with the sword. I am the only one left,ⁿ and now they are trying to kill me too."

¹¹The LORD said, "Go out and stand on the mountain^o in the presence of the LORD, for the LORD is about to pass by."

Then a great and powerful wind^p tore the mountains apart and shattered the rocks before the LORD, but the LORD was not in the wind. After the wind there was an earthquake, but the LORD was not in the earthquake. ¹²After the earthquake came a fire, but the LORD was not in the fire. And after the fire came a gentle whisper.^q ¹³When Elijah heard it, he pulled his cloak over his face^r and went out and stood at the mouth of the cave.

Then a voice said to him, "What are you doing here, Elijah?"

19:3 ⁹Ge 31:21
19:4 ^hNu 11:15;
Jer 20:18;
Jnh 4:8
19:5 ⁱGe 28:11
19:8 ^jEx 24:18;
34:28; Dt 9:9-
11, 18; Mt 4:2
^kEx 3:1
19:9 ^lEx 33:22
19:10
^mNu 25:13
ⁿ1Ki 18:4, 22;
Ro 11:3*
19:11 ^oEx 24:12
^pEze 1:4; 37:7
19:12
^qJob 4:16;
Zec 4:6
19:13 ^rver 9;
Ex 3:6

¹⁴He replied, "I have been very zealous for the LORD God Almighty. The Israelites have rejected your covenant, torn down your altars, and put your prophets to death with the sword. I am the only one left,^s and now they are trying to kill me too."

¹⁵The LORD said to him, "Go back the way you came, and go to the Desert of Damascus. When you get there, anoint Hazael^t king over Aram. ¹⁶Also, anoint^u Jehu son of Nimshi king over Israel, and anoint Elisha^v son of Shaphat from Abel Meholah to succeed you as prophet. ¹⁷Jehu will put to death any who escape the sword of Hazael,^w and Elisha will put to death any who escape the sword of Jehu. ¹⁸Yet I reserve^x seven thousand in Israel — all whose knees have not bowed down to Baal and whose mouths have not kissed^y him."

The Call of Elisha

¹⁹So Elijah went from there and found Elisha son of Shaphat. He was plowing with twelve yoke of oxen, and he himself was driving the twelfth pair. Elijah went up to him and threw his cloak^z around him. ²⁰Elisha then left his oxen and ran after Elijah. "Let me kiss my father and mother goodbye,"^a he said, "and then I will come with you."

"Go back," Elijah replied. "What have I done to you?"

²¹So Elisha left him and went back. He took his yoke of oxen^b and slaughtered them. He burned the plowing equipment to cook the meat and gave it to the people, and they ate. Then he set out to follow Elijah and became his servant.^c

Ben-Hadad Attacks Samaria

20 Now Ben-Hadad^d king of Aram mustered his entire army. Accompanied by thirty-two kings with their horses and chariots, he went up and besieged Samaria and attacked it. ²He sent messengers into the city to Ahab king of Israel, saying, "This is what Ben-Hadad

19:14 ^sver 10
19:15
^t2Ki 8:7-15
19:16 ^u2Ki 9:1-
3, 6 ^vver 21;
2Ki 2:9, 15
19:17
^w2Ki 8:12, 29;
9:14; 13:3, 7, 22
19:18 ^xRo 11:4*
^yHos 13:2
19:19 ^z2Ki 2:8,
14
19:20
^aMt 8:21-22;
Lk 9:61
19:21
^b2Sa 24:22
^cver 16
20:1 ^d1Ki 15:18;
22:31; 2Ki 6:24

^a 3 Or *Elijah* saw

says: ³Your silver and gold are mine, and the best of your wives and children are mine.”

⁴The king of Israel answered, “Just as you say, my lord the king. I and all I have are yours.”

⁵The messengers came again and said, “This is what Ben-Hadad says: ‘I sent to demand your silver and gold, your wives and your children. ⁶But about this time tomorrow I am going to send my officials to search your palace and the houses of your officials. They will seize everything you value and carry it away.’”

⁷The king of Israel summoned all the elders of the land and said to them, “See how this man is looking for trouble!^e When he sent for my wives and my children, my silver and my gold, I did not refuse him.”

⁸The elders and the people all answered, “Don’t listen to him or agree to his demands.”

⁹So he replied to Ben-Hadad’s messengers, “Tell my lord the king, ‘Your servant will do all you demanded the first time, but this demand I cannot meet.’” They left and took the answer back to Ben-Hadad.

¹⁰Then Ben-Hadad sent another message to Ahab: “May the gods deal with me, be it ever so severely, if enough dust^f remains in Samaria to give each of my men a handful.”

¹¹The king of Israel answered, “Tell him: ‘One who puts on his armor should not boast^g like one who takes it off.’”

¹²Ben-Hadad heard this message while he and the kings were drinking^h in their tents,^a and he ordered his men: “Prepare to attack.” So they prepared to attack the city.

Ahab Defeats Ben-Hadad

¹³Meanwhile a prophet came to Ahab king of Israel and announced, “This is what the LORD says: ‘Do you see this vast army? I will give it into your hand today, and then you will knowⁱ that I am the LORD.’”

¹⁴“But who will do this?” asked Ahab.

The prophet replied, “This is what the LORD says: ‘The junior officers

20:7 ^e2Ki 5:7
20:10

^f2Sa 22:43;

1Ki 19:2

20:11 ^gPr 27:1;

Jer 9:23

20:12 ^hver 16;

1Ki 16:9

20:13 ⁱver 28;

Ex 6:7

under the provincial commanders will do it.”

“And who will start^j the battle?” he asked.

The prophet answered, “You will.”

¹⁵So Ahab summoned the 232 junior officers under the provincial commanders. Then he assembled the rest of the Israelites, 7,000 in all. ¹⁶They set out at noon while Ben-Hadad and the 32 kings allied with him were in their tents getting drunk.^k ¹⁷The junior officers under the provincial commanders went out first.

Now Ben-Hadad had dispatched scouts, who reported, “Men are advancing from Samaria.”

¹⁸He said, “If they have come out for peace, take them alive; if they have come out for war, take them alive.”

¹⁹The junior officers under the provincial commanders marched out of the city with the army behind them ²⁰and each one struck down his opponent. At that, the Arameans fled, with the Israelites in pursuit. But Ben-Hadad king of Aram escaped on horseback with some of his horsemen. ²¹The king of Israel advanced and overpowered the horses and chariots and inflicted heavy losses on the Arameans.

²²Afterward, the prophet^l came to the king of Israel and said, “Strengthen your position and see what must be done, because next spring^m the king of Aram will attack you again.”

²³Meanwhile, the officials of the king of Aram advised him, “Their gods are godsⁿ of the hills. That is why they were too strong for us. But if we fight them on the plains, surely we will be stronger than they. ²⁴Do this: Remove all the kings from their commands and replace them with other officers. ²⁵You must also raise an army like the one you lost — horse for horse and chariot for chariot — so we can fight Israel on the plains. Then surely we will be stronger than they.” He agreed with them and acted accordingly.

²⁶The next spring^o Ben-Hadad mustered the Arameans and went up to Aphek^p to fight against Israel.

20:14 ^jJdg 1:1

20:16 ^kver 12;

1Ki 16:9

20:22 ^lver 13

^mver 26;

2Sa 11:1

20:23

ⁿ1Ki 14:23;

Ro 1:21-23

20:26 ^over 22

^p2Ki 13:17

^a 12 Or in Sukkoth; also in verse 16

²⁷When the Israelites were also mustered and given provisions, they marched out to meet them. The Israelites camped opposite them like two small flocks of goats, while the Arameans covered the countryside.^q

²⁸The man of God came up and told the king of Israel, “This is what the LORD says: ‘Because the Arameans think the LORD is a god of the hills and not a god^r of the valleys, I will deliver this vast army into your hands, and you will know^s that I am the LORD.’”

²⁹For seven days they camped opposite each other, and on the seventh day the battle was joined. The Israelites inflicted a hundred thousand casualties on the Aramean foot soldiers in one day. ³⁰The rest of them escaped to the city of Aphek,^t where the wall collapsed on twenty-seven thousand of them. And Ben-Hadad fled to the city and hid^u in an inner room.

³¹His officials said to him, “Look, we have heard that the kings of Israel are merciful. Let us go to the king of Israel with sackcloth^v around our waists and ropes around our heads. Perhaps he will spare your life.”

³²Wearing sackcloth around their waists and ropes around their heads, they went to the king of Israel and said, “Your servant Ben-Hadad says: ‘Please let me live.’”

The king answered, “Is he still alive? He is my brother.”

³³The men took this as a good sign and were quick to pick up his word. “Yes, your brother Ben-Hadad!” they said.

“Go and get him,” the king said. When Ben-Hadad came out, Ahab had him come up into his chariot.

³⁴“I will return the cities^w my father took from your father,” Ben-Hadad offered. “You may set up your own market areas in Damascus,^x as my father did in Samaria.”

Ahab said, “On the basis of a treaty^y I will set you free.” So he made a treaty with him, and let him go.

A Prophet Condemns Ahab

³⁵By the word of the LORD one of

20:27

^qJdg 6:6;

1Sa 13:6

20:28 ^rver 23

^sver 13

20:30 ^tver 26

^u1Ki 22:25;

2Ch 18:24

20:31

^vGe 37:34

20:34

^w1Ki 15:20

^xJer 49:23-27

^yEx 23:32

the company of the prophets said to his companion, “Strike me with your weapon,” but he refused.^z

³⁶So the prophet said, “Because you have not obeyed the LORD, as soon as you leave me a lion^a will kill you.” And after the man went away, a lion found him and killed him.

³⁷The prophet found another man and said, “Strike me, please.” So the man struck him and wounded him.

³⁸Then the prophet went and stood by the road waiting for the king. He disguised himself with his headband down over his eyes. ³⁹As the king passed by, the prophet called out to him, “Your servant went into the thick of the battle, and someone came to me with a captive and said, ‘Guard this man. If he is missing, it will be your life for his life,^b or you must pay a talent^a of silver.’” ⁴⁰While your servant was busy here and there, the man disappeared.”

“That is your sentence,” the king of Israel said. “You have pronounced it yourself.”

⁴¹Then the prophet quickly removed the headband from his eyes, and the king of Israel recognized him as one of the prophets. ⁴²He said to the king, “This is what the LORD says: ‘You have set free a man I had determined should die.^{bc} Therefore it is your life for his life,^d your people for his people.’” ⁴³Sullen and angry,^e the king of Israel went to his palace in Samaria.

Naboth's Vineyard

21 Some time later there was an incident involving a vineyard belonging to Naboth^f the Jezreelite. The vineyard was in Jezreel,^g close to the palace of Ahab king of Samaria. ²Ahab said to Naboth, “Let me have your vineyard to use for a vegetable garden, since it is close to my palace. In exchange I will give you a better vineyard or, if you prefer, I will pay you whatever it is worth.”

³But Naboth replied, “The LORD

^a 39 That is, about 75 pounds or about

34 kilograms ^b 42 The Hebrew term refers to the irrevocable giving over of things or persons to the LORD, often by totally destroying them.

20:35

^z1Ki 13:21;

2Ki 2:3-7

20:36

^a1Ki 13:24

20:39

^b2Ki 10:24

20:42

^cJer 48:10

^dver 39;

Jos 2:14;

1Ki 22:31-37

20:43 ^e1Ki 21:4

21:1 ^f2Ki 9:21

^g1Ki 18:45-46

forbid that I should give you the inheritance^h of my ancestors.”

⁴So Ahab went home, sullen and angryⁱ because Naboth the Jezreelite had said, “I will not give you the inheritance of my ancestors.” He lay on his bed sulking and refused to eat.

⁵His wife Jezebel came in and asked him, “Why are you so sullen? Why won’t you eat?”

⁶He answered her, “Because I said to Naboth the Jezreelite, ‘Sell me your vineyard; or if you prefer, I will give you another vineyard in its place.’ But he said, ‘I will not give you my vineyard.’”

⁷Jezebel his wife said, “Is this how you act as king over Israel? Get up and eat! Cheer up. I’ll get you the vineyard^j of Naboth the Jezreelite.”

⁸So she wrote letters in Ahab’s name, placed his seal^k on them, and sent them to the elders and nobles who lived in Naboth’s city with him. ⁹In those letters she wrote:

“Proclaim a day of fasting and seat Naboth in a prominent place among the people. ¹⁰But seat two scoundrels^l opposite him and have them bring charges that he has cursed^m both God and the king. Then take him out and stone him to death.”

¹¹So the elders and nobles who lived in Naboth’s city did as Jezebel directed in the letters she had written to them. ¹²They proclaimed a fastⁿ and seated Naboth in a prominent place among the people. ¹³Then two scoundrels came and sat opposite him and brought charges against Naboth before the people, saying, “Naboth has cursed both God and the king.” So they took him outside the city and stoned him to death.^o ¹⁴Then they sent word to Jezebel: “Naboth has been stoned to death.”

¹⁵As soon as Jezebel heard that Naboth had been stoned to death, she said to Ahab, “Get up and take possession of the vineyard^p of Naboth the Jezreelite that he refused to sell you. He is no longer alive, but dead.”

¹⁶When Ahab heard that Naboth was dead, he got up and went down to

21:3
^h Lev 25:23;
Nu 36:7;
Eze 46:18
21:4 ⁱ 1Ki 20:43
21:7 ^j 1Sa 8:14
21:8 ^k Ge 38:18;
Est 3:12; 8:8, 10
21:10 ^l Ac 6:11
^m Ex 22:28;
Lev 24:15-16
21:12 ⁿ 1Sa 58:4
21:13 ^o 2Ki 9:26
21:15 ^p 1Sa 8:14

take possession of Naboth’s vineyard.

¹⁷Then the word of the LORD came to Elijah the Tishbite: ¹⁸“Go down to meet Ahab king of Israel, who rules in Samaria. He is now in Naboth’s vineyard, where he has gone to take possession of it. ¹⁹Say to him, ‘This is what the LORD says: Have you not murdered a man and seized his property?’ Then say to him, ‘This is what the LORD says: In the place where dogs licked up Naboth’s blood,^q dogs^r will lick up your blood — yes, yours!’”

²⁰Ahab said to Elijah, “So you have found me, my enemy!”^s

“I have found you,” he answered, “because you have sold^t yourself to do evil in the eyes of the LORD. ²¹He says, ‘I am going to bring disaster on you. I will wipe out your descendants and cut off from Ahab every last male^u in Israel — slave or free.’ ²²I will make your house^v like that of Jeroboam son of Nebat and that of Baasha son of Ahijah, because you have aroused my anger and have caused Israel to sin.’^w

²³“And also concerning Jezebel the LORD says: ‘Dogs^x will devour Jezebel by the wall of^b Jezreel.’

²⁴“Dogs^y will eat those belonging to Ahab who die in the city, and the birds will feed on those who die in the country.”

²⁵(There was never^z anyone like Ahab, who sold himself to do evil in the eyes of the LORD, urged on by Jezebel his wife. ²⁶He behaved in the vilest manner by going after idols, like the Amorites^a the LORD drove out before Israel.)

²⁷When Ahab heard these words, he tore his clothes, put on sackcloth^b and fasted. He lay in sackcloth and went around meekly.

²⁸Then the word of the LORD came to Elijah the Tishbite: ²⁹“Have you noticed how Ahab has humbled himself before me? Because he has humbled himself, I will not bring this disaster

^a 21 Or Israel — every ruler or leader

^b 23 Most Hebrew manuscripts; a few Hebrew manuscripts, Vulgate and Syriac (see also 2 Kings 9:26) the plot of ground at

21:19
^q 2Ki 9:26;
Ps 9:12;
Isa 14:20
^r 1Ki 22:38
21:20 ^s 1Ki 18:17
^t ver 25;
2Ki 17:17;
Ro 7:14
21:21
^u 1Ki 14:10;
2Ki 9:8
21:22
^v 1Ki 15:29; 16:3
^w 1Ki 12:30
21:23
^x 2Ki 9:10;
34:36
21:24
^y 1Ki 14:11; 16:4
21:25 ^z ver 20;
1Ki 16:33
21:26
^a Ge 15:16;
Lev 18:25-30;
2Ki 21:11
21:27
^b Ge 37:34;
2Sa 3:31;
2Ki 6:30

in his day, but I will bring it on his house in the days of his son.”^c

Micaiah Prophecies Against Ahab

22:1-28pp — 2Ch 18:1-27

22 For three years there was no war between Aram and Israel.² But in the third year Jehoshaphat king of Judah went down to see the king of Israel.³ The king of Israel had said to his officials, “Don’t you know that Ramoth Gilead^d belongs to us and yet we are doing nothing to re-take it from the king of Aram?”

⁴So he asked Jehoshaphat, “Will you go with me to fight^e against Ramoth Gilead?”

Jehoshaphat replied to the king of Israel, “I am as you are, my people as your people, my horses as your horses.”⁵ But Jehoshaphat also said to the king of Israel, “First seek the counsel^f of the LORD.”

⁶So the king of Israel brought together the prophets — about four hundred men — and asked them, “Shall I go to war against Ramoth Gilead, or shall I refrain?”

“Go,”^g they answered, “for the Lord will give it into the king’s hand.”

⁷But Jehoshaphat asked, “Is there no longer a prophet^h of the LORD here whom we can inquire of?”

⁸The king of Israel answered Jehoshaphat, “There is still one prophet through whom we can inquire of the LORD, but I hateⁱ him because he never prophesies anything good^j about me, but always bad. He is Micaiah son of Imlah.”

“The king should not say such a thing,” Jehoshaphat replied.

⁹So the king of Israel called one of his officials and said, “Bring Micaiah son of Imlah at once.”

¹⁰Dressed in their royal robes, the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat king of Judah were sitting on their thrones at the threshing floor^k by the entrance of the gate of Samaria, with all the prophets prophesying before them. ¹¹Now Zedekiah son of Kenaanah had made iron horns^l and he declared, “This is what the LORD says: ‘With these you will gore the Arameans until they are destroyed.’”

21:29

^c 2Ki 9:26

22:3 ^d Dt 4:43;

Jos 21:38

22:4 ^e 2Ki 3:7

22:5 ^f Ex 33:7;

2Ki 3:11

22:6 ^g 1Ki 18:19

22:7 ^h 2Ki 3:11

22:8 ⁱ Am 5:10

^j Isa 5:20

22:10 ^k ver 6

22:11 ^l Dt 33:17;

Zec 1:18-21

22:14

^m Nu 22:18;

24:13; 1Ki 18:10,

15

22:17 ⁿ ver 34-

36; Nu 27:17;

Mt 9:36

22:19 ^o Isa 6:1;

Eze 1:26; Da 7:9

^p Job 1:6; 2:1;

Ps 103:20-21;

Mt 18:10;

Heb 1:7, 14

22:22

^q Jdg 9:23;

1Sa 16:14; 18:10;

19:9; Eze 14:9;

2Th 2:11

22:23

^r Eze 14:9

¹²All the other prophets were prophesying the same thing. “Attack Ramoth Gilead and be victorious,” they said, “for the LORD will give it into the king’s hand.”

¹³The messenger who had gone to summon Micaiah said to him, “Look, the other prophets without exception are predicting success for the king. Let your word agree with theirs, and speak favorably.”

¹⁴But Micaiah said, “As surely as the LORD lives, I can tell him only what the LORD tells me.”^m

¹⁵When he arrived, the king asked him, “Micaiah, shall we go to war against Ramoth Gilead, or not?”

“Attack and be victorious,” he answered, “for the LORD will give it into the king’s hand.”

¹⁶The king said to him, “How many times must I make you swear to tell me nothing but the truth in the name of the LORD?”

¹⁷Then Micaiah answered, “I saw all Israel scattered on the hills like sheep without a shepherd,ⁿ and the LORD said, ‘These people have no master. Let each one go home in peace.’”

¹⁸The king of Israel said to Jehoshaphat, “Didn’t I tell you that he never prophesies anything good about me, but only bad?”

¹⁹Micaiah continued, “Therefore hear the word of the LORD: I saw the LORD sitting on his throne^o with all the multitudes^p of heaven standing around him on his right and on his left. ²⁰And the LORD said, ‘Who will entice Ahab into attacking Ramoth Gilead and going to his death there?’

“One suggested this, and another that. ²¹Finally, a spirit came forward, stood before the LORD and said, ‘I will entice him.’

²²“‘By what means?’ the LORD asked.

“‘I will go out and be a deceiving^q spirit in the mouths of all his prophets,’ he said.

“‘You will succeed in enticing him,’ said the LORD. ‘Go and do it.’

²³“So now the LORD has put a deceiving spirit in the mouths of all these prophets^r of yours. The LORD has decreed disaster for you.”

²⁴Then Zedekiah^s son of Kenaanah went up and slapped^t Micaiah in the face. “Which way did the spirit from^a the LORD go when he went from me to speak to you?” he asked.

²⁵Micaiah replied, “You will find out on the day you go to hide^u in an inner room.”

²⁶The king of Israel then ordered, “Take Micaiah and send him back to Amon the ruler of the city and to Joash the king’s son²⁷ and say, ‘This is what the king says: Put this fellow in prison^v and give him nothing but bread and water until I return safely.’”

²⁸Micaiah declared, “If you ever return safely, the LORD has not spoken^w through me.” Then he added, “Mark my words, all you people!”

Ahab Killed at Ramoth Gilead

22:29-36pp — 2Ch 18:28-34

²⁹So the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat king of Judah went up to Ramoth Gilead. ³⁰The king of Israel said to Jehoshaphat, “I will enter the battle in disguise,^x but you wear your royal robes.” So the king of Israel disguised himself and went into battle.

³¹Now the king of Aram had ordered his thirty-two chariot commanders, “Do not fight with anyone, small or great, except the king^y of Israel.” ³²When the chariot commanders saw Jehoshaphat, they thought, “Surely this is the king of Israel.” So they turned to attack him, but when Jehoshaphat cried out, ³³the chariot commanders saw that he was not the king of Israel and stopped pursuing him.

³⁴But someone drew his bow^z at random and hit the king of Israel between the sections of his armor. The king told his chariot driver, “Wheel around and get me out of the fighting. I’ve been wounded.” ³⁵All day long the battle raged, and the king was propped up in his chariot facing the Arameans. The blood from his wound ran onto the floor of the chariot, and that evening he died. ³⁶As the sun was setting, a cry spread through the army: “Every man to his town. Every man to his land!”^a

22:24 ^sver 11

^tAc 23:2

22:25

^u1Ki 20:30

22:27

^v2Ch 16:10

22:28

^wDt 18:22

22:30

^x2Ch 35:32

22:31 ^y2Sa 17:2

22:34

^z2Ch 35:23

22:36

^a2Ki 14:12

³⁷So the king died and was brought to Samaria, and they buried him there. ³⁸They washed the chariot at a pool in Samaria (where the prostitutes bathed),^b and the dogs^b licked up his blood, as the word of the LORD had declared.

³⁹As for the other events of Ahab’s reign, including all he did, the palace he built and adorned with ivory,^c and the cities he fortified, are they not written in the book of the annals of the kings of Israel? ⁴⁰Ahab rested with his ancestors. And Ahaziah his son succeeded him as king.

Jehoshaphat King of Judah

22:41-50pp — 2Ch 20:31 – 21:1

⁴¹Jehoshaphat son of Asa became king of Judah in the fourth year of Ahab king of Israel. ⁴²Jehoshaphat was thirty-five years old when he became king, and he reigned in Jerusalem twenty-five years. His mother’s name was Azubah daughter of Shilhi. ⁴³In everything he followed the ways of his father Asa^d and did not stray from them; he did what was right in the eyes of the LORD. The high places,^e however, were not removed, and the people continued to offer sacrifices and burn incense there.^c ⁴⁴Jehoshaphat was also at peace with the king of Israel.

⁴⁵As for the other events of Jehoshaphat’s reign, the things he achieved and his military exploits, are they not written in the book of the annals of the kings of Judah? ⁴⁶He rid the land of the rest of the male shrine prostitutes^f who remained there even after the reign of his father Asa. ⁴⁷There was then no king^g in Edom; a provincial governor ruled.

⁴⁸Now Jehoshaphat built a fleet of trading ships^{dh} to go to Ophir for gold, but they never set sail—they were wrecked at Ezion Geber. ⁴⁹At that time Ahaziah son of Ahab said to Jehoshaphat, “Let my men sail with yours,” but Jehoshaphat refused.

^a 24 Or *Spirit of* ^b 38 Or *Samaria and cleaned the weapons* ^c 43 In Hebrew texts this sentence (22:43b) is numbered 22:44, and

22:44-53 is numbered 22:45-54. ^d 48 Hebrew *of ships of Tarshish*

22:38

^b1Ki 21:19

22:39

^c2Ch 9:17;

Am 3:15

22:43

^d2Ch 17:3

^e1Ki 3:2; 15:14;

2Ki 12:3

22:46

^fDt 23:17;

1Ki 14:24; 15:12

22:47

^g2Sa 8:14;

2Ki 3:9; 8:20

22:48

^h1Ki 9:26;

10:22

⁵⁰Then Jehoshaphat rested with his ancestors and was buried with them in the city of David his father. And Jehoram his son succeeded him as king.

Ahaziah King of Israel

⁵¹Ahaziah son of Ahab became king of Israel in Samaria in the seventeenth year of Jehoshaphat king of

22:52
ⁱ1Ki 15:26; 21:25
22:53 ^jJdg 2:11
^k1Ki 16:30-32

Judah, and he reigned over Israel two years. ⁵²He did evilⁱ in the eyes of the LORD, because he followed the ways of his father and mother and of Jeroboam son of Nebat, who caused Israel to sin. ⁵³He served and worshiped Baal^j and aroused the anger of the LORD, the God of Israel, just as his father^k had done.

2 KINGS

The LORD's Judgment on Ahaziah

1 After Ahab's death, Moab^a rebelled against Israel. ²Now Ahaziah had fallen through the lattice of his upper room in Samaria and injured himself. So he sent messengers,^b saying to them, "Go and consult Baal-Zebub,^c the god of Ekron,^d to see if I will recover^e from this injury."

³But the angel^f of the LORD said to Elijah^g the Tishbite, "Go up and meet the messengers of the king of Samaria and ask them, 'Is it because there is no God in Israel^h that you are going off to consult Baal-Zebub, the god of Ekron?' ⁴Therefore this is what the LORD says: 'You will not leaveⁱ the bed you are lying on. You will certainly die!'" So Elijah went.

⁵When the messengers returned to the king, he asked them, "Why have you come back?"

⁶"A man came to meet us," they replied. "And he said to us, 'Go back to the king who sent you and tell him, 'This is what the LORD says: Is it because there is no God in Israel that you are sending messengers to consult Baal-Zebub, the god of Ekron? Therefore you will not leave the bed you are lying on. You will certainly die!'"'"

⁷The king asked them, "What kind of man was it who came to meet you and told you this?"

⁸They replied, "He had a garment of hair^{aj} and had a leather belt around his waist."

The king said, "That was Elijah the Tishbite."

⁹Then he sent^k to Elijah a captain^l with his company of fifty men. The captain went up to Elijah, who was sitting on the top of a hill, and said to him, "Man of God, the king says, 'Come down!'"

¹⁰Elijah answered the captain, "If

1:1 ^a Ge 19:37;
2Sa 8:2; 2Ki 3:5
1:2 ^b ver 16
^c Mk 3:22
^d 1Sa 6:2;
Isa 2:6; 14:29;
Mt 10:25
^e Jdg 18:5;
2Ki 8:7-10
1:3 ^f ver 15;
Ge 16:7
9:1Ki 17:1
h1Sa 28:8
1:4 ⁱ ver 6, 16;
Ps 41:8
1:8 ^j 1Ki 18:7;
Zec 13:4;
Mt 3:4; Mk 1:6
1:9 ^k 2Ki 6:14
^l Ex 18:25;
Isa 3:3

1:10
m1Ki 18:38;
Lk 9:54;
Rev 11:5; 13:13
1:13 ⁿ 1Sa 26:21;
Ps 72:14
1:15 ^o ver 3
p1Sa 51:12;
57:11; Jer 1:17;
Eze 2:6
1:16 ^q ver 2
^r ver 4
1:17 ^s 2Ki 8:15;
Jer 20:6; 28:17
^t 2Ki 3:1; 8:16

I am a man of God, may fire come down from heaven and consume you and your fifty men!" Then fire^m fell from heaven and consumed the captain and his men.

¹¹At this the king sent to Elijah another captain with his fifty men. The captain said to him, "Man of God, this is what the king says, 'Come down at once!'"

¹²"If I am a man of God," Elijah replied, "may fire come down from heaven and consume you and your fifty men!" Then the fire of God fell from heaven and consumed him and his fifty men.

¹³So the king sent a third captain with his fifty men. This third captain went up and fell on his knees before Elijah. "Man of God," he begged, "please have respect for my lifeⁿ and the lives of these fifty men, your servants! ¹⁴See, fire has fallen from heaven and consumed the first two captains and all their men. But now have respect for my life!"

¹⁵The angel^o of the LORD said to Elijah, "Go down with him; do not be afraid^p of him." So Elijah got up and went down with him to the king.

¹⁶He told the king, "This is what the LORD says: Is it because there is no God in Israel for you to consult that you have sent messengers^q to consult Baal-Zebub, the god of Ekron? Because you have done this, you will never leave^r the bed you are lying on. You will certainly die!" ¹⁷So he died,^s according to the word of the LORD that Elijah had spoken.

Because Ahaziah had no son, Joram^{bt} succeeded him as king in the second year of Jehoram son of Jehoshaphat king of Judah. ¹⁸As for all the other events of Ahaziah's reign,

^a 8 Or He was a hairy man ^b 17 Hebrew Jehoram, a variant of Joram

and what he did, are they not written in the book of the annals of the kings of Israel?

Elijah Taken Up to Heaven

2 When the LORD was about to take^u Elijah up to heaven in a whirlwind,^v Elijah and Elisha^w were on their way from Gilgal.^x ²Elijah said to Elisha, “Stay here;^y the LORD has sent me to Bethel.”

But Elisha said, “As surely as the LORD lives and as you live, I will not leave you.”^z So they went down to Bethel.

³The company^a of the prophets at Bethel came out to Elisha and asked, “Do you know that the LORD is going to take your master from you today?”

“Yes, I know,” Elisha replied, “so be quiet.”

⁴Then Elijah said to him, “Stay here, Elisha; the LORD has sent me to Jericho.^b”

And he replied, “As surely as the LORD lives and as you live, I will not leave you.” So they went to Jericho.

⁵The company^c of the prophets at Jericho went up to Elisha and asked him, “Do you know that the LORD is going to take your master from you today?”

“Yes, I know,” he replied, “so be quiet.”

⁶Then Elijah said to him, “Stay here;^d the LORD has sent me to the Jordan.”^e

And he replied, “As surely as the LORD lives and as you live, I will not leave you.”^f So the two of them walked on.

⁷Fifty men from the company of the prophets went and stood at a distance, facing the place where Elijah and Elisha had stopped at the Jordan. ⁸Elijah took his cloak,^g rolled it up and struck^h the water with it. The water dividedⁱ to the right and to the left, and the two of them crossed over on dry^j ground.

⁹When they had crossed, Elijah said to Elisha, “Tell me, what can I do for you before I am taken from you?”

“Let me inherit a double^k portion of your spirit,” Elisha replied.

¹⁰“You have asked a difficult thing,”

2:1 ^uGe 5:24;
Heb 11:5
^vver 11;
1Ki 19:11;
Isa 5:28; 66:15;
Jer 4:13; Na 1:3
^w1Ki 19:16;
21 ^xDt 11:30;
2Ki 4:38
2:2 ^yver 6
^zRu 1:16;
1Sa 1:26;
2Ki 4:30
2:3 ^a1Sa 10:5;
2Ki 4:1, 38
2:4 ^bJos 3:16;
6:26
2:5 ^cver 3
2:6 ^dver 2
^eJos 3:15
^fRu 1:16
2:8 ^g1Ki 19:19
^hver 14
ⁱEx 14:21
^jEx 14:22, 29
2:9 ^kDt 21:17
^lNu 11:17

2:11 ^m2Ki 6:17;
Ps 68:17; 104:3;
4; Isa 66:15;
Hab 3:8;
Zec 6:1
ⁿGe 5:24 ^over 1
2:12 ^p2Ki 6:17;
13:14 ^qGe 37:29
2:14 ^r1Ki 19:19
^sver 8
2:15 ^tver 7;
1Sa 10:5;
^uNu 11:17
2:16 ^v1Ki 18:12
^wAc 8:39
2:17 ^x2Ki 8:11
2:21 ^yEx 15:25;
2Ki 4:41; 6:6

Elijah said, “yet if you see me when I am taken from you, it will be yours — otherwise, it will not.”

¹¹As they were walking along and talking together, suddenly a chariot of fire^m and horses of fire appeared and separated the two of them, and Elijah went up to heavenⁿ in a whirlwind.^o ¹²Elisha saw this and cried out, “My father! My father! The chariots^p and horsemen of Israel!” And Elisha saw him no more. Then he took hold of his garment and tore^q it in two.

¹³Elisha then picked up Elijah’s cloak that had fallen from him and went back and stood on the bank of the Jordan. ¹⁴He took the cloak^r that had fallen from Elijah and struck^s the water with it. “Where now is the LORD, the God of Elijah?” he asked. When he struck the water, it divided to the right and to the left, and he crossed over.

¹⁵The company^t of the prophets from Jericho, who were watching, said, “The spirit^u of Elijah is resting on Elisha.” And they went to meet him and bowed to the ground before him. ¹⁶“Look,” they said, “we your servants have fifty able men. Let them go and look for your master. Perhaps the Spirit^v of the LORD has picked him up^w and set him down on some mountain or in some valley.”

“No,” Elisha replied, “do not send them.”

¹⁷But they persisted until he was too embarrassed^x to refuse. So he said, “Send them.” And they sent fifty men, who searched for three days but did not find him. ¹⁸When they returned to Elisha, who was staying in Jericho, he said to them, “Didn’t I tell you not to go?”

Healing of the Water

¹⁹The people of the city said to Elisha, “Look, our lord, this town is well situated, as you can see, but the water is bad and the land is unproductive.”

²⁰“Bring me a new bowl,” he said, “and put salt in it.” So they brought it to him.

²¹Then he went out to the spring and threw^y the salt into it, saying, “This is what the LORD says: ‘I have healed this water. Never again will

it cause death or make the land unproductive.”²² And the water has remained pure^z to this day, according to the word Elisha had spoken.

Elisha Is Jeered

²³From there Elisha went up to Bethel. As he was walking along the road, some boys came out of the town and jeered^a at him. “Get out of here, baldy!” they said. “Get out of here, baldy!”²⁴ He turned around, looked at them and called down a curse^b on them in the name^c of the LORD. Then two bears came out of the woods and mauled forty-two of the boys. ²⁵And he went on to Mount Carmel^d and from there returned to Samaria.

Moab Revolts

3 Joram^{ae} son of Ahab became king of Israel in Samaria in the eighteenth year of Jehoshaphat king of Judah, and he reigned twelve years. ²He did evil^f in the eyes of the LORD, but not as his father^g and mother had done. He got rid of the sacred stone^h of Baal that his father had made. ³Nevertheless he clung to the sinsⁱ of Jeroboam son of Nebat, which he had caused Israel to commit; he did not turn away from them.

⁴Now Mesha king of Moab^j raised sheep, and he had to pay the king of Israel a tribute of a hundred thousand lambs^k and the wool of a hundred thousand rams. ⁵But after Ahab died, the king of Moab rebelled^l against the king of Israel. ⁶So at that time King Joram set out from Samaria and mobilized all Israel. ⁷He also sent this message to Jehoshaphat king of Judah: “The king of Moab has rebelled against me. Will you go with me to fight^m against Moab?”

“I will go with you,” he replied. “I am as you are, my people as your people, my horses as your horses.”

⁸“By what route shall we attack?” he asked.

“Through the Desert of Edom,” he answered.

⁹So the king of Israel set out with the king of Judah and the king of Edom.ⁿ After a roundabout march of

2:22 ²Ex 15:25
2:23

^aEx 22:28;
2Ch 36:16;
Job 19:18;
Ps 31:18
2:24 ^bGe 4:11;
Ne 13:25-27
^cDt 18:19
2:25

^d1Ki 18:20;
2Ki 4:25
3:1 ^e2Ki 1:17
3:2 ^f1Ki 15:26
9:1Ki 16:30-32
^hEx 23:24;
2Ki 10:18, 26-28
3:3 ⁱ1Ki 12:28-32;
14:9, 16
3:4 ^jGe 19:37;
2Ki 1:1
^kEzr 7:17;
Isa 16:1
3:5 ^l2Ki 1:1
3:7 ^m1Ki 22:4
3:9 ⁿ1Ki 22:47

3:11 ^oGe 25:22;
1Ki 22:7
^pGe 20:7
9:1Ki 19:16
3:12 ^rNu 11:17
3:15 ^s1Sa 16:23
^tJer 15:17;
Eze 1:3
3:17
^uPs 107:35;
Isa 32:2; 35:6;
41:18
3:18 ^vGe 18:14;
2Ki 20:10;
Isa 49:6;
Jer 32:17, 27;
Mk 10:27
3:20
^wEx 29:39-40
^xEx 17:6

seven days, the army had no more water for themselves or for the animals with them.

¹⁰“What!” exclaimed the king of Israel. “Has the LORD called us three kings together only to deliver us into the hands of Moab?”

¹¹But Jehoshaphat asked, “Is there no prophet of the LORD here, through whom we may inquire^o of the LORD?”

An officer of the king of Israel answered, “Elisha^p son of Shaphat is here. He used to pour water on the hands of Elijah.^{bq}”

¹²Jehoshaphat said, “The word^r of the LORD is with him.” So the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat and the king of Edom went down to him.

¹³Elisha said to the king of Israel, “Why do you want to involve me? Go to the prophets of your father and the prophets of your mother.”

“No,” the king of Israel answered, “because it was the LORD who called us three kings together to deliver us into the hands of Moab.”

¹⁴Elisha said, “As surely as the LORD Almighty lives, whom I serve, if I did not have respect for the presence of Jehoshaphat king of Judah, I would not pay any attention to you. ¹⁵But now bring me a harpist.”^s

While the harpist was playing, the hand^t of the LORD came on Elisha ¹⁶and he said, “This is what the LORD says: I will fill this valley with pools of water. ¹⁷For this is what the LORD says: You will see neither wind nor rain, yet this valley will be filled with water,^u and you, your cattle and your other animals will drink. ¹⁸This is an easy^v thing in the eyes of the LORD; he will also deliver Moab into your hands. ¹⁹You will overthrow every fortified city and every major town. You will cut down every good tree, stop up all the springs, and ruin every good field with stones.”

²⁰The next morning, about the time^w for offering the sacrifice, there it was — water flowing from the direction of Edom! And the land was filled with water.^x

^a 1 Hebrew *Jehoram*, a variant of *Joram*; also in verse 6 ^b 11 That is, he was Elijah's personal servant.

²¹Now all the Moabites had heard that the kings had come to fight against them; so every man, young and old, who could bear arms was called up and stationed on the border. ²²When they got up early in the morning, the sun was shining on the water. To the Moabites across the way, the water looked red — like blood. ²³“That’s blood!” they said. “Those kings must have fought and slaughtered each other. Now to the plunder, Moab!”

²⁴But when the Moabites came to the camp of Israel, the Israelites rose up and fought them until they fled. And the Israelites invaded the land and slaughtered the Moabites. ²⁵They destroyed the towns, and each man threw a stone on every good field until it was covered. They stopped up all the springs and cut down every good tree. Only Kir Hareseth¹ was left with its stones in place, but men armed with slings surrounded it and attacked it.

²⁶When the king of Moab saw that the battle had gone against him, he took with him seven hundred swordsmen to break through to the king of Edom, but they failed. ²⁷Then he took his firstborn² son, who was to succeed him as king, and offered him as a sacrifice on the city wall. The fury against Israel was great; they withdrew and returned to their own land.

The Widow’s Olive Oil

4 The wife of a man from the company^a of the prophets cried out to Elisha, “Your servant my husband is dead, and you know that he revered the LORD. But now his creditor^b is coming to take my two boys as his slaves.”

²Elisha replied to her, “How can I help you? Tell me, what do you have in your house?”

“Your servant has nothing there at all,” she said, “except a small jar of olive oil.”^c

³Elisha said, “Go around and ask all your neighbors for empty jars. Don’t ask for just a few. ⁴Then go inside and shut the door behind you and your

3:25 ^y ver 19;
Isa 15:1; 16:7;
Jer 48:31, 36
3:27 ² Dt 12:31;
2Ki 16:3; 21:6;
2Ch 28:3;
Ps 106:38;
Jer 19:4-5;
Am 2:1; Mic 6:7
4:1 ^a 1Sa 10:5;
2Ki 2:3
^b Ex 22:26;
Lev 25:39-43;
Ne 5:3-5;
Job 22:6; 24:9
4:2 ^c 1Ki 17:12

sons. Pour oil into all the jars, and as each is filled, put it to one side.”

⁵She left him and shut the door behind her and her sons. They brought the jars to her and she kept pouring. ⁶When all the jars were full, she said to her son, “Bring me another one.”

But he replied, “There is not a jar left.” Then the oil stopped flowing.

⁷She went and told the man of God,^d and he said, “Go, sell the oil and pay your debts. You and your sons can live on what is left.”

The Shunammite’s Son Restored to Life

⁸One day Elisha went to Shunem.^e And a well-to-do woman was there, who urged him to stay for a meal. So whenever he came by, he stopped there to eat. ⁹She said to her husband, “I know that this man who often comes our way is a holy man of God. ¹⁰Let’s make a small room on the roof and put in it a bed and a table, a chair and a lamp for him. Then he can stay^f there whenever he comes to us.”

¹¹One day when Elisha came, he went up to his room and lay down there. ¹²He said to his servant Gehazi, “Call the Shunammite.”^g So he called her, and she stood before him. ¹³Elisha said to him, “Tell her, ‘You have gone to all this trouble for us. Now what can be done for you? Can we speak on your behalf to the king or the commander of the army?’”

She replied, “I have a home among my own people.”

¹⁴“What can be done for her?” Elisha asked.

Gehazi said, “She has no son, and her husband is old.”

¹⁵Then Elisha said, “Call her.” So he called her, and she stood in the doorway. ¹⁶“About this time^h next year,” Elisha said, “you will hold a son in your arms.”

“No, my lord!” she objected. “Please, man of God, don’t mislead your servant!”

¹⁷But the woman became pregnant, and the next year about that same time she gave birth to a son, just as Elisha had told her.

¹⁸The child grew, and one day he

4:7 ^d 1Ki 12:22
4:8 ^e Jos 19:18
4:10 ^f Mt 10:41;
Ro 12:13
4:12 ^g 2Ki 8:1
4:16 ^h Ge 18:10

went out to his father, who was with the reapers.ⁱ ¹⁹He said to his father, “My head! My head!”

His father told a servant, “Carry him to his mother.” ²⁰After the servant had lifted him up and carried him to his mother, the boy sat on her lap until noon, and then he died. ²¹She went up and laid him on the bed^j of the man of God, then shut the door and went out.

²²She called her husband and said, “Please send me one of the servants and a donkey so I can go to the man of God quickly and return.”

²³“Why go to him today?” he asked. “It’s not the New Moon^k or the Sabbath.”

“That’s all right,” she said.

²⁴She saddled the donkey and said to her servant, “Lead on; don’t slow down for me unless I tell you.” ²⁵So she set out and came to the man of God at Mount Carmel.^l

When he saw her in the distance, the man of God said to his servant Gehazi, “Look! There’s the Shunammite! ²⁶Run to meet her and ask her, ‘Are you all right? Is your husband all right? Is your child all right?’”

“Everything is all right,” she said.

²⁷When she reached the man of God at the mountain, she took hold of his feet. Gehazi came over to push her away, but the man of God said, “Leave her alone! She is in bitter distress,^m but the LORD has hidden it from me and has not told me why.”

²⁸“Did I ask you for a son, my lord?” she said. “Didn’t I tell you, ‘Don’t raise my hopes?’”

²⁹Elisha said to Gehazi, “Tuck your cloak into your belt,ⁿ take my staff^o in your hand and run. Don’t greet anyone you meet, and if anyone greets you, do not answer. Lay my staff on the boy’s face.”

³⁰But the child’s mother said, “As surely as the LORD lives and as you live, I will not leave you.” So he got up and followed her.

³¹Gehazi went on ahead and laid the staff on the boy’s face, but there was no sound or response. So Gehazi went back to meet Elisha and told him, “The boy has not awakened.”

4:18 ⁱRu 2:3
4:21 ^jver 32
4:23
^kNu 10:10;
1Ch 23:31;
Ps 81:3
4:25
^l1Ki 18:20;
2Ki 2:25
4:27 ^m1Sa 1:15
4:29
ⁿ1Ki 18:46;
2Ki 2:8, 14; 9:1
^oEx 4:2; 7:19;
14:16

³²When Elisha reached the house, there was the boy lying dead on his couch.^p ³³He went in, shut the door on the two of them and prayed^q to the LORD. ³⁴Then he got on the bed and lay on the boy, mouth to mouth, eyes to eyes, hands to hands. As he stretched^r himself out on him, the boy’s body grew warm. ³⁵Elisha turned away and walked back and forth in the room and then got on the bed and stretched out on him once more. The boy sneezed seven times^s and opened his eyes.^t

³⁶Elisha summoned Gehazi and said, “Call the Shunammite.” And he did. When she came, he said, “Take your son.”^u ³⁷She came in, fell at his feet and bowed to the ground. Then she took her son and went out.

Death in the Pot

³⁸Elisha returned to Gilgal^v and there was a famine^w in that region. While the company of the prophets was meeting with him, he said to his servant, “Put on the large pot and cook some stew for these prophets.”

³⁹One of them went out into the fields to gather herbs and found a wild vine and picked as many of its gourds as his garment could hold. When he returned, he cut them up into the pot of stew, though no one knew what they were. ⁴⁰The stew was poured out for the men, but as they began to eat it, they cried out, “Man of God, there is death in the pot!” And they could not eat it.

⁴¹Elisha said, “Get some flour.” He put it into the pot and said, “Serve it to the people to eat.” And there was nothing harmful in the pot.^x

Feeding of a Hundred

⁴²A man came from Baal Shalishah,^y bringing the man of God twenty loaves^z of barley bread^a baked from the first ripe grain, along with some heads of new grain. “Give it to the people to eat,” Elisha said.

⁴³“How can I set this before a hundred men?” his servant asked.

But Elisha answered, “Give it to the people to eat.^b For this is what the LORD says: ‘They will eat and have

4:32 ^pver 21
4:33
^q1Ki 17:20;
Mt 6:6
4:34 ^r1Ki 17:21;
Ac 20:10
4:35 ^sJos 6:15
^t2Ki 8:5
4:36
^uHeb 11:35
4:38 ^v2Ki 2:1
^wLev 26:26;
2Ki 8:1
4:41 ^xEx 15:25;
2Ki 2:21
4:42 ^y1Sa 9:4
^zMt 14:17; 15:36
^a1Sa 9:7
4:43 ^bLk 9:13

some left over.^c” ⁴⁴Then he set it before them, and they ate and had some left over, according to the word of the LORD.

Naaman Healed of Leprosy

5 Now Naaman was commander of the army of the king of Aram.^d He was a great man in the sight of his master and highly regarded, because through him the LORD had given victory to Aram. He was a valiant soldier, but he had leprosy.^{ae}

²Now bands of raiders^f from Aram had gone out and had taken captive a young girl from Israel, and she served Naaman’s wife. ³She said to her mistress, “If only my master would see the prophet^g who is in Samaria! He would cure him of his leprosy.”

⁴Naaman went to his master and told him what the girl from Israel had said. ⁵“By all means, go,” the king of Aram replied. “I will send a letter to the king of Israel.” So Naaman left, taking with him ten talents^b of silver, six thousand shekels^c of gold and ten sets of clothing.^h ⁶The letter that he took to the king of Israel read: “With this letter I am sending my servant Naaman to you so that you may cure him of his leprosy.”

⁷As soon as the king of Israel read the letter,ⁱ he tore his robes and said, “Am I God?^j Can I kill and bring back to life?^k Why does this fellow send someone to me to be cured of his leprosy? See how he is trying to pick a quarrel^l with me!”

⁸When Elisha the man of God heard that the king of Israel had torn his robes, he sent him this message: “Why have you torn your robes? Have the man come to me and he will know that there is a prophet^m in Israel.” ⁹So Naaman went with his horses and chariots and stopped at the door of Elisha’s house. ¹⁰Elisha sent a messenger to say to him, “Go, washⁿ yourself seven times^o in the Jordan, and your flesh will be restored and you will be cleansed.”

¹¹But Naaman went away angry and said, “I thought that he would surely come out to me and stand and call on the name of the LORD his

4:43
^c Mt 14:20;
 Jn 6:12
 5:1 ^d Ge 10:22;
 2Sa 10:19
^e Ex 4:6;
 Nu 12:10;
 Lk 4:27
 5:2 ^f 2Ki 6:23;
 13:20; 24:2
 5:3 ^g Ge 20:7
 5:5 ^h ver 22;
 Ge 24:53;
 Jdg 14:12;
 1Sa 9:7
 5:7 ⁱ 2Ki 19:14
^j Ge 30:2
^k Dt 32:39;
 1Sa 2:6
^l 1Ki 20:7
 5:8 ^m 1Ki 22:7
 5:10 ⁿ Jn 9:7
^o Ge 33:3;
 Lev 14:7

God, wave his hand^p over the spot and cure me of my leprosy. ¹²Are not Abana and Pharpar, the rivers of Damascus, better than all the waters^q of Israel? Couldn’t I wash in them and be cleansed?” So he turned and went off in a rage.^r

¹³Naaman’s servants went to him and said, “My father,^s if the prophet had told you to do some great thing, would you not have done it? How much more, then, when he tells you, ‘Wash and be cleansed!’” ¹⁴So he went down and dipped himself in the Jordan seven times,^t as the man of God had told him, and his flesh was restored^u and became clean like that of a young boy.^v

¹⁵Then Naaman and all his attendants went back to the man of God^w. He stood before him and said, “Now I know^x that there is no God in all the world except in Israel. So please accept a gift^y from your servant.”

¹⁶The prophet answered, “As surely as the LORD lives, whom I serve, I will not accept a thing.” And even though Naaman urged him, he refused.^z

¹⁷“If you will not,” said Naaman, “please let me, your servant, be given as much earth^a as a pair of mules can carry, for your servant will never again make burnt offerings and sacrifices to any other god but the LORD. ¹⁸But may the LORD forgive your servant for this one thing: When my master enters the temple of Rimmon to bow down and he is leaning^b on my arm and I have to bow there also — when I bow down in the temple of Rimmon, may the LORD forgive your servant for this.”

¹⁹“Go in peace,”^c Elisha said.

After Naaman had traveled some distance, ²⁰Gehazi, the servant of Elisha the man of God, said to himself, “My master was too easy on Naaman, this Aramean, by not accepting from him what he brought. As surely as the LORD^d lives, I will run after him and get something from him.”

^a 1 The Hebrew for *leprosy* was used for various diseases affecting the skin; also in verses 3, 6, 7, 11 and 27. ^b 5 That is, about 750 pounds or about 340 kilograms ^c 5 That is, about 150 pounds or about 69 kilograms

5:11 ^p Ex 7:19
 5:12 ^q Isa 8:6
^r Pr 14:17, 29;
 19:11; 29:11
 5:13 ^s 2Ki 6:21;
 13:14
 5:14 ^t Ge 33:3;
 Lev 14:7;
 Jos 6:15
^u Ex 4:7
^v Job 33:25;
 Lk 4:27
 5:15 ^w Jos 2:11
^x Jos 4:24;
 1Sa 17:46;
 Da 2:47
^y 1Sa 9:7; 25:27
 5:16 ^z ver 20,
 26; Ge 14:23;
 Da 5:17
 5:17 ^a Ex 20:24
 5:18 ^b 2Ki 7:2
 5:19 ^c 1Sa 1:17;
 Ac 15:33
 5:20 ^d Ex 20:7

²¹So Gehazi hurried after Naaman. When Naaman saw him running toward him, he got down from the chariot to meet him. “Is everything all right?” he asked.

²²“Everything is all right,” Gehazi answered. “My master sent me to say, ‘Two young men from the company of the prophets have just come to me from the hill country of Ephraim. Please give them a talent^a of silver and two sets of clothing.’”^e

²³“By all means, take two talents,” said Naaman. He urged Gehazi to accept them, and then tied up the two talents of silver in two bags, with two sets of clothing. He gave them to two of his servants, and they carried them ahead of Gehazi. ²⁴When Gehazi came to the hill, he took the things from the servants and put them away in the house. He sent the men away and they left.

²⁵When he went in and stood before his master, Elisha asked him, “Where have you been, Gehazi?”

“Your servant didn’t go anywhere,” Gehazi answered.

²⁶But Elisha said to him, “Was not my spirit with you when the man got down from his chariot to meet you? Is this the time^f to take money or to accept clothes — or olive groves and vineyards, or flocks and herds, or male and female slaves?^g ²⁷Naaman’s leprosy^h will cling to you and to your descendants forever.” Then Gehaziⁱ went from Elisha’s presence and his skin was leprous — it had become as white as snow.^j

An Axhead Floats

6 The company^k of the prophets said to Elisha, “Look, the place where we meet with you is too small for us. ²Let us go to the Jordan, where each of us can get a pole; and let us build a place there for us to meet.”

And he said, “Go.”

³Then one of them said, “Won’t you please come with your servants?”

“I will,” Elisha replied. ⁴And he went with them.

They went to the Jordan and began to cut down trees. ⁵As one of them was cutting down a tree, the

5:22 ^ever 5;
Ge 45:22
5:26 ^fver 16
9 Jer 45:5
5:27
^hNu 12:10;
2Ki 15:5 ⁱCol 3:5
^jEx 4:6
6:1 ^k1Sa 10:5;
2Ki 4:38

iron axhead fell into the water. “Oh no, my lord!” he cried out. “It was borrowed!”

⁶The man of God asked, “Where did it fall?” When he showed him the place, Elisha cut a stick and threw^l it there, and made the iron float. ⁷“Lift it out,” he said. Then the man reached out his hand and took it.

Elisha Traps Blinded Arameans

⁸Now the king of Aram was at war with Israel. After conferring with his officers, he said, “I will set up my camp in such and such a place.”

⁹The man of God sent word to the king^m of Israel: “Beware of passing that place, because the Arameans are going down there.” ¹⁰So the king of Israel checked on the place indicated by the man of God. Time and again Elisha warnedⁿ the king, so that he was on his guard in such places.

¹¹This enraged the king of Aram. He summoned his officers and demanded of them, “Tell me! Which of us is on the side of the king of Israel?”

¹²“None of us, my lord the king^o,” said one of his officers, “but Elisha, the prophet who is in Israel, tells the king of Israel the very words you speak in your bedroom.”

¹³“Go, find out where he is,” the king ordered, “so I can send men and capture him.” The report came back: “He is in Dothan.”^p ¹⁴Then he sent^q horses and chariots and a strong force there. They went by night and surrounded the city.

¹⁵When the servant of the man of God got up and went out early the next morning, an army with horses and chariots had surrounded the city. “Oh no, my lord! What shall we do?” the servant asked.

¹⁶“Don’t be afraid,”^r the prophet answered. “Those who are with us are more^s than those who are with them.”

¹⁷And Elisha prayed, “Open his eyes, LORD, so that he may see.” Then the LORD opened the servant’s eyes, and he looked and saw the hills full of

6:6 ^lEx 15:25;
2Ki 2:21
6:9 ^mver 12
6:10 ⁿJer 11:18
6:12 ^over 9
6:13 ^pGe 37:17
6:14 ^q2Ki 1:9
6:16 ^rGe 15:1
^s2Ch 32:7;
Ps 55:18;
Ro 8:31; 1Jn 4:4

^a 22 That is, about 75 pounds or about 34 kilograms

horses and chariots^t of fire all around Elisha.

¹⁸As the enemy came down toward him, Elisha prayed to the LORD, “Strike this army with blindness.”^u So he struck them with blindness, as Elisha had asked.

¹⁹Elisha told them, “This is not the road and this is not the city. Follow me, and I will lead you to the man you are looking for.” And he led them to Samaria.

²⁰After they entered the city, Elisha said, “LORD, open the eyes of these men so they can see.” Then the LORD opened their eyes and they looked, and there they were, inside Samaria.

²¹When the king of Israel saw them, he asked Elisha, “Shall I kill them, my father?^v Shall I kill them?”

²²“Do not kill them,” he answered. “Would you kill those you have captured^w with your own sword or bow? Set food and water before them so that they may eat and drink and then go back to their master.” ²³So he prepared a great feast for them, and after they had finished eating and drinking, he sent them away, and they returned to their master. So the bands^x from Aram stopped raiding Israel’s territory.

Famine in Besieged Samaria

²⁴Some time later, Ben-Hadad^y king of Aram mobilized his entire army and marched up and laid siege^z to Samaria. ²⁵There was a great famine^a in the city; the siege lasted so long that a donkey’s head sold for eighty shekels^a of silver, and a quarter of a cab^b of seed pods^{cb} for five shekels.^d

²⁶As the king of Israel was passing by on the wall, a woman cried to him, “Help me, my lord the king!”

²⁷The king replied, “If the LORD does not help you, where can I get help for you? From the threshing floor? From the winepress?” ²⁸Then he asked her, “What’s the matter?”

She answered, “This woman said to me, ‘Give up your son so we may eat him today, and tomorrow we’ll eat my son.’ ²⁹So we cooked my son and ate^c him. The next day I said to

6:17 ^t2Ki 2:11, 12; Ps 68:17; Zec 6:1-7
6:18 ^uGe 19:11; Ac 13:11
6:21 ^v2Ki 5:13
6:22
^wDt 20:11; 2Ch 28:8-15; Ro 12:20
6:23 ^x2Ki 5:2
6:24 ^y1Ki 15:18; 20:1; 2Ki 8:7
^zDt 28:52
6:25
^aLev 26:26; Ru 1:1
^bIsa 36:12
6:29
^cLev 26:29; Dt 28:53-55

her, ‘Give up your son so we may eat him,’ but she had hidden him.”

³⁰When the king heard the woman’s words, he tore^d his robes. As he went along the wall, the people looked, and they saw that, under his robes, he had sackcloth^e on his body. ³¹He said, “May God deal with me, be it ever so severely, if the head of Elisha son of Shaphat remains on his shoulders today!”

³²Now Elisha was sitting in his house, and the elders^f were sitting with him. The king sent a messenger ahead, but before he arrived, Elisha said to the elders, “Don’t you see how this murderer^g is sending someone to cut off my head?^h Look, when the messenger comes, shut the door and hold it shut against him. Is not the sound of his master’s footsteps behind him?” ³³While he was still talking to them, the messenger came down to him.

The king said, “This disaster is from the LORD. Why should I waitⁱ for the LORD any longer?”

7 Elisha replied, “Hear the word of the LORD. This is what the LORD says: About this time tomorrow, a seah^e of the finest flour will sell for a shekel^f and two seahs^g of barley for a shekel^f at the gate of Samaria.”

²The officer on whose arm the king was leaning^k said to the man of God, “Look, even if the LORD should open the floodgates^l of the heavens, could this happen?”

“You will see it with your own eyes,” answered Elisha, “but you will not eat^m any of it!”

The Siege Lifted

³Now there were four men with leprosy^{hn} at the entrance of the city

^a 25 That is, about 2 pounds or about 920 grams

^b 25 That is, probably about 1/4 pound or about 100 grams ^c 25 Or of doves’ dung

^d 25 That is, about 2 ounces or about 58 grams

^e 1 That is, probably about 12 pounds or about 5.5 kilograms of flour; also in verses 16 and 18

^f 1 That is, about 2/5 ounce or about 12 grams; also in verses 16 and 18 ^g 1 That is, probably about 20 pounds or about 9 kilograms of barley; also in verses 16 and 18

^h 3 The Hebrew for leprosy was used for various diseases affecting the skin; also in verse 8.

6:30
^d 2Ki 18:37; Isa 22:15
^e Ge 37:34; 1Ki 21:27
6:32 ^f Eze 8:1; 14:1; 20:1
91Ki 18:4
^h ver 31
6:33 ⁱ Lev 24:11; Job 2:9; 14:14; Isa 40:31
7:1 ^j ver 16
7:2 ^k 2Ki 5:18
^l ver 19; Ge 7:11; Ps 78:23; Mal 3:10
^m ver 17
7:3 ⁿ Lev 13:45-46; Nu 5:1-4

gate. They said to each other, “Why stay here until we die? ⁴If we say, ‘We’ll go into the city’ — the famine is there, and we will die. And if we stay here, we will die. So let’s go over to the camp of the Arameans and surrender. If they spare us, we live; if they kill us, then we die.”

⁵At dusk they got up and went to the camp of the Arameans. When they reached the edge of the camp, no one was there, ⁶for the Lord had caused the Arameans to hear the sound^o of chariots and horses and a great army, so that they said to one another, “Look, the king of Israel has hired^p the Hittite^q and Egyptian kings to attack us!” ⁷So they got up and fled^r in the dusk and abandoned their tents and their horses and donkeys. They left the camp as it was and ran for their lives.

⁸The men who had leprosy^s reached the edge of the camp, entered one of the tents and ate and drank. Then they took silver, gold and clothes, and went off and hid them. They returned and entered another tent and took some things from it and hid them also.

⁹Then they said to each other, “What we’re doing is not right. This is a day of good news and we are keeping it to ourselves. If we wait until daylight, punishment will overtake us. Let’s go at once and report this to the royal palace.”

¹⁰So they went and called out to the city gatekeepers and told them, “We went into the Aramean camp and no one was there — not a sound of anyone — only tethered horses and donkeys, and the tents left just as they were.” ¹¹The gatekeepers shouted the news, and it was reported within the palace.

¹²The king got up in the night and said to his officers, “I will tell you what the Arameans have done to us. They know we are starving; so they have left the camp to hide^t in the countryside, thinking, ‘They will surely come out, and then we will take them alive and get into the city.’”

¹³One of his officers answered, “Have some men take five of the

7:6 ^oEx 14:24;
2Sa 5:24;
Eze 1:24
P 2Sa 10:6;
Jer 46:21
q Nu 13:29
7:7 ^rJdg 7:21;
Ps 48:4-6;
Pr 28:1;
Isa 30:17
7:8 ^sIsa 33:23;
35:6
7:12 ^tJos 8:4;
2Ki 6:25-29

horses that are left in the city. Their plight will be like that of all the Israelites left here — yes, they will only be like all these Israelites who are doomed. So let us send them to find out what happened.”

¹⁴So they selected two chariots with their horses, and the king sent them after the Aramean army. He commanded the drivers, “Go and find out what has happened.” ¹⁵They followed them as far as the Jordan, and they found the whole road strewn with the clothing and equipment the Arameans had thrown away in their headlong flight. So the messengers returned and reported to the king. ¹⁶Then the people went out and plundered^u the camp of the Arameans. So a seah of the finest flour sold for a shekel, and two seahs of barley sold for a shekel,^v as the LORD had said.

¹⁷Now the king had put the officer on whose arm he leaned in charge of the gate, and the people trampled him in the gateway, and he died,^w just as the man of God had foretold when the king came down to his house. ¹⁸It happened as the man of God had said to the king: “About this time tomorrow, a seah of the finest flour will sell for a shekel and two seahs of barley for a shekel at the gate of Samaria.”

¹⁹The officer had said to the man of God, “Look, even if the LORD should open the floodgates^x of the heavens, could this happen?” The man of God had replied, “You will see it with your own eyes, but you will not eat any of it!” ²⁰And that is exactly what happened to him, for the people trampled him in the gateway, and he died.

The Shunammite’s Land Restored

8 Now Elisha had said to the woman^y whose son he had restored to life, “Go away with your family and stay for a while wherever you can, because the LORD has decreed a famine^z in the land that will last seven years.” ^a²The woman proceeded to do as the man of God said. She and her family went away and stayed in the land of the Philistines seven years.

³At the end of the seven years she

7:16 ^uIsa 33:4;
23 ^vver 1
7:17 ^wver 2;
2Ki 6:32
7:19 ^xver 2
8:1 ^y2Ki 4:8-37
^zLev 26:26;
Dt 28:22; Ru 1:1
^aGe 12:10;
Ps 105:16;
Hag 1:11

came back from the land of the Philistines and went to appeal to the king for her house and land. ⁴The king was talking to Gehazi, the servant of the man of God, and had said, “Tell me about all the great things Elisha has done.” ⁵Just as Gehazi was telling the king how Elisha had restored^b the dead to life, the woman whose son Elisha had brought back to life came to appeal to the king for her house and land.

Gehazi said, “This is the woman, my lord the king, and this is her son whom Elisha restored to life.” ⁶The king asked the woman about it, and she told him.

Then he assigned an official to her case and said to him, “Give back everything that belonged to her, including all the income from her land from the day she left the country until now.”

Hazael Murders Ben-Hadad

⁷Elisha went to Damascus,^c and Ben-Hadad^d king of Aram was ill. When the king was told, “The man of God has come all the way up here,” ⁸he said to Hazael,^e “Take a gift^f with you and go to meet the man of God. Consult^g the LORD through him; ask him, ‘Will I recover from this illness?’”

⁹Hazael went to meet Elisha, taking with him as a gift forty camel-loads of all the finest wares of Damascus. He went in and stood before him, and said, “Your son Ben-Hadad king of Aram has sent me to ask, ‘Will I recover from this illness?’”

¹⁰Elisha answered, “Go and say to him, ‘You will certainly recover.’”^h Nevertheless,^a the LORD has revealed to me that he will in fact die.” ¹¹He stared at him with a fixed gaze until Hazael was embarrassed.ⁱ Then the man of God began to weep.^j

¹²“Why is my lord weeping?” asked Hazael.

“Because I know the harm^k you will do to the Israelites,” he answered. “You will set fire to their fortified places, kill their young men with the sword, dash^l their little children^m to the ground, and rip openⁿ their pregnant women.”

8:5 ^b2Ki 4:35
8:7 ^c2Sa 8:5;
1Ki 11:24
8:8 ^d2Ki 6:24
8:8 ^e1Ki 19:15
8:8 ^fGe 32:20;
1Sa 9:7; 2Ki 1:2
8:9 ^gJdg 18:5
8:10 ^h1Sa 38:1
8:11 ⁱJdg 3:25
8:12 ^jLk 19:41
8:12 ^k1Ki 19:17;
2Ki 10:32; 12:17;
13:3; 7 ^lPs 137:9;
1Sa 13:16;
Hos 13:16;
Na 3:10;
Lk 19:44
8:12 ^mGe 34:29
8:12 ⁿ2Ki 15:16;
Am 1:13

¹³Hazael said, “How could your servant, a mere dog,^o accomplish such a feat?”

“The LORD has shown me that you will become king^p of Aram,” answered Elisha.

¹⁴Then Hazael left Elisha and returned to his master. When Ben-Hadad asked, “What did Elisha say to you?” Hazael replied, “He told me that you would certainly recover.”

¹⁵But the next day he took a thick cloth, soaked it in water and spread it over the king’s face, so that he died.^q Then Hazael succeeded him as king.

Jehoram King of Judah

8:16-24pp — 2Ch 21:5-10,20

¹⁶In the fifth year of Joram^r son of Ahab king of Israel, when Jehoshaphat was king of Judah, Jehoram^s son of Jehoshaphat began his reign as king of Judah. ¹⁷He was thirty-two years old when he became king, and he reigned in Jerusalem eight years. ¹⁸He followed the ways of the kings of Israel, as the house of Ahab had done, for he married a daughter^t of Ahab. He did evil in the eyes of the LORD. ¹⁹Nevertheless, for the sake of his servant David, the LORD was not willing to destroy^u Judah. He had promised to maintain a lamp^v for David and his descendants forever.

²⁰In the time of Jehoram, Edom rebelled against Judah and set up its own king.^w ²¹So Jehoram^b went to Zair with all his chariots. The Edomites surrounded him and his chariot commanders, but he rose up and broke through by night; his army, however, fled back home. ²²To this day Edom has been in rebellion^x against Judah. Libnah^y revolted at the same time.

²³As for the other events of Jehoram’s reign, and all he did, are they not written in the book of the annals of the kings of Judah? ²⁴Jehoram rested with his ancestors and was buried with them in the City of

8:13 ^o1Sa 17:43;
2Sa 3:8
8:13 ^p1Ki 19:15
8:15 ^q2Ki 1:17
8:16 ^r2Ki 1:17;
3:1 ^s2Ch 21:1-4
8:18 ^tver 26;
2Ki 11:1
8:19 ^uGe 6:13
8:19 ^v2Sa 21:17;
7:13; 1Ki 11:36;
Rev 21:23
8:20
8:20 ^w1Ki 22:47
8:22
8:22 ^xGe 27:40
8:22 ^yNu 33:20;
Jos 21:13;
2Ki 19:8

^a 10 The Hebrew may also be read *Go and say, ‘You will certainly not recover,’ for.*

^b 21 Hebrew *Joram*, a variant of *Jehoram*; also in verses 23 and 24

David. And Ahaziah his son succeeded him as king.

Ahaziah King of Judah

8:25-29pp — 2Ch 22:1-6

²⁵In the twelfth² year of Joram son of Ahab king of Israel, Ahaziah son of Jehoram king of Judah began to reign. ²⁶Ahaziah was twenty-two years old when he became king, and he reigned in Jerusalem one year. His mother's name was Athaliah,^a a granddaughter of Omri^b king of Israel. ²⁷He followed the ways of the house of Ahab^c and did evil^d in the eyes of the LORD, as the house of Ahab had done, for he was related by marriage to Ahab's family.

²⁸Ahaziah went with Joram son of Ahab to war against Hazael king of Aram at Ramoth Gilead.^e The Arameans wounded Joram; ²⁹so King Joram returned to Jezreel^f to recover from the wounds the Arameans had inflicted on him at Ramoth^a in his battle with Hazael^g king of Aram.

Then Ahaziah son of Jehoram king of Judah went down to Jezreel to see Joram son of Ahab, because he had been wounded.

Jehu Anointed King of Israel

9 The prophet Elisha summoned a man from the company^h of the prophets and said to him, "Tuck your cloak into your belt,ⁱ take this flask of olive oil^j with you and go to Ramoth Gilead.^k ²When you get there, look for Jehu son of Jehoshaphat, the son of Nimshi. Go to him, get him away from his companions and take him into an inner room. ³Then take the flask and pour the oil^l on his head and declare, 'This is what the LORD says: I anoint you king over Israel.' Then open the door and run; don't delay!"

⁴So the young prophet went to Ramoth Gilead. ⁵When he arrived, he found the army officers sitting together. "I have a message for you, commander," he said.

"For which of us?" asked Jehu.

"For you, commander," he replied.

⁶Jehu got up and went into the house. Then the prophet poured the

8:25 ²2Ki 9:29
8:26 ^aver 18
b 1Ki 16:23
8:27 ^c1Ki 16:30
d 1Ki 15:26
8:28 ^eDt 4:43;
1Ki 22:3, 29
8:29 ^f2Ki 9:15
g 1Ki 19:15, 17
9:1 ^h1Sa 10:5
i 2Ki 4:29
j 1Sa 10:1
k 2Ki 8:28
9:3 ^l1Ki 19:16

oil^m on Jehu's head and declared, "This is what the LORD, the God of Israel, says: 'I anoint you king over the LORD's people Israel. ⁷You are to destroy the house of Ahab your master, and I will avengeⁿ the blood of my servants^o the prophets and the blood of all the LORD's servants shed by Jezebel.^p ⁸The whole house^q of Ahab will perish. I will cut off from Ahab every last male^r in Israel — slave or free.^b ⁹I will make the house of Ahab like the house of Jeroboam^s son of Nebat and like the house of Baasha^t son of Ahijah. ¹⁰As for Jezebel, dogs^u will devour her on the plot of ground at Jezreel, and no one will bury her.'" Then he opened the door and ran.

¹¹When Jehu went out to his fellow officers, one of them asked him, "Is everything all right? Why did this maniac^v come to you?"

"You know the man and the sort of things he says," Jehu replied.

¹²"That's not true!" they said. "Tell us."

Jehu said, "Here is what he told me: 'This is what the LORD says: I anoint you king over Israel.'"

¹³They quickly took their cloaks and spread^w them under him on the bare steps. Then they blew the trumpet^x and shouted, "Jehu is king!"

Jehu Kills Joram and Ahaziah

9:21-29pp — 2Ch 22:7-9

¹⁴So Jehu son of Jehoshaphat, the son of Nimshi, conspired against Joram. (Now Joram and all Israel had been defending Ramoth Gilead^y against Hazael king of Aram, ¹⁵but King Joram^c had returned to Jezreel to recover^z from the wounds the Arameans had inflicted on him in the battle with Hazael king of Aram.) Jehu said, "If you desire to make me king, don't let anyone slip out of the city to go and tell the news in Jezreel." ¹⁶Then he got into his chariot and rode to Jezreel, because Joram was resting there and Ahaziah^a king of Judah had gone down to see him.

^a 29 Hebrew *Ramah*, a variant of *Ramoth*

^b 8 Or *Israel* — every ruler or leader

^c 15 Hebrew *Jehoram*, a variant of *Joram*; also in verses 17 and 21-24

9:6 ^m1Ki 19:16;
2Ch 22:7
9:7 ⁿGe 4:24;
Rev 6:10
o Dt 32:43
p 1Ki 18:4; 21:15
9:8 ^q2Ki 10:17
r Dt 32:36;
1Sa 25:22;
1Ki 21:21;
2Ki 14:26
9:9 ^s1Ki 14:10;
15:29; 16:3, 11
t 1Ki 16:3
9:10 ^uver 35-
36; 1Ki 21:23
9:11 ^vJer 29:26;
Jn 10:20;
Ac 26:24
9:13 ^wMt 21:8;
Lk 19:36
x 2Sa 15:10;
1Ki 1:34, 39
9:14 ^yDt 4:43;
2Ki 8:28
9:15 ^z2Ki 8:29
9:16 ^a2Ch 22:7

¹⁷When the lookout^b standing on the tower in Jezreel saw Jehu's troops approaching, he called out, "I see some troops coming."

"Get a horseman," Joram ordered. "Send him to meet them and ask, 'Do you come in peace?'"

¹⁸The horseman rode off to meet Jehu and said, "This is what the king says: 'Do you come in peace?'"

"What do you have to do with peace?" Jehu replied. "Fall in behind me."

The lookout reported, "The messenger has reached them, but he isn't coming back."

¹⁹So the king sent out a second horseman. When he came to them he said, "This is what the king says: 'Do you come in peace?'"

Jehu replied, "What do you have to do with peace? Fall in behind me."

²⁰The lookout reported, "He has reached them, but he isn't coming back either. The driving is like^d that of Jehu son of Nimshi—he drives like a maniac."

²¹"Hitch up my chariot," Joram ordered. And when it was hitched up, Joram king of Israel and Ahaziah king of Judah rode out, each in his own chariot, to meet Jehu. They met him at the plot of ground that had belonged to Naboth^e the Jezreelite. ²²When Joram saw Jehu he asked, "Have you come in peace, Jehu?"

"How can there be peace," Jehu replied, "as long as all the idolatry and witchcraft of your mother Jezebel^f abound?"

²³Joram turned about and fled, calling out to Ahaziah, "Treachery,^g Ahaziah!"

²⁴Then Jehu drew his bow^h and shot Joram between the shoulders. The arrow pierced his heart and he slumped down in his chariot. ²⁵Jehu said to Bidkar, his chariot officer, "Pick him up and throw him on the field that belonged to Naboth the Jezreelite. Remember how you and I were riding together in chariots behind Ahab his father when the LORD spoke this prophecyⁱ against him: ²⁶'Yesterday I saw the blood of Naboth^j and the blood of his sons,

9:17 ^b Isa 21:6

^c 1Sa 16:4

9:20

^d 2Sa 18:27

9:21 ^e ver 26;

1Ki 21:1-7, 15-19

9:22

^f 1Ki 16:30-33;

18:19; 2Ch 21:13;

Rev 2:20

9:23 ^g 2Ki 11:14

9:24

^h 1Ki 22:34

9:25 ⁱ 1Ki 21:19-

22, 24-29

9:26 ^j 1Ki 21:19

declares the LORD, and I will surely make you pay for it on this plot of ground, declares the LORD.^a Now then, pick him up and throw him on that plot, in accordance with the word of the LORD."^k

²⁷When Ahaziah king of Judah saw what had happened, he fled up the road to Beth Haggan.^b Jehu chased him, shouting, "Kill him too!" They wounded him in his chariot on the way up to Gur near Ibleam,^l but he escaped to Megiddo^m and died there. ²⁸His servants took him by chariotⁿ to Jerusalem and buried him with his ancestors in his tomb in the City of David. ²⁹(In the eleventh^o year of Joram son of Ahab, Ahaziah had become king of Judah.)

Jezebel Killed

³⁰Then Jehu went to Jezreel. When Jezebel heard about it, she put on eye makeup,^p arranged her hair and looked out of a window. ³¹As Jehu entered the gate, she asked, "Have you come in peace, you Zimri,^q you murderer of your master?"^c

³²He looked up at the window and called out, "Who is on my side? Who?" Two or three eunuchs looked down at him. ³³"Throw her down!" Jehu said. So they threw her down, and some of her blood splattered the wall and the horses as they trampled her underfoot.^r

³⁴Jehu went in and ate and drank. "Take care of that cursed woman," he said, "and bury her, for she was a king's daughter."^s ³⁵But when they went out to bury her, they found nothing except her skull, her feet and her hands. ³⁶They went back and told Jehu, who said, "This is the word of the LORD that he spoke through his servant Elijah the Tishbite: On the plot of ground at Jezreel dogs^t will devour Jezebel's flesh. ^{du} ³⁷Jezebel's body will be like dung^v on the ground in the plot at Jezreel, so that no one will be able to say, 'This is Jezebel.'"

^a 26 See 1 Kings 21:19. ^b 27 Or *fled by way of the garden house* ^c 31 Or "Was there peace for Zimri, who murdered his master?"

^d 36 See 1 Kings 21:23.

^k 1Ki 21:29

9:27 ^l Jdg 1:27

^m 2Ki 23:29

9:28

ⁿ 2Ki 14:20;

23:30

9:29 ^o 2Ki 8:25

9:30

^p Jer 4:30;

Eze 23:40

9:31

^q 1Ki 16:9-10

9:33 ^r Ps 7:5

9:34 ^s 1Ki 16:31;

21:25

9:36 ^t Ps 68:23;

Jer 15:3

^u 1Ki 21:23

9:37 ^v Ps 83:10;

Isa 5:25;

Jer 8:2; 9:22;

16:4; 25:33;

Zep 1:17

Ahab's Family Killed

10 Now there were in Samaria^w seventy sons^x of the house of Ahab. So Jehu wrote letters and sent them to Samaria: to the officials of Jezreel,^{ay} to the elders and to the guardians^z of Ahab's children. He said, ²"You have your master's sons with you and you have chariots and horses, a fortified city and weapons. Now as soon as this letter reaches you, ³choose the best and most worthy of your master's sons and set him on his father's throne. Then fight for your master's house."

⁴But they were terrified and said, "If two kings could not resist him, how can we?"

⁵So the palace administrator, the city governor, the elders and the guardians sent this message to Jehu: "We are your servants^a and we will do anything you say. We will not appoint anyone as king; you do whatever you think best."

⁶Then Jehu wrote them a second letter, saying, "If you are on my side and will obey me, take the heads of your master's sons and come to me in Jezreel by this time tomorrow."

Now the royal princes, seventy of them, were with the leading men of the city, who were rearing them. ⁷When the letter arrived, these men took the princes and slaughtered all seventy^b of them. They put their heads^c in baskets and sent them to Jehu in Jezreel. ⁸When the messenger arrived, he told Jehu, "They have brought the heads of the princes."

Then Jehu ordered, "Put them in two piles at the entrance of the city gate until morning."

⁹The next morning Jehu went out. He stood before all the people and said, "You are innocent. It was I who conspired against my master and killed him, but who killed all these? ¹⁰Know, then, that not a word the LORD has spoken against the house of Ahab will fail. The LORD has done what he announced^d through his servant Elijah."^e ¹¹So Jehu^f killed everyone in Jezreel who remained of the house of Ahab, as well as all his chief men, his close friends and

10:1 ^w1Ki 13:32
^xJdg 8:30
^y1Ki 21:1 ^zver 5
 10:5 ^aJos 9:8;
 1Ki 20:4, 32
 10:7 ^b1Ki 21:21
^c2Sa 4:8
 10:10 ^d2Ki 9:7-
 10 ^e1Ki 21:29
 10:11 ^fHos 1:4

his priests, leaving him no survivor.^g

¹²Jehu then set out and went toward Samaria. At Beth Eked of the Shepherds, ¹³he met some relatives of Ahaziah king of Judah and asked, "Who are you?"

They said, "We are relatives of Ahaziah,^h and we have come down to greet the families of the king and of the queen mother."ⁱ

¹⁴"Take them alive!" he ordered. So they took them alive and slaughtered them by the well of Beth Eked — forty-two of them. He left no survivor.

¹⁵After he left there, he came upon Jehonadab^j son of Rekab,^k who was on his way to meet him. Jehu greeted him and said, "Are you in accord with me, as I am with you?"

"I am," Jehonadab answered.

"If so," said Jehu, "give me your hand."^l So he did, and Jehu helped him up into the chariot. ¹⁶Jehu said, "Come with me and see my zeal^m for the LORD." Then he had him ride along in his chariot.

¹⁷When Jehu came to Samaria, he killed all who were left there of Ahab's family;ⁿ he destroyed them, according to the word of the LORD spoken to Elijah.

Servants of Baal Killed

¹⁸Then Jehu brought all the people together and said to them, "Ahab served^o Baal a little; Jehu will serve him much. ¹⁹Now summon^p all the prophets of Baal, all his servants and all his priests. See that no one is missing, because I am going to hold a great sacrifice for Baal. Anyone who fails to come will no longer live." But Jehu was acting deceptively in order to destroy the servants of Baal.

²⁰Jehu said, "Call an assembly^q in honor of Baal." So they proclaimed it. ²¹Then he sent word throughout Israel, and all the servants of Baal came; not one stayed away. They crowded into the temple of Baal until it was full from one end to the other. ²²And Jehu said to the keeper of the wardrobe, "Bring robes for all the servants

9 ver 14;
 Job 18:19
 10:13
^h2Ki 8:24,
 29; 2Ch 22:8
ⁱ1Ki 2:19
 10:15 ^jJer 35:6,
 14-19 ^k1Ch 2:55;
 Jer 35:2
^lEzr 10:19;
 Eze 17:18
 10:16
^mNu 25:13;
 1Ki 19:10
 10:17 ⁿ2Ki 9:8
 10:18
^oJdg 2:11;
 1Ki 16:31-32
 10:19
^p1Ki 18:19; 22:6
 10:20
^qEx 32:5;
 Joel 1:14

^a 1 Hebrew; some Septuagint manuscripts and Vulgate of the city

of Baal.” So he brought out robes for them.

²³Then Jehu and Jehonadab son of Rekab went into the temple of Baal. Jehu said to the servants of Baal, “Look around and see that no one who serves the LORD is here with you — only servants of Baal.”

²⁴So they went in to make sacrifices and burnt offerings. Now Jehu had posted eighty men outside with this warning: “If one of you lets any of the men I am placing in your hands escape, it will be your life for his life.”^r

²⁵As soon as Jehu had finished making the burnt offering, he ordered the guards and officers: “Go in and kill^s them; let no one escape.”^t So they cut them down with the sword. The guards and officers threw the bodies out and then entered the inner shrine of the temple of Baal. ²⁶They brought the sacred stone^u out of the temple of Baal and burned it. ²⁷They demolished the sacred stone of Baal and tore down the temple^v of Baal, and people have used it for a latrine to this day.

²⁸So Jehu^w destroyed Baal worship in Israel. ²⁹However, he did not turn away from the sins^x of Jeroboam son of Nebat, which he had caused Israel to commit — the worship of the golden calves^y at Bethel^z and Dan.

³⁰The LORD said to Jehu, “Because you have done well in accomplishing what is right in my eyes and have done to the house of Ahab all I had in mind to do, your descendants will sit on the throne of Israel to the fourth generation.”^a ³¹Yet Jehu was not careful^b to keep the law of the LORD, the God of Israel, with all his heart. He did not turn away from the sins^c of Jeroboam, which he had caused Israel to commit.

³²In those days the LORD began to reduce^d the size of Israel. Hazael^e overpowered the Israelites throughout their territory ³³east of the Jordan in all the land of Gilead (the region of Gad, Reuben and Manasseh), from Aroer^f by the Arnon Gorge through Gilead to Bashan.

³⁴As for the other events of Jehu’s reign, all he did, and all his achieve-

10:24
^r1Ki 20:39
 10:25
^sEx 22:20;
^t1Ki 18:40
 10:26
^u1Ki 14:23
 10:27
^v1Ki 16:32
 10:28
^w1Ki 19:17
 10:29
^x1Ki 12:30
^y1Ki 12:28-29
^z1Ki 12:32
 10:30 ^aver 35;
¹2Ki 15:12
 10:31 ^bPr 4:23
^c1Ki 12:30
 10:32
^d2Ki 13:25
^e1Ki 19:17;
^f2Ki 8:12
 10:33
^gNu 32:34;
^hDt 2:36;
ⁱJdg 11:26;
^jIsa 17:2

ments, are they not written in the book of the annals^g of the kings of Israel?

³⁵Jehu rested with his ancestors and was buried in Samaria. And Jehoahaz his son succeeded him as king.

³⁶The time that Jehu reigned over Israel in Samaria was twenty-eight years.

Athaliah and Joash

11:1-21pp — 2Ch 22:10 – 23:21

11 When Athaliah^h the mother of Ahaziah saw that her son was dead, she proceeded to destroy the whole royal family. ²But Jehosheba, the daughter of King Jehoram^a and sister of Ahaziah, took Joashⁱ son of Ahaziah and stole him away from among the royal princes, who were about to be murdered. She put him and his nurse in a bedroom to hide him from Athaliah; so he was not killed.^j ³He remained hidden with his nurse at the temple of the LORD for six years while Athaliah ruled the land.

⁴In the seventh year Jehoiada sent for the commanders of units of a hundred, the Carites^k and the guards and had them brought to him at the temple of the LORD. He made a covenant with them and put them under oath at the temple of the LORD. Then he showed them the king’s son. ⁵He commanded them, saying, “This is what you are to do: You who are in the three companies that are going on duty on the Sabbath^l — a third of you guarding the royal palace,^m ⁶a third at the Sur Gate, and a third at the gate behind the guard, who take turns guarding the temple — ⁷and you who are in the other two companies that normally go off Sabbath duty are all to guard the temple for the king. ⁸Station yourselves around the king, each of you with weapon in hand. Anyone who approaches your ranks^b is to be put to death. Stay close to the king wherever he goes.”

⁹The commanders of units of a hundred did just as Jehoiada the

10:34
^g1Ki 15:31
 11:1 ^h2Ki 8:18
 11:2 ⁱver 21;
^j2Ki 12:1
^kJdg 9:5
 11:4 ^kver 19
 11:5 ^l1Ch 9:25
^m1Ki 14:27

^a 2 Hebrew Joram, a variant of Jehoram

^b 8 Or approaches the precincts

priest ordered. Each one took his men — those who were going on duty on the Sabbath and those who were going off duty — and came to Jehoiada the priest. ¹⁰Then he gave the commanders the spears and shieldsⁿ that had belonged to King David and that were in the temple of the LORD. ¹¹The guards, each with weapon in hand, stationed themselves around the king — near the altar and the temple, from the south side to the north side of the temple.

¹²Jehoiada brought out the king's son and put the crown on him; he presented him with a copy of the covenant^o and proclaimed him king. They anointed^p him, and the people clapped their hands^q and shouted, "Long live the king!"^r

¹³When Athaliah heard the noise made by the guards and the people, she went to the people at the temple of the LORD. ¹⁴She looked and there was the king, standing by the pillar,^s as the custom was. The officers and the trumpeters were beside the king, and all the people of the land were rejoicing and blowing trumpets.^t Then Athaliah tore^u her robes and called out, "Treason! Treason!"^v

¹⁵Jehoiada the priest ordered the commanders of units of a hundred, who were in charge of the troops: "Bring her out between the ranks^a and put to the sword anyone who follows her." For the priest had said, "She must not be put to death in the temple^w of the LORD." ¹⁶So they seized her as she reached the place where the horses enter^x the palace grounds, and there she was put to death.^y

¹⁷Jehoiada then made a covenant^z between the LORD and the king and people that they would be the LORD's people. He also made a covenant between the king and the people.^a ¹⁸All the people of the land went to the temple^b of Baal and tore it down. They smashed^c the altars and idols to pieces and killed Mattan the priest^d of Baal in front of the altars.

Then Jehoiada the priest posted guards at the temple of the LORD. ¹⁹He took with him the commanders of hundreds, the Carites,^e the

11:10 ⁿ2Sa 8:7;
1Ch 18:7
11:12 ^oEx 25:16;
2Ki 23:3
^p1Sa 9:16;
1Ki 1:39
^qPs 47:1;
98:8; Isa 55:12
^r1Sa 10:24
11:14 ^s1Ki 7:15;
2Ki 23:3;
2Ch 34:31
^t1Ki 1:39
^uGe 37:29
^v2Ki 9:23
11:15 ^w1Ki 2:30
11:16 ^xNe 3:28;
Jer 31:40
^yGe 4:14
11:17 ^zEx 24:8;
2Sa 5:3;
2Ch 15:12;
23:3; 29:10;
34:31; Ezr 10:3
^a2Ki 23:3;
Jer 34:8
11:18 ^b1Ki 16:32
^cDt 12:3
^d1Ki 18:40;
2Ki 10:25;
23:20
11:19 ^ever 4

guards and all the people of the land, and together they brought the king down from the temple of the LORD and went into the palace, entering by way of the gate of the guards. The king then took his place on the royal throne. ²⁰All the people of the land rejoiced,^f and the city was calm, because Athaliah had been slain with the sword at the palace.

²¹Joash^b was seven years old when he began to reign.^c

Joash Repairs the Temple

12:1-21pp — 2Ch 24:1-14; 24:23-27

12^d In the seventh year of Jehu, Joash^e became king, and he reigned in Jerusalem forty years. His mother's name was Zibiah; she was from Beersheba. ²Joash did what was right in the eyes of the LORD all the years Jehoiada the priest instructed him. ³The high places,^h however, were not removed; the people continued to offer sacrifices and burn incense there.

⁴Joash said to the priests, "Collectⁱ all the money that is brought as sacred offerings^j to the temple of the LORD — the money collected in the census,^k the money received from personal vows and the money brought voluntarily^l to the temple. ⁵Let every priest receive the money from one of the treasurers, then use it to repair whatever damage is found in the temple."

⁶But by the twenty-third year of King Joash the priests still had not repaired the temple. ⁷Therefore King Joash summoned Jehoiada the priest and the other priests and asked them, "Why aren't you repairing the damage done to the temple? Take no more money from your treasurers, but hand it over for repairing the temple." ⁸The priests agreed that they would not collect any more money from the people and that they would not repair the temple themselves.

^a 15 Or out from the precincts ^b 21 Hebrew *Jehoash*, a variant of *Joash* ^c 21 In Hebrew texts this verse (11:21) is numbered 12:1.

^d In Hebrew texts 12:1-21 is numbered 12:2-22.

^e 1 Hebrew *Jehoash*, a variant of *Joash*; also in verses 2, 4, 6, 7 and 18

11:20 ^fPr 11:10;
28:12; 29:2
12:1 ^g2Ki 11:2
12:3 ^h1Ki 3:3;
2Ki 14:4; 15:35;
18:4
12:4 ⁱ2Ki 22:4
^jEx 35:5
^kEx 30:12
^lEx 35:29;
1Ch 29:3-9

⁹Jehoiada the priest took a chest and bored a hole in its lid. He placed it beside the altar, on the right side as one enters the temple of the LORD. The priests who guarded the entrance^m put into the chest all the moneyⁿ that was brought to the temple of the LORD. ¹⁰Whenever they saw that there was a large amount of money in the chest, the royal secretary^o and the high priest came, counted the money that had been brought into the temple of the LORD and put it into bags. ¹¹When the amount had been determined, they gave the money to the men appointed to supervise the work on the temple. With it they paid those who worked on the temple of the LORD — the carpenters and builders, ¹²the masons and stonecutters.^p They purchased timber and blocks of dressed stone for the repair of the temple of the LORD, and met all the other expenses of restoring the temple.

¹³The money brought into the temple was not spent for making silver basins, wick trimmers, sprinkling bowls, trumpets or any other articles of gold^q or silver for the temple of the LORD; ¹⁴it was paid to the workers, who used it to repair the temple. ¹⁵They did not require an accounting from those to whom they gave the money to pay the workers, because they acted with complete honesty.^r ¹⁶The money from the guilt offerings^s and sin offerings^{at} was not brought into the temple of the LORD; it belonged^u to the priests.

¹⁷About this time Hazael^v king of Aram went up and attacked Gath and captured it. Then he turned to attack Jerusalem. ¹⁸But Joash king of Judah took all the sacred objects dedicated by his predecessors — Jehoshaphat, Jehoram and Ahaziah, the kings of Judah — and the gifts he himself had dedicated and all the gold found in the treasuries of the temple of the LORD and of the royal palace, and he sent^w them to Hazael king of Aram, who then withdrew^x from Jerusalem.

¹⁹As for the other events of the reign of Joash, and all he did, are

12:9 ^m Jer 35:4
ⁿ 2Ch 24:8;
 Mk 12:41;
 Lk 21:1
 12:10 ^o 2Sa 8:17
 12:12
 P 2Ki 22:5-6
 12:13
 Q 1Ki 7:48-51;
 2Ch 24:14
 12:15 ^r 2Ki 22:7;
 1Co 4:2
 12:16
^s Lev 5:14-
 19; Nu 18:9
^t Lev 4:1-35
^u Lev 7:7
 12:17 ^v 2Ki 8:12
 12:18
^w 1Ki 15:18;
 2Ch 21:16-17
^x 1Ki 15:21

they not written in the book of the annals of the kings of Judah? ²⁰His officials^y conspired against him and assassinated^z him at Beth Millo,^a on the road down to Silla. ²¹The officials who murdered him were Jozabad son of Shimeath and Jehozabad son of Shomer. He died and was buried with his ancestors in the City of David. And Amaziah his son succeeded him as king.

Jehoahaz King of Israel

13 In the twenty-third year of Joash son of Ahaziah king of Judah, Jehoahaz son of Jehu became king of Israel in Samaria, and he reigned seventeen years. ²He did evil^b in the eyes of the LORD by following the sins of Jeroboam son of Nebat, which he had caused Israel to commit, and he did not turn away from them. ³So the LORD's anger^c burned against Israel, and for a long time he kept them under the power^d of Hazael king of Aram and Ben-Hadad^e his son.

⁴Then Jehoahaz sought^f the LORD's favor, and the LORD listened to him, for he saw^g how severely the king of Aram was oppressing^h Israel. ⁵The LORD provided a delivererⁱ for Israel, and they escaped from the power of Aram. So the Israelites lived in their own homes as they had before. ⁶But they did not turn away from the sins^j of the house of Jeroboam, which he had caused Israel to commit; they continued in them. Also, the Asherah pole^{bk} remained standing in Samaria.

⁷Nothing had been left^l of the army of Jehoahaz except fifty horsemen, ten chariots and ten thousand foot soldiers, for the king of Aram had destroyed the rest and made them like the dust^m at threshing time.

⁸As for the other events of the reign of Jehoahaz, all he did and his achievements, are they not written in the book of the annals of the kings of Israel? ⁹Jehoahaz rested with his ancestors and was buried in Samaria.

^a 16 Or purification offerings ^b 6 That is, a wooden symbol of the goddess Asherah; here and elsewhere in 2 Kings

12:20 ^y 2Ki 14:5
^z 2Ch 24:25
^a Jdg 9:6
 13:2
^b 1Ki 12:26-33
 13:3 ^c Dt 31:17;
 Jdg 2:14
^d 1Ki 8:12; 12:17;
 19:17 ^e ver 24
 13:4 ^f Dt 4:29;
 Ps 78:34
^g Ex 3:7; Dt 26:7
^h 2Ki 14:26
 13:5 ⁱ ver 25;
 2Ki 14:25, 27
 13:6 ^j 1Ki 12:30
^k 1Ki 16:33
 13:7 ^l 2Ki 10:32-
 33 ^m 2Sa 22:43

And Jehoash^a his son succeeded him as king.

Jehoash King of Israel

¹⁰In the thirty-seventh year of Joash king of Judah, Jehoash son of Jehoahaz became king of Israel in Samaria, and he reigned sixteen years. ¹¹He did evil in the eyes of the LORD and did not turn away from any of the sins of Jeroboam son of Nebat, which he had caused Israel to commit; he continued in them.

¹²As for the other events of the reign of Jehoash, all he did and his achievements, including his war against Amaziahⁿ king of Judah, are they not written in the book of the annals^o of the kings of Israel? ¹³Jehoash rested with his ancestors, and Jeroboam^p succeeded him on the throne. Jehoash was buried in Samaria with the kings of Israel.

¹⁴Now Elisha had been suffering from the illness from which he died. Jehoash king of Israel went down to see him and wept over him. “My father! My father!” he cried. “The chariots^q and horsemen of Israel!”

¹⁵Elisha said, “Get a bow and some arrows,”^r and he did so. ¹⁶“Take the bow in your hands,” he said to the king of Israel. When he had taken it, Elisha put his hands on the king’s hands.

¹⁷“Open the east window,” he said, and he opened it. “Shoot!”^s Elisha said, and he shot. “The LORD’s arrow of victory, the arrow of victory over Aram!” Elisha declared. “You will completely destroy the Arameans at Aphek.”^t

¹⁸Then he said, “Take the arrows,” and the king took them. Elisha told him, “Strike the ground.” He struck it three times and stopped. ¹⁹The man of God was angry with him and said, “You should have struck the ground five or six times; then you would have defeated Aram and completely destroyed it. But now you will defeat it only three times.”^u

²⁰Elisha died and was buried.

Now Moabite raiders^v used to enter the country every spring. ²¹Once while some Israelites were burying a man, suddenly they saw a band of

13:12 ⁿ2Ki 14:15
^o1Ki 15:31
13:13
^p2Ki 14:23;
Hos 1:1
13:14 ^q2Ki 2:12
13:15
^r1Sa 20:20
13:17 ^sJos 8:18
^t1Ki 20:26
13:19 ^uver 25
13:20 ^v2Ki 3:7;
24:2

raiders; so they threw the man’s body into Elisha’s tomb. When the body touched Elisha’s bones, the man came to life^w and stood up on his feet.

²²Hazael king of Aram oppressed^x Israel throughout the reign of Jehoahaz. ²³But the LORD was gracious to them and had compassion and showed concern for them because of his covenant^y with Abraham, Isaac and Jacob. To this day he has been unwilling to destroy^z them or banish them from his presence.^a

²⁴Hazael king of Aram died, and Ben-Hadad^b his son succeeded him as king. ²⁵Then Jehoash son of Jehoahaz recaptured from Ben-Hadad son of Hazael the towns he had taken in battle from his father Jehoahaz. Three times^c Jehoash defeated him, and so he recovered^d the Israelite towns.

Amaziah King of Judah

14:1-7pp — 2Ch 25:1-4,11-12
14:8-22pp — 2Ch 25:17-26:2

14 In the second year of Jehoash^b son of Jehoahaz king of Israel, Amaziah son of Joash king of Judah began to reign. ²He was twenty-five years old when he became king, and he reigned in Jerusalem twenty-nine years. His mother’s name was Jehoaddan; she was from Jerusalem. ³He did what was right in the eyes of the LORD, but not as his father David had done. In everything he followed the example of his father Joash. ⁴The high places,^e however, were not removed; the people continued to offer sacrifices and burn incense there.

⁵After the kingdom was firmly in his grasp, he executed^f the officials^g who had murdered his father the king. ⁶Yet he did not put the children of the assassins to death, in accordance with what is written in the Book of the Law^h of Moses where the LORD commanded: “Parents are not to be put to death for their children, nor children put to death for their parents; each will die for their own sin.”^{ci}

^a ⁹ Hebrew *Joash*, a variant of *Jehoash*; also in verses 12-14 and 25 ^b ¹ Hebrew *Joash*, a variant of *Jehoash*; also in verses 13, 23 and 27

^c ⁶ Deut. 24:16

13:21
^w Mt 27:52
13:22
^x 1Ki 19:17;
2Ki 8:12
13:23
^y Ge 13:16-
17; Ex 2:24
^z Dt 29:20
^a Ex 33:15;
2Ki 14:27; 17:18;
24:3,20
13:24 ^b ver 3
13:25 ^c ver 18,
19 ^d 2Ki 10:32
14:4 ^e 2Ki 12:3;
16:4
14:5 ^f 2Ki 21:24
9 2Ki 12:20
14:6 ^h Dt 28:61
ⁱ Nu 26:11;
Job 21:20;
Jer 31:30; 44:3;
Eze 18:4,20

⁷He was the one who defeated ten thousand Edomites in the Valley of Salt^j and captured Sela^k in battle, calling it Joktheel, the name it has to this day.

⁸Then Amaziah sent messengers to Jehoash son of Jehoahaz, the son of Jehu, king of Israel, with the challenge: "Come, let us face each other in battle."

⁹But Jehoash king of Israel replied to Amaziah king of Judah: "A thistle^l in Lebanon sent a message to a cedar in Lebanon, 'Give your daughter to my son in marriage.' Then a wild beast in Lebanon came along and trampled the thistle underfoot. ¹⁰You have indeed defeated Edom and now you are arrogant.^m Glory in your victory, but stay at home! Why ask for trouble and cause your own downfall and that of Judah also?"

¹¹Amaziah, however, would not listen, so Jehoash king of Israel attacked. He and Amaziah king of Judah faced each other at Beth Shemeshⁿ in Judah. ¹²Judah was routed by Israel, and every man fled to his home.^o ¹³Jehoash king of Israel captured Amaziah king of Judah, the son of Joash, the son of Ahaziah, at Beth Shemesh. Then Jehoash went to Jerusalem and broke down the wall^p of Jerusalem from the Ephraim Gate^q to the Corner Gate^r — a section about four hundred cubits long.^a ¹⁴He took all the gold and silver and all the articles found in the temple of the LORD and in the treasuries of the royal palace. He also took hostages and returned to Samaria.

¹⁵As for the other events of the reign of Jehoash, what he did and his achievements, including his wars against Amaziah king of Judah, are they not written in the book of the annals of the kings of Israel? ¹⁶Jehoash rested with his ancestors and was buried in Samaria with the kings of Israel. And Jeroboam his son succeeded him as king.

¹⁷Amaziah son of Joash king of Judah lived for fifteen years after the death of Jehoash son of Jehoahaz king of Israel. ¹⁸As for the other events of Amaziah's reign, are they

14:7 ^j2Sa 8:13;
2Ch 25:11
^kJdg 1:36
14:9
^lJdg 9:8-15
14:10
^mDt 8:14;
2Ch 26:16;
32:25
14:11 ⁿJos 15:10
14:12
^o2Sa 18:17
14:13 ^p1Ki 3:1;
2Ch 33:14;
36:19; Jer 39:2
^qNe 8:16; 12:39
^r2Ch 25:23;
Jer 31:38;
Zec 14:10
14:15 ^s2Ki 13:12

14:19
^t2Ki 12:20
^uJos 10:3;
2Ki 18:14, 17
14:20
^v2Ki 9:28
14:21 ^w2Ki 15:1;
2Ch 26:23
14:22
^x1Ki 9:26;
2Ki 16:6
14:23
^y2Ki 13:13
14:24
^z1Ki 15:30
14:25
^aNu 13:21;
1Ki 8:65
^bDt 3:17
^cJnh 1:1;
Mt 12:39
14:26
^dDt 32:36
^e2Ki 13:4
^fPs 18:41; 22:11;
72:12; 107:12;
Isa 63:5; La 1:7
14:27
^g2Ki 13:23
^hJdg 6:14
14:28 ⁱ2Sa 8:5;
1Ki 11:24
12Ch 8:3
^k1Ki 15:31

not written in the book of the annals of the kings of Judah?

¹⁹They conspired^t against him in Jerusalem, and he fled to Lachish,^u but they sent men after him to Lachish and killed him there. ²⁰He was brought back by horse^v and was buried in Jerusalem with his ancestors, in the City of David.

²¹Then all the people of Judah took Azariah,^{bw} who was sixteen years old, and made him king in place of his father Amaziah. ²²He was the one who rebuilt Elath^x and restored it to Judah after Amaziah rested with his ancestors.

Jeroboam II King of Israel

²³In the fifteenth year of Amaziah son of Joash king of Judah, Jeroboam^y son of Jehoash king of Israel became king in Samaria, and he reigned forty-one years. ²⁴He did evil in the eyes of the LORD and did not turn away from any of the sins of Jeroboam son of Nebat, which he had caused Israel to commit.^z ²⁵He was the one who restored the boundaries of Israel from Lebo Hamath^a to the Dead Sea,^{cb} in accordance with the word of the LORD, the God of Israel, spoken through his servant Jonah^c son of Amittai, the prophet from Gath Hopher.

²⁶The LORD had seen how bitterly everyone in Israel, whether slave or free,^d was suffering;^{de} there was no one to help them.^f ²⁷And since the LORD had not said he would blot out^g the name of Israel from under heaven, he saved^h them by the hand of Jeroboam son of Jehoash.

²⁸As for the other events of Jeroboam's reign, all he did, and his military achievements, including how he recovered for Israel both Damascusⁱ and Hamath,^j which had belonged to Judah, are they not written in the book of the annals^k of the kings of Israel? ²⁹Jeroboam rested with his ancestors, the kings of Israel. And Zechariah his son succeeded him as king.

^a 13 That is, about 600 feet or about 180 meters

^b 21 Also called Uzziah ^c 25 Hebrew the Sea of the Arabah ^d 26 Or Israel was suffering.

They were without a ruler or leader, and

Azariah King of Judah

15:1-7pp — 2Ch 26:3-4,21-23

15 In the twenty-seventh year of Jeroboam king of Israel, Azariah^{al} son of Amaziah king of Judah began to reign. ²He was sixteen years old when he became king, and he reigned in Jerusalem fifty-two years. His mother's name was Jekoliah; she was from Jerusalem. ³He did what was right in the eyes of the LORD, just as his father Amaziah had done. ⁴The high places, however, were not removed; the people continued to offer sacrifices and burn incense there.

⁵The LORD afflicted^m the king with leprosy^b until the day he died, and he lived in a separate house.^{cn} Jotham^o the king's son had charge of the palace^p and governed the people of the land.

⁶As for the other events of Azariah's reign, and all he did, are they not written in the book of the annals of the kings of Judah? ⁷Azariah rested^a with his ancestors and was buried near them in the City of David. And Jotham^r his son succeeded him as king.

Zechariah King of Israel

⁸In the thirty-eighth year of Azariah king of Judah, Zechariah son of Jeroboam became king of Israel in Samaria, and he reigned six months. ⁹He did evil^s in the eyes of the LORD, as his predecessors had done. He did not turn away from the sins of Jeroboam son of Nebat, which he had caused Israel to commit.

¹⁰Shallum son of Jabesh conspired against Zechariah. He attacked him in front of the people,^d assassinated^t him and succeeded him as king. ¹¹The other events of Zechariah's reign are written in the book of the annals^u of the kings of Israel. ¹²So the word of the LORD spoken to Jehu was fulfilled:^v "Your descendants will sit on the throne of Israel to the fourth generation."^e

Shallum King of Israel

¹³Shallum son of Jabesh became king in the thirty-ninth year of Uzziah king of Judah, and he reigned in

15:1 ^lver 32;
2Ki 14:21
15:5 ^mGe 12:17
ⁿLev 13:46
^o2Ch 27:1
^pGe 41:40
15:7 ^qIlsa 6:1;
14:28 ^rver 5
15:9 ^s1Ki 15:26
15:10
^t2Ki 12:20
15:11 ^u1Ki 15:31
15:12
^v2Ki 10:30

Samaria^w one month. ¹⁴Then Menahem son of Gadi went from Tirzah^x up to Samaria. He attacked Shallum son of Jabesh in Samaria, assassinated^y him and succeeded him as king.

¹⁵The other events of Shallum's reign, and the conspiracy he led, are written in the book of the annals^z of the kings of Israel.

¹⁶At that time Menahem, starting out from Tirzah, attacked Tiphseh^a and everyone in the city and its vicinity, because they refused to open^b their gates. He sacked Tiphseh and ripped open all the pregnant women.

Menahem King of Israel

¹⁷In the thirty-ninth year of Azariah king of Judah, Menahem son of Gadi became king of Israel, and he reigned in Samaria ten years. ¹⁸He did evil in the eyes of the LORD. During his entire reign he did not turn away from the sins of Jeroboam son of Nebat, which he had caused Israel to commit.

¹⁹Then Pul^c king of Assyria invaded the land, and Menahem gave him a thousand talents^g of silver to gain his support and strengthen his own hold on the kingdom. ²⁰Menahem exacted this money from Israel. Every wealthy person had to contribute fifty shekels^h of silver to be given to the king of Assyria. So the king of Assyria withdrew^d and stayed in the land no longer.

²¹As for the other events of Menahem's reign, and all he did, are they not written in the book of the annals of the kings of Israel? ²²Menahem rested with his ancestors. And Pekahiah his son succeeded him as king.

Pekahiah King of Israel

²³In the fiftieth year of Azariah king of Judah, Pekahiah son of Menahem

15:13 ^wver 1, 8
15:14 ^x1Ki 14:17
^y2Ki 12:20
15:15 ^z1Ki 15:31
15:16 ^a1Ki 4:24
^b2Ki 8:12;
Hos 13:16
15:19 ^c1Ch 5:6,
26
15:20
^d2Ki 12:18

^a 1 Also called Uzziah; also in verses 6, 7, 8, 17, 23 and 27 ^b 5 The Hebrew for *leprosy* was used for various diseases affecting the skin.

^c 5 Or in a house where he was relieved of responsibilities ^d 10 Hebrew; some Septuagint manuscripts in *Ibleam*

^e 12 2 Kings 10:30 ^f 19 Also called Tiglath-Pileser ^g 19 That is, about 38 tons or about 34 metric tons ^h 20 That is, about 1 1/4 pounds or about 575 grams

became king of Israel in Samaria, and he reigned two years. ²⁴Pekahiah did evil in the eyes of the LORD. He did not turn away from the sins of Jeroboam son of Nebat, which he had caused Israel to commit. ²⁵One of his chief officers, Pekah^e son of Remaliah, conspired against him. Taking fifty men of Gilead with him, he assassinated^f Pekahiah, along with Argob and Arieah, in the citadel of the royal palace at Samaria. So Pekah killed Pekahiah and succeeded him as king.

²⁶The other events of Pekahiah's reign, and all he did, are written in the book of the annals of the kings of Israel.

Pekah King of Israel

²⁷In the fifty-second year of Azariah king of Judah, Pekah^g son of Remaliah^h became king of Israel in Samaria, and he reigned twenty years. ²⁸He did evil in the eyes of the LORD. He did not turn away from the sins of Jeroboam son of Nebat, which he had caused Israel to commit.

²⁹In the time of Pekah king of Israel, Tiglath-Pileserⁱ king of Assyria came and took Ijon,^j Abel Beth Makah, Janoah, Kedesh and Hazor. He took Gilead and Galilee, including all the land of Naphtali,^k and deported^l the people to Assyria. ³⁰Then Hoshea^m son of Elah conspired against Pekah son of Remaliah. He attacked and assassinatedⁿ him, and then succeeded him as king in the twentieth year of Jotham son of Uzziah.

³¹As for the other events of Pekah's reign, and all he did, are they not written in the book of the annals of the kings of Israel?

Jotham King of Judah

15:33-38pp — 2Ch 27:1-4,7-9

³²In the second year of Pekah son of Remaliah king of Israel, Jotham^o son of Uzziah king of Judah began to reign. ³³He was twenty-five years old when he became king, and he reigned in Jerusalem sixteen years. His mother's name was Jerusha daughter of Zadok. ³⁴He did what was right^p in the eyes of the LORD, just

15:25
^e 2Ch 28:6;
 Isa 7:1
^f 2Ki 12:20
 15:27
^g 2Ch 28:6;
 Isa 7:1 ^h Isa 7:4
 15:29 ⁱ 2Ki 16:7;
 17:6; 1Ch 5:26;
 2Ch 28:20;
 Jer 50:17
^j 1Ki 15:20
^k 2Ki 16:9;
 17:24; 2Ch 16:4;
 Isa 9:1
^l 2Ki 24:14-
 16; 1Ch 5:22;
 Isa 14:6,17;
 36:17; 45:13
 15:30 ^m 2Ki 17:1
ⁿ 2Ki 12:20
 15:32 ^o 1Ch 5:17
 15:34 ^p ver 3;
 1Ki 14:8;
 2Ch 26:4-5

as his father Uzziah had done. ³⁵The high places,^q however, were not removed; the people continued to offer sacrifices and burn incense there. Jotham rebuilt the Upper Gate^r of the temple of the LORD.

³⁶As for the other events of Jotham's reign, and what he did, are they not written in the book of the annals of the kings of Judah? ³⁷(In those days the LORD began to send Rezin^s king of Aram and Pekah son of Remaliah against Judah.) ³⁸Jotham rested with his ancestors and was buried with them in the City of David, the city of his father. And Ahaz his son succeeded him as king.

Ahaz King of Judah

16:1-20pp — 2Ch 28:1-27

16 In the seventeenth year of Pekah son of Remaliah, Ahaz^t son of Jotham king of Judah began to reign. ²Ahaz was twenty years old when he became king, and he reigned in Jerusalem sixteen years. Unlike David his father, he did not do what was right^u in the eyes of the LORD his God. ³He followed the ways of the kings of Israel and even sacrificed his son^v in the fire, engaging in the detestable^w practices of the nations the LORD had driven out before the Israelites. ⁴He offered sacrifices and burned incense at the high places, on the hilltops and under every spreading tree.^x

⁵Then Rezin^y king of Aram and Pekah son of Remaliah king of Israel marched up to fight against Jerusalem and besieged Ahaz, but they could not overpower him. ⁶At that time, Rezin^z king of Aram recovered Elath^a for Aram by driving out the people of Judah. Edomites then moved into Elath and have lived there to this day.

⁷Ahaz sent messengers to say to Tiglath-Pileser^b king of Assyria, "I am your servant and vassal. Come up and save^c me out of the hand of the king of Aram and of the king of Israel, who are attacking me." ⁸And Ahaz took the silver and gold found in the temple of the LORD and in the treasures of the royal palace and sent it

15:35 ^q 2Ki 12:3
^r 2Ch 23:20
 15:37 ^s 2Ki 16:5;
 Isa 7:1
 16:1 ^t Isa 1:1;
 14:28
 16:2 ^u 1Ki 14:8
 16:3 ^v Lev 18:21;
 2Ki 21:6
^w Lev 18:3;
 Dt 9:4; 12:31
 16:4 ^x Dt 12:2;
 Eze 6:13
 16:5 ^y 2Ki 15:37;
 Isa 7:1,4
 16:6 ^z Isa 9:12
^a 2Ki 14:22;
 2Ch 26:2
 16:7 ^b 2Ki 15:29
^c Isa 2:6;
 Jer 2:18;
 Eze 16:28;
 Hos 10:6

as a gift^d to the king of Assyria. ⁹The king of Assyria complied by attacking Damascus^e and capturing it. He deported its inhabitants to Kir^f and put Rezin to death.

¹⁰Then King Ahaz went to Damascus to meet Tiglath-Pileser king of Assyria. He saw an altar in Damascus and sent to Uriah^g the priest a sketch of the altar, with detailed plans for its construction. ¹¹So Uriah the priest built an altar in accordance with all the plans that King Ahaz had sent from Damascus and finished it before King Ahaz returned. ¹²When the king came back from Damascus and saw the altar, he approached it and presented offerings^{ah} on it. ¹³He offered up his burnt offeringⁱ and grain offering, poured out his drink offering, and splashed the blood of his fellowship offerings^j against the altar. ¹⁴As for the bronze altar^k that stood before the LORD, he brought it from the front of the temple — from between the new altar and the temple of the LORD — and put it on the north side of the new altar.

¹⁵King Ahaz then gave these orders to Uriah the priest: “On the large new altar, offer the morning^l burnt offering and the evening grain offering, the king’s burnt offering and his grain offering, and the burnt offering of all the people of the land, and their grain offering and their drink offering. Splash against this altar the blood of all the burnt offerings and sacrifices. But I will use the bronze altar for seeking guidance.”^m ¹⁶And Uriah the priest did just as King Ahaz had ordered.

¹⁷King Ahaz cut off the side panels and removed the basins from the movable stands. He removed the Sea from the bronze bulls that supported it and set it on a stone base.ⁿ ¹⁸He took away the Sabbath canopy^b that had been built at the temple and removed the royal entryway outside the temple of the LORD, in deference to the king of Assyria.^o

¹⁹As for the other events of the reign of Ahaz, and what he did, are they not written in the book of the annals of the kings of Judah? ²⁰Ahaz

16:8 ^d2Ki 12:18
16:9 ^e2Ki 15:29
^fIsa 22:6;
Am 1:5; 9:7
16:10 ^gIsa 8:2
16:12
^h2Ch 26:16
16:13 ⁱLev 6:8-13
^jLev 7:11-21
16:14 ^k2Ch 4:1
16:15
^lEx 29:38-41
^mIsa 9:9
16:17 ⁿ1Ki 7:27
16:18
^oEze 16:28

rested with his ancestors and was buried with them in the City of David. And Hezekiah his son succeeded him as king.

Hoshea Last King of Israel

17:3-7pp — 2Ki 18:9-12

17 In the twelfth year of Ahaz king of Judah, Hoshea^p son of Elah became king of Israel in Samaria, and he reigned nine years. ²He did evil in the eyes of the LORD, but not like the kings of Israel who preceded him.

³Shalmaneser^q king of Assyria came up to attack Hoshea, who had been Shalmaneser’s vassal and had paid him tribute. ⁴But the king of Assyria discovered that Hoshea was a traitor, for he had sent envoys to So^c king of Egypt, and he no longer paid tribute to the king of Assyria, as he had done year by year. Therefore Shalmaneser seized him and put him in prison. ⁵The king of Assyria invaded the entire land, marched against Samaria and laid siege^r to it for three years. ⁶In the ninth year of Hoshea, the king of Assyria captured Samaria^s and deported^t the Israelites to Assyria. He settled them in Halah, in Gozan^u on the Habor River and in the towns of the Medes.

Israel Exiled Because of Sin

⁷All this took place because the Israelites had sinned^v against the LORD their God, who had brought them up out of Egypt^w from under the power of Pharaoh king of Egypt. They worshiped other gods⁸ and followed the practices of the nations^x the LORD had driven out before them, as well as the practices that the kings of Israel had introduced. ⁹The Israelites secretly did things against the LORD their God that were not right. From watchtower to fortified city^y they built themselves high places in all their towns. ¹⁰They set up sacred stones and Asherah poles^z on every high hill and under every spreading tree.^a ¹¹At every high place they burned incense, as the nations whom

17:1 ^p2Ki 15:30
17:3 ^q2Ki 18:9-12; Hos 10:14
17:5 ^rHos 13:16
17:6 ^sHos 13:16
^tDt 28:36, 64;
2Ki 18:10-11
^u1Ch 5:26
17:7 ^vJos 23:16;
Jdg 6:10
^wEx 14:15-31
17:8 ^xLev 18:3;
Dt 18:9;
2Ki 16:3
17:9 ^y2Ki 18:8
17:10
^zEx 34:13;
Mic 5:14
^a1Ki 14:23

^a 12 Or and went up ^b 18 Or the dais of his throne (see Septuagint) ^c 4 So is probably an abbreviation for Osorkon.

the LORD had driven out before them had done. They did wicked things that aroused the LORD's anger. ¹²They worshiped idols,^b though the LORD had said, "You shall not do this."^a ¹³The LORD warned Israel and Judah through all his prophets and seers:^c "Turn from your evil ways.^d Observe my commands and decrees, in accordance with the entire Law that I commanded your ancestors to obey and that I delivered to you through my servants the prophets."

¹⁴But they would not listen and were as stiff-necked^e as their ancestors, who did not trust in the LORD their God. ¹⁵They rejected his decrees and the covenant^f he had made with their ancestors and the statutes he had warned them to keep. They followed worthless idols^g and themselves became worthless. They imitated the nations^h around them although the LORD had ordered them, "Do not do as they do."

¹⁶They forsook all the commands of the LORD their God and made for themselves two idols cast in the shape of calves,ⁱ and an Asherah^j pole. They bowed down to all the starry hosts,^k and they worshiped Baal.^l ¹⁷They sacrificed^m their sons and daughters in the fire. They practiced divination and sought omensⁿ and sold^o themselves to do evil in the eyes of the LORD, arousing his anger.

¹⁸So the LORD was very angry with Israel and removed them from his presence. Only the tribe of Judah was left, ¹⁹and even Judah did not keep the commands of the LORD their God. They followed the practices Israel had introduced.^p ²⁰Therefore the LORD rejected all the people of Israel; he afflicted them and gave them into the hands of plunderers,^q until he thrust them from his presence.

²¹When he tore^r Israel away from the house of David, they made Jeroboam son of Nebat their king.^s Jeroboam enticed Israel away from following the LORD and caused them to commit a great sin. ²²The Israelites persisted in all the sins of Jeroboam and did not turn away from them ²³until the LORD removed them

17:12 ^bEx 20:4
17:13 ^c1Sa 9:9
^dJer 18:11; 25:5;
35:15
17:14 ^eEx 32:9;
Dt 31:27;
Ac 7:51
17:15 ^fDt 29:25
^gDt 32:21;
Ro 1:21-23
^hDt 12:30-31
17:16 ⁱ1Ki 12:28
^j1Ki 14:15;
23 ^k2Ki 21:3
^l1Ki 16:31
17:17
^mDt 18:10-12;
2Ki 16:3
ⁿLev 19:26
^o1Ki 21:20
17:19
^p1Ki 14:22-23;
2Ki 16:3
17:20
^q2Ki 15:29
17:21 ^r1Ki 11:11
^s1Ki 12:20

from his presence, as he had warned through all his servants the prophets. So the people of Israel were taken from their homeland into exile in Assyria, and they are still there.

Samaria Resettled

²⁴The king of Assyria^t brought people from Babylon, Kuthah, Avva, Hamath and Sepharvaim^u and settled them in the towns of Samaria to replace the Israelites. They took over Samaria and lived in its towns. ²⁵When they first lived there, they did not worship the LORD; so he sent lions^v among them and they killed some of the people. ²⁶It was reported to the king of Assyria: "The people you deported and resettled in the towns of Samaria do not know what the god of that country requires. He has sent lions among them, which are killing them off, because the people do not know what he requires."

²⁷Then the king of Assyria gave this order: "Have one of the priests you took captive from Samaria go back to live there and teach the people what the god of the land requires." ²⁸So one of the priests who had been exiled from Samaria came to live in Bethel and taught them how to worship the LORD.

²⁹Nevertheless, each national group made its own gods in the several towns^w where they settled, and set them up in the shrines^x the people of Samaria had made at the high places.^y ³⁰The people from Babylon made Sukkoth Benoth, those from Kuthah made Nergal, and those from Hamath made Ashima; ³¹the Avvites made Nibhaz and Tartak, and the Sepharvites burned their children in the fire as sacrifices to Adrammelek^z and Anammelek, the gods of Sepharvaim.^a ³²They worshiped the LORD, but they also appointed all sorts^b of their own people to officiate for them as priests in the shrines at the high places. ³³They worshiped the LORD, but they also served their own gods in accordance with the customs of the nations from which they had been brought.

17:24 ^tEzr 4:2,
10 ^u2Ki 18:34
17:25
^vGe 37:20
17:29
^wJer 2:28
^x1Ki 12:31
^yMic 4:5
17:31 ^z2Ki 19:37
^aver 24
17:32 ^b1Ki 12:31

^a 12 Exodus 20:4,5

³⁴To this day they persist in their former practices. They neither worship the LORD nor adhere to the decrees and regulations, the laws and commands that the LORD gave the descendants of Jacob, whom he named Israel.^c ³⁵When the LORD made a covenant with the Israelites, he commanded them: “Do not worship^d any other gods or bow down to them, serve them or sacrifice to them. ³⁶But the LORD, who brought you up out of Egypt with mighty power and outstretched arm,^e is the one you must worship. To him you shall bow down and to him offer sacrifices. ³⁷You must always be careful^f to keep the decrees and regulations, the laws and commands he wrote for you. Do not worship other gods. ³⁸Do not forget^g the covenant I have made with you, and do not worship other gods. ³⁹Rather, worship the LORD your God; it is he who will deliver you from the hand of all your enemies.”

⁴⁰They would not listen, however, but persisted in their former practices. ⁴¹Even while these people were worshiping the LORD,^h they were serving their idols. To this day their children and grandchildren continue to do as their ancestors did.

Hezekiah King of Judah

18:2-4pp — 2Ch 29:1-2; 31:1

18:5-7pp — 2Ch 31:20-21

18:9-12pp — 2Ki 17:3-7

18 In the third year of Hoshea son of Elah king of Israel, Hezekiahⁱ son of Ahaz king of Judah began to reign. ²He was twenty-five years old when he became king, and he reigned in Jerusalem twenty-nine years.^j His mother's name was Abijah^a daughter of Zechariah. ³He did what was right in the eyes of the LORD, just as his father David^k had done. ⁴He removed^l the high places, smashed the sacred stones^m and cut down the Asherah poles. He broke into pieces the bronze snakeⁿ Moses had made, for up to that time the Israelites had been burning incense to it. (It was called Nehushtan.^b)

⁵Hezekiah trusted^o in the LORD, the God of Israel. There was no one

17:34
^c Ge 32:28;
 35:10; 1Ki 18:31
 17:35 ^d Ex 20:5;
 Jdg 6:10
 17:36 ^e Ex 3:20;
 6:6; Ps 136:12
 17:37 ^f Dt 5:32
 17:38 ^g Dt 4:23;
 6:12
 17:41 ^h ver 32-
 33; 1Ki 18:21;
 Mt 6:24
 18:1 ⁱ Isa 1:1;
 2Ch 28:27
 18:2 ^j Isa 38:5
 18:3 ^k Isa 38:5
 18:4 ^l 2Ch 31:1
^m Ex 23:24
ⁿ Nu 21:9
 18:5
^o 2Ki 19:10;
 23:25

like him among all the kings of Judah, either before him or after him. ⁶He held fast^p to the LORD and did not stop following him; he kept the commands the LORD had given Moses. ⁷And the LORD was with him; he was successful^q in whatever he undertook. He rebelled^r against the king of Assyria and did not serve him. ⁸From watchtower to fortified city,^s he defeated the Philistines, as far as Gaza and its territory.

⁹In King Hezekiah's fourth year,^t which was the seventh year of Hoshea son of Elah king of Israel, Shalmaneser king of Assyria marched against Samaria and laid siege to it. ¹⁰At the end of three years the Assyrians took it. So Samaria was captured in Hezekiah's sixth year, which was the ninth year of Hoshea king of Israel. ¹¹The king^u of Assyria deported Israel to Assyria and settled them in Halah, in Gozan on the Habor River and in towns of the Medes. ¹²This happened because they had not obeyed the LORD their God, but had violated his covenant^v—all that Moses the servant of the LORD commanded.^w They neither listened to the commands^x nor carried them out.

¹³In the fourteenth year of King Hezekiah's reign, Sennacherib king of Assyria attacked all the fortified cities of Judah^y and captured them. ¹⁴So Hezekiah king of Judah sent this message to the king of Assyria at Lachish: “I have done wrong.^z Withdraw from me, and I will pay whatever you demand of me.” The king of Assyria exacted from Hezekiah king of Judah three hundred talents^c of silver and thirty talents^d of gold. ¹⁵So Hezekiah gave^a him all the silver that was found in the temple of the LORD and in the treasures of the royal palace.

¹⁶At this time Hezekiah king of Judah stripped off the gold with which he had covered the doors and doorposts of the temple of the LORD, and gave it to the king of Assyria.

^a 2 Hebrew *Abi*, a variant of *Abijah*

^b 4 *Nehushtan* sounds like the Hebrew for both *bronze* and *snake*. ^c 14 That is, about 11 tons or about 10 metric tons ^d 14 That is, about 1 ton or about 1 metric ton

18:6
^p Dt 10:20;
 Jos 23:8
 18:7 ^q Ge 39:3;
 1Sa 18:14
^r 2Ki 16:7
 18:8 ^s 2Ki 17:9;
 Isa 14:29
 18:9 ^t Isa 1:1
 18:11 ^u Isa 37:12
 18:12 ^v 2Ki 17:15
^w Da 9:6, 10
^x 1Ki 9:6
 18:13
^y 2Ch 32:1;
 Isa 1:7; Mic 1:9
 18:14 ^z Isa 24:5
 18:15
^a 1Ki 15:18;
 2Ki 16:8

Sennacherib Threatens Jerusalem

18:13,17-37pp — Isa 36:1-22

18:17-35pp — 2Ch 32:9-19

¹⁷The king of Assyria sent his supreme commander,^b his chief officer and his field commander with a large army, from Lachish to King Hezekiah at Jerusalem. They came up to Jerusalem and stopped at the aqueduct of the Upper Pool,^c on the road to the Washerman's Field. ¹⁸They called for the king; and Eliakim^d son of Hilki-ah the palace administrator, Shebna^e the secretary, and Joah son of Asaph the recorder went out to them.

¹⁹The field commander said to them, "Tell Hezekiah:

"This is what the great king, the king of Assyria, says: On what are you basing this confidence of yours? ²⁰You say you have the counsel and the might for war — but you speak only empty words. On whom are you depending, that you rebel against me? ²¹Look, I know you are depending on Egypt,^f that splintered reed of a staff,^g which pierces the hand of anyone who leans on it! Such is Pharaoh king of Egypt to all who depend on him. ²²But if you say to me, "We are depending on the LORD our God" — isn't he the one whose high places and altars Hezekiah removed, saying to Judah and Jerusalem, "You must worship before this altar in Jerusalem"?

²³"Come now, make a bargain with my master, the king of Assyria: I will give you two thousand horses — if you can put riders on them! ²⁴How can you repulse one officer^h of the least of my master's officials, even though you are depending on Egypt for chariots and horse-^{men}? ²⁵Furthermore, have I come to attack and destroy this place without word from the LORD?ⁱ The LORD himself told me to march against this country and destroy it."

²⁶Then Eliakim son of Hilki-ah, and Shebna and Joah said to the field

18:17 ^bIsa 20:1^c2Ki 20:20;

2Ch 32:4, 30;

Isa 7:3

18:18

^d2Ki 19:2;

Isa 22:20

^eIsa 22:1518:21 ^fIsa 20:5;

Eze 29:6

^gIsa 30:5, 7

18:24

^hIsa 10:818:25 ⁱ2Ki 19:6,

22

commander, "Please speak to your servants in Aramaic,^j since we understand it. Don't speak to us in Hebrew in the hearing of the people on the wall."

²⁷But the commander replied, "Was it only to your master and you that my master sent me to say these things, and not to the people sitting on the wall — who, like you, will have to eat their own excrement and drink their own urine?"

²⁸Then the commander stood and called out in Hebrew, "Hear the word of the great king, the king of Assyria! ²⁹This is what the king says: Do not let Hezekiah deceive^k you. He cannot deliver you from my hand. ³⁰Do not let Hezekiah persuade you to trust in the LORD when he says, 'The LORD will surely deliver us; this city will not be given into the hand of the king of Assyria.'

³¹"Do not listen to Hezekiah. This is what the king of Assyria says: Make peace with me and come out to me. Then each of you will eat fruit from your own vine and fig tree^l and drink water from your own cistern,^m ³²until I come and take you to a land like your own — a land of grain and new wine, a land of bread and vineyards, a land of olive trees and honey. Choose lifeⁿ and not death!

"Do not listen to Hezekiah, for he is misleading you when he says, 'The LORD will deliver us.' ³³Has the god^o of any nation ever delivered his land from the hand of the king of Assyria? ³⁴Where are the gods of Hamath^p and Arpad?^q Where are the gods of Sepharvaim, Hena and Ivvah? Have they rescued Samaria from my hand? ³⁵Who of all the gods of these countries has been able to save his land from me? How then can the LORD deliver Jerusalem from my hand?"^r

³⁶But the people remained silent and said nothing in reply, because the king had commanded, "Do not answer him."

³⁷Then Eliakim son of Hilki-ah the palace administrator, Shebna the secretary, and Joah son of Asaph the recorder went to Hezekiah, with their

18:26 ^jEzr 4:7

18:29

^k2Ki 19:10

1Ki 4:25

^lNu 13:23;^mJer 14:3;

La 4:4

18:32 ⁿDt 8:7-

9; 30:19

18:33

^o2Ki 19:12;

Isa 10:10-11

18:34

^p2Ki 17:24;19:13 ^qIsa 10:918:35 ^rPs 2:1-2^a 24 Or charioteers

clothes torn,⁵ and told him what the field commander had said.

Jerusalem's Deliverance Foretold

19:1-13pp — Isa 37:1-13

19 When King Hezekiah heard this, he tore^t his clothes and put on sackcloth and went into the temple of the LORD. ²He sent Eliakim the palace administrator, Shebna the secretary and the leading priests, all wearing sackcloth, to the prophet Isaiah^u son of Amoz. ³They told him, “This is what Hezekiah says: This day is a day of distress and rebuke and disgrace, as when children come to the moment of birth and there is no strength to deliver them. ⁴It may be that the LORD your God will hear all the words of the field commander, whom his master, the king of Assyria, has sent to ridicule^v the living God, and that he will rebuke^w him for the words the LORD your God has heard. Therefore pray for the remnant that still survives.”

⁵When King Hezekiah's officials came to Isaiah, ⁶Isaiah said to them, “Tell your master, ‘This is what the LORD says: Do not be afraid of what you have heard — those words with which the underlings of the king of Assyria have blasphemed^x me. ⁷Listen! When he hears a certain report, I will make him want to return to his own country, and there I will have him cut down with the sword.’”

⁸When the field commander heard that the king of Assyria had left Lachish,^z he withdrew and found the king fighting against Libnah.

⁹Now Sennacherib received a report that Tirhakah, the king of Cush,^a was marching out to fight against him. So he again sent messengers to Hezekiah with this word: ¹⁰“Say to Hezekiah king of Judah: Do not let the god you depend^a on deceive^b you when he says, ‘Jerusalem will not be given into the hands of the king of Assyria.’ ¹¹Surely you have heard what the kings of Assyria have done to all the countries, destroying them completely. And will you be delivered? ¹²Did the gods of the nations that were destroyed by my predeces-

18:37 ⁵2Ki 6:30
19:1 ^tGe 37:34;
1Ki 21:27;
2Ch 32:20-22
19:2 ^uIsa 1:1
19:4 ^v2Ki 18:35
^w2Sa 16:12
19:6 ^x2Ki 18:25
19:7 ^yver 37
19:8 ^z2Ki 18:14
19:10 ^a2Ki 18:5
^b2Ki 18:29

sors deliver^c them — the gods of Gozan,^d Harran,^e Rezech and the people of Eden who were in Tel Assar? ¹³Where is the king of Hamath or the king of Arpad? Where are the kings of Lair, Sepharvaim, Hena and Ivvah?”^f

Hezekiah's Prayer

19:14-19pp — Isa 37:14-20

¹⁴Hezekiah received the letter from the messengers and read it. Then he went up to the temple of the LORD and spread it out before the LORD. ¹⁵And Hezekiah prayed to the LORD: “LORD, the God of Israel, enthroned between the cherubim,^g you alone are God over all the kingdoms of the earth. You have made heaven and earth. ¹⁶Give ear,^h LORD, and hear;ⁱ open your eyes,^j LORD, and see; listen to the words Sennacherib has sent to ridicule the living God.

¹⁷“It is true, LORD, that the Assyrian kings have laid waste these nations and their lands. ¹⁸They have thrown their gods into the fire and destroyed them, for they were not gods^k but only wood and stone, fashioned by human hands.^l ¹⁹Now, LORD our God, deliver us from his hand, so that all the kingdoms^m of the earth may knowⁿ that you alone, LORD, are God.”

Isaiah Prophecies Sennacherib's Fall

19:20-37pp — Isa 37:21-38

19:35-37pp — 2Ch 32:20-21

²⁰Then Isaiah son of Amoz sent a message to Hezekiah: “This is what the LORD, the God of Israel, says: I have heard^o your prayer concerning Sennacherib king of Assyria. ²¹This is the word that the LORD has spoken against him:

“‘Virgin Daughter^p Zion despises you and mocks^q you.

Daughter Jerusalem tosses her head^r as you flee.

²²Who is it you have ridiculed and blasphemed?

Against whom have you raised your voice

and lifted your eyes in pride?

Against the Holy One^s of Israel!

^a 9 That is, the upper Nile region

19:12
^c2Ki 18:33
^d2Ki 17:6
^eGe 11:31
19:13
^f2Ki 18:34
19:15 ⁹Ex 25:22
19:16 ^hPs 31:2
ⁱ1Ki 8:29
^jver 4;
2Ch 6:40
19:18
^kIsa 44:9-11;
Jer 10:3-10
^lPs 115:4;
Ac 17:29
19:19
^m1Ki 8:43
ⁿPs 83:18
19:20
^o2Ki 20:5
19:21
^pJer 14:17;
La 2:13
^qPs 22:7-8
^rJob 16:4;
Ps 109:25
19:22
^sPs 71:22;
Isa 5:24

²³ By your messengers
you have ridiculed the Lord.
And you have said,^t
“With my many chariots^u
I have ascended the heights of the
mountains,
the utmost heights of Lebanon.
I have cut down its tallest cedars,
the choicest of its junipers.
I have reached its remotest parts,
the finest of its forests.
²⁴ I have dug wells in foreign lands
and drunk the water there.
With the soles of my feet
I have dried up all the streams
of Egypt.”

²⁵ “‘Have you not heard?^v
Long ago I ordained it.
In days of old I planned^w it;
now I have brought it to pass,
that you have turned fortified
cities
into piles of stone.^x
²⁶ Their people, drained of power,
are dismayed^y and put to
shame.
They are like plants in the field,
like tender green shoots,^z
like grass sprouting on the roof,
scorched^a before it grows up.

²⁷ “‘But I know^b where you are
and when you come and go
and how you rage against me.
²⁸ Because you rage against me
and because your insolence has
reached my ears,
I will put my hook^c in your nose
and my bit^d in your mouth,
and I will make you return^e
by the way you came.’

²⁹ “This will be the sign^f for you,
Hezekiah:
“This year you will eat what grows
by itself,^g
and the second year what
springs from that.
But in the third year sow and
reap,
plant vineyards^h and eat their
fruit.
³⁰ Once more a remnant of the
kingdom of Judah
will take rootⁱ below and bear
fruit above.

19:23
^t Isa 10:18
^u Ps 20:7
19:25
^v Isa 40:21, 28
^w Isa 10:5; 45:7
^x Mic 1:6
19:26 ^y Ps 6:10
^z Isa 4:2
^a Ps 129:6
19:27
^b Ps 139:1-4
19:28
^c Eze 19:9; 29:4
^d Isa 30:28
^e ver 33
19:29
^f 2Ki 20:8-
9; Lk 2:12
^g Lev 25:5
^h Ps 107:37
19:30
ⁱ 2Ch 32:22-23

19:31 ^j Isa 9:7
19:33 ^k ver 28
19:34 ^l 2Ki 20:6
^m 1Ki 11:12-13
19:35 ⁿ Ex 12:23
^o Job 24:24
19:36
^p Ge 10:11;
Jnh 1:2
19:37 ^q ver 7
^r Ge 8:4
^s Eze 4:2
20:3 ^t Ne 13:22
^u 2Ki 18:3-6

³¹ For out of Jerusalem will come a
remnant,
and out of Mount Zion a band
of survivors.

“The zealⁱ of the LORD Almighty will
accomplish this.

³² “Therefore this is what the LORD
says concerning the king of Assyria:

“‘He will not enter this city
or shoot an arrow here.
He will not come before it with
shield
or build a siege ramp against it.

³³ By the way that he came he will
return;^k
he will not enter this city,
declares the LORD.

³⁴ I will defend^l this city and save it,
for my sake and for the sake of
David^m my servant.’”

³⁵ That night the angel of the LORDⁿ
went out and put to death a hundred
and eighty-five thousand in the As-
syrian camp. When the people got
up the next morning — there were
all the dead bodies!^o ³⁶ So Sennach-
erib king of Assyria broke camp and
withdrew. He returned to Nineveh^p
and stayed there.

³⁷ One day, while he was worship-
ing in the temple of his god Nisrok,
his sons Adrammelek and Sharezer
killed him with the sword,^q and they
escaped to the land of Ararat.^r And
Esarhaddon^s his son succeeded him
as king.

Hezekiah's Illness

20:1-11pp — 2Ch 32:24-26; Isa 38:1-8

20 In those days Hezekiah be-
came ill and was at the point
of death. The prophet Isaiah son of
Amoz went to him and said, “This is
what the LORD says: Put your house
in order, because you are going to
die; you will not recover.”

² Hezekiah turned his face to the
wall and prayed to the LORD, ³ “Re-
member,^t LORD, how I have walked
before you faithfully^u and with
wholehearted devotion and have
done what is good in your eyes.” And
Hezekiah wept bitterly.

⁴ Before Isaiah had left the middle

court, the word of the LORD came to him: ⁵“Go back and tell Hezekiah, the ruler of my people, ‘This is what the LORD, the God of your father David, says: I have heard^v your prayer and seen your tears;^w I will heal you. On the third day from now you will go up to the temple of the LORD. ⁶I will add fifteen years to your life. And I will deliver you and this city from the hand of the king of Assyria. I will defend^x this city for my sake and for the sake of my servant David.’”

⁷Then Isaiah said, “Prepare a poultice of figs.” They did so and applied it to the boil,^y and he recovered.

⁸Hezekiah had asked Isaiah, “What will be the sign that the LORD will heal me and that I will go up to the temple of the LORD on the third day from now?”

⁹Isaiah answered, “This is the LORD’s sign^z to you that the LORD will do what he has promised: Shall the shadow go forward ten steps, or shall it go back ten steps?”

¹⁰“It is a simple matter for the shadow to go forward ten steps,” said Hezekiah. “Rather, have it go back ten steps.”

¹¹Then the prophet Isaiah called on the LORD, and the LORD made the shadow go back^a the ten steps it had gone down on the stairway of Ahaz.

Envoys From Babylon

20:12-19pp — Isa 39:1-8

20:20-21pp — 2Ch 32:32-33

¹²At that time Marduk-Baladan son of Baladan king of Babylon sent Hezekiah letters and a gift, because he had heard of Hezekiah’s illness.

¹³Hezekiah received the envoys and showed them all that was in his storehouses — the silver, the gold, the spices and the fine olive oil — his armory and everything found among his treasures. There was nothing in his palace or in all his kingdom that Hezekiah did not show them.

¹⁴Then Isaiah the prophet went to King Hezekiah and asked, “What did those men say, and where did they come from?”

“From a distant land,” Hezekiah replied. “They came from Babylon.”

20:5 ^v Isa 9:16;

1Ki 9:3;

2Ki 19:20

^w Ps 39:12; 56:8

20:6

^x 2Ki 19:34

20:7 ^y Isa 38:21

20:9 ^z Dt 13:2;

Jer 44:29

20:11

^a Jos 10:13

¹⁵The prophet asked, “What did they see in your palace?”

“They saw everything in my palace,” Hezekiah said. “There is nothing among my treasures that I did not show them.”

¹⁶Then Isaiah said to Hezekiah, “Hear the word of the LORD: ¹⁷The time will surely come when everything in your palace, and all that your predecessors have stored up until this day, will be carried off to Babylon.^b Nothing will be left, says the LORD. ¹⁸And some of your descendants,^c your own flesh and blood who will be born to you, will be taken away, and they will become eunuchs in the palace of the king of Babylon.”

¹⁹“The word of the LORD you have spoken is good,” Hezekiah replied. For he thought, “Will there not be peace and security in my lifetime?”

²⁰As for the other events of Hezekiah’s reign, all his achievements and how he made the pool^d and the tunnel by which he brought water into the city, are they not written in the book of the annals of the kings of Judah? ²¹Hezekiah rested with his ancestors. And Manasseh his son succeeded him as king.

Manasseh King of Judah

21:1-10pp — 2Ch 33:1-10

21:17-18pp — 2Ch 33:18-20

21 Manasseh was twelve years old when he became king, and he reigned in Jerusalem fifty-five years. His mother’s name was Hephzibah.^e ²He did evil^f in the eyes of the LORD, following the detestable practices^g of the nations the LORD had driven out before the Israelites. ³He rebuilt the high places^h his father Hezekiah had destroyed; he also erected altars to Baalⁱ and made an Asherah pole, as Ahab king of Israel had done. He bowed down to all the starry hosts^j and worshiped them. ⁴He built altars^k in the temple of the LORD, of which the LORD had said, “In Jerusalem I will put my Name.”^l ⁵In the two courts^m of the temple of the LORD, he built altars to all the starry hosts. ⁶He sacrificed his own sonⁿ in the fire, practiced divination, sought omens,

20:17

^b 2Ki 24:13;

25:13;

2Ch 36:10;

Jer 27:22;

52:17-23

20:18

^c 2Ki 24:15;

2Ch 33:11;

Da 1:3

20:20

^d Ne 3:16

21:1 ^e Isa 62:4

21:2 ^f Jer 15:4

^g 2Ki 16:3

21:3 ^h 2Ki 18:4

ⁱ Jdg 6:28;

1Ki 16:32

^j Dt 17:3;

2Ki 17:16

21:4 ^k Jer 32:34

^l 2Sa 7:13;

1Ki 8:29

21:5 ^m 1Ki 7:12;

2Ki 23:12

21:6

ⁿ Lev 18:21;

Dt 18:10;

2Ki 16:3; 17:17

and consulted mediums and spiritists.^o He did much evil in the eyes of the LORD, arousing his anger.

⁷He took the carved Asherah pole^p he had made and put it in the temple, of which the LORD had said to David and to his son Solomon, “In this temple and in Jerusalem, which I have chosen out of all the tribes of Israel, I will put my Name^q forever. ⁸I will not again^r make the feet of the Israelites wander from the land I gave their ancestors, if only they will be careful to do everything I commanded them and will keep the whole Law that my servant Moses^s gave them.” ⁹But the people did not listen. Manasseh led them astray, so that they did more evil^t than the nations^u the LORD had destroyed before the Israelites.

¹⁰The LORD said through his servants the prophets: ¹¹“Manasseh king of Judah has committed these detestable sins. He has done more evil^v than the Amorites^w who preceded him and has led Judah into sin with his idols. ¹²Therefore this is what the LORD, the God of Israel, says: I am going to bring such disaster^x on Jerusalem and Judah that the ears of everyone who hears of it will tingle.^y ¹³I will stretch out over Jerusalem the measuring line used against Samaria and the plumb line^z used against the house of Ahab. I will wipe^a out Jerusalem as one wipes a dish, wiping it and turning it upside down. ¹⁴I will forsake^b the remnant^c of my inheritance and give them into the hands of enemies. They will be looted and plundered by all their enemies; ¹⁵they have done evil^d in my eyes and have aroused^e my anger from the day their ancestors came out of Egypt until this day.”

¹⁶Moreover, Manasseh also shed so much innocent blood^f that he filled Jerusalem from end to end — besides the sin that he had caused Judah to commit, so that they did evil in the eyes of the LORD.

¹⁷As for the other events of Manasseh's reign, and all he did, including the sin he committed, are they not written in the book of the annals of the kings of Judah? ¹⁸Manasseh rest-

21:6 ^o Lev 19:31
21:7 ^p Dt 16:21;
2Ki 23:4
q 2Sa 7:13;
1Ki 8:29; 9:3;
2Ki 23:27;
Jer 32:34
21:8 ^r 2Sa 7:10
^s 2Ki 18:12
21:9 ^t Pr 29:12
^u Dt 9:4
21:11 ^v 2Ki 24:3-4
^w Ge 15:16;
1Ki 21:26
21:12
^x 2Ki 23:26;
24:3; Jer 15:4
^y 1Sa 3:11;
Jer 19:3
21:13
^z Isa 34:11;
La 2:8; Am 7:7-9
^a 2Ki 23:27
21:14
^b Ps 78:58-60
^c 2Ki 19:4;
Mic 2:12
21:15 ^d Ex 32:22
^e Jer 25:7
21:16 ^f 2Ki 24:4

ed with his ancestors and was buried in his palace garden,⁹ the garden of Uzza. And Amon his son succeeded him as king.

Amon King of Judah

21:19-24pp — 2Ch 33:21-25

¹⁹Amon was twenty-two years old when he became king, and he reigned in Jerusalem two years. His mother's name was Meshullemeth daughter of Haruz; she was from Jotbah. ²⁰He did evil^h in the eyes of the LORD, as his father Manasseh had done. ²¹He followed completely the ways of his father, worshiping the idols his father had worshiped, and bowing down to them. ²²He forsook the LORD, the God of his ancestors, and did not walkⁱ in obedience to him.

²³Amon's officials conspired against him and assassinated^j the king in his palace. ²⁴Then the people of the land killed^k all who had plotted against King Amon, and they made Josiah his son king in his place.

²⁵As for the other events of Amon's reign, and what he did, are they not written in the book of the annals of the kings of Judah? ²⁶He was buried in his tomb in the garden^l of Uzza. And Josiah his son succeeded him as king.

The Book of the Law Found

22:1-20pp — 2Ch 34:1-2,8-28

22 Josiah was eight years old when he became king, and he reigned in Jerusalem thirty-one years. His mother's name was Jedidah daughter of Adaiah; she was from Bozkath.^m ²He did what was rightⁿ in the eyes of the LORD and followed completely the ways of his father David, not turning aside to the right^o or to the left.

³In the eighteenth year of his reign, King Josiah sent the secretary, Shaphan^p son of Azaliah, the son of Meshullam, to the temple of the LORD. He said: ⁴“Go up to Hilkiah the high priest and have him get ready the money that has been brought into the temple of the LORD, which the doorkeepers have collected^q from the people. ⁵Have them entrust it to

21:18 ^g ver 26
21:20 ^h ver 2-6
21:22 ⁱ 1Ki 11:33
21:23
^j 2Ki 12:20;
2Ch 33:24-25
21:24 ^k 2Ki 14:5
21:26 ^l ver 18
22:1
^m Jos 15:39
22:2 ⁿ Dt 17:19
^o Dt 5:32
22:3
^p 2Ch 34:20;
Jer 39:14
22:4
^q 2Ki 12:4-5

the men appointed to supervise the work on the temple. And have these men pay the workers who repair^r the temple of the LORD — ⁶the carpenters, the builders and the masons. Also have them purchase timber and dressed stone to repair the temple.^s ⁷But they need not account for the money entrusted to them, because they are honest in their dealings.”^t

⁸Hilkiah the high priest said to Shaphan the secretary, “I have found the Book of the Law^u in the temple of the LORD.” He gave it to Shaphan, who read it. ⁹Then Shaphan the secretary went to the king and reported to him: “Your officials have paid out the money that was in the temple of the LORD and have entrusted it to the workers and supervisors at the temple.” ¹⁰Then Shaphan the secretary informed the king, “Hilkiah the priest has given me a book.” And Shaphan read from it in the presence of the king.^v

¹¹When the king heard the words of the Book of the Law, he tore his robes. ¹²He gave these orders to Hilkiah the priest, Ahikam^w son of Shaphan, Akbor son of Micaiah, Shaphan the secretary and Asaiah the king’s attendant: ¹³“Go and inquire of the LORD for me and for the people and for all Judah about what is written in this book that has been found. Great is the LORD’s anger^x that burns against us because those who have gone before us have not obeyed the words of this book; they have not acted in accordance with all that is written there concerning us.”

¹⁴Hilkiah the priest, Ahikam, Akbor, Shaphan and Asaiah went to speak to the prophet Huldah, who was the wife of Shallum son of Tikvah, the son of Harhas, keeper of the wardrobe. She lived in Jerusalem, in the New Quarter.

¹⁵She said to them, “This is what the LORD, the God of Israel, says: Tell the man who sent you to me, ¹⁶‘This is what the LORD says: I am going to bring disaster^y on this place and its people, according to everything written in the book^z the king of Judah has read. ¹⁷Because they have forsak-

22:5 ^r 2Ki 12:5, 11-14
22:6
^s 2Ki 12:11-12
22:7 ^t 2Ki 12:15
22:8 ^u Dt 31:24
22:10
^v Jer 36:21
22:12
^w 2Ki 25:22;
Jer 26:24
22:13
^x Dt 29:24-28;
31:17
22:16
^y Dt 31:29;
Jos 23:15
^z Dt 29:27;
Da 9:11

en^a me and burned incense to other gods and aroused my anger by all the idols their hands have made,^a my anger will burn against this place and will not be quenched.’ ¹⁸Tell the king of Judah, who sent you to inquire^b of the LORD, ‘This is what the LORD, the God of Israel, says concerning the words you heard: ¹⁹Because your heart was responsive and you humbled^c yourself before the LORD when you heard what I have spoken against this place and its people — that they would become a curse^{bd} and be laid waste^e — and because you tore your robes and wept in my presence, I also have heard you, declares the LORD. ²⁰Therefore I will gather you to your ancestors, and you will be buried in peace.^f Your eyes will not see all the disaster I am going to bring on this place.’”

So they took her answer back to the king.

Josiah Renews the Covenant

23:1-3pp — 2Ch 34:29-32
23:4-20Ref — 2Ch 34:3-7,33
23:21-23pp — 2Ch 35:1,18-19
23:28-30pp — 2Ch 35:20-36:1

23 Then the king called together all the elders of Judah and Jerusalem. ²He went up to the temple of the LORD with the people of Judah, the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the priests and the prophets — all the people from the least to the greatest. He read^g in their hearing all the words of the Book of the Covenant, which had been found in the temple of the LORD. ³The king stood by the pillar and renewed the covenant^h in the presence of the LORD — to followⁱ the LORD and keep his commands, statutes and decrees with all his heart and all his soul, thus confirming the words of the covenant written in this book. Then all the people pledged themselves to the covenant.

⁴The king ordered Hilkiah the high priest, the priests next in rank and the doorkeepers^j to remove^k from

^a 17 Or *by everything they have done*

^b 19 That is, their names would be used in cursing (see Jer. 29:22); or, others would see that they are cursed.

22:17
^a Dt 29:25-27
22:18
^b 2Ch 34:26;
Jer 21:2
22:19 ^c Ex 10:3;
1Ki 21:29;
Ps 51:17;
Isa 57:15;
Mic 6:8
^d Jer 26:6
^e Lev 26:31
22:20 ^f Isa 57:1
23:2 ^g Dt 31:11;
2Ki 22:8
23:3 ^h 2Ki 11:14,
17 ⁱ Dt 13:4
23:4 ^j 2Ki 25:18
^k 2Ki 21:7

the temple of the LORD all the articles made for Baal and Asherah and all the starry hosts. He burned them outside Jerusalem in the fields of the Kidron Valley and took the ashes to Bethel. ⁵He did away with the idolatrous priests appointed by the kings of Judah to burn incense on the high places of the towns of Judah and on those around Jerusalem — those who burned incense to Baal, to the sun and moon, to the constellations and to all the starry hosts. ⁶He took the Asherah pole from the temple of the LORD to the Kidron Valley outside Jerusalem and burned it there. He ground it to powder and scattered the dust over the graves of the common people. ⁷He also tore down the quarters of the male shrine prostitutesⁿ that were in the temple of the LORD, the quarters where women did weaving for Asherah.

⁸Josiah brought all the priests from the towns of Judah and desecrated the high places, from Geba^o to Beersheba, where the priests had burned incense. He broke down the gateway at the entrance of the Gate of Joshua, the city governor, which was on the left of the city gate. ⁹Although the priests of the high places did not serve^p at the altar of the LORD in Jerusalem, they ate unleavened bread with their fellow priests.

¹⁰He desecrated Topheth,^q which was in the Valley of Ben Hinnom,^r so no one could use it to sacrifice their son^s or daughter in the fire to Molek. ¹¹He removed from the entrance to the temple of the LORD the horses that the kings of Judah had dedicated to the sun. They were in the court^a near the room of an official named Nathan-Melek. Josiah then burned the chariots dedicated to the sun.^t

¹²He pulled down the altars the kings of Judah had erected on the roof^u near the upper room of Ahaz, and the altars Manasseh had built in the two courts^v of the temple of the LORD. He removed them from there, smashed them to pieces and threw the rubble into the Kidron Valley. ¹³The king also desecrated the high places that were east of Jerusalem on

23:5 ¹2Ki 21:3;
Jer 8:2
23:6
^mJer 26:23
23:7
ⁿ1Ki 14:24;
15:12; Eze 16:16
23:8 ^o1Ki 15:22
23:9
^pEze 44:10-14
23:10
^qIsa 30:33;
Jer 7:31, 32;
19:6 ^rJos 15:8
^sLev 18:21;
Dt 18:10
23:11 ^tDt 4:19
23:12
^uJer 19:13;
Zep 1:5
^v2Ki 21:5

the south of the Hill of Corruption — the ones Solomon^w king of Israel had built for Ashtoreth the vile goddess of the Sidonians, for Chemosh the vile god of Moab, and for Molek the detestable god of the people of Ammon. ¹⁴Josiah smashed^x the sacred stones and cut down the Asherah poles and covered the sites with human bones.

¹⁵Even the altar^y at Bethel, the high place made by Jeroboam^z son of Nebat, who had caused Israel to sin — even that altar and high place he demolished. He burned the high place and ground it to powder, and burned the Asherah pole also. ¹⁶Then Josiah^a looked around, and when he saw the tombs that were there on the hillside, he had the bones removed from them and burned on the altar to defile it, in accordance with the word of the LORD proclaimed by the man of God who foretold these things.

¹⁷The king asked, “What is that tombstone I see?”

The people of the city said, “It marks the tomb of the man of God who came from Judah and pronounced against the altar of Bethel the very things you have done to it.”

¹⁸“Leave it alone,” he said. “Don’t let anyone disturb his bones^b.” So they spared his bones and those of the prophet who had come from Samaria.

¹⁹Just as he had done at Bethel, Josiah removed all the shrines at the high places that the kings of Israel had built in the towns of Samaria and that had aroused the LORD’s anger. ²⁰Josiah slaughtered^c all the priests of those high places on the altars and burned human bones^d on them. Then he went back to Jerusalem.

²¹The king gave this order to all the people: “Celebrate the Passover^e to the LORD your God, as it is written in this Book of the Covenant.” ²²Neither in the days of the judges who led Israel nor in the days of the kings of Israel and the kings of Judah had any such Passover been observed. ²³But in the eighteenth year of King

23:13 ^w1Ki 11:7
23:14
^xEx 23:24;
Dt 7:5, 25
23:15 ^y1Ki 13:1-3
^z1Ki 12:33
23:16 ^a1Ki 13:2
23:18 ^b1Ki 13:31
23:20
^cEx 22:20;
2Ki 10:25; 11:18
^d1Ki 13:2
23:21 ^eEx 12:11;
Nu 9:2;
Dt 16:1-8

^a 11 The meaning of the Hebrew for this word is uncertain.

Josiah, this Passover was celebrated to the LORD in Jerusalem.

²⁴Furthermore, Josiah got rid of the mediums and spiritists,^f the household gods,^g the idols and all the other detestable things seen in Judah and Jerusalem. This he did to fulfill the requirements of the law written in the book that Hilkiah the priest had discovered in the temple of the LORD. ²⁵Neither before nor after Josiah was there a king like him who turned^h to the LORD as he did — with all his heart and with all his soul and with all his strength, in accordance with all the Law of Moses.

²⁶Nevertheless, the LORD did not turn away from the heat of his fierce anger, which burned against Judah because of all that Manassehⁱ had done to arouse his anger. ²⁷So the LORD said, “I will remove^j Judah also from my presence^k as I removed Israel, and I will reject Jerusalem, the city I chose, and this temple, about which I said, ‘My Name shall be there.’^a”

²⁸As for the other events of Josiah’s reign, and all he did, are they not written in the book of the annals of the kings of Judah?

²⁹While Josiah was king, Pharaoh Necho^l king of Egypt went up to the Euphrates River to help the king of Assyria. King Josiah marched out to meet him in battle, but Necho faced him and killed him at Megiddo.^m ³⁰Josiah’s servants brought his body in a chariotⁿ from Megiddo to Jerusalem and buried him in his own tomb. And the people of the land took Jehoahaz son of Josiah and anointed him and made him king in place of his father.

Jehoahaz King of Judah

23:31–34pp — 2Ch 36:2–4

³¹Jehoahaz^o was twenty-three years old when he became king, and he reigned in Jerusalem three months. His mother’s name was Hamutal^p daughter of Jeremiah; she was from Libnah. ³²He did evil in the eyes of the LORD, just as his predecessors had done. ³³Pharaoh Necho put him in chains at Riblah^q in the land of Hamath^r so that he might not reign in

23:24
^f Lev 19:31;
 Dt 18:11;
 2Ki 21:6
^g Ge 31:19
 23:25 ^h 2Ki 18:5
 23:26
ⁱ 2Ki 21:12;
 Jer 15:4
 23:27 ^j 2Ki 21:13
^k 2Ki 18:11
 23:29 ^l Jer 46:2
^m Zec 12:11
 23:30
ⁿ 2Ki 9:28
 23:31
^o 1Ch 3:15;
 Jer 22:11
^p 2Ki 24:18
 23:33
^q 2Ki 25:6
^r 1Ki 8:65

Jerusalem, and he imposed on Judah a levy of a hundred talents^b of silver and a talent^c of gold. ³⁴Pharaoh Necho made Eliakim^s son of Josiah king in place of his father Josiah and changed Eliakim’s name to Jehoiakim. But he took Jehoahaz and carried him off to Egypt, and there he died.^t ³⁵Jehoiakim paid Pharaoh Necho the silver and gold he demanded. In order to do so, he taxed the land and exacted the silver and gold from the people of the land according to their assessments.^u

Jehoiakim King of Judah

23:36 – 24:6pp — 2Ch 36:5–8

³⁶Jehoiakim^v was twenty-five years old when he became king, and he reigned in Jerusalem eleven years. His mother’s name was Zebidah daughter of Pedaiah; she was from Rumah. ³⁷And he did evil in the eyes of the LORD, just as his predecessors had done.

24 During Jehoiakim’s reign, Nebuchadnezzar^w king of Babylon invaded the land, and Jehoiakim became his vassal for three years. But then he turned against Nebuchadnezzar and rebelled. ²The LORD sent Babylonian,^d Aramean,^x Moabite and Ammonite raiders against him to destroy^y Judah, in accordance with the word of the LORD proclaimed by his servants the prophets. ³Surely these things happened to Judah according to the LORD’s command,^z in order to remove them from his presence because of the sins of Manasseh^a and all he had done,⁴ including the shedding of innocent blood.^b For he had filled Jerusalem with innocent blood, and the LORD was not willing to forgive.

⁵As for the other events of Jehoiakim’s reign, and all he did, are they not written in the book of the annals of the kings of Judah? ⁶Jehoiakim rested^c with his ancestors. And Jehoiachin his son succeeded him as king.

⁷The king of Egypt^d did not march out from his own country again,

^a 27 1 Kings 8:29 ^b 33 That is, about 3 3/4 tons or about 3.4 metric tons ^c 33 That is, about 75 pounds or about 34 kilograms

^d 2 Or *Chaldean*

23:34
^s 1Ch 3:15;
 2Ch 36:5–8
^t Jer 22:12;
 Eze 19:3–4
 23:35 ^u ver 33
 23:36 ^v Jer 26:1
 24:1 ^w Jer 25:1,
 9; Da 1:1
 24:2 ^x Jer 35:11
^y Jer 25:9
 24:3 ^z 2Ki 18:25
^a 2Ki 21:12;
 23:26
 24:4 ^b 2Ki 21:16
 24:6 ^c Jer 22:19
 24:7 ^d Ge 15:18

because the king of Babylon^e had taken all his territory, from the Wadi of Egypt to the Euphrates River.

Jehoiachin King of Judah

24:8-17pp — 2Ch 36:9-10

⁸Jehoiachin^f was eighteen years old when he became king, and he reigned in Jerusalem three months. His mother's name was Nehushta daughter of Elnathan; she was from Jerusalem. ⁹He did evil in the eyes of the LORD, just as his father had done.

¹⁰At that time the officers of Nebuchadnezzar^g king of Babylon advanced on Jerusalem and laid siege to it, ¹¹and Nebuchadnezzar himself came up to the city while his officers were besieging it. ¹²Jehoiachin king of Judah, his mother, his attendants, his nobles and his officials all surrendered^h to him.

In the eighth year of the reign of the king of Babylon, he took Jehoiachin prisoner. ¹³As the LORD had declared,ⁱ Nebuchadnezzar removed the treasures^j from the temple of the LORD and from the royal palace, and cut up the gold articles^k that Solomon^l king of Israel had made for the temple of the LORD. ¹⁴He carried all Jerusalem into exile;^m all the officers and fighting men, and all the skilled workers and artisans — a total of ten thousand. Only the poorestⁿ people of the land were left.

¹⁵Nebuchadnezzar took Jehoiachin captive to Babylon. He also took from Jerusalem to Babylon the king's mother,^o his wives, his officials and the prominent people^p of the land. ¹⁶The king of Babylon also deported to Babylon the entire force of seven thousand fighting men, strong and fit for war, and a thousand skilled workers and artisans.^q ¹⁷He made Mattaniah, Jehoiachin's uncle, king in his place and changed his name to Zedekiah.^r

Zedekiah King of Judah

24:18-20pp — 2Ch 36:11-16; Jer 52:1-3

¹⁸Zedekiah^s was twenty-one years old when he became king, and he reigned in Jerusalem eleven years.

24:7 ^e Jer 37:5-7; 46:2
24:8 ^f 1Ch 3:16
24:10 ^g Da 1:1
24:12 ^h 2Ki 25:27; Jer 22:24-30; 24:1; 25:1; 29:2; 52:28
24:13 ⁱ 2Ki 20:17
24:14 ^j 2Ki 25:15; Isa 39:6
24:15 ^k 2Ki 25:14; Jer 20:5
24:16 ^l 1Ki 7:51
24:17 ^m Jer 24:1; 52:28
24:18 ⁿ 2Ki 25:12; Jer 40:7; 52:16
24:19 ^o Jer 22:24-28
24:20 ^p Est 2:6; Eze 17:12-14
24:21 ^q Jer 52:28
24:22 ^r 1Ch 3:15; 2Ch 36:11; Jer 37:1
24:23 ^s Jer 52:1

His mother's name was Hamutal^t daughter of Jeremiah; she was from Libnah. ¹⁹He did evil in the eyes of the LORD, just as Jehoiakim had done. ²⁰It was because of the LORD's anger that all this happened to Jerusalem and Judah, and in the end he thrust^u them from his presence.

The Fall of Jerusalem

25:1-12pp — Jer 39:1-10
25:1-21pp — 2Ch 36:17-20; Jer 52:4-27
25:22-26pp — Jer 40:7-9; 41:1-3,16-18

Now Zedekiah rebelled against the king of Babylon.

25 So in the ninth year of Zedekiah's reign, on the tenth day of the tenth month, Nebuchadnezzar^v king of Babylon marched against Jerusalem with his whole army. He encamped outside the city and built siege works^w all around it. ²The city was kept under siege until the eleventh year of King Zedekiah.

³By the ninth day of the fourth^a month the famine^x in the city had become so severe that there was no food for the people to eat. ⁴Then the city wall was broken through,^y and the whole army fled at night through the gate between the two walls near the king's garden, though the Babylonians^b were surrounding^z the city. They fled toward the Arabah,^c ⁵but the Babylonian^d army pursued the king and overtook him in the plains of Jericho. All his soldiers were separated from him and scattered,^a ⁶and he was captured.^b

He was taken to the king of Babylon at Riblah,^c where sentence was pronounced on him. ⁷They killed the sons of Zedekiah before his eyes. Then they put out his eyes, bound him with bronze shackles and took him to Babylon.^d

⁸On the seventh day of the fifth month, in the nineteenth year of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, Nebuzaradan commander of the imperial guard, an official of the king of

^t 2Ki 23:31
24:20
^u Dt 4:26; 29:27
25:1 ^v Jer 34:1-7
^w Eze 24:2
25:3 ^x Jer 14:18; La 4:9
25:4 ^y Eze 33:21
^z Jer 4:17
25:5 ^a Eze 12:14
25:6
^b Jer 34:21-22
^c 2Ki 23:33
25:7 ^d Jer 21:7; 32:4-5; Eze 12:11

^a 3 Probable reading of the original Hebrew text (see Jer. 52:6); Masoretic Text does not have fourth. ^b 4 Or Chaldeans; also in verses 13, 25 and 26 ^c 4 Or the Jordan Valley
^d 5 Or Chaldean; also in verses 10 and 24

Babylon, came to Jerusalem. ⁹He set fire^e to the temple of the LORD, the royal palace and all the houses of Jerusalem. Every important building he burned down.^f ¹⁰The whole Babylonian army under the commander of the imperial guard broke down the walls^g around Jerusalem. ¹¹Nebuzaradan the commander of the guard carried into exile^h the people who remained in the city, along with the rest of the populace and those who had deserted to the king of Babylon.ⁱ ¹²But the commander left behind some of the poorest people^j of the land to work the vineyards and fields.

¹³The Babylonians broke up the bronze pillars, the movable stands and the bronze Sea that were at the temple of the LORD and they carried the bronze to Babylon. ¹⁴They also took away the pots, shovels, wick trimmers, dishes and all the bronze articles^k used in the temple service. ¹⁵The commander of the imperial guard took away the censers and sprinkling bowls — all that were made of pure gold or silver.

¹⁶The bronze from the two pillars, the Sea and the movable stands, which Solomon had made for the temple of the LORD, was more than could be weighed. ¹⁷Each pillar^l was eighteen cubits^a high. The bronze capital on top of one pillar was three cubits^b high and was decorated with a network and pomegranates of bronze all around. The other pillar, with its network, was similar.

¹⁸The commander of the guard took as prisoners Seraiah^m the chief priest, Zephaniahⁿ the priest next in rank and the three doorkeepers. ¹⁹Of those still in the city, he took the officer in charge of the fighting men, and five royal advisers. He also took the secretary who was chief officer in charge of conscripting the people of the land and sixty of the conscripts who were found in the city. ²⁰Nebuzaradan the commander took them all and brought them to the king of Babylon at Riblah. ²¹There at Riblah,

25:9 ^e Isa 60:7
^f Ps 74:3-8;
 Jer 2:5;
 Am 2:5;
 Mic 3:12
 25:10 ^g Ne 1:3
 25:11
^h 2Ki 24:14
ⁱ 2Ki 24:1
 25:12
^j 2Ki 24:14
 25:14 ^k Ex 27:3;
 1Ki 7:47-50
 25:17
^l 1Ki 7:15-22
 25:18
^m 1Ch 6:14;
 Ezr 7:1; Ne 11:11
ⁿ Jer 21:1; 29:25

in the land of Hamath, the king had them executed.

So Judah went into captivity, away from her land.^o

²²Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon appointed Gedaliah^p son of Ahikam, the son of Shaphan, to be over the people he had left behind in Judah. ²³When all the army officers and their men heard that the king of Babylon had appointed Gedaliah as governor, they came to Gedaliah at Mizpah — Ishmael son of Nethaniah, Johanan son of Kareah, Seraiah son of Tanhumeth the Netophathite, Jaazaniah the son of the Maakathite, and their men. ²⁴Gedaliah took an oath to reassure them and their men. “Do not be afraid of the Babylonian officials,” he said. “Settle down in the land and serve the king of Babylon, and it will go well with you.”

²⁵In the seventh month, however, Ishmael son of Nethaniah, the son of Elishama, who was of royal blood, came with ten men and assassinated Gedaliah and also the men of Judah and the Babylonians who were with him at Mizpah. ²⁶At this, all the people from the least to the greatest, together with the army officers, fled to Egypt^q for fear of the Babylonians.

Jehoiachin Released

25:27-30pp — Jer 52:31-34

²⁷In the thirty-seventh year of the exile of Jehoiachin king of Judah, in the year Awel-Marduk became king of Babylon, he released Jehoiachin^r king of Judah from prison. He did this on the twenty-seventh day of the twelfth month. ²⁸He spoke kindly to him and gave him a seat of honor^s higher than those of the other kings who were with him in Babylon. ²⁹So Jehoiachin put aside his prison clothes and for the rest of his life ate regularly at the king's table.^t ³⁰Day by day the king gave Jehoiachin a regular allowance as long as he lived.^u

^a 17 That is, about 27 feet or about 8.1 meters

^b 17 That is, about 4 1/2 feet or about 1.4 meters

25:21 ^o Ge 12:7;
 Dt 28:64;
 Jos 23:13;
 2Ki 23:27
 25:22
^p Jer 39:14;
 40:5, 7
 25:26
^q Isa 30:2;
 Jer 43:7
 25:27
^r 2Ki 24:12;
 Jer 52:31-34
 25:28 ^s Ezr 5:5;
 Ne 2:1; Da 2:48
 25:29 ^t 2Sa 9:7
 25:30 ^u Est 2:9;
 Jer 28:4

1 CHRONICLES

Historical Records From Adam to Abraham

To Noah's Sons

1 Adam,^a Seth, Enosh, ²Kenan,^b Mahalalel,^c Jared,^d ³Enoch,^e Methuselah,^f Lamech,^g Noah.^h

⁴The sons of Noah:^{ai}
Shem, Ham and Japheth.^j

The Japhethites

1:5-7pp — Ge 10:2-5

⁵The sons^b of Japheth:
Gomer, Magog, Madai, Javan,
Tubal, Meshek and Tiras.

⁶The sons of Gomer:
Ashkenaz, Riphath^c and Togarmah.

⁷The sons of Javan:
Elishah, Tarshish, the Kittites
and the Rodanites.

The Hamites

1:8-16pp — Ge 10:6-20

⁸The sons of Ham:
Cush, Egypt, Put and Canaan.

⁹The sons of Cush:
Seba, Havilah, Sabta, Raamah
and Sabteka.

The sons of Raamah:
Sheba and Dedan.

¹⁰Cush was the father^d of
Nimrod, who became a mighty
warrior on earth.

¹¹Egypt was the father of
the Ludites, Anamites, Lehabites,
Naphtuhites, ¹²Pathrusites,
Kasluhites (from whom the Philistines came) and
Caphtorites.

¹³Canaan was the father of
Sidon his firstborn,^e and of the
Hittites, ¹⁴Jebusites, Amorites,
Girgashites, ¹⁵Hivites, Arkites,
Sinites, ¹⁶Arvadites, Zemarites
and Hamathites.

1:1 ^a Ge 5:1-32;
Lk 3:36-38
1:2 ^b Ge 5:9
^c Ge 5:12
^d Ge 5:15
1:3 ^e Ge 5:18;
Jude 1:14
^f Ge 5:21
^g Ge 5:25
^h Ge 5:29
1:4 ⁱ Ge 6:10;
10:1 ^j Ge 5:32

The Semites

1:17-23pp — Ge 10:21-31; 11:10-27

¹⁷The sons of Shem:

Elam, Ashur, Arphaxad, Lud
and Aram.

The sons of Aram:^f

Uz, Hul, Gether and Meshek.

¹⁸Arphaxad was the father of She-
lah,

and Shelah the father of Eber.

¹⁹Two sons were born to Eber:

One was named Peleg,^g be-
cause in his time the earth
was divided; his brother was
named Joktan.

²⁰Joktan was the father of
Almodad, Sheleph, Hazarma-
veth, Jerah, ²¹Hadoram, Uzal,
Diklah, ²²Obal,^h Abimael,
Sheba, ²³Ophir, Havilah and
Jobab. All these were sons of
Joktan.

²⁴Shem,^k Arphaxad,ⁱ Shelah,

²⁵Eber, Peleg, Reu,

²⁶Serug, Nahor, Terah

²⁷and Abram (that is, Abra-
ham).

The Family of Abraham

²⁸The sons of Abraham:

Isaac and Ishmael.

^a 4 Septuagint; Hebrew does not have this line.

^b 5 Sons may mean *descendants* or *successors*
or *nations*; also in verses 6-9, 17 and 23.

^c 6 Many Hebrew manuscripts and Vulgate (see
also Septuagint and Gen. 10:3); most Hebrew
manuscripts *Diphath* ^d 10 Father may mean
ancestor or *predecessor* or *founder*; also in verses
11, 13, 18 and 20. ^e 13 Or of the Sidonians, the
foremost ^f 17 One Hebrew manuscript and
some Septuagint manuscripts (see also Gen.
10:23); most Hebrew manuscripts do not have
this line. ^g 19 Peleg means *division*.

^h 22 Some Hebrew manuscripts and Syriac (see
also Gen. 10:28); most Hebrew manuscripts *Ebal*

ⁱ 24 Hebrew; some Septuagint manuscripts
Arphaxad, Cainan (see also note at Gen. 11:10)

1:24 ^k Ge 10:21-
25; Lk 3:34-36

Descendants of Hagar

1:29-31pp — Ge 25:12-16

- ²⁹ These were their descendants:
 Nebaioth the firstborn of Ishmael, Kedar, Adbeel, Mibsam,
³⁰ Mishma, Dumah, Massa, Hadad, Tema, ³¹ Jetur, Naphish and Kedemah. These were the sons of Ishmael.

Descendants of Keturah

1:32-33pp — Ge 25:1-4

- ³² The sons born to Keturah, Abraham's concubine:^l
 Zimran, Jokshan, Medan, Midian, Ishbak and Shuah.
 The sons of Jokshan:
 Sheba and Dedan.^m
³³ The sons of Midian:
 Ephah, Ephher, Hanok, Abida and Eldaah.
 All these were descendants of Keturah.

Descendants of Sarah

1:35-37pp — Ge 36:10-14

- ³⁴ Abrahamⁿ was the father of Isaac.^o
 The sons of Isaac:
 Esau and Israel.^p

Esau's Sons

- ³⁵ The sons of Esau:^q
 Eliphaz, Reuel,^r Jeush, Jalam and Korah.
³⁶ The sons of Eliphaz:
 Teman, Omar, Zepho,^a Gatam and Kenaz;
 by Timna: Amalek.^{bs}
³⁷ The sons of Reuel:^t
 Nahath, Zerah, Shammah and Mizzah.

The People of Seir in Edom

1:38-42pp — Ge 36:20-28

- ³⁸ The sons of Seir:
 Lotan, Shobal, Zibeon, Anah, Dishon, Ezer and Dishan.
³⁹ The sons of Lotan:
 Hori and Homam. Timna was Lotan's sister.
⁴⁰ The sons of Shobal:
 Alvan,^c Manahath, Ebal, Shepho and Onam.
 The sons of Zibeon:
 Aiah and Anah.^u

1:32 ^l Ge 22:24
^m Ge 10:7
 1:34 ⁿ Lk 3:34
^o Ge 21:2-3;
 Mt 1:2; Ac 7:8
^p Ge 17:5;
 25:25-26
 1:35 ^q Ge 36:19
^r Ge 36:4
 1:36 ^s Ex 17:14
 1:37 ^t Ge 36:17
 1:40 ^u Ge 36:2

- ⁴¹ The son of Anah:

Dishon.

The sons of Dishon:

Hemdan,^d Eshban, Ithran and Keran.

- ⁴² The sons of Ezer:

Bilhan, Zaavan and Akan.^eThe sons of Dishan:^f

Uz and Aran.

The Rulers of Edom

1:43-54pp — Ge 36:31-43

- ⁴³ These were the kings who reigned in Edom before any Israelite king reigned:
 Bela son of Beor, whose city was named Dinhabah.
⁴⁴ When Bela died, Jobab son of Zerah from Bozrah succeeded him as king.
⁴⁵ When Jobab died, Husham from the land of the Temanites^v succeeded him as king.
⁴⁶ When Husham died, Hadad son of Bedad, who defeated Midian in the country of Moab, succeeded him as king. His city was named Avith.
⁴⁷ When Hadad died, Samlah from Masrekah succeeded him as king.
⁴⁸ When Samlah died, Shaul from Rehoboth on the river^g succeeded him as king.
⁴⁹ When Shaul died, Baal-Hanan son of Akbor succeeded him as king.
⁵⁰ When Baal-Hanan died, Hadad succeeded him as king. His city was named Pau,^h and his

^a 36 Many Hebrew manuscripts, some Septuagint manuscripts and Syriac (see also Gen. 36:11); most Hebrew manuscripts *Zephi*

^b 36 Some Septuagint manuscripts (see also Gen. 36:12); Hebrew *Gatam*, *Kenaz*, *Timna* and *Amalek*

^c 40 Many Hebrew manuscripts and some Septuagint manuscripts (see also Gen. 36:23); most Hebrew manuscripts *Alian*

^d 41 Many Hebrew manuscripts and some Septuagint manuscripts (see also Gen. 36:26); most Hebrew manuscripts *Hamran*

^e 42 Many Hebrew and Septuagint manuscripts (see also Gen. 36:27); most Hebrew manuscripts *Zaavan*, *Jaakan*

^f 42 See Gen. 36:28; Hebrew *Dishon*, a variant of *Dishan*

^g 48 Possibly the Euphrates

^h 50 Many Hebrew manuscripts, some Septuagint manuscripts, Vulgate and Syriac (see also Gen. 36:39); most Hebrew manuscripts *Pai*

wife's name was Meheta-
bel daughter of Matred, the
daughter of Me-Zahab. ⁵¹Ha-
dad also died.

The chiefs of Edom were:

Timna, Alvah, Jetheth, ⁵²Ohol-
ibamah, Elah, Pinon, ⁵³Kenaz,
Teman, Mibzar, ⁵⁴Magdiel and
Iram. These were the chiefs of
Edom.

Israel's Sons

2:1-2pp — Ge 35:23-26

2 These were the sons of Israel:
Reuben, Simeon, Levi, Ju-
dah, Issachar, Zebulun, ²Dan,
Joseph, Benjamin, Naphtali,
Gad and Asher.

Judah

2:5-15pp — Ru 4:18-22; Mt 1:3-6

To Hezron's Sons

³The sons of Judah:^w

Er, Onan and Shelah.^x These
three were born to him by a
Canaanite woman, the daugh-
ter of Shua.^y Er, Judah's first-
born, was wicked in the LORD's
sight; so the LORD put him to
death.^z ⁴Judah's daughter-in-
law^a Tamar^b bore Perez^c and
Zerah to Judah. He had five
sons in all.

⁵The sons of Perez:^d

Hezron^e and Hamul.

⁶The sons of Zerah:

Zimri, Ethan, Heman, Kalkol
and Darda^a — five in all.

⁷The son of Karmi:

Achar,^{b,f} who brought trouble
on Israel by violating the ban
on taking devoted things.^{c,g}

⁸The son of Ethan:

Azariah.

⁹The sons born to Hezron^h were:
Jerahmeel, Ram and Caleb.^d

From Ram Son of Hezron

¹⁰Ramⁱ was the father of

Amminadab^j, and Ammina-
dab the father of Nahshon,^k
the leader of the people of
Judah. ¹¹Nahshon was the fa-
ther of Salmon,^e Salmon the
father of Boaz, ¹²Boaz^l the fa-

2:3 ^wGe 29:35;
38:2-10
^xGe 38:5
^yGe 38:2
^zNu 26:19
2:4 ^aGe 11:31
^bGe 38:11-30
^cGe 38:29
2:5 ^dGe 46:12
^eNu 26:21
2:7 ^fJos 7:1
^gJos 6:18
2:9 ^hNu 26:21
2:10 ⁱLk 3:32-
33 ^jEx 6:23
^kNu 1:7
2:12 ^lRu 2:1

ther of Obed and Obed the fa-
ther of Jesse.^m

¹³Jesseⁿ was the father of

Eliab^o his firstborn; the sec-
ond son was Abinadab, the
third Shimea, ¹⁴the fourth Ne-
thanel, the fifth Raddai, ¹⁵the
sixth Ozem and the seventh
David. ¹⁶Their sisters were
Zeruiah^p and Abigail. Zeru-
iah's^q three sons were Abish-
ai, Joab^r and Asahel. ¹⁷Abigail
was the mother of Amasa,^s
whose father was Jether the
Ishmaelite.

Caleb Son of Hezron

¹⁸Caleb son of Hezron had chil-
dren by his wife Azubah (and
by Jerioth). These were her
sons: Jesher, Shobab and Ar-
don. ¹⁹When Azubah died,
Caleb^t married Ephrath, who
bore him Hur. ²⁰Hur was the
father of Uri, and Uri the fa-
ther of Bezalel.^u

²¹Later, Hezron, when he was
sixty years old, married the
daughter of Makir the father
of Gilead.^v He made love to
her, and she bore him Segub.
²²Segub was the father of
Jair, who controlled twenty-
three towns in Gilead. ²³(But
Geshur and Aram captured
Havvoth Jair,^{f,w} as well as Ke-
nath^x with its surrounding
settlements — sixty towns.)
All these were descendants of
Makir the father of Gilead.

²⁴After Hezron died in Caleb Eph-
rathah, Abijah the wife of
Hezron bore him Ashhur^y the
father⁹ of Tekoa.

^a 6 Many Hebrew manuscripts, some Septuagint
manuscripts and Syriac (see also 1 Kings 4:31);
most Hebrew manuscripts *Dara* ^b 7 *Achar*
means *trouble*; *Achar* is called *Achan* in Joshua.

^c 7 The Hebrew term refers to the irrevocable
giving over of things or persons to the LORD,
often by totally destroying them. ^d 9 Hebrew
Kelubai, a variant of *Caleb* ^e 11 Septuagint
(see also Ruth 4:21); Hebrew *Salma*
^f 23 Or *captured the settlements of Jair*
^g 24 *Father* may mean *civic leader* or *military*
leader; also in verses 42, 45, 49-52 and possibly
elsewhere.

^mRu 4:17
2:13 ⁿRu 4:17
^o1Sa 16:6
2:16 ^p1Sa 26:6
^q2Sa 2:18
^r2Sa 2:13
2:17 ^s2Sa 17:25
2:19 ^tver 42,
50
2:20 ^uEx 31:2
2:21 ^vNu 27:1
2:23
^wNu 32:41;
Dt 3:14;
Jos 13:30
^xNu 32:42
2:24 ^y1Ch 4:5

Jerahmeel Son of Hezron

- ²⁵The sons of Jerahmeel the first-born of Hezron:
 Ram his firstborn, Bunah, Oren, Ozem and^a Ahijah. ²⁶Jerahmeel had another wife, whose name was Atarah; she was the mother of Onam.
- ²⁷The sons of Ram the firstborn of Jerahmeel:
 Maaz, Jamin and Eker.
- ²⁸The sons of Onam:
 Shammai and Jada.
 The sons of Shammai:
 Nadab and Abishur.
- ²⁹Abishur's wife was named Abihail, who bore him Ahban and Molid.
- ³⁰The sons of Nadab:
 Seled and Appaim. Seled died without children.
- ³¹The son of Appaim:
 Ishi, who was the father of Sheshan.
 Sheshan was the father of Ahlai.
- ³²The sons of Jada, Shammai's brother:
 Jether and Jonathan. Jether died without children.
- ³³The sons of Jonathan:
 Peleth and Zaza.
 These were the descendants of Jerahmeel.
- ³⁴Sheshan had no sons — only daughters.
 He had an Egyptian servant named Jarha. ³⁵Sheshan gave his daughter in marriage to his servant Jarha, and she bore him Attai.
- ³⁶Attai was the father of Nathan, Nathan the father of Zabad,²
³⁷Zabad the father of Ephlal, Ephlal the father of Obed,
³⁸Obed the father of Jehu, Jehu the father of Azariah,
³⁹Azariah the father of Helez, Helez the father of Eleasah,
⁴⁰Eleasah the father of Sismai, Sismai the father of Shallum,
⁴¹Shallum the father of Jekamiah, and Jekamiah the father of Elishama.

2:36 ²1Ch 11:41

2:42 ^aver 19
 2:45 ^bJos 15:55
^cJos 15:58
 2:49 ^dJos 15:31
^eJos 15:16
 2:50 ^f1Ch 4:4
^gver 19
 2:53
^h2Sa 23:38
 2:54 ⁱEzr 2:22;
 Ne 7:26; 12:28

The Clans of Caleb

- ⁴²The sons of Caleb^a the brother of Jerahmeel:
 Mesha his firstborn, who was the father of Ziph, and his son Mareshah,^b who was the father of Hebron.
- ⁴³The sons of Hebron:
 Korah, Tappuah, Rekem and Shema. ⁴⁴Shema was the father of Raham, and Raham the father of Jorkeam. Rekem was the father of Shammai. ⁴⁵The son of Shammai was Maon^b, and Maon was the father of Beth Zur.^c
- ⁴⁶Caleb's concubine Ephah was the mother of Haran, Moza and Gazez. Haran was the father of Gazez.
- ⁴⁷The sons of Jahdai:
 Regem, Jotham, Geshan, Pellet, Ephah and Shaaph.
- ⁴⁸Caleb's concubine Maakah was the mother of Sheber and Tirhanah. ⁴⁹She also gave birth to Shaaph the father of Madmannah^d and to Sheva the father of Makbenah and Gibeaz. Caleb's daughter was Aksah.^e
⁵⁰These were the descendants of Caleb.

The sons of Hur^f the firstborn of Ephrathah:

- Shobal the father of Kiriath Jearim,^g ⁵¹Salma the father of Bethlehem, and Hareph the father of Beth Gader.
- ⁵²The descendants of Shobal the father of Kiriath Jearim were: Haroeh, half the Manahathites, ⁵³and the clans of Kiriath Jearim: the Ithrites,^h Puthites, Shumathites and Mishraites. From these descended the Zorathites and Eshtaulites.
- ⁵⁴The descendants of Salma: Bethlehem, the Netophathites,ⁱ Atroth Beth Joab, half the Manahathites, the Zorites, ⁵⁵and the clans of scribes^c who

^a 25 Or *Oren and Ozem*, by ^b 42 The meaning of the Hebrew for this phrase is uncertain.

^c 55 Or *of the Sopherites*

lived at Jabez: the Tirathites, Shimeathites and Sucathites. These are the Kenites^j who came from Hammath,^k the father of the Rekabites.^{al}

The Sons of David

3:1-4pp — 2Sa 3:2-5

3:5-8pp — 2Sa 5:14-16; 1Ch 14:4-7

3 These were the sons of David^m born to him in Hebron:

The firstborn was Amnon the son of Ahinoam of Jezreel;ⁿ the second, Daniel the son of Abigail^o of Carmel;

² the third, Absalom the son of Maakah daughter of Talmai king of Geshur;

the fourth, Adonijah^p the son of Haggith;

³ the fifth, Shephatiah the son of Abital; and the sixth, Ithream, by his wife Eglah.

⁴ These six were born to David in Hebron,^q where he reigned seven years and six months.^r

David reigned in Jerusalem thirty-three years, ⁵ and these were the children born to him there:

Shammua,^b Shobab, Nathan and Solomon. These four were by Bathsheba^{cs} daughter of Ammiel. ⁶ There were also Ibhar, Elishua,^d Eliphelet, ⁷ Nogah, Nepheg, Japhia, ⁸ Elishama, Eliada and Eliphelet — nine in all. ⁹ All these were the sons of David, besides his sons by his concubines. And Tamar^t was their sister.^u

The Kings of Judah

¹⁰ Solomon's son was Rehoboam,^v

Abijah his son,

Asa his son,

Jehoshaphat^w his son,

¹¹ Jehoram^{ex} his son,

Ahaziah^y his son,

Joash^z his son,

¹² Amaziah^a his son,

Azariah his son,

Jotham^b his son,

¹³ Ahaz^c his son,

Hezekiah^d his son,

Manasseh^e his son,

2:55 ^j Ge 15:19;

Jdg 1:16;

Jdg 4:11

^k Jos 19:35

^l 2Ki 10:15, 23;

Jer 35:2-19

3:1 ^m 1Ch 14:3;

28:5 ⁿ Jos 15:56

^o 1Sa 25:42

3:2 ^p 1Ki 2:22

3:4 ^q 2Sa 5:4;

1Ch 29:27

^r 2Sa 2:11; 5:5

3:5 ^s 2Sa 11:3;

12:24

3:9 ^t 2Sa 13:1

^u 1Ch 14:4

3:10 ^v 1Ki 11:43;

14:21-31;

2Ch 12:16

^w 2Ch 17:1-21:3

3:11 ^x 2Ki 8:16-

24; 2Ch 21:1

^y 2Ch 22:1-10

^z 2Ki 11:1-12:21

3:12 ^a 2Ki 14:1-

22; 2Ch 25:1-

28 ^b 1Sa 1:1;

Hos 1:1; Mic 1:1

3:13 ^c 2Ki 16:1-

20; 2Ch 28:1;

Isa 7:1

^d 2Ki 18:1-20:21;

2Ch 29:1;

Jer 26:19

^e 2Ch 33:1

3:14 ^f 2Ki 21:19-

26; 2Ch 33:21;

Zep 1:1

^g 2Ch 34:1;

Jer 1:2; 3:6;

25:3

3:15 ^h 2Ki 23:34

ⁱ Jer 37:1

^j 2Ki 23:31

3:16 ^k 2Ki 24:6,

8; Mt 1:11

^l 2Ki 24:18

3:17 ^m Ezr 3:2

3:18 ⁿ Ezr 1:8;

5:14 ^o Jer 22:30

3:19 ^p Ezr 2:2;

3:2; 5:2; Ne 7:7;

12:1; Hag 1:1;

2:2; Zec 4:6

3:22 ^q Ezr 8:2-3

4:1 ^r Ge 29:35;

46:12; 1Ch 2:3

^s Nu 26:21

¹⁴ Amon^f his son,

Josiah^g his son.

¹⁵ The sons of Josiah:

Johanan the firstborn,

Jehoiakim^h the second son,

Zedekiahⁱ the third,

Shallum^j the fourth.

¹⁶ The successors of Jehoiakim:

Jehoiachin^f his son,

and Zedekiah.^l

The Royal Line After the Exile

¹⁷ The descendants of Jehoiachin the captive:

Shealtiel^m his son, ¹⁸ Malki-

ram, Pedaiah, Shenazzar,ⁿ

Jekamiah, Hoshama and

Nedabiah.^o

¹⁹ The sons of Pedaiah:

Zerubbabel^p and Shimei.

The sons of Zerubbabel:

Meshullam and Hananiah.

Shelomith was their sister.

²⁰ There were also five others:

Hashubah, Ohel, Berekiah,

Hasadiah and Jushab-Hesed.

²¹ The descendants of Hananiah:

Pelatiah and Jeshaiah, and

the sons of Rephaiah, of Ar-

nan, of Obadiah and of Shek-

aniah.

²² The descendants of Shekariah:

Shemaiah and his sons:

Hattush,^q Igal, Bariah, Neari-

ah and Shaphat — six in all.

²³ The sons of Neariah:

Elioenai, Hizkiah and Azri-

kam — three in all.

²⁴ The sons of Elioenai:

Hodaviah, Eliashib, Pelaiah,

Akkub, Johanan, Delaiah and

Anani — seven in all.

Other Clans of Judah

4 The descendants of Judah:^r

Perez, Hezron,^s Karmi, Hur

and Shobal.

^a 55 Or *father of Beth Rekab*

^b 5 Hebrew *Shimea*, a variant of *Shammua*

^c 5 One Hebrew manuscript and Vulgate (see also Septuagint and 2 Samuel 11:3); most Hebrew manuscripts *Bathshua*

^d 6 Two Hebrew manuscripts (see also 2 Samuel 5:15 and 1 Chron. 14:5); most Hebrew manuscripts *Elishama*

^e 11 Hebrew *Joram*, a variant of *Jehoram*

^f 16 Hebrew *Jeconiah*, a variant of *Jehoiachin*;

also in verse 17

²Reaiah son of Shobal was the father of Jahath, and Jahath the father of Ahumai and Lahad. These were the clans of the Zorathites.

³These were the sons^a of Etam: Jezreel, Ishma and Idbash. Their sister was named Hazzeleponi. ⁴Penuel was the father of Gedor, and Ezer the father of Hushah.

These were the descendants of Hur,^t the firstborn of Ephraim and father^b of Bethlehem.^u

⁵Ashhur^v the father of Tekoa had two wives, Helah and Naarah.

⁶Naarah bore him Ahuzzam, Hepher, Temeni and Haahash-tari. These were the descendants of Naarah.

⁷The sons of Helah: Zereth, Zohar, Ethnan, ⁸and Koz, who was the father of Anub and Hazzobebah and of the clans of Aharhel son of Harum.

⁹Jabez was more honorable than his brothers. His mother had named him Jabez,^c saying, "I gave birth to him in pain." ¹⁰Jabez cried out to the God of Israel, "Oh, that you would bless me and enlarge my territory! Let your hand be with me, and keep me from harm so that I will be free from pain." And God granted his request.

¹¹Kelub, Shuhah's brother, was the father of Mehir, who was the father of Eshton. ¹²Eshton was the father of Beth Rapha, Paseah and Tehinnah the father of Ir Nahash.^d These were the men of Rekah.

¹³The sons of Kenaz: Othniel^w and Seraiah.

The sons of Othniel: Hathath and Meonothai.^e ¹⁴Meonothai was the father of Ophrah.

Seraiah was the father of Joab, the father of Ge Harashim.^f It was called this because its people were skilled workers.

4:4 ^t1Ch 2:50
^uRu 1:19
4:5 ^v1Ch 2:24
4:13 ^wJos 15:17

¹⁵The sons of Caleb son of Jephunneh: Iru, Elah and Naam. The son of Elah: Kenaz.

¹⁶The sons of Jehallelel: Ziph, Ziphah, Tiria and Asarel.

¹⁷The sons of Ezrah: Jether, Mered, Ephraim and Jalon. One of Mered's wives gave birth to Miriam,^x Sham-mai and Ishbah the father of Eshtemoa. ¹⁸(His wife from the tribe of Judah gave birth to Jered the father of Gedor, Heber the father of Soko, and Jekuthiel the father of Zanoah.)^y These were the children of Pharaoh's daughter Bithiah, whom Mered had married.

¹⁹The sons of Hodia's wife, the sister of Naham: the father of Keilah^z the Garmite, and Eshtemoa the Makathite.^a

²⁰The sons of Shimon: Amnon, Rinnah, Ben-Hanan and Tilon.

The descendants of Ishi: Zoheth and Ben-Zoheth.

²¹The sons of Shelah^b son of Judah: Er the father of Lekah, Laadah the father of Mareshah and the clans of the linen workers at Beth Ashbea, ²²Jokim, the men of Kozeba, and Joash and Saraph, who ruled in Moab and Jashubi Lehem. (These records are from ancient times.) ²³They were the potters who lived at Netaim and Gederah; they stayed there and worked for the king.

^a 3 Some Septuagint manuscripts (see also Vulgate); Hebrew *father* ^b 4 *Father* may mean *civic leader* or *military leader*; also in verses 12, 14, 17, 18 and possibly elsewhere.

^c 9 *Jabez* sounds like the Hebrew for *pain*.

^d 12 *Or of the city of Nahash* ^e 13 Some Septuagint manuscripts and Vulgate; Hebrew does not have and *Meonothai*.

^f 14 *Ge Harashim* means *valley of skilled workers*.

4:17 ^xEx 15:20
4:18 ^yJos 15:34
4:19 ^zJos 15:44
^a Dt 3:14
4:21 ^bGe 38:5

Simeon

4:28-33pp — Jos 19:2-10

²⁴The descendants of Simeon:^cNemuel, Jamin, Jarib,^d Zerah and Shaul;²⁵Shallum was Shaul's son, Mibsam his son and Mishma his son.²⁶The descendants of Mishma:

Hammuel his son, Zakkur his son and Shimei his son.

²⁷Shimei had sixteen sons and six daughters, but his brothers did not have many children; so their entire clan did not become as numerous as the people of Judah. ²⁸They lived in Beersheba,^e Moladah,^f Hazar Shual, ²⁹Bilhah, Ezem,^g Tolad, ³⁰Bethuel, Hormah,^h Ziklag, ³¹Beth Markaboth, Hazar Susim, Beth Biri and Shaaraim.ⁱ These were their towns until the reign of David. ³²Their surrounding villages were Etam, Ain,^j Rimmon, Token and Ashan^k — five towns — ³³and all the villages around these towns as far as Baalath.^a These were their settlements. And they kept a genealogical record.

³⁴Meshobab, Jamlech, Joshah son of Amaziah, ³⁵Joel, Jehu son of Joshibiah, the son of Seraiah, the son of Asiel, ³⁶also Elioenai, Jaakobah, Jeshohaiah, Asaiah, Adiel, Jesimiel, Benaiah, ³⁷and Ziza son of Shiphi, the son of Al-lon, the son of Jedaiah, the son of Shimri, the son of Shemaiah.

³⁸The men listed above by name were leaders of their clans. Their families increased greatly, ³⁹and they went to the outskirts of Gedor^l to the east of the valley in search of pasture for their flocks. ⁴⁰They found rich, good pasture, and the land was spacious, peaceful and quiet.^m Some Hamites had lived there formerly.

⁴¹The men whose names were listed came in the days of Hezekiah king of Judah. They attacked the Hamites in their dwellings and also the Meunitesⁿ who were there and completely destroyed^b them, as is evident to this day. Then they settled in their place, because there was pasture for

4:24 ^c Ge 29:33
^d Nu 26:12
 4:28 ^e Ge 21:14
^f Jos 15:26
 4:29
^g Jos 15:29
 4:30
^h Nu 14:45
 4:31 ⁱ Jos 15:36
 4:32 ^j Nu 34:11
^k Jos 15:42
 4:39 ^l Jos 15:58
 4:40
^m Jdg 18:7-10
 4:41
ⁿ 2Ch 20:11; 26:7

their flocks. ⁴²And five hundred of these Simeonites, led by Pelatiah, Neariah, Rephaiah and Uzziel, the sons of Ishi, invaded the hill country of Seir.^o ⁴³They killed the remaining Amalekites^p who had escaped, and they have lived there to this day.

Reuben

5 The sons of Reuben^q the firstborn of Israel (he was the firstborn, but when he defiled his father's marriage bed,^r his rights as firstborn were given to the sons of Joseph^s son of Israel;^t so he could not be listed in the genealogical record in accordance with his birthright,^u ²and though Judah^v was the strongest of his brothers and a ruler^w came from him, the rights of the firstborn^x belonged to Joseph) — ³the sons of Reuben^y the firstborn of Israel:

Hanok, Pallu,^z Hezron and Karmi.⁴The descendants of Joel:

Shemaiah his son, Gog his son,

Shimei his son, ⁵Micah his son,

Reaiah his son, Baal his son,

⁶and Beerah his son, whom Tiglath-Pileser^{ca} king of Assyria took into exile. Beerah was a leader of the Reubenites.⁷Their relatives by clans,^b listed according to their genealogical records:

Jeiel the chief, Zechariah,

⁸and Bela son of Azaz, the son of Shema, the son of Joel.

They settled in the area from Aroer^c to Nebo and Baal Meon. ⁹To the east they occupied the land up to the edge of the desert that extends to the Euphrates River, because their livestock had increased in Gilead.^d

^a 33 Some Septuagint manuscripts (see also Joshua 19:8); Hebrew *Baal* ^b 41 The Hebrew term refers to the irrevocable giving over of things or persons to the LORD, often by totally destroying them. ^c 6 Hebrew *Tiglath-Pileser*, a variant of *Tiglath-Pileser*; also in verse 26

4:42 ^o Ge 14:6
 4:43 ^p 1Sa 15:8;
 30:17; 2Sa 8:12;
 Est 3:1; 9:16
 5:1 ^q Ge 29:32
^r Ge 35:22; 49:4
^s Ge 48:16, 22;
 49:26 ^t Ge 48:5
^u 1Ch 26:10
 5:2 ^v Ge 49:10,
 12 ^w 1Sa 9:16;
 12:12; 2Sa 6:21;
 1Ch 11:2;
 2Ch 7:18;
 Ps 60:7;
 Mic 5:2; Mt 2:6
^x Ge 25:31
 5:3 ^y Ge 29:32;
 46:9; Ex 6:14;
 Nu 26:5-11
^z Nu 26:5
 5:6 ^a ver 26;
 2Ki 15:19; 16:10;
 2Ch 28:20
 5:7 ^b ver 17
 5:8 ^c Nu 32:34;
 5:9 ^d Nu 32:26;
 Jos 22:9

¹⁰During Saul's reign they waged war against the Hagrites^e, who were defeated at their hands; they occupied the dwellings of the Hagrites throughout the entire region east of Gilead.

Gad

¹¹The Gadites^f lived next to them in Bashan, as far as Salekah:⁹

¹²Joel was the chief, Shapham the second, then Janai and Shaphat, in Bashan.

¹³Their relatives, by families, were:

Michael, Meshullam, Sheba, Jorai, Jakan, Zia and Eber — seven in all.

¹⁴These were the sons of Abihail son of Huri, the son of Jaroah, the son of Gilead, the son of Michael, the son of Jeshishai, the son of Jahdo, the son of Buz.

¹⁵Ahi son of Abdiel, the son of Guni, was head of their family.

¹⁶The Gadites lived in Gilead, in Bashan and its outlying villages, and on all the pasturelands of Sharon as far as they extended.

¹⁷All these were entered in the genealogical records during the reigns of Jotham^h king of Judah and Jero-boamⁱ king of Israel.

¹⁸The Reubenites, the Gadites and the half-tribe of Manasseh had 44,760 men ready for military service^j — able-bodied men who could handle shield and sword, who could use a bow, and who were trained for battle. ¹⁹They waged war against the Hagrites, Jetur,^k Naphish and Nodab. ²⁰They were helped^l in fighting them, and God delivered the Hagrites and all their allies into their hands, because they cried^m out to him during the battle. He answered their prayers, because they trustedⁿ in him. ²¹They seized the livestock of the Hagrites — fifty thousand camels, two hundred fifty thousand sheep and two thousand donkeys. They also took one hundred thousand people captive,

5:10 ^ever 18-21
5:11 ^fJos 13:24-28 ^gDt 3:10;
Jos 13:11
5:17 ^h2Ki 15:32
12Ki 14:16, 28
5:18 ⁱNu 1:3
5:19 ^kver 10;
Ge 25:15;
1Ch 1:31
5:20 ^lPs 37:40
^m1Ki 8:44;
2Ch 13:14; 14:11;
Ps 20:7-9;
22:5 ⁿPs 26:1;
Da 6:23

²²and many others fell slain, because the battle^o was God's. And they occupied the land until the exile.^p

The Half-Tribe of Manasseh

²³The people of the half-tribe of Manasseh were numerous; they settled in the land from Bashan to Baal Hermon, that is, to Senir (Mount Hermon).^q

²⁴These were the heads of their families: Ephraim, Ishi, Eliel, Azriel, Jeremiah, Hodaviah and Jahdiel. They were brave warriors, famous men, and heads of their families. ²⁵But they were unfaithful^r to the God of their ancestors and prostituted^s themselves to the gods of the peoples of the land, whom God had destroyed before them. ²⁶So the God of Israel stirred up the spirit of Pul^t king of Assyria (that is, Tiglath-Pileser^u king of Assyria), who took the Reubenites, the Gadites and the half-tribe of Manasseh into exile. He took them to Halah,^v Habor, Hara and the river of Gozan, where they are to this day.

Levi

6^a The sons of Levi:^w
Gershon, Kohath and Merari.

²The sons of Kohath:

Amram, Izhar, Hebron and Uzziel.

³The children of Amram:

Aaron, Moses and Miriam.

The sons of Aaron:

Nadab, Abihu,^x Eleazar and Ithamar.

⁴Eleazar was the father of Phinehas,
Phinehas the father of Abishua,

⁵Abishua the father of Bukki,
Bukki the father of Uzzi,

⁶Uzzi the father of Zerariah,
Zerariah the father of Merai-
ioth,

⁷Meraioth the father of Ama-
riah,

⁸Ahitub the father of Zadok,^y
Zadok the father of Ahimaaz,

5:22 ^o2Ch 32:8
^p2Ki 15:29; 17:6
5:23 ^qDt 3:8, 9;
SS 4:8
5:25 ^rDt 32:15-18; 2Ki 17:7;
1Ch 9:1;
2Ch 26:16
^sEx 34:15
5:26 ^t2Ki 15:19
^u2Ki 15:29
^v2Ki 17:6; 18:11
6:1 ^wGe 46:11;
Ex 6:16;
Nu 26:57;
1Ch 23:6
6:3 ^xLev 10:1
6:8 ^y2Sa 8:17;
15:27; Ezr 7:2

^a In Hebrew texts 6:1-15 is numbered 5:27-41, and 6:16-81 is numbered 6:1-66.

- ⁹Ahimaaz the father of Azariah,
Azariah the father of Johanan,
¹⁰Johanan the father of Azariah² (it was he who served as priest in the temple Solomon built in Jerusalem),
¹¹Azariah the father of Amariah,
Amariah the father of Ahitub,
¹²Ahitub the father of Zadok,
Zadok the father of Shallum,
¹³Shallum the father of Hilkiah,^a
Hilkiah the father of Azariah,
¹⁴Azariah the father of Seraiah,^b
and Seraiah the father of Jozadak.^a
- ¹⁵Jozadak^c was deported when the LORD sent Judah and Jerusalem into exile by the hand of Nebuchadnezzar.
- ¹⁶The sons of Levi:^d
Gershon,^b Kohath and Merari.^e
- ¹⁷These are the names of the sons of Gershon:
Libni and Shimei.
- ¹⁸The sons of Kohath:
Amram, Izhar, Hebron and Uzziel.
- ¹⁹The sons of Merari:^f
Mahli and Mushi.
These are the clans of the Levites listed according to their fathers:
- ²⁰Of Gershon:
Libni his son, Jahath his son, Zimmah his son, ²¹Joah his son,
Iddo his son, Zerah his son and Jeatherai his son.
- ²²The descendants of Kohath:
Amminadab his son, Korah^g his son,
Assir his son, ²³Elkanah his son,
Ebiasaph his son, Assir his son,
²⁴Tahath his son, Uriel^h his son,
Uzziah his son and Shaul his son.
- ²⁵The descendants of Elkanah:
Amasai, Ahimoth,

6:10 ²1Ki 4:2;
6:11; 2Ch 3:1;
26:17-18
6:13 ³2Ki 22:1-20;
2Ch 34:9;
35:8
6:14
^b2Ki 25:18;
Ezr 2:2; Ne 11:11
6:15 ^c2Ki 25:18;
Ne 12:1;
Hag 1:1,14; 2:2,4;
Zec 6:11
6:16
^dGe 29:34;
Ex 6:16;
Nu 3:17-20
^eNu 26:57
6:19 ^fGe 46:11;
1Ch 23:21;
24:26
6:22 ^gEx 6:24
6:24 ^h1Ch 15:5

- ²⁶Elkanah his son,^c Zophai his son,
Nahath his son, ²⁷Eliab his son,
Jeroham his son, Elkanahⁱ his son
and Samuel^j his son.^d
- ²⁸The sons of Samuel:
Joel^{e,k} the firstborn
and Abijah the second son.
- ²⁹The descendants of Merari:
Mahli, Libni his son,
Shimei his son, Uzzah his son,
³⁰Shimea his son, Haggiah his son
and Asaiah his son.

The Temple Musicians

6:54-8opp — Jos 21:4-39

³¹These are the men^l David put in charge of the music^m in the house of the LORD after the ark came to rest there. ³²They ministered with music before the tabernacle, the tent of meeting, until Solomon built the temple of the LORD in Jerusalem. They performed their duties according to the regulations laid down for them.

³³Here are the men who served, together with their sons:

From the Kohathites:

Heman,ⁿ the musician,
the son of Joel,^o the son of Samuel,

³⁴the son of Elkanah,^p the son of Jeroham,
the son of Eliel, the son of Toah,

³⁵the son of Zuph, the son of Elkanah,
the son of Mahath, the son of Amasai,

³⁶the son of Elkanah, the son of Joel,
the son of Azariah, the son of Zephaniah,

6:27 ⁱ1Sa 1:1;
^j1Sa 1:20
6:28 ^kver 33;
1Sa 8:2
6:31 ^l1Ch 25:1;
2Ch 29:25-26;
Ne 12:45
^m1Ch 9:33;
15:19; Ezr 3:10;
Ps 68:25
6:33 ⁿ1Ki 4:31;
1Ch 15:17; 25:1
^over 28
6:34 ^p1Sa 1:1

^a 14 Hebrew *Jehozadak*, a variant of *Jozadak*; also in verse 15 ^b 16 Hebrew *Gershom*, a variant of *Gershon*; also in verses 17, 20, 43, 62 and 71 ^c 26 Some Hebrew manuscripts, Septuagint and Syriac; most Hebrew manuscripts *Ahimoth* ²⁶and *Elkanah*. *The sons of Elkanah*: ^d 27 Some Septuagint manuscripts (see also 1 Samuel 1:19,20 and 1 Chron. 6:33,34); Hebrew does not have *and Samuel his son*.
^e 28 Some Septuagint manuscripts and Syriac (see also 1 Samuel 8:2 and 1 Chron. 6:33); Hebrew does not have *Joel*.

³⁷the son of Tahath, the son of Assir,
the son of Ebiasaph, the son of Korah,^q

³⁸the son of Izhar,^r the son of Kohath,
the son of Levi, the son of Israel;

³⁹and Heman's associate Asaph,^s who served at his right hand: Asaph son of Berekiah, the son of Shimea,^t

⁴⁰the son of Michael, the son of Baaseiah,^a
the son of Malkijah, ⁴¹the son of Ethni,
the son of Zerah, the son of Adaiah,

⁴²the son of Ethan, the son of Zimmah,
the son of Shimei, ⁴³the son of Jahath,
the son of Gershon, the son of Levi;

⁴⁴and from their associates, the Merarites, at his left hand: Ethan son of Kishi, the son of Abdi,
the son of Malluk, ⁴⁵the son of Hashabiah,
the son of Amaziah, the son of Hilkiyah,
⁴⁶the son of Amzi, the son of Bani,
the son of Shemer, ⁴⁷the son of Mahli,
the son of Mushi, the son of Merari,
the son of Levi.

⁴⁸Their fellow Levites^u were assigned to all the other duties of the tabernacle, the house of God. ⁴⁹But Aaron and his descendants were the ones who presented offerings on the altar^v of burnt offering and on the altar of incense^w in connection with all that was done in the Most Holy Place, making atonement for Israel, in accordance with all that Moses the servant of God had commanded.

⁵⁰These were the descendants of Aaron:
Eleazar his son, Phinehas his son,

6:37 ^qEx 6:24
6:38 ^rEx 6:21
6:39 ^s1Ch 25:1,
9; 2Ch 29:13;
Ne 11:17
^t1Ch 15:17
6:48
^u1Ch 23:32
6:49 ^vEx 27:1-
8 ^wEx 30:1-7,
10; 2Ch 26:18

Abishua his son, ⁵¹Bukki his son,
Uzzi his son, Zerahiah his son,
⁵²Meraioth his son, Amariah his son,
Ahitub his son, ⁵³Zadok^x his son
and Ahimaaz his son.

⁵⁴These were the locations of their settlements^y allotted as their territory (they were assigned to the descendants of Aaron who were from the Kohathite clan, because the first lot was for them):

⁵⁵They were given Hebron in Judah with its surrounding pasturelands. ⁵⁶But the fields and villages around the city were given to Caleb son of Jephunneh.^z

⁵⁷So the descendants of Aaron were given Hebron (a city of refuge), and Libnah,^{ba} Jattir,^b Eshtemoa, ⁵⁸Hilen, Debir,^c ⁵⁹Ashan,^d Juttah^c and Beth Shemesh, together with their pasturelands. ⁶⁰And from the tribe of Benjamin they were given Gibeon,^d Geba, Alemeth and Anathoth,^e together with their pasturelands.

The total number of towns distributed among the Kohathite clans came to thirteen.

⁶¹The rest of Kohath's descendants were allotted ten towns from the clans of half the tribe of Manasseh.

⁶²The descendants of Gershon, clan by clan, were allotted thirteen towns from the tribes of Issachar, Asher and Naphtali, and from the part of the tribe of Manasseh that is in Bashan.

⁶³The descendants of Merari, clan by clan, were allotted twelve towns from the tribes of Reuben, Gad and Zebulun.

⁶⁴So the Israelites gave the Levites these towns^f and their pasturelands.

^a 40 Most Hebrew manuscripts; some Hebrew manuscripts, one Septuagint manuscript and Syriac *Maaseiah* ^b 57 See Joshua 21:13; Hebrew *given the cities of refuge: Hebron, Libnah.* ^c 59 Syriac (see also Septuagint and Joshua 21:16); Hebrew does not have *Juttah.* ^d 60 See Joshua 21:17; Hebrew does not have *Gibeon.*

6:53 ^x2Sa 8:17
6:54 ^yNu 31:10
6:56
^zJos 14:13;
15:13
6:57 ^aNu 33:20
^bJos 15:48
6:58 ^cJos 10:3
6:59
^dJos 15:42
6:60 ^eJer 1:1
6:64 ^fNu 35:1-
8; Jos 21:3,
41-42

⁶⁵From the tribes of Judah, Simeon and Benjamin they allotted the previously named towns.

⁶⁶Some of the Kohathite clans were given as their territory towns from the tribe of Ephraim.

⁶⁷In the hill country of Ephraim they were given Shechem (a city of refuge), and Gezer,^{a9} ⁶⁸Jokmeam,^h Beth Horon,ⁱ ⁶⁹Aijalon^j and Gath Rimmon,^k together with their pasturelands.

⁷⁰And from half the tribe of Manasseh the Israelites gave Aner and Bileam, together with their pasturelands, to the rest of the Kohathite clans.

⁷¹The Gershonites^l received the following:

From the clan of the half-tribe of Manasseh

they received Golan in Bashan^m and also Ashtaroth, together with their pasturelands;

⁷²from the tribe of Issachar

they received Kedesh, Daberrath,ⁿ ⁷³Ramoth and Anem, together with their pasturelands;

⁷⁴from the tribe of Asher

they received Mashal, Abdon,^o ⁷⁵Hukok^p and Rehob,^q together with their pasturelands;

⁷⁶and from the tribe of Naphtali they received Kedesh in Galilee, Hammon^r and Kiriat-haim,^s together with their pasturelands.

⁷⁷The Merarites (the rest of the Levites) received the following:

From the tribe of Zebulun they received Jokneam, Kartah,^b Rimmono and Tabor, together with their pasturelands;

⁷⁸from the tribe of Reuben across the Jordan east of Jericho they received Bezer^t in the wilderness, Jahzah, ⁷⁹Kedemoth^u and Mephaath, together with their pasturelands;

⁸⁰and from the tribe of Gad they received Ramoth in Gil-

6:67

⁹Jos 10:33

6:68 ^h1Ki 4:12

ⁱJos 10:10

6:69 ^jJos 10:12

^kJos 19:45

6:71 ^l1Ch 23:7

^mJos 20:8

6:72 ⁿJos 19:12

6:74

^oJos 19:28

6:75

^pJos 19:34

^qNu 13:21

6:76 ^rJos 19:28

^sNu 32:37

6:78 ^tJos 20:8

6:79 ^uDt 2:26

ead,^v Mahanaim,^w ⁸¹Heshbon and Jazer,^x together with their pasturelands.^y

Issachar

7 The sons of Issachar:^z

Tola, Puah,^a Jashub and Shimron — four in all.

²The sons of Tola:

Uzzi, Rephaiah, Jeriel, Jahmai, Ibsam and Samuel — heads of their families. During the reign of David, the descendants of Tola listed as fighting men in their genealogy numbered 22,600.

³The son of Uzzi:

Izrahiah.

The sons of Izrahiah:

Michael, Obadiah, Joel and Ishiah. All five of them were chiefs. ⁴According to their family genealogy, they had 36,000 men ready for battle, for they had many wives and children.

⁵The relatives who were fighting men belonging to all the clans of Issachar, as listed in their genealogy, were 87,000 in all.

Benjamin

⁶Three sons of Benjamin:^b

Bela, Beker and Jediahel.

⁷The sons of Bela:

Ezbon, Uzzi, Uzziel, Jerimoth and Iri, heads of families — five in all. Their genealogical record listed 22,034 fighting men.

⁸The sons of Beker:

Zemirah, Joash, Eliezer, Elioenai, Omri, Jeremoth, Abijah, Anathoth and Alemeth. All these were the sons of Beker.

⁹Their genealogical record listed the heads of families and 20,200 fighting men.

¹⁰The son of Jediahel:

Bilhan.

^a 67 See Joshua 21:21; Hebrew *given the cities of refuge: Shechem, Gezer.* ^b 77 See Septuagint and Joshua 21:34; Hebrew does not have *Jokneam, Kartah.*

6:80

^vJos 20:8

^wGe 32:2

6:81 ^xNu 21:32

^y2Ch 11:14

7:1 ^zGe 30:18;

Nu 26:23

^aGe 46:13

7:6 ^bGe 46:21;

Nu 26:38;

1Ch 8:1-40

The sons of Bilhan:

Jeush, Benjamin, Ehud, Ke-
naanah, Zethan, Tarshish and
Ahishahar. ¹¹All these sons of
Jediael were heads of families.
There were 17,200 fighting
men ready to go out to war.

¹²The Shuppites and Huppites
were the descendants of Ir,
and the Hushites^a the descen-
dants of Aher.

Naphtali

¹³The sons of Naphtali:^c

Jahziel, Guni, Jezer and Shil-
lem^b — the descendants of
Bilhah.

Manasseh

¹⁴The descendants of Manasseh:^d

Asriel was his descendant
through his Aramean concu-
bine. She gave birth to Makir the
father of Gilead.^e ¹⁵Makir took a
wife from among the Huppites
and Shuppites. His sister's name
was Maakah.

Another descendant was
named Zelophehad,^f who had
only daughters.

¹⁶Makir's wife Maakah gave
birth to a son and named him
Peresh. His brother was named
Sheresh, and his sons were
Ulam and Rakem.

¹⁷The son of Ulam:

Bedan.

These were the sons of Gilead^g
son of Makir, the son of Ma-
nasseh. ¹⁸His sister Hammol-
eketh gave birth to Ishhod,
Abiezer^h and Mahlah.

¹⁹The sons of Shemida were:

Ahian, Shechem, Likhi and
Aniam.

Ephraim

²⁰The descendants of Ephraim:ⁱ

Shuthelah, Bered his son,
Tahath his son, Eleadah his
son,
Tahath his son, ²¹Zabad his
son
and Shuthelah his son.

Ezer and Elead were killed by
the native-born men of Gath,

7:13 ^c Ge 30:8;
46:24
7:14 ^d Ge 41:51;
Jos 17:1;
1Ch 5:23
^e Nu 26:30
7:15 ^f Nu 26:33;
36:1-12
7:17
^g Nu 26:30;
1Sa 12:11
7:18 ^h Jos 17:2
7:20 ⁱ Ge 41:52;
Nu 1:33; 26:35

when they went down to seize
their livestock. ²²Their father
Ephraim mourned for them
many days, and his relatives
came to comfort him. ²³Then
he made love to his wife again,
and she became pregnant and
gave birth to a son. He named
him Beriah,^c because there had
been misfortune in his fami-
ly. ²⁴His daughter was Sheerah,
who built Lower and Upper Beth
Horon^j as well as Uzzen Sheerah.

²⁵Rephah was his son, Resheph
his son,^d

Telah his son, Tahan his son,

²⁶Ladan his son, Ammihud his
son,
Elishama his son, ²⁷Nun his
son

and Joshua his son.

²⁸Their lands and settlements in-
cluded Bethel and its surrounding
villages, Naaran to the east, Gezer^k
and its villages to the west, and She-
chem and its villages all the way to
Ayyah and its villages. ²⁹Along the
borders of Manasseh were Beth Shan,^l
Taanach, Megiddo and Dor,^m togeth-
er with their villages. The descen-
dants of Joseph son of Israel lived in
these towns.

Asher

³⁰The sons of Asher:ⁿ

Imnah, Ishvah, Ishvi and Be-
riah. Their sister was Serah.

³¹The sons of Beriah:

Heber and Malkiel, who was
the father of Birzaith.

³²Heber was the father of Japhlet,
Shomer and Hotham and of
their sister Shua.

³³The sons of Japhlet:

Pasak, Bimhal and Ashvath.

These were Japhlet's sons.

³⁴The sons of Shomer:

Ahi, Rohgah,^e Hubbah and
Aram.

7:24
^j Jos 10:10;
16:3,5
7:28
^k Jos 10:33;
16:7
7:29 ^l Jos 17:11
^m Jos 11:2
7:30
ⁿ Ge 46:17;
Nu 1:40; 26:44

^a 12 Or Ir. The sons of Dan: Hushim, (see Gen.
46:23); Hebrew does not have The sons of Dan.

^b 13 Some Hebrew and Septuagint manuscripts
(see also Gen. 46:24 and Num. 26:49); most
Hebrew manuscripts Shallum ^c 23 Beriah
sounds like the Hebrew for misfortune.

^d 25 Some Septuagint manuscripts; Hebrew
does not have his son. ^e 34 Or of his brother
Shomer: Rohgah

³⁵The sons of his brother Helem: Zophah, Imna, Shelesh and Amal.

³⁶The sons of Zophah: Suah, Harnepher, Shual, Beri, Imrah, ³⁷Bezer, Hod, Shamma, Shilshah, Ithran^a and Bera.

³⁸The sons of Jether: Jephunneh, Pispah and Ara.

³⁹The sons of Ulla: Arah, Hanniel and Rizia.

⁴⁰All these were descendants of Asher — heads of families, choice men, brave warriors and outstanding leaders. The number of men ready for battle, as listed in their genealogy, was 26,000.

The Genealogy of Saul the Benjamite

8:28-38pp — 1Ch 9:34-44

8 Benjamin^o was the father of Bela his firstborn,

Ashbel the second son, Aharah the third,

²Nohah the fourth and Rapha the fifth.

³The sons of Bela were:

Addar,^p Gera, Abihud,^b ⁴Abishua, Naaman, Ahoah,^q ⁵Gera, Shephuphan and Huram.

⁶These were the descendants of Ehud,^r who were heads of families of those living in Geba and were deported to Manahath:

⁷Naaman, Ahijah, and Gera, who deported them and who was the father of Uzza and Ahihud.

⁸Sons were born to Shaharaim in Moab after he had divorced his wives Hushim and Baara.

⁹By his wife Hodesh he had Jobab, Zibia, Mesha, Malkam, ¹⁰Jeuz, Sakia and Mirmah. These were his sons, heads of families. ¹¹By Hushim he had Abitub and Elpaal.

¹²The sons of Elpaal:

Eber, Misham, Shemed (who built Ono^s and Lod with its surrounding villages), ¹³and Beriah and Shema, who were heads of families of those liv-

8:1 ^oGe 46:21;
1Ch 7:6
8:3 ^pGe 46:21
8:4 ^q2Sa 23:9
8:6 ^rJdg 3:12-30; 1Ch 2:52
8:12 ^sEzr 2:33;
Ne 6:2; 7:37;
11:35

ing in Aijalon^t and who drove out the inhabitants of Gath.^u

¹⁴Ahio, Shashak, Jeremoth, ¹⁵Zebadiah, Arad, Eder, ¹⁶Michael, Ishpah and Joha were the sons of Beriah.

¹⁷Zebadiah, Meshullam, Hizki, Heber, ¹⁸Ishmerai, Izliah and Jobab were the sons of Elpaal.

¹⁹Jakim, Zikri, Zabdi, ²⁰Elienai, Zillethai, Eliel, ²¹Adaiah, Beriah and Shimrath were the sons of Shimei.

²²Ishpan, Eber, Eliel, ²³Abdon, Zikri, Hanan, ²⁴Hananiah, Elam, Anthothijah, ²⁵Iphdeiah and Penuel were the sons of Shashak.

²⁶Shamsherai, Shehariah, Athaliah, ²⁷Jaareshiah, Elijah and Zikri were the sons of Jeroham.

²⁸All these were heads of families, chiefs as listed in their genealogy, and they lived in Jerusalem.

²⁹Jeiel^c the father^d of Gibeon lived in Gibeon.^v

His wife's name was Maakah, ³⁰and his firstborn son was Abdon, followed by Zur, Kish, Baal, Ner,^e Nadab, ³¹Gedor, Ahio, Zeker ³²and Mikloth, who was the father of Shim-eah. They too lived near their relatives in Jerusalem.

³³Ner^w was the father of Kish,^x Kish the father of Saul^y, and Saul the father of Jonathan, Malki-Shua, Abinadab and Esh-Baal.^{fz}

³⁴The son of Jonathan:^a Merib-Baal,^{gb} who was the father of Micah.

³⁵The sons of Micah:

Pithon, Melek, Tarea and Ahaz.

³⁶Ahaz was the father of Jehoaddah, Jehoaddah was the

8:13 ^tJos 10:12
^uJos 11:22
8:29 ^vJos 9:3
8:33
^w1Sa 28:19
^x1Sa 9:1
^y1Sa 14:49
^z2Sa 2:8
8:34 ^a2Sa 9:12
^b2Sa 4:4

^a 37 Possibly a variant of *Jether* ^b 3 Or Gera the father of Ehud ^c 29 Some Septuagint manuscripts (see also 9:35); Hebrew does not have *Jeiel*. ^d 29 Father may mean civic leader or military leader. ^e 30 Some Septuagint manuscripts (see also 9:36); Hebrew does not have *Ner*. ^f 33 Also known as *Ish-Bosheth* ^g 34 Also known as *Mephibosheth*

father of Alemeth, Azmaveth and Zimri, and Zimri was the father of Moza. ³⁷Moza was the father of Binea; Raphah was his son, Eleasah his son and Azel his son.

³⁸Azel had six sons, and these were their names:

Azrikam, Bokeru, Ishmael, Sheariah, Obadiah and Hanan. All these were the sons of Azel.

³⁹The sons of his brother Eshek: Ulam his firstborn, Jeush the second son and Eliphelet the third. ⁴⁰The sons of Ulam were brave warriors who could handle the bow. They had many sons and grandsons — 150 in all.

All these were the descendants of Benjamin.^c

9 All Israel was listed in the genealogies recorded in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah. They were taken captive to Babylon because of their unfaithfulness.^d

The People in Jerusalem

9:1-17pp — Ne 11:3-19

²Now the first to resettle on their own property in their own towns^e were some Israelites, priests, Levites and temple servants.^f

³Those from Judah, from Benjamin, and from Ephraim and Manasseh who lived in Jerusalem were:

⁴Uthai son of Ammihud, the son of Omri, the son of Imri, the son of Bani, a descendant of Perez son of Judah.^g

⁵Of the Shelanites^h:

Asaiah the firstborn and his sons.

⁶Of the Zerahites:

Jeuel.

The people from Judah numbered 690.

⁷Of the Benjamites:

Sallu son of Meshullam, the son of Hodaviah, the son of Hassenuah;

⁸Ibneiah son of Jeroham; Elah son of Uzzi, the son of Mikri; and Meshullam son of Sheph-

8:40

^c Nu 26:38

9:1 ^d 1Ch 5:25

9:2 ^e Jos 9:27;

Ezr 2:70

^f Ezr 2:43, 58;

8:20; Ne 7:60

9:4 ^g Ge 38:29;

46:12

atiah, the son of Reuel, the son of Ibnijah.

⁹The people from Benjamin, as listed in their genealogy, numbered 956. All these men were heads of their families.

¹⁰Of the priests:

Jedaiah; Jehoiarib; Jakin;

¹¹Azariah son of Hilkiah, the son of Meshullam, the son of Zadok, the son of Meraioth, the son of Ahitub, the official in charge of the house of God;

¹²Adaiah son of Jeroham, the son of Pashhur,^h the son of Malkijah; and Maasai son of Adiel, the son of Jahzerah, the son of Meshullam, the son of Meshillemith, the son of Immer.

¹³The priests, who were heads of families, numbered 1,760. They were able men, responsible for ministering in the house of God.

¹⁴Of the Levites:

Shemaiah son of Hasshub, the son of Azrikam, the son of Hashabiah, a Merarite; ¹⁵Bakbakkar, Heresh, Galal and Mattaniahⁱ son of Mika, the son of Zikri, the son of Asaph; ¹⁶Obadiah son of Shemaiah, the son of Galal, the son of Jeduthun; and Berekiah son of Asa, the son of Elkanah, who lived in the villages of the Netophathites.^j

¹⁷The gatekeepers:^k

Shallum, Akkub, Talmon, Ahiman and their fellow Levites, Shallum their chief ¹⁸being stationed at the King's Gate^l on the east, up to the present time. These were the gatekeepers belonging to the camp of the Levites. ¹⁹Shallum^m son of Kore, the son of Ebiasaph, the son of Korah, and his fellow gatekeepers from his family (the Korahites) were responsible for guarding the thresholds of the tent just as their ancestors had been responsible

9:12 ^h Ezr 2:38;

10:22; Ne 10:3;

Jer 21:1; 38:1

9:15

ⁱ 2Ch 20:14;

Ne 11:22

9:16 ^j Ne 12:28

9:17 ^k ver 22;

1Ch 26:1;

2Ch 8:14;

31:14; Ezr 2:42;

Ne 7:45

9:18

^l 1Ch 26:14;

Eze 43:1; 46:1

9:19 ^m Jer 35:4

^a 5 See Num. 26:20; Hebrew *Shilonites*.

for guarding the entrance to the dwelling of the LORD.²⁰ In earlier times Phinehasⁿ son of Eleazar was the official in charge of the gatekeepers, and the LORD was with him.²¹ Zechariah^o son of Meshel-emiah was the gatekeeper at the entrance to the tent of meeting.

²²Altogether, those chosen to be gatekeepers^p at the thresholds numbered 212. They were registered by genealogy in their villages. The gatekeepers had been assigned to their positions of trust by David and Samuel the seer.^q ²³They and their descendants were in charge of guarding the gates of the house of the LORD — the house called the tent of meeting.²⁴ The gatekeepers were on the four sides: east, west, north and south.²⁵ Their fellow Levites in their villages had to come from time to time and share their duties for seven-day^r periods. ²⁶But the four principal gatekeepers, who were Levites, were entrusted with the responsibility for the rooms and treasuries^s in the house of God. ²⁷They would spend the night stationed around the house of God,^t because they had to guard it; and they had charge of the key^u for opening it each morning.

²⁸Some of them were in charge of the articles used in the temple service; they counted them when they were brought in and when they were taken out. ²⁹Others were assigned to take care of the furnishings and all the other articles of the sanctuary,^v as well as the special flour and wine, and the olive oil, incense and spices.³⁰ But some^w of the priests took care of mixing the spices. ³¹A Levite named Mattithiah, the firstborn son of Shallum the Korahite, was entrusted with the responsibility for baking the offering bread. ³²Some of the Kohathites, their fellow Levites, were in charge of preparing for every Sabbath the bread set out on the table.^x

³³Those who were musicians,^y heads of Levite families, stayed in the rooms of the temple and were exempt from other duties because

9:20
ⁿ Nu 25:7-13
 9:21 ^o 1Ch 26:2, 14
 9:22 ^p ver 17;
 1Ch 26:1-2;
 2Ch 31:15, 18
^q 1Sa 9:9
 9:25 ^r 2Ki 11:5;
 2Ch 23:8
 9:26
^s 1Ch 26:22
 9:27 ^t Nu 3:38;
 1Ch 23:30-32
^u 1Sa 22:22
 9:29 ^v Nu 3:28;
 1Ch 23:29
 9:30
^w Ex 30:23-25
 9:32
^x Lev 24:5-8;
 1Ch 23:29;
 2Ch 13:11
 9:33 ^y 1Ch 6:31;
 25:1-31

they were responsible for the work day and night.^z

³⁴All these were heads of Levite families, chiefs as listed in their genealogy, and they lived in Jerusalem.

The Genealogy of Saul

9:34-44pp — 1Ch 8:28-38

³⁵Jeiel^a the father^a of Gibeon lived in Gibeon.

His wife's name was Maakah,³⁶ and his firstborn son was Abdon, followed by Zur, Kish, Baal, Ner, Nadab, ³⁷Gedor, Ahio, Zechariah and Mikloth. ³⁸Mikloth was the father of Shimeam. They too lived near their relatives in Jerusalem.

³⁹Ner^b was the father of Kish,^c Kish the father of Saul, and Saul the father of Jonathan,^d Malki-Shua, Abinadab and Esh-Baal.^{be}

⁴⁰The son of Jonathan: Merib-Baal,^{cf} who was the father of Micah.

⁴¹The sons of Micah: Piton, Melek, Tahrea and Ahaz.^d

⁴²Ahaz was the father of Jadah, Jadah^e was the father of Ale-meth, Azmaveth and Zimri, and Zimri was the father of Moza. ⁴³Moza was the father of Binea; Rephaiah was his son, Eleasah his son and Azel his son.

⁴⁴Azel had six sons, and these were their names: Azrikam, Bokeru, Ishmael, Sheariah, Obadiah and Hanan. These were the sons of Azel.

Saul Takes His Life

10:1-12pp — 1Sa 31:1-13; 2Sa 1:4-12

10 Now the Philistines fought against Israel; the Israelites

^a 35 Father may mean civic leader or military leader. ^b 39 Also known as Ish-Bosheth

^c 40 Also known as Mephibosheth

^d 41 Vulgate and Syriac (see also Septuagint and 8:35); Hebrew does not have and Ahaz.

^e 42 Some Hebrew manuscripts and Septuagint (see also 8:36); most Hebrew manuscripts Jarah, Jarah

^z Ps 134:1
 9:35 ^a 1Ch 8:29
 9:39 ^b 1Ch 8:33
^c 1Sa 9:1
^d 1Sa 13:22
^e 2Sa 2:8
 9:40 ^f 2Sa 4:4

fled before them, and many fell dead on Mount Gilboa. ²The Philistines were in hot pursuit of Saul and his sons, and they killed his sons Jonathan, Abinadab and Malki-Shua. ³The fighting grew fierce around Saul, and when the archers overtook him, they wounded him.

⁴Saul said to his armor-bearer, “Draw your sword and run me through, or these uncircumcised fellows will come and abuse me.”

But his armor-bearer was terrified and would not do it; so Saul took his own sword and fell on it. ⁵When the armor-bearer saw that Saul was dead, he too fell on his sword and died. ⁶So Saul and his three sons died, and all his house died together.

⁷When all the Israelites in the valley saw that the army had fled and that Saul and his sons had died, they abandoned their towns and fled. And the Philistines came and occupied them.

⁸The next day, when the Philistines came to strip the dead, they found Saul and his sons fallen on Mount Gilboa. ⁹They stripped him and took his head and his armor, and sent messengers throughout the land of the Philistines to proclaim the news among their idols and their people. ¹⁰They put his armor in the temple of their gods and hung up his head in the temple of Dagon.⁹

¹¹When all the inhabitants of Jabesh Gilead^h heard what the Philistines had done to Saul, ¹²all their valiant men went and took the bodies of Saul and his sons and brought them to Jabesh. Then they buried their bones under the great tree in Jabesh, and they fasted seven days.

¹³Saul diedⁱ because he was unfaithful^j to the LORD; he did not keep^k the word of the LORD and even consulted a medium^l for guidance, ¹⁴and did not inquire of the LORD. So the LORD put him to death and turned^m the kingdomⁿ over to David son of Jesse.

David Becomes King Over Israel

11:1-3pp — 2Sa 5:1-3

11 All Israel^o came together to David at Hebron^p and said, “We are

10:10
⁹Jdg 16:23
 10:11 ^hJdg 21:8
 10:13 ⁱ2Sa 1:1
^j1Sa 15:23;
 1Ch 5:25
^k1Sa 13:13
^lLev 19:31;
 20:6; Dt 18:9-14; 1Sa 28:7
 10:14
^m1Ch 12:23
ⁿ1Sa 13:14;
 15:28
 11:1 ^o1Ch 9:1
^pGe 13:18; 23:19

your own flesh and blood. ²In the past, even while Saul was king, you were the one who led Israel on their military campaigns.^q And the LORD your God said to you, ‘You will shepherd^r my people Israel, and you will become their ruler.’^s”

³When all the elders of Israel had come to King David at Hebron, he made a covenant with them at Hebron before the LORD, and they anointed^t David king over Israel, as the LORD had promised through Samuel.

David Conquers Jerusalem

11:4-9pp — 2Sa 5:6-10

⁴David and all the Israelites marched to Jerusalem (that is, Jebus). The Jebusites^u who lived there ⁵said to David, “You will not get in here.” Nevertheless, David captured the fortress of Zion — which is the City of David.

⁶David had said, “Whoever leads the attack on the Jebusites will become commander in chief.” Joab^v son of Zeruiah went up first, and so he received the command.

⁷David then took up residence in the fortress, and so it was called the City of David. ⁸He built up the city around it, from the terraces^{aw} to the surrounding wall, while Joab restored the rest of the city. ⁹And David became more and more powerful,^x because the LORD Almighty was with him.

David's Mighty Warriors

11:10-41pp — 2Sa 23:8-39

¹⁰These were the chiefs of David's mighty warriors — they, together with all Israel,^y gave his kingship strong support to extend it over the whole land, as the LORD had promised^z — ¹¹this is the list of David's mighty warriors:^a

Jashobeam,^b a Hakmonite, was chief of the officers^c; he raised his spear against three hundred men, whom he killed in one encounter.

^a 8 Or the Millo ^b 11 Possibly a variant of Jashob-Baal ^c 11 Or Thirty; some Septuagint manuscripts Three (see also 2 Samuel 23:8)

11:2 ^q1Sa 18:5;
 16 ^rPs 78:71;
 Mt 2:6 ^s1Ch 5:2
 11:3 ^t1Sa 16:1-13
 11:4 ^uGe 10:16;
 15:18-21;
 Jos 3:10; 15:8;
 Jdg 1:21; 19:10
 11:6 ^v2Sa 2:13;
 8:16
 11:8 ^w2Sa 5:9;
 2Ch 32:5
 11:9 ^x2Sa 3:1;
 Est 9:4
 11:10 ^yver 1
^zver 3;
 1Ch 12:23
 11:11 ^a2Sa 17:10

¹²Next to him was Eleazar son of Dodai the Ahohite, one of the three mighty warriors. ¹³He was with David at Pas Dammim when the Philistines gathered there for battle. At a place where there was a field full of barley, the troops fled from the Philistines. ¹⁴But they took their stand in the middle of the field. They defended it and struck the Philistines down, and the LORD brought about a great victory.^b

¹⁵Three of the thirty chiefs came down to David to the rock at the cave of Adullam, while a band of Philistines was encamped in the Valley^c of Rephaim. ¹⁶At that time David was in the stronghold,^d and the Philistine garrison was at Bethlehem. ¹⁷David longed for water and said, "Oh, that someone would get me a drink of water from the well near the gate of Bethlehem!" ¹⁸So the Three broke through the Philistine lines, drew water from the well near the gate of Bethlehem and carried it back to David. But he refused to drink it; instead, he poured^e it out to the LORD. ¹⁹"God forbid that I should do this!" he said. "Should I drink the blood of these men who went at the risk of their lives?" Because they risked their lives to bring it back, David would not drink it.

Such were the exploits of the three mighty warriors.

²⁰Abishai^f the brother of Joab was chief of the Three. He raised his spear against three hundred men, whom he killed, and so he became as famous as the Three. ²¹He was doubly honored above the Three and became their commander, even though he was not included among them.

²²Benaiah son of Jehoiada, a valiant fighter from Kabzeel,^g performed great exploits. He struck down Moab's two mightiest warriors. He also went down into a pit on a snowy day and killed a lion.^h ²³And he struck down an Egyptian who was five cubits^a tall. Although the Egyptian had a spear like a weaver's rodⁱ in his hand, Benaiah went against him with a club. He snatched the spear from the Egyptian's hand and killed

11:14
^b Ex 14:30;
 1Sa 11:13
 11:15 ^c 1Ch 14:9;
 1Sa 17:5
 11:16 ^d 2Sa 5:17
 11:18 ^e Dt 12:16
 11:20 ^f 1Sa 26:6
 11:22 ^g Jos 15:21
^h 1Sa 17:36
 11:23 ⁱ 1Sa 17:7

him with his own spear. ²⁴Such were the exploits of Benaiah son of Jehoiada; he too was as famous as the three mighty warriors. ²⁵He was held in greater honor than any of the Thirty, but he was not included among the Three. And David put him in charge of his bodyguard.

²⁶The mighty warriors were:

Asahel^j the brother of Joab,
 Elhanan son of Dodo from Bethlehem,

²⁷Shammoth^k the Harorite,
 Helez the Pelonite,

²⁸Ira son of Ikkesh from Tekoa,
 Abiezer^l from Anathoth,

²⁹Sibbekai^m the Hushathite,
 Ilai the Ahohite,

³⁰Maharai the Netophathite,
 Heled son of Baanah the Netophathite,

³¹Ithai son of Ribai from Gibeah in Benjamin,
 Benaiahⁿ the Pirathonite,^o

³²Hurai from the ravines of Gash,
 Abiel the Arbathite,

³³Azmaveth the Baharumite,
 Eliahba the Shaalbonite,

³⁴the sons of Hashem the Gizonite,
 Jonathan son of Shagee the Hararite,

³⁵Ahiam son of Sakar the Hararite,
 Eliphal son of Ur,

³⁶Hepher the Mekerathite,
 Ahijah the Pelonite,

³⁷Hezro the Carmelite,
 Naarai son of Ezbai,

³⁸Joel the brother of Nathan,
 Mibhar son of Hagri,

³⁹Zelek the Ammonite,
 Naharai the Berothite, the armor-bearer of Joab son of Zeruiah,

⁴⁰Ira the Ithrite,
 Gareb the Ithrite,

⁴¹Uriah^p the Hittite,
 Zabad^q son of Ahlai,

⁴²Adina son of Shiza the Reubenite, who was chief of the Reubenites, and the thirty with him,

11:26 ^j 2Sa 2:18
 11:27 ^k 1Ch 27:8
 11:28 ^l 1Ch 27:12
 11:29
^m 2Sa 21:18
 11:31 ⁿ 1Ch 27:14
^o Jdg 12:13
 11:41 ^p 2Sa 11:6
^q 1Ch 2:36

^a 23 That is, about 7 feet 6 inches or about 2.3 meters

- ⁴³Hanan son of Maakah,
Joshaphat the Mithnite,
⁴⁴Uzzia the Ashterathite,^r
Shama and Jeiel the sons of
Hotham the Aroerite,
⁴⁵Jediael son of Shimri,
his brother Joha the Tizite,
⁴⁶Eliel the Mahavite,
Jeribai and Joshaviah the
sons of Elnaam,
Ithmah the Moabite,
⁴⁷Eliel, Obed and Jaasiel the
Mezobaite.

Warriors Join David

12 These were the men who came to David at Ziklag,^s while he was banished from the presence of Saul son of Kish (they were among the warriors who helped him in battle; ²they were armed with bows and were able to shoot arrows or to sling stones right-handed or left-handed;^t they were relatives of Saul^u from the tribe of Benjamin):

³Ahiezer their chief and Joash the sons of Shemaah the Gibeathite; Jeziel and Pelet the sons of Azmaveth; Berakah, Jehu the Anathothite, ⁴and Ishmaiah the Gibeonite, a mighty warrior among the Thirty, who was a leader of the Thirty; Jeremiah, Jahaziel, Johanan, Jozabad the Gederathite,^{av} ⁵Eluzai, Jerimoth, Bealiah, Shemariah and Shephatiah the Haruphite; ⁶Elkanah, Ishiah, Azarel, Joezer and Jashobeam the Korahites; ⁷and Joelah and Zebadiah the sons of Jeroham from Gedor.^w

⁸Some Gadites^x defected to David at his stronghold in the wilderness. They were brave warriors, ready for battle and able to handle the shield and spear. Their faces were the faces of lions,^y and they were as swift as gazelles^z in the mountains.

⁹Ezer was the chief,

Obadiah the second in command, Eliab the third,

¹⁰Mishmannah the fourth, Jeremiah the fifth,

¹¹Attai the sixth, Eliel the seventh,

¹²Johanan the eighth, Elzabad the ninth,

11:44 ^r Dt 1:4
12:1 ^s Jos 15:31;
1Sa 27:2-6
12:2 ^t Jdg 3:15;
20:16 ^u 2Sa 3:19
12:4 ^v Jos 15:36
12:7 ^w Jos 15:58
12:8 ^x Ge 30:11
^y 2Sa 17:10
^z 2Sa 2:18

¹³Jeremiah the tenth and Makkannai the eleventh.

¹⁴These Gadites were army commanders; the least was a match for a hundred,^a and the greatest for a thousand.^b ¹⁵It was they who crossed the Jordan in the first month when it was overflowing all its banks,^c and they put to flight everyone living in the valleys, to the east and to the west.

¹⁶Other Benjamites^d and some men from Judah also came to David in his stronghold. ¹⁷David went out to meet them and said to them, "If you have come to me in peace to help me, I am ready for you to join me. But if you have come to betray me to my enemies when my hands are free from violence, may the God of our ancestors see it and judge you."

¹⁸Then the Spirit^e came on Amasai,^f chief of the Thirty, and he said:

"We are yours, David!

We are with you, son of Jesse!
Success,^g success to you,
and success to those who help
you,
for your God will help you."

So David received them and made them leaders of his raiding bands.

¹⁹Some of the tribe of Manasseh defected to David when he went with the Philistines to fight against Saul. (He and his men did not help the Philistines because, after consultation, their rulers sent him away. They said, "It will cost us our heads if he deserts to his master Saul.")^h ²⁰When David went to Ziklag,ⁱ these were the men of Manasseh who defected to him: Adnah, Jozabad, Jediael, Michael, Jozabad, Elihu and Zillethai, leaders of units of a thousand in Manasseh. ²¹They helped David against raiding bands, for all of them were brave warriors, and they were commanders in his army. ²²Day after day men came to help David, until he had a great army, like the army of God.^b

^a 4 In Hebrew texts the second half of this verse (Jeremiah . . . Gederathite) is numbered 12:5, and 12:5-40 is numbered 12:6-41. ^b 22 Or a great and mighty army

12:14
^a Lev 26:8
^b Dt 32:30
12:15 ^c Jos 3:15
12:16 ^d 2Sa 3:19
12:18
^e Jdg 3:10;
6:34; 1Ch 28:12;
2Ch 15:1;
20:14; 24:20
^f 2Sa 17:25
91Sa 25:5-6
12:19
^h 1Sa 29:2-11
12:20 ⁱ 1Sa 27:6

Others Join David at Hebron

²³These are the numbers of the men armed for battle who came to David at Hebron^j to turn^k Saul's kingdom over to him, as the LORD had said:^l

²⁴from Judah, carrying shield and spear — 6,800 armed for battle;

²⁵from Simeon, warriors ready for battle — 7,100;

²⁶from Levi — 4,600, ²⁷including Jehoiada, leader of the family of Aaron, with 3,700 men, ²⁸and Zadok,^m a brave young warrior, with 22 officers from his family;

²⁹from Benjamin,ⁿ Saul's tribe — 3,000, most^o of whom had remained loyal to Saul's house until then;

³⁰from Ephraim, brave warriors, famous in their own clans — 20,800;

³¹from half the tribe of Manasseh, designated by name to come and make David king — 18,000;

³²from Issachar, men who understood the times and knew what Israel should do^p — 200 chiefs, with all their relatives under their command;

³³from Zebulun, experienced soldiers prepared for battle with every type of weapon, to help David with undivided loyalty — 50,000;

³⁴from Naphtali — 1,000 officers, together with 37,000 men carrying shields and spears;

³⁵from Dan, ready for battle — 28,600;

³⁶from Asher, experienced soldiers prepared for battle — 40,000;

³⁷and from east of the Jordan, from Reuben, Gad and the half-tribe of Manasseh, armed with every type of weapon — 120,000.

³⁸All these were fighting men who volunteered to serve in the ranks. They came to Hebron fully determined to make David king over all Israel.^q All the rest of the Israelites

12:23 ^j2Sa 2:3-4 ^k1Ch 10:14
^l1Sa 16:1;
 1Ch 11:10
 12:28
^m2Sa 8:17;
 1Ch 6:8; 15:11;
 16:39; 27:17
 12:29
ⁿ2Sa 3:19
^o2Sa 2:8-9
 12:32 ^pEst 1:13
 12:38 ^q2Sa 5:1-3;
 1Ch 9:1

were also of one mind to make David king. ³⁹The men spent three days there with David, eating and drinking,^r for their families had supplied provisions for them. ⁴⁰Also, their neighbors from as far away as Issachar, Zebulun and Naphtali came bringing food on donkeys, camels, mules and oxen. There were plentiful supplies^s of flour, fig cakes, raisin^t cakes, wine, olive oil, cattle and sheep, for there was joy^u in Israel.

Bringing Back the Ark

13:1-14pp — 2Sa 6:1-11

13 David conferred with each of his officers, the commanders of thousands and commanders of hundreds. ²He then said to the whole assembly of Israel, "If it seems good to you and if it is the will of the LORD our God, let us send word far and wide to the rest of our people throughout the territories of Israel, and also to the priests and Levites who are with them in their towns and pasturelands, to come and join us. ³Let us bring the ark of our God back to us,^v for we did not inquire^w of^a it^b during the reign of Saul." ⁴The whole assembly agreed to do this, because it seemed right to all the people.

⁵So David assembled all Israel,^x from the Shihor River^y in Egypt to Lebo Hamath,^z to bring the ark of God from Kiriath Jearim.^a ⁶David and all Israel went to Baalah^b of Judah (Kiriath Jearim) to bring up from there the ark of God the LORD, who is enthroned between the cherubim^c — the ark that is called by the Name.

⁷They moved the ark of God from Abinadab's^d house on a new cart, with Uzzah and Ahio guiding it. ⁸David and all the Israelites were celebrating with all their might before God, with songs and with harps, lyres, timbrels, cymbals and trumpets.^e

⁹When they came to the threshing floor of Kidon, Uzzah reached out his hand to steady the ark, because the oxen stumbled. ¹⁰The LORD's anger^f burned against Uzzah, and he struck

12:39
^r2Sa 3:20;
 1Sa 25:6-8
 12:40
^s2Sa 16:1; 17:29
^t1Sa 25:18
^u1Ch 29:22
 13:3 ^v1Sa 7:1-2
^w2Ch 1:5
 13:5 ^x1Ch 11:1;
 15:3 ^yJos 13:3
^zNu 13:21
^a1Sa 6:21; 7:2
 13:6 ^bJos 15:9;
 2Sa 6:2
^cEx 25:22;
 2Ki 19:15
 13:7 ^dNu 4:15;
 1Sa 7:1
 13:8 ^e2Sa 6:5;
 1Ch 15:16, 19,
 24; 2Ch 5:12;
 Ps 92:3
 13:10
^f1Ch 15:13, 15

^a 3 Or we neglected ^b 3 Or him

him down⁹ because he had put his hand on the ark. So he died there before God.

¹¹Then David was angry because the LORD's wrath had broken out against Uzzah, and to this day that place is called Perez Uzzah.^{ah}

¹²David was afraid of God that day and asked, "How can I ever bring the ark of God to me?" ¹³He did not take the ark to be with him in the City of David. Instead, he took it to the house of Obed-Edomⁱ the Gittite. ¹⁴The ark of God remained with the family of Obed-Edom in his house for three months, and the LORD blessed his household^j and everything he had.

David's House and Family

14:1-7pp — 2Sa 5:11-16; 1Ch 3:5-8

14 Now Hiram king of Tyre sent messengers to David, along with cedar logs,^k stonemasons and carpenters to build a palace for him. ²And David knew that the LORD had established him as king over Israel and that his kingdom had been highly exalted^l for the sake of his people Israel.

³In Jerusalem David took more wives and became the father of more sons^m and daughters. ⁴These are the names of the children born to him there:ⁿ Shammua, Shobab, Nathan, Solomon, ⁵Ibhar, Elishua, Elpelet, ⁶Nogah, Nepheg, Japhia, ⁷Elishama, Beeliada^b and Eliphelet.

David Defeats the Philistines

14:8-17pp — 2Sa 5:17-25

⁸When the Philistines heard that David had been anointed king over all Israel,^o they went up in full force to search for him, but David heard about it and went out to meet them. ⁹Now the Philistines had come and raided the Valley^p of Rephaim; ¹⁰so David inquired of God: "Shall I go and attack the Philistines? Will you deliver them into my hands?"

The LORD answered him, "Go, I will deliver them into your hands."

¹¹So David and his men went up to Baal Perazim,^q and there he defeat-

13:10 ⁹ Lev 10:2
13:11
^h 1Ch 15:13;
Ps 7:11
13:13 ¹ 1Ch 15:18,
24; 16:38; 26:4-
5, 15
13:14 ² 2Sa 6:11;
1Ch 26:4-5
14:1 ^k 2Ch 2:3;
Ezr 3:7
14:2 ¹ Nu 24:7;
Dt 26:19
14:3 ^m 1Ch 3:1
14:4 ⁿ 1Ch 3:9
14:8 ^o 1Ch 11:1
14:9 ^p ver 13;
Jos 15:8;
1Ch 11:15
14:11 ^q Isa 28:21

ed them. He said, "As waters break out, God has broken out against my enemies by my hand." So that place was called Baal Perazim.^c ¹²The Philistines had abandoned their gods there, and David gave orders to burn^r them in the fire.^s

¹³Once more the Philistines raided the valley;^t ¹⁴so David inquired of God again, and God answered him, "Do not go directly after them, but circle around them and attack them in front of the poplar trees. ¹⁵As soon as you hear the sound of marching in the tops of the poplar trees, move out to battle, because that will mean God has gone out in front of you to strike the Philistine army." ¹⁶So David did as God commanded him, and they struck down the Philistine army, all the way from Gibeon^u to Gezer.^v

¹⁷So David's fame^w spread throughout every land, and the LORD made all the nations fear^x him.

The Ark Brought to Jerusalem

15:25 – 16:3pp — 2Sa 6:12-19

15 After David had constructed buildings for himself in the City of David, he prepared^y a place for the ark of God and pitched^z a tent for it. ²Then David said, "No one but the Levites^a may carry^b the ark of God, because the LORD chose them to carry the ark of the LORD and to minister^c before him forever."

³David assembled all Israel^d in Jerusalem to bring up the ark of the LORD to the place he had prepared for it. ⁴He called together the descendants of Aaron and the Levites:

- ⁵From the descendants of Kohath,
Uriel the leader and 120 relatives;
- ⁶from the descendants of Merari,
Asaiah the leader and 220 relatives;
- ⁷from the descendants of Gershon,^d
Joel the leader and 130 relatives;

^a 11 Perez Uzzah means outbreak against Uzzah.

^b 7 A variant of Eliada ^c 11 Baal Perazim

means the lord who breaks out. ^d 7 Hebrew Gershom, a variant of Gershon

14:12 ^r Ex 32:20
^s Jos 7:15
14:13 ^t ver 9
14:16 ^u Jos 9:3
^v Jos 10:33
14:17
^w Jos 6:27;
2Ch 26:8
^x Ex 15:14-16;
Dt 2:25
15:1 ^y Ps 132:1-
18 ^z 1Ch 16:1;
17:1
15:2 ^a Nu 4:15;
Dt 10:8;
2Ch 5:5
^b Dt 31:9
^c 1Ch 23:13
15:3 ^d 1Kl 8:1;
1Ch 13:5

⁸from the descendants of Eliza-
phan,^e
Shemaiah the leader and 200
relatives;

⁹from the descendants of He-
bron,^f
Eliel the leader and 80 rela-
tives;

¹⁰from the descendants of Uzziel,
Amminadab the leader and
112 relatives.

¹¹Then David summoned Zadok⁹
and Abiathar^h the priests, and Uri-
el, Asaiah, Joel, Shemaiah, Eliel and
Amminadab the Levites. ¹²He said to
them, "You are the heads of the Le-
vitical families; you and your fellow
Levites are to consecrateⁱ yourselves
and bring up the ark of the LORD, the
God of Israel, to the place I have pre-
pared for it. ¹³It was because you, the
Levites,^j did not bring it up the first
time that the LORD our God broke
out in anger against us.^k We did not
inquire of him about how to do it in
the prescribed way." ¹⁴So the priests
and Levites consecrated themselves
in order to bring up the ark of the
LORD, the God of Israel. ¹⁵And the Le-
vites carried the ark of God with the
poles on their shoulders, as Moses
had commanded^l in accordance with
the word of the LORD.

¹⁶David told the leaders of the Le-
vites to appoint their fellow Levites
as musicians^m to make a joyful sound
with musical instruments: lyres,
harps and cymbals.ⁿ

¹⁷So the Levites appointed Heman^o
son of Joel; from his relatives, Asaph^p
son of Berekiah; and from their re-
latives the Merarites,^q Ethan son of
Kushaiah; ¹⁸and with them their re-
latives next in rank: Zechariah,^a Jaazi-
el, Shemiramoth, Jehiel, Unni, Eliab,
Benaiah, Maaseiah, Mattithiah, Eliph-
elehu, Mikneiah, Obed-Edom^r and Je-
iel,^b the gatekeepers.

¹⁹The musicians Heman,^s Asaph
and Ethan were to sound the bronze
cymbals; ²⁰Zechariah, Jaaziel,^c She-
miramoth, Jehiel, Unni, Eliab, Ma-
seiah and Benaiah were to play the
lyres according to *alamoth*,^d ²¹and
Mattithiah, Eliphelehu, Mikneiah,
Obed-Edom, Jeiel and Azaziah were

15:8 ^e Ex 6:22
15:9 ^f Ex 6:18
15:11
9:1 Ch 12:28
h:1 Sa 22:20
15:12 ⁱ Ex 19:14-
15; Lev 11:44;
2 Ch 35:6
15:13 ^j 1 Ki 8:4
k:2 Sa 6:3;
1 Ch 13:7-10
15:15 ^l Ex 25:14;
Nu 4:5, 15
15:16
m: Ps 68:25
n:1 Ch 13:8; 25:1;
Ne 12:27, 36
15:17 ^o 1 Ch 6:33
p:1 Ch 6:39
q:1 Ch 6:44
15:18
r:1 Ch 26:4-5
15:19 ^s 1 Ch 25:6

to play the harps, directing according
to *sheminith*.^d ²²Kenaniah the head
Levite was in charge of the singing;
that was his responsibility because he
was skillful at it.

²³Berekiah and Elkanah were to be
doorkeepers for the ark. ²⁴Shebaniah,
Joshaphat, Nethanel, Amasai, Zecha-
riah, Benaiah and Eliezer the priests
were to blow trumpets^t before the
ark of God. Obed-Edom and Jehiah
were also to be doorkeepers for the
ark.

²⁵So David and the elders of Isra-
el and the commanders of units of a
thousand went to bring up the ark^u
of the covenant of the LORD from the
house of Obed-Edom, with rejoicing.
²⁶Because God had helped the Levites
who were carrying the ark of the cov-
enant of the LORD, seven bulls and
seven rams^v were sacrificed. ²⁷Now
David was clothed in a robe of fine
linen, as were all the Levites who
were carrying the ark, and as were
the musicians, and Kenaniah, who
was in charge of the singing of the
choirs. David also wore a linen ephod.
²⁸So all Israel brought up the ark of
the covenant of the LORD with shouts,
with the sounding of rams' horns^w
and trumpets, and of cymbals, and
the playing of lyres and harps.

²⁹As the ark of the covenant of the
LORD was entering the City of Da-
vid, Michal daughter of Saul watched
from a window. And when she saw
King David dancing and celebrating,
she despised him in her heart.

Ministering Before the Ark

16:8-22pp — Ps 105:1-15

16:23-33pp — Ps 96:1-13

16:34-36pp — Ps 106:1,47-48

16 They brought the ark of God
and set it inside the tent that
David had pitched^x for it, and they
presented burnt offerings and fel-
lowship offerings before God. ²After

^a 18 Three Hebrew manuscripts and most
Septuagint manuscripts (see also verse 20 and
16:5); most Hebrew manuscripts *Zechariah son*
and or *Zechariah, Ben and* ^b 18 Hebrew;
Septuagint (see also verse 21) *Jeiel and Azaziah*
^c 20 See verse 18; Hebrew *Aziel*, a variant of
Jaaziel. ^d 20,21 Probably a musical term

15:24 ^t ver 28;
1 Ch 16:6;
2 Ch 7:6
15:25
u:1 Ch 13:13;
2 Ch 1:4
15:26
v: Nu 23:1-4, 29
15:28
w:1 Ch 13:8
16:1 x:1 Ch 15:1

David had finished sacrificing the burnt offerings and fellowship offerings, he blessed^y the people in the name of the LORD. ³Then he gave a loaf of bread, a cake of dates and a cake of raisins to each Israelite man and woman.

⁴He appointed some of the Levites to minister^z before the ark of the LORD, to extol,^a thank, and praise the LORD, the God of Israel: ⁵Asaph was the chief, and next to him in rank were Zechariah, then Jaaziel,^b She-miramoth, Jehiel, Mattithiah, Eliab, Benaiah, Obed-Edom and Jeiel. They were to play the lyres and harps, Asaph was to sound the cymbals, ⁶and Benaiah and Jahaziel the priests were to blow the trumpets regularly before the ark of the covenant of God.

⁷That day David first appointed Asaph and his associates to give praise^a to the LORD in this manner:

⁸Give praise^b to the LORD, proclaim his name;

make known among the nations^c what he has done.

⁹Sing to him, sing praise^d to him; tell of all his wonderful acts.

¹⁰Glory in his holy name; let the hearts of those who seek the LORD rejoice.

¹¹Look to the LORD and his strength; seek^e his face always.

¹²Remember^f the wonders he has done, his miracles,^g and the judgments he pronounced,

¹³you his servants, the descendants of Israel, his chosen ones, the children of Jacob.

¹⁴He is the LORD our God; his judgments^h are in all the earth.

¹⁵He remembers^c his covenant forever, the promise he made, for a thousand generations,

¹⁶the covenantⁱ he made with Abraham, the oath he swore to Isaac.

16:2 ^y Ex 39:43
16:4 ^z 1Ch 15:2
16:7 ^a 2Sa 23:1
16:8 ^b ver 34;
Ps 136:1
^c 2Ki 19:19
16:9 ^d Ex 15:1
16:11
^e 1Ch 28:9;
2Ch 7:14;
Ps 24:6; 119:2,
58
16:12 ^f Ps 77:11
^g Ps 78:43
16:14 ^h Isa 26:9
16:16 ⁱ Ge 12:7;
15:18; 17:2;
22:16-18; 26:3;
28:13; 35:11

¹⁷He confirmed it to Jacob^j as a decree, to Israel as an everlasting covenant:

¹⁸“To you I will give the land of Canaan^k as the portion you will inherit.”

¹⁹When they were but few in number,^l few indeed, and strangers in it,

²⁰they^d wandered from nation to nation, from one kingdom to another.

²¹He allowed no one to oppress them; for their sake he rebuked kings:^m

²²“Do not touch my anointed ones; do my prophetsⁿ no harm.”

²³Sing to the LORD, all the earth; proclaim his salvation day after day.

²⁴Declare his glory among the nations, his marvelous deeds among all peoples.

²⁵For great is the LORD and most worthy of praise;^o he is to be feared^p above all gods.^q

²⁶For all the gods of the nations are idols, but the LORD made the heavens.^r

²⁷Splendor and majesty are before him; strength and joy are in his dwelling place.

²⁸Ascribe to the LORD, all you families of nations, ascribe to the LORD glory and strength.^s

²⁹Ascribe to the LORD the glory due his name; bring an offering and come before him.

16:17
^j Ge 35:9-12
16:18
^k Ge 13:14-17
16:19
^l Ge 34:30;
Dt 7:7
16:21
^m Ge 12:17;
20:3; Ex 7:15-18
16:22 ⁿ Ge 20:7
16:25 ^o Ps 48:1
^p Ps 76:7; 89:7
^q Dt 32:39
16:26
^r Lev 19:4;
Ps 102:25
16:28
^s Ps 29:1-2

^a 4 Or *petition*; or *invoke* ^b 5 See 15:18,20; Hebrew *Jeiel*, possibly another name for *Jaaziel*.
^c 15 Some Septuagint manuscripts (see also Psalm 105:8); Hebrew *Remember*
^d 18-20 One Hebrew manuscript, Septuagint and Vulgate (see also Psalm 105:12); most Hebrew manuscripts *inherit*, / ¹⁹ *though you are but few in number*, / *few indeed, and strangers in it.* / ²⁰ *They*

Worship the LORD in the splendor of his^a holiness.^t

³⁰ Tremble^u before him, all the earth!

The world is firmly established; it cannot be moved.

³¹ Let the heavens rejoice, let the earth be glad;^v

let them say among the nations, "The LORD reigns!"^w

³² Let the sea resound, and all that is in it;^x

let the fields be jubilant, and everything in them!

³³ Let the trees^y of the forest sing, let them sing for joy before the LORD, for he comes to judge^z the earth.

³⁴ Give thanks^a to the LORD, for he is good;^b

his love endures forever.^c

³⁵ Cry out, "Save us, God our Savior;^d gather us and deliver us from the nations, that we may give thanks to your holy name, and glory in your praise."

³⁶ Praise be to the LORD, the God of Israel,^e from everlasting to everlasting.

Then all the people said "Amen" and "Praise the LORD."

³⁷ David left Asaph and his associates before the ark of the covenant of the LORD to minister there regularly, according to each day's requirements.^f ³⁸ He also left Obed-Edom^g and his sixty-eight associates to minister with them. Obed-Edom son of Jeduthun, and also Hosah,^h were gatekeepers.

³⁹ David left Zadokⁱ the priest and his fellow priests before the tabernacle of the LORD at the high place in Gibeon^j ⁴⁰ to present burnt offerings to the LORD on the altar of burnt offering regularly, morning and evening, in accordance with everything written in the Law^k of the LORD, which he had given Israel. ⁴¹ With them were Heman^l and Jeduthun and the rest of those chosen and des-

16:29

^t Ps 29:1-2
16:30 ^u Ps 114:7
16:31

^v Isa 44:23;
49:13 ^w Ps 93:1
16:32 ^x Ps 98:7
16:33

^y Isa 55:12
^z Ps 96:10; 98:9

16:34 ^a ver 8

^b Na 1:7

^c 2Ch 5:13;

7:3; Ezr 3:11;

Ps 136:1-26;

Jer 33:11

16:35 ^d Mic 7:7

16:36

^e Dt 27:15;

1Ki 8:15;

Ps 72:18-19

16:37 ^f 2Ch 8:14

16:38

^g 1Ch 13:13

^h 1Ch 26:10

16:39

ⁱ 2Sa 8:17;

1Ch 15:11

^j 1Ki 3:4; 2Ch 1:3

16:40

^k Ex 29:38;

Nu 28:1-8

16:41 ^l 1Ch 6:33;

25:1-6; 2Ch 5:13

ignated by name to give thanks to the LORD, "for his love endures forever." ⁴² Heman and Jeduthun were responsible for the sounding of the trumpets and cymbals and for the playing of the other instruments for sacred song.^m The sons of Jeduthun were stationed at the gate.

⁴³ Then all the people left, each for their own home, and David returned home to bless his family.

God's Promise to David

17:1-15pp — 2Sa 7:1-17

17 After David was settled in his palace, he said to Nathan the prophet, "Here I am, living in a house of cedar, while the ark of the covenant of the LORD is under a tent."ⁿ

² Nathan replied to David, "Whatever you have in mind,^o do it, for God is with you."

³ But that night the word of God came to Nathan, saying:

⁴ "Go and tell my servant David, 'This is what the LORD says: You^p are not the one to build me a house to dwell in. ⁵ I have not dwelt in a house from the day I brought Israel up out of Egypt to this day. I have moved from one tent site to another, from one dwelling place to another. ⁶ Wherever I have moved with all the Israelites, did I ever say to any of their leaders^b whom I commanded to shepherd my people, 'Why have you not built me a house of cedar?'"

⁷ "Now then, tell my servant David, 'This is what the LORD Almighty says: I took you from the pasture, from tending the flock, and appointed you ruler^q over my people Israel. ⁸ I have been with you wherever you have gone, and I have cut off all your enemies from before you. Now I will make your name like the names of the greatest men on earth. ⁹ And I will provide a place for my people Israel and will plant them so that they

16:42

^m 2Ch 7:6

17:1 ⁿ 1Ch 15:1

17:2 ^o 2Ch 6:7

17:4 ^p 1Ch 28:3

17:7 ^q 2Sa 6:21

^a 29 Or LORD with the splendor of

^b 6 Traditionally judges; also in verse 10

can have a home of their own and no longer be disturbed. Wicked people will not oppress them anymore, as they did at the beginning¹⁰ and have done ever since the time I appointed leaders^r over my people Israel. I will also subdue all your enemies.

“I declare to you that the LORD will build a house for you: ¹¹When your days are over and you go to be with your ancestors, I will raise up your offspring to succeed you, one of your own sons, and I will establish his kingdom. ¹²He is the one who will build^s a house for me, and I will establish his throne forever.^t ¹³I will be his father,^u and he will be my son.^v I will never take my love away from him, as I took it away from your predecessor. ¹⁴I will set him over my house and my kingdom forever; his throne^w will be established forever.^{x”}

¹⁵Nathan reported to David all the words of this entire revelation.

David's Prayer

17:16-27pp — 2Sa 7:18-29

¹⁶Then King David went in and sat before the LORD, and he said:

“Who am I, LORD God, and what is my family, that you have brought me this far? ¹⁷And as if this were not enough in your sight, my God, you have spoken about the future of the house of your servant. You, LORD God, have looked on me as though I were the most exalted of men.

¹⁸“What more can David say to you for honoring your servant? For you know your servant, ¹⁹LORD. For the sake^y of your servant and according to your will, you have done this great thing and made known all these great promises.^z

²⁰“There is no one like you, LORD, and there is no God but you,^a as we have heard with our own ears. ²¹And who is like your

17:10 ^r Jdg 2:16
17:12 ^s 1Ki 5:5
^t 2Ch 7:18
17:13 ^u 2Co 6:18
^v Lk 1:32;
Heb 1:5*
17:14 ^w 1Ki 2:12;
1Ch 28:5
^x Ps 132:11;
Jer 33:17
17:19
^y 2Sa 7:16-17;
2Ki 20:6;
Isa 9:7; 37:35;
55:3 ^z 2Sa 7:25
17:20 ^a Ex 8:10;
9:14; 15:11;
Isa 44:6; 46:9

people Israel — the one nation on earth whose God went out to redeem^b a people for himself, and to make a name for yourself, and to perform great and awesome wonders by driving out nations from before your people, whom you redeemed from Egypt? ²²You made your people Israel your very own forever,^c and you, LORD, have become their God.

²³“And now, LORD, let the promise^d you have made concerning your servant and his house be established forever. Do as you promised, ²⁴so that it will be established and that your name will be great forever. Then people will say, “The LORD Almighty, the God over Israel, is Israel’s God!” And the house of your servant David will be established before you.

²⁵“You, my God, have revealed to your servant that you will build a house for him. So your servant has found courage to pray to you. ²⁶You, LORD, are God! You have promised these good things to your servant. ²⁷Now you have been pleased to bless the house of your servant, that it may continue forever in your sight;^e for you, LORD, have blessed it, and it will be blessed forever.”

David's Victories

18:1-13pp — 2Sa 8:1-14

18 In the course of time, David defeated the Philistines and subdued them, and he took Gath and its surrounding villages from the control of the Philistines.

²David also defeated the Moabites,^f and they became subject to him and brought him tribute.

³Moreover, David defeated Hadad-ezer king of Zobah,^g in the vicinity of Hamath, when he went to set up his monument at^a the Euphrates River.^h ⁴David captured a thousand of his chariots, seven thousand charioteers

17:21 ^b Ex 6:6
17:22
^c Ex 19:5-6
17:23 ^d 1Ki 8:25
17:27 ^e Ps 16:11;
21:6
18:2 ^f Nu 21:29
18:3 ^g 1Ch 19:6
^h Ge 2:14

^a 3 Or to restore his control over

and twenty thousand foot soldiers. He hamstrungⁱ all but a hundred of the chariot horses.

⁵When the Arameans of Damascus^j came to help Hadadezer king of Zobah, David struck down twenty-two thousand of them. ⁶He put garrisons in the Aramean kingdom of Damascus, and the Arameans became subject to him and brought him tribute. The LORD gave David victory wherever he went.

⁷David took the gold shields carried by the officers of Hadadezer and brought them to Jerusalem. ⁸From Tebah^a and Kun, towns that belonged to Hadadezer, David took a great quantity of bronze, which Solomon used to make the bronze Sea,^k the pillars and various bronze articles.

⁹When Tou king of Hamath heard that David had defeated the entire army of Hadadezer king of Zobah, ¹⁰he sent his son Hadoram to King David to greet him and congratulate him on his victory in battle over Hadadezer, who had been at war with Tou. Hadoram brought all kinds of articles of gold, of silver and of bronze.

¹¹King David dedicated these articles to the LORD, as he had done with the silver and gold he had taken from all these nations: Edom^l and Moab, the Ammonites and the Philistines, and Amalek.^m

¹²Abishai son of Zeruiah struck down eighteen thousand Edomitesⁿ in the Valley of Salt. ¹³He put garrisons in Edom, and all the Edomites became subject to David. The LORD gave David victory wherever he went.

David's Officials

18:14-17pp — 2Sa 8:15-18

¹⁴David reigned^o over all Israel,^p doing what was just and right for all his people. ¹⁵Joab^q son of Zeruiah was over the army; Jehoshaphat son of Ahilud was recorder; ¹⁶Zadok^r son of Ahitub and Ahimelek^{bs} son of Abiathar were priests; Shavsha was secretary; ¹⁷Benaiah son of Jehoiada was over the Kerethites and Pelethites;^t and David's sons were chief officials at the king's side.

18:4 ¹Ge 49:6
18:5 ¹2Ki 16:9;
1Ch 19:6
18:8 ^k1Ki 7:23;
2Ch 4:12, 15-16
18:11 ¹Nu 24:18
^mNu 24:20
18:12 ⁿ1Ki 11:15
18:14
^o1Ch 29:26
^p1Ch 11:1
18:15 ^q2Sa 5:6-8;
1Ch 11:6
18:16
^r2Sa 8:17;
1Ch 6:8
^s1Ch 24:6
18:17
^t1Sa 30:14;
2Sa 8:18; 15:18

David Defeats the Ammonites

19:1-19pp — 2Sa 10:1-19

19 In the course of time, Nahash king of the Ammonites^u died, and his son succeeded him as king. ²David thought, "I will show kindness to Hanun son of Nahash, because his father showed kindness to me." So David sent a delegation to express his sympathy to Hanun concerning his father.

When David's envoys came to Hanun in the land of the Ammonites to express sympathy to him, ³the Ammonite commanders said to Hanun, "Do you think David is honoring your father by sending envoys to you to express sympathy? Haven't his envoys come to you only to explore and spy out^v the country and overthrow it?" ⁴So Hanun seized David's envoys, shaved them, cut off their garments at the buttocks, and sent them away.

⁵When someone came and told David about the men, he sent messengers to meet them, for they were greatly humiliated. The king said, "Stay at Jericho till your beards have grown, and then come back."

⁶When the Ammonites realized that they had become obnoxious^w to David, Hanun and the Ammonites sent a thousand talents^c of silver to hire chariots and charioteers from Aram Naharaim,^d Aram Maakah and Zobah.^x ⁷They hired thirty-two thousand chariots and charioteers, as well as the king of Maakah with his troops, who came and camped near Medeba,^y while the Ammonites were mustered from their towns and moved out for battle.

⁸On hearing this, David sent Joab out with the entire army of fighting men. ⁹The Ammonites came out and drew up in battle formation at the entrance to their city, while the kings who had come were by themselves in the open country.

¹⁰Joab saw that there were battle

19:1 ^uGe 19:38;
Jdg 10:17-11:33;
2Ch 20:1-2;
Zep 2:8-11
19:3 ^vNu 21:32
19:6
^wGe 34:30
^x1Ch 18:3, 5, 9
19:7 ^yNu 21:30;
Jos 13:9, 16

^a 8 Hebrew *Tibhath*, a variant of *Tebah*

^b 16 Some Hebrew manuscripts, Vulgate and Syriac (see also 2 Samuel 8:17); most Hebrew manuscripts *Abimelek*

^c 6 That is, about 38 tons or about 34 metric tons ^d 6 That is, Northwest Mesopotamia

lines in front of him and behind him; so he selected some of the best troops in Israel and deployed them against the Arameans.¹¹ He put the rest of the men under the command of Abishai² his brother, and they were deployed against the Ammonites.¹² Joab said, “If the Arameans are too strong for me, then you are to rescue me; but if the Ammonites are too strong for you, then I will rescue you.¹³ Be strong, and let us fight bravely for our people and the cities of our God. The LORD will do what is good in his sight.”

¹⁴Then Joab and the troops with him advanced to fight the Arameans, and they fled before him.¹⁵ When the Ammonites realized that the Arameans were fleeing, they too fled before his brother Abishai and went inside the city. So Joab went back to Jerusalem.

¹⁶After the Arameans saw that they had been routed by Israel, they sent messengers and had Arameans brought from beyond the Euphrates River, with Shophak the commander of Hadadezer’s army leading them.

¹⁷When David was told of this, he gathered all Israel^a and crossed the Jordan; he advanced against them and formed his battle lines opposite them. David formed his lines to meet the Arameans in battle, and they fought against him.¹⁸ But they fled before Israel, and David killed seven thousand of their charioteers and forty thousand of their foot soldiers. He also killed Shophak the commander of their army.

¹⁹When the vassals of Hadadezer saw that they had been routed by Israel, they made peace with David and became subject to him.

So the Arameans were not willing to help the Ammonites anymore.

The Capture of Rabbah

20:1-3pp — 2Sa 11:1; 12:29-31

20 In the spring, at the time when kings go off to war, Joab led out the armed forces. He laid waste the land of the Ammonites and went to Rabbah^b and besieged it, but David remained in Jerusalem. Joab

19:11 ²1Sa 26:6
19:17 ³1Ch 9:1
20:1 ^bDt 3:11;
2Sa 12:26

attacked Rabbah and left it in ruins.^c ²David took the crown from the head of their king^a — its weight was found to be a talent^b of gold, and it was set with precious stones — and it was placed on David’s head. He took a great quantity of plunder from the city³ and brought out the people who were there, consigning them to labor with saws and with iron picks and axes.^d David did this to all the Ammonite towns. Then David and his entire army returned to Jerusalem.

War With the Philistines

20:4-8pp — 2Sa 21:15-22

⁴In the course of time, war broke out with the Philistines, at Gezer.^e At that time Sibbekai the Hushathite killed Sippai, one of the descendants of the Rephaites,^f and the Philistines were subjugated.

⁵In another battle with the Philistines, Elhanan son of Jair killed Lahmi the brother of Goliath the Gittite, who had a spear with a shaft like a weaver’s rod.^g

⁶In still another battle, which took place at Gath, there was a huge man with six fingers on each hand and six toes on each foot — twenty-four in all. He also was descended from Rapha.⁷ When he taunted Israel, Jonathan son of Shimea, David’s brother, killed him.

⁸These were descendants of Rapha in Gath, and they fell at the hands of David and his men.

David Counts the Fighting Men

21:1-26pp — 2Sa 24:1-25

21 Satan^h rose up against Israel and incited David to take a censusⁱ of Israel. ²So David said to Joab and the commanders of the troops, “Go and count^j the Israelites from Beersheba to Dan. Then report back to me so that I may know how many there are.”

³But Joab replied, “May the LORD multiply his troops a hundred times over.^k My lord the king, are they not all my lord’s subjects? Why does my

^cAm 1:13-15
20:3 ^dDt 29:11
20:4
^eJos 10:33
^fGe 14:5
20:5 ^g1Sa 17:7
21:1 ^h2Ch 18:21;
Ps 109:6
ⁱ2Ch 14:8; 25:5
21:2
^j1Ch 27:23-24
21:3 ^kDt 1:11

^a 2 Or of Milkom, that is, Molek ^b 2 That is, about 75 pounds or about 34 kilograms

lord want to do this? Why should he bring guilt on Israel?"

⁴The king's word, however, overruled Joab; so Joab left and went throughout Israel and then came back to Jerusalem. ⁵Joab reported the number of the fighting men to David: In all Israel¹ there were one million one hundred thousand men who could handle a sword, including four hundred and seventy thousand in Judah.

⁶But Joab did not include Levi and Benjamin in the numbering, because the king's command was repulsive to him. ⁷This command was also evil in the sight of God; so he punished Israel.

⁸Then David said to God, "I have sinned greatly by doing this. Now, I beg you, take away the guilt of your servant. I have done a very foolish thing."

⁹The LORD said to Gad,^m David's seer,ⁿ ¹⁰"Go and tell David, 'This is what the LORD says: I am giving you three options. Choose one of them for me to carry out against you.'"

¹¹So Gad went to David and said to him, "This is what the LORD says: 'Take your choice: ¹²three years of famine,^o ¹³three months of being swept away^a before your enemies, with their swords overtaking you, or three days of the sword^p of the LORD^q—days of plague in the land, with the angel of the LORD ravaging every part of Israel.' Now then, decide how I should answer the one who sent me."

¹³David said to Gad, "I am in deep distress. Let me fall into the hands of the LORD, for his mercy^r is very great; but do not let me fall into human hands."

¹⁴So the LORD sent a plague on Israel, and seventy thousand men of Israel fell dead.^s ¹⁵And God sent an angel^t to destroy Jerusalem.^u But as the angel was doing so, the LORD saw it and relented^v concerning the disaster and said to the angel who was destroying^w the people, "Enough! Withdraw your hand." The angel of the LORD was then standing at the threshing floor of Araunah^b the Jebusite.

¹⁶David looked up and saw the an-

21:5 ¹1Ch 9:1
21:9 ^m1Sa 22:5
ⁿ1Sa 9:9
21:12 ^oDt 32:24
^pEze 30:25
^qGe 19:13
21:13 ^rPs 6:4;
86:15; 130:4, 7
21:14
^s1Ch 27:24
21:15 ^tGe 32:1
^uPs 125:2
^vGe 6:6;
Ex 32:14
^wGe 19:13

gel of the LORD standing between heaven and earth, with a drawn sword in his hand extended over Jerusalem. Then David and the elders, clothed in sackcloth, fell facedown.^x

¹⁷David said to God, "Was it not I who ordered the fighting men to be counted? I, the shepherd,^c have sinned and done wrong. These are but sheep.^y What have they done? LORD my God, let your hand fall on me and my family,^z but do not let this plague remain on your people."

David Builds an Altar

¹⁸Then the angel of the LORD ordered Gad to tell David to go up and build an altar to the LORD on the threshing floor^a of Araunah the Jebusite. ¹⁹So David went up in obedience to the word that Gad had spoken in the name of the LORD.

²⁰While Araunah was threshing wheat,^b he turned and saw the angel; his four sons who were with him hid themselves. ²¹Then David approached, and when Araunah looked and saw him, he left the threshing floor and bowed down before David with his face to the ground.

²²David said to him, "Let me have the site of your threshing floor so I can build an altar to the LORD, that the plague on the people may be stopped. Sell it to me at the full price."

²³Araunah said to David, "Take it! Let my lord the king do whatever pleases him. Look, I will give the oxen for the burnt offerings, the threshing sledges for the wood, and the wheat for the grain offering. I will give all this."

²⁴But King David replied to Araunah, "No, I insist on paying the full price. I will not take for the LORD what is yours, or sacrifice a burnt offering that costs me nothing."

²⁵So David paid Araunah six hundred shekels^d of gold for the site.

21:16 ^xNu 14:5;
Jos 7:6
21:17 ^y2Sa 7:8;
Ps 74:1
^zJnh 1:12
21:18 ^a2Ch 3:1
21:20
^bJdg 6:11

^a 12 Hebrew; Septuagint and Vulgate (see also 2 Samuel 24:13) of *fleeing* ^b 15 Hebrew *Ornan*, a variant of *Araunah*; also in verses 18-28
^c 17 Probable reading of the original Hebrew text (see 2 Samuel 24:17 and note); Masoretic Text does not have *the shepherd*. ^d 25 That is, about 15 pounds or about 6.9 kilograms

²⁶David built an altar to the LORD there and sacrificed burnt offerings and fellowship offerings. He called on the LORD, and the LORD answered him with fire^c from heaven on the altar of burnt offering.

²⁷Then the LORD spoke to the angel, and he put his sword back into its sheath. ²⁸At that time, when David saw that the LORD had answered him on the threshing floor of Araunah the Jebusite, he offered sacrifices there. ²⁹The tabernacle of the LORD, which Moses had made in the wilderness, and the altar of burnt offering were at that time on the high place at Gibeon.^d ³⁰But David could not go before it to inquire of God, because he was afraid of the sword of the angel of the LORD.

22 Then David said, “The house of the LORD God^e is to be here, and also the altar of burnt offering for Israel.”

Preparations for the Temple

²So David gave orders to assemble the foreigners^f residing in Israel, and from among them he appointed stonemasons^g to prepare dressed stone for building the house of God. ³He provided a large amount of iron to make nails for the doors of the gateways and for the fittings, and more bronze than could be weighed.^h ⁴He also provided more cedar logsⁱ than could be counted, for the Sidonians and Tyrians had brought large numbers of them to David.

⁵David said, “My son Solomon is young^j and inexperienced, and the house to be built for the LORD should be of great magnificence and fame and splendor in the sight of all the nations. Therefore I will make preparations for it.” So David made extensive preparations before his death.

⁶Then he called for his son Solomon and charged him to build^k a house for the LORD, the God of Israel. ⁷David said to Solomon: “My son, I had it in my heart^l to build^m a house for the Nameⁿ of the LORD my God. ⁸But this word of the LORD came to me: ‘You have shed much blood and have fought many wars.’^o You are

21:26
^c Lev 9:24;
 Jdg 6:21
 21:29 ^d 1Ki 3:4;
 1Ch 16:39
 22:1 ^e Ge 28:17;
 1Ch 21:18-29;
 2Ch 3:1
 22:2 ^f 1Ki 9:21;
 Isa 56:6
 91Ki 5:17-18
 22:3 ^h ver 14;
 1Ki 7:47;
 1Ch 29:2-5
 22:4 ⁱ 1Ki 5:6
 22:5 ^j 1Ki 3:7;
 1Ch 29:1
 22:6 ^k Ac 7:47
 22:7 ^l 1Ch 17:2
 22:8 ^m 2Sa 7:2;
 1Ki 8:17
 22:9 ⁿ Dt 12:5, 11
 22:8 ^o 1Ki 5:3

^p 1Ch 28:3
 22:9 ^q 1Ki 5:4
^r 2Sa 12:24
^s 1Ki 4:20
 22:10
^t 1Ch 17:12
^u 2Sa 7:13
^v 2Sa 7:14;
 2Ch 6:15
 22:11 ^w ver 16
 22:12 ^x 1Ki 3:9-12;
 2Ch 1:10
 22:13 ^y 1Ch 28:7
^z Dt 31:6;
 Jos 1:6-9;
 1Ch 28:20
 22:14 ^a ver 3;
 1Ch 29:2-5, 19
 22:16 ^b ver 11;
 2Ch 2:7
 22:17
^c 1Ch 28:1-6
 22:18 ^d ver 9;
 1Ch 23:25
^e 2Sa 7:1
 22:19 ^f ver 7;
 1Ki 8:6;
 1Ch 28:9;
 2Ch 5:7; 7:14

not to build a house for my Name,^p because you have shed much blood on the earth in my sight. ⁹But you will have a son who will be a man of peace^q and rest, and I will give him rest from all his enemies on every side. His name will be Solomon,^q and I will grant Israel peace and quiet^s during his reign. ¹⁰He is the one who will build a house for my Name.^t He will be my son,^u and I will be his father. And I will establish the throne of his kingdom over Israel forever.^v

¹¹“Now, my son, the LORD be with^w you, and may you have success and build the house of the LORD your God, as he said you would. ¹²May the LORD give you discretion and understanding^x when he puts you in command over Israel, so that you may keep the law of the LORD your God. ¹³Then you will have success if you are careful to observe the decrees and laws^y that the LORD gave Moses for Israel. Be strong and courageous.^z Do not be afraid or discouraged.

¹⁴“I have taken great pains to provide for the temple of the LORD a hundred thousand talents^b of gold, a million talents^c of silver, quantities of bronze and iron too great to be weighed, and wood and stone. And you may add to them.^a ¹⁵You have many workers: stonemasons, masons and carpenters, as well as those skilled in every kind of work ¹⁶in gold and silver, bronze and iron — craftsmen^b beyond number. Now begin the work, and the LORD be with you.”

¹⁷Then David ordered^c all the leaders of Israel to help his son Solomon. ¹⁸He said to them, “Is not the LORD your God with you? And has he not granted you rest^d on every side?^e For he has given the inhabitants of the land into my hands, and the land is subject to the LORD and to his people. ¹⁹Now devote your heart and soul to seeking the LORD your God.^f Begin to build the sanctuary of the LORD God, so that you may bring the ark of the

^a 9 Solomon sounds like and may be derived from the Hebrew for *peace*. ^b 14 That is, about 3,750 tons or about 3,400 metric tons
^c 14 That is, about 37,500 tons or about 34,000 metric tons

covenant of the LORD and the sacred articles belonging to God into the temple that will be built for the Name of the LORD.”

The Levites

23 When David was old and full of years, he made his son Solomon⁹ king over Israel.^h

²He also gathered together all the leaders of Israel, as well as the priests and Levites. ³The Levites thirty years old or moreⁱ were counted, and the total number of men was thirty-eight thousand.^j ⁴David said, “Of these, twenty-four thousand are to be in charge^k of the work of the temple of the LORD and six thousand are to be officials and judges.^l ⁵Four thousand are to be gatekeepers and four thousand are to praise the LORD with the musical instruments^m I have provided for that purpose.”ⁿ

⁶David separated^o the Levites into divisions corresponding to the sons of Levi: Gershon, Kohath and Merari.

Gershonites

⁷Belonging to the Gershonites:

Ladan and Shimei.

⁸The sons of Ladan:

Jehiel the first, Zetham and Joel — three in all.

⁹The sons of Shimei:

Shelomoth, Haziel and Haran — three in all.

These were the heads of the families of Ladan.

¹⁰And the sons of Shimei:

Jahath, Ziza,^a Jeush and Be-
riah.

These were the sons of Shim-
ei — four in all.

¹¹Jahath was the first and Ziza the second, but Jeush and Be-
riah did not have many sons;
so they were counted as one
family with one assignment.

Kohathites

¹²The sons of Kohath:^p

Amram, Izhar, Hebron and
Uzziel — four in all.

¹³The sons of Amram:^q

Aaron and Moses.

Aaron was set apart,^r he and

23:1 ⁹1Ki 1:33-
39; 1Ch 28:5
^h1Ki 1:30;
1Ch 29:28
23:3 ^lver 24;
Nu 8:24
ⁱNu 4:3-49
23:4 ^kEzr 3:8
^l1Ch 26:29;
2Ch 19:8
23:5
^m1Ch 15:16
ⁿNe 12:45
23:6
^o2Ch 8:14;
29:25
23:12 ^pEx 6:18
23:13
^qEx 6:20; 28:1
^rEx 30:7-10;
Dt 21:5

his descendants forever, to
consecrate the most holy
things, to offer sacrifices be-
fore the LORD, to minister be-
fore him and to pronounce
blessings^s in his name for-
ever. ¹⁴The sons of Moses the
man^t of God were counted as
part of the tribe of Levi.

¹⁵The sons of Moses:

Gershom and Eliezer.^u

¹⁶The descendants of Gershom:^v

Shubael was the first.

¹⁷The descendants of Eliezer:

Rehabiah was the first.

Eliezer had no other sons, but
the sons of Rehabiah were
very numerous.

¹⁸The sons of Izhar:

Shelomith was the first.

¹⁹The sons of Hebron:^w

Jeriah the first, Amariah the
second, Jahaziel the third and
Jekameam the fourth.

²⁰The sons of Uzziel:

Micah the first and Ishiah the
second.

Merarites

²¹The sons of Merari:^x

Mahli and Mushi.

The sons of Mahli:

Eleazar and Kish.

²²Eleazar died without having
sons: he had only daughters.
Their cousins, the sons of
Kish, married them.

²³The sons of Mushi:

Mahli, Eder and Jerimoth —
three in all.

²⁴These were the descendants of
Levi by their families — the heads of
families as they were registered un-
der their names and counted indi-
vidually, that is, the workers twenty
years old or more^y who served in the
temple of the LORD. ²⁵For David had
said, “Since the LORD, the God of Is-
rael, has granted rest^z to his people
and has come to dwell in Jerusalem
forever, ²⁶the Levites no longer need
to carry the tabernacle or any of the

^sNu 6:23
23:14 ^tDt 33:1
23:15 ^uEx 18:4
23:16
^v1Ch 26:24-28
23:19
^w1Ch 24:23
23:21
^x1Ch 24:26
23:24 ^yNu 4:3;
10:17, 21
23:25
^z1Ch 22:9

^a 10 One Hebrew manuscript, Septuagint and
Vulgate (see also verse 11); most Hebrew
manuscripts *Ziza*

articles used in its service.”^a ²⁷According to the last instructions of David, the Levites were counted from those twenty years old or more.

²⁸The duty of the Levites was to help Aaron’s descendants in the service of the temple of the LORD: to be in charge of the courtyards, the side rooms, the purification^b of all sacred things and the performance of other duties at the house of God. ²⁹They were in charge of the bread set out on the table,^c the special flour for the grain offerings,^d the thin loaves made without yeast, the baking and the mixing, and all measurements of quantity and size.^e ³⁰They were also to stand every morning to thank and praise the LORD. They were to do the same in the evening^f ³¹and whenever burnt offerings were presented to the LORD on the Sabbaths, at the New Moon^g feasts and at the appointed festivals.^h They were to serve before the LORD regularly in the proper number and in the way prescribed for them.

³²And so the Levitesⁱ carried out their responsibilities for the tent of meeting,^j for the Holy Place and, under their relatives the descendants of Aaron, for the service of the temple of the LORD.^k

The Divisions of Priests

24 These were the divisions^l of the descendants of Aaron:^m

The sons of Aaron were Nadab, Abihu, Eleazar and Ithamar.ⁿ ²But Nadab and Abihu died before their father did,^o and they had no sons; so Eleazar and Ithamar served as the priests. ³With the help of Zadok^p a descendant of Eleazar and Ahimelek a descendant of Ithamar, David separated them into divisions for their appointed order of ministering. ⁴A larger number of leaders were found among Eleazar’s descendants than among Ithamar’s, and they were divided accordingly: sixteen heads of families from Eleazar’s descendants and eight heads of families from Ithamar’s descendants. ⁵They divided them impartially by casting lots,^q for there were officials of the sanctuary and of-

^{23:26} ^aNu 4:5, 15; 7:9; Dt 10:8
^{23:28} ^b2Ch 29:15; Ne 13:9; Mal 3:3
^{23:29} ^cEx 25:30
^dLev 2:4-7; 6:20-23
^eLev 19:35-36; 1Ch 9:29, 32
^{23:30} ^f1Ch 9:33; Ps 134:1
^{23:31} ^g2Ki 4:23
^hLev 23:4; Nu 28:9-29:39; Isa 1:13-14; Col 2:16
^{23:32} ⁱNu 1:53; 1Ch 6:48
^jNu 3:6-8, 38
^k2Ch 23:18; 31:2; Eze 44:14
^{24:1} ^l1Ch 23:6; 28:13; 2Ch 5:11; 8:14; 23:8; 31:2; 35:4, 5; Ezr 6:18
^mNu 3:2-4
ⁿEx 6:23
^{24:2} ^oLev 10:1-2; Nu 3:4
^{24:3} ^p2Sa 8:17
^{24:5} ^qver 31; 1Ch 25:8

ficials of God among the descendants of both Eleazar and Ithamar.

⁶The scribe Shemaiah son of Ne-thanel, a Levite, recorded their names in the presence of the king and of the officials: Zadok the priest, Ahimelek^r son of Abiathar and the heads of families of the priests and of the Levites — one family being taken from Eleazar and then one from Ithamar.

⁷The first lot fell to Jehoiarib, the second to Jedaiah,^s

⁸the third to Harim,^t

the fourth to Seorim,

⁹the fifth to Malkijah,

the sixth to Mijamin,

¹⁰the seventh to Hakkoz,

the eighth to Abijah,^u

¹¹the ninth to Jeshua,

the tenth to Shekaniah,

¹²the eleventh to Eliashib,

the twelfth to Jakim,

¹³the thirteenth to Huppah,

the fourteenth to Jeshebeab,

¹⁴the fifteenth to Bilgah,

the sixteenth to Immer,^v

¹⁵the seventeenth to Hezir,^w

the eighteenth to Happizzez,

¹⁶the nineteenth to Pethahiah,

the twentieth to Jehezkel,

¹⁷the twenty-first to Jakin,

the twenty-second to Gamul,

¹⁸the twenty-third to Delaiah

and the twenty-fourth to Maaziah.

¹⁹This was their appointed order of ministering when they entered the temple of the LORD, according to the regulations prescribed for them by their ancestor Aaron, as the LORD, the God of Israel, had commanded him.

The Rest of the Levites

²⁰As for the rest of the descendants of Levi:^x

from the sons of Amram: Shubael;

from the sons of Shubael: Jehdeiah.

²¹As for Rehabiah,^y from his sons:

Ishiah was the first.

²²From the Izharites: Shelomoth; from the sons of Shelomoth: Jahath.

^{24:6} ^r1Ch 18:16
^{24:7} ^sEzr 2:36; Ne 12:6
^{24:8} ^tEzr 2:39; Ne 10:5
^{24:10} ^uNe 12:4, 17; Lk 1:5
^{24:14} ^vJer 20:1
^{24:15} ^wNe 10:20
^{24:20} ^x1Ch 23:6
^{24:21} ^y1Ch 23:17

²³The sons of Hebron:² Jeriah the first,^a Amariah the second, Jahaziel the third and Jekameam the fourth.

²⁴The son of Uzziel: Micah; from the sons of Micah: Shimir.

²⁵The brother of Micah: Ishiah; from the sons of Ishiah: Zechariah.

²⁶The sons of Merari:^a Mahli and Mushi.

The son of Jaaziah: Beno.

²⁷The sons of Merari: from Jaaziah: Beno, Shoham, Zakkur and Ibri.

²⁸From Mahli: Eleazar, who had no sons.

²⁹From Kish: the son of Kish: Jerahmeel.

³⁰And the sons of Mushi: Mahli, Eder and Jerimoth.

These were the Levites, according to their families. ³¹They also cast lots,^b just as their relatives the descendants of Aaron did, in the presence of King David and of Zadok, Ahimelek, and the heads of families of the priests and of the Levites. The families of the oldest brother were treated the same as those of the youngest.

The Musicians

25 David, together with the commanders of the army, set apart some of the sons of Asaph,^c Heman^d and Jeduthun^e for the ministry of prophesying,^f accompanied by harps, lyres and cymbals.^g Here is the list of the men^h who performed this service:ⁱ

²From the sons of Asaph:

Zakkur, Joseph, Nathaniah and Asarelah. The sons of Asaph were under the supervision of Asaph, who prophesied under the king's supervision.

³As for Jeduthun, from his sons:^j Gedaliah, Zeri, Jeshaiah, Shimei,^b Hashabiah and Mattithiah, six in all, under the supervision of their father Jeduthun, who prophesied, using the harp^k in thanking and praising the LORD.

24:23

²1Ch 23:19

24:26

^a1Ch 6:19; 23:21

24:31 ^bver 5

25:1 ^c1Ch 6:39

^d1Ch 6:33

^e1Ch 16:41;

42; Ne 11:17

^fIsa 10:5;

2Ki 3:15

^g1Ch 15:16

^h1Ch 6:31

ⁱ2Ch 5:12; 8:14;

34:12; 35:15;

Ezr 3:10

25:3 ^j1Ch 16:41-

42 ^kGe 4:21;

Ps 33:2

⁴As for Heman, from his sons:

Bukkiah, Mattaniah, Uzziel, Shubael and Jerimoth; Haniah, Hanani, Eliathah, Giddalti and Romamti-Ezer; Joshbekashah, Mallothi, Hothir and Mahazioth. ⁵(All these were sons of Heman the king's seer. They were given him through the promises of God to exalt him. God gave Heman fourteen sons and three daughters.)

⁶All these men were under the supervision of their father^l for the music of the temple of the LORD, with cymbals, lyres and harps, for the ministry at the house of God.

Asaph, Jeduthun and Heman^m were under the supervision of the king.ⁿ ⁷Along with their relatives — all of them trained and skilled in music for the LORD — they numbered 288. ⁸Young and old alike, teacher as well as student, cast lots^o for their duties.

⁹The first lot, which was for Asaph,^p fell to Joseph, his sons and relatives^c 12^d
the second to Gedaliah, him and his relatives and sons 12

¹⁰the third to Zakkur, his sons and relatives 12

¹¹the fourth to Izri,^e his sons and relatives 12

¹²the fifth to Nathaniah, his sons and relatives 12

¹³the sixth to Bukkiah, his sons and relatives 12

¹⁴the seventh to Jesarelah,^f his sons and relatives 12

¹⁵the eighth to Jeshaiah, his sons and relatives 12

¹⁶the ninth to Mattaniah, his sons and relatives 12

¹⁷the tenth to Shimei, his sons and relatives 12

^a 23 Two Hebrew manuscripts and some Septuagint manuscripts (see also 23:19); most Hebrew manuscripts *The sons of Jeriah*:

^b 3 One Hebrew manuscript and some Septuagint manuscripts (see also verse 17); most Hebrew manuscripts do not have *Shimei*.

^c 9 See Septuagint; Hebrew does not have *his sons and relatives*. ^d 9 See the total in verse 7; Hebrew does not have *twelve*.

^e 11 A variant of *Zeri* ^f 14 A variant of *Asarelah*

25:6 ^l1Ch 15:16

^m1Ch 15:19

ⁿ2Ch 23:18;

29:25

25:8

^o1Ch 26:13

25:9 ^p1Ch 6:39

- 18 the eleventh to Azarel,^a
his sons and relatives 12
- 19 the twelfth to Hashabiah,
his sons and relatives 12
- 20 the thirteenth to Shubael,
his sons and relatives 12
- 21 the fourteenth to Mattithiah,
his sons and relatives 12
- 22 the fifteenth to Jerimoth,
his sons and relatives 12
- 23 the sixteenth to Hananiah,
his sons and relatives 12
- 24 the seventeenth to
Joshbekashah,
his sons and relatives 12
- 25 the eighteenth to Hanani,
his sons and relatives 12
- 26 the nineteenth to Mallothi,
his sons and relatives 12
- 27 the twentieth to Eliathah,
his sons and relatives 12
- 28 the twenty-first to Hothir,
his sons and relatives 12
- 29 the twenty-second to
Giddalti,
his sons and relatives 12
- 30 the twenty-third to
Mahazioth,
his sons and relatives 12
- 31 the twenty-fourth to
Romanti-Ezer,
his sons and relatives 12.^q

The Gatekeepers

26 The divisions of the gatekeepers:^f

From the Korahites: Meshelemiah son of Kore, one of the sons of Asaph.

²Meshelemiah had sons:
Zechariah⁵ the firstborn,
Jediael the second,
Zebadiah the third,
Jathniel the fourth,

³Elam the fifth,
Jehohanan the sixth
and Eliehoenai the seventh.

⁴Obed-Edom also had sons:
Shemaiah the firstborn,
Jehozabad the second,
Joah the third,
Sakar the fourth,
Nethanel the fifth,

⁵Ammiel the sixth,
Issachar the seventh

25:31 ^q1Ch 9:33
26:1 ^f1Ch 9:17
26:2 ⁵1Ch 9:21

and Peullethai the eighth.
(For God had blessed Obed-Edom.)^t

⁶Obed-Edom's son Shemaiah also had sons, who were leaders in their father's family because they were very capable men. ⁷The sons of Shemaiah: Othni, Rephael, Obed and Elzabad; his relatives Elihu and Semakiah were also able men. ⁸All these were descendants of Obed-Edom; they and their sons and their relatives were capable men with the strength to do the work — descendants of Obed-Edom, 62 in all.

⁹Meshelemiah had sons and relatives, who were able men — 18 in all.

¹⁰Hosah the Merarite had sons: Shimri the first (although he was not the firstborn, his father had appointed him the first),^u ¹¹Hilkiah the second, Tabaliah the third and Zechariah the fourth. The sons and relatives of Hosah were 13 in all.

¹²These divisions of the gatekeepers, through their leaders, had duties for ministering^v in the temple of the LORD, just as their relatives had. ¹³Lots^w were cast for each gate, according to their families, young and old alike.

¹⁴The lot for the East Gate^x fell to Shelemiah.^b Then lots were cast for his son Zechariah,^y a wise counselor, and the lot for the North Gate fell to him. ¹⁵The lot for the South Gate fell to Obed-Edom,^z and the lot for the storehouse fell to his sons. ¹⁶The lots for the West Gate and the Shalleketh Gate on the upper road fell to Shupim and Hosah.

Guard was alongside of guard: ¹⁷There were six Levites a day on the east, four a day on the north, four a day on the south and two at a time at the storehouse. ¹⁸As for the court^c to

26:5 ¹2Sa 6:10;
1Ch 13:13; 16:38
26:10
^uDt 21:16;
1Ch 5:1
26:12
^v1Ch 9:22
26:13
^w1Ch 24:5, 31;
25:8
26:14
^x1Ch 9:18
^y1Ch 9:21
26:15
^z1Ch 13:13;
2Ch 25:24

^a 18 A variant of *Uzziel* ^b 14 A variant of *Meshelemiah* ^c 18 The meaning of the Hebrew for this word is uncertain.

the west, there were four at the road and two at the court^a itself.

¹⁹These were the divisions of the gatekeepers who were descendants of Korah and Merari.^a

The Treasurers and Other Officials

²⁰Their fellow Levites^b were^b in charge of the treasuries of the house of God and the treasuries for the dedicated things.^c

²¹The descendants of Ladan, who were Gershonites through Ladan and who were heads of families belonging to Ladan the Gershonite,^d were Jehieli, ²²the sons of Jehieli, Zetham and his brother Joel. They were in charge of the treasuries^e of the temple of the LORD.

²³From the Amramites, the Izharites, the Hebronites and the Uzzielites:^f

²⁴Shubael,^g a descendant of Gershon son of Moses, was the official in charge of the treasuries. ²⁵His relatives through Eliezer: Rehabiah his son, Jeshaiiah his son, Joram his son, Zikri his son and Shelomith^h his son. ²⁶Shelomith and his relatives were in charge of all the treasuries for the things dedicatedⁱ by King David, by the heads of families who were the commanders of thousands and commanders of hundreds, and by the other army commanders. ²⁷Some of the plunder taken in battle they dedicated for the repair of the temple of the LORD. ²⁸And everything dedicated by Samuel the seer^j and by Saul son of Kish, Abner son of Ner and Joab son of Zeruiah, and all the other dedicated things were in the care of Shelomith and his relatives.

²⁹From the Izharites: Kenaniah and his sons were assigned duties away from the temple, as officials and judges^k over Israel.

26:19

^a 2Ch 35:15;

Ne 7:1;

Eze 44:11

26:20

^b 2Ch 24:5

^c 1Ch 28:12

26:21

^d 1Ch 23:7; 29:8

26:22

^e 1Ch 9:26

26:23 ^f Nu 3:27

26:24

^g 1Ch 23:16

26:25

^h 1Ch 23:18

26:26 ⁱ 2Sa 8:11

26:28 ^j 1Sa 9:9

26:29

^k Dt 17:8-13;

1Ch 23:4;

Ne 11:16

³⁰From the Hebronites: Hashabiah^l and his relatives — seventeen hundred able men — were responsible in Israel west of the Jordan for all the work of the LORD and for the king's service. ³¹As for the Hebronites,^m Jeriah was their chief according to the genealogical records of their families. In the fortiethⁿ year of David's reign a search was made in the records, and capable men among the Hebronites were found at Jazer in Gilead. ³²Jeriah had twenty-seven hundred relatives, who were able men and heads of families, and King David put them in charge of the Reubenites, the Gadites and the half-tribe of Manasseh for every matter pertaining to God and for the affairs of the king.

Army Divisions

27 This is the list of the Israelites — heads of families, commanders of thousands and commanders of hundreds, and their officers, who served the king in all that concerned the army divisions that were on duty month by month throughout the year. Each division consisted of 24,000 men.

²In charge of the first division, for the first month, was Jashobeam^o son of Zabdiel. There were 24,000 men in his division. ³He was a descendant of Perez and chief of all the army officers for the first month.

⁴In charge of the division for the second month was Dodai^p the Ahohite; Mikloth was the leader of his division. There were 24,000 men in his division.

⁵The third army commander, for the third month, was Benaiah^q son of Jehoiada the priest. He was chief and there were 24,000 men in his division. ⁶This was

26:30

^l 1Ch 27:17

26:31

^m 1Ch 23:19

ⁿ 2Sa 5:4

27:2

^o 2Sa 23:8;

1Ch 11:11

27:4 ^p 2Sa 23:9

27:5

^q 2Sa 23:20

^a 18 The meaning of the Hebrew for this word is uncertain. ^b 20 Septuagint; Hebrew *As for the Levites, Ahijah was*

the Benaiah who was a mighty warrior among the Thirty and was over the Thirty. His son Ammizabad was in charge of his division.

⁷The fourth, for the fourth month, was Asahel^r the brother of Joab; his son Zebadiah was his successor. There were 24,000 men in his division.

⁸The fifth, for the fifth month, was the commander Shamhuth^s the Izrahite. There were 24,000 men in his division.

⁹The sixth, for the sixth month, was Ira^t the son of Ikkesh the Tekoite. There were 24,000 men in his division.

¹⁰The seventh, for the seventh month, was Helez^u the Pelonite, an Ephraimite. There were 24,000 men in his division.

¹¹The eighth, for the eighth month, was Sibbekai^v the Hushathite, a Zerahite. There were 24,000 men in his division.

¹²The ninth, for the ninth month, was Abiezer^w the Anathothite, a Benjamite. There were 24,000 men in his division.

¹³The tenth, for the tenth month, was Maharai^x the Netophathite, a Zerahite. There were 24,000 men in his division.

¹⁴The eleventh, for the eleventh month, was Benaiah^y the Pirathonite, an Ephraimite. There were 24,000 men in his division.

¹⁵The twelfth, for the twelfth month, was Heldai^z the Netophathite, from the family of Othniel.^a There were 24,000 men in his division.

Leaders of the Tribes

¹⁶The leaders of the tribes of Israel:

over the Reubenites: Eliezer son of Zikri;

over the Simeonites: Shephatiah son of Maakah;

¹⁷over Levi: Hashabiah^b son of Kemuel;

over Aaron: Zadok;^c

27:7 ^r2Sa 2:18;
1Ch 11:26
27:8 ^s1Ch 11:27
27:9

^t2Sa 23:26;
1Ch 11:28
27:10

^u2Sa 23:26;
1Ch 11:27
27:11

^v2Sa 21:18

27:12

^w2Sa 23:27;

1Ch 11:28

27:13

^x2Sa 23:28;

1Ch 11:30

27:14 ^y1Ch 11:31

27:15

^z2Sa 23:29

^aJos 15:17

27:17

^b1Ch 26:30

^c2Sa 8:17;

1Ch 12:28

¹⁸over Judah: Elihu, a brother of David;

over Issachar: Omri son of Michael;

¹⁹over Zebulun: Ishmaiah son of Obadiah;

over Naphtali: Jerimoth son of Azriel;

²⁰over the Ephraimites: Hoshea son of Azaziah;

over half the tribe of Manasseh: Joel son of Pedaiiah;

²¹over the half-tribe of Manasseh in Gilead: Iddo son of Zechariah;

over Benjamin: Jaasiel son of Abner;

²²over Dan: Azarel son of Jeroham.

These were the leaders of the tribes of Israel.

²³David did not take the number of the men twenty years old or less,^d because the LORD had promised to make Israel as numerous as the stars^e in the sky. ²⁴Joab son of Zeruiah began to count the men but did not finish. God's wrath came on Israel on account of this numbering,^f and the number was not entered in the book^a of the annals of King David.

The King's Overseers

²⁵Azmaveth son of Adiel was in charge of the royal storehouses.

Jonathan son of Uzziah was in charge of the storehouses in the outlying districts, in the towns, the villages and the watchtowers.

²⁶Ezri son of Kelub was in charge of the workers who farmed the land.

²⁷Shimei the Ramathite was in charge of the vineyards.

Zabdi the Shiphmite was in charge of the produce of the vineyards for the wine vats.

²⁸Baal-Hanan the Gederite was in charge of the olive and sycamore-fig^g trees in the western foothills.

Joash was in charge of the supplies of olive oil.

²⁹Shitrai the Sharonite was in charge of the herds grazing in Sharon.

Shaphat son of Adlai was in charge of the herds in the valleys.

^a ²⁴ Septuagint; Hebrew *number*

27:23

^d1Ch 21:2-5

^eGe 15:5

27:24

^f2Sa 24:15;

1Ch 21:7

27:28

^g1Ki 10:27;

2Ch 1:15

³⁰Obil the Ishmaelite was in charge of the camels.

Jehdeiah the Meronothite was in charge of the donkeys.

³¹Jaziz the Hagrite^h was in charge of the flocks.

All these were the officials in charge of King David's property.

³²Jonathan, David's uncle, was a counselor, a man of insight and a scribe. Jehiel son of Hakmoni took care of the king's sons.

³³Ahithophelⁱ was the king's counselor.

Hushai^j the Arkite was the king's confidant. ³⁴Ahithophel was succeeded by Jehoiada son of Benaiah and by Abiathar.^k

Joab^l was the commander of the royal army.

David's Plans for the Temple

28 David summoned all the officials^m of Israel to assemble at Jerusalem: the officers over the tribes, the commanders of the divisions in the service of the king, the commanders of thousands and commanders of hundreds, and the officials in charge of all the property and livestock belonging to the king and his sons, together with the palace officials, the warriors and all the brave fighting men.

²King David rose to his feet and said: "Listen to me, my fellow Israelites, my people. I had it in my heartⁿ to build a house as a place of rest for the ark of the covenant of the LORD, for the footstool^o of our God, and I made plans to build it. ³But God said to me,^p 'You are not to build a house for my Name,^q because you are a warrior and have shed blood.'^r

⁴"Yet the LORD, the God of Israel, chose me^s from my whole family^t to be king over Israel forever. He chose Judah^u as leader, and from the tribe of Judah he chose my family, and from my father's sons he was pleased to make me king over all Israel. ⁵Of all my sons — and the LORD has given me many^v — he has chosen my son Solomon^w to sit on the throne of the kingdom of the LORD over Israel. ⁶He said to me: 'Solomon your son is

27:31 ^h1Ch 5:10

27:33

ⁱ2Sa 15:12

^j2Sa 15:37

27:34 ^k1Ki 1:7

^l1Ch 11:6

28:1

^m1Ch 11:10;

27:1-31

28:2 ⁿ1Ch 17:2

^oPs 99:5; 132:7

28:3 ^p2Sa 7:5

^q1Ch 22:8

^r1Ki 5:3;

1Ch 17:4

28:4

^s1Ch 17:23,

27; 2Ch 6:6

^t1Sa 16:1-13

^uGe 49:10;

1Ch 5:2

28:5 ^v1Ch 3:1

^w1Ch 22:9; 23:1

28:6 ^x2Sa 7:13;

1Ch 22:9-10

28:7 ^y1Ch 22:13

28:8 ^zDt 6:1

^aDt 4:1

28:9

^b1Ch 29:19

^c1Sa 16:7;

Ps 7:9

^dPs 40:16;

Jer 29:13

^eJos 24:20;

2Ch 15:2

^fPs 44:23

28:11 ^gEx 25:9

28:12

^h1Ch 12:18

ⁱ1Ch 26:20

28:13 ^j1Ch 24:1

28:15 ^kEx 25:31

28:16 ^lEx 25:23

the one who will build my house and my courts, for I have chosen him to be my son,^x and I will be his father. ⁷I will establish his kingdom forever if he is unswerving in carrying out my commands and laws,^y as is being done at this time.⁷

⁸"So now I charge you in the sight of all Israel and of the assembly of the LORD, and in the hearing of our God: Be careful to follow all the commands^z of the LORD your God, that you may possess this good land and pass it on as an inheritance to your descendants forever.^a

⁹"And you, my son Solomon, acknowledge the God of your father, and serve him with wholehearted devotion^b and with a willing mind, for the LORD searches every heart^c and understands every desire and every thought. If you seek him,^d he will be found by you; but if you forsake^e him, he will reject^f you forever. ¹⁰Consider now, for the LORD has chosen you to build a house as the sanctuary. Be strong and do the work."

¹¹Then David gave his son Solomon the plans^g for the portico of the temple, its buildings, its storerooms, its upper parts, its inner rooms and the place of atonement. ¹²He gave him the plans of all that the Spirit^h had put in his mind for the courts of the temple of the LORD and all the surrounding rooms, for the treasuries of the temple of God and for the treasuries for the dedicated things.ⁱ ¹³He gave him instructions for the divisions^j of the priests and Levites, and for all the work of serving in the temple of the LORD, as well as for all the articles to be used in its service. ¹⁴He designated the weight of gold for all the gold articles to be used in various kinds of service, and the weight of silver for all the silver articles to be used in various kinds of service: ¹⁵the weight of gold for the gold lampstands^k and their lamps, with the weight for each lampstand and its lamps; and the weight of silver for each silver lampstand and its lamps, according to the use of each lampstand; ¹⁶the weight of gold for each table^l for consecrated bread; the weight of silver for the

silver tables; ¹⁷the weight of pure gold for the forks, sprinkling bowls^m and pitchers; the weight of gold for each gold dish; the weight of silver for each silver dish; ¹⁸and the weight of the refined gold for the altar of incense.ⁿ He also gave him the plan for the chariot,^o that is, the cherubim of gold that spread their wings and overshadow^p the ark of the covenant of the LORD.

¹⁹“All this,” David said, “I have in writing as a result of the LORD’s hand on me, and he enabled me to understand all the details^q of the plan.”

²⁰David also said to Solomon his son, “Be strong and courageous,^s and do the work. Do not be afraid or discouraged, for the LORD God, my God, is with you. He will not fail you or forsake^t you until all the work for the service of the temple of the LORD is finished.^u ²¹The divisions of the priests and Levites are ready for all the work on the temple of God, and every willing person skilled^v in any craft will help you in all the work. The officials and all the people will obey your every command.”

Gifts for Building the Temple

29 Then King David said to the whole assembly: “My son Solomon, the one whom God has chosen, is young and inexperienced.^w The task is great, because this palatial structure is not for man but for the LORD God. ²With all my resources I have provided for the temple of my God — gold^x for the gold work, silver for the silver, bronze for the bronze, iron for the iron and wood for the wood, as well as onyx for the settings, turquoise,^{ay} stones of various colors, and all kinds of fine stone and marble — all of these in large quantities.^z ³Besides, in my devotion to the temple of my God I now give my personal treasures of gold and silver for the temple of my God, over and above everything I have provided^a for this holy temple: ⁴three thousand talents^b of gold (gold of Ophir)^b and seven thousand talents^c of refined silver,^c for the overlaying of the walls of the buildings, ⁵for the gold work

28:17 ^mEx 27:3

28:18

ⁿEx 30:1-10

^oEx 25:18-22

^pEx 25:20

28:19

^q1Ki 6:38

^rEx 25:9

28:20

^sDt 31:6;

1Ch 22:13;

2Ch 19:11;

Hag 2:4

^tDt 4:31;

Jos 24:20

^u1Ki 6:14;

2Ch 7:11

28:21

^vEx 35:25-36:5

29:1 ^w1Ki 3:7;

1Ch 22:5;

2Ch 13:7

29:2 ^xver 7,

14,16; Ezr 1:4;

6:5; Hag 2:8

^yIsa 54:11

^z1Ch 22:2-5

29:3

^a2Ch 24:10;

31:3; 35:8

29:4

^bGe 10:29

^c1Ch 22:14

and the silver work, and for all the work to be done by the craftsmen. Now, who is willing to consecrate themselves to the LORD today?”

⁶Then the leaders of families, the officers of the tribes of Israel, the commanders of thousands and commanders of hundreds, and the officials^d in charge of the king’s work gave willingly.^e ⁷They^f gave toward the work on the temple of God five thousand talents^d and ten thousand darics^e of gold, ten thousand talents^f of silver, eighteen thousand talents^g of bronze and a hundred thousand talents^h of iron. ⁸Anyone who had precious stones^g gave them to the treasury of the temple of the LORD in the custody of Jehiel the Gershonite.^h ⁹The people rejoiced at the willing response of their leaders, for they had given freely and wholeheartedlyⁱ to the LORD. David the king also rejoiced greatly.

David’s Prayer

¹⁰David praised the LORD in the presence of the whole assembly, saying,

“Praise be to you, LORD,
the God of our father Israel,
from everlasting to everlasting.

¹¹Yours, LORD, is the greatness and
the power^j

and the glory and the majesty
and the splendor,
for everything in heaven and
earth is yours.^k

Yours, LORD, is the kingdom;
you are exalted as head over all.^l

¹²Wealth and honor^m come from
you;

you are the rulerⁿ of all things.

In your hands are strength and
power

to exalt and give strength to all.

^a 2 The meaning of the Hebrew for this word is uncertain. ^b 4 That is, about 110 tons or about 100 metric tons

^c 4 That is, about 260 tons or about 235 metric tons ^d 7 That is, about 190 tons or about 170 metric tons

^e 7 That is, about 185 pounds or about 84 kilograms

^f 7 That is, about 380 tons or about 340 metric tons

^g 7 That is, about 675 tons or about 610 metric tons ^h 7 That is, about 3,800 tons or about 3,400 metric tons

29:6 ^d1Ch 27:1;

28:1 ^ever 9;

Ex 25:1-8;

35:20-29; 36:2;

2Ch 24:10;

Ezr 7:15

29:7 ^fEx 25:2;

Ne 7:70-71

29:8 ^gEx 35:27

^h1Ch 26:21

29:9 ⁱ1Ki 8:61;

2Co 9:7

29:11 ^jPs 24:8;

59:17; 62:11

^kPs 89:11

^lRev 5:12-13

29:12

^m2Ch 1:12

ⁿ2Ch 20:6;

Ro 11:36

¹³Now, our God, we give you thanks, and praise your glorious name.

¹⁴“But who am I, and who are my people, that we should be able to give as generously as this? Everything comes from you, and we have given you only what comes from your hand. ¹⁵We are foreigners and strangers^o in your sight, as were all our ancestors. Our days on earth are like a shadow,^p without hope. ¹⁶LORD our God, all this abundance that we have provided for building you a temple for your Holy Name comes from your hand, and all of it belongs to you. ¹⁷I know, my God, that you test the heart^q and are pleased with integrity. All these things I have given willingly and with honest intent. And now I have seen with joy how willingly your people who are here have given to you.^r ¹⁸LORD, the God of our fathers Abraham, Isaac and Israel, keep these desires and thoughts in the hearts of your people forever, and keep their hearts loyal to you. ¹⁹And give my son Solomon the wholehearted devotion^s to keep your commands, statutes and decrees^t and to do everything to build the palatial structure for which I have provided.”^u

²⁰Then David said to the whole assembly, “Praise the LORD your God.” So they all praised the LORD, the God of their fathers; they bowed down, prostrating themselves before the LORD and the king.

Solomon Acknowledged as King

29:21-25pp — 1Ki 1:28-53

²¹The next day they made sacrifices to the LORD and presented burnt

29:15
^oPs 39:12;
 Heb 11:13
^pJob 14:2
 29:17
^qPs 139:23;
 Pr 15:11; 17:3;
 Jer 11:20; 17:10
^r1Ch 28:9;
 Ps 15:1-5
 29:19
^s1Ch 28:9
^tPs 72:1
^u1Ch 22:14

29:21 ^v1Ki 8:62
 29:22
^w1Ch 23:1
^x1Ki 1:33-39
 29:23 ^y1Ki 2:12
 29:25 ^z2Ch 1:1,
 12 ^a1Ki 3:13;
 Ecc 2:9
 29:26
^b1Ch 18:14
 29:27
^c2Sa 5:4-5;
 1Ki 2:11; 1Ch 3:4
 29:28
^dGe 15:15;
 Ac 13:36
^e1Ch 23:1
 29:29 ^f1Sa 9:9
^g2Sa 7:2
^h1Sa 22:5

offerings to him:^v a thousand bulls, a thousand rams and a thousand male lambs, together with their drink offerings, and other sacrifices in abundance for all Israel. ²²They ate and drank with great joy^w in the presence of the LORD that day.

Then they acknowledged Solomon son of David as king a second time, anointing him before the LORD to be ruler and Zadok^x to be priest. ²³So Solomon sat on the throne^y of the LORD as king in place of his father David. He prospered and all Israel obeyed him. ²⁴All the officers and warriors, as well as all of King David's sons, pledged their submission to King Solomon.

²⁵The LORD highly exalted Solomon in the sight of all Israel and bestowed on him royal splendor^z such as no king over Israel ever had before.^a

The Death of David

29:26-28pp — 1Ki 2:10-12

²⁶David son of Jesse was king^b over all Israel. ²⁷He ruled over Israel forty years — seven in Hebron and thirty-three in Jerusalem.^c ²⁸He died^d at a good old age, having enjoyed long life, wealth and honor. His son Solomon succeeded him as king.^e

²⁹As for the events of King David's reign, from beginning to end, they are written in the records of Samuel the seer,^f the records of Nathan^g the prophet and the records of Gad^h the seer, ³⁰together with the details of his reign and power, and the circumstances that surrounded him and Israel and the kingdoms of all the other lands.

2 CHRONICLES

Solomon Asks for Wisdom

1:2-13pp — 1Ki 3:4-15

1:14-17pp — 1Ki 10:26-29; 2Ch 9:25-28

1 Solomon son of David established^a himself firmly over his kingdom, for the LORD his God was with^b him and made him exceedingly great.^c

²Then Solomon spoke to all Israel^d — to the commanders of thousands and commanders of hundreds, to the judges and to all the leaders in Israel, the heads of families — ³and Solomon and the whole assembly went to the high place at Gibeon, for God's tent of meeting^e was there, which Moses^f the LORD's servant had made in the wilderness. ⁴Now David had brought up the ark^g of God from Kiriath Jearim to the place he had prepared for it, because he had pitched a tent^h for it in Jerusalem. ⁵But the bronze altarⁱ that Bezalel^j son of Uri, the son of Hur, had made was in Gibeon in front of the tabernacle of the LORD; so Solomon and the assembly inquired^k of him there. ⁶Solomon went up to the bronze altar before the LORD in the tent of meeting and offered a thousand burnt offerings on it.

⁷That night God appeared^l to Solomon and said to him, "Ask for whatever you want me to give you."

⁸Solomon answered God, "You have shown great kindness to David my father and have made me^m king in his place. ⁹Now, LORD God, let your promiseⁿ to my father David be confirmed, for you have made me king over a people who are as numerous as the dust of the earth.^o ¹⁰Give me wisdom and knowledge, that I may lead^p this people, for who is able to govern this great people of yours?"

¹¹God said to Solomon, "Since this is your heart's desire and you have not asked for wealth,^q possessions or

1:1 ^a1Ki 2:12, 26; 2Ch 12:1
^bGe 21:22;
39:2; Nu 14:43
^c1Ch 29:25
1:2 ^d1Ch 9:1;
28:1
1:3 ^eEx 36:8
^fEx 40:18
1:4 ^g2Sa 6:2;
1Ch 15:25
^h2Sa 6:17;
1Ch 15:1
1:5 ⁱEx 38:2
^jEx 31:2
^k1Ch 13:3
1:7 ^l2Ch 7:12
1:8 ^m1Ch 23:1;
28:5
1:9 ⁿ2Sa 7:25;
1Ki 8:25
^oGe 12:2
1:10 ^pNu 27:17;
2Sa 5:2;
Pr 8:15-16
1:11 ^qDt 17:17

1:12 ^r1Ch 29:12
^s1Ch 29:25;
2Ch 9:22;
Ne 13:26
1:14 ^t1Sa 8:11;
1Ki 4:26; 9:19
1:15 ^u1Ki 9:28;
Isa 60:5
1:17 ^vSS 1:9
2:1 ^wDt 12:5
^xEcc 2:4
2:2 ^yver 18;
2Ch 10:4

honor, nor for the death of your enemies, and since you have not asked for a long life but for wisdom and knowledge to govern my people over whom I have made you king, ¹²therefore wisdom and knowledge will be given you. And I will also give you wealth, possessions and honor,^r such as no king who was before you ever had and none after you will have.^s"

¹³Then Solomon went to Jerusalem from the high place at Gibeon, from before the tent of meeting. And he reigned over Israel.

¹⁴Solomon accumulated chariots^t and horses; he had fourteen hundred chariots and twelve thousand horses,^a which he kept in the chariot cities and also with him in Jerusalem. ¹⁵The king made silver and gold^u as common in Jerusalem as stones, and cedar as plentiful as sycamore-fig trees in the foothills. ¹⁶Solomon's horses were imported from Egypt and from Kue^b — the royal merchants purchased them from Kue at the current price. ¹⁷They imported a chariot^v from Egypt for six hundred shekels^c of silver, and a horse for a hundred and fifty.^d They also exported them to all the kings of the Hittites and of the Arameans.

Preparations for Building the Temple

2:1-18pp — 1Ki 5:1-16

2^e Solomon gave orders to build a temple^w for the Name of the LORD and a royal palace for himself.^x ²He conscripted 70,000 men as carriers and 80,000 as stonecutters in the hills and 3,600 as foremen over them.^y

^a 14 Or *charioteers* ^b 16 Probably Cilicia

^c 17 That is, about 15 pounds or about 6.9 kilograms ^d 17 That is, about 3 3/4 pounds or about 1.7 kilograms ^e In Hebrew texts 2:1 is numbered 1:18, and 2:2-18 is numbered 2:1-17.

³Solomon sent this message to Hiram^{az} king of Tyre:

"Send me cedar logs^a as you did for my father David when you sent him cedar to build a palace to live in. ⁴Now I am about to build a temple^b for the Name of the LORD my God and to dedicate it to him for burning fragrant incense^c before him, for setting out the consecrated bread^d regularly, and for making burnt offerings^e every morning and evening and on the Sabbaths,^f at the New Moons and at the appointed festivals of the LORD our God. This is a lasting ordinance for Israel.

⁵"The temple I am going to build will be great,^g because our God is greater than all other gods.^h ⁶But who is able to build a temple for him, since the heavens, even the highest heavens, cannot contain him?ⁱ Who then am I^j to build a temple for him, except as a place to burn sacrifices before him?

⁷"Send me, therefore, a man skilled to work in gold and silver, bronze and iron, and in purple, crimson and blue yarn, and experienced in the art of engraving, to work in Judah and Jerusalem with my skilled workers,^k whom my father David provided.

⁸"Send me also cedar, juniper and alnum^b logs from Lebanon, for I know that your servants are skilled in cutting timber there. My servants will work with yours ⁹to provide me with plenty of lumber, because the temple I build must be large and magnificent. ¹⁰I will give your servants, the woodsmen who cut the timber, twenty thousand cors^c of ground wheat, twenty thousand cors^d of barley, twenty thousand baths^e of wine and twenty thousand baths of olive oil.^l"

¹¹Hiram king of Tyre replied by letter to Solomon:

2:3 ²2Sa 5:11
^a1Ch 14:1
 2:4 ^bver 1;
 Dt 12:5
^cEx 30:7
^dEx 25:30
^eEx 29:42;
 2Ch 13:11
^fNu 28:9-10
 2:5 ^g1Ch 22:5;
 Ps 135:5
^h1Ch 16:25
 2:6 ⁱ1Ki 8:27;
 2Ch 6:18;
 Jer 23:24
^jEx 3:11
 2:7 ^kver 13-
 14; Ex 35:31;
 1Ch 22:16
 2:10 ^lEzr 3:7

2:11 ^m1Ki 10:9;
 2Ch 9:8
 2:12 ⁿNe 9:6;
 Ps 8:3; 33:6;
 102:25
 2:13 ^o1Ki 7:13
 2:14 ^pEx 31:6
^qEx 35:31
^rEx 35:35
 2:15 ^sver 10;
 Ezr 3:7
 2:16
^tJos 19:46;
 Jnh 1:3
 2:17 ^u1Ch 22:2
^v2Sa 24:2
 2:18 ^wver 2;
 1Ch 22:2;
 2Ch 8:8
 3:1 ^xAc 7:47
^yGe 28:17

"Because the LORD loves^m his people, he has made you their king."

¹²And Hiram added:

"Praise be to the LORD, the God of Israel, who made heaven and earth!ⁿ He has given King David a wise son, endowed with intelligence and discernment, who will build a temple for the LORD and a palace for himself.

¹³"I am sending you Huram-Abi,^o a man of great skill, ¹⁴whose mother was from Dan^p and whose father was from Tyre. He is trained^q to work in gold and silver, bronze and iron, stone and wood, and with purple and blue^r and crimson yarn and fine linen. He is experienced in all kinds of engraving and can execute any design given to him. He will work with your skilled workers and with those of my lord, David your father.

¹⁵"Now let my lord send his servants the wheat and barley and the olive oil^s and wine he promised, ¹⁶and we will cut all the logs from Lebanon that you need and will float them as rafts by sea down to Joppa.^t You can then take them up to Jerusalem."

¹⁷Solomon took a census of all the foreigners^u residing in Israel, after the census^v his father David had taken; and they were found to be 153,600. ¹⁸He assigned^w 70,000 of them to be carriers and 80,000 to be stonecutters in the hills, with 3,600 foremen over them to keep the people working.

Solomon Builds the Temple

3:1-14pp — 1Ki 6:1-29

3 Then Solomon began to build^x the temple of the LORD^y in Jerusalem

^a 3 Hebrew *Huram*, a variant of *Hiram*; also in verses 11 and 12 ^b 8 Probably a variant of *almug* ^c 10 That is, probably about 3,600 tons or about 3,200 metric tons of wheat ^d 10 That is, probably about 3,000 tons or about 2,700 metric tons of barley ^e 10 That is, about 120,000 gallons or about 440,000 liters

on Mount Moriah, where the LORD had appeared to his father David. It was on the threshing floor of Araunah^{az} the Jebusite, the place provided by David. ²He began building on the second day of the second month in the fourth year of his reign.^a

³The foundation Solomon laid for building the temple of God was sixty cubits long and twenty cubits wide^{bb} (using the cubit of the old standard). ⁴The portico at the front of the temple was twenty cubits^c long across the width of the building and twenty^d cubits high.

He overlaid the inside with pure gold. ⁵He paneled the main hall with juniper and covered it with fine gold and decorated it with palm tree^c and chain designs. ⁶He adorned the temple with precious stones. And the gold he used was gold of Parvaim. ⁷He overlaid the ceiling beams, doorframes, walls and doors of the temple with gold, and he carved cherubim^d on the walls.

⁸He built the Most Holy Place,^e its length corresponding to the width of the temple — twenty cubits long and twenty cubits wide. He overlaid the inside with six hundred talents^e of fine gold. ⁹The gold nails^f weighed fifty shekels.^f He also overlaid the upper parts with gold.

¹⁰For the Most Holy Place he made a pair^g of sculptured cherubim and overlaid them with gold. ¹¹The total wingspan of the cherubim was twenty cubits. One wing of the first cherub was five cubits^g long and touched the temple wall, while its other wing, also five cubits long, touched the wing of the other cherub. ¹²Similarly one wing of the second cherub was five cubits long and touched the other temple wall, and its other wing, also five cubits long, touched the wing of the first cherub. ¹³The wings of these cherubim^h extended twenty cubits. They stood on their feet, facing the main hall.^h

¹⁴He made the curtainⁱ of blue, purple and crimson yarn and fine linen, with cherubimⁱ worked into it.

¹⁵For the front of the temple he made two pillars,^k which together

3:1 ^z2Sa 24:18;
1Ch 21:18
3:2 ^aEzr 5:11
3:3 ^bEze 41:2
3:5 ^cEze 40:16
3:7 ^dGe 3:24;
1Ki 6:29-35;
Eze 41:18
3:8 ^eEx 26:33
3:9 ^fEx 26:32
3:10 ^gEx 25:18
3:13 ^hEx 25:18
3:14 ⁱEx 26:31,
33; Heb 9:3
1Ge 3:24
3:15 ^k1Ki 7:15;
Rev 3:12

were thirty-five cubitsⁱ long, each with a capital^l five cubits high. ¹⁶He made interwoven chains^m and put them on top of the pillars. He also made a hundred pomegranatesⁿ and attached them to the chains. ¹⁷He erected the pillars in the front of the temple, one to the south and one to the north. The one to the south he named Jakin^k and the one to the north Boaz.^l

The Temple's Furnishings

4:2-6,10 — 5:1pp — 1Ki 7:23-26,38-51

4 He made a bronze altar^o twenty cubits long, twenty cubits wide and ten cubits high.^m ²He made the Sea^p of cast metal, circular in shape, measuring ten cubits from rim to rim and five cubitsⁿ high. It took a line of thirty cubits^o to measure around it. ³Below the rim, figures of bulls encircled it — ten to a cubit.^p The bulls were cast in two rows in one piece with the Sea.

⁴The Sea stood on twelve bulls, three facing north, three facing west, three facing south and three facing east.^q The Sea rested on top of them, and their hindquarters were toward the center. ⁵It was a handbreadth^q in thickness, and its rim was like the rim of a cup, like a lily blossom. It held three thousand baths.^r

^a 1 Hebrew *Ornan*, a variant of *Araunah*

^b 3 That is, about 90 feet long and 30 feet wide or about 27 meters long and 9 meters wide

^c 4 That is, about 30 feet or about 9 meters; also in verses 8, 11 and 13

^d 4 Some Septuagint and Syriac manuscripts; Hebrew *and a hundred and twenty*

^e 8 That is, about 23 tons or about 21 metric tons

^f 9 That is, about 1 1/4 pounds or about 575 grams

^g 11 That is, about 7 1/2 feet or about 2.3 meters; also in verse 15

^h 13 Or *facing inward*

ⁱ 15 That is, about 53 feet or about 16 meters

^j 16 Or possibly *made chains in the inner sanctuary*; the meaning of the Hebrew for this phrase is uncertain.

^k 17 *Jakin* probably means *he establishes*.

^l 17 *Boaz* probably means *in him is strength*.

^m 1 That is, about 30 feet long and wide and 15 feet high or about 9 meters long and wide and 4.5 meters high

ⁿ 2 That is, about 7 1/2 feet or about 2.3 meters

^o 2 That is, about 45 feet or about 14 meters

^p 3 That is, about 18 inches or about 45 centimeters

^q 5 That is, about 3 inches or about 7.5 centimeters

^r 5 That is, about 18,000 gallons or about 66,000 liters

1Ki 7:22

3:16 ^m 1Ki 7:17

ⁿ 1Ki 7:20

4:1 ^o Ex 20:24;

27:1-2; 40:6;

1Ki 8:64;

2Ki 16:14

4:2 ^p Rev 4:6;

15:2

4:4 ^q Nu 2:3-

25; Eze 48:30-

34; Rev 21:13

⁶He then made ten basins^r for washing and placed five on the south side and five on the north. In them the things to be used for the burnt offerings^s were rinsed, but the Sea was to be used by the priests for washing.

⁷He made ten gold lampstands^t according to the specifications^u for them and placed them in the temple, five on the south side and five on the north.

⁸He made ten tables^v and placed them in the temple, five on the south side and five on the north. He also made a hundred gold sprinkling bowls.^w

⁹He made the courtyard^x of the priests, and the large court and the doors for the court, and overlaid the doors with bronze. ¹⁰He placed the Sea on the south side, at the southeast corner.

¹¹And Hiram also made the pots and shovels and sprinkling bowls.

So Hiram finished^y the work he had undertaken for King Solomon in the temple of God:

- ¹²the two pillars;
the two bowl-shaped capitals on top of the pillars;
the two sets of network decorating the two bowl-shaped capitals on top of the pillars;
- ¹³the four hundred pomegranates for the two sets of network (two rows of pomegranates for each network, decorating the bowl-shaped capitals on top of the pillars);
- ¹⁴the stands^z with their basins;
- ¹⁵the Sea and the twelve bulls under it;
- ¹⁶the pots, shovels, meat forks and all related articles.

All the objects that Hiram-Abia made for King Solomon for the temple of the LORD were of polished bronze. ¹⁷The king had them cast in clay molds in the plain of the Jordan between Sukkoth^b and Zarethan.^a ¹⁸All these things that Solomon made amounted to so much that the weight of the bronze^c could not be calculated.

4:6 ^rEx 30:18
^sNe 13:5,9;
Eze 40:38
4:7 ^tEx 25:31
^uEx 25:40
4:8 ^vEx 25:23
^wNu 4:14
4:9 ^x1Ki 6:36;
2Ki 21:5;
2Ch 33:5
4:11 ^y1Ki 7:14
4:14
^z1Ki 7:27-30
4:16 ^a1Ki 7:13
4:17 ^bGe 33:17
4:18 ^c1Ki 7:23

¹⁹Solomon also made all the furnishings that were in God's temple:

- the golden altar;
the tables^d on which was the bread of the Presence;
- ²⁰the lampstands^e of pure gold with their lamps, to burn in front of the inner sanctuary as prescribed;
- ²¹the gold floral work and lamps and tongs (they were solid gold);
- ²²the pure gold wick trimmers, sprinkling bowls, dishes^f and censers;^g and the gold doors of the temple: the inner doors to the Most Holy Place and the doors of the main hall.

5 When all the work Solomon had done for the temple of the LORD was finished,^h he brought in the things his father David had dedicatedⁱ — the silver and gold and all the furnishings — and he placed them in the treasuries of God's temple.

The Ark Brought to the Temple

5:2 – 6:11pp — 1Ki 8:1-21

²Then Solomon summoned to Jerusalem the elders of Israel, all the heads of the tribes and the chiefs of the Israelite families, to bring up the ark^j of the LORD's covenant from Zion, the City of David. ³And all the Israelites^k came together to the king at the time of the festival in the seventh month.

⁴When all the elders of Israel had arrived, the Levites took up the ark, ⁵and they brought up the ark and the tent of meeting and all the sacred furnishings in it. The Levitical priests^l carried them up; ⁶and King Solomon and the entire assembly of Israel that had gathered about him were before the ark, sacrificing so many sheep and cattle that they could not be recorded or counted.

⁷The priests then brought the ark^m of the LORD's covenant to its place in the inner sanctuary of the temple, the Most Holy Place, and put it beneath the wings of the cherubim.

^a 17 Hebrew *Zeredatha*, a variant of *Zarethan*

4:19 ^dEx 25:23,
30
4:20 ^eEx 25:31
4:22 ^fNu 7:14
^gLev 10:1
5:1 ^h1Ki 6:14
ⁱ2Sa 8:11
5:2 ^jNu 3:31;
2Sa 6:12;
1Ch 15:25
5:3 ^k1Ch 9:1;
2Ch 7:8-10
5:5 ^lNu 3:31;
1Ch 15:2
5:7 ^mRev 11:19

⁸The cherubimⁿ spread their wings over the place of the ark and covered the ark and its carrying poles. ⁹These poles were so long that their ends, extending from the ark, could be seen from in front of the inner sanctuary, but not from outside the Holy Place; and they are still there today. ¹⁰There was nothing in the ark except^o the two tablets^p that Moses had placed in it at Horeb, where the LORD made a covenant with the Israelites after they came out of Egypt.

¹¹The priests then withdrew from the Holy Place. All the priests who were there had consecrated themselves, regardless of their divisions. ¹²All the Levites who were musicians^r — Asaph, Heman, Jeduthun and their sons and relatives — stood on the east side of the altar, dressed in fine linen and playing cymbals, harps and lyres. They were accompanied by 120 priests sounding trumpets. ¹³The trumpeters and musicians joined in unison to give praise and thanks to the LORD. Accompanied by trumpets, cymbals and other instruments, the singers raised their voices in praise to the LORD and sang:

“He is good;
his love endures forever.”^t

Then the temple of the LORD was filled with the cloud, ¹⁴and the priests could not perform^u their service because of the cloud,^v for the glory^w of the LORD filled the temple of God.

6 Then Solomon said, “The LORD has said that he would dwell in a dark cloud;^x ²I have built a magnificent temple for you, a place for you to dwell forever.”^y

³While the whole assembly of Israel was standing there, the king turned around and blessed them. ⁴Then he said:

“Praise be to the LORD, the God of Israel, who with his hands has fulfilled what he promised with his mouth to my father David. For he said, ⁵‘Since the day I brought my people out of Egypt, I have not chosen a city in any tribe of Israel to

5:8 ⁿGe 3:24
5:10 ^oHeb 9:4
P Ex 16:34;
Dt 10:2
5:11 ^q1Ch 24:1
5:12 ^r1Ki 10:12;
1Ch 25:1;
Ps 68:25
5:13 ^s1Ch 13:8; 15:24
5:13 ^t1Ch 16:34;
41; 2Ch 7:3;
20:21; Ezr 3:11;
Ps 100:5; 136:1;
Jer 33:11
5:14
^uEx 40:35;
Rev 15:8
^vEx 19:16
^wEx 29:43;
2Ch 7:2
6:1 ^xEx 19:9;
1Ki 8:12-50
6:2 ^yEzr 6:12;
7:15; Ps 135:21

have a temple built so that my Name might be there, nor have I chosen anyone to be ruler over my people Israel. ⁶But now I have chosen Jerusalem^z for my Name^a to be there, and I have chosen David^b to rule my people Israel.’

⁷“My father David had it in his heart^c to build a temple for the Name of the LORD, the God of Israel. ⁸But the LORD said to my father David, ‘You did well to have it in your heart to build a temple for my Name. ⁹Nevertheless, you are not the one to build the temple, but your son, your own flesh and blood — he is the one who will build the temple for my Name.’

¹⁰“The LORD has kept the promise he made. I have succeeded David my father and now I sit on the throne of Israel, just as the LORD promised, and I have built the temple for the Name of the LORD, the God of Israel. ¹¹There I have placed the ark, in which is the covenant^d of the LORD that he made with the people of Israel.”

Solomon's Prayer of Dedication

6:12-40pp — 1Ki 8:22-53
6:41-42pp — Ps 132:8-10

¹²Then Solomon stood before the altar of the LORD in front of the whole assembly of Israel and spread out his hands. ¹³Now he had made a bronze platform,^e five cubits long, five cubits wide and three cubits high,^a and had placed it in the center of the outer court. He stood on the platform and then knelt down^f before the whole assembly of Israel and spread out his hands toward heaven. ¹⁴He said:

“LORD, the God of Israel, there is no God like you^g in heaven or on earth — you who keep your covenant of love^h with your servants who continue wholeheartedly in your way. ¹⁵You

^a 13 That is, about 7 1/2 feet long and wide and 4 1/2 feet high or about 2.3 meters long and wide and 1.4 meters high

6:6 ^zDt 12:5;
Isa 14:1
^aEx 20:24;
2Ch 12:13
^b1Ch 28:4
6:7 ^c1Sa 10:7;
1Ch 17:2; 28:2;
Ac 7:46
6:11 ^dDt 10:2;
2Ch 5:10;
Ps 25:10; 50:5
6:13 ^eNe 8:4
^fPs 95:6
6:14 ^gEx 8:10;
15:11 ^hDt 7:9

have kept your promise to your servant David my father; with your mouth you have promisedⁱ and with your hand you have fulfilled it — as it is today.

¹⁶“Now, LORD, the God of Israel, keep for your servant David my father the promises you made to him when you said, ‘You shall never fail^j to have a successor to sit before me on the throne of Israel, if only your descendants are careful in all they do to walk before me according to my law,^k as you have done.’ ¹⁷And now, LORD, the God of Israel, let your word that you promised your servant David come true.

¹⁸“But will God really dwell^l on earth with humans? The heavens,^m even the highest heavens, cannot contain you. How much less this temple I have built! ¹⁹Yet, LORD my God, give attention to your servant’s prayer and his plea for mercy. Hear the cry and the prayer that your servant is praying in your presence. ²⁰May your eyesⁿ be open toward this temple day and night, this place of which you said you would put your Name^o there. May you hear^p the prayer your servant prays toward this place. ²¹Hear the supplications of your servant and of your people Israel when they pray toward this place. Hear from heaven, your dwelling place; and when you hear, forgive.^q

²²“When anyone wrongs their neighbor and is required to take an oath^r and they come and swear the oath before your altar in this temple, ²³then hear from heaven and act. Judge between your servants, condemning^s the guilty and bringing down on their heads what they have done, and vindicating the innocent by treating them in accordance with their innocence.

²⁴“When your people Israel have been defeated^t by an en-

6:15 ¹iCh 22:10
6:16 ¹2Sa 7:13,
15; 1Ki 2:4;
2Ch 7:18; 23:3
^kPs 132:12
6:18 ¹Rev 21:3
^m2Ch 2:6;
Ps 11:4;
Isa 40:22; 66:1;
Ac 7:49
6:20 ⁿEx 3:16;
Ps 34:15
^oDt 12:11
^p2Ch 7:14;
30:20
6:21 ^qPs 51:1;
Isa 33:24; 40:2;
43:25; 44:22;
55:7; Mic 7:18
6:22 ^rEx 22:11
6:23 ^sIsa 3:11;
65:6; Mt 16:27
6:24
^tLev 26:17

emy because they have sinned against you and when they turn back and give praise to your name, praying and making supplication before you in this temple, ²⁵then hear from heaven and forgive the sin of your people Israel and bring them back to the land you gave to them and their ancestors.

²⁶“When the heavens are shut up and there is no rain^u because your people have sinned against you, and when they pray toward this place and give praise to your name and turn from their sin because you have afflicted them, ²⁷then hear from heaven and forgive^v the sin of your servants, your people Israel. Teach them the right way to live, and send rain on the land you gave your people for an inheritance.

²⁸“When famine^w or plague comes to the land, or blight or mildew, locusts or grasshoppers, or when enemies besiege them in any of their cities, whatever disaster or disease may come, ²⁹and when a prayer or plea is made by anyone among your people Israel — being aware of their afflictions and pains, and spreading out their hands toward this temple — ³⁰then hear from heaven, your dwelling place. Forgive,^x and deal with everyone according to all they do, since you know their hearts (for you alone know the human heart),^y ³¹so that they will fear you^z and walk in obedience to you all the time they live in the land you gave our ancestors.

³²“As for the foreigner who does not belong to your people Israel but has come^a from a distant land because of your great name and your mighty hand^b and your outstretched arm — when they come and pray toward this temple, ³³then hear from heaven, your dwelling place. Do whatever the foreigner^c asks of you, so that all the peoples of the earth may know

6:26
^uLev 26:19;
Dt 11:17; 28:24;
2Sa 1:21; 1Ki 17:1
6:27 ^vver 30,
39; 2Ch 7:14
6:28
^w2Ch 20:9
6:30 ^xver 27
^y1Sa 16:7;
1Ch 28:9;
Ps 7:9; 44:21;
Pr 16:2; 17:3
6:31 ^zPs 103:11,
13; Pr 8:13
6:32 ^a2Ch 9:6;
Jn 12:20;
Ac 8:27
^bEx 3:19, 20
6:33 ^c2Ch 7:14

your name and fear you, as do your own people Israel, and may know that this house I have built bears your Name.

³⁴“When your people go to war against their enemies,^d wherever you send them, and when they pray^e to you toward this city you have chosen and the temple I have built for your Name, ³⁵then hear from heaven their prayer and their plea, and uphold their cause.

³⁶“When they sin against you — for there is no one who does not sin^f — and you become angry with them and give them over to the enemy, who takes them captive^g to a land far away or near; ³⁷and if they have a change of heart^h in the land where they are held captive, and repent and plead with you in the land of their captivity and say, ‘We have sinned, we have done wrong and acted wickedly’; ³⁸and if they turn back to you with all their heart and soul in the land of their captivity where they were taken, and pray toward the land you gave their ancestors, toward the city you have chosen and toward the temple I have built for your Name; ³⁹then from heaven, your dwelling place, hear their prayer and their pleas, and uphold their cause. And forgive your people, who have sinned against you.

⁴⁰“Now, my God, may your eyes be open and your ears attentiveⁱ to the prayers offered in this place.

⁴¹“Now arise,^j LORD God, and come to your resting place,^k
you and the ark of your
might.
May your priests,^l LORD
God, be clothed with
salvation,
may your faithful people
rejoice in your
goodness.^m

6:34 ^dDt 28:7
^e1Ch 5:20
6:36
^fJob 15:14;
Ps 143:2;
Ecc 7:20;
Jer 17:9;
Jas 3:1; 1Jn 1:8-
10 ^gLev 26:44
6:37 ^h2Ch 7:14;
33:12, 19, 23;
Jer 29:13
6:40 ⁱ2Ch 7:15;
Ne 1:6, 11;
Ps 17:1, 6
6:41 ^jIsa 33:10
^k1Ch 28:2
^lPs 132:16
^mPs 116:12

⁴²LORD God, do not reject your anointed one.
Remember the great loveⁿ
promised to David
your servant.”

The Dedication of the Temple

7:1-10pp — 1Ki 8:62-66

7 When Solomon finished praying, fire^o came down from heaven and consumed the burnt offering and the sacrifices, and the glory of the LORD filled^p the temple.^q ²The priests could not enter^r the temple of the LORD because the glory^s of the LORD filled it. ³When all the Israelites saw the fire coming down and the glory of the LORD above the temple, they knelt on the pavement with their faces to the ground, and they worshiped and gave thanks to the LORD, saying,

“He is good;
his love endures forever.”^t

⁴Then the king and all the people offered sacrifices before the LORD. ⁵And King Solomon offered a sacrifice of twenty-two thousand head of cattle and a hundred and twenty thousand sheep and goats. So the king and all the people dedicated the temple of God. ⁶The priests took their positions, as did the Levites^u with the LORD’s musical instruments,^v which King David had made for praising the LORD and which were used when he gave thanks, saying, “His love endures forever.” Opposite the Levites, the priests blew their trumpets, and all the Israelites were standing.

⁷Solomon consecrated the middle part of the courtyard in front of the temple of the LORD, and there he offered burnt offerings and the fat of the fellowship offerings, because the bronze altar he had made could not hold the burnt offerings, the grain offerings and the fat portions.

⁸So Solomon observed the festival^w at that time for seven days, and all Israel with him — a vast assembly, people from Lebo Hamath to the Wadi of Egypt.^x ⁹On the eighth day they held an assembly, for they had celebrated the dedication of the altar for seven days and the festival^y for

6:42
ⁿPs 89:24, 28;
Isa 55:3
7:1 ^oLev 9:24;
1Ki 18:38
^pEx 16:10
^qPs 26:8
7:2 ^r1Ki 8:11
^sEx 29:43;
40:35; 2Ch 5:14
7:3 ^t1Ch 16:34;
2Ch 5:13; 20:21
7:6 ^u1Ch 15:16
^v2Ch 5:12
7:8
^w2Ch 30:26
^xGe 15:18
7:9 ^yLev 23:36

seven days more. ¹⁰On the twenty-third day of the seventh month he sent the people to their homes, joyful and glad in heart for the good things the LORD had done for David and Solomon and for his people Israel.

The LORD Appears to Solomon

7:11-22pp — 1Ki 9:1-9

¹¹When Solomon had finished the temple of the LORD and the royal palace, and had succeeded in carrying out all he had in mind to do in the temple of the LORD and in his own palace, ¹²the LORD appeared to him at night and said:

“I have heard your prayer and have chosen this place for myself² as a temple for sacrifices.

¹³“When I shut up the heavens so that there is no rain,^a or command locusts to devour the land or send a plague among my people, ¹⁴if my people, who are called by my name, will humble^b themselves and pray and seek my face^c and turn^d from their wicked ways, then I will hear from heaven, and I will forgive^e their sin and will heal^f their land. ¹⁵Now my eyes will be open and my ears attentive to the prayers offered in this place.⁹ ¹⁶I have chosen^h and consecrated this temple so that my Name may be there forever. My eyes and my heart will always be there.

¹⁷“As for you, if you walk before me faithfullyⁱ as David your father did, and do all I command, and observe my decrees and laws, ¹⁸I will establish your royal throne, as I covenanted with David your father when I said, ‘You shall never fail to have a successor^j to rule over Israel.’^k

¹⁹“But if you^a turn away^l and forsake^m the decrees and commands I have given you^a and go off to serve other gods and worship them, ²⁰then I will uprootⁿ Israel from my land,^o which I have given them, and will reject this temple I have consecrat-

7:12 ²Dt 12:5
7:13 ^a2Ch 6:26-28; Am 4:7
7:14
^bLev 26:41;
2Ch 6:37;
Jas 4:10
^c1Ch 16:11
^dIsa 55:7;
Zec 1:4
^e2Ch 6:27
^f2Ch 30:20;
Isa 30:26; 57:18
7:15 ⁹2Ch 6:40
7:16 ^hver 12;
2Ch 6:6
7:17 ⁱ1Ki 9:4
7:18 ^j2Ch 6:16
^k2Sa 7:13;
2Ch 13:5
7:19 ^lDt 28:15
^mLev 26:14, 33
7:20 ⁿDt 29:28
^o1Ki 14:15

ed for my Name. I will make it a byword and an object of ridicule^p among all peoples. ²¹This temple will become a heap of rubble. All^b who pass by will be appalled and say,^q ‘Why has the LORD done such a thing to this land and to this temple?’ ²²People will answer, ‘Because they have forsaken the LORD, the God of their ancestors, who brought them out of Egypt, and have embraced other gods, worshipping and serving them — that is why he brought all this disaster on them.’”

Solomon's Other Activities

8:1-18pp — 1Ki 9:10-28

8 At the end of twenty years, during which Solomon built the temple of the LORD and his own palace, ²Solomon rebuilt the villages that Hiram^c had given him, and settled Israelites in them. ³Solomon then went to Hamath Zobah and captured it. ⁴He also built up Tadmor in the desert and all the store cities he had built in Hamath. ⁵He rebuilt Upper Beth Horon^f and Lower Beth Horon as fortified cities, with walls and with gates and bars, ⁶as well as Baalath and all his store cities, and all the cities for his chariots and for his horses^d — whatever he desired to build in Jerusalem, in Lebanon and throughout all the territory he ruled.

⁷There were still people left from the Hittites, Amorites, Perizzites, Hivites and Jebusites^e (these people were not Israelites). ⁸Solomon conscripted^t the descendants of all these people remaining in the land — whom the Israelites had not destroyed — to serve as slave labor, as it is to this day. ⁹But Solomon did not make slaves of the Israelites for his work; they were his fighting men, commanders of his captains, and commanders of his chariots and

^pDt 28:37
7:21 ⁹Dt 29:24
8:5 ⁱ1Ch 7:24;
2Ch 14:7
8:7 ^sGe 10:16
8:8 ^t1Ki 4:6;
9:21

^a 19 The Hebrew is plural. ^b 21 See some Septuagint manuscripts, Old Latin, Syriac, Arabic and Targum; Hebrew *And though this temple is now so imposing, all* ^c 2 Hebrew Hiram, a variant of Hiram; also in verse 18

^d 6 Or charioteers

charioteers. ¹⁰They were also King Solomon's chief officials — two hundred and fifty officials supervising the men.

¹¹Solomon brought Pharaoh's daughter^u up from the City of David to the palace he had built for her, for he said, "My wife must not live in the palace of David king of Israel, because the places the ark of the LORD has entered are holy."

¹²On the altar^v of the LORD that he had built in front of the portico, Solomon sacrificed burnt offerings to the LORD, ¹³according to the daily requirement^w for offerings commanded by Moses for the Sabbaths,^x the New Moons and the three^y annual festivals — the Festival of Unleavened Bread, the Festival of Weeks^z and the Festival of Tabernacles. ¹⁴In keeping with the ordinance of his father David, he appointed the divisions^a of the priests for their duties, and the Levites^b to lead the praise and to assist the priests according to each day's requirement. He also appointed the gatekeepers^c by divisions for the various gates, because this was what David the man of God^d had ordered.^e ¹⁵They did not deviate from the king's commands to the priests or to the Levites in any matter, including that of the treasuries.

¹⁶All Solomon's work was carried out, from the day the foundation of the temple of the LORD was laid until its completion. So the temple of the LORD was finished.

¹⁷Then Solomon went to Ezion Geber and Elath on the coast of Edom. ¹⁸And Hiram sent him ships commanded by his own men, sailors who knew the sea. These, with Solomon's men, sailed to Ophir and brought back four hundred and fifty talents^a of gold,^f which they delivered to King Solomon.

The Queen of Sheba Visits Solomon

9:1-12pp — 1Ki 10:1-13

9 When the queen of Sheba^g heard of Solomon's fame, she came to Jerusalem to test him with hard questions. Arriving with a very great car-

8:11 ^u1Ki 3:1;
7:8
8:12 ^v1Ki 8:64;
2Ch 4:1; 15:8
8:13
^wEx 29:38;
Nu 28:3
^xNu 28:9
^yEx 23:14;
Dt 16:16
^zEx 23:16
8:14 ^a1Ch 24:1
^b1Ch 25:1
^c1Ch 9:17; 26:1
^dNe 12:24,
36 ^e1Ch 23:6;
Ne 12:45
8:18 ^f2Ch 9:9
9:1 ^gGe 10:7;
Eze 23:42;
Mt 12:42;
Lk 11:31

avan — with camels carrying spices, large quantities of gold, and precious stones — she came to Solomon and talked with him about all she had on her mind. ²Solomon answered all her questions; nothing was too hard for him to explain to her. ³When the queen of Sheba saw the wisdom of Solomon,^h as well as the palace he had built, ⁴the food on his table, the seating of his officials, the attending servants in their robes, the cupbearers in their robes and the burnt offerings he made at^b the temple of the LORD, she was overwhelmed.

⁵She said to the king, "The report I heard in my own country about your achievements and your wisdom is true. ⁶But I did not believe what they said until I cameⁱ and saw with my own eyes. Indeed, not even half the greatness of your wisdom was told me; you have far exceeded the report I heard. ⁷How happy your people must be! How happy your officials, who continually stand before you and hear your wisdom! ⁸Praise be to the LORD your God, who has delighted in you and placed you on his throne^j as king to rule for the LORD your God. Because of the love of your God for Israel and his desire to uphold them forever, he has made you king^k over them, to maintain justice and righteousness."

⁹Then she gave the king 120 talents^c of gold,^l large quantities of spices, and precious stones. There had never been such spices as those the queen of Sheba gave to King Solomon.

¹⁰(The servants of Hiram and the servants of Solomon brought gold from Ophir;^m they also brought al-gumwood^d and precious stones. ¹¹The king used the al-gumwood to make steps for the temple of the LORD and for the royal palace, and to make harps and lyres for the musicians. Nothing like them had ever been seen in Judah.)

9:3 ^h1Ki 5:12
9:6 ⁱ2Ch 6:32
9:8 ^j1Ki 2:12;
1Ch 17:14; 28:5;
29:23; 2Ch 13:8
^k2Ch 2:11
9:9 ^l2Ch 8:18
9:10
^m2Ch 8:18

^a 18 That is, about 17 tons or about 15 metric tons ^b 4 Or and the ascent by which he went up to ^c 9 That is, about 4 1/2 tons or about 4 metric tons ^d 10 Probably a variant of al-mugwood

¹²King Solomon gave the queen of Sheba all she desired and asked for; he gave her more than she had brought to him. Then she left and returned with her retinue to her own country.

Solomon's Splendor

9:13-28pp — 1Ki 10:14-29; 2Ch 1:14-17

¹³The weight of the gold that Solomon received yearly was 666 talents,^a ¹⁴not including the revenues brought in by merchants and traders. Also all the kings of Arabiaⁿ and the governors of the territories brought gold and silver to Solomon.

¹⁵King Solomon made two hundred large shields of hammered gold; six hundred shekels^b of hammered gold went into each shield. ¹⁶He also made three hundred small shields^o of hammered gold, with three hundred shekels^c of gold in each shield. The king put them in the Palace of the Forest of Lebanon.^p

¹⁷Then the king made a great throne covered with ivory^q and overlaid with pure gold. ¹⁸The throne had six steps, and a footstool of gold was attached to it. On both sides of the seat were armrests, with a lion standing beside each of them. ¹⁹Twelve lions stood on the six steps, one at either end of each step. Nothing like it had ever been made for any other kingdom. ²⁰All King Solomon's goblets were gold, and all the household articles in the Palace of the Forest of Lebanon were pure gold. Nothing was made of silver, because silver was considered of little value in Solomon's day. ²¹The king had a fleet of trading ships^d manned by Hiram's^e servants. Once every three years it returned, carrying gold, silver and ivory, and apes and baboons.

²²King Solomon was greater in riches and wisdom than all the other kings of the earth.^f ²³All the kings^g of the earth sought audience with Solomon to hear the wisdom God had put in his heart. ²⁴Year after year, everyone who came brought a gift^t — articles of silver and gold, and robes, weapons and spices, and horses and mules.

9:14
ⁿ 2Ch 17:11;
 Isa 21:13;
 Jer 25:24;
 Eze 27:21; 30:5
 9:16 ^o 2Ch 12:9
 P 1Ki 7:2
 9:17 ^q 1Ki 22:39
 9:22 ^r 1Ki 3:13;
 2Ch 1:12
 9:23 ^s 1Ki 4:34
 9:24
^t 2Ch 32:23;
 Ps 45:12; 68:29;
 72:10; Isa 18:7

9:25 ^u 1Sa 8:11;
 1Ki 4:26
 9:26 ^v 1Ki 4:21
^w Ps 72:8-9
^x Ge 15:18-21
 9:29 ^y 2Sa 7:2;
 1Ch 29:29
^z 1Ki 11:29
 9:31 ^a 2Ch 10:2
^b 1Ki 2:10
 10:2 ^c 2Ch 9:29
^d 1Ki 11:40
 10:3 ^e 1Ch 9:1
 10:4 ^f 2Ch 2:2
 10:6 ^g Job 8:8-9;
 12:12; 15:10;
 32:7

²⁵Solomon had four thousand stalls for horses and chariots,^u and twelve thousand horses,^f which he kept in the chariot cities and also with him in Jerusalem. ²⁶He ruled^v over all the kings from the Euphrates River^w to the land of the Philistines, as far as the border of Egypt.^x ²⁷The king made silver as common in Jerusalem as stones, and cedar as plentiful as sycamore-fig trees in the foothills. ²⁸Solomon's horses were imported from Egypt and from all other countries.

Solomon's Death

9:29-31pp — 1Ki 11:41-43

²⁹As for the other events of Solomon's reign, from beginning to end, are they not written in the records of Nathan^y the prophet, in the prophecy of Ahijah^z the Shilonite and in the visions of Iddo the seer concerning Jeroboam^a son of Nebat? ³⁰Solomon reigned in Jerusalem over all Israel forty years. ³¹Then he rested with his ancestors and was buried in the city of David^b his father. And Rehoboam his son succeeded him as king.

Israel Rebels Against Rehoboam

10:1-11:4pp — 1Ki 12:1-24

10 Rehoboam went to Shechem, for all Israel had gone there to make him king. ²When Jeroboam^c son of Nebat heard this (he was in Egypt, where he had fled^d from King Solomon), he returned from Egypt. ³So they sent for Jeroboam, and he and all Israel^e went to Rehoboam and said to him: ⁴"Your father put a heavy yoke on us,^f but now lighten the harsh labor and the heavy yoke he put on us, and we will serve you."

⁵Rehoboam answered, "Come back to me in three days." So the people went away.

⁶Then King Rehoboam consulted the elders^g who had served his father Solomon during his lifetime. "How

^a 13 That is, about 25 tons or about 23 metric tons ^b 15 That is, about 15 pounds or about 6.9 kilograms ^c 16 That is, about 7 1/2 pounds or about 3.5 kilograms ^d 21 Hebrew *of ships that could go to Tarshish* ^e 21 Hebrew *Huram*, a variant of Hiram ^f 25 Or *charioteers*

would you advise me to answer these people?" he asked.

⁷They replied, "If you will be kind to these people and please them and give them a favorable answer,^h they will always be your servants."

⁸But Rehoboam rejectedⁱ the advice the elders^j gave him and consulted the young men who had grown up with him and were serving him. ⁹He asked them, "What is your advice? How should we answer these people who say to me, 'Lighten the yoke your father put on us'?"

¹⁰The young men who had grown up with him replied, "The people have said to you, 'Your father put a heavy yoke on us, but make our yoke lighter.' Now tell them, 'My little finger is thicker than my father's waist. ¹¹My father laid on you a heavy yoke; I will make it even heavier. My father scourged you with whips; I will scourge you with scorpions.'"

¹²Three days later Jeroboam and all the people returned to Rehoboam, as the king had said, "Come back to me in three days." ¹³The king answered them harshly. Rejecting the advice of the elders, ¹⁴he followed the advice of the young men and said, "My father made your yoke heavy; I will make it even heavier. My father scourged you with whips; I will scourge you with scorpions." ¹⁵So the king did not listen to the people, for this turn of events was from God,^k to fulfill the word the LORD had spoken to Jeroboam son of Nebat through Ahijah the Shilonite.^l

¹⁶When all Israel^m saw that the king refused to listen to them, they answered the king:

"What share do we have in David,ⁿ
what part in Jesse's son?
To your tents, Israel!
Look after your own house,
David!"

So all the Israelites went home. ¹⁷But as for the Israelites who were living in the towns of Judah, Rehoboam still ruled over them.

¹⁸King Rehoboam sent out Adoniram,^o who was in charge of forced labor, but the Israelites stoned him

10:7 ^h Pr 15:1
10:8 ⁱ 2Sa 17:14
j Pr 13:20
10:15
k 2Ch 11:4;
25:16-20
l 1Ki 11:29
10:16 ^m 1Ch 9:1
n ver 19;
2Sa 20:1
10:18 ^o 1Ki 5:14

to death. King Rehoboam, however, managed to get into his chariot and escape to Jerusalem. ¹⁹So Israel has been in rebellion against the house of David to this day.

11 When Rehoboam arrived in Jerusalem,^p he mustered Judah and Benjamin — a hundred and eighty thousand able young men — to go to war against Israel and to regain the kingdom for Rehoboam.

²But this word of the LORD came to Shemaiah^q the man of God: ³"Say to Rehoboam son of Solomon king of Judah and to all Israel in Judah and Benjamin, ⁴"This is what the LORD says: Do not go up to fight against your fellow Israelites.' Go home, every one of you, for this is my doing.'" So they obeyed the words of the LORD and turned back from marching against Jeroboam.

Rehoboam Fortifies Judah

⁵Rehoboam lived in Jerusalem and built up towns for defense in Judah: ⁶Bethlehem, Etam, Tekoa, ⁷Beth Zur, Soko, Adullam, ⁸Gath, Mareshah, Ziph, ⁹Adoraim, Lachish, Azekah, ¹⁰Zorah, Aijalon and Hebron. These were fortified cities in Judah and Benjamin. ¹¹He strengthened their defenses and put commanders in them, with supplies of food, olive oil and wine. ¹²He put shields and spears in all the cities, and made them very strong. So Judah and Benjamin were his.

¹³The priests and Levites from all their districts throughout Israel sided with him. ¹⁴The Levites^s even abandoned their pasturelands and property^t and came to Judah and Jerusalem, because Jeroboam and his sons had rejected them as priests of the LORD ¹⁵when he appointed^u his own priests^v for the high places and for the goat^w and calf^x idols he had made. ¹⁶Those from every tribe of Israel^y who set their hearts on seeking the LORD, the God of Israel, followed the Levites to Jerusalem to offer sacrifices to the LORD, the God of their ancestors. ¹⁷They strengthened^z the

11:1 P 1Ki 12:21
11:2 ^q 2Ch 12:5-7, 15
11:4
^r 2Ch 28:8-11
11:14 ^s Nu 35:2-5
^t 2Ch 13:9
11:15 ^u 1Ki 13:33
^v 1Ki 12:31
^w Lev 17:7
^x 1Ki 12:28;
2Ch 13:8
11:16 ^y 2Ch 15:9
11:17 ^z 2Ch 12:1

^q 18 Hebrew *Hadoram*, a variant of *Adoniram*

kingdom of Judah and supported Rehoboam son of Solomon three years, following the ways of David and Solomon during this time.

Rehoboam's Family

¹⁸Rehoboam married Mahalath, who was the daughter of David's son Jerimoth and of Abihail, the daughter of Jesse's son Eliab. ¹⁹She bore him sons: Jeush, Shemariah and Zahan. ²⁰Then he married Maakah^a daughter of Absalom, who bore him Abijah,^b Attai, Ziza and Shelomith. ²¹Rehoboam loved Maakah daughter of Absalom more than any of his other wives and concubines. In all, he had eighteen wives^c and sixty concubines, twenty-eight sons and sixty daughters.

²²Rehoboam appointed Abijah^d son of Maakah as crown prince among his brothers, in order to make him king. ²³He acted wisely, dispersing some of his sons throughout the districts of Judah and Benjamin, and to all the fortified cities. He gave them abundant provisions and took many wives for them.

Shishak Attacks Jerusalem

12:9-16pp — 1Ki 14:21,25-31

12 After Rehoboam's position as king was established^e and he had become strong,^f he and all Israel^a with him abandoned the law of the LORD. ²Because they had been unfaithful^g to the LORD, Shishak^h king of Egypt attacked Jerusalem in the fifth year of King Rehoboam. ³With twelve hundred chariots and sixty thousand horsemen and the innumerable troops of Libyans, Sukkites and Cushites^{bi} that came with him from Egypt, ⁴he captured the fortified cities^j of Judah and came as far as Jerusalem.

⁵Then the prophet Shemaiah^k came to Rehoboam and to the leaders of Judah who had assembled in Jerusalem for fear of Shishak, and he said to them, "This is what the LORD says, 'You have abandoned me; therefore, I now abandon^l you to Shishak.'"

⁶The leaders of Israel and the king humbled themselves and said, "The LORD is just."^m

11:20 ^a1Ki 15:2
^b2Ch 13:2
 11:21 ^cDt 17:17
 11:22
^dDt 21:15-17
 12:1 ^ever 13
^f2Ch 11:17
 12:2 ^g1Ki 14:22-24
^h1Ki 11:40
 12:3 ⁱ2Ch 16:8;
 Na 3:9
 12:4 ^j2Ch 11:10
 12:5 ^k2Ch 11:2
^lDt 28:15;
 2Ch 15:2
 12:6 ^mEx 9:27;
 Da 9:14

⁷When the LORD saw that they humbled themselves, this word of the LORD came to Shemaiah: "Since they have humbled themselves, I will not destroy them but will soon give them deliverance.ⁿ My wrath will not be poured out on Jerusalem through Shishak. ⁸They will, however, become subject^o to him, so that they may learn the difference between serving me and serving the kings of other lands."

⁹When Shishak king of Egypt attacked Jerusalem, he carried off the treasures of the temple of the LORD and the treasures of the royal palace. He took everything, including the gold shields^p Solomon had made. ¹⁰So King Rehoboam made bronze shields to replace them and assigned these to the commanders of the guard on duty at the entrance to the royal palace. ¹¹Whenever the king went to the LORD's temple, the guards went with him, bearing the shields, and afterward they returned them to the guardroom.

¹²Because Rehoboam humbled himself, the LORD's anger turned from him, and he was not totally destroyed. Indeed, there was some good^q in Judah.

¹³King Rehoboam established himself firmly in Jerusalem and continued as king. He was forty-one years old when he became king, and he reigned seventeen years in Jerusalem, the city the LORD had chosen out of all the tribes of Israel in which to put his Name.^r His mother's name was Naamah; she was an Ammonite. ¹⁴He did evil because he had not set his heart on seeking the LORD.

¹⁵As for the events of Rehoboam's reign, from beginning to end, are they not written in the records of Shemaiah^s the prophet and of Iddo the seer that deal with genealogies? There was continual warfare between Rehoboam and Jeroboam. ¹⁶Rehoboam rested with his ancestors and was buried in the City of David. And Abijah^t his son succeeded him as king.

^a 1 That is, Judah, as frequently in 2 Chronicles

^b 3 That is, people from the upper Nile region

12:7 ⁿ1Ki 21:29;
 Ps 78:38
 12:8 ^oDt 28:48
 12:9 ^p2Ch 9:16
 12:12
^q1Ki 14:13;
 2Ch 19:3
 12:13 ^rDt 12:5;
 2Ch 6:6
 12:15
^s2Ch 9:29; 11:2
 12:16
^t2Ch 11:20

Abijah King of Judah

13:1-2,22 – 14:1pp — 1Ki 15:1-2,6-8

13 In the eighteenth year of the reign of Jeroboam, Abijah became king of Judah, ²and he reigned in Jerusalem three years. His mother's name was Maakah,^a a daughter^b of Uriel of Gibeah.

There was war between Abijah^u and Jeroboam.^v ³Abijah went into battle with an army of four hundred thousand able fighting men, and Jeroboam drew up a battle line against him with eight hundred thousand able troops.

⁴Abijah stood on Mount Zemaraim,^w in the hill country of Ephraim, and said, "Jeroboam and all Israel,^x listen to me! ⁵Don't you know that the LORD, the God of Israel, has given the kingship of Israel to David and his descendants forever^y by a covenant of salt?^z ⁶Yet Jeroboam son of Nebat, an official of Solomon son of David, rebelled^a against his master. ⁷Some worthless scoundrels^b gathered around him and opposed Rehoboam son of Solomon when he was young and indecisive and not strong enough to resist them.

⁸"And now you plan to resist the kingdom of the LORD, which is in the hands of David's descendants. You are indeed a vast army and have with you the golden calves^c that Jeroboam made to be your gods. ⁹But didn't you drive out the priests of the LORD,^d the sons of Aaron, and the Levites, and make priests of your own as the peoples of other lands do? Whoever comes to consecrate himself with a young bull^e and seven rams may become a priest of what are not gods.^f

¹⁰"As for us, the LORD is our God, and we have not forsaken him. The priests who serve the LORD are sons of Aaron, and the Levites assist them. ¹¹Every morning and evening^g they present burnt offerings and fragrant incense to the LORD. They set out the bread on the ceremonially clean table^h and light the lamps on the gold lampstand every evening. We are observing the requirements of the LORD our God. But you have forsaken him. ¹²God is with us; he is our lead-

13:2 ^u2Ch 11:20
^v1Ki 15:6
 13:4
^wJos 18:22
^x1Ch 11:1
 13:5 ^y2Sa 7:13
^zLev 2:13;
 Nu 18:19
 13:6 ^a1Ki 11:26
 13:7 ^bJdg 9:4
 13:8 ^c1Ki 12:28;
 2Ch 11:15
 13:9
^d2Ch 11:14-15
^eEx 29:35-36
^fJer 2:11
 13:11
^gEx 29:39;
 2Ch 2:4
^hLev 24:5-9

er. His priests with their trumpets will sound the battle cry against you.ⁱ People of Israel, do not fight against the LORD,^j the God of your ancestors, for you will not succeed."

¹³Now Jeroboam had sent troops around to the rear, so that while he was in front of Judah the ambush^k was behind them. ¹⁴Judah turned and saw that they were being attacked at both front and rear. Then they cried out^l to the LORD. The priests blew their trumpets¹⁵ and the men of Judah raised the battle cry. At the sound of their battle cry, God routed Jeroboam and all Israel^m before Abijah and Judah. ¹⁶The Israelites fled before Judah, and God deliveredⁿ them into their hands. ¹⁷Abijah and his troops inflicted heavy losses on them, so that there were five hundred thousand casualties among Israel's able men. ¹⁸The Israelites were subdued on that occasion, and the people of Judah were victorious because they relied^o on the LORD, the God of their ancestors.

¹⁹Abijah pursued Jeroboam and took from him the towns of Bethel, Jeshanah and Ephron, with their surrounding villages. ²⁰Jeroboam did not regain power during the time of Abijah. And the LORD struck him down and he died.

²¹But Abijah grew in strength. He married fourteen wives and had twenty-two sons and sixteen daughters.

²²The other events of Abijah's reign, what he did and what he said, are written in the annotations of the prophet Iddo.

14 ^c And Abijah rested with his ancestors and was buried in the City of David. Asa his son succeeded him as king, and in his days the country was at peace for ten years.

Asa King of Judah

14:2-3pp — 1Ki 15:11-12

²Asa did what was good and right in the eyes of the LORD his God. ³He

^a 2 Most Septuagint manuscripts and Syriac (see also 11:20 and 1 Kings 15:2); Hebrew *Micaiah*

^b 2 Or *granddaughter* ^c In Hebrew texts 14:1 is numbered 13:23, and 14:2-15 is numbered 14:1-14.

13:12 ⁱNu 10:8-9
^jAc 5:39
 13:13 ^kJos 8:9
 13:14 ^l2Ch 14:11
 13:15
^m2Ch 14:12
 13:16 ⁿ2Ch 16:8
 13:18
^o1Ch 5:20;
 2Ch 14:11;
 Ps 22:5

removed the foreign altars and the high places, smashed the sacred stones and cut down the Asherah poles.^a ⁴He commanded Judah to seek the LORD, the God of their ancestors, and to obey his laws and commands. ⁵He removed the high places and incense altars^a in every town in Judah, and the kingdom was at peace under him. ⁶He built up the fortified cities of Judah, since the land was at peace. No one was at war with him during those years, for the LORD gave him rest.^f

⁷"Let us build up these towns," he said to Judah, "and put walls around them, with towers, gates and bars. The land is still ours, because we have sought the LORD our God; we sought him and he has given us rest on every side." So they built and prospered.

⁸Asa had an army of three hundred thousand men from Judah, equipped with large shields and with spears, and two hundred and eighty thousand from Benjamin, armed with small shields and with bows. All these were brave fighting men.

⁹Zerah the Cushite^s marched out against them with an army of thousands upon thousands and three hundred chariots, and came as far as Mareshah.^t ¹⁰Asa went out to meet him, and they took up battle positions in the Valley of Zephathah near Mareshah.

¹¹Then Asa called^u to the LORD his God and said, "LORD, there is no one like you to help the powerless against the mighty. Help us, LORD our God, for we rely^v on you, and in your name^w we have come against this vast army. LORD, you are our God; do not let mere mortals prevail^x against you."

¹²The LORD struck down^y the Cushites before Asa and Judah. The Cushites fled, ¹³and Asa and his army pursued them as far as Gerar.^z Such a great number of Cushites fell that they could not recover; they were crushed before the LORD and his forces. The men of Judah carried off a large amount of plunder. ¹⁴They destroyed all the villages around Gerar, for the terror^a of the LORD had fallen

14:3 ^p Ex 34:13;
Dt 7:5;
1Ki 15:12-14
14:5
^q 2Ch 34:4,7
14:6 ^r 1Ch 22:9;
2Ch 15:15
14:9 ^s 2Ch 12:3;
16:8 ^t 2Ch 11:8
14:11
^u 2Ch 13:14
^v 2Ch 13:18
^w 1Sa 17:45
^x 1Sa 14:6;
Ps 9:19
14:12
^y 2Ch 13:15
14:13 ^z Ge 10:19
14:14 ^a Ge 35:5;
2Ch 17:10

on them. They looted all these villages, since there was much plunder there. ¹⁵They also attacked the camps of the herders and carried off droves of sheep and goats and camels. Then they returned to Jerusalem.

Asa's Reform

15:16-19pp — 1Ki 15:13-16

15 The Spirit of God came on^b Azariah son of Oded. ²He went out to meet Asa and said to him, "Listen to me, Asa and all Judah and Benjamin. The LORD is with you^c when you are with him.^d If you seek^e him, he will be found by you, but if you forsake him, he will forsake you.^f ³For a long time Israel was without the true God, without a priest to teach^g and without the law.^h ⁴But in their distress they turned to the LORD, the God of Israel, and sought him,ⁱ and he was found by them. ⁵In those days it was not safe to travel about,^j for all the inhabitants of the lands were in great turmoil. ⁶One nation was being crushed by another and one city by another,^k because God was troubling them with every kind of distress. ⁷But as for you, be strong^l and do not give up, for your work will be rewarded."^m

⁸When Asa heard these words and the prophecy of Azariah son of^b Oded the prophet, he took courage. He removed the detestable idols from the whole land of Judah and Benjamin and from the towns he had capturedⁿ in the hills of Ephraim. He repaired the altar^o of the LORD that was in front of the portico of the LORD's temple.

⁹Then he assembled all Judah and Benjamin and the people from Ephraim, Manasseh and Simeon who had settled among them, for large numbers^p had come over to him from Israel when they saw that the LORD his God was with him.

¹⁰They assembled at Jerusalem in the third month of the fifteenth year of Asa's reign. ¹¹At that time they sacrificed to the LORD seven hundred

^a 3 That is, wooden symbols of the goddess Asherah; here and elsewhere in 2 Chronicles

^b 8 Vulgate and Syriac (see also Septuagint and verse 1); Hebrew does not have *Azariah son of*.

15:1 ^b Nu 11:25,
26; 24:2;
2Ch 20:14;
24:20
15:2 ^c ver 4,
15; 2Ch 20:17
^d Jas 4:8
^e Jer 29:13
^f 1Ch 28:9;
2Ch 24:20
15:3 ^g Lev 10:11
^h 2Ch 17:9;
La 2:9
15:4 ⁱ Dt 4:29
15:5 ^j Jdg 5:6
15:6 ^k Mt 24:7
15:7 ^l Jos 1:7,9
^m Ps 58:11
15:8 ⁿ 2Ch 13:19
^o 2Ch 8:12
15:9
^p 2Ch 11:16-17

head of cattle and seven thousand sheep and goats from the plunder^q they had brought back. ¹²They entered into a covenant^r to seek the LORD,^s the God of their ancestors, with all their heart and soul. ¹³All who would not seek the LORD, the God of Israel, were to be put to death,^t whether small or great, man or woman. ¹⁴They took an oath to the LORD with loud acclamation, with shouting and with trumpets and horns. ¹⁵All Judah rejoiced about the oath because they had sworn it wholeheartedly. They sought God^u eagerly, and he was found by them. So the LORD gave them rest^v on every side.

¹⁶King Asa also deposed his grandmother Maakah from her position as queen mother, because she had made a repulsive image for the worship of Asherah.^w Asa cut it down, broke it up and burned it in the Kidron Valley. ¹⁷Although he did not remove the high places from Israel, Asa's heart was fully committed to the LORD all his life. ¹⁸He brought into the temple of God the silver and gold and the articles that he and his father had dedicated.

¹⁹There was no more war until the thirty-fifth year of Asa's reign.

Asa's Last Years

16:1-6pp — 1Ki 15:17-22

16:11 – 17:1pp — 1Ki 15:23-24

16 In the thirty-sixth year of Asa's reign Baasha^x king of Israel went up against Judah and fortified Ramah to prevent anyone from leaving or entering the territory of Asa king of Judah.

²Asa then took the silver and gold out of the treasuries of the LORD's temple and of his own palace and sent it to Ben-Hadad king of Aram, who was ruling in Damascus. ³"Let there be a treaty^y between me and you," he said, "as there was between my father and your father. See, I am sending you silver and gold. Now break your treaty with Baasha king of Israel so he will withdraw from me."

⁴Ben-Hadad agreed with King Asa and sent the commanders of his forces against the towns of Israel. They conquered Ijon, Dan, Abel Maim^a and

15:11 ^q2Ch 14:13
15:12 ^r2Ki 11:17;
2Ch 23:16; 34:31
^s1Ch 16:11
15:13
^tEx 22:20;
Dt 13:9-16
15:15 ^uDt 4:29
^v1Ch 22:9;
2Ch 14:7
15:16
^wEx 34:13;
2Ch 14:2-5
16:1 ^xJer 41:9
16:3
^y2Ch 20:35

all the store cities of Naphtali. ⁵When Baasha heard this, he stopped building Ramah and abandoned his work. ⁶Then King Asa brought all the men of Judah, and they carried away from Ramah the stones and timber Baasha had been using. With them he built up Geba and Mizpah.

⁷At that time Hanani^z the seer came to Asa king of Judah and said to him: "Because you relied on the king of Aram and not on the LORD your God, the army of the king of Aram has escaped from your hand. ⁸Were not the Cushites^{ba} and Libyans a mighty army with great numbers of chariots and horsemen^c? Yet when you relied on the LORD, he delivered^b them into your hand. ⁹For the eyes^c of the LORD range throughout the earth to strengthen those whose hearts are fully committed to him. You have done a foolish^d thing, and from now on you will be at war."

¹⁰Asa was angry with the seer because of this; he was so enraged that he put him in prison. At the same time Asa brutally oppressed some of the people.

¹¹The events of Asa's reign, from beginning to end, are written in the book of the kings of Judah and Israel. ¹²In the thirty-ninth year of his reign Asa was afflicted with a disease in his feet. Though his disease was severe, even in his illness he did not seek help from the LORD,^e but only from the physicians. ¹³Then in the forty-first year of his reign Asa died and rested with his ancestors. ¹⁴They buried him in the tomb that he had cut out for himself in the City of David. They laid him on a bier covered with spices and various blended perfumes,^f and they made a huge fire^g in his honor.

Jehoshaphat King of Judah

17 Jehoshaphat his son succeeded him as king and strengthened himself against Israel. ²He stationed troops in all the fortified cities of Judah and put garrisons in Judah and

16:7 ^z1Ki 16:1
16:8 ^a2Ch 12:3;
14:9 ^b2Ch 13:16
16:9 ^cPr 15:3;
Jer 16:17;
Zec 4:10
^d1Sa 13:13
16:12
^eJer 17:5-6
16:14 ^fGe 50:2;
Jn 19:39-40
92Ch 21:19;
Jer 34:5

^a 4 Also known as Abel Beth Maakah ^b 8 That is, people from the upper Nile region

^c 8 Or charioteers

in the towns of Ephraim that his father Asa had captured.^h

³The LORD was with Jehoshaphat because he followed the ways of his father Davidⁱ before him. He did not consult the Baals ⁴but sought^j the God of his father and followed his commands rather than the practices of Israel. ⁵The LORD established the kingdom under his control; and all Judah brought gifts^k to Jehoshaphat, so that he had great wealth and honor.^l ⁶His heart was devoted^m to the ways of the LORD; furthermore, he removed the high placesⁿ and the Asherah poles^o from Judah.^p

⁷In the third year of his reign he sent his officials Ben-Hail, Obadiah, Zechariah, Nethanel and Micaiah to teach^q in the towns of Judah. ⁸With them were certain Levites^r — She-maiah, Nethaniah, Zebadiah, Asahel, Shemiramoth, Jehonathan, Adonijah, Tobijah and Tob-Adonijah — and the priests Elishama and Jehoram. ⁹They taught throughout Judah, taking with them the Book of the Law^s of the LORD; they went around to all the towns of Judah and taught the people.

¹⁰The fear^t of the LORD fell on all the kingdoms of the lands surrounding Judah, so that they did not go to war against Jehoshaphat. ¹¹Some Philistines brought Jehoshaphat gifts and silver as tribute, and the Arabs^u brought him flocks:^v seven thousand seven hundred rams and seven thousand seven hundred goats.

¹²Jehoshaphat became more and more powerful; he built forts and store cities in Judah ¹³and had large supplies in the towns of Judah. He also kept experienced fighting men in Jerusalem. ¹⁴Their enrollment^w by families was as follows:

From Judah, commanders of units of 1,000:

Adnah the commander, with 300,000 fighting men;

¹⁵next, Jehohanan the commander, with 280,000;

¹⁶next, Amasiah son of Zikri, who volunteered^x himself for the service of the LORD, with 200,000.

17:2 ^h2Ch 15:8
17:3 ⁱ1Ki 22:43
17:4 ^j1Ki 12:28;
2Ch 22:9
17:5 ^k1Sa 10:27
^l2Ch 18:1
17:6 ^m1Ki 8:61;
2Ch 15:17
ⁿ1Ki 15:14;
2Ch 19:3; 20:33
^oEx 34:13
^p2Ch 21:12
17:7 ^qLev 10:11;
Dt 6:4-9;
2Ch 15:3; 35:3
17:8 ^r2Ch 19:8;
Ne 8:7-8
17:9 ^sDt 6:4-9;
28:61
17:10 ^tGe 35:5;
Dt 2:25;
2Ch 14:14
17:11
^u2Ch 9:14; 26:8
^v2Ch 21:16
17:14
^w2Sa 24:2
17:16 ^xJdg 5:9;
1Ch 29:9

¹⁷From Benjamin:^y

Eliada, a valiant soldier, with 200,000 men armed with bows and shields;

¹⁸next, Jehozabad, with 180,000 men armed for battle.

¹⁹These were the men who served the king, besides those he stationed in the fortified cities^z throughout Judah.^a

Micaiah Prophecies Against Ahab

18:1-27pp — 1Ki 22:1-28

18 Now Jehoshaphat had great wealth and honor,^b and he allied^c himself with Ahab^d by marriage. ²Some years later he went down to see Ahab in Samaria. Ahab slaughtered many sheep and cattle for him and the people with him and urged him to attack Ramoth Gilead. ³Ahab king of Israel asked Jehoshaphat king of Judah, “Will you go with me against Ramoth Gilead?”

Jehoshaphat replied, “I am as you are, and my people as your people; we will join you in the war.” ⁴But Jehoshaphat also said to the king of Israel, “First seek the counsel of the LORD.”

⁵So the king of Israel brought together the prophets — four hundred men — and asked them, “Shall we go to war against Ramoth Gilead, or shall I not?”

“Go,” they answered, “for God will give it into the king’s hand.”

⁶But Jehoshaphat asked, “Is there no longer a prophet of the LORD here whom we can inquire of?”

⁷The king of Israel answered Jehoshaphat, “There is still one prophet through whom we can inquire of the LORD, but I hate him because he never prophesies anything good about me, but always bad. He is Micaiah son of Imlah.”

“The king should not say such a thing,” Jehoshaphat replied.

⁸So the king of Israel called one of his officials and said, “Bring Micaiah son of Imlah at once.”

⁹Dressed in their royal robes, the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat

17:17 ^yNu 1:36
17:19
^z2Ch 11:10
^a2Ch 25:5
18:1 ^b2Ch 17:5
^c2Ch 19:1-3;
22:3 ^d2Ch 21:6

king of Judah were sitting on their thrones at the threshing floor by the entrance of the gate of Samaria, with all the prophets prophesying before them. ¹⁰Now Zedekiah son of Kenaanah had made iron horns, and he declared, "This is what the LORD says: 'With these you will gore the Arameans until they are destroyed.'"

¹¹All the other prophets were prophesying the same thing. "Attack Ramoth Gilead^e and be victorious," they said, "for the LORD will give it into the king's hand."

¹²The messenger who had gone to summon Micaiah said to him, "Look, the other prophets without exception are predicting success for the king. Let your word agree with theirs, and speak favorably."

¹³But Micaiah said, "As surely as the LORD lives, I can tell him only what my God says."^f

¹⁴When he arrived, the king asked him, "Micaiah, shall we go to war against Ramoth Gilead, or shall I not?"

"Attack and be victorious," he answered, "for they will be given into your hand."

¹⁵The king said to him, "How many times must I make you swear to tell me nothing but the truth in the name of the LORD?"

¹⁶Then Micaiah answered, "I saw all Israel^g scattered on the hills like sheep without a shepherd,^h and the LORD said, 'These people have no master. Let each one go home in peace.'"

¹⁷The king of Israel said to Jehoshaphat, "Didn't I tell you that he never prophesies anything good about me, but only bad?"

¹⁸Micaiah continued, "Therefore hear the word of the LORD: I saw the LORD sitting on his throneⁱ with all the multitudes of heaven standing on his right and on his left. ¹⁹And the LORD said, 'Who will entice Ahab king of Israel into attacking Ramoth Gilead and going to his death there?'

"One suggested this, and another that. ²⁰Finally, a spirit came forward, stood before the LORD and said, 'I will entice him.'

18:11 ^e2Ch 22:5
18:13
^fNu 22:18,
20, 35
18:16 ^g1Ch 9:1
^hNu 27:17;
Eze 34:5-8
18:18 ⁱDa 7:9

"'By what means?' the LORD asked. ²¹"'I will go and be a deceiving spirit^j in the mouths of all his prophets,' he said.

"'You will succeed in enticing him,' said the LORD. 'Go and do it.'"

²²"So now the LORD has put a deceiving spirit in the mouths of these prophets of yours.^k The LORD has decreed disaster for you."

²³Then Zedekiah son of Kenaanah went up and slapped^l Micaiah in the face. "Which way did the spirit from^a the LORD go when he went from me to speak to you?" he asked.

²⁴Micaiah replied, "You will find out on the day you go to hide in an inner room."

²⁵The king of Israel then ordered, "Take Micaiah and send him back to Amon the ruler of the city and to Joash the king's son, ²⁶and say, 'This is what the king says: Put this fellow in prison^m and give him nothing but bread and water until I return safely.'"

²⁷Micaiah declared, "If you ever return safely, the LORD has not spoken through me." Then he added, "Mark my words, all you people!"

Ahab Killed at Ramoth Gilead

18:28-34pp — 1Ki 22:29-36

²⁸So the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat king of Judah went up to Ramoth Gilead. ²⁹The king of Israel said to Jehoshaphat, "I will enter the battle in disguise, but you wear your royal robes." So the king of Israel disguisedⁿ himself and went into battle.

³⁰Now the king of Aram had ordered his chariot commanders, "Do not fight with anyone, small or great, except the king of Israel." ³¹When the chariot commanders saw Jehoshaphat, they thought, "This is the king of Israel." So they turned to attack him, but Jehoshaphat cried out,^o and the LORD helped him. God drew them away from him, ³²for when the chariot commanders saw that he was not the king of Israel, they stopped pursuing him.

³³But someone drew his bow at random and hit the king of Israel

18:21 ^j1Ch 21:1;
Job 1:6;
Zec 3:1; Jn 8:44
18:22
^kJob 12:16;
Isa 19:14;
Eze 14:9
18:23
^lJer 20:2;
Mk 14:65;
Ac 23:2
18:26
^m2Ch 16:10;
Heb 11:36
18:29
ⁿ1Sa 28:8
18:31
^o2Ch 13:14

^a 23 Or *Spirit of*

between the breastplate and the scale armor. The king told the chariot driver, "Wheel around and get me out of the fighting. I've been wounded."

³⁴All day long the battle raged, and the king of Israel propped himself up in his chariot facing the Arameans until evening. Then at sunset he died.^p

19 When Jehoshaphat king of Judah returned safely to his palace in Jerusalem, ²Jehu^q the seer, the son of Hanani, went out to meet him and said to the king, "Should you help the wicked^r and love^a those who hate the LORD?^s Because of this, the wrath^t of the LORD is on you. ³There is, however, some good^u in you, for you have rid the land of the Aserah poles^v and have set your heart on seeking God.^w"

Jehoshaphat Appoints Judges

⁴Jehoshaphat lived in Jerusalem, and he went out again among the people from Beersheba to the hill country of Ephraim and turned them back to the LORD, the God of their ancestors. ⁵He appointed judges^x in the land, in each of the fortified cities of Judah. ⁶He told them, "Consider carefully what you do,^y because you are not judging for mere mortals^z but for the LORD, who is with you whenever you give a verdict. ⁷Now let the fear of the LORD be on you. Judge carefully, for with the LORD our God there is no injustice^a or partiality^b or bribery."

⁸In Jerusalem also, Jehoshaphat appointed some of the Levites, priests and heads of Israelite families to administer^c the law of the LORD and to settle disputes. And they lived in Jerusalem. ⁹He gave them these orders: "You must serve faithfully and wholeheartedly in the fear of the LORD. ¹⁰In every case that comes before you from your people who live in the cities — whether bloodshed or other concerns of the law, commands, decrees or regulations — you are to warn them not to sin against the LORD;^d otherwise his wrath will come on you and your people. Do this, and you will not sin.

¹¹"Amariah the chief priest will be

18:34
^p 2Ch 22:5
^q 1Ki 16:1
^r 2Ch 16:2-9
^s Ps 139:21-22
^t 2Ch 24:18;
 32:25; Ps 7:11
^u 19:3 ^u 1Ki 14:13;
 2Ch 12:12
^v 2Ch 17:6
^w 2Ch 18:1;
 20:35; 25:7;
 Ezr 7:10
^x 19:5 ^x Ge 47:6;
 Ex 18:26
^y 19:6 ^y Lev 19:15
^z Dt 1:17; 16:18-
 20; 17:8-13
^a 19:7 ^a Ge 18:25;
 Dt 32:4
^b Dt 10:17;
 Job 34:19;
 Ro 2:11;
 Col 3:25
^c 19:8
^d 2Ch 17:8-9
 19:10
^e Dt 17:8-13

over you in any matter concerning the LORD, and Zebadiah son of Ishmael, the leader of the tribe of Judah, will be over you in any matter concerning the king, and the Levites will serve as officials before you. Act with courage,^e and may the LORD be with those who do well."

Jehoshaphat Defeats Moab and Ammon

20 After this, the Moabites and Ammonites with some of the Meunites^{bf} came to wage war against Jehoshaphat.

²Some people came and told Jehoshaphat, "A vast army is coming against you from Edom,^c from the other side of the Dead Sea. It is already in Hazezon Tamar^g" (that is, En Gedi). ³Alarmed, Jehoshaphat resolved to inquire of the LORD, and he proclaimed a fast^h for all Judah. ⁴The people of Judah came together to seek help from the LORD; indeed, they came from every town in Judah to seek him.

⁵Then Jehoshaphat stood up in the assembly of Judah and Jerusalem at the temple of the LORD in the front of the new courtyard ⁶and said:

"LORD, the God of our ancestors,ⁱ are you not the God who is in heaven?^j You rule over all the kingdoms^k of the nations. Power and might are in your hand, and no one can withstand you. ⁷Our God, did you not drive out the inhabitants of this land before your people Israel and give it forever to the descendants of Abraham your friend?^l ⁸They have lived in it and have built in it a sanctuary^m for your Name, saying, ⁹'If calamity comes upon us, whether the sword of judgment, or plague or famine,ⁿ we will stand in your presence before this temple that bears your Name and will cry out to you in our distress, and you will hear us and save us.'

^a 2 Or *and make alliances with* ^b 1 Some Septuagint manuscripts; Hebrew *Ammonites*
^c 2 One Hebrew manuscript; most Hebrew manuscripts, Septuagint and Vulgate *Aram*

19:11
^e 1Ch 28:20
^f 20:1 ^f 1Ch 4:41
^g 20:2 ^g Ge 14:7
^h 20:3 ^h 1Sa 7:6;
 2Ch 19:3;
 Ezr 8:21;
 Jer 36:9;
 Jnh 3:5; 7
ⁱ 20:6 ⁱ Mt 6:9
^j Dt 4:39
^k 1Ch 29:11-12
^l 20:7 ^l Isa 41:8;
 Jas 2:23
^m 20:8
ⁿ 2Ch 6:20
^o 20:9
^p 2Ch 6:28

¹⁰“But now here are men from Ammon, Moab and Mount Seir, whose territory you would not allow Israel to invade when they came from Egypt;^o so they turned away from them and did not destroy them. ¹¹See how they are repaying us by coming to drive us out of the possession^p you gave us as an inheritance. ¹²Our God, will you not judge them?^q For we have no power to face this vast army that is attacking us. We do not know what to do, but our eyes are on you.”

¹³All the men of Judah, with their wives and children and little ones, stood there before the LORD.

¹⁴Then the Spirit^s of the LORD came on Jahaziel son of Zechariah, the son of Benaiah, the son of Jeiel, the son of Mattaniah, a Levite and descendant of Asaph, as he stood in the assembly.

¹⁵He said: “Listen, King Jehoshaphat and all who live in Judah and Jerusalem! This is what the LORD says to you: ‘Do not be afraid or discouraged^t because of this vast army. For the battle^u is not yours, but God’s. ¹⁶Tomorrow march down against them. They will be climbing up by the Pass of Ziz, and you will find them at the end of the gorge in the Desert of Jeruel. ¹⁷You will not have to fight this battle. Take up your positions; stand firm and see^v the deliverance the LORD will give you, Judah and Jerusalem. Do not be afraid; do not be discouraged. Go out to face them tomorrow, and the LORD will be with you.’”

¹⁸Jehoshaphat bowed down^w with his face to the ground, and all the people of Judah and Jerusalem fell down in worship before the LORD. ¹⁹Then some Levites from the Kohathites and Korahites stood up and praised the LORD, the God of Israel, with a very loud voice.

²⁰Early in the morning they left for the Desert of Tekoa. As they set out, Jehoshaphat stood and said, “Listen to me, Judah and people of Jerusalem! Have faith^x in the LORD your God and you will be upheld; have faith in his prophets and you will be successful.^y” ²¹After consulting the

20:10
^o Nu 20:14-21;
 Dt 2:4-6, 9,
 18-19
 20:11
^p Ps 83:1-12
 20:12
^q Jdg 11:27
^r Ps 25:15;
 121:1-2
 20:14 ^s 2Ch 15:1
 20:15
^t 2Ch 32:7
^u Ex 14:13-14;
 1Sa 17:47
 20:17
^v Ex 14:13;
 2Ch 15:2
 20:18 ^w Ex 4:31
 20:20 ^x Isa 7:9
^y Ge 39:3;
 Pr 16:3

20:21
^z 1Ch 16:29;
 Ps 29:2
^a 2Ch 5:13;
 Ps 136:1
 20:22
^b Jdg 7:22;
 2Ch 13:13
 20:23
^c Ge 19:38
^d 2Ch 21:8
^e Jdg 7:22;
 1Sa 14:20;
 Eze 38:21
 20:29
^f Ge 35:5;
 Dt 2:25;
 2Ch 14:14; 17:10
 9 Ex 14:14
 20:30
^h 1Ch 22:9;
 2Ch 14:6-7;
 15:15

people, Jehoshaphat appointed men to sing to the LORD and to praise him for the splendor of his^a holiness^z as they went out at the head of the army, saying:

“Give thanks to the LORD,
 for his love endures forever.”^a

²²As they began to sing and praise, the LORD set ambushes^b against the men of Ammon and Moab and Mount Seir who were invading Judah, and they were defeated. ²³The Ammonites^c and Moabites rose up against the men from Mount Seir^d to destroy and annihilate them. After they finished slaughtering the men from Seir, they helped to destroy one another.^e

²⁴When the men of Judah came to the place that overlooks the desert and looked toward the vast army, they saw only dead bodies lying on the ground; no one had escaped. ²⁵So Jehoshaphat and his men went to carry off their plunder, and they found among them a great amount of equipment and clothing^b and also articles of value — more than they could take away. There was so much plunder that it took three days to collect it. ²⁶On the fourth day they assembled in the Valley of Berakah, where they praised the LORD. This is why it is called the Valley of Berakah^c to this day.

²⁷Then, led by Jehoshaphat, all the men of Judah and Jerusalem returned joyfully to Jerusalem, for the LORD had given them cause to rejoice over their enemies. ²⁸They entered Jerusalem and went to the temple of the LORD with harps and lyres and trumpets.

²⁹The fear^f of God came on all the surrounding kingdoms when they heard how the LORD had fought^g against the enemies of Israel. ³⁰And the kingdom of Jehoshaphat was at peace, for his God had given him rest^h on every side.

The End of Jehoshaphat's Reign

20:31 – 21:1pp — 1Ki 22:41-50

³¹So Jehoshaphat reigned over

^a 21 Or him with the splendor of ^b 25 Some Hebrew manuscripts and Vulgate; most Hebrew manuscripts corpses ^c 26 Berakah means praise.

Judah. He was thirty-five years old when he became king of Judah, and he reigned in Jerusalem twenty-five years. His mother's name was Azubah daughter of Shilhi. ³²He followed the ways of his father Asa and did not stray from them; he did what was right in the eyes of the LORD. ³³The high places,ⁱ however, were not removed, and the people still had not set their hearts on the God of their ancestors.

³⁴The other events of Jehoshaphat's reign, from beginning to end, are written in the annals of Jehu^j son of Hanani, which are recorded in the book of the kings of Israel.

³⁵Later, Jehoshaphat king of Judah made an alliance^k with Ahaziah king of Israel, whose ways were wicked.^l ³⁶He agreed with him to construct a fleet of trading ships.^a After these were built at Ezion Geber, ³⁷Eliezer son of Dodavahu of Mareshah prophesied against Jehoshaphat, saying, "Because you have made an alliance with Ahaziah, the LORD will destroy what you have made." The ships^m were wrecked and were not able to set sail to trade.^b

21 Then Jehoshaphat rested with his ancestors and was buried with them in the City of David. And Jehoramⁿ his son succeeded him as king. ²Jehoram's brothers, the sons of Jehoshaphat, were Azariah, Jehiel, Zechariah, Azariahu, Michael and Shephatiah. All these were sons of Jehoshaphat king of Israel.^c ³Their father had given them many gifts^o of silver and gold and articles of value, as well as fortified cities^p in Judah, but he had given the kingdom to Jehoram because he was his firstborn son.

Jehoram King of Judah

21:5-10, 20pp — 2Ki 8:16-24

⁴When Jehoram established^q himself firmly over his father's kingdom, he put all his brothers^r to the sword along with some of the officials of Israel. ⁵Jehoram was thirty-two years old when he became king, and he reigned in Jerusalem eight years. ⁶He followed the ways of the kings of Israel,^s as the house of Ahab had

20:33
¹2Ch 17:6; 19:3
 20:34 ¹1Ki 16:1
 20:35
^k2Ch 16:3
^l2Ch 19:1-3
 20:37
^m1Ki 9:26;
 2Ch 9:21
 21:1 ⁿ1Ch 3:11
 21:3 ^o2Ch 11:23
^p2Ch 11:10
 21:4 ^q1Ki 2:12
^rJdg 9:5
 21:6 ^s1Ki 12:28-30

done, for he married a daughter of Ahab.^t He did evil in the eyes of the LORD. ⁷Nevertheless, because of the covenant the LORD had made with David,^u the LORD was not willing to destroy the house of David.^v He had promised to maintain a lamp^w for him and his descendants forever.

⁸In the time of Jehoram, Edom^x rebelled against Judah and set up its own king. ⁹So Jehoram went there with his officers and all his chariots. The Edomites surrounded him and his chariot commanders, but he rose up and broke through by night. ¹⁰To this day Edom has been in rebellion against Judah.

Libnah^y revolted at the same time, because Jehoram had forsaken the LORD, the God of his ancestors. ¹¹He had also built high places on the hills of Judah and had caused the people of Jerusalem to prostitute themselves and had led Judah astray.

¹²Jehoram received a letter from Elijah^z the prophet, which said:

"This is what the LORD, the God of your father^a David, says: 'You have not followed the ways of your father Jehoshaphat or of Asa^b king of Judah. ¹³But you have followed the ways of the kings of Israel, and you have led Judah and the people of Jerusalem to prostitute themselves, just as the house of Ahab did.^c You have also murdered your own brothers, members of your own family, men who were better^d than you. ¹⁴So now the LORD is about to strike your people, your sons, your wives and everything that is yours, with a heavy blow. ¹⁵You yourself will be very ill with a lingering disease^e of the bowels, until the disease causes your bowels to come out.'"

¹⁶The LORD aroused against Jehoram the hostility of the Philistines and of the Arabs^f who lived near the Cushites. ¹⁷They attacked Judah,

^a 36 Hebrew of ships that could go to Tarshish

^b 37 Hebrew sail for Tarshish ^c 2 That is, Judah, as frequently in 2 Chronicles

^t2Ch 18:1; 22:3
 21:7 ^u2Sa 7:13
^v2Sa 7:15;
 2Ch 23:3
^w2Sa 21:17;
 1Ki 11:36
 21:8
^x2Ch 20:22-23
 21:10
^yNu 33:20
 21:12 ^z2Ki 1:16-17
^a2Ch 17:3-6
^b2Ch 14:2
 21:13 ^cver 6,
 11; 1Ki 16:29-33
^dver 4; 1Ki 2:32
 21:15 ^ever 18-19; Nu 12:10
 21:16
^f2Ch 17:10-11; 22:1; 26:7

invaded it and carried off all the goods found in the king's palace, together with his sons and wives. Not a son was left to him except Ahaziah,^a the youngest.⁹

¹⁸After all this, the LORD afflicted Jehoram with an incurable disease of the bowels. ¹⁹In the course of time, at the end of the second year, his bowels came out because of the disease, and he died in great pain. His people made no funeral fire in his honor,^h as they had for his predecessors.

²⁰Jehoram was thirty-two years old when he became king, and he reigned in Jerusalem eight years. He passed away, to no one's regret, and was buriedⁱ in the City of David, but not in the tombs of the kings.

Ahaziah King of Judah

22:1-6pp — 2Ki 8:25-29

22:7-9pp — 2Ki 9:21-29

22 The people^j of Jerusalem^k made Ahaziah, Jehoram's youngest son, king in his place, since the raiders,^l who came with the Arabs into the camp, had killed all the older sons. So Ahaziah son of Jehoram king of Judah began to reign.

²Ahaziah was twenty-two^b years old when he became king, and he reigned in Jerusalem one year. His mother's name was Athaliah, a granddaughter of Omri.

³He too followed^m the ways of the house of Ahab,ⁿ for his mother encouraged him to act wickedly. ⁴He did evil in the eyes of the LORD, as the house of Ahab had done, for after his father's death they became his advisers, to his undoing. ⁵He also followed their counsel when he went with Joram^c son of Ahab king of Israel to wage war against Hazael king of Aram at Ramoth Gilead.^o The Arameans wounded Joram; ⁶so he returned to Jezreel to recover from the wounds they had inflicted on him at Ramoth^d in his battle with Hazael^p king of Aram.

Then Ahaziah^e son of Jehoram king of Judah went down to Jezreel to see Joram son of Ahab because he had been wounded.

⁷Through Ahaziah's^q visit to Joram, God brought about Ahaziah's

21:17
⁹ 2Ki 12:18;
 2Ch 22:1; 25:23;
 Joel 3:5
 21:19
^h 2Ch 16:14
 21:20
ⁱ 2Ch 24:25;
 28:27; 33:20;
 Jer 22:18, 28
 22:1
^j 2Ch 33:25; 36:1
^k 2Ch 23:20-
 21; 26:1
^l 2Ch 21:16-17
 22:3 ^m 2Ch 18:1
ⁿ 2Ch 21:6
 22:5
^o 2Ch 18:11, 34
 22:6 ^p 1Ki 19:15;
 2Ki 8:13-15; 9:15
 22:7 ^q 2Ki 9:16;
 2Ch 10:15

downfall. When Ahaziah arrived, he went out with Joram to meet Jehu son of Nimshi, whom the LORD had anointed to destroy the house of Ahab. ⁸While Jehu was executing judgment on the house of Ahab,^r he found the officials of Judah and the sons of Ahaziah's relatives, who had been attending Ahaziah, and he killed them. ⁹He then went in search of Ahaziah, and his men captured him while he was hiding^s in Samaria. He was brought to Jehu and put to death. They buried him, for they said, "He was a son of Jehoshaphat, who sought^t the LORD with all his heart." So there was no one in the house of Ahaziah powerful enough to retain the kingdom.

Athaliah and Joash

22:10 — 23:21pp — 2Ki 11:1-21

¹⁰When Athaliah the mother of Ahaziah saw that her son was dead, she proceeded to destroy the whole royal family of the house of Judah. ¹¹But Jehosheba,^f the daughter of King Jehoram, took Joash son of Ahaziah and stole him away from among the royal princes who were about to be murdered and put him and his nurse in a bedroom. Because Jehosheba,^f the daughter of King Jehoram and wife of the priest Jehoiada, was Ahaziah's sister, she hid the child from Athaliah so she could not kill him. ¹²He remained hidden with them at the temple of God for six years while Athaliah ruled the land.

23 In the seventh year Jehoiada showed his strength. He made a covenant with the commanders of units of a hundred: Azariah son of Jeroham, Ishmael son of Jehohanan, Azariah son of Obed, Maaseiah son of Adaiah, and Elishaphat son of Zikri. ²They went throughout Judah and

^a 17 Hebrew *Jehoahaz*, a variant of *Ahaziah*

^b 2 Some Septuagint manuscripts and Syriac (see also 2 Kings 8:26); Hebrew *forty-two*

^c 5 Hebrew *Jehoram*, a variant of *Joram*; also in verses 6 and 7 ^d 6 Hebrew *Ramah*, a variant of *Ramoth*

^e 6 Some Hebrew manuscripts, Septuagint, Vulgate and Syriac (see also 2 Kings 8:29); most Hebrew manuscripts *Azariah*

^f 11 Hebrew *Jehoshebeath*, a variant of *Jehosheba*

22:8 ^r 2Ki 10:13
 22:9 ^s Jdg 9:5
^t 2Ch 17:4

gathered the Levites^u and the heads of Israelite families from all the towns. When they came to Jerusalem,³ the whole assembly made a covenant^v with the king at the temple of God.

Jehoiada said to them, “The king’s son shall reign, as the LORD promised concerning the descendants of David.”^w ⁴Now this is what you are to do: A third of you priests and Levites who are going on duty on the Sabbath are to keep watch at the doors,⁵ a third of you at the royal palace and a third at the Foundation Gate, and all the others are to be in the courtyards of the temple of the LORD. ⁶No one is to enter the temple of the LORD except the priests and Levites on duty; they may enter because they are consecrated, but all the others are to observe^x the LORD’s command not to enter.^a ⁷The Levites are to station themselves around the king, each with weapon in hand. Anyone who enters the temple is to be put to death. Stay close to the king wherever he goes.”

⁸The Levites and all the men of Judah did just as Jehoiada the priest ordered.^y Each one took his men—those who were going on duty on the Sabbath and those who were going off duty—for Jehoiada the priest had not released any of the divisions.^z ⁹Then he gave the commanders of units of a hundred the spears and the large and small shields that had belonged to King David and that were in the temple of God. ¹⁰He stationed all the men, each with his weapon in his hand, around the king—near the altar and the temple, from the south side to the north side of the temple.

¹¹Jehoiada and his sons brought out the king’s son and put the crown on him; they presented him with a copy^a of the covenant and proclaimed him king. They anointed him and shouted, “Long live the king!”

¹²When Athaliah heard the noise of the people running and cheering the king, she went to them at the temple of the LORD. ¹³She looked, and there was the king,^b standing by his pillar^c at the entrance. The officers and the trumpeters were beside the king, and all the people of the land were rejoic-

23:2

^u Nu 35:2-523:3 ^v 2Ki 11:17^w 2Sa 7:12;

1Ki 2:4;

2Ch 6:16; 7:18;

21:7

23:6

^x 1Ch 23:28-29;

Zec 3:7

23:8 ^y 2Ki 11:9^z 1Ch 24:123:11 ^a Ex 25:16;

Dt 17:18;

1Sa 10:24

23:13 ^b 1Ki 1:41^c 1Ki 7:15

ing and blowing trumpets, and musicians with their instruments were leading the praises. Then Athaliah tore her robes and shouted, “Treason! Treason!”

¹⁴Jehoiada the priest sent out the commanders of units of a hundred, who were in charge of the troops, and said to them: “Bring her out between the ranks^b and put to the sword anyone who follows her.” For the priest had said, “Do not put her to death at the temple of the LORD.” ¹⁵So they seized her as she reached the entrance of the Horse Gate^d on the palace grounds, and there they put her to death.

¹⁶Jehoiada then made a covenant^e that he, the people and the king^c would be the LORD’s people. ¹⁷All the people went to the temple of Baal and tore it down. They smashed the altars and idols and killed^f Mattan the priest of Baal in front of the altars.

¹⁸Then Jehoiada placed the oversight of the temple of the LORD in the hands of the Levitical priests,^g to whom David had made assignments in the temple,^h to present the burnt offerings of the LORD as written in the Law of Moses, with rejoicing and singing, as David had ordered. ¹⁹He also stationed gatekeepersⁱ at the gates of the LORD’s temple so that no one who was in any way unclean might enter.

²⁰He took with him the commanders of hundreds, the nobles, the rulers of the people and all the people of the land and brought the king down from the temple of the LORD. They went into the palace through the Upper Gate^j and seated the king on the royal throne. ²¹All the people of the land rejoiced, and the city was calm, because Athaliah had been slain with the sword.^k

Joash Repairs the Temple

24:1-14pp — 2Ki 12:1-16

24:23-27pp — 2Ki 12:17-21

24 Joash was seven years old when he became king, and he

^a 6 Or are to stand guard where the LORD has assigned them ^b 14 Or out from the precincts

^c 16 Or covenant between the LORD and the people and the king that they (see 2 Kings 11:17)

23:15

^d Ne 3:28;

Jer 31:40

23:16

^e 2Ch 29:10;

34:31; Ne 9:38

23:17

^f Dt 13:6-9

23:18

^g 1Ch 23:28-

32; 2Ch 5:5

^h 1Ch 23:6; 25:623:19 ⁱ 1Ch 9:22

23:20

^j 2Ki 15:3523:21 ^k 2Ch 22:1

reigned in Jerusalem forty years. His mother's name was Zibiah; she was from Beersheba. ²Joash did what was right in the eyes of the LORD¹ all the years of Jehoiada the priest. ³Jehoiada chose two wives for him, and he had sons and daughters.

⁴Some time later Joash decided to restore the temple of the LORD. ⁵He called together the priests and Levites and said to them, "Go to the towns of Judah and collect the money^m due annually from all Israel,ⁿ to repair the temple of your God. Do it now." But the Levites^o did not act at once.

⁶Therefore the king summoned Jehoiada the chief priest and said to him, "Why haven't you required the Levites to bring in from Judah and Jerusalem the tax imposed by Moses the servant of the LORD and by the assembly of Israel for the tent of the covenant law?"^p

⁷Now the sons of that wicked woman Athaliah had broken into the temple of God and had used even its sacred objects for the Baals.

⁸At the king's command, a chest was made and placed outside, at the gate of the temple of the LORD. ⁹A proclamation was then issued in Judah and Jerusalem that they should bring to the LORD the tax that Moses the servant of God had required of Israel in the wilderness. ¹⁰All the officials and all the people brought their contributions gladly,^q dropping them into the chest until it was full. ¹¹Whenever the chest was brought in by the Levites to the king's officials and they saw that there was a large amount of money, the royal secretary and the officer of the chief priest would come and empty the chest and carry it back to its place. They did this regularly and collected a great amount of money. ¹²The king and Jehoiada gave it to those who carried out the work required for the temple of the LORD. They hired^r masons and carpenters to restore the LORD's temple, and also workers in iron and bronze to repair the temple.

¹³The men in charge of the work were diligent, and the repairs progressed under them. They rebuilt the

24:2 ¹2Ch 25:2;
26:5
24:5
^m Ex 30:16;
Ne 10:32-33;
Mt 17:24
ⁿ 1Ch 11:1
^o 1Ch 26:20
24:6
^p Ex 30:12-16;
Nu 1:50
24:10
^q Ex 25:2;
1Ch 29:3, 6, 9
24:12
^r 2Ch 34:11

temple of God according to its original design and reinforced it. ¹⁴When they had finished, they brought the rest of the money to the king and Jehoiada, and with it were made articles for the LORD's temple: articles for the service and for the burnt offerings, and also dishes and other objects of gold and silver. As long as Jehoiada lived, burnt offerings were presented continually in the temple of the LORD.

¹⁵Now Jehoiada was old and full of years, and he died at the age of a hundred and thirty. ¹⁶He was buried with the kings in the City of David, because of the good he had done in Israel for God and his temple.

The Wickedness of Joash

¹⁷After the death of Jehoiada, the officials of Judah came and paid homage to the king, and he listened to them. ¹⁸They abandoned^s the temple of the LORD, the God of their ancestors, and worshiped Asherah poles and idols.^t Because of their guilt, God's anger^u came on Judah and Jerusalem. ¹⁹Although the LORD sent prophets to the people to bring them back to him, and though they testified against them, they would not listen.^v

²⁰Then the Spirit^w of God came on Zechariah^x son of Jehoiada the priest. He stood before the people and said, "This is what God says: 'Why do you disobey the LORD's commands? You will not prosper.^y Because you have forsaken the LORD, he has forsaken^z you.'"

²¹But they plotted against him, and by order of the king they stoned^a him to death^b in the courtyard of the LORD's temple.^c ²²King Joash did not remember the kindness Zechariah's father Jehoiada had shown him but killed his son, who said as he lay dying, "May the LORD see this and call you to account."^d

²³At the turn of the year,^a the army of Aram marched against Joash; it invaded Judah and Jerusalem and killed all the leaders of the people.^e They sent all the plunder to their king in Damascus. ²⁴Although the

24:18 ^s ver 4;
Jos 24:20;
2Ch 7:19
^t Ex 34:13;
1Ki 14:23;
2Ch 33:3;
Jer 17:2
^u Jos 22:20;
2Ch 19:2
24:19
^v Nu 11:29;
Jer 7:25;
Zec 1:4
24:20
^w Jdg 3:10;
1Ch 12:18;
2Ch 20:14
^x Mt 23:35;
Lk 11:51
^y Nu 14:41
^z Dt 31:17;
2Ch 15:2
24:21
^a Jos 7:25;
Ac 7:58-59
^b Ne 9:26;
Jer 26:21
^c Jer 20:2;
Mt 23:35
24:22 ^d Ge 9:5
24:23
^e 2Ki 12:17-18

^a 23 Probably in the spring

Aramean army had come with only a few men,^f the LORD delivered into their hands a much larger army.⁹ Because Judah had forsaken the LORD, the God of their ancestors, judgment was executed on Joash. ²⁵When the Arameans withdrew, they left Joash severely wounded. His officials conspired against him for murdering the son of Jehoiada the priest, and they killed him in his bed. So he died and was buried^h in the City of David, but not in the tombs of the kings.

²⁶Those who conspired against him were Zabad,^a son of Shimeath an Ammonite woman, and Jehozabad, son of Shimrith^{bi} a Moabite woman.^j ²⁷The account of his sons, the many prophecies about him, and the record of the restoration of the temple of God are written in the annotations on the book of the kings. And Amaziah his son succeeded him as king.

Amaziah King of Judah

25:1-4pp — 2Ki 14:1-6

25:11-12pp — 2Ki 14:7

25:17-28pp — 2Ki 14:8-20

25 Amaziah was twenty-five years old when he became king, and he reigned in Jerusalem twenty-nine years. His mother's name was Jehoaddan; she was from Jerusalem. ²He did what was right in the eyes of the LORD, but not wholeheartedly.^k ³After the kingdom was firmly in his control, he executed the officials who had murdered his father the king. ⁴Yet he did not put their children to death, but acted in accordance with what is written in the Law, in the Book of Moses,^l where the LORD commanded: "Parents shall not be put to death for their children, nor children be put to death for their parents; each will die for their own sin."^{cm}

⁵Amaziah called the people of Judah together and assigned them according to their families to commanders of thousands and commanders of hundreds for all Judah and Benjamin. He then musteredⁿ those twenty years old^o or more and found that there were three hundred thousand men fit for military service,^p able to handle the spear

24:24

^f 2Ch 14:9;

16:8; 20:2, 12

⁹ Lev 26:23-25;

Dt 28:25

24:25

^h 2Ch 21:20

24:26

ⁱ 2Ki 12:21

^j Ru 1:4

25:2 ^k ver 14;

1Ki 8:61;

2Ch 24:2

25:4 ^l Dt 28:61

^m Nu 26:11;

Dt 24:16

25:5 ⁿ 2Sa 24:2

^o Ex 30:14

^p Nu 1:3;

1Ch 21:1;

2Ch 17:14-19

and shield. ⁶He also hired a hundred thousand fighting men from Israel for a hundred talents^d of silver.

⁷But a man of God came to him and said, "Your Majesty, these troops from Israel^a must not march with you, for the LORD is not with Israel — not with any of the people of Ephraim. ⁸Even if you go and fight courageously in battle, God will overthrow you before the enemy, for God has the power to help or to overthrow."^r

⁹Amaziah asked the man of God, "But what about the hundred talents I paid for these Israelite troops?"

The man of God replied, "The LORD can give you much more than that."^s

¹⁰So Amaziah dismissed the troops who had come to him from Ephraim and sent them home. They were furious with Judah and left for home in a great rage.^t

¹¹Amaziah then marshaled his strength and led his army to the Valley of Salt, where he killed ten thousand men of Seir. ¹²The army of Judah also captured ten thousand men alive, took them to the top of a cliff and threw them down so that all were dashed to pieces.^u

¹³Meanwhile the troops that Amaziah had sent back and had not allowed to take part in the war raided towns belonging to Judah from Samaria to Beth Horon. They killed three thousand people and carried off great quantities of plunder.

¹⁴When Amaziah returned from slaughtering the Edomites, he brought back the gods of the people of Seir. He set them up as his own gods,^v bowed down to them and burned sacrifices to them. ¹⁵The anger of the LORD burned against Amaziah, and he sent a prophet to him, who said, "Why do you consult this people's gods, which could not save^w their own people from your hand?"

¹⁶While he was still speaking, the king said to him, "Have we appointed you an adviser to the king? Stop! Why be struck down?"

^a 26 A variant of *Jozabad* ^b 26 A variant of *Shomer* ^c 4 Deut. 24:16 ^d 6 That is, about 3 3/4 tons or about 3.4 metric tons; also in verse 9

25:7

^q 2Ch 16:2-9;

19:1-3

25:8

^r 2Ch 14:11;

20:6

25:9 ^s Dt 8:18;

Pr 10:22

25:10 ^t ver 13

25:12

^u Ps 141:6;

Ob 1:3

25:14

^v Ex 20:3;

2Ch 28:23;

Isa 44:15

25:15

^w Ps 96:5;

Isa 36:20

So the prophet stopped but said, “I know that God has determined to destroy you, because you have done this and have not listened to my counsel.”

¹⁷After Amaziah king of Judah consulted his advisers, he sent this challenge to Jehoash^a son of Jehoahaz, the son of Jehu, king of Israel: “Come, let us face each other in battle.”

¹⁸But Jehoash king of Israel replied to Amaziah king of Judah: “A thistle^x in Lebanon sent a message to a cedar in Lebanon, ‘Give your daughter to my son in marriage.’ Then a wild beast in Lebanon came along and trampled the thistle underfoot. ¹⁹You say to yourself that you have defeated Edom, and now you are arrogant and proud. But stay at home! Why ask for trouble and cause your own downfall and that of Judah also?”

²⁰Amaziah, however, would not listen, for God so worked that he might deliver them into the hands of Jehoash, because they sought the gods of Edom.^y ²¹So Jehoash king of Israel attacked. He and Amaziah king of Judah faced each other at Beth Shemesh in Judah. ²²Judah was routed by Israel, and every man fled to his home. ²³Jehoash king of Israel captured Amaziah king of Judah, the son of Joash, the son of Ahaziah,^b at Beth Shemesh. Then Jehoash brought him to Jerusalem and broke down the wall of Jerusalem from the Ephraim Gate^z to the Corner Gate^a—a section about four hundred cubits^c long. ²⁴He took all the gold and silver and all the articles found in the temple of God that had been in the care of Obed-Edom,^b together with the palace treasures and the hostages, and returned to Samaria.

²⁵Amaziah son of Joash king of Judah lived for fifteen years after the death of Jehoash son of Jehoahaz king of Israel. ²⁶As for the other events of Amaziah’s reign, from beginning to end, are they not written in the book of the kings of Judah and Israel? ²⁷From the time that Amaziah turned away from following the LORD, they conspired against him in Jerusalem and he fled to Lachish^c, but they sent men after him to La-

chish and killed him there. ²⁸He was brought back by horse and was buried with his ancestors in the City of Judah.^d

Uzziah King of Judah

26:1-4pp — 2Ki 14:21-22; 15:1-3
26:21-23pp — 2Ki 15:5-7

26 Then all the people of Judah^d took Uzziah,^e who was sixteen years old, and made him king in place of his father Amaziah. ²He was the one who rebuilt Elath and restored it to Judah after Amaziah rested with his ancestors.

³Uzziah was sixteen years old when he became king, and he reigned in Jerusalem fifty-two years. His mother’s name was Jekoliah; she was from Jerusalem. ⁴He did what was right in the eyes of the LORD, just as his father Amaziah had done. ⁵He sought God during the days of Zechariah, who instructed him in the fear^f of God.^e As long as he sought the LORD, God gave him success.^f

⁶He went to war against the Philistines^g and broke down the walls of Gath, Jabneh and Ashdod.^h He then rebuilt towns near Ashdod and elsewhere among the Philistines. ⁷God helped him against the Philistines and against the Arabsⁱ who lived in Gur Baal and against the Meunites.^j ⁸The Ammonites^k brought tribute to Uzziah, and his fame spread as far as the border of Egypt, because he had become very powerful.

⁹Uzziah built towers in Jerusalem at the Corner Gate,^l at the Valley Gate^m and at the angle of the wall, and he fortified them. ¹⁰He also built towers in the wilderness and dug many cisterns, because he had much livestock in the foothills and in the plain. He had people working his fields and vineyards in the hills and

^a 17 Hebrew *Joash*, a variant of *Jehoash*; also in verses 18, 21, 23 and 25 ^b 23 Hebrew *Jehoahaz*, a variant of *Ahaziah* ^c 23 That is, about 600 feet or about 180 meters

^d 28 Most Hebrew manuscripts; some Hebrew manuscripts, Septuagint, Vulgate and Syriac (see also 2 Kings 14:20) *David* ^e 1 Also called *Azariah* ^f 5 Many Hebrew manuscripts, Septuagint and Syriac; other Hebrew manuscripts *vision*

25:18
^x Jdg 9:8-15
25:20
^y 1Ki 12:15;
2Ch 10:15; 22:7
25:23
^z 2Ki 14:13;
Ne 8:16; 12:39
^a 2Ch 26:9;
Jer 31:38
25:24
^b 1Ch 26:15
25:27
^c Jos 10:3

26:1 ^d 2Ch 22:1
26:5 ^e 2Ch 15:2;
24:2; Da 1:17
^f 2Ch 27:6
26:6 ^g Isa 2:6;
11:14; 14:29;
Jer 25:20
^h Am 1:8; 3:9
26:7 ⁱ 2Ch 21:16
^j 2Ch 20:1
26:8
^k Ge 19:38;
2Ch 17:11
26:9 ^l 2Ki 14:13;
2Ch 25:23
^m Ne 2:13; 3:13

in the fertile lands, for he loved the soil.

¹¹Uzziah had a well-trained army, ready to go out by divisions according to their numbers as mustered by Jeiel the secretary and Maaseiah the officer under the direction of Haniah, one of the royal officials. ¹²The total number of family leaders over the fighting men was 2,600. ¹³Under their command was an army of 307,500 men trained for war, a powerful force to support the king against his enemies. ¹⁴Uzziah provided shields, spears, helmets, coats of armor, bows and slingstones for the entire army.ⁿ ¹⁵In Jerusalem he made devices invented for use on the towers and on the corner defenses so that soldiers could shoot arrows and hurl large stones from the walls. His fame spread far and wide, for he was greatly helped until he became powerful.

¹⁶But after Uzziah became powerful, his pride^o led to his downfall.^p He was unfaithful^q to the LORD his God, and entered the temple of the LORD to burn incense^r on the altar of incense. ¹⁷Azariah^s the priest with eighty other courageous priests of the LORD followed him in. ¹⁸They confronted King Uzziah and said, “It is not right for you, Uzziah, to burn incense to the LORD. That is for the priests,^t the descendants^u of Aaron,^v who have been consecrated to burn incense.^w Leave the sanctuary, for you have been unfaithful; and you will not be honored by the LORD God.”

¹⁹Uzziah, who had a censer in his hand ready to burn incense, became angry. While he was raging at the priests in their presence before the incense altar in the LORD’s temple, leprosy^{ax} broke out on his forehead. ²⁰When Azariah the chief priest and all the other priests looked at him, they saw that he had leprosy on his forehead, so they hurried him out. Indeed, he himself was eager to leave, because the LORD had afflicted him.

²¹King Uzziah had leprosy until the day he died. He lived in a separate house^{by} — leprous, and banned from the temple of the LORD. Jotham

26:14
ⁿ Jer 46:4;
 26:16
^o 2Ki 14:10;
^p Dt 32:15;
 2Ch 25:19
^q 1Ch 5:25
^r 2Ki 16:12
 26:17 ^s 1Ki 4:2;
 1Ch 6:10
 26:18
^t Nu 16:39
^u Nu 18:1-7
^v Ex 30:7
^w 1Ch 6:49
 26:19
^x Nu 12:10;
 2Ki 5:25-27
 26:21 ^y Ex 4:6;
 Lev 13:46; 14:8;
 Nu 5:2; 19:12

his son had charge of the palace and governed the people of the land.

²²The other events of Uzziah’s reign, from beginning to end, are recorded by the prophet Isaiah^z son of Amoz. ²³Uzziah^a rested with his ancestors and was buried near them in a cemetery that belonged to the kings, for people said, “He had leprosy.” And Jotham his son succeeded him as king.^b

Jotham King of Judah

27:1-4,7-9pp — 2Ki 15:33-38

27 Jotham^c was twenty-five years old when he became king, and he reigned in Jerusalem sixteen years. His mother’s name was Jerusha daughter of Zadok. ²He did what was right in the eyes of the LORD, just as his father Uzziah had done, but unlike him he did not enter the temple of the LORD. The people, however, continued their corrupt practices. ³Jotham rebuilt the Upper Gate of the temple of the LORD and did extensive work on the wall at the hill of Ophel.^d ⁴He built towns in the hill country of Judah and forts and towers in the wooded areas.

⁵Jotham waged war against the king of the Ammonites^e and conquered them. That year the Ammonites paid him a hundred talents^f of silver, ten thousand cors^d of wheat and ten thousand cors^e of barley. The Ammonites brought him the same amount also in the second and third years.

⁶Jotham grew powerful^f because he walked steadfastly before the LORD his God.

⁷The other events in Jotham’s reign, including all his wars and the other things he did, are written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah. ⁸He was twenty-five years old when he became king, and he reigned in Jerusalem sixteen years. ⁹Jotham

26:22
^z 2Ki 15:1;
 Isa 1:1; 6:1
 26:23 ^a Isa 1:1;
 6:1 ^b 2Ki 14:21;
 15:7; Am 1:1
 27:1 ^c 2Ki 15:5;
 32; 1Ch 3:12
 27:3
^d 2Ch 33:14;
 Ne 3:26
 27:5 ^e Ge 19:38
 27:6 ^f 2Ch 26:5

^a 19 The Hebrew for *leprosy* was used for various diseases affecting the skin; also in verses 20, 21 and 23. ^b 21 Or in a house where he was relieved of responsibilities ^c 5 That is, about 3 3/4 tons or about 3.4 metric tons ^d 5 That is, probably about 1,800 tons or about 1,600 metric tons of wheat ^e 5 That is, probably about 1,500 tons or about 1,350 metric tons of barley

rested with his ancestors and was buried in the City of David. And Ahaz his son succeeded him as king.

Ahaz King of Judah

28:1-27pp — 2Ki 16:1-20

28 Ahaz⁹ was twenty years old when he became king, and he reigned in Jerusalem sixteen years. Unlike David his father, he did not do what was right in the eyes of the LORD. ²He followed the ways of the kings of Israel and also made idols^h for worshiping the Baals. ³He burned sacrifices in the Valley of Ben Hinnomⁱ and sacrificed his children^j in the fire, engaging in the detestable^k practices of the nations the LORD had driven out before the Israelites. ⁴He offered sacrifices and burned incense at the high places, on the hilltops and under every spreading tree.

⁵Therefore the LORD his God delivered him into the hands of the king of Aram.^l The Arameans defeated him and took many of his people as prisoners and brought them to Damascus.

He was also given into the hands of the king of Israel, who inflicted heavy casualties on him. ⁶In one day Pekah^m son of Remaliah killed a hundred and twenty thousand soldiers in Judahⁿ — because Judah had forsaken the LORD, the God of their ancestors. ⁷Zikri, an Ephraimite warrior, killed Maaseiah the king's son, Azrikam the officer in charge of the palace, and Elkanah, second to the king. ⁸The men of Israel took captive from their fellow Israelites who were from Judah^o two hundred thousand wives, sons and daughters. They also took a great deal of plunder, which they carried back to Samaria.^p

⁹But a prophet of the LORD named Oded was there, and he went out to meet the army when it returned to Samaria. He said to them, "Because the LORD, the God of your ancestors, was angry^q with Judah, he gave them into your hand. But you have slaughtered them in a rage that reaches to heaven.^r ¹⁰And now you intend to make the men and women of Judah and Jerusalem your slaves.^s But aren't you also guilty of sins against

28:1 ⁹1Ch 3:13; Isa 1:1
28:2 ^hEx 34:17; 2Ch 22:3
28:3 ⁱJos 15:8; 2Ki 23:10
^jLev 18:21; 2Ki 3:27; 2Ch 33:6; Eze 20:26
^kDt 18:9; 2Ch 33:2
28:5 ^lIsa 7:1
28:6 ^m2Ki 15:25; 27 ⁿver 8; Isa 9:21; 11:13
28:8 ^oDt 28:25-41; 2Ch 11:4
^p2Ch 29:9
28:9 ^q2Ch 25:15; Isa 10:6; 47:6; Zec 1:15
^rEzr 9:6; Rev 18:5
28:10 ^sLev 25:39-46

28:11 ^t2Ch 11:4; Jas 2:13
28:15 ^u2Ki 6:22; Pr 25:21-22
^vDt 34:3; Jdg 1:16
28:16 ^w2Ki 16:7
28:17 ^xPs 137:7; Isa 34:5
^y2Ch 29:9
28:18 ^zEze 16:27, 57
^aJos 10:12
28:19 ^b2Ch 21:2
28:20 ^c2Ki 15:29; 1Ch 5:6
^d2Ki 16:7

the LORD your God? ¹¹Now listen to me! Send back your fellow Israelites you have taken as prisoners, for the LORD's fierce anger rests on you.^t"

¹²Then some of the leaders in Ephraim — Azariah son of Jehohanan, Berekiah son of Meshillemoth, Jehizkiah son of Shallum, and Amasa son of Hadlai — confronted those who were arriving from the war. ¹³"You must not bring those prisoners here," they said, "or we will be guilty before the LORD. Do you intend to add to our sin and guilt? For our guilt is already great, and his fierce anger rests on Israel."

¹⁴So the soldiers gave up the prisoners and plunder in the presence of the officials and all the assembly. ¹⁵The men designated by name took the prisoners, and from the plunder they clothed all who were naked. They provided them with clothes and sandals, food and drink,^u and healing balm. All those who were weak they put on donkeys. So they took them back to their fellow Israelites at Jericho, the City of Palms,^v and returned to Samaria.

¹⁶At that time King Ahaz sent to the kings^a of Assyria^w for help. ¹⁷The Edomites^x had again come and attacked Judah and carried away prisoners,^y ¹⁸while the Philistines^z had raided towns in the foothills and in the Negev of Judah. They captured and occupied Beth Shemesh, Aijalon^a and Gederot, as well as Soko, Timnah and Gimzo, with their surrounding villages. ¹⁹The LORD had humbled Judah because of Ahaz king of Israel,^b for he had promoted wickedness in Judah and had been most unfaithful^b to the LORD. ²⁰Tiglath-Pileser^{cc} king of Assyria came to him, but he gave him trouble instead of help.^d ²¹Ahaz took some of the things from the temple of the LORD and from the royal palace and from the officials and presented them to the king of Assyria, but that did not help him.

^a 16 Most Hebrew manuscripts; one Hebrew manuscript, Septuagint and Vulgate (see also 2 Kings 16:7) *king* ^b 19 That is, Judah, as frequently in 2 Chronicles ^c 20 Hebrew *Tilgath-Pilneser*, a variant of *Tiglath-Pileser*

²²In his time of trouble King Ahaz became even more unfaithful^e to the LORD. ²³He offered sacrifices to the gods^f of Damascus, who had defeated him; for he thought, "Since the gods of the kings of Aram have helped them, I will sacrifice to them so they will help me."^g But they were his downfall and the downfall of all Israel.

²⁴Ahaz gathered together the furnishings from the temple of God^h and cut them in pieces. He shut the doorsⁱ of the LORD's temple and set up altars^j at every street corner in Jerusalem. ²⁵In every town in Judah he built high places to burn sacrifices to other gods and aroused the anger of the LORD, the God of his ancestors.

²⁶The other events of his reign and all his ways, from beginning to end, are written in the book of the kings of Judah and Israel. ²⁷Ahaz rested^k with his ancestors and was buried^l in the city of Jerusalem, but he was not placed in the tombs of the kings of Israel. And Hezekiah his son succeeded him as king.

Hezekiah Purifies the Temple

29:1-2pp — 2Ki 18:2-3

29 Hezekiah^m was twenty-five years old when he became king, and he reigned in Jerusalem twenty-nine years. His mother's name was Abijah daughter of Zechariah. ²He did what was right in the eyes of the LORD, just as his father Davidⁿ had done.

³In the first month of the first year of his reign, he opened the doors of the temple of the LORD and repaired^o them. ⁴He brought in the priests and the Levites, assembled them in the square on the east side ⁵and said: "Listen to me, Levites! Consecrate^p yourselves now and consecrate the temple of the LORD, the God of your ancestors. Remove all defilement from the sanctuary. ⁶Our parents^q were unfaithful;^r they did evil in the eyes of the LORD our God and forsook him. They turned their faces away from the LORD's dwelling place and turned their backs on him. ⁷They also shut the doors of the portico and put out the lamps. They did not burn in-

28:22 ^eJer 5:3
28:23
^f2Ch 25:14
^gJer 44:17-18
28:24
^h2Ki 16:18
ⁱ2Ch 29:7
^j2Ch 30:14
28:27
^kIsa 14:28-32
^l2Ch 21:20;
24:25
29:1 ^m1Ch 3:13
29:2
ⁿ2Ch 28:1; 34:2
29:3
^o2Ch 28:24
29:5 ^p2Ch 35:6
29:6
^qPs 106:6-47; Jer 2:27
^r1Ch 5:25;
Eze 8:16

29:8
^sDt 28:25;
2Ch 24:18
^tJer 18:16; 19:8;
25:9, 18
29:9
^u2Ch 28:5-8, 17
29:10
^v2Ch 15:12;
23:16
29:11 ^wNu 3:6;
8:6, 14
^x1Ch 15:2
29:12 ^yNu 3:17-20 ^z2Ch 31:15
29:13
^a1Ch 6:39
29:15 ^bver 5;
1Ch 23:28;
2Ch 30:12
29:16
^c2Sa 15:23

cense or present any burnt offerings at the sanctuary to the God of Israel. ⁸Therefore, the anger of the LORD has fallen on Judah and Jerusalem; he has made them an object of dread and horror^s and scorn,^t as you can see with your own eyes. ⁹This is why our fathers have fallen by the sword and why our sons and daughters and our wives are in captivity.^u ¹⁰Now I intend to make a covenant^v with the LORD, the God of Israel, so that his fierce anger will turn away from us. ¹¹My sons, do not be negligent now, for the LORD has chosen you to stand before him and serve him,^w to minister^x before him and to burn incense."

¹²Then these Levites^y set to work:
from the Kohathites,

Mahath son of Amasai and
Joel son of Azariah;

from the Merarites,
Kish son of Abdi and Azariah
son of Jehallelel;

from the Gershonites,
Joah son of Zimmah and
Eden^z son of Joah;

¹³from the descendants of Eliza-
phan,
Shimri and Jeiel;

from the descendants of Asaph,^a
Zechariah and Mattaniah;

¹⁴from the descendants of He-
man,
Jehiel and Shimei;

from the descendants of Jedu-
thun,

Shemaiah and Uzziel.

¹⁵When they had assembled their fellow Levites and consecrated themselves, they went in to purify^b the temple of the LORD, as the king had ordered, following the word of the LORD.

¹⁶The priests went into the sanctuary of the LORD to purify it. They brought out to the courtyard of the LORD's temple everything unclean that they found in the temple of the LORD. The Levites took it and carried it out to the Kidron Valley.^c ¹⁷They began the consecration on the first day of the first month, and by the eighth day of the month they reached the portico of the LORD. For eight more days they consecrated the temple of the LORD itself, finishing on the sixteenth day of the first month.

¹⁸Then they went in to King Hezekiah and reported: “We have purified the entire temple of the LORD, the altar of burnt offering with all its utensils, and the table for setting out the consecrated bread, with all its articles. ¹⁹We have prepared and consecrated all the articles^d that King Ahaz removed in his unfaithfulness while he was king. They are now in front of the LORD’s altar.”

²⁰Early the next morning King Hezekiah gathered the city officials together and went up to the temple of the LORD. ²¹They brought seven bulls, seven rams, seven male lambs and seven male goats as a sin offering^{ae} for the kingdom, for the sanctuary and for Judah. The king commanded the priests, the descendants of Aaron, to offer these on the altar of the LORD. ²²So they slaughtered the bulls, and the priests took the blood and splashed it against the altar; next they slaughtered the rams and splashed their blood against the altar; then they slaughtered the lambs and splashed their blood^f against the altar. ²³The goats for the sin offering were brought before the king and the assembly, and they laid their hands^g on them. ²⁴The priests then slaughtered the goats and presented their blood on the altar for a sin offering to atone^h for all Israel, because the king had ordered the burnt offering and the sin offering for all Israel.

²⁵He stationed the Levites in the temple of the LORD with cymbals, harps and lyres in the way prescribed by Davidⁱ and Gad^j the king’s seer and Nathan the prophet; this was commanded by the LORD through his prophets. ²⁶So the Levites stood ready with David’s instruments,^k and the priests with their trumpets.^l

²⁷Hezekiah gave the order to sacrifice the burnt offering on the altar. As the offering began, singing to the LORD began also, accompanied by trumpets and the instruments^m of David king of Israel. ²⁸The whole assembly bowed in worship, while the musicians played and the trumpets sounded. All this continued until the sacrifice of the burnt offering was completed.

29:19

^d 2Ch 28:24

29:21

^e Lev 4:13-14

29:22

^f Lev 4:18

29:23

^g Lev 4:15

29:24

^h Ex 29:36;

Lev 4:26

29:25

ⁱ 1Ch 25:6;

2Ch 8:14

^j 1Sa 22:5;

2Sa 24:11

29:26

^k 1Ch 15:16^l 1Ch 15:24;

23:5; 2Ch 5:12

29:27

^m 2Ch 23:18

²⁹When the offerings were finished, the king and everyone present with him knelt down and worshiped.ⁿ ³⁰King Hezekiah and his officials ordered the Levites to praise the LORD with the words of David and of Asaph the seer. So they sang praises with gladness and bowed down and worshiped.

³¹Then Hezekiah said, “You have now dedicated yourselves to the LORD. Come and bring sacrifices^o and thank offerings to the temple of the LORD.” So the assembly brought sacrifices and thank offerings, and all whose hearts were willing^p brought burnt offerings.

³²The number of burnt offerings the assembly brought was seventy bulls, a hundred rams and two hundred male lambs — all of them for burnt offerings to the LORD. ³³The animals consecrated as sacrifices amounted to six hundred bulls and three thousand sheep and goats. ³⁴The priests, however, were too few to skin all the burnt offerings;^q so their relatives the Levites helped them until the task was finished and until other priests had been consecrated,^r for the Levites had been more conscientious in consecrating themselves than the priests had been. ³⁵There were burnt offerings in abundance, together with the fat^s of the fellowship offerings^t and the drink offerings^u that accompanied the burnt offerings.

So the service of the temple of the LORD was reestablished. ³⁶Hezekiah and all the people rejoiced at what God had brought about for his people, because it was done so quickly.

Hezekiah Celebrates the Passover

30 Hezekiah sent word to all Israel and Judah and also wrote letters to Ephraim and Manasseh,^v inviting them to come to the temple of the LORD in Jerusalem and celebrate the Passover^w to the LORD, the God of Israel. ²The king and his officials and the whole assembly in Jerusalem decided to celebrate^x the Passover in

29:29

ⁿ 2Ch 20:18

29:31

^o Heb 13:15-16^p Ex 25:2; 35:22

29:34

^q 2Ch 35:11^r 2Ch 30:3, 15

29:35

^s Ex 29:13;

Lev 3:16

^t Lev 7:11-21^u Nu 15:5-1030:1 ^v Ge 41:52^w Ex 12:11;

Nu 28:16

30:2 ^x Nu 9:10

^a 21 Or purification offering; also in verses 23 and 24

the second month. ³They had not been able to celebrate it at the regular time because not enough priests had consecrated^y themselves and the people had not assembled in Jerusalem. ⁴The plan seemed right both to the king and to the whole assembly. ⁵They decided to send a proclamation throughout Israel, from Beersheba to Dan,^z calling the people to come to Jerusalem and celebrate the Passover to the LORD, the God of Israel. It had not been celebrated in large numbers according to what was written.

⁶At the king's command, couriers went throughout Israel and Judah with letters from the king and from his officials, which read:

"People of Israel, return to the LORD, the God of Abraham, Isaac and Israel, that he may return to you who are left, who have escaped from the hand of the kings of Assyria. ⁷Do not be like your parents^a and your fellow Israelites, who were unfaithful to the LORD, the God of their ancestors, so that he made them an object of horror,^b as you see. ⁸Do not be stiff-necked,^c as your ancestors were; submit to the LORD. Come to his sanctuary, which he has consecrated forever. Serve the LORD your God, so that his fierce anger^d will turn away from you. ⁹If you return^e to the LORD, then your fellow Israelites and your children will be shown compassion^f by their captors and will return to this land, for the LORD your God is gracious and compassionate.^g He will not turn his face from you if you return to him."

¹⁰The couriers went from town to town in Ephraim and Manasseh, as far as Zebulun, but people scorned and ridiculed^h them. ¹¹Nevertheless, some from Asher, Manasseh and Zebulun humbled themselves and went to Jerusalem.ⁱ ¹²Also in Judah the hand of God was on the people to give them unity^j of mind to carry out what the king and his officials had ordered, following the word of the LORD.

30:3
^y 2Ch 29:34
 30:5 ^z Jdg 20:1
 30:7 ^a Ps 78:8,
 57; 106:6;
 Eze 20:18
^b 2Ch 29:8
 30:8 ^c Ex 32:9
^d Nu 25:4;
 2Ch 29:10
 30:9 ^e Dt 30:2-
 5; Isa 1:16;
 55:7 ^f 1Ki 8:50;
 Ps 106:46
 9 Ex 34:6-
 7; Dt 4:31;
 Mic 7:18
 30:10
^h 2Ch 36:16
 30:11 ⁱ ver 25
 30:12
^j Jer 32:39;
 Eze 11:19;
 Php 2:13

30:13
^k Nu 28:16
 30:14
^l 2Ch 28:24
^m 2Sa 15:23
 30:15
ⁿ 2Ch 29:34
 30:16
^o 2Ch 35:10
 30:17
^p 2Ch 29:34
 30:18
^q Ex 12:43-49;
 Nu 9:6-10
 30:20
^r 2Ch 6:20
^s 2Ch 7:14;
 Mal 4:2
^t Jas 5:16
 30:21
^u Ex 12:15, 17;
 13:6

¹³A very large crowd of people assembled in Jerusalem to celebrate the Festival of Unleavened Bread^k in the second month. ¹⁴They removed the altars^l in Jerusalem and cleared away the incense altars and threw them into the Kidron Valley.^m

¹⁵They slaughtered the Passover lamb on the fourteenth day of the second month. The priests and the Levites were ashamed and consecratedⁿ themselves and brought burnt offerings to the temple of the LORD. ¹⁶Then they took up their regular positions^o as prescribed in the Law of Moses the man of God. The priests splashed against the altar the blood handed to them by the Levites. ¹⁷Since many in the crowd had not consecrated themselves, the Levites had to kill^p the Passover lambs for all those who were not ceremonially clean and could not consecrate their lambs^q to the LORD. ¹⁸Although most of the many people who came from Ephraim, Manasseh, Issachar and Zebulun had not purified themselves,^q yet they ate the Passover, contrary to what was written. But Hezekiah prayed for them, saying, "May the LORD, who is good, pardon everyone ¹⁹who sets their heart on seeking God — the LORD, the God of their ancestors — even if they are not clean according to the rules of the sanctuary." ²⁰And the LORD heard^r Hezekiah and healed^s the people.^t

²¹The Israelites who were present in Jerusalem celebrated the Festival of Unleavened Bread^u for seven days with great rejoicing, while the Levites and priests praised the LORD every day with resounding instruments dedicated to the LORD.^b

²²Hezekiah spoke encouragingly to all the Levites, who showed good understanding of the service of the LORD. For the seven days they ate their assigned portion and offered fellowship offerings and praised^c the LORD, the God of their ancestors.

²³The whole assembly then agreed

^a 17 Or consecrate themselves ^b 21 Or priests sang to the LORD every day, accompanied by the LORD's instruments of praise ^c 22 Or and confessed their sins to

to celebrate^v the festival seven more days; so for another seven days they celebrated joyfully. ²⁴Hezekiah king of Judah provided^w a thousand bulls and seven thousand sheep and goats for the assembly, and the officials provided them with a thousand bulls and ten thousand sheep and goats. A great number of priests consecrated themselves. ²⁵The entire assembly of Judah rejoiced, along with the priests and Levites and all who had assembled from Israel^x, including the foreigners who had come from Israel and also those who resided in Judah. ²⁶There was great joy in Jerusalem, for since the days of Solomon^y son of David king of Israel there had been nothing like this in Jerusalem. ²⁷The priests and the Levites stood to bless^z the people, and God heard them, for their prayer reached heaven, his holy dwelling place.

31 When all this had ended, the Israelites who were there went out to the towns of Judah, smashed the sacred stones and cut down^a the Asherah poles. They destroyed the high places and the altars throughout Judah and Benjamin and in Ephraim and Manasseh. After they had destroyed all of them, the Israelites returned to their own towns and to their own property.

Contributions for Worship

31:20-21pp — 2Ki 18:5-7

²Hezekiah^b assigned the priests and Levites to divisions^c — each of them according to their duties as priests or Levites — to offer burnt offerings and fellowship offerings, to minister,^d to give thanks and to sing praises^e at the gates of the LORD's dwelling.^f ³The king contributed^g from his own possessions for the morning and evening burnt offerings and for the burnt offerings on the Sabbaths, at the New Moons and at the appointed festivals as written in the Law of the LORD.^h ⁴He ordered the people living in Jerusalem to give the portionⁱ due the priests and Levites so they could devote themselves to the Law of the LORD. ⁵As soon as the order went out, the Isra-

30:23
^v1Ki 8:65;
 2Ch 7:9
 30:24
^w1Ki 8:5;
 2Ch 29:34;
 35:7; Ezr 6:17;
 8:35
 30:25 ^xver 11
 30:26
^y2Ch 7:8
 30:27
^zEx 39:43;
 Nu 6:23;
 Dt 26:15;
 2Ch 23:18;
 Ps 68:5
 31:1 ^a2Ki 18:4;
 2Ch 32:12;
 Isa 36:7
 31:2 ^b2Ch 29:9
^c1Ch 24:1
^d1Ch 15:2
^ePs 7:17; 9:2;
 47:6; 71:22
^f1Ch 23:28-32
 31:3 ^g1Ch 29:3;
 2Ch 35:7;
 Eze 45:17
^hNu 28:1-29:40
 31:4 ⁱNu 18:8;
 Dt 18:8;
 Ne 13:10;
 Mal 2:7

elites generously gave the firstfruits^j of their grain, new wine,^k olive oil and honey and all that the fields produced. They brought a great amount, a tithe of everything. ⁶The people of Israel and Judah who lived in the towns of Judah also brought a tithe^l of their herds and flocks and a tithe of the holy things dedicated to the LORD their God, and they piled them in heaps.^m ⁷They began doing this in the third month and finished in the seventh month.ⁿ ⁸When Hezekiah and his officials came and saw the heaps, they praised the LORD and blessed^o his people Israel.

⁹Hezekiah asked the priests and Levites about the heaps; ¹⁰and Azariah the chief priest, from the family of Zadok,^p answered, "Since the people began to bring their contributions to the temple of the LORD, we have had enough to eat and plenty to spare, because the LORD has blessed his people, and this great amount is left over."^q

¹¹Hezekiah gave orders to prepare storerooms in the temple of the LORD, and this was done. ¹²Then they faithfully brought in the contributions, tithes and dedicated gifts. Konaniah,^r a Levite, was the overseer in charge of these things, and his brother Shimei was next in rank. ¹³Jehiel, Azariah, Nahath, Asahel, Jerimoth, Jozabad,^s Eliel, Ismakiah, Mahath and Benaiah were assistants of Konaniah and Shimei his brother. All these served by appointment of King Hezekiah and Azariah the official in charge of the temple of God.

¹⁴Kore son of Imnah the Levite, keeper of the East Gate, was in charge of the freewill offerings given to God, distributing the contributions made to the LORD and also the consecrated gifts. ¹⁵Eden,^t Miniamin, Jeshua, Shemaiah, Amariah and Shekaniah assisted him faithfully in the towns^u of the priests, distributing to their fellow priests according to their divisions, old and young alike.

¹⁶In addition, they distributed to the males three years old or more whose names were in the genealogical records^v — all who would enter

31:5 ^jNu 18:12;
 24; Ne 13:12;
 Eze 44:30
^kDt 12:17
 31:6
^lLev 27:30;
 Ne 13:10-12
^mDt 14:28;
 Ru 3:7
 31:7 ⁿEx 23:16
 31:8
^oPs 144:13-15
 31:10 ^p2Sa 8:17
^qEx 36:5;
 Eze 44:30;
 Mal 3:10-12
 31:12 ^r2Ch 35:9
 31:13 ^s2Ch 35:9
 31:15
^t2Ch 29:12
^uJos 21:9-19
 31:16
^v1Ch 23:3;
 Ezr 3:4

the temple of the LORD to perform the daily duties of their various tasks, according to their responsibilities and their divisions. ¹⁷And they distributed to the priests enrolled by their families in the genealogical records and likewise to the Levites twenty years old or more, according to their responsibilities and their divisions. ¹⁸They included all the little ones, the wives, and the sons and daughters of the whole community listed in these genealogical records. For they were faithful in consecrating themselves.

¹⁹As for the priests, the descendants of Aaron, who lived on the farmlands around their towns or in any other towns,^w men were designated by name to distribute portions to every male among them and to all who were recorded in the genealogies of the Levites.

²⁰This is what Hezekiah did throughout Judah, doing what was good and right and faithful^x before the LORD his God. ²¹In everything that he undertook in the service of God's temple and in obedience to the law and the commands, he sought his God and worked wholeheartedly. And so he prospered.^y

Sennacherib Threatens Jerusalem

32:9-19pp — 2Ki 18:17-35; Isa 36:2-20

32:20-21pp — 2Ki 19:35-37; Isa 37:36-38

32 After all that Hezekiah had so faithfully done, Sennacherib^z king of Assyria came and invaded Judah. He laid siege to the fortified cities, thinking to conquer them for himself. ²When Hezekiah saw that Sennacherib had come and that he intended to wage war against Jerusalem,^a ³he consulted with his officials and military staff about blocking off the water from the springs outside the city, and they helped him. ⁴They gathered a large group of people who blocked all the springs^b and the stream that flowed through the land. "Why should the kings^a of Assyria come and find plenty of water?" they said. ⁵Then he worked hard repairing all the broken sections of the wall^c and building towers on it. He built

31:19 ^w ver 12-15; Lev 25:34; Nu 35:2-5
31:20

^x 2Ki 20:3; 22:2

31:21 ^y Dt 29:9

32:1 ^z 2Ki 18:13-19; Isa 36:1;

37:9, 17, 37

32:2 ^a Isa 22:7;

Jer 1:15

32:4

^b 2Ki 18:17;

20:20; Isa 22:9,

11; Na 3:14

32:5

^c 2Ch 25:23;

Isa 22:10

another wall outside that one and reinforced the terraces^{bd} of the City of David. He also made large numbers of weapons^e and shields.

⁶He appointed military officers over the people and assembled them before him in the square at the city gate and encouraged them with these words: ⁷"Be strong and courageous.^f Do not be afraid or discouraged^g because of the king of Assyria and the vast army with him, for there is a greater power with us than with him.^h ⁸With him is only the arm of flesh,ⁱ but with us^j is the LORD our God to help us and to fight our battles."^k And the people gained confidence from what Hezekiah the king of Judah said.

⁹Later, when Sennacherib king of Assyria and all his forces were laying siege to Lachish,^l he sent his officers to Jerusalem with this message for Hezekiah king of Judah and for all the people of Judah who were there:

¹⁰"This is what Sennacherib king of Assyria says: On what are you basing your confidence,^m that you remain in Jerusalem under siege? ¹¹When Hezekiah says, 'The LORD our God will save us from the hand of the king of Assyria,' he is misleadingⁿ you, to let you die of hunger and thirst. ¹²Did not Hezekiah himself remove this god's high places and altars, saying to Judah and Jerusalem, 'You must worship before one altar^o and burn sacrifices on it'?

¹³"Do you not know what I and my predecessors have done to all the peoples of the other lands? Were the gods of those nations ever able to deliver their land from my hand?^p ¹⁴Who of all the gods of these nations that my predecessors destroyed has been able to save his people from me? How then can your god deliver you from my hand? ¹⁵Now do not let Hezekiah deceive^q you and mislead you like this. Do not believe him, for

^d 1Ki 9:24;

1Ch 11:8

^e Isa 22:8

32:7 ^f Dt 31:6;

1Ch 22:13

^g 2Ch 20:15

^h Nu 14:9;

2Ki 6:16

32:8

ⁱ Job 40:9;

Isa 52:10;

Jer 17:5; 32:21

^j Dt 3:22;

1Sa 17:45;

2Ch 13:12

^k 1Ch 5:22;

2Ch 20:17;

Ps 20:7;

Isa 28:6

32:9 ^l Jos 10:3,

31

32:10

^m Eze 29:16

32:11

ⁿ Isa 37:10

32:12 ^o 2Ch 31:1

32:13 ^p ver 15

32:15

^q Isa 37:10

^a 4 Hebrew; Septuagint and Syriac *king*

^b 5 Or *the Millo*

no god of any nation or kingdom has been able to deliver^r his people from my hand or the hand of my predecessors.^s How much less will your god deliver you from my hand!"

¹⁶Sennacherib's officers spoke further against the LORD God and against his servant Hezekiah. ¹⁷The king also wrote letters^t ridiculing^u the LORD, the God of Israel, and saying this against him: "Just as the gods^v of the peoples of the other lands did not rescue their people from my hand, so the god of Hezekiah will not rescue his people from my hand." ¹⁸Then they called out in Hebrew to the people of Jerusalem who were on the wall, to terrify them and make them afraid in order to capture the city. ¹⁹They spoke about the God of Jerusalem as they did about the gods of the other peoples of the world — the work of human hands.^w

²⁰King Hezekiah and the prophet Isaiah son of Amoz cried out in prayer to heaven about this. ²¹And the LORD sent an angel,^x who annihilated all the fighting men and the commanders and officers in the camp of the Assyrian king. So he withdrew to his own land in disgrace. And when he went into the temple of his god, some of his sons, his own flesh and blood, cut him down with the sword.^y

²²So the LORD saved Hezekiah and the people of Jerusalem from the hand of Sennacherib king of Assyria and from the hand of all others. He took care of them^a on every side. ²³Many brought offerings to Jerusalem for the LORD and valuable gifts^z for Hezekiah king of Judah. From then on he was highly regarded by all the nations.

Hezekiah's Pride, Success and Death

32:24-33pp — 2Ki 20:1-21; Isa 37:21-38; 38:1-8

²⁴In those days Hezekiah became ill and was at the point of death. He prayed to the LORD, who answered him and gave him a miraculous sign. ²⁵But Hezekiah's heart was proud^a and he did not respond to the kindness shown him; therefore the LORD's

32:15 ^r Da 3:15
^s Ex 5:2
 32:17 ^t Isa 37:14
^u Ps 74:22;
 Isa 37:4, 17
^v 2Ki 19:12
 32:19
^w 2Ki 19:18;
 Ps 115:4-8;
 Isa 2:8; 17:8
 32:21 ^x Ge 19:13
^y 2Ki 19:7
 32:23
^z 2Ch 9:24;
 17:5; Isa 45:14;
 Zec 14:16-17
 32:25
^a 2Ki 14:10;
 2Ch 26:16

wrath^b was on him and on Judah and Jerusalem. ²⁶Then Hezekiah repented^c of the pride of his heart, as did the people of Jerusalem; therefore the LORD's wrath did not come on them during the days of Hezekiah.^d

²⁷Hezekiah had very great wealth and honor,^e and he made treasuries for his silver and gold and for his precious stones, spices, shields and all kinds of valuables. ²⁸He also made buildings to store the harvest of grain, new wine and olive oil; and he made stalls for various kinds of cattle, and pens for the flocks. ²⁹He built villages and acquired great numbers of flocks and herds, for God had given him very great riches.^f

³⁰It was Hezekiah who blocked^g the upper outlet of the Gihon^h spring and channeled the water down to the west side of the City of David. He succeeded in everything he undertook. ³¹But when envoys were sent by the rulers of Babylonⁱ to ask him about the miraculous sign^j that had occurred in the land, God left him to test^k him and to know everything that was in his heart.

³²The other events of Hezekiah's reign and his acts of devotion are written in the vision of the prophet Isaiah son of Amoz in the book of the kings of Judah and Israel. ³³Hezekiah rested with his ancestors and was buried on the hill where the tombs of David's descendants are. All Judah and the people of Jerusalem honored him when he died. And Manasseh his son succeeded him as king.

Manasseh King of Judah

33:1-10pp — 2Ki 21:1-10

33:18-20pp — 2Ki 21:17-18

33 Manasseh^l was twelve years old when he became king, and he reigned in Jerusalem fifty-five years. ²He did evil in the eyes of the LORD,^m following the detestableⁿ practices of the nations the LORD had driven out before the Israelites. ³He rebuilt the high places his father Hezekiah had demolished; he also erected altars to the Baals and made Asherah poles.^o

^a 22 Hebrew; Septuagint and Vulgate *He gave them rest*

b 2Ch 19:2;
 24:18
 32:26
^c Jer 26:18-19
^d 2Ch 34:27, 28;
 Isa 39:8
 32:27
^e 1Ch 29:12
 32:29
^f 1Ch 29:12
 32:30
^g 2Ki 18:17
^h 1Ki 1:33
 32:31 ⁱ Isa 39:1
^j 1ver 24;
 Isa 38:7
^k Ge 22:1;
 Dt 8:16
 33:1 ^l 1Ch 3:13
 33:2 ^m Jer 15:4
ⁿ Dt 18:9;
 2Ch 28:3
 33:3 ^o Dt 16:21-22

He bowed down^p to all the starry hosts and worshiped them. ⁴He built altars in the temple of the LORD, of which the LORD had said, “My Name^q will remain in Jerusalem forever.” ⁵In both courts of the temple of the LORD,^r he built altars to all the starry hosts. ⁶He sacrificed his children^s in the fire in the Valley of Ben Hinnom, practiced divination and witchcraft, sought omens, and consulted mediums^t and spiritists.^u He did much evil in the eyes of the LORD, arousing his anger.

⁷He took the image he had made and put it in God’s temple,^v of which God had said to David and to his son Solomon, “In this temple and in Jerusalem, which I have chosen out of all the tribes of Israel, I will put my Name forever. ⁸I will not again make the feet of the Israelites leave the land^w I assigned to your ancestors, if only they will be careful to do everything I commanded them concerning all the laws, decrees and regulations given through Moses.” ⁹But Manasseh led Judah and the people of Jerusalem astray, so that they did more evil than the nations the LORD had destroyed before the Israelites.^x

¹⁰The LORD spoke to Manasseh and his people, but they paid no attention. ¹¹So the LORD brought against them the army commanders of the king of Assyria, who took Manasseh prisoner,^y put a hook in his nose, bound him with bronze shackles^z and took him to Babylon. ¹²In his distress he sought the favor of the LORD his God and humbled^a himself greatly before the God of his ancestors. ¹³And when he prayed to him, the LORD was moved by his entreaty and listened to his plea; so he brought him back to Jerusalem and to his kingdom. Then Manasseh knew that the LORD is God.

¹⁴Afterward he rebuilt the outer wall of the City of David, west of the Gihon^b spring in the valley, as far as the entrance of the Fish Gate^c and encircling the hill of Ophel;^d he also made it much higher. He stationed military commanders in all the fortified cities in Judah.

¹⁵He got rid of the foreign gods and removed^e the image from the temple

33:3 ^pDt 17:3;
2Ch 31:1
33:4 ^q2Ch 7:16
33:5 ^r2Ch 4:9
33:6
^sLev 18:21;
Dt 18:10;
2Ch 28:3
^tLev 19:31
^u1Sa 28:13
33:7 ^v2Ch 7:16
33:8 ^w2Sa 7:10
33:9 ^xJer 15:4
33:11 ^yDt 28:36
^zPs 149:8
33:12
^a2Ch 6:37;
32:26; 1Pe 5:6
33:14 ^b1Ki 1:33
^cNe 3:3;
12:39; Zep 1:10
^d2Ch 27:3;
Ne 3:26
33:15 ^ever 3-7;
2Ki 23:12

33:16
^fLev 7:11-18
33:19
^g2Ch 6:37
^h2Ki 21:17
33:20
ⁱ2Ki 21:18;
2Ch 21:20
33:21 ^j1Ch 3:14
33:23 ^kver 12;
Ex 10:3;
2Ch 7:14;
Ps 18:27; 147:6;
Pr 3:34
33:25 ^l2Ch 22:1
34:1 ^m1Ch 3:14
ⁿZep 1:1

of the LORD, as well as all the altars he had built on the temple hill and in Jerusalem; and he threw them out of the city. ¹⁶Then he restored the altar of the LORD and sacrificed fellowship offerings and thank offerings^f on it, and told Judah to serve the LORD, the God of Israel. ¹⁷The people, however, continued to sacrifice at the high places, but only to the LORD their God.

¹⁸The other events of Manasseh’s reign, including his prayer to his God and the words the seers spoke to him in the name of the LORD, the God of Israel, are written in the annals of the kings of Israel.^a ¹⁹His prayer and how God was moved by his entreaty, as well as all his sins and unfaithfulness, and the sites where he built high places and set up Asherah poles and idols before he humbled^g himself — all these are written in the records of the seers.^{bh} ²⁰Manasseh rested with his ancestors and was buriedⁱ in his palace. And Amon his son succeeded him as king.

Amon King of Judah

33:21-25pp — 2Ki 21:19-24

²¹Amon^j was twenty-two years old when he became king, and he reigned in Jerusalem two years. ²²He did evil in the eyes of the LORD, as his father Manasseh had done. Amon worshiped and offered sacrifices to all the idols Manasseh had made. ²³But unlike his father Manasseh, he did not humble^k himself before the LORD; Amon increased his guilt.

²⁴Amon’s officials conspired against him and assassinated him in his palace. ²⁵Then the people^l of the land killed all who had plotted against King Amon, and they made Josiah his son king in his place.

Josiah’s Reforms

34:1-2pp — 2Ki 22:1-2
34:3-7Ref — 2Ki 23:4-20
34:8-13pp — 2Ki 22:3-7

34 Josiah^m was eight years old when he became king,ⁿ and he reigned in Jerusalem thirty-one

^a 18 That is, Judah, as frequently in 2 Chronicles
^b 19 One Hebrew manuscript and Septuagint; most Hebrew manuscripts of *Hozai*

years. ²He did what was right in the eyes of the LORD and followed the ways of his father David,^o not turning aside to the right or to the left.

³In the eighth year of his reign, while he was still young, he began to seek the God^p of his father David. In his twelfth year he began to purge Judah and Jerusalem of high places, Asherah poles and idols. ⁴Under his direction the altars of the Baals were torn down; he cut to pieces the incense altars that were above them, and smashed the Asherah poles^q and the idols. These he broke to pieces and scattered over the graves of those who had sacrificed to them.^r ⁵He burned^s the bones of the priests on their altars, and so he purged Judah and Jerusalem. ⁶In the towns of Manasseh, Ephraim and Simeon, as far as Naphtali, and in the ruins around them, ⁷he tore down the altars and the Asherah poles and crushed the idols to powder^t and cut to pieces all the incense altars throughout Israel. Then he went back to Jerusalem.

⁸In the eighteenth year of Josiah's reign, to purify the land and the temple, he sent Shaphan son of Azaliah and Maaseiah the ruler of the city, with Joah son of Joahaz, the recorder, to repair the temple of the LORD his God.

⁹They went to Hilkiah^u the high priest and gave him the money that had been brought into the temple of God, which the Levites who were the gatekeepers had collected from the people of Manasseh, Ephraim and the entire remnant of Israel and from all the people of Judah and Benjamin and the inhabitants of Jerusalem. ¹⁰Then they entrusted it to the men appointed to supervise the work on the LORD's temple. These men paid the workers who repaired and restored the temple. ¹¹They also gave money^v to the carpenters and builders to purchase dressed stone, and timber for joists and beams for the buildings that the kings of Judah had allowed to fall into ruin.^w

¹²The workers labored faithfully.^x Over them to direct them were Jahath and Obadiah, Levites descend-

34:2 ^o 2Ch 29:2
34:3 ^p 1Ki 13:2;
1Ch 16:11;
2Ch 15:2; 33:17,
22
34:4 ^q Ex 34:13
^r Ex 32:20;
Lev 26:30;
2Ki 23:11;
Mic 1:5
34:5 ^s 1Ki 13:2
34:7 ^t Ex 32:20;
2Ch 31:1
34:9 ^u 1Ch 6:13;
2Ch 35:8
34:11
^v 2Ch 24:12
^w 2Ch 33:4-7
34:12
^x 2Ki 12:15

ed from Merari, and Zechariah and Meshullam, descended from Kohath. The Levites — all who were skilled in playing musical instruments — ^y ¹³had charge of the laborers^z and supervised all the workers from job to job. Some of the Levites were secretaries, scribes and gatekeepers.

The Book of the Law Found

34:14-28pp — 2Ki 22:8-20

34:29-32pp — 2Ki 23:1-3

¹⁴While they were bringing out the money that had been taken into the temple of the LORD, Hilkiah the priest found the Book of the Law of the LORD that had been given through Moses. ¹⁵Hilkiah said to Shaphan the secretary, "I have found the Book of the Law^a in the temple of the LORD." He gave it to Shaphan.

¹⁶Then Shaphan took the book to the king and reported to him: "Your officials are doing everything that has been committed to them. ¹⁷They have paid out the money that was in the temple of the LORD and have entrusted it to the supervisors and workers." ¹⁸Then Shaphan the secretary informed the king, "Hilkiah the priest has given me a book." And Shaphan read from it in the presence of the king.

¹⁹When the king heard the words of the Law,^b he tore^c his robes. ²⁰He gave these orders to Hilkiah, Ahikam son of Shaphan^d, Abdon son of Micah,^a Shaphan the secretary and Asaiah the king's attendant: ²¹"Go and inquire of the LORD for me and for the remnant in Israel and Judah about what is written in this book that has been found. Great is the LORD's anger that is poured out^e on us because those who have gone before us have not kept the word of the LORD; they have not acted in accordance with all that is written in this book."

²²Hilkiah and those the king had sent with him^b went to speak to the prophet^f Huldah, who was the wife of Shallum son of Tokhath,^c the son

^a 20 Also called Akbor son of Micaiah

^b 22 One Hebrew manuscript, Vulgate and Syriac; most Hebrew manuscripts do not have *had sent with him*. ^c 22 Also called Tikvah

^y 1Ch 25:1
34:13 ^z 1Ch 23:4
34:15
^a 2Ki 22:8;
Ezr 7:6; Ne 8:1
34:19
^b Dt 28:3-68
^c Jos 7:6;
Isa 36:22; 37:1
34:20
^d 2Ki 22:3
34:21
^e 2Ch 29:8;
La 2:4; 4:11;
Eze 36:18
34:22
^f Ex 15:20;
Ne 6:14

of Hasrah,^a keeper of the wardrobe. She lived in Jerusalem, in the New Quarter.

²³She said to them, “This is what the LORD, the God of Israel, says: Tell the man who sent you to me, ²⁴‘This is what the LORD says: I am going to bring disaster^g on this place and its people^h — all the cursesⁱ written in the book that has been read in the presence of the king of Judah. ²⁵Because they have forsaken me^j and burned incense to other gods and aroused my anger by all that their hands have made,^b my anger will be poured out on this place and will not be quenched.’ ²⁶Tell the king of Judah, who sent you to inquire of the LORD, ‘This is what the LORD, the God of Israel, says concerning the words you heard: ²⁷Because your heart was responsive^k and you humbled^l yourself before God when you heard what he spoke against this place and its people, and because you humbled yourself before me and tore your robes and wept in my presence, I have heard you, declares the LORD. ²⁸Now I will gather you to your ancestors,^m and you will be buried in peace. Your eyes will not see all the disaster I am going to bring on this place and on those who live here.’”ⁿ

So they took her answer back to the king.

²⁹Then the king called together all the elders of Judah and Jerusalem. ³⁰He went up to the temple of the LORD^o with the people of Judah, the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the priests and the Levites — all the people from the least to the greatest. He read in their hearing all the words of the Book of the Covenant, which had been found in the temple of the LORD. ³¹The king stood by his pillar^p and renewed the covenant^q in the presence of the LORD — to follow^r the LORD and keep his commands, statutes and decrees with all his heart and all his soul, and to obey the words of the covenant written in this book.

³²Then he had everyone in Jerusalem and Benjamin pledge themselves to it; the people of Jerusalem did this

34:24 9 Pr 16:4;
Isa 3:9;
Jer 40:2;
42:10; 44:2, 11
h 2Ch 36:14-20
i Dt 28:15-68
34:25
j 2Ch 33:3-6;
Jer 22:9
34:27
k 2Ch 12:7;
32:26 ^lEx 10:3;
2Ch 6:37
34:28
m 2Ch 35:20-25
n 2Ch 32:26
34:30
o 2Ki 23:2;
Ne 8:1-3
34:31 ^p1Ki 7:15;
2Ki 11:14
q 2Ki 11:17;
2Ch 23:16;
29:10 ^rDt 13:4

34:33 ^sver 3-7;
Dt 18:9
35:1 ^tEx 12:1-30;
Nu 9:3;
28:16
35:3 ^uDt 33:10;
1Ch 23:26;
2Ch 5:7; 17:7
35:4 ^vver 10;
1Ch 9:10-13;
24:1; 2Ch 8:14;
Ezr 6:18
35:6
w Lev 11:44;
2Ch 29:5, 15
35:7
x 2Ch 30:24
y 2Ch 31:3
35:8 ^z1Ch 29:3;
2Ch 29:31-36
a 1Ch 6:13
35:9 ^b2Ch 31:12

in accordance with the covenant of God, the God of their ancestors.

³³Josiah removed all the detestable^s idols from all the territory belonging to the Israelites, and he had all who were present in Israel serve the LORD their God. As long as he lived, they did not fail to follow the LORD, the God of their ancestors.

Josiah Celebrates the Passover

35:1,18-19pp — 2Ki 23:21-23

35 Josiah celebrated the Passover^t to the LORD in Jerusalem, and the Passover lamb was slaughtered on the fourteenth day of the first month. ²He appointed the priests to their duties and encouraged them in the service of the LORD's temple. ³He said to the Levites, who instructed^u all Israel and who had been consecrated to the LORD: “Put the sacred ark in the temple that Solomon son of David king of Israel built. It is not to be carried about on your shoulders. Now serve the LORD your God and his people Israel. ⁴Prepare yourselves by families in your divisions,^v according to the instructions written by David king of Israel and by his son Solomon.

⁵“Stand in the holy place with a group of Levites for each subdivision of the families of your fellow Israelites, the lay people. ⁶Slaughter the Passover lambs, consecrate yourselves^w and prepare the lambs for your fellow Israelites, doing what the LORD commanded through Moses.”

⁷Josiah provided for all the lay people who were there a total of thirty thousand lambs and goats for the Passover offerings,^x and also three thousand cattle — all from the king's own possessions.^y

⁸His officials also contributed^z voluntarily to the people and the priests and Levites. Hilkiah,^a Zechariah and Jehiel, the officials in charge of God's temple, gave the priests twenty-six hundred Passover offerings and three hundred cattle. ⁹Also Konaniah^b along with Shemaiah and

^a 22 Also called *Harhas* ^b 25 Or by everything they have done

Nethanel, his brothers, and Hashabiah, Jeiel and Jozabad,^c the leaders of the Levites, provided five thousand Passover offerings and five hundred head of cattle for the Levites.

¹⁰The service was arranged and the priests stood in their places with the Levites in their divisions^d as the king had ordered.^e ¹¹The Passover lambs were slaughtered,^f and the priests splashed against the altar the blood handed to them, while the Levites skinned the animals. ¹²They set aside the burnt offerings to give them to the subdivisions of the families of the people to offer to the LORD, as it is written in the Book of Moses. They did the same with the cattle. ¹³They roasted the Passover animals over the fire as prescribed,^g and boiled the holy offerings in pots, caldrons and pans and served them quickly to all the people. ¹⁴After this, they made preparations for themselves and for the priests, because the priests, the descendants of Aaron, were sacrificing the burnt offerings and the fat portions^h until nightfall. So the Levites made preparations for themselves and for the Aaronic priests.

¹⁵The musicians,ⁱ the descendants of Asaph, were in the places prescribed by David, Asaph, Heman and Jeduthun the king's seer. The gatekeepers at each gate did not need to leave their posts, because their fellow Levites made the preparations for them.

¹⁶So at that time the entire service of the LORD was carried out for the celebration of the Passover and the offering of burnt offerings on the altar of the LORD, as King Josiah had ordered. ¹⁷The Israelites who were present celebrated the Passover at that time and observed the Festival of Unleavened Bread for seven days. ¹⁸The Passover had not been observed like this in Israel since the days of the prophet Samuel; and none of the kings of Israel had ever celebrated such a Passover as did Josiah, with the priests, the Levites and all Judah and Israel who were there with the people of Jerusalem. ¹⁹This

35:9 ^c2Ch 31:13
35:10 ^dver 4;
Ezr 6:18
^e2Ch 30:16
35:11
^f2Ch 29:22, 34;
30:17
35:13 ^gEx 12:2-
11; Lev 6:25;
1Sa 2:13-15
35:14 ^hEx 29:13
35:15 ⁱ1Ch 25:1;
26:12-19;
2Ch 29:30;
Ne 12:46;
Ps 68:25

Passover was celebrated in the eighteenth year of Josiah's reign.

The Death of Josiah

35:20 – 36:1pp — 2Ki 23:28-30

²⁰After all this, when Josiah had set the temple in order, Necho king of Egypt went up to fight at Carchemish^j on the Euphrates,^k and Josiah marched out to meet him in battle. ²¹But Necho sent messengers to him, saying, "What quarrel is there, king of Judah, between you and me? It is not you I am attacking at this time, but the house with which I am at war. God has told^l me to hurry; so stop opposing God, who is with me, or he will destroy you."

²²Josiah, however, would not turn away from him, but disguised^m himself to engage him in battle. He would not listen to what Necho had said at God's command but went to fight him on the plain of Megiddo.

²³Archersⁿ shot King Josiah, and he told his officers, "Take me away; I am badly wounded." ²⁴So they took him out of his chariot, put him in his other chariot and brought him to Jerusalem, where he died. He was buried in the tombs of his ancestors, and all Judah and Jerusalem mourned for him.

²⁵Jeremiah composed laments for Josiah, and to this day all the male and female singers commemorate Josiah in the laments.^o These became a tradition in Israel and are written in the Laments.

²⁶The other events of Josiah's reign and his acts of devotion in accordance with what is written in the Law of the LORD — ²⁷all the events, from beginning to end, are written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah.

36 ¹And the people of the land took Jehoahaz son of Josiah and made him king in Jerusalem in place of his father.

Jehoahaz King of Judah

36:2-4pp — 2Ki 23:31-34

²Jehoahaz^a was twenty-three years

^a 2 Hebrew *Joahaz*, a variant of *Jehoahaz*; also in verse 4

35:20
^jIsa 10:9;
Jer 46:2
^kGe 2:14
35:21 ^l1Ki 13:18;
2Ki 18:25
35:22
^mJdg 5:19;
1Sa 28:8;
2Ch 18:29
35:23
ⁿ1Ki 22:34
35:25
^oJer 22:10,
15-16

old when he became king, and he reigned in Jerusalem three months. ³The king of Egypt dethroned him in Jerusalem and imposed on Judah a levy of a hundred talents^a of silver and a talent^b of gold. ⁴The king of Egypt made Eliakim, a brother of Jehoahaz, king over Judah and Jerusalem and changed Eliakim's name to Jehoiakim. But Necho^p took Eliakim's brother Jehoahaz and carried him off to Egypt.

Jehoiakim King of Judah

36:5-8pp — 2Ki 23:36 – 24:6

⁵Jehoiakim^q was twenty-five years old when he became king, and he reigned in Jerusalem eleven years. He did evil in the eyes of the LORD his God. ⁶Nebuchadnezzar^r king of Babylon attacked him and bound him with bronze shackles to take him to Babylon. ⁷Nebuchadnezzar also took to Babylon articles from the temple of the LORD and put them in his temple^c there.^t

⁸The other events of Jehoiakim's reign, the detestable things he did and all that was found against him, are written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah. And Jehoiachin his son succeeded him as king.

Jehoiachin King of Judah

36:9-10pp — 2Ki 24:8-17

⁹Jehoiachin^u was eighteen^d years old when he became king, and he reigned in Jerusalem three months and ten days. He did evil in the eyes of the LORD. ¹⁰In the spring, King Nebuchadnezzar sent for him and brought him to Babylon,^v together with articles of value from the temple of the LORD, and he made Jehoiachin's uncle,^e Zedekiah, king over Judah and Jerusalem.

Zedekiah King of Judah

36:11-16pp — 2Ki 24:18-20; Jer 52:1-3

¹¹Zedekiah^w was twenty-one years old when he became king, and he reigned in Jerusalem eleven years. ¹²He did evil in the eyes of the LORD^x his God and did not humble^y himself before Jeremiah the prophet, who

36:4
^p Jer 22:10-12
 36:5
^q Jer 22:18;
 26:1; 35:1
 36:6 ^r Jer 25:9;
 27:6; Eze 29:18
^s 2Ch 33:11;
 Eze 19:9; Da 1:1
 36:7
^t 2Ki 24:13;
 Ezr 1:7; Da 1:2
 36:9
^u Jer 22:24-28;
 52:31
 36:10 ^v ver 18;
 2Ki 20:17;
 Ezr 1:7;
 Jer 22:25;
 24:1; 29:1; 37:1;
 Eze 17:12
 36:11
^w 2Ki 24:17;
 Jer 27:1; 28:1
 36:12 ^x Jer 37:1-
 39:18 ^y Dt 8:3;
 2Ch 7:14; 33:23;
 Jer 21:3-7

36:13
^z Eze 17:13
^a 2Ki 17:14;
 2Ch 30:8
 36:14
^b 1Ch 5:25
 36:15 ^c Isa 5:4;
 44:26; Jer 7:25;
 Hag 1:13;
 Zec 1:4;
 Mal 2:7; 3:1
^d Jer 7:13, 25;
 25:3-4; 35:14,
 15; 44:4-6
 36:16
^e 2Ki 2:23;
 Pr 1:25; Jer 5:13
^f Ezr 5:12;
 Pr 1:30-31
^g 2Ch 30:10;
 Pr 29:1; Zec 1:2
 36:17 ^h Jer 6:11
ⁱ Ezr 5:12;
 Jer 32:28
 36:18 ^j ver 7, 10
 36:19
^k Jer 11:16;
 17:27; 21:10,
 14; 22:7; 32:29;
 39:8; La 4:11;
 Eze 20:47;
 Am 2:5; Zec 11:1
^l 1Ki 9:8-9
^m 2Ki 14:13
ⁿ La 2:6
^o Ps 79:1-3
 36:20
^p Lev 26:44;
 2Ki 24:14;
 Ezr 2:1; Ne 7:6
^q Jer 27:7
 36:21
^r Lev 25:4;
 26:34 ^s 1Ch 22:9

spoke the word of the LORD. ¹³He also rebelled against King Nebuchadnezzar, who had made him take an oath^z in God's name. He became stiff-necked^a and hardened his heart and would not turn to the LORD, the God of Israel. ¹⁴Furthermore, all the leaders of the priests and the people became more and more unfaithful,^b following all the detestable practices of the nations and defiling the temple of the LORD, which he had consecrated in Jerusalem.

The Fall of Jerusalem

36:17-20pp — 2Ki 25:1-21; Jer 52:4-27

36:22-23pp — Ezr 1:1-3

¹⁵The LORD, the God of their ancestors, sent word to them through his messengers^c again and again,^d because he had pity on his people and on his dwelling place. ¹⁶But they mocked God's messengers, despised his words and scoffed^e at his prophets until the wrath^f of the LORD was aroused against his people and there was no remedy.^g ¹⁷He brought up against them the king of the Babylonians,^f who killed their young men with the sword in the sanctuary, and did not spare young men^h or young women, the elderly or the infirm. God gave them all into the hands of Nebuchadnezzar.ⁱ ¹⁸He carried to Babylon all the articles^j from the temple of God, both large and small, and the treasures of the LORD's temple and the treasures of the king and his officials. ¹⁹They set fire^k to God's temple^l and broke down the wall^m of Jerusalem; they burned all the palaces and destroyedⁿ everything of value there.^o

²⁰He carried into exile^p to Babylon the remnant, who escaped from the sword, and they became servants^q to him and his successors until the kingdom of Persia came to power. ²¹The land enjoyed its sabbath rests;^r all the time of its desolation it rested,^s until

^a 3 That is, about 3 3/4 tons or about 3.4 metric tons ^b 3 That is, about 75 pounds or about 34 kilograms ^c 7 Or *palace*

^d 9 One Hebrew manuscript, some Septuagint manuscripts and Syriac (see also 2 Kings 24:8); most Hebrew manuscripts *eight* ^e 10 Hebrew *brother*, that is, relative (see 2 Kings 24:17)

^f 17 Or *Chaldeans*

the seventy years^t were completed in fulfillment of the word of the LORD spoken by Jeremiah.

²²In the first year of Cyrus^u king of Persia, in order to fulfill the word of the LORD spoken by Jeremiah, the LORD moved the heart of Cyrus king of Persia to make a proclamation throughout his realm and also to put it in writing:

^{36:21} ^tJer 1:1;
25:11; 27:22;
29:10; 40:1;
Da 9:2;
Zec 1:12; 7:5
^{36:22}
^uIsa 44:28;
45:1, 13;
Jer 25:12;
29:10; Da 1:21;
6:28; 10:1
^{36:23}
^vJdg 4:10

²³"This is what Cyrus king of Persia says:

"The LORD, the God of heaven, has given me all the kingdoms of the earth and he has appointed^v me to build a temple for him at Jerusalem in Judah. Any of his people among you may go up, and may the LORD their God be with them."

EZRA

Cyrus Helps the Exiles to Return

1:1-3pp — 2Ch 36:22-23

1 In the first year of Cyrus king of Persia, in order to fulfill the word of the LORD spoken by Jeremiah,^a the LORD moved the heart^b of Cyrus king of Persia to make a proclamation throughout his realm and also to put it in writing:

2^c“This is what Cyrus king of Persia says:

“The LORD, the God of heaven, has given me all the kingdoms of the earth and he has appointed^c me to build^d a temple for him at Jerusalem in Judah. ³Any of his people among you may go up to Jerusalem in Judah and build the temple of the LORD, the God of Israel, the God who is in Jerusalem, and may their God be with them.

⁴And in any locality where survivors^e may now be living, the people are to provide them with silver and gold, with goods and livestock, and with freewill offerings^f for the temple of God in Jerusalem.”^g

⁵Then the family heads of Judah and Benjamin,^h and the priests and Levites — everyone whose heart God had movedⁱ — prepared to go up and build the house^j of the LORD in Jerusalem. ⁶All their neighbors assisted them with articles of silver and gold, with goods and livestock, and with valuable gifts, in addition to all the freewill offerings.

⁷Moreover, King Cyrus brought out the articles belonging to the temple of the LORD, which Nebuchadnezzar had carried away from Jerusalem and had placed in the temple of his god.^{ak} ⁸Cyrus king of Persia had them brought by Mithredath the treasurer,

1:1 ^a Jer 25:11-12; 29:10-14
^b 2Ch 36:22, 23
 1:2 ^c Isa 44:28; 45:13 ^d Ezr 5:13
 1:4 ^e Isa 10:20-22 ^f Nu 15:3; Ps 50:14; 54:6; 116:17 ^g Ezr 4:3; 5:13; 6:3, 14
 1:5 ^h Ezr 4:1; Ne 11:4 ⁱ ver 1; Ex 35:20-22; 2Ch 36:22; Hag 1:14; Php 2:13
^j Ps 127:1
 1:7 ^k 2Ki 24:13; 2Ch 36:7, 10; Ezr 5:14; 6:5

who counted them out to Sheshbazzar^l the prince of Judah.

⁹This was the inventory:

gold dishes	30
silver dishes	1,000
silver pans ^b	29
¹⁰ gold bowls	30
matching silver bowls	410
other articles	1,000

¹¹In all, there were 5,400 articles of gold and of silver. Sheshbazzar brought all these along with the exiles when they came up from Babylon to Jerusalem.

The List of the Exiles Who Returned

2:1-70pp — Ne 7:6-73

2 Now these are the people of the province who came up from the captivity of the exiles,^m whom Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylonⁿ had taken captive to Babylon (they returned to Jerusalem and Judah, each to their own town,^o ²in company with Zerubbabel,^p Joshua,^q Nehemiah, Seraiah,^r Reelaiah, Mordecai, Bilshan, Mispar, Bigvai, Rehum and Baanah):

The list of the men of the people of Israel:

³ the descendants of	
Parosh ^s	2,172
⁴ of Shephatiah	372
⁵ of Arah	775
⁶ of Pahath-Moab (through the line of Jeshua and Joab)	2,812
⁷ of Elam	1,254
⁸ of Zattu	945
⁹ of Zakkai	760
¹⁰ of Bani	642
¹¹ of Bebai	623
¹² of Azgad	1,222

^a 7 Or gods ^b 9 The meaning of the Hebrew for this word is uncertain.

1:8 ^l Ezr 5:14
 2:1
^m 2Ch 36:20;
 Ne 7:6
ⁿ 2Ki 24:16;
 25:12 ^o Ne 7:73
 2:2 ^p 1Ch 3:19
^q Ezr 3:2
^r Ne 10:2
 2:3 ^s Ezr 8:3

13 of Adonikam ^t	666
14 of Bigvai	2,056
15 of Adin	454
16 of Ater (through Hezekiah)	98
17 of Bezai	323
18 of Jorah	112
19 of Hashum	223
20 of Gibbar	95
21 the men of Bethlehem ^u	123
22 of Netophah	56
23 of Anathoth	128
24 of Azmaveth	42
25 of Kiriath Jearim, ^a Kephirah and Beeroth	743
26 of Ramah ^v and Geba	621
27 of Mikmash	122
28 of Bethel and Ai ^w	223
29 of Nebo	52
30 of Magbish	156
31 of the other Elam	1,254
32 of Harim	320
33 of Lod, Hadid and Ono	725
34 of Jericho ^x	345
35 of Senaah	3,630
36 The priests:	
the descendants of Jedaiah ^y (through the family of Jeshua)	973
37 of Immer ^z	1,052
38 of Pashhur ^a	1,247
39 of Harim ^b	1,017
40 The Levites: ^c	
the descendants of Jeshua ^d and Kadmiel (of the line of Hodaviah)	74
41 The musicians: ^e	
the descendants of Asaph	128
42 The gatekeepers ^f of the tem- ple:	
the descendants of Shallum, Ater, Talmon, Akkub, Hatita and Shobai	139
43 The temple servants: ^g	
the descendants of Ziha, Hasupha, Tabbaoth, 44 Keros, Siaha, Padon,	

2:13 ^tEzr 8:13
2:21 ^uMic 5:2
2:26
^vJos 18:25
2:28 ^wGe 12:8
2:34
^x1Ki 16:34;
2Ch 28:15
2:36 ^y1Ch 24:7
2:37 ^z1Ch 24:14
2:38 ^a1Ch 9:12
2:39 ^b1Ch 24:8
2:40
^cGe 29:34;
Nu 3:9;
Dt 18:6-7;
1Ch 16:4;
Ezr 7:7; 8:15;
Ne 12:24
^dEzr 3:9
2:41 ^e1Ch 15:16
2:42 ^f1Sa 3:15;
1Ch 9:17
2:43 ^g1Ch 9:2;
Ne 11:21

2:58 ^h1Ki 9:21;
1Ch 9:2
2:59 ⁱNu 1:18
2:61 ^j2Sa 17:27
2:62 ^kNu 3:10;
16:39-40
2:63 ^lLev 2:3,
10 ^mEx 28:30;
Nu 27:21

45 Lebanah, Hagabah, Akkub,
46 Hagab, Shalmal, Hanan,
47 Giddel, Gahar, Reaiah,
48 Rezin, Nekoda, Gazzam,
49 Uzza, Paseah, Besai,
50 Asnah, Meunim,
Nephusim,
51 Bakbuk, Hakupha, Harhur,
52 Bazluth, Mehida, Harsha,
53 Barkos, Sisera, Temah,
54 Neziah and Hatipha

55 The descendants of the ser-
vants of Solomon:

the descendants of
Sotai, Hassophereth,
Peruda,
56 Jaala, Darkon, Giddel,
57 Shephatiah, Hattil,
Pokereth-Hazzebaim and
Ami

58 The temple servants^h and
the descendants of the
servants of Solomon 392

59 The following came up from
the towns of Tel Melah, Tel Har-
sha, Kerub, Addon and Immer,
but they could not show that
their families were descendedⁱ
from Israel:

60 The descendants of
Delaiah, Tobiah and
Nekoda 652

61 And from among the priests:

The descendants of
Hobaiah, Hakkoz and
Barzillai (a man who had
married a daughter of
Barzillai the Gileadite^j and
was called by that name).

62 These searched for their
family records, but they could
not find them and so were ex-
cluded from the priesthood^k
as unclean. 63 The governor or-
dered them not to eat any of the
most sacred food^l until there
was a priest ministering with
the Urim and Thummim.^m

64 The whole company num-
bered 42,360, 65 besides their

^a 25 See Septuagint (see also Neh. 7:29); Hebrew
Kiriath Arim.

7,337 male and female slaves; and they also had 200 male and female singers.ⁿ ⁶⁶They had 736 horses,^o 245 mules, ⁶⁷435 camels and 6,720 donkeys.

⁶⁸When they arrived at the house of the LORD in Jerusalem, some of the heads of the families^p gave free-will offerings toward the rebuilding of the house of God on its site. ⁶⁹According to their ability they gave to the treasury for this work 61,000 darics^a of gold, 5,000 minas^b of silver and 100 priestly garments.

⁷⁰The priests, the Levites, the musicians, the gatekeepers and the temple servants settled in their own towns, along with some of the other people, and the rest of the Israelites settled in their towns.^q

Rebuilding the Altar

3 When the seventh month came and the Israelites had settled in their towns,^r the people assembled^s together as one in Jerusalem. ²Then Joshua^t son of Jozadak^u and his fellow priests and Zerubbabel son of Shealtiel^v and his associates began to build the altar of the God of Israel to sacrifice burnt offerings on it, in accordance with what is written in the Law of Moses^w the man of God. ³Despite their fear^x of the peoples around them, they built the altar on its foundation and sacrificed burnt offerings on it to the LORD, both the morning and evening sacrifices.^y ⁴Then in accordance with what is written, they celebrated the Festival of Tabernacles^z with the required number of burnt offerings prescribed for each day. ⁵After that, they presented the regular burnt offerings, the New Moon^a sacrifices and the sacrifices for all the appointed sacred festivals of the LORD,^b as well as those brought as freewill offerings to the LORD. ⁶On the first day of the seventh month they began to offer burnt offerings to the LORD, though the foundation of the LORD's temple had not yet been laid.

Rebuilding the Temple

⁷Then they gave money to the masons and carpenters, and gave food

2:65
ⁿ 2Sa 19:35
 2:66
^o Isa 66:20
 2:68 ^p Ex 25:2
 2:70 ^q ver 1;
 1Ch 9:2;
 Ne 11:3-4
 3:1 ^r Ne 7:73;
 8:1 ^s Lev 23:24
 3:2 ^t Ezr 2:2;
 Ne 12:1;
 8; Hag 2:2
^u Hag 1:1;
 Zec 6:11
^v 1Ch 3:17
^w Ex 20:24;
 Dt 12:5-6
 3:3 ^x Ezr 4:4;
 Da 9:25
^y Ex 29:39;
 Nu 28:1-8
 3:4 ^z Ex 23:16;
 Nu 29:12-38;
 Ne 8:14-18;
 Zec 14:16-19
 3:5 ^a Nu 28:3;
 11, 14; Col 2:16
^b Lev 23:1-44;
 Nu 29:39

3:7 ^c 1Ch 14:1
^d Isa 35:2
^e Ezr 1:2-4; 6:3
 3:8 ^f Zec 4:9
^g 1Ch 23:24
 3:9 ^h Ezr 2:40
 3:10 ⁱ Ezr 5:16
^j Nu 10:2;
 1Ch 16:6;
^k 1Ch 25:1
^l 1Ch 6:31
^m Zec 6:12
 3:11 ⁿ 1Ch 16:34;
 41; 2Ch 7:3;
 Ps 107:1; 118:1
^o Ne 12:24
 3:12
^p Hag 2:3; 9
 3:13 ^q Job 8:21;
 Ps 27:6;
 Isa 16:9

and drink and olive oil to the people of Sidon and Tyre, so that they would bring cedar logs^c by sea from Lebanon^d to Joppa, as authorized by Cyrus^e king of Persia.

⁸In the second month of the second year after their arrival at the house of God in Jerusalem, Zerubbabel^f son of Shealtiel, Joshua son of Jozadak and the rest of the people (the priests and the Levites and all who had returned from the captivity to Jerusalem) began the work. They appointed Levites twenty^g years old and older to supervise the building of the house of the LORD. ⁹Joshua^h and his sons and brothers and Kadmiel and his sons (descendants of Hodaviah^c) and the sons of Henadad and their sons and brothers — all Levites — joined together in supervising those working on the house of God.

¹⁰When the builders laidⁱ the foundation of the temple of the LORD, the priests in their vestments and with trumpets,^j and the Levites (the sons of Asaph) with cymbals, took their places to praise^k the LORD, as prescribed by David^l king of Israel.^m ¹¹With praise and thanksgiving they sang to the LORD:

“He is good;
 his love toward Israel endures
 forever.”ⁿ

And all the people gave a great shout^o of praise to the LORD, because the foundation of the house of the LORD was laid. ¹²But many of the older priests and Levites and family heads, who had seen the former temple,^p wept aloud when they saw the foundation of this temple being laid, while many others shouted for joy. ¹³No one could distinguish the sound of the shouts of joy^q from the sound of weeping, because the people made so much noise. And the sound was heard far away.

Opposition to the Rebuilding

4 When the enemies of Judah and Benjamin heard that the exiles

^a 69 That is, about 1,100 pounds or about 500 kilograms ^b 69 That is, about 3 tons or about 2.8 metric tons ^c 9 Hebrew *Yehudah*, a variant of *Hodaviah*

were building a temple for the LORD, the God of Israel, ²they came to Zerubbabel and to the heads of the families and said, “Let us help you build because, like you, we seek your God and have been sacrificing to him since the time of Esarhaddon^r king of Assyria, who brought us here.”^s

³But Zerubbabel, Joshua and the rest of the heads of the families of Israel answered, “You have no part with us in building a temple to our God. We alone will build it for the LORD, the God of Israel, as King Cyrus, the king of Persia, commanded us.”^t

⁴Then the peoples around them set out to discourage the people of Judah and make them afraid to go on building.^{au} ⁵They bribed officials to work against them and frustrate their plans during the entire reign of Cyrus king of Persia and down to the reign of Darius king of Persia.

Later Opposition Under Xerxes and Artaxerxes

⁶At the beginning of the reign of Xerxes,^{bv} they lodged an accusation against the people of Judah and Jerusalem.^w

⁷And in the days of Artaxerxes^x king of Persia, Bishlam, Mithredath, Tabeel and the rest of his associates wrote a letter to Artaxerxes. The letter was written in Aramaic script and in the Aramaic^y language.^{c,d}

⁸Rehum the commanding officer and Shimshai the secretary wrote a letter against Jerusalem to Artaxerxes the king as follows:

⁹Rehum the commanding officer and Shimshai the secretary, together with the rest of their associates^z — the judges, officials and administrators over the people from Persia, Uruk and Babylon, the Elamites of Susa, ¹⁰and the other people whom the great and honorable Ashurbanipal deported and settled in the city of Samaria and elsewhere in Trans-Euphrates.^a

¹¹(This is a copy of the letter they sent him.)

4:2 ^r 2Ki 17:24;
19:37 ^s 2Ki 17:41
4:3 ^t Ezr 1:1-4;
Ne 2:20
4:4 ^u Ezr 3:3
4:6 ^v Est 1:1;
Da 9:1
^w Est 3:13; 9:5
4:7 ^x Ezr 7:1;
Ne 2:1
^y 2Ki 18:26;
Isa 36:11;
Da 2:4
4:9 ^z Ezr 5:6;
6:6, 13
4:10 ^a ver 17;
Ne 4:2

To King Artaxerxes,

From your servants in Trans-Euphrates:

¹²The king should know that the people who came up to us from you have gone to Jerusalem and are rebuilding that rebellious and wicked city. They are restoring the walls and repairing the foundations.^b

¹³Furthermore, the king should know that if this city is built and its walls are restored, no more taxes, tribute or duty^c will be paid, and eventually the royal revenues will suffer.^e ¹⁴Now since we are under obligation to the palace and it is not proper for us to see the king dishonored, we are sending this message to inform the king, ¹⁵so that a search may be made in the archives^d of your predecessors. In these records you will find that this city is a rebellious city, troublesome to kings and provinces, a place with a long history of sedition. That is why this city was destroyed.^e ¹⁶We inform the king that if this city is built and its walls are restored, you will be left with nothing in Trans-Euphrates.

¹⁷The king sent this reply:

To Rehum the commanding officer, Shimshai the secretary and the rest of their associates living in Samaria and elsewhere in Trans-Euphrates:^f

Greetings.

¹⁸The letter you sent us has been read and translated in my presence. ¹⁹I issued an order and a search was made, and it was found that this city has a long history of revolt^g against kings and has been a place of

4:12 ^b Ezr 5:3, 9
4:13 ^c Ezr 7:24;
Ne 5:4
4:15 ^d Ezr 5:17;
6:1 ^e Est 3:8
4:17 ^f ver 10
4:19 ^g 2Ki 18:7

^a 4 Or and troubled them as they built

^b 6 Hebrew Ahasuerus ^c 7 Or written in Aramaic and translated ^d 7 The text of

4:8 – 6:18 is in Aramaic. ^e 13 The meaning of the Aramaic for this clause is uncertain.

rebellion and sedition. ²⁰Jerusalem has had powerful kings ruling over the whole of Trans-Euphrates,^h and taxes, tribute and duty were paid to them.

²¹Now issue an order to these men to stop work, so that this city will not be rebuilt until I so order. ²²Be careful not to neglect this matter. Why let this threat grow, to the detriment of the royal interests?ⁱ

²³As soon as the copy of the letter of King Artaxerxes was read to Rehum and Shimshai the secretary and their associates,^j they went immediately to the Jews in Jerusalem and compelled them by force to stop.

²⁴Thus the work on the house of God in Jerusalem came to a standstill until the second year of the reign of Darius^k king of Persia.

Tattenai's Letter to Darius

5 Now Haggai^l the prophet and Zechariah^m the prophet, a descendant of Iddo, prophesiedⁿ to the Jews in Judah and Jerusalem in the name of the God of Israel, who was over them. ²Then Zerubbabel^o son of Shealtiel and Joshua^p son of Jozadak set to work^q to rebuild the house of God in Jerusalem. And the prophets of God were with them, supporting them.

³At that time Tattenai,^r governor of Trans-Euphrates, and Shethar-Bozenai^s and their associates went to them and asked, "Who authorized you to rebuild this temple and to finish it?"^t ⁴They^a also asked, "What are the names of those who are constructing this building?" ⁵But the eye of their God^u was watching over the elders of the Jews, and they were not stopped until a report could go to Darius and his written reply be received.

⁶This is a copy of the letter that Tattenai, governor of Trans-Euphrates, and Shethar-Bozenai and their associates, the officials of Trans-Euphrates, sent to King Darius. ⁷The report they sent him read as follows:

4:20
^h Ge 15:18-21;
 Ex 23:31;
 Jos 1:4;
 1Ki 4:21;
 1Ch 18:3;
 Ps 72:8-11
 4:22 ^l Da 6:2
 4:23 ^l ver 9
 4:24 ^k Ne 2:1-8; Da 9:25;
 Hag 1:1, 15;
 Zec 1:1
 5:1 ^l Ezr 6:14;
 Hag 1:1, 3,
 12; 2:1, 10, 20
^m Zec 1:1; 7:1
ⁿ Hag 1:14-2:9;
 Zec 4:9-10; 8:9
 5:2 ^o 1Ch 3:19;
 Hag 1:14; 2:21;
 Zec 4:6-10
^p Ezr 2:2;
 3:2 ^q ver 8;
 Hag 2:2-5
 5:3 ^r Ezr 6:6
^s Ezr 6:6 ^t ver 9;
 Ezr 1:3; 4:12
 5:5 ^u 2Ki 25:28;
 Ezr 7:6, 9,
 28; 8:18, 22,
 31; Ne 2:8,
 18; Ps 33:18;
 Isa 66:14

5:8 ^v ver 2
 5:9 ^w Ezr 4:12
 5:11 ^x 1Ki 6:1;
 2Ch 3:1-2
 5:12 ^y 2Ch 36:16
^z Dt 21:10;
 28:36; 2Ki 24:1;
 25:8, 9, 11;
 Jer 1:3
 5:13 ^a Ezr 1:1
 5:14 ^b Ezr 1:7;
 6:5; Da 5:2
^c 1Ch 3:18

To King Darius:

Cordial greetings.

⁸The king should know that we went to the district of Judah, to the temple of the great God. The people are building it with large stones and placing the timbers in the walls. The work^v is being carried on with diligence and is making rapid progress under their direction.

⁹We questioned the elders and asked them, "Who authorized you to rebuild this temple and to finish it?"^w ¹⁰We also asked them their names, so that we could write down the names of their leaders for your information.

¹¹This is the answer they gave us:

"We are the servants of the God of heaven and earth, and we are rebuilding the temple^x that was built many years ago, one that a great king of Israel built and finished. ¹²But because our ancestors angered^y the God of heaven, he gave them into the hands of Nebuchadnezzar the Chaldean, king of Babylon, who destroyed this temple and deported the people to Babylon.^z

¹³However, in the first year of Cyrus king of Babylon, King Cyrus issued a decree^a to rebuild this house of God. ¹⁴He even removed from the temple^b of Babylon the gold and silver articles of the house of God, which Nebuchadnezzar had taken from the temple in Jerusalem and brought to the temple^b in Babylon.^b Then King Cyrus gave them to a man named Sheshbazzar,^c whom he had appointed governor, ¹⁵and he told him, "Take these articles and go and deposit them in the temple in Jerusalem. And rebuild the house of God on its site."

¹⁶So this Sheshbazzar came

^a 4 See Septuagint; Aramaic We.

^b 14 Or palace

and laid the foundations of the house of God^d in Jerusalem. From that day to the present it has been under construction but is not yet finished.”

¹⁷Now if it pleases the king, let a search be made in the royal archives^e of Babylon to see if King Cyrus did in fact issue a decree to rebuild this house of God in Jerusalem. Then let the king send us his decision in this matter.

The Decree of Darius

6 King Darius then issued an order, and they searched in the archives^f stored in the treasury at Babylon. ²A scroll was found in the citadel of Ec-batana in the province of Media, and this was written on it:

Memorandum:

³In the first year of King Cyrus, the king issued a decree concerning the temple of God in Jerusalem:

Let the temple be rebuilt as a place to present sacrifices, and let its foundations be laid.⁹ It is to be sixty cubits^a high and sixty cubits wide, ⁴with three courses^b of large stones and one of timbers. The costs are to be paid by the royal treasury.ⁱ ⁵Also, the gold^j and silver articles of the house of God, which Nebuchadnezzar took from the temple in Jerusalem and brought to Babylon, are to be returned to their places in the temple in Jerusalem; they are to be deposited in the house of God.^k

⁶Now then, Tattenai,^l governor of Trans-Euphrates, and Shethar-Bozenai^m and you other officials of that province, stay away from there. ⁷Do not interfere with the work on this temple of God. Let the governor of the Jews and the Jewish elders rebuild this house of God on its site.

⁸Moreover, I hereby decree

5:16 ^d Ezr 3:10;
6:15
5:17 ^e Ezr 4:15;
6:1, 2
6:1 ^f Ezr 4:15;
5:17
6:3 ^g Ezr 3:10;
Hag 2:3
6:4 ^h 1Ki 6:36
ⁱ ver 8; Ezr 7:20
6:5 ^j 1Ch 29:2
^k Ezr 1:7; 5:14
6:6 ^l Ezr 5:3
^m Ezr 5:3

what you are to do for these elders of the Jews in the construction of this house of God:

Their expenses are to be fully paid out of the royal treasury,ⁿ from the revenues^o of Trans-Euphrates, so that the work will not stop. ⁹Whatever is needed — young bulls, rams, male lambs for burnt offerings^p to the God of heaven, and wheat, salt, wine and olive oil, as requested by the priests in Jerusalem — must be given them daily without fail, ¹⁰so that they may offer sacrifices pleasing to the God of heaven and pray for the well-being of the king and his sons.^q

¹¹Furthermore, I decree that if anyone defies this edict, a beam is to be pulled from their house and they are to be impaled^r on it. And for this crime their house is to be made a pile of rubble.^s ¹²May God, who has caused his Name to dwell there,^t overthrow any king or people who lifts a hand to change this decree or to destroy this temple in Jerusalem.

I Darius^u have decreed it. Let it be carried out with diligence.

Completion and Dedication of the Temple

¹³Then, because of the decree King Darius had sent, Tattenai, governor of Trans-Euphrates, and Shethar-Bozenai and their associates^v carried it out with diligence. ¹⁴So the elders of the Jews continued to build and prosper under the preaching^w of Haggai the prophet and Zechariah, a descendant of Iddo. They finished building the temple according to the command of the God of Israel and the decrees of Cyrus,^x Darius^y and Artaxerxes,^z kings of Persia. ¹⁵The temple was completed on the third day of the month Adar, in the sixth year of the reign of King Darius.^a

¹⁶Then the people of Israel — the priests, the Levites and the rest of the exiles — celebrated the dedication^b

6:8 ⁿ ver 4
^o 1Sa 9:20
6:9 ^p Lev 1:3, 10
6:10 ^q Ezr 7:23;
1Ti 2:1-2
6:11 ^r Dt 21:22-23; Est 2:23;
5:14; 9:14
^s Ezr 7:26;
Da 2:5; 3:29
6:12 ^t Ex 20:24;
Dt 12:5; 1Ki 9:3;
2Ch 6:2 ^u ver 14
6:13 ^v Ezr 4:9
6:14 ^w Ezr 5:1
^x Ezr 1:1-4
^y ver 12 ^z Ezr 7:1;
Ne 2:1
6:15 ^a Zec 1:1;
4:9
6:16 ^b 1Ki 8:63;
2Ch 7:5

^a 3 That is, about 90 feet or about 27 meters

of the house of God with joy.¹⁷ For the dedication of this house of God they offered^c a hundred bulls, two hundred rams, four hundred male lambs and, as a sin offering^a for all Israel, twelve male goats, one for each of the tribes of Israel.¹⁸ And they installed the priests in their divisions^d and the Levites in their groups^e for the service of God at Jerusalem, according to what is written in the Book of Moses.^f

The Passover

¹⁹On the fourteenth day of the first month, the exiles celebrated the Passover.⁹ ²⁰The priests and Levites had purified themselves and were all ceremonially clean. The Levites slaughtered^h the Passover lamb for all the exiles, for their relatives the priests and for themselves.²¹ So the Israelites who had returned from the exile ate it, together with all who had separated themselvesⁱ from the unclean practices^j of their Gentile neighbors in order to seek the LORD,^k the God of Israel.²² For seven days they celebrated with joy the Festival of Unleavened Bread,^l because the LORD had filled them with joy by changing the attitude^m of the king of Assyria so that he assisted them in the work on the house of God, the God of Israel.

Ezra Comes to Jerusalem

7 After these things, during the reign of Artaxerxesⁿ king of Persia, Ezra son of Seraiah, the son of Azariah, the son of Hilkiah,^o ²the son of Shallum, the son of Zadok,^p the son of Ahitub,^q ³the son of Amariah, the son of Azariah, the son of Meraioth, ⁴the son of Zerahiah, the son of Uzzi, the son of Bukki, ⁵the son of Abishua, the son of Phinehas, the son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron the chief priest — ⁶this Ezra^r came up from Babylon. He was a teacher well versed in the Law of Moses, which the LORD, the God of Israel, had given. The king had granted him everything he asked, for the hand of the LORD his God was on him.^s ⁷Some of the Israelites, including priests, Levites, musicians, gatekeepers and temple servants, also came up to Je-

6:17 ^c2Sa 6:13;
2Ch 29:21;
30:24; Ezr 8:35
6:18 ^d1Ch 23:6;
2Ch 35:4;
Lk 1:5 ^e1Ch 24:1
^fNu 3:6-9; 8:9-
11; 18:1-32
6:19 ^gEx 12:11;
Nu 28:16
6:20
^h2Ch 30:15, 17;
35:11
6:21 ⁱEzr 9:1;
Ne 9:2
^jDt 18:9;
Ezr 9:11;
Eze 36:25
^k1Ch 22:19;
Ps 14:2
6:22 ^lEx 12:17
^mEzr 1:1
7:1 ⁿEzr 4:7;
6:14; Ne 2:1
^o2Ki 22:4
7:2 ^p1Ki 1:8;
1Ch 6:8
^qNe 11:11
7:6 ^rNe 12:36
^sEzr 5:5;
Isa 41:20

rusalem in the seventh year of King Artaxerxes.^t

⁸Ezra arrived in Jerusalem in the fifth month of the seventh year of the king.⁹ He had begun his journey from Babylon on the first day of the first month, and he arrived in Jerusalem on the first day of the fifth month, for the gracious hand of his God was on him.^u ¹⁰For Ezra had devoted himself to the study and observance of the Law of the LORD, and to teaching^v its decrees and laws in Israel.

King Artaxerxes' Letter to Ezra

¹¹This is a copy of the letter King Artaxerxes had given to Ezra the priest, a teacher of the Law, a man learned in matters concerning the commands and decrees of the LORD for Israel:

¹²Artaxerxes, king of kings,^w

To Ezra the priest, teacher of the Law of the God of heaven:

Greetings.

¹³Now I decree that any of the Israelites in my kingdom, including priests and Levites, who volunteer to go to Jerusalem with you, may go.¹⁴ You are sent by the king and his seven advisers^x to inquire about Judah and Jerusalem with regard to the Law of your God, which is in your hand.¹⁵ Moreover, you are to take with you the silver and gold that the king and his advisers have freely given^y to the God of Israel, whose dwelling^z is in Jerusalem,¹⁶ together with all the silver and gold^a you may obtain from the province of Babylon, as well as the free-will offerings of the people and priests for the temple of their God in Jerusalem.^b ¹⁷With this money be sure to buy bulls, rams and male lambs,^c together with their grain offerings and drink offerings,^d and sacrifice^e them on the altar of the temple of your God in Jerusalem.

7:7 ^tEzr 8:1
7:9 ^uver 6
7:10 ^vver 25;
Dt 33:10;
Ne 8:1-8
7:12 ^wEze 26:7;
Da 2:37
7:14 ^xEst 1:14
7:15 ^y1Ch 29:6
^z1Ch 29:6, 9;
2Ch 6:2
7:16 ^aEzr 8:25
^bZec 6:10
7:17 ^c2Ki 3:4
^dNu 15:5-12
^eDt 12:5-11

^a 17 Or purification offering

¹⁸You and your fellow Israelites may then do whatever seems best with the rest of the silver and gold, in accordance with the will of your God. ¹⁹Deliver^f to the God of Jerusalem all the articles entrusted to you for worship in the temple of your God. ²⁰And anything else needed for the temple of your God that you are responsible to supply, you may provide from the royal treasury.^g

²¹Now I, King Artaxerxes, decree that all the treasurers of Trans-Euphrates are to provide with diligence whatever Ezra the priest, the teacher of the Law of the God of heaven, may ask of you — ²²up to a hundred talents^a of silver, a hundred cors^b of wheat, a hundred baths^c of wine, a hundred baths^c of olive oil, and salt without limit. ²³Whatever the God of heaven has prescribed, let it be done with diligence for the temple of the God of heaven. Why should his wrath fall on the realm of the king and of his sons?^h ²⁴You are also to know that you have no authority to impose taxes, tribute or dutyⁱ on any of the priests, Levites, musicians, gatekeepers, temple servants or other workers at this house of God.^j

²⁵And you, Ezra, in accordance with the wisdom of your God, which you possess, appoint^k magistrates and judges to administer justice to all the people of Trans-Euphrates — all who know the laws of your God. And you are to teach^l any who do not know them. ²⁶Whoever does not obey the law of your God and the law of the king must surely be punished by death, banishment, confiscation of property, or imprisonment.^{d,m}

²⁷Praise be to the LORD, the God of our ancestors, who has put it into the king's heartⁿ to bring honor^o to the house of the LORD in Jerusalem

7:19 ^f Ezr 5:14;
Jer 27:22
7:20 ^g Ezr 6:4
7:23 ^h Ezr 6:10
7:24 ⁱ Ezr 4:13
j Ezr 8:36
7:25 ^k Ex 18:21;
26; Dt 16:18
l ver 10;
Lev 10:11
7:26 ^m Ezr 6:11
7:27 ⁿ Ezr 1:1;
6:22 ^o 1Ch 29:12

in this way ²⁸and who has extended his good favor^p to me before the king and his advisers and all the king's powerful officials. Because the hand of the LORD my God was on me,^q I took courage and gathered leaders from Israel to go up with me.

List of the Family Heads Returning With Ezra

8 These are the family heads and those registered with them who came up with me from Babylon during the reign of King Artaxerxes:^r

- ²of the descendants of Phinehas, Gershom;
of the descendants of Ithamar, Daniel;
of the descendants of David, Hattush ³of the descendants of Shekaniah;^s
- of the descendants of Parosh,^t Zechariah, and with him were registered 150 men;
- ⁴of the descendants of Pahath-Moab,^u Eliehoenai son of Zerariah, and with him 200 men;
- ⁵of the descendants of Zattu,^e Shekaniah son of Jahaziel, and with him 300 men;
- ⁶of the descendants of Adin,^v Ebed son of Jonathan, and with him 50 men;
- ⁷of the descendants of Elam, Jeshaiiah son of Athaliah, and with him 70 men;
- ⁸of the descendants of Shephatiah, Zebadiah son of Michael, and with him 80 men;
- ⁹of the descendants of Joab, Obadiah son of Jehiel, and with him 218 men;
- ¹⁰of the descendants of Bani,^f Shelomith son of Josiphiah, and with him 160 men;

^a 22 That is, about 3 3/4 tons or about 3.4 metric tons ^b 22 That is, probably about 18 tons or about 16 metric tons ^c 22 That is, about 600 gallons or about 2,200 liters

^d 26 The text of 7:12-26 is in Aramaic.

^e 5 Some Septuagint manuscripts (also 1 Esdras 8:32); Hebrew does not have Zattu. ^f 10 Some Septuagint manuscripts (also 1 Esdras 8:36); Hebrew does not have Bani.

7:28
p 2Kl 25:28
q Ezr 5:5; 9:9
8:1 ^r Ezr 7:7
8:3 ^s 1Ch 3:22
t Ezr 2:3
8:4 ^u Ezr 2:6
8:6 ^v Ezr 2:15;
Ne 7:20; 10:16

- ¹¹of the descendants of Bebai, Zechariah son of Bebai, and with him 28 men;
- ¹²of the descendants of Azgad, Johanan son of Hakkatan, and with him 110 men;
- ¹³of the descendants of Adonikam,^w the last ones, whose names were Eliphelet, Jeuel and Shemaiah, and with them 60 men;
- ¹⁴of the descendants of Bigvai, Uthai and Zakkur, and with them 70 men.

The Return to Jerusalem

¹⁵I assembled them at the canal that flows toward Ahava,^x and we camped there three days. When I checked among the people and the priests, I found no Levites^y there. ¹⁶So I summoned Eliezer, Ariel, Shemaiah, Elnathan, Jarib, Elnathan, Nathan, Zechariah and Meshullam, who were leaders, and Joiarib and Elnathan, who were men of learning, ¹⁷and I ordered them to go to Iddo, the leader in Kasiphia. I told them what to say to Iddo and his fellow Levites, the temple servants^z in Kasiphia, so that they might bring attendants to us for the house of our God. ¹⁸Because the gracious hand of our God was on us,^a they brought us Sherebiah, a capable man, from the descendants of Mahli son of Levi, the son of Israel, and Sherebiah's sons and brothers, ¹⁸in all; ¹⁹and Hashabiah, together with Jeshaiiah from the descendants of Merari, and his brothers and nephews, ²⁰in all. ²⁰They also brought 220 of the temple servants^b — a body that David and the officials had established to assist the Levites. All were registered by name.

²¹There, by the Ahava Canal,^c I proclaimed a fast, so that we might humble ourselves before our God and ask him for a safe journey^d for us and our children, with all our possessions. ²²I was ashamed to ask the king for soldiers^e and horsemen to protect us from enemies on the road, because we had told the king, "The gracious hand of our God is on everyone^f who looks to him, but his great an-

^{8:13} ^w Ezr 2:13
^{8:15} ^x ver 21, 31
^y Ezr 2:40; 7:7
^{8:17} ^z Ezr 2:43
^{8:18} ^a Ezr 5:5
^{8:20} ^b 1Ch 9:2;
 Ezr 2:43
^{8:21} ^c ver 15;
 2Ch 20:3
^d Ps 5:8; 107:7
^{8:22} ^e Ne 2:9;
 Ezr 7:6, 9, 28
^f Ezr 5:5

ger is against all who forsake him."^g ²³So we fasted^h and petitioned our God about this, and he answered our prayer.

²⁴Then I set apart twelve of the leading priests, namely, Sherebiah,ⁱ Hashabiah and ten of their brothers, ²⁵and I weighed out^j to them the offering of silver and gold and the articles that the king, his advisers, his officials and all Israel present there had donated for the house of our God. ²⁶I weighed out to them 650 talents^a of silver, silver articles weighing 100 talents,^b 100 talents^b of gold, ²⁷20 bowls of gold valued at 1,000 darics,^c and two fine articles of polished bronze, as precious as gold.

²⁸I said to them, "You as well as these articles are consecrated to the LORD.^k The silver and gold are a free-will offering to the LORD, the God of your ancestors. ²⁹Guard them carefully until you weigh them out in the chambers of the house of the LORD in Jerusalem before the leading priests and the Levites and the family heads of Israel." ³⁰Then the priests and Levites received the silver and gold and sacred articles that had been weighed out to be taken to the house of our God in Jerusalem.

³¹On the twelfth day of the first month we set out from the Ahava Canal^l to go to Jerusalem. The hand of our God was on us, and he protected us from enemies and bandits along the way. ³²So we arrived in Jerusalem, where we rested three days.^m

³³On the fourth day, in the house of our God, we weighed out the silver and gold and the sacred articles into the hands of Meremothⁿ son of Uriah, the priest. Eleazar son of Phinehas was with him, and so were the Levites Jozabad son of Jeshua and Noadiah son of Binnui.^o ³⁴Everything was accounted for by number and weight, and the entire weight was recorded at that time.

³⁵Then the exiles who had returned from captivity sacrificed burnt

⁹ Dt 31:17;
 2Ch 15:2
^{8:23}
^h 2Ch 20:3;
 33:13
^{8:24} ⁱ ver 18
^{8:25} ^j ver 33;
 Ezr 7:15, 16
^{8:28} ^k Lev 21:6;
 22:2-3
^{8:31} ^l ver 15
^{8:32}
^m Ge 40:13;
 Ne 2:11
^{8:33} ⁿ Ne 3:4,
 21 ^o Ne 3:24

^a 26 That is, about 24 tons or about 22 metric tons ^b 26 That is, about 3 3/4 tons or about 3.4 metric tons ^c 27 That is, about 19 pounds or about 8.4 kilograms

offerings to the God of Israel: twelve bulls for all Israel, ninety-six rams, seventy-seven male lambs and, as a sin offering,^a twelve male goats.^p All this was a burnt offering to the LORD.³⁶ They also delivered the king's orders^q to the royal satraps and to the governors of Trans-Euphrates, who then gave assistance to the people and to the house of God.^r

Ezra's Prayer About Inter-marriage

9 After these things had been done, the leaders came to me and said, "The people of Israel, including the priests and the Levites, have not kept themselves separate^s from the neighboring peoples with their detestable practices, like those of the Canaanites, Hittites, Perizzites, Jebusites, Ammonites,^t Moabites, Egyptians and Amorites.^u ²They have taken some of their daughters^v as wives for themselves and their sons, and have mingled the holy race^w with the peoples around them. And the leaders and officials have led the way in this unfaithfulness."^x

³When I heard this, I tore my tunic and cloak, pulled hair from my head and beard and sat down appalled. ⁴Then everyone who trembled^y at the words of the God of Israel gathered around me because of this unfaithfulness of the exiles. And I sat there appalled until the evening sacrifice.

⁵Then, at the evening sacrifice,^z I rose from my self-abasement, with my tunic and cloak torn, and fell on my knees with my hands spread out to the LORD my God ⁶and prayed:

"I am too ashamed and disgraced, my God, to lift up my face to you, because our sins are higher than our heads and our guilt has reached to the heavens.^a ⁷From the days of our ancestors^b until now, our guilt has been great. Because of our sins, we and our kings and our priests have been subjected to the sword^c and captivity,^d to pillage and humiliation^e at the hand of foreign kings, as it is today.

8:35
^p 2Ch 29:21;
 Ezr 6:17
 8:36 ^q Ezr 7:21-24
^r Est 9:3
 9:1 ^s Ezr 6:21;
 Ne 9:2
^t Ge 19:38
^u Ex 13:5
 9:2 ^v Ex 34:16
^w Ex 22:31
^x Ezr 10:2
 9:4 ^y Ezr 10:3
 9:5 ^z Ex 29:41
 9:6 ^a 2Ch 28:9;
 Job 42:6;
 Ps 38:4;
 Rev 18:5
 9:7 ^b 2Ch 29:6
^c Eze 21:1-32
^d Dt 28:64
^e Dt 28:37

9:8 ^f Ps 25:16;
 Isa 33:2
^g Ge 45:7
^h Ecc 12:11;
 Isa 22:23
ⁱ Ps 13:3
 9:9 ^j Ex 11:14;
 Ne 9:36
^k Ezr 7:28
^l Ps 69:35;
 Isa 43:1;
 Jer 32:44
 9:10 ^m Dt 11:8;
 Isa 1:19-20
 9:11
ⁿ Lev 18:25-28
^o Dt 9:4
 9:12 ^p Ex 34:15;
 Dt 7:3; 23:6
 9:13 ^q Job 11:6;
 Ps 103:10
 9:14 ^r Ne 13:27
^s Dt 9:8
^t Dt 9:14
 9:15 ^u Ge 18:25;
 Ps 51:4;
 Jer 12:1; Da 9:7

⁸"But now, for a brief moment, the LORD our God has been gracious^f in leaving us a remnant^g and giving us a firm place^h in his sanctuary, and so our God gives light to our eyesⁱ and a little relief in our bondage. ⁹Though we are slaves,^j our God has not forsaken us in our bondage. He has shown us kindness^k in the sight of the kings of Persia: He has granted us new life to rebuild the house of our God and repair its ruins,^l and he has given us a wall of protection in Judah and Jerusalem.

¹⁰"But now, our God, what can we say after this? For we have forsaken the commands^m ¹¹you gave through your servants the prophets when you said: 'The land you are entering to possess is a land pollutedⁿ by the corruption of its peoples. By their detestable practices^o they have filled it with their impurity from one end to the other. ¹²Therefore, do not give your daughters in marriage to their sons or take their daughters for your sons. Do not seek a treaty of friendship with them^p at any time, that you may be strong and eat the good things of the land and leave it to your children as an everlasting inheritance.'

¹³"What has happened to us is a result of our evil deeds and our great guilt, and yet, our God, you have punished us less than our sins deserved^q and have given us a remnant like this. ¹⁴Shall we then break your commands again and intermarry^r with the peoples who commit such detestable practices? Would you not be angry enough with us to destroy us,^s leaving us no remnant^t or survivor? ¹⁵LORD, the God of Israel, you are righteous!^u We are left this day as a remnant. Here we are before

you in our guilt, though because of it not one of us can stand^v in your presence.^w”

The People's Confession of Sin

10 While Ezra was praying and confessing,^x weeping and throwing himself down before the house of God, a large crowd of Israelites — men, women and children — gathered around him. They too wept bitterly. ²Then Shekaniah son of Jehiel, one of the descendants of Elam, said to Ezra, “We have been unfaithful^y to our God by marrying foreign women from the peoples around us. But in spite of this, there is still hope for Israel.^z ³Now let us make a covenant^a before our God to send away^b all these women and their children, in accordance with the counsel of my lord and of those who fear the commands of our God. Let it be done according to the Law. ⁴Rise up; this matter is in your hands. We will support you, so take courage and do it.”

⁵So Ezra rose up and put the leading priests and Levites and all Israel under oath^c to do what had been suggested. And they took the oath. ⁶Then Ezra withdrew from before the house of God and went to the room of Jehohanan son of Eliashib. While he was there, he ate no food and drank no water,^d because he continued to mourn over the unfaithfulness of the exiles.

⁷A proclamation was then issued throughout Judah and Jerusalem for all the exiles to assemble in Jerusalem. ⁸Anyone who failed to appear within three days would forfeit all his property, in accordance with the decision of the officials and elders, and would himself be expelled from the assembly of the exiles.

⁹Within the three days, all the men of Judah and Benjamin^e had gathered in Jerusalem. And on the twentieth day of the ninth month, all the people were sitting in the square before the house of God, greatly distressed by the occasion and because of the rain. ¹⁰Then Ezra the priest

9:15 ^v Ne 9:33;
Ps 130:3;
Mal 3:2
^w 1Ki 8:47
10:1 ^x 2Ch 20:9;
Da 9:20
10:2 ^y Ezr 9:2;
Ne 13:27
^z Dt 30:8-10
10:3 ^a 2Ch 34:31
^b Ex 34:16;
Dt 7:2-3;
Ezr 9:4
10:5 ^c Ne 5:12;
13:25
10:6
^d Ex 34:28;
Dt 9:18
10:9 ^e Ezr 1:5

stood up and said to them, “You have been unfaithful; you have married foreign women, adding to Israel’s guilt. ¹¹Now honor^a the LORD, the God of your ancestors, and do his will. Separate yourselves from the peoples around you and from your foreign wives.”^f

¹²The whole assembly responded with a loud voice:^g “You are right! We must do as you say. ¹³But there are many people here and it is the rainy season; so we cannot stand outside. Besides, this matter cannot be taken care of in a day or two, because we have sinned greatly in this thing. ¹⁴Let our officials act for the whole assembly. Then let everyone in our towns who has married a foreign woman come at a set time, along with the elders and judges^h of each town, until the fierce angerⁱ of our God in this matter is turned away from us.” ¹⁵Only Jonathan son of Asahel and Jahzeiah son of Tikvah, supported by Meshullam and Shabbethai^j the Levite, opposed this.

¹⁶So the exiles did as was proposed. Ezra the priest selected men who were family heads, one from each family division, and all of them designated by name. On the first day of the tenth month they sat down to investigate the cases, ¹⁷and by the first day of the first month they finished dealing with all the men who had married foreign women.

Those Guilty of Intermarriage

¹⁸Among the descendants of the priests, the following had married foreign women:^k

From the descendants of Joshua^l son of Jozadak, and his brothers: Maaseiah, Eliezer, Jarib and Gedaliah. ¹⁹(They all gave their hands^m in pledge to put away their wives, and for their guilt they each presented a ram from the flock as a guilt offering.)ⁿ

²⁰From the descendants of Immer:^o
Hanani and Zebadiah.

10:11 ^f ver 3;
Dt 24:1; Ne 9:2;
Mal 2:10-16
10:12 ^g Jos 6:5
10:14 ^h Dt 16:18
ⁱ Nu 25:4;
2Ch 29:10;
30:8
10:15 ^j Ne 11:16
10:18 ^k Jdg 3:6
^l Ezr 2:2
10:19
^m 2Ki 10:15
ⁿ Lev 5:15; 6:6
10:20
^o 1Ch 24:14

^a 11 Or Now make confession to

²¹From the descendants of Harim:^p
Maaseiah, Elijah, Shemaiah,
Jehiel and Uziah.

²²From the descendants of Pashhur:^q
Elioenai, Maaseiah, Ishmael,
Nethanel, Jozabad and Elia-
sah.

²³Among the Levites:^r
Jozabad, Shimei, Kelaiah
(that is, Kelita), Pethahiah,
Judah and Eliezer.

²⁴From the musicians:
Eliashib.^s
From the gatekeepers:
Shallum, Telem and Uri.

²⁵And among the other Israelites:
From the descendants of Pa-
rosh:^t
Ramiah, Izziah, Malkijah, Mij-
amin, Eleazar, Malkijah and
Benaiah.

²⁶From the descendants of Elam:^u
Mattaniah, Zechariah, Jehiel,
Abdi, Jeremoth and Elijah.

²⁷From the descendants of Zattu:
Elioenai, Eliashib, Mattaniah,
Jeremoth, Zabad and Aziza.

²⁸From the descendants of Bebai:
Jehohanan, Hananiah, Zabbai
and Athlai.

²⁹From the descendants of Bani:
Meshullam, Malluk, Adaiah,
Jashub, Sheal and Jeremoth.

10:21
p 1Ch 24:8
10:22
q 1Ch 9:12
10:23 r Ne 8:7;
9:4
10:24 s Ne 3:1;
12:10; 13:7, 28
10:25 t Ezr 2:3
10:26 u ver 2

³⁰From the descendants of Pa-
hath-Moab:
Adna, Kelal, Benaiah, Maase-
iah, Mattaniah, Bezalel, Bin-
nui and Manasseh.

³¹From the descendants of Harim:
Eliezer, Ishijah, Malkijah,
Shemaiah, Shimeon, ³²Benja-
min, Malluk and Shemariah.

³³From the descendants of Ha-
shum:
Mattenai, Mattattah, Zabad,
Eliphelet, Jeremai, Manasseh
and Shimei.

³⁴From the descendants of Bani:
Maadai, Amram, Uel, ³⁵Be-
naiah, Bedeiah, Keluhi, ³⁶Va-
niah, Meremoth, Eliashib,
³⁷Mattaniah, Mattenai and
Jaasu.

³⁸From the descendants of Bin-
nui:^a
Shimei, ³⁹Shelemiah, Nathan,
Adaiah, ⁴⁰Maknadebai, Sha-
shai, Sharai, ⁴¹Azarel, Shele-
miah, Shemariah, ⁴²Shallum,
Amariah and Joseph.

⁴³From the descendants of Nebo:
Jeiel, Mattithiah, Zabad, Zebi-
na, Jaddai, Joel and Benaiah.

⁴⁴All these had married foreign
women, and some of them had chil-
dren by these wives.^b

^a 37,38 See Septuagint (also 1 Esdras 9:34);
Hebrew Jaasu ³⁸and Bani and Binnui,

^b 44 Or and they sent them away with their
children

NEHEMIAH

Nehemiah's Prayer

1 The words of Nehemiah son of Hakaliah:

In the month of Kislev^a in the twentieth year, while I was in the citadel of Susa, ²Hanani,^b one of my brothers, came from Judah with some other men, and I questioned them about the Jewish remnant^c that had survived the exile, and also about Jerusalem.

³They said to me, “Those who survived the exile and are back in the province are in great trouble and disgrace. The wall of Jerusalem is broken down, and its gates have been burned with fire.^d”

⁴When I heard these things, I sat down and wept.^e For some days I mourned and fasted^f and prayed before the God of heaven. ⁵Then I said:

“LORD, the God of heaven, the great and awesome God,^g who keeps his covenant of love^h with those who love him and keep his commandments, ⁶let your ear be attentive and your eyes open to hearⁱ the prayer^j your servant is praying before you day and night for your servants, the people of Israel. I confess the sins we Israelites, including myself and my father's family, have committed against you. ⁷We have acted very wickedly^k toward you. We have not obeyed the commands, decrees and laws you gave your servant Moses.

⁸“Remember^l the instruction you gave your servant Moses, saying, ‘If you are unfaithful, I will scatter^m you among the nations, ⁹but if you return to me and obey my commands, then even if your exiled people are at the farthest horizon, I will gath-

1:1 ^a Ne 10:1;
Zec 7:1
1:2 ^b Ne 7:2
^c Jer 52:28
1:3 ^d 2Ki 25:10;
Ne 2:3, 13, 17
1:4 ^e Ps 137:1
^f Ezr 9:4
1:5 ^g Dt 7:21;
Ne 4:14
^h Ex 20:6;
Da 9:4
1:6 ⁱ 1Ki 8:29
^j Da 9:17
1:7 ^k Dt 28:14-
15; Ps 106:6
1:8 ^l 2Ki 20:3
^m Lev 26:33

erⁿ them from there and bring them to the place I have chosen as a dwelling for my Name.^o

¹⁰“They are your servants and your people, whom you redeemed by your great strength and your mighty hand.^p ¹¹Lord, let your ear be attentive^q to the prayer of this your servant and to the prayer of your servants who delight in revering your name. Give your servant success today by granting him favor in the presence of this man.”

I was cupbearer^r to the king.

Artaxerxes Sends Nehemiah to Jerusalem

2 In the month of Nisan in the twentieth year of King Artaxerxes,^s when wine was brought for him, I took the wine and gave it to the king. I had not been sad in his presence before, ²so the king asked me, “Why does your face look so sad when you are not ill? This can be nothing but sadness of heart.”

I was very much afraid, ³but I said to the king, “May the king live forever!^t Why should my face not look sad when the city^u where my ancestors are buried lies in ruins, and its gates have been destroyed by fire?^v”

⁴The king said to me, “What is it you want?”

Then I prayed to the God of heaven, ⁵and I answered the king, “If it pleases the king and if your servant has found favor in his sight, let him send me to the city in Judah where my ancestors are buried so that I can rebuild it.”

⁶Then the king^w, with the queen sitting beside him, asked me, “How long will your journey take, and when will you get back?” It pleased the king to send me; so I set a time.

1:9 ⁿ Dt 30:4
^o 1Ki 8:48;
Jer 29:14
1:10 ^p Ex 32:11;
Dt 9:29
1:11 ^q ver 6
^r Ge 40:1
2:1 ^s Ezr 7:1
2:3 ^t 1Ki 1:31;
Da 2:4;
5:10; 6:6,
21 ^u Ps 137:6
^v Ne 1:3
2:6 ^w Ne 5:14;
13:6

⁷I also said to him, “If it pleases the king, may I have letters to the governors of Trans-Euphrates,^x so that they will provide me safe-conduct until I arrive in Judah? ⁸And may I have a letter to Asaph, keeper of the royal park, so he will give me timber to make beams for the gates of the citadel^y by the temple and for the city wall and for the residence I will occupy?” And because the gracious hand of my God was on me,^z the king granted my requests. ⁹So I went to the governors of Trans-Euphrates and gave them the king’s letters. The king had also sent army officers and cavalry^a with me.

¹⁰When Sanballat^b the Horonite and Tobiah^c the Ammonite official heard about this, they were very much disturbed that someone had come to promote the welfare of the Israelites.^d

Nehemiah Inspects Jerusalem’s Walls

¹¹I went to Jerusalem, and after staying there three days^e ¹²I set out during the night with a few others. I had not told anyone what my God had put in my heart to do for Jerusalem. There were no mounts with me except the one I was riding on.

¹³By night I went out through the Valley Gate^f toward the Jackal^g Well and the Dung Gate,^g examining the walls^h of Jerusalem, which had been broken down, and its gates, which had been destroyed by fire. ¹⁴Then I moved on toward the Fountain Gateⁱ and the King’s Pool,^j but there was not enough room for my mount to get through; ¹⁵so I went up the valley by night, examining the wall. Finally, I turned back and reentered through the Valley Gate. ¹⁶The officials did not know where I had gone or what I was doing, because as yet I had said nothing to the Jews or the priests or nobles or officials or any others who would be doing the work.

¹⁷Then I said to them, “You see the trouble we are in: Jerusalem lies in ruins, and its gates have been burned with fire.^k Come, let us rebuild the wall^l of Jerusalem, and we will no

2:7 ^xEzr 8:36
2:8 ^yNe 7:2
^zver 18; Ezr 5:5;
7:6
2:9 ^aEzr 8:22
2:10 ^bver 19;
Ne 4:1,7
^cNe 4:3; 13:4-7
^dEst 10:3
2:11 ^eGe 40:13
2:13 ^f2Ch 26:9
^gNe 3:13
^hNe 1:3
2:14 ⁱNe 3:15
^j2Ki 18:17
2:17 ^kNe 1:3
^lPs 102:16;
Isa 30:13; 58:12

longer be in disgrace.^m” ¹⁸I also told them about the gracious hand of my God on meⁿ and what the king had said to me.

They replied, “Let us start rebuilding.” So they began this good work.

¹⁹But when Sanballat the Horonite, Tobiah the Ammonite official and Geshem^o the Arab heard about it, they mocked and ridiculed us.^p “What is this you are doing?” they asked. “Are you rebelling against the king?”

²⁰I answered them by saying, “The God of heaven will give us success. We his servants will start rebuilding, but as for you, you have no share^q in Jerusalem or any claim or historic right to it.”

Builders of the Wall

3 Eliashib^r the high priest and his fellow priests went to work and rebuilt^s the Sheep Gate.^t They dedicated it and set its doors in place, building as far as the Tower of the Hundred, which they dedicated, and as far as the Tower of Hananel.^u ²The men of Jericho^v built the adjoining section, and Zakkur son of Imri built next to them.

³The Fish Gate^w was rebuilt by the sons of Hassenaah. They laid its beams and put its doors and bolts and bars in place. ⁴Meremoth son of Uriah, the son of Hakkoz, repaired the next section. Next to him Meshullam son of Berekiah, the son of Meshezabel, made repairs, and next to him Zadok son of Baana also made repairs. ⁵The next section was repaired by the men of Tekoa,^x but their nobles would not put their shoulders to the work under their supervisors.^b

⁶The Jeshanah^c Gate^y was repaired by Joiada son of Paseah and Meshullam son of Besodeiah. They laid its beams and put its doors with their bolts and bars in place. ⁷Next to them, repairs were made by men from Gibeon^z and Mizpah — Melatiah of Gibeon and Jadon of Meronoth — places under the authority of the governor of Trans-Euphrates. ⁸Uzziel son

^mEze 5:14
2:18 ⁿ2Sa 2:7
2:19 ^oNe 6:1, 2,
6 P Ps 44:13-16
2:20 ^pEzr 4:3
3:1 ^qEzr 10:24
^rIsa 58:12
^sver 32;
Ne 12:39
^tNe 12:39;
Jer 31:38;
Zec 14:10
3:2 ^vNe 7:36
3:3 ^w2Ch 33:14;
Ne 12:39
3:5 ^x2Sa 14:2
3:6 ^yNe 12:39
3:7 ^zJos 9:3;
Ne 2:7

^a 13 Or *Serpent* or *Fig* ^b 5 Or *their Lord* or *the governor* ^c 6 Or *Old*

of Harhaiah, one of the goldsmiths, repaired the next section; and Hananiah, one of the perfume-makers, made repairs next to that. They restored Jerusalem as far as the Broad Wall.^a ⁹Rephaiah son of Hur, ruler of a half-district of Jerusalem, repaired the next section. ¹⁰Adjoining this, Jedaiah son of Harumaph made repairs opposite his house, and Hattush son of Hashabneiah made repairs next to him. ¹¹Malkijah son of Harim and Hasshub son of Pahath-Moab repaired another section and the Tower of the Ovens.^b ¹²Shallum son of Hallohesh, ruler of a half-district of Jerusalem, repaired the next section with the help of his daughters.

¹³The Valley Gate^c was repaired by Hanun and the residents of Zanoah.^d They rebuilt it and put its doors with their bolts and bars in place. They also repaired a thousand cubits^e of the wall as far as the Dung Gate.^e

¹⁴The Dung Gate was repaired by Malkijah son of Rekam, ruler of the district of Beth Hakkerem.^f He rebuilt it and put its doors with their bolts and bars in place.

¹⁵The Fountain Gate was repaired by Shallun son of Kol-Hozeh, ruler of the district of Mizpah. He rebuilt it, roofing it over and putting its doors and bolts and bars in place. He also repaired the wall of the Pool of Siloam,^g by the King's Garden, as far as the steps going down from the City of David. ¹⁶Beyond him, Nehemiah son of Azbuk, ruler of a half-district of Beth Zur,^h made repairs up to a point opposite the tombsⁱ of David, as far as the artificial pool and the House of the Heroes.

¹⁷Next to him, the repairs were made by the Levites under Rehum son of Bani. Beside him, Hashabiah, ruler of half the district of Keilah,^j carried out repairs for his district. ¹⁸Next to him, the repairs were made by their fellow Levites under Binnui^d son of Henadad, ruler of the other half-district of Keilah. ¹⁹Next to him, Ezer son of Jeshua, ruler of Mizpah, repaired another section, from a

3:8 ^a Ne 12:38
3:11 ^b Ne 12:38
3:13 ^c 2Ch 26:9
^d Jos 15:34
^e Ne 2:13
3:14 ^f Jer 6:1
3:15 ^g Isa 8:6;
Jn 9:7
3:16 ^h Jos 15:58
ⁱ Ac 2:29
3:17 ^j Jos 15:44

point facing the ascent to the armory as far as the angle of the wall. ²⁰Next to him, Baruch son of Zabbai zealously repaired another section, from the angle to the entrance of the house of Eliashib the high priest. ²¹Next to him, Meremoth^k son of Uriah, the son of Hakkoz, repaired another section, from the entrance of Eliashib's house to the end of it.

²²The repairs next to him were made by the priests from the surrounding region. ²³Beyond them, Benjamin and Hasshub made repairs in front of their house; and next to them, Azariah son of Maaseiah, the son of Ananiah, made repairs beside his house. ²⁴Next to him, Binnui^l son of Henadad repaired another section, from Azariah's house to the angle and the corner, ²⁵and Palal son of Uzai worked opposite the angle and the tower projecting from the upper palace near the court of the guard.^m Next to him, Pedaiah son of Paroshⁿ ²⁶and the temple servants^o living on the hill of Ophel^p made repairs up to a point opposite the Water Gate^q toward the east and the projecting tower. ²⁷Next to them, the men of Tekoa^r repaired another section, from the great projecting tower^s to the wall of Ophel.

²⁸Above the Horse Gate,^t the priests made repairs, each in front of his own house. ²⁹Next to them, Zadok son of Immer made repairs opposite his house. Next to him, She-maiah son of Shekaniah, the guard at the East Gate, made repairs. ³⁰Next to him, Hananiah son of Shelemiah, and Hanun, the sixth son of Zallaph, repaired another section. Next to them, Meshullam son of Bereki-ah made repairs opposite his living quarters. ³¹Next to him, Malkijah, one of the goldsmiths, made repairs as far as the house of the temple servants and the merchants, opposite

3:21 ^k Ezr 8:33
3:24 ^l Ezr 8:33
3:25 ^m Jer 32:2;
37:21; 39:14
ⁿ Ezr 2:3
3:26 ^o Ne 7:46;
11:21 ^p 2Ch 33:14
^q Ne 8:1, 3, 16;
12:37
3:27 ^r ver 5
^s Ps 48:12
3:28 ^t 2Ki 11:16;
2Ch 23:15;
Jer 31:40

^a 13 That is, about 1,500 feet or about 450 meters ^b 15 Hebrew *Shelah*, a variant of *Shiloah*, that is, Siloam ^c 16 Hebrew; Septuagint, some Vulgate manuscripts and Syriac *tomb* ^d 18 Two Hebrew manuscripts and Syriac (see also Septuagint and verse 24); most Hebrew manuscripts *Bavvai*

the Inspection Gate, and as far as the room above the corner; ³²and between the room above the corner and the Sheep Gate^u the goldsmiths and merchants made repairs.

Opposition to the Rebuilding

4^a When Sanballat^v heard that we were rebuilding the wall, he became angry and was greatly incensed. He ridiculed the Jews, ²and in the presence of his associates^w and the army of Samaria, he said, “What are those feeble Jews doing? Will they restore their wall? Will they offer sacrifices? Will they finish in a day? Can they bring the stones back to life from those heaps of rubble^x — burned as they are?”

³Tobiah^y the Ammonite, who was at his side, said, “What they are building — even a fox climbing up on it would break down their wall of stones!”^z

⁴Hear us, our God, for we are despised.^a Turn their insults back on their own heads. Give them over as plunder in a land of captivity. ⁵Do not cover up their guilt^b or blot out their sins from your sight,^c for they have thrown insults in the face of^b the builders.

⁶So we rebuilt the wall till all of it reached half its height, for the people worked with all their heart.

⁷But when Sanballat, Tobiah,^d the Arabs, the Ammonites and the people of Ashdod heard that the repairs to Jerusalem’s walls had gone ahead and that the gaps were being closed, they were very angry. ⁸They all plotted together^e to come and fight against Jerusalem and stir up trouble against it. ⁹But we prayed to our God and posted a guard day and night to meet this threat.

¹⁰Meanwhile, the people in Judah said, “The strength of the laborers^f is giving out, and there is so much rubble that we cannot rebuild the wall.”

¹¹Also our enemies said, “Before they know it or see us, we will be right there among them and will kill them and put an end to the work.”

¹²Then the Jews who lived near

3:32 ^uver 1;
Jn 5:2
4:1 ^vNe 2:10
4:2 ^wEzr 4:9-
10 ^xPs 79:1;
Jer 26:18
4:3 ^yNe 2:10
^zJob 13:12; 15:3
4:4 ^aPs 44:13;
79:12; 123:3-4;
Jer 33:24
4:5 ^bIsa 2:9;
La 1:22
^c2Ki 14:27;
Ps 51:1; 69:27-
28; 109:14;
Jer 18:23
4:7 ^dNe 2:10
4:8 ^ePs 2:2;
83:1-18
4:10 ^f1Ch 23:4

them came and told us ten times over, “Wherever you turn, they will attack us.”

¹³Therefore I stationed some of the people behind the lowest points of the wall at the exposed places, posting them by families, with their swords, spears and bows. ¹⁴After I looked things over, I stood up and said to the nobles, the officials and the rest of the people, “Don’t be afraid^g of them. Remember^h the Lord, who is great and awesome,ⁱ and fight^j for your families, your sons and your daughters, your wives and your homes.”

¹⁵When our enemies heard that we were aware of their plot and that God had frustrated it,^k we all returned to the wall, each to our own work.

¹⁶From that day on, half of my men did the work, while the other half were equipped with spears, shields, bows and armor. The officers posted themselves behind all the people of Judah ¹⁷who were building the wall. Those who carried materials did their work with one hand and held a weapon^l in the other, ¹⁸and each of the builders wore his sword at his side as he worked. But the man who sounded the trumpet^m stayed with me.

¹⁹Then I said to the nobles, the officials and the rest of the people, “The work is extensive and spread out, and we are widely separated from each other along the wall. ²⁰Wherever you hear the sound of the trumpet,ⁿ join us there. Our God will fight^o for us!”

²¹So we continued the work with half the men holding spears, from the first light of dawn till the stars came out. ²²At that time I also said to the people, “Have every man and his helper stay inside Jerusalem at night, so they can serve us as guards by night and as workers by day.” ²³Neither I nor my brothers nor my men nor the guards with me took off our clothes; each had his weapon, even when he went for water.^c

^a In Hebrew texts 4:1-6 is numbered 3:33-38, and 4:7-23 is numbered 4:1-17. ^b 5 Or have aroused your anger before ^c 23 The meaning of the Hebrew for this clause is uncertain.

4:14 ^gGe 28:15;
Nu 14:9;
Dt 1:29 ^hNe 1:8
ⁱNe 1:5
^j2Sa 10:12
4:15
^k2Sa 17:14;
Job 5:12
4:17 ^lPs 149:6
4:18 ^mNu 10:2
4:20 ⁿEze 33:3
^oEx 14:14;
Dt 1:30; 20:4;
Jos 10:14

Nehemiah Helps the Poor

5 Now the men and their wives raised a great outcry against their fellow Jews. ²Some were saying, “We and our sons and daughters are numerous; in order for us to eat and stay alive, we must get grain.”

³Others were saying, “We are mortgaging our fields,^p our vineyards and our homes to get grain during the famine.”^q

⁴Still others were saying, “We have had to borrow money to pay the king’s tax^r on our fields and vineyards. ⁵Although we are of the same flesh and blood^s as our fellow Jews and though our children are as good as theirs, yet we have to subject our sons and daughters to slavery.^t Some of our daughters have already been enslaved, but we are powerless, because our fields and our vineyards belong to others.”^u

⁶When I heard their outcry and these charges, I was very angry. ⁷I pondered them in my mind and then accused the nobles and officials. I told them, “You are charging your own people interest!”^v So I called together a large meeting to deal with them ⁸and said: “As far as possible, we have bought^w back our fellow Jews who were sold to the Gentiles. Now you are selling your own people, only for them to be sold back to us!” They kept quiet, because they could find nothing to say.^x

⁹So I continued, “What you are doing is not right. Shouldn’t you walk in the fear of our God to avoid the reproach^y of our Gentile enemies? ¹⁰I and my brothers and my men are also lending the people money and grain. But let us stop charging interest!^z ¹¹Give back to them immediately their fields, vineyards, olive groves and houses, and also the interest^a you are charging them — one percent of the money, grain, new wine and olive oil.”

¹²“We will give it back,” they said. “And we will not demand anything more from them. We will do as you say.”

Then I summoned the priests and made the nobles and officials take

5:3 ^pPs 109:11
^qGe 47:23
5:4 ^rEzr 4:13
5:5 ^sGe 29:14
^tLev 25:39-43,
47; 2Ki 4:1;
Isa 50:1
^uDt 15:7-11;
2Ki 4:1
5:7 ^vEx 22:25-
27; Lev 25:35-
37; Dt 23:19-20;
24:10-13
5:8 ^wLev 25:47
^xJer 34:8
5:9 ^yIsa 52:5
5:10 ^zEx 22:25
5:11 ^aIsa 58:6

an oath^b to do what they had promised. ¹³I also shook^c out the folds of my robe and said, “In this way may God shake out of their house and possessions anyone who does not keep this promise. So may such a person be shaken out and emptied!”

At this the whole assembly said, “Amen,”^d and praised the LORD. And the people did as they had promised.

¹⁴Moreover, from the twentieth year of King Artaxerxes,^e when I was appointed to be their governor^f in the land of Judah, until his thirty-second year — twelve years — neither I nor my brothers ate the food allotted to the governor. ¹⁵But the earlier governors — those preceding me — placed a heavy burden on the people and took forty shekels^g of silver from them in addition to food and wine. Their assistants also lorded it over the people. But out of reverence for God^h I did not act like that. ¹⁶Instead,^h I devoted myself to the work on this wall. All my men were assembled there for the work; we^b did not acquire any land.

¹⁷Furthermore, a hundred and fifty Jews and officials ate at my table, as well as those who came to us from the surrounding nations. ¹⁸Each day one ox, six choice sheep and some poultryⁱ were prepared for me, and every ten days an abundant supply of wine of all kinds. In spite of all this, I never demanded the food allotted to the governor, because the demands were heavy on these people.

¹⁹Remember^j me with favor, my God, for all I have done for these people.

Further Opposition to the Rebuilding

6 When word came to Sanballat, Tobiah,^k Geshem^l the Arab and the rest of our enemies that I had rebuilt the wall and not a gap was left in it — though up to that time I had not set the doors in the gates — ²Sanballat and Geshem sent me this message: “Come, let us meet together

^a 15 That is, about 1 pound or about 460 grams

^b 16 Most Hebrew manuscripts; some Hebrew manuscripts, Septuagint, Vulgate and Syriac /

5:12 ^bEzr 10:5
5:13 ^cMt 10:14;
Ac 18:6
^dDt 27:15-26
5:14 ^eNe 2:6;
13:6 ^fGe 42:6;
Ezr 6:7;
Jer 40:7;
Hag 1:1
5:15 ^gGe 20:11
5:16
^h2Th 3:7-10
5:18 ⁱ1Ki 4:23
5:19 ^jGe 8:1;
2Ki 20:3;
Ne 1:8; 13:14,
22, 31
6:1 ^kNe 2:10
^lNe 2:19

in one of the villages^a on the plain of Ono.^m

But they were scheming to harm me; ³so I sent messengers to them with this reply: “I am carrying on a great project and cannot go down. Why should the work stop while I leave it and go down to you?” ⁴Four times they sent me the same message, and each time I gave them the same answer.

⁵Then, the fifth time, Sanballatⁿ sent his aide to me with the same message, and in his hand was an unsealed letter ⁶in which was written:

“It is reported among the nations — and Geshem^{bo} says it is true — that you and the Jews are plotting to revolt, and therefore you are building the wall. Moreover, according to these reports you are about to become their king ⁷and have even appointed prophets to make this proclamation about you in Jerusalem: ‘There is a king in Judah!’ Now this report will get back to the king; so come, let us meet together.”

⁸I sent him this reply: “Nothing like what you are saying is happening; you are just making it up out of your head.”

⁹They were all trying to frighten us, thinking, “Their hands will get too weak for the work, and it will not be completed.”

But I prayed, “Now strengthen my hands.”

¹⁰One day I went to the house of Shemaiah son of Delaiah, the son of Mehetabel, who was shut in at his home. He said, “Let us meet in the house of God, inside the temple^p, and let us close the temple doors, because men are coming to kill you — by night they are coming to kill you.”

¹¹But I said, “Should a man like me run away? Or should someone like me go into the temple to save his life? I will not go!” ¹²I realized that God had not sent him, but that he had prophesied against me^q because Tobiah and Sanballat^r had hired him. ¹³He had been hired to intimidate me

6:2 ^m1Ch 8:12
6:5 ⁿNe 2:10
6:6 ^oNe 2:19
6:10 ^pNu 18:7
6:12
^qEze 13:22-23
^rNe 2:10

so that I would commit a sin by doing this, and then they would give me a bad name to discredit me.^s

¹⁴Remember^t Tobiah and Sanballat,^u my God, because of what they have done; remember also the prophet^v Noadiah and how she and the rest of the prophets^w have been trying to intimidate me. ¹⁵So the wall was completed on the twenty-fifth of Elul, in fifty-two days.

Opposition to the Completed Wall

¹⁶When all our enemies heard about this, all the surrounding nations were afraid and lost their self-confidence, because they realized that this work had been done with the help of our God.

¹⁷Also, in those days the nobles of Judah were sending many letters to Tobiah, and replies from Tobiah kept coming to them. ¹⁸For many in Judah were under oath to him, since he was son-in-law to Shekariah son of Arah, and his son Jehohanan had married the daughter of Meshullam son of Berekiah. ¹⁹Moreover, they kept reporting to me his good deeds and then telling him what I said. And Tobiah sent letters to intimidate me.

7 After the wall had been rebuilt and I had set the doors in place, the gatekeepers,^x the musicians^y and the Levites^z were appointed. ²I put in charge of Jerusalem my brother Hanani,^a along with Hananiah^b the commander of the citadel,^c because he was a man of integrity and feared^d God more than most people do. ³I said to them, “The gates of Jerusalem are not to be opened until the sun is hot. While the gatekeepers are still on duty, have them shut the doors and bar them. Also appoint residents of Jerusalem as guards, some at their posts and some near their own houses.”

The List of the Exiles Who Returned

7:6-73pp — Ezr 2:1-70

⁴Now the city was large and spacious, but there were few people in

6:13 ^sJer 20:10
6:14 ^tNe 1:8
^uNe 2:10
^vEx 15:20;
Eze 13:17-23; Ac 21:9;
Rev 2:20
^wNe 13:29;
Jer 23:9-40;
Zec 13:2-3
^x7:1 ^x1Ch 9:27;
26:12-19;
Ne 6:1,15
^yPs 68:25
^zNe 8:9
7:2 ^aNe 1:2
^bNe 10:23
^cNe 2:8
^d1Ki 18:3

^a 2 Or in Kephirim
variant of Geshem

^b 6 Hebrew Gashmu, a

it,^e and the houses had not yet been rebuilt. ⁵So my God put it into my heart to assemble the nobles, the officials and the common people for registration by families. I found the genealogical record of those who had been the first to return. This is what I found written there:

⁶These are the people of the province who came up from the captivity of the exiles^f whom Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon had taken captive (they returned to Jerusalem and Judah, each to his own town, ⁷in company with Zerubbabel,^g Joshua, Nehemiah, Azariah, Raamiah, Nahamani, Mordecai, Bilshan, Mispereth, Bigvai, Nehum and Baanah):

The list of the men of Israel:

⁸ the descendants of	
Parosh	2,172
⁹ of Shephatiah	372
¹⁰ of Arah	652
¹¹ of Pahath-Moab (through the line of Jeshua and Joab)	2,818
¹² of Elam	1,254
¹³ of Zattu	845
¹⁴ of Zakkai	760
¹⁵ of Binnui	648
¹⁶ of Bebai	628
¹⁷ of Azgad	2,322
¹⁸ of Adonikam	667
¹⁹ of Bigvai	2,067
²⁰ of Adin ^h	655
²¹ of Ater (through Hezekiah)	98
²² of Hashum	328
²³ of Bezai	324
²⁴ of Hariph	112
²⁵ of Gibeon	95
²⁶ the men of Bethlehem and Netophah ⁱ	188
²⁷ of Anathoth ⁱ	128
²⁸ of Beth Azmaveth	42
²⁹ of Kiriath Jearim, Kephirah ^k and Beeroth ^l	743
³⁰ of Ramah and Geba	621
³¹ of Mikmash	122
³² of Bethel and Ai ^m	123
³³ of the other Nebo	52

7:4 ^eNe 11:1
7:6
^f2Ch 36:20;
Ezr 2:1-70;
Ne 1:2
7:7 ^g1Ch 3:19;
Ezr 2:2
7:20 ^hEzr 8:6
7:26
ⁱ2Sa 23:28;
1Ch 2:54
7:27 ^jJos 21:18
7:29
^kJos 18:26
^lJos 18:25
7:32 ^mGe 12:8

³⁴ of the other Elam	1,254
³⁵ of Harim	320
³⁶ of Jericho ⁿ	345
³⁷ of Lod, Hadid and Ono ^o	721
³⁸ of Senaah	3,930
³⁹ The priests:	
the descendants of Jedaiah (through the family of Jeshua)	973
⁴⁰ of Immer	1,052
⁴¹ of Pashhur	1,247
⁴² of Harim	1,017
⁴³ The Levites:	
the descendants of Jeshua (through Kadmiel through the line of Hodaviah)	74
⁴⁴ The musicians: ^p	
the descendants of Asaph	148
⁴⁵ The gatekeepers: ^q	
the descendants of Shallum, Ater, Talmon, Akkub, Hatita and Shobai	138
⁴⁶ The temple servants: ^r	
the descendants of Ziha, Hasupha, Tabbaath, ⁴⁷ Keros, Sia, Padon, ⁴⁸ Lebana, Hagaba, Shalmai, ⁴⁹ Hanan, Giddel, Gahar, ⁵⁰ Reaiah, Rezin, Nekoda, ⁵¹ Gazzam, Uzza, Paseah, ⁵² Besai, Meunim, Nephusim, ⁵³ Bakbuk, Hakupha, Harhur, ⁵⁴ Bazluth, Mehida, Harsha, ⁵⁵ Barkos, Sisera, Temah, ⁵⁶ Neziah and Hatipha	
⁵⁷ The descendants of the ser- vants of Solomon:	
the descendants of Sotai, Sophereth, Perida, ⁵⁸ Jaala, Darkon, Giddel, ⁵⁹ Shephatiah, Hattil, Pokereth-Hazzebaim and Amon	
⁶⁰ The temple servants and the descendants of the servants of Solomon ^s	392

7:36 ⁿNe 3:2
7:37 ^o1Ch 8:12
7:44 ^pNe 11:23
7:45 ^q1Ch 9:17
7:46 ^rNe 3:26
7:60 ^s1Ch 9:2

⁶¹The following came up from the towns of Tel Melah, Tel Harsha, Kerub, Addon and Immer, but they could not show that their families were descended from Israel:

⁶²the descendants of
Delaiah, Tobiah and
Nekoda 642

⁶³And from among the priests:

the descendants of
Hobaiah, Hakkoz and
Barzillai (a man who had
married a daughter of
Barzillai the Gileadite and
was called by that name).

⁶⁴These searched for their family records, but they could not find them and so were excluded from the priesthood as unclean. ⁶⁵The governor, therefore, ordered them not to eat any of the most sacred food until there should be a priest ministering with the Urim and Thummim.^t

⁶⁶The whole company numbered 42,360, ⁶⁷besides their 7,337 male and female slaves; and they also had 245 male and female singers. ⁶⁸There were 736 horses, 245 mules,^a ⁶⁹435 camels and 6,720 donkeys.

⁷⁰Some of the heads of the families contributed to the work. The governor gave to the treasury 1,000 darics^b of gold, 50 bowls and 530 garments for priests. ⁷¹Some of the heads of the families^u gave to the treasury for the work 20,000 darics^c of gold and 2,200 minas^d of silver. ⁷²The total given by the rest of the people was 20,000 darics of gold, 2,000 minas^e of silver and 67 garments for priests.^v

⁷³The priests, the Levites, the gatekeepers, the musicians and the temple servants,^w along with certain of the people and the rest of the Israelites, settled in their own towns.^x

7:65

^t Ex 28:30;

Ne 8:9

7:71 ^u 1Ch 29:7

7:72 ^v Ex 25:2

7:73 ^w Ne 1:10;

Ps 34:22;

103:21; 113:11;

135:1 ^x Ezr 3:1;

Ne 11:1

Ezra Reads the Law

When the seventh month came and the Israelites had settled in their towns,^y all the people came together as one in the square before the Water Gate.^z They told Ezra the teacher of the Law to bring out the Book of the Law of Moses,^a which the LORD had commanded for Israel.

²So on the first day of the seventh month^b Ezra the priest brought the Law^c before the assembly, which was made up of men and women and all who were able to understand. ³He read it aloud from daybreak till noon as he faced the square before the Water Gate^d in the presence of the men, women and others who could understand. And all the people listened attentively to the Book of the Law.

⁴Ezra the teacher of the Law stood on a high wooden platform^e built for the occasion. Beside him on his right stood Mattithiah, Shema, Anaiah, Uriah, Hilkiah and Maaseiah; and on his left were Pedaiah, Mishael, Malkijah, Hashum, Hashbaddanah, Zechariah and Meshullam.

⁵Ezra opened the book. All the people could see him because he was standing^f above them; and as he opened it, the people all stood up. ⁶Ezra praised the LORD, the great God; and all the people lifted their hands^g and responded, "Amen! Amen!" Then they bowed down and worshiped the LORD with their faces to the ground.

⁷The Levites^h — Jeshua, Bani, Sherubiah, Jamin, Akkub, Shabbethai, Hodia, Maaseiah, Kelita, Azariah, Jozabad, Hanan and Pelaiah — instructedⁱ the people in the Law while the people were standing there. ⁸They read from the Book of the Law of God, making it clear^j and giving the meaning so that the people understood what was being read.

^a ⁶⁸ Some Hebrew manuscripts (see also Ezra 2:66); most Hebrew manuscripts do not have this verse. ^b ⁷⁰ That is, about 19 pounds or about 8.4 kilograms ^c ⁷¹ That is, about 375 pounds or about 170 kilograms; also in verse 72 ^d ⁷¹ That is, about 1 1/3 tons or about 1.2 metric tons ^e ⁷² That is, about 1 1/4 tons or about 1.1 metric tons ^f ⁸ Or God, translating it

^y Ezr 3:1

8:1 ^z Ne 3:26

^a Dt 28:61;

2Ch 34:15;

Ezr 7:6

8:2 ^b Lev 23:23-

25; Nu 29:1-6

^c Dt 31:11

8:3 ^d Ne 3:26

8:4 ^e 2Ch 6:13

8:5 ^f Jdg 3:20

8:6 ^g Ex 4:31;

Ezr 9:5; 1Ti 2:8

8:7 ^h Ezr 10:23

ⁱ Lev 10:11;

2Ch 17:7

⁹Then Nehemiah the governor, Ezra the priest and teacher of the Law, and the Levites^j who were instructing the people said to them all, “This day is holy to the LORD your God. Do not mourn or weep.”^k For all the people had been weeping as they listened to the words of the Law.

¹⁰Nehemiah said, “Go and enjoy choice food and sweet drinks, and send some to those who have nothing^l prepared. This day is holy to our Lord. Do not grieve, for the joy^m of the LORD is your strength.”

¹¹The Levites calmed all the people, saying, “Be still, for this is a holy day. Do not grieve.”

¹²Then all the people went away to eat and drink, to send portions of food and to celebrate with great joy,ⁿ because they now understood the words that had been made known to them.

¹³On the second day of the month, the heads of all the families, along with the priests and the Levites, gathered around Ezra the teacher to give attention to the words of the Law. ¹⁴They found written in the Law, which the LORD had commanded through Moses, that the Israelites were to live in temporary shelters during the festival of the seventh month ¹⁵and that they should proclaim this word and spread it throughout their towns and in Jerusalem: “Go out into the hill country and bring back branches from olive and wild olive trees, and from myrtles, palms and shade trees, to make temporary shelters” — as it is written.^a

¹⁶So the people went out and brought back branches and built themselves temporary shelters on their own roofs, in their courtyards, in the courts of the house of God and in the square by the Water Gate and the one by the Gate of Ephraim.^o

¹⁷The whole company that had returned from exile built temporary shelters and lived in them. From the days of Joshua son of Nun until that day, the Israelites had not celebrated^p it like this. And their joy was very great.

8:9 ^jNe 7:1, 65;
70 ^kDt 12:7, 12;
16:14-15
8:10 ^l1Sa 25:8;
Lk 14:12-14
^mLev 23:40;
Dt 12:18; 16:11,
14-15
8:12 ⁿEst 9:22
8:16 ^o2Ki 14:13;
Ne 12:39
8:17 ^p2Ch 7:8;
8:13; 30:21

8:18 ^qDt 31:11
^rLev 23:36, 40;
Nu 29:35
9:1 ^sJos 7:6;
1Sa 4:12
9:2 ^tNe 13:3,
30 ^uEzr 10:11;
Ps 106:6
9:4 ^vEzr 10:23
9:5 ^wPs 78:4
9:6 ^xDt 6:4
^y2Ki 19:15
^zGe 1:1;
Isa 37:16
^aPs 95:5
^bDt 10:14
9:7 ^cGe 11:31
^dGe 17:5
9:8 ^eGe 15:18-
21

¹⁸Day after day, from the first day to the last, Ezra read^q from the Book of the Law of God. They celebrated the festival for seven days, and on the eighth day, in accordance with the regulation,^r there was an assembly.

The Israelites Confess Their Sins

9 On the twenty-fourth day of the same month, the Israelites gathered together, fasting and wearing sackcloth and putting dust on their heads.^s ²Those of Israelite descent had separated themselves from all foreigners.^t They stood in their places and confessed their sins and the sins of their ancestors.^u ³They stood where they were and read from the Book of the Law of the LORD their God for a quarter of the day, and spent another quarter in confession and in worshiping the LORD their God. ⁴Standing on the stairs of the Levites^v were Jeshua, Bani, Kadmiel, Shebaniah, Bunni, Sherebiah, Bani and Kenani. They cried out with loud voices to the LORD their God. ⁵And the Levites — Jeshua, Kadmiel, Bani, Hashabneiah, Sherebiah, Hodiah, Shebaniah and Pethabiah — said: “Stand up and praise the LORD your God,^w who is from everlasting to everlasting.^b”

“Blessed be your glorious name, and may it be exalted above all blessing and praise. ⁶You alone are the LORD.^x You made the heavens,^y even the highest heavens, and all their starry host, the earth^z and all that is on it, the seas^a and all that is in them.^b You give life to everything, and the multitudes of heaven worship you.

⁷“You are the LORD God, who chose Abram and brought him out of Ur of the Chaldeans^c and named him Abraham.^d ⁸You found his heart faithful to you, and you made a covenant with him to give to his descendants the land of the Canaanites, Hittites, Amorites, Perizzites, Jebusites and Girgashites.^e You have

^a 15 See Lev. 23:37-40. ^b 5 Or God for ever and ever

kept your promise^f because you are righteous.^g

⁹“You saw the suffering of our ancestors in Egypt;^h you heard their cry at the Red Sea.^{ai} ¹⁰You sent signs^j and wonders against Pharaoh, against all his officials and all the people of his land, for you knew how arrogantly the Egyptians treated them. You made a name^k for yourself, which remains to this day. ¹¹You divided the sea before them,^l so that they passed through it on dry ground, but you hurled their pursuers into the depths, like a stone into mighty waters.^m ¹²By day you ledⁿ them with a pillar of cloud,^o and by night with a pillar of fire to give them light on the way they were to take.

¹³“You came down on Mount Sinai;^p you spoke^q to them from heaven. You gave them regulations and laws that are just^r and right, and decrees and commands that are good.^s ¹⁴You made known to them your holy Sabbath^t and gave them commands, decrees and laws through your servant Moses. ¹⁵In their hunger you gave them bread from heaven^u and in their thirst you brought them water from the rock;^v you told them to go in and take possession of the land you had sworn with up-lifted hand to give them.^w

¹⁶“But they, our ancestors, became arrogant and stiff-necked, and they did not obey your commands.^x ¹⁷They refused to listen and failed to remember^y the miracles you performed among them. They became stiff-necked and in their rebellion appointed a leader in order to return to their slavery.^z But you are a forgiving God, gracious and compassionate, slow to anger^a and abounding in love.^b Therefore you did not desert them,^c ¹⁸even when they cast for themselves an image of a calf^d and said, ‘This is your god, who brought you up out of Egypt,’ or when

9:8 ^f Jos 21:45
^g Ge 15:6;
 Ezr 9:15
 9:9 ^h Ex 3:7
ⁱ Ex 14:10-30
 9:10 ^j Ex 10:1
^k Jer 32:20;
 Da 9:15
 9:11 ^l Ex 14:21;
 Ps 78:13
^m Ex 15:4-5,10;
 Heb 11:29
 9:12 ⁿ Ex 15:13
^o Ex 13:21
 9:13 ^p Ex 19:11
^q Ex 19:19
^r Ps 119:137
^s Ex 20:1
 9:14 ^t Ge 2:3;
 Ex 20:8-11
 9:15 ^u Ex 16:4;
 Jn 6:31
^v Ex 17:6;
 Nu 20:7-13
^w Dt 1:8,21
 9:16 ^x Dt 1:26-33;
 31:29
 9:17 ^y Ps 78:42
^z Nu 14:1-4
^a Ex 34:6
^b Nu 14:17-19
^c Ps 78:11
 9:18 ^d Ex 32:4

9:20 ^e Nu 11:17;
 Isa 63:11,
 14 ^f Ex 16:15
^g Ex 17:6
 9:21 ^h Dt 2:7
ⁱ Dt 8:4
 9:22 ^j Nu 21:21
^k Nu 21:33
 9:24 ^l Jos 11:23
 9:25 ^m Dt 6:10-12
ⁿ Nu 13:27;
 Dt 32:12-15
 9:26 ^o 1Ki 14:9
^p Mt 21:35-36

they committed awful blasphemies.

¹⁹“Because of your great compassion you did not abandon them in the wilderness. By day the pillar of cloud did not fail to guide them on their path, nor the pillar of fire by night to shine on the way they were to take. ²⁰You gave your good Spirit^e to instruct them. You did not withhold your manna^f from their mouths, and you gave them water^g for their thirst. ²¹For forty years you sustained them in the wilderness; they lacked nothing,^h their clothes did not wear out nor did their feet become swollen.ⁱ

²²“You gave them kingdoms and nations, allotting to them even the remotest frontiers. They took over the country of Sihon^{bj} king of Heshbon and the country of Og king of Bashan.^k ²³You made their children as numerous as the stars in the sky, and you brought them into the land that you told their parents to enter and possess. ²⁴Their children went in and took possession of the land.^l You subdued before them the Canaanites, who lived in the land; you gave the Canaanites into their hands, along with their kings and the peoples of the land, to deal with them as they pleased. ²⁵They captured fortified cities and fertile land; they took possession of houses filled with all kinds of good things, wells already dug, vineyards, olive groves and fruit trees in abundance. They ate to the full and were well-nourished;^m they reveled in your great goodness.ⁿ

²⁶“But they were disobedient and rebelled against you; they turned their backs on your law.^o They killed your prophets,^p who had warned them in order to turn them back to you; they

^a 9 Or *the Sea of Reeds* ^b 22 One Hebrew manuscript and Septuagint; most Hebrew manuscripts *Sihon, that is, the country of the*

committed awful blasphemies.^q
²⁷So you delivered them into the hands of their enemies,^r who oppressed them. But when they were oppressed they cried out to you. From heaven you heard them, and in your great compassion^s you gave them deliverers, who rescued them from the hand of their enemies.

²⁸“But as soon as they were at rest, they again did what was evil in your sight. Then you abandoned them to the hand of their enemies so that they ruled over them. And when they cried out to you again, you heard from heaven, and in your compassion you delivered them^t time after time.

²⁹“You warned them in order to turn them back to your law, but they became arrogant^u and disobeyed your commands. They sinned against your ordinances, of which you said, ‘The person who obeys them will live by them.’^v Stubbornly they turned their backs on you, became stiff-necked and refused to listen.^w ³⁰For many years you were patient with them. By your Spirit you warned them through your prophets.^x Yet they paid no attention, so you gave them into the hands of the neighboring peoples. ³¹But in your great mercy you did not put an end^y to them or abandon them, for you are a gracious and merciful God.

³²“Now therefore, our God, the great God, mighty^z and awesome, who keeps his covenant of love,^a do not let all this hardship seem trifling in your eyes — the hardship that has come on us, on our kings and leaders, on our priests and prophets, on our ancestors and all your people, from the days of the kings of Assyria until today. ³³In all that has happened to us, you have remained righteous;^b you have acted faithfully, while we acted wickedly.^c ³⁴Our

9:26
^qJdg 2:12-13
^rJdg 2:14
^sPs 106:45
^tPs 106:43
^uPs 5:5;
^vIsa 2:11;
^wJer 43:2
^xDt 30:16
^yZec 7:11-12
^zJer 4:27
^aDt 7:9
^bGe 18:25
^cJer 44:3;
^dDa 9:7-8,14

kings,^d our leaders, our priests and our ancestors^e did not follow your law; they did not pay attention to your commands or the statutes you warned them to keep. ³⁵Even while they were in their kingdom, enjoying your great goodness^f to them in the spacious and fertile land you gave them, they did not serve you^g or turn from their evil ways.

³⁶“But see, we are slaves^h today, slaves in the land you gave our ancestors so they could eat its fruit and the other good things it produces. ³⁷Because of our sins, its abundant harvest goes to the kings you have placed over us. They rule over our bodies and our cattle as they please. We are in great distress.ⁱ

The Agreement of the People

³⁸“In view of all this, we are making a binding agreement,^j putting it in writing,^k and our leaders, our Levites and our priests are affixing their seals to it.”^a

10^b Those who sealed it were:

Nehemiah the governor, the son of Hakaliah.

Zedekiah, ²Seraiah,^l Azariah, Jeremiah,

³Pashhur,^m Amariah, Malkijah,

⁴Hattush, Shebaniah, Malluk,

⁵Harim,ⁿ Meremoth, Obadiah,

⁶Daniel, Ginnethon, Baruch,

⁷Meshullam, Abijah, Mijamin,

⁸Maaziah, Bilgai and Shemaiah.

These were the priests.

⁹The Levites:^o

Jeshua son of Azaniah, Binnui of the sons of Henadad, Kadmiel,

¹⁰and their associates: Shebaniah,

Hodiah, Kelita, Pelaiah, Hanan,

¹¹Mika, Rehob, Hashabiah,

¹²Zakkur, Sherebiah, Shebaniah,

¹³Hodiah, Bani and Beninu.

9:34 ^d2Ki 23:11
^eJer 44:17
^fIsa 63:7
^gDt 28:45-48
^hDt 28:48;
ⁱEzr 9:9
^jJer 31:31
^kLa 5:5
^lJer 38
^m2Ch 23:16
ⁿIsa 44:5
^oEzr 2:2
^p1Ch 9:12
^q1Ch 24:8
^rNe 12:1

^a 38 In Hebrew texts this verse (9:38) is numbered 10:1. ^b In Hebrew texts 10:1-39 is numbered 10:2-40.

¹⁴The leaders of the people:

Parosh, Pahath-Moab, Elam, Zattu, Bani,

¹⁵Bunni, Azgad, Bebai,

¹⁶Adonijah, Bigvai, Adin,^p

¹⁷Ater, Hezekiah, Azzur,

¹⁸Hodiah, Hashum, Bezai,

¹⁹Hariph, Anathoth, Nebai,

²⁰Magpiash, Meshullam, Hezir,^q

²¹Meshezabel, Zadok, Jaddua,

²²Pelatiah, Hanan, Anaiah,

²³Hoshea, Hananiah,^r Hasshub,

²⁴Hallohesh, Pilha, Shobek,

²⁵Rehum, Hashabnah, Maaseiah,

²⁶Ahiah, Hanan, Anan,

²⁷Malluk, Harim and Baanah.

²⁸"The rest of the people — priests, Levites, gatekeepers, musicians, temple servants^s and all who separated themselves from the neighboring peoples^t for the sake of the Law of God, together with their wives and all their sons and daughters who are able to understand — ²⁹all these now join their fellow Israelites the nobles, and bind themselves with a curse and an oath^u to follow the Law of God given through Moses the servant of God and to obey carefully all the commands, regulations and decrees of the LORD our Lord.

³⁰"We promise not to give our daughters in marriage to the peoples around us or take their daughters for our sons.^v

³¹"When the neighboring peoples bring merchandise or grain to sell on the Sabbath,^w we will not buy from them on the Sabbath or on any holy day. Every seventh year we will forgo working the land^x and will cancel all debts.^y

³²"We assume the responsibility for carrying out the commands to give a third of a shekel^a each year for the service of the house of our God: ³³for the bread set out on the table;^z for the regular grain offerings and burnt offerings; for the offerings on the Sabbaths, at the

10:16 ^pEzr 8:6

10:20

^q1Ch 24:15

10:23 ^rNe 7:2

10:28 ^sPs 135:1

^t2Ch 6:26;

Ne 9:2

10:29

^uNu 5:21;

Ps 119:106

10:30

^vEx 34:16;

Dt 7:3; Ne 13:23

10:31

^wNe 13:16,

18; Jer 17:27;

Eze 23:38;

Am 8:5

^xEx 23:11;

Lev 25:1-7

^yDt 15:1

10:33

^zLev 24:6

New Moon^a feasts and at the appointed festivals; for the holy offerings; for sin offerings^b to make atonement for Israel; and for all the duties of the house of our God.^b

³⁴"We — the priests, the Levites and the people — have cast lots^c to determine when each of our families is to bring to the house of our God at set times each year a contribution of wood^d to burn on the altar of the LORD our God, as it is written in the Law.

³⁵"We also assume responsibility for bringing to the house of the LORD each year the first-fruits^e of our crops and of every fruit tree.^f

³⁶"As it is also written in the Law, we will bring the firstborn^g of our sons and of our cattle, of our herds and of our flocks to the house of our God, to the priests ministering there.^h

³⁷"Moreover, we will bring to the storerooms of the house of our God, to the priests, the first of our ground meal, of our grain offerings, of the fruit of all our trees and of our new wine and olive oil.ⁱ And we will bring a tithe^j of our crops to the Levites,^k for it is the Levites who collect the tithes in all the towns where we work.^l ³⁸A priest descended from Aaron is to accompany the Levites when they receive the tithes, and the Levites are to bring a tenth of the tithes^m up to the house of our God, to the storerooms of the treasury. ³⁹The people of Israel, including the Levites, are to bring their contributions of grain, new wine and olive oil to the storerooms, where the articles for the sanctuary and for the ministering priests, the gatekeepers and the musicians are also kept.

"We will not neglect the house of our God."ⁿ

^aNu 10:10;

Ps 81:3; Isa 1:14

^b2Ch 24:5

10:34

^cLev 16:8

^dNe 13:31

10:35

^eEx 22:29;

23:19; Nu 18:12

^fDt 26:1-11

10:36 ^gEx 13:2;

Nu 18:14-16

^hNe 13:31

10:37

ⁱLev 23:17;

Nu 18:12

^jLev 27:30;

Nu 18:21

^kDt 14:22-29

^lEze 44:30

10:38

^mNu 18:26

10:39 ⁿDt 12:6;

Ne 13:11,12

^a 32 That is, about 1/8 ounce or about 4 grams

^b 33 Or purification offerings

The New Residents of Jerusalem

11:3-19pp — 1Ch 9:1-17

11 Now the leaders of the people settled in Jerusalem. The rest of the people cast lots to bring one out of every ten of them to live in Jerusalem,^o the holy city,^p while the remaining nine were to stay in their own towns.^q ²The people commended all who volunteered to live in Jerusalem.

³These are the provincial leaders who settled in Jerusalem (now some Israelites, priests, Levites, temple servants and descendants of Solomon's servants lived in the towns of Judah, each on their own property in the various towns,^r ⁴while other people from both Judah and Benjamin^s lived in Jerusalem):^t

From the descendants of Judah:

Athaiah son of Uziah, the son of Zechariah, the son of Amariah, the son of Shephatiah, the son of Mahalalel, a descendant of Perez; ⁵and Maaseiah son of Baruch, the son of Kol-Hozeh, the son of Hazaiah, the son of Adaiah, the son of Joarib, the son of Zechariah, a descendant of Shelah. ⁶The descendants of Perez who lived in Jerusalem totaled 468 men of standing.

⁷From the descendants of Benjamin:

Sallu son of Meshullam, the son of Joed, the son of Pedaiah, the son of Kolaiah, the son of Maaseiah, the son of Ithiel, the son of Jeshaiiah, ⁸and his followers, Gabbai and Sallai — 928 men. ⁹Joel son of Zikri was their chief officer, and Judah son of Hasenuah was over the New Quarter of the city.

¹⁰From the priests:

Jedaiah; the son of Joarib; Jakin; ¹¹Seraiah^u son of Hilkiyah, the son of Meshullam, the son of Zadok, the son of Meraioth, the son of Ahitub,^v the official in charge of the house of God, ¹²and their associates, who carried on work for the temple —

11:1 ^oNe 7:4
p ver 18;
Isa 48:2;
52:1; 64:10;
Zec 14:20-21
q Ne 7:73
11:3 ^r1Ch 9:2-3;
Ezr 2:1
11:4 ^sEzr 1:5
t Ezr 2:70
11:11
u 2Ki 25:18;
Ezr 2:2 v Ezr 7:2

822 men; Adaiah son of Jeroham, the son of Pelaliah, the son of Amzi, the son of Zechariah, the son of Pashhur, the son of Malkijah, ¹³and his associates, who were heads of families — 242 men; Amashsai son of Azarel, the son of Ahzai, the son of Meshillemoth, the son of Immer, ¹⁴and his^a associates, who were men of standing — 128. Their chief officer was Zabdiel son of Haggadolim.

¹⁵From the Levites:

Shemaiah son of Hasshub, the son of Azrikam, the son of Hashabiah, the son of Bunni; ¹⁶Shabbethai^w and Jozabad,^x two of the heads of the Levites, who had charge of the outside work of the house of God; ¹⁷Mattaniah^y son of Mika, the son of Zabdi, the son of Asaph,^z the director who led in thanksgiving and prayer; Bakbukiah, second among his associates; and Abda son of Shammua, the son of Galal, the son of Jeduthun.^a ¹⁸The Levites in the holy city^b totaled 284.

¹⁹The gatekeepers:

Akkub, Talmon and their associates, who kept watch at the gates — 172 men.

²⁰The rest of the Israelites, with the priests and Levites, were in all the towns of Judah, each on their ancestral property.

²¹The temple servants^c lived on the hill of Ophel, and Ziha and Gishpa were in charge of them.

²²The chief officer of the Levites in Jerusalem was Uzzi son of Bani, the son of Hashabiah, the son of Mattaniah,^d the son of Mika. Uzzi was one of Asaph's descendants, who were the musicians responsible for the service of the house of God. ²³The musicians^e were under the king's orders, which regulated their daily activity.

²⁴Pethahiah son of Meshezabel, one of the descendants of Zerah^f son

11:16
w Ezr 10:15
x Ezr 8:33
11:17 ^y1Ch 9:15;
Ne 12:8
z 2Ch 5:12
a 1Ch 25:1
11:18 ^bRev 21:2
11:21 ^cEzr 2:43;
Ne 3:26
11:22 ^d1Ch 9:15
11:23 ^eNe 7:44
11:24
f Ge 38:30

^a 14 Most Septuagint manuscripts; Hebrew *their*

of Judah, was the king's agent in all affairs relating to the people.

²⁵As for the villages with their fields, some of the people of Judah lived in Kiriath Arba⁹ and its surrounding settlements, in Dibon^h and its settlements, in Jekabzeel and its villages, ²⁶in Jeshua, in Moladah, in Beth Pelet,ⁱ ²⁷in Hazar Shual, in Beersheba^j and its settlements, ²⁸in Ziklag,^k in Mekonah and its settlements, ²⁹in En Rimmon, in Zorah,^l in Jarmuth,^m ³⁰Zanoah, Adullamⁿ and their villages, in Lachish^o and its fields, and in Azekah^p and its settlements. So they were living all the way from Beersheba^q to the Valley of Hinnom.

³¹The descendants of the Benjamites from Geba^r lived in Mikdash,^s Aija, Bethel and its settlements, ³²in Anathoth,^t Nob^u and Ananiah, ³³in Hazor,^v Ramah and Gittaim,^w ³⁴in Hadid, Zeboim^x and Neballat, ³⁵in Lod and Ono,^y and in Ge Harashim.

³⁶Some of the divisions of the Levites of Judah settled in Benjamin.

Priests and Levites

12 These were the priests^z and Levites who returned with Zerubbabel^a son of Shealtiel and with Joshua:^b

- Seraiah,^c Jeremiah, Ezra,
- ²Amariah, Malluk, Hattush,
- ³Shekaniah, Rehum, Meremoth,
- ⁴Iddo,^d Ginnethon,^a Abijah,^e
- ⁵Mijamin,^b Moadiah, Bilgah,
- ⁶Shemaiah, Joiarib, Jedaiah,^f
- ⁷Sallu, Amok, Hilkiah and Jedaiah.

These were the leaders of the priests and their associates in the days of Joshua.

⁸The Levites were Jeshua, Binnui, Kadmiel, Sherebiah, Judah, and also Mattaniah,⁹ who, together with his associates, was in charge of the songs of thanksgiving. ⁹Bakbukiah and Unni, their associates, stood opposite them in the services.

¹⁰Joshua was the father of Joiakim, Joiakim the father of Eliashib,^h Eliashib the father of Joiada, ¹¹Joiada the father of Jonathan, and Jonathan the father of Jaddua.

11:25
⁹ Ge 35:27;
 Jos 14:15
^h Nu 21:30
 11:26 ⁱ Jos 15:27
 11:27 ^j Ge 21:14
 11:28 ^k 1Sa 27:6
 11:29 ^l Jos 15:33
^m Jos 10:3
 11:30
ⁿ Jos 15:35
^o Jos 10:3
^p Jos 10:10
^q Jos 15:28
 11:31 ^r Jos 21:17;
 1Sa 10:29
^s 1Sa 13:2
 11:32
^t Jos 21:18;
 1Sa 10:30
^u 1Sa 21:1
 11:33 ^v Jos 11:1
^w 2Sa 4:3
 11:34 ^x 1Sa 13:18
 11:35 ^y 1Ch 8:12
 12:1 ^z Ne 10:1-8
^a 1Ch 3:19
^b Ezr 2:2
^c Ezr 2:2
 12:4 ^d Zec 1:1
^e Lk 1:5
 12:6 ^f 1Ch 24:7
 12:8 ^g Ne 11:17
 12:10
^h Ezr 10:24

¹²In the days of Joiakim, these were the heads of the priestly families:

- of Seraiah's family, Meraiah;
- of Jeremiah's, Hananiah;
- ¹³of Ezra's, Meshullam;
- of Amariah's, Jehohanan;
- ¹⁴of Malluk's, Jonathan;
- of Shekaniah's,^c Joseph;
- ¹⁵of Harim's, Adna;
- of Meremoth's,^d Helkai;
- ¹⁶of Iddo's,ⁱ Zechariah;
- of Ginnethon's, Meshullam;
- ¹⁷of Abijah's, Zikri;
- of Miniamin's and of Moadiah's, Piltai;
- ¹⁸of Bilgah's, Shammua;
- of Shemaiah's, Jehonathan;
- ¹⁹of Joiarib's, Mattenai;
- of Jedaiah's, Uzzi;
- ²⁰of Sallu's, Kallai;
- of Amok's, Eber;
- ²¹of Hilkiah's, Hashabiah;
- of Jedaiah's, Nethanel.

²²The family heads of the Levites in the days of Eliashib, Joiada, Johanan and Jaddua, as well as those of the priests, were recorded in the reign of Darius the Persian. ²³The family heads among the descendants of Levi up to the time of Johanan son of Eliashib were recorded in the book of the annals. ²⁴And the leaders of the Levites^j were Hashabiah, Sherebiah, Jeshua son of Kadmiel, and their associates, who stood opposite them to give praise and thanksgiving, one section responding to the other, as prescribed by David the man of God.

²⁵Mattaniah, Bakbukiah, Obadiah, Meshullam, Talmon and Akkub were gatekeepers who guarded the store-rooms at the gates. ²⁶They served in the days of Joiakim son of Joshua, the son of Jozadak, and in the days of Nehemiah the governor and of Ezra the priest, the teacher of the Law.

^a 4 Many Hebrew manuscripts and Vulgate (see also verse 16); most Hebrew manuscripts *Ginnethoi* ^b 5 A variant of *Miniamin*

^c 14 Very many Hebrew manuscripts, some Septuagint manuscripts and Syriac (see also verse 3); most Hebrew manuscripts *Shebaniah's* ^d 15 Some Septuagint manuscripts (see also verse 3); Hebrew *Meraioth's*

Dedication of the Wall of Jerusalem

²⁷At the dedication^k of the wall of Jerusalem, the Levites were sought out from where they lived and were brought to Jerusalem to celebrate joyfully the dedication with songs of thanksgiving and with the music of cymbals,^l harps and lyres.^m ²⁸The musicians also were brought together from the region around Jerusalem — from the villages of the Netophathites,ⁿ ²⁹from Beth Gilgal, and from the area of Geba and Azmaveth, for the musicians had built villages for themselves around Jerusalem. ³⁰When the priests and Levites had purified themselves ceremonially, they purified the people,^o the gates and the wall.

³¹I had the leaders of Judah go up on top of^a the wall. I also assigned two large choirs to give thanks. One was to proceed on top of^b the wall to the right, toward the Dung Gate.^p ³²Hoshaiah and half the leaders of Judah followed them, ³³along with Azariah, Ezra, Meshullam, ³⁴Judah, Benjamin,^q Shemaiah, Jeremiah, ³⁵as well as some priests with trumpets,^r and also Zechariah son of Jonathan, the son of Shemaiah, the son of Matthanah, the son of Micaiah, the son of Zakkur, the son of Asaph, ³⁶and his associates — Shemaiah, Azarel, Milalai, Gilalai, Maai, Nethanel, Judah and Hanani — with musical instruments^s prescribed by David the man of God.^t Ezra^u the teacher of the Law led the procession. ³⁷At the Fountain Gate^v they continued directly up the steps of the City of David on the ascent to the wall and passed above the site of David's palace to the Water Gate^w on the east.

³⁸The second choir proceeded in the opposite direction. I followed them on top of^c the wall, together with half the people — past the Tower of the Ovens^x to the Broad Wall,^y ³⁹over the Gate of Ephraim,^z the Jeshanah^d Gate,^a the Fish Gate,^b the Tower of Hananel^c and the Tower of the Hundred,^d as far as the Sheep Gate.^e At the Gate of the Guard they stopped.

12:27 ^kDt 20:5
^l2Sa 6:5
^m1Ch 15:16, 28;
 25:6; Ps 92:3
 12:28
ⁿ1Ch 2:54; 9:16
 12:30
^oEx 19:10;
 Job 1:5
 12:31 ^pNe 2:13
 12:34 ^qEzr 1:5
 12:35 ^rEzr 3:10
 12:36
^s1Ch 15:16
^t2Ch 8:14
^uEzr 7:6
 12:37 ^vNe 2:14;
 3:15 ^wNe 3:26
 12:38 ^xNe 3:11
^yNe 3:8
 12:39
^z2Ki 14:13;
 Ne 8:16
^aNe 3:6
^b2Ch 33:14;
 Ne 3:3 ^cNe 3:1
^dNe 3:1 ^eNe 3:1

12:44 ^fNe 13:4,
 13 ^gLev 27:30
^hDt 18:8
 12:45 ⁱ1Ch 25:1;
 2Ch 8:14
^j1Ch 6:31; 23:5
 12:46
^k2Ch 35:15
^l2Ch 29:27;
 Ps 137:4
 12:47
^mNu 18:21;
 Dt 18:8
 13:1 ⁿver 23;
 Dt 23:3
 13:2 ^oNu 22:3-
 11 ^pNu 23:7;
 Dt 23:3
^qNu 23:11;
 Dt 23:4-5

⁴⁰The two choirs that gave thanks then took their places in the house of God; so did I, together with half the officials,⁴¹ as well as the priests — Eliakim, Maaseiah, Miniamin, Micaiah, Elioenai, Zechariah and Hananiah with their trumpets — ⁴²and also Maaseiah, Shemaiah, Eleazar, Uzzi, Jehohanan, Malkijah, Elam and Ezer. The choirs sang under the direction of Jezrahiah. ⁴³And on that day they offered great sacrifices, rejoicing because God had given them great joy. The women and children also rejoiced. The sound of rejoicing in Jerusalem could be heard far away.

⁴⁴At that time men were appointed to be in charge of the storerooms^f for the contributions, firstfruits and tithes.^g From the fields around the towns they were to bring into the storerooms the portions required by the Law for the priests and the Levites, for Judah was pleased with the ministering priests and Levites.^h ⁴⁵They performed the service of their God and the service of purification, as did also the musicians and gatekeepers, according to the commands of Davidⁱ and his son Solomon.^j ⁴⁶For long ago, in the days of David and Asaph,^k there had been directors for the musicians and for the songs of praise^l and thanksgiving to God. ⁴⁷So in the days of Zerubbabel and of Nehemiah, all Israel contributed the daily portions for the musicians and the gatekeepers. They also set aside the portion for the other Levites, and the Levites set aside the portion for the descendants of Aaron.^m

Nehemiah's Final Reforms

13 On that day the Book of Moses was read aloud in the hearing of the people and there it was found written that no Ammonite or Moabite should ever be admitted into the assembly of God,ⁿ ²because they had not met the Israelites with food and water but had hired Balaam^o to call a curse down on them.^p (Our God, however, turned the curse into a blessing.)^q ³When the people heard

^a 31 Or go alongside ^b 31 Or proceed alongside
^c 38 Or them alongside ^d 39 Or Old

this law, they excluded from Israel all who were of foreign descent.^r

⁴Before this, Eliashib the priest had been put in charge of the storerooms^s of the house of our God. He was closely associated with Tobiah,^t ⁵and he had provided him with a large room formerly used to store the grain offerings and incense and temple articles, and also the tithes^u of grain, new wine and olive oil prescribed for the Levites, musicians and gatekeepers, as well as the contributions for the priests.

⁶But while all this was going on, I was not in Jerusalem, for in the thirty-second year of Artaxerxes^v king of Babylon I had returned to the king. Some time later I asked his permission ⁷and came back to Jerusalem. Here I learned about the evil thing Eliashib^w had done in providing Tobiah a room in the courts of the house of God. ⁸I was greatly displeased and threw all Tobiah's household goods out of the room.^x ⁹I gave orders to purify the rooms,^y and then I put back into them the equipment of the house of God, with the grain offerings and the incense.

¹⁰I also learned that the portions assigned to the Levites had not been given to them,^z and that all the Levites and musicians responsible for the service had gone back to their own fields. ¹¹So I rebuked the officials and asked them, "Why is the house of God neglected?"^a Then I called them together and stationed them at their posts.

¹²All Judah brought the tithes^b of grain, new wine and olive oil into the storerooms.^c ¹³I put Shelemiah the priest, Zadok the scribe, and a Levite named Pedaiah in charge of the storerooms and made Hanan son of Zakkur, the son of Mattaniah, their assistant, because they were considered trustworthy. They were made responsible for distributing the supplies to their fellow Levites.^d

¹⁴Remember^e me for this, my God, and do not blot out what I have so faithfully done for the house of my God and its services.

13:3 ^rver 23;
Ne 9:2
13:4 ^sNe 12:44
^tNe 2:10
13:5
^uLev 27:30;
Nu 18:21
13:6 ^vNe 2:6;
5:14
13:7 ^wEzr 10:24
13:8 ^xMt 21:12-
13; Jn 2:13-16
13:9
^y1Ch 23:28;
2Ch 29:5
13:10 ^zDt 12:19
13:11
^aNe 10:37-39;
Hag 1:1-9
13:12 ^b2Ch 31:6
^c1Ki 7:51;
Ne 10:37-39;
Mal 3:10
13:13
^dNe 12:44;
Ac 6:1-5
13:14 ^eGe 8:1

¹⁵In those days I saw people in Judah treading winepresses on the Sabbath and bringing in grain and loading it on donkeys, together with wine, grapes, figs and all other kinds of loads. And they were bringing all this into Jerusalem on the Sabbath.^f Therefore I warned them against selling food on that day. ¹⁶People from Tyre who lived in Jerusalem were bringing in fish and all kinds of merchandise and selling them in Jerusalem on the Sabbath^g to the people of Judah. ¹⁷I rebuked the nobles of Judah and said to them, "What is this wicked thing you are doing — desecrating the Sabbath day? ¹⁸Didn't your ancestors do the same things, so that our God brought all this calamity on us and on this city? Now you are stirring up more wrath against Israel by desecrating the Sabbath."^h

¹⁹When evening shadows fell on the gates of Jerusalem before the Sabbath,ⁱ I ordered the doors to be shut and not opened until the Sabbath was over. I stationed some of my own men at the gates so that no load could be brought in on the Sabbath day. ²⁰Once or twice the merchants and sellers of all kinds of goods spent the night outside Jerusalem. ²¹But I warned them and said, "Why do you spend the night by the wall? If you do this again, I will arrest you." From that time on they no longer came on the Sabbath. ²²Then I commanded the Levites to purify themselves and go and guard the gates in order to keep the Sabbath day holy.

Remember^j me for this also, my God, and show mercy to me according to your great love.

²³Moreover, in those days I saw men of Judah who had married^k women from Ashdod, Ammon and Moab.^l ²⁴Half of their children spoke the language of Ashdod or the language of one of the other peoples, and did not know how to speak the language of Judah. ²⁵I rebuked them and called curses down on them. I beat some of the men and pulled out their hair. I made them take an oath^m in God's name and said: "You

13:15 ^fEx 20:8-
11; 34:21;
Dt 5:12-15;
Ne 10:31
13:16 ^gNe 10:31
13:18
^hNe 10:31;
Jer 17:21-23
13:19
ⁱLev 23:32
13:22 ^jGe 8:1;
Ne 12:30
13:23
^kEzr 9:1-2;
Mal 2:11 ^lver 1;
Ne 10:30
13:25
^mEzr 10:5

are not to give your daughters in marriage to their sons, nor are you to take their daughters in marriage for your sons or for yourselves. ²⁶Was it not because of marriages like these that Solomon king of Israel sinned? Among the many nations there was no king like him.ⁿ He was loved by his God,^o and God made him king over all Israel, but even he was led into sin by foreign women.^p ²⁷Must we hear now that you too are doing all this terrible wickedness and are being unfaithful to our God by marrying^q foreign women?"

²⁸One of the sons of Joiada son of

13:26 ⁿ1Ki 3:13;
2Ch 1:12
^o2Sa 12:25
^p1Ki 11:3
13:27
^qEzr 9:14; 10:2

13:28
^rEzr 10:24
^sNe 2:10
13:29 ^tNe 6:14
13:30
^uNe 10:30
13:31
^vNe 10:34
^wver 14, 22;
Ge 8:1

Eliashib^r the high priest was son-in-law to Sanballat^s the Horonite. And I drove him away from me.

²⁹Remember^t them, my God, because they defiled the priestly office and the covenant of the priesthood and of the Levites.

³⁰So I purified the priests and the Levites of everything foreign,^u and assigned them duties, each to his own task. ³¹I also made provision for contributions of wood^v at designated times, and for the firstfruits.

Remember^w me with favor, my God.

ESTHER

Queen Vashti Deposed

1 This is what happened during the time of Xerxes,^a the Xerxes who ruled over 127 provinces^b stretching from India to Cush^{b:c}.² At that time King Xerxes reigned from his royal throne in the citadel of Susa,^d ³and in the third year of his reign he gave a banquet^e for all his nobles and officials. The military leaders of Persia and Media, the princes, and the nobles of the provinces were present.

⁴For a full 180 days he displayed the vast wealth of his kingdom and the splendor and glory of his majesty. ⁵When these days were over, the king gave a banquet, lasting seven days,^f in the enclosed garden^g of the king's palace, for all the people from the least to the greatest who were in the citadel of Susa. ⁶The garden had hangings of white and blue linen, fastened with cords of white linen and purple material to silver rings on marble pillars. There were couches^h of gold and silver on a mosaic pavement of porphyry, marble, mother-of-pearl and other costly stones. ⁷Wine was served in goblets of gold, each one different from the other, and the royal wine was abundant, in keeping with the king's liberality.ⁱ ⁸By the king's command each guest was allowed to drink with no restrictions, for the king instructed all the wine stewards to serve each man what he wished.

⁹Queen Vashti also gave a banquet^j for the women in the royal palace of King Xerxes.

¹⁰On the seventh day, when King Xerxes was in high spirits^k from wine,^l he commanded the seven eunuchs who served him — Mehuman, Biztha, Harbona,^m Bigtha, Abagtha, Zethar and Karkas — ¹¹to bringⁿ before him Queen Vashti, wearing her

1:1 ^a Ezr 4:6;
Da 9:1
b Est 9:30;
Da 3:2; 6:1
c Est 8:9
1:2 ^d Ezr 4:9;
Ne 1:1; Est 2:8
1:3 ^e 1Ki 3:15;
Est 2:18
1:5 ^f Jdg 14:17
9 2Ki 21:18;
Est 7:7-8
1:6 ^h Est 7:8;
Eze 23:41;
Am 3:12; 6:4
1:7 ⁱ Est 2:18;
Da 5:2
1:9 ^j 1Ki 3:15
1:10
k Jdg 16:25;
Ru 3:7
l Ge 14:18;
Est 3:15; 5:6;
7:2; Pr 31:4-
7; Da 5:1-4
m Est 7:9
1:11 ⁿ SS 2:4

o Ps 45:11;
Eze 16:14
1:12 ^p Ge 39:19;
Est 2:21; 7:7;
Pr 19:12
1:13 ^q 1Ch 12:32;
Jer 10:7;
Da 2:12
1:14 ^r 2Ki 25:19;
Ezr 7:14
1:18 ^s Pr 19:13;
27:15
1:19 ^t Ecc 8:4
u Est 8:8;
Da 6:8,12

royal crown, in order to display her beauty^o to the people and nobles, for she was lovely to look at. ¹²But when the attendants delivered the king's command, Queen Vashti refused to come. Then the king became furious and burned with anger.^p

¹³Since it was customary for the king to consult experts in matters of law and justice, he spoke with the wise men who understood the times^q ¹⁴and were closest to the king — Karshena, Shethar, Admatha, Tarshish, Meres, Marsena and Memukan, the seven nobles^r of Persia and Media who had special access to the king and were highest in the kingdom.

¹⁵“According to law, what must be done to Queen Vashti?” he asked. “She has not obeyed the command of King Xerxes that the eunuchs have taken to her.”

¹⁶Then Memukan replied in the presence of the king and the nobles, “Queen Vashti has done wrong, not only against the king but also against all the nobles and the peoples of all the provinces of King Xerxes. ¹⁷For the queen's conduct will become known to all the women, and so they will despise their husbands and say, ‘King Xerxes commanded Queen Vashti to be brought before him, but she would not come.’ ¹⁸This very day the Persian and Median women of the nobility who have heard about the queen's conduct will respond to all the king's nobles in the same way. There will be no end of disrespect and discord.^s

¹⁹“Therefore, if it pleases the king,^t let him issue a royal decree and let it be written in the laws of Persia and Media, which cannot be repealed,^u that Vashti is never again to enter the presence of King Xerxes. Also

^a 1 Hebrew *Ahasuerus*; here and throughout Esther ^b 1 That is, the upper Nile region

let the king give her royal position to someone else who is better than she. ²⁰Then when the king's edict is proclaimed throughout all his vast realm, all the women will respect their husbands, from the least to the greatest."

²¹The king and his nobles were pleased with this advice, so the king did as Memukan proposed. ²²He sent dispatches to all parts of the kingdom, to each province in its own script and to each people in their own language,^y proclaiming that every man should be ruler over his own household, using his native tongue.

Esther Made Queen

2 Later when King Xerxes' fury had subsided,^w he remembered Vashti and what she had done and what he had decreed about her. ²Then the king's personal attendants proposed, "Let a search be made for beautiful young virgins for the king. ³Let the king appoint commissioners in every province of his realm to bring all these beautiful young women into the harem at the citadel of Susa. Let them be placed under the care of Hegai, the king's eunuch, who is in charge of the women; and let beauty treatments be given to them. ⁴Then let the young woman who pleases the king be queen instead of Vashti." This advice appealed to the king, and he followed it.

⁵Now there was in the citadel of Susa a Jew of the tribe of Benjamin, named Mordecai son of Jair, the son of Shimei, the son of Kish,^x ⁶who had been carried into exile from Jerusalem by Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, among those taken captive with Jehoiachin^{ay} king of Judah. ⁷Mordecai had a cousin named Hadassah, whom he had brought up because she had neither father nor mother. This young woman, who was also known as Esther,^a had a lovely figure^b and was beautiful. Mordecai had taken her as his own daughter when her father and mother died.

⁸When the king's order and edict had been proclaimed, many young women were brought to the citadel of

1:22 ^yNe 13:24;
Est 8:9;
Eph 5:22-24;
1Ti 2:12
2:1 ^wEst 1:19-
20; 7:10
2:5 ^xIsa 9:1;
Est 3:2
2:6 ^y2Ki 24:6,
15; 2Ch 36:10,
20 ^zDa 1:1-5;
5:13
2:7 ^aGe 41:45
^bGe 39:6

Susa^c and put under the care of Hegai. Esther also was taken to the king's palace and entrusted to Hegai, who had charge of the harem. ⁹She pleased him and won his favor.^d Immediately he provided her with her beauty treatments and special food.^e He assigned to her seven female attendants selected from the king's palace and moved her and her attendants into the best place in the harem.

¹⁰Esther had not revealed her nationality and family background, because Mordecai had forbidden her to do so.^f ¹¹Every day he walked back and forth near the courtyard of the harem to find out how Esther was and what was happening to her.

¹²Before a young woman's turn came to go in to King Xerxes, she had to complete twelve months of beauty treatments prescribed for the women, six months with oil of myrrh and six with perfumes^g and cosmetics. ¹³And this is how she would go to the king: Anything she wanted was given her to take with her from the harem to the king's palace. ¹⁴In the evening she would go there and in the morning return to another part of the harem to the care of Shaashgaz, the king's eunuch who was in charge of the concubines.^h She would not return to the king unless he was pleased with her and summoned her by name.ⁱ

¹⁵When the turn came for Esther (the young woman Mordecai had adopted, the daughter of his uncle Abihail^j) to go to the king,^k she asked for nothing other than what Hegai, the king's eunuch who was in charge of the harem, suggested. And Esther won the favor^l of everyone who saw her. ¹⁶She was taken to King Xerxes in the royal residence in the tenth month, the month of Tebeth, in the seventh year of his reign.

¹⁷Now the king was attracted to Esther more than to any of the other women, and she won his favor and approval more than any of the other virgins. So he set a royal crown on her head and made her queen^m instead of Vashti. ¹⁸And the king gave

2:8 ^cver 3,15;
Ne 1:1; Est 1:2;
Da 8:2
2:9 ^dGe 39:21
^ever 3,12;
Ge 37:3;
1Sa 9:22-24;
2Ki 25:30;
Eze 16:9-13;
Da 1:5
2:10 ^fver 20
2:12 ^gPr 27:9;
SS 1:3; Isa 3:24
2:14 ^h1Ki 11:3;
SS 6:8; Da 5:2
ⁱEst 4:11
2:15 ^jEst 9:29
^kPs 45:14
^lGe 18:3; 30:27;
Est 5:8
2:17 ^mEst 1:11;
Eze 16:9-13

^a 6 Hebrew *Jeconiah*, a variant of *Jehoiachin*

a great banquet,ⁿ Esther's banquet, for all his nobles and officials.^o He proclaimed a holiday throughout the provinces and distributed gifts with royal liberality.^p

Mordecai Uncovers a Conspiracy

¹⁹When the virgins were assembled a second time, Mordecai was sitting at the king's gate.^q ²⁰But Esther had kept secret her family background and nationality just as Mordecai had told her to do, for she continued to follow Mordecai's instructions as she had done when he was bringing her up.^r

²¹During the time Mordecai was sitting at the king's gate, Bigthana^a and Teresh, two of the king's officers^s who guarded the doorway, became angry^t and conspired to assassinate King Xerxes. ²²But Mordecai found out about the plot and told Queen Esther, who in turn reported it to the king, giving credit to Mordecai. ²³And when the report was investigated and found to be true, the two officials were impaled^u on poles. All this was recorded in the book of the annals^v in the presence of the king.

Haman's Plot to Destroy the Jews

3 After these events, King Xerxes honored Haman son of Hammedatha, the Agagite,^w elevating him and giving him a seat of honor higher than that of all the other nobles. ²All the royal officials at the king's gate knelt down and paid honor to Haman, for the king had commanded this concerning him. But Mordecai would not kneel down or pay him honor.

³Then the royal officials at the king's gate asked Mordecai, "Why do you disobey the king's command?"^x ⁴Day after day they spoke to him but he refused to comply.^y Therefore they told Haman about it to see whether Mordecai's behavior would be tolerated, for he had told them he was a Jew.

⁵When Haman saw that Mordecai would not kneel down or pay him honor, he was enraged.^z ⁶Yet having learned who Mordecai's people were,

2:18 ⁿ1Ki 3:15;
Est 1:3
^oGe 40:20
P Est 1:7
2:19 ^qver 21;
Est 3:2; 4:2;
5:13
2:20 ^rver 10
2:21 ^sGe 40:2;
Est 6:2
^tEst 1:12; 3:5;
5:9; 7:7
2:23
^uGe 40:19;
Ps 7:14-16;
Pr 26:27
^vEst 6:1; 10:2
3:1 ^wver 10;
Ex 17:8-16;
Nu 24:7;
Dt 25:17-19;
1Sa 14:48;
Est 5:11
3:3 ^xEst 5:9;
Da 3:12
3:4 ^yGe 39:10
3:5 ^zEst 2:21;
5:9

3:6 ^aPr 16:25
^bPs 74:8; 83:4
^cEst 9:24
3:7 ^dEst 9:24;
26 ^eLev 16:8;
1Sa 10:21
^fver 13;
Ezr 6:15;
Est 9:19
3:8 ^gAc 16:20-
21 ^hJer 29:7;
Da 6:13
ⁱEzr 4:15
3:9 ^jEst 7:4
3:10 ^kGe 41:42;
Est 7:6; 8:2
3:12 ^lNe 13:24
^mGe 38:18;
1Ki 21:8;
Est 8:8-10
3:13 ⁿ1Sa 15:3;
Ezr 4:6;
Est 8:10-
14 ^over 7
P Est 8:11; 9:10

he scorned the idea of killing only Mordecai. Instead Haman looked for a way^a to destroy^b all Mordecai's people, the Jews,^c throughout the whole kingdom of Xerxes.

⁷In the twelfth year of King Xerxes, in the first month, the month of Nisan, the *pur*^d (that is, the lot^e) was cast in the presence of Haman to select a day and month. And the lot fell on^b the twelfth month, the month of Adar.^f

⁸Then Haman said to King Xerxes, "There is a certain people dispersed among the peoples in all the provinces of your kingdom who keep themselves separate. Their customs^g are different from those of all other people, and they do not obey^h the king's laws; it is not in the king's best interest to tolerate them.ⁱ ⁹If it pleases the king, let a decree be issued to destroy them, and I will give ten thousand talents^c of silver to the king's administrators for the royal treasury."^j

¹⁰So the king took his signet ring^k from his finger and gave it to Haman son of Hammedatha, the Agagite, the enemy of the Jews. ¹¹"Keep the money," the king said to Haman, "and do with the people as you please."

¹²Then on the thirteenth day of the first month the royal secretaries were summoned. They wrote out in the script of each province and in the language^l of each people all Haman's orders to the king's satraps, the governors of the various provinces and the nobles of the various peoples. These were written in the name of King Xerxes himself and sealed^m with his own ring. ¹³Dispatches were sent by couriers to all the king's provinces with the order to destroy, kill and annihilate all the Jewsⁿ — young and old, women and children — on a single day, the thirteenth day of the twelfth month, the month of Adar,^o and to plunder^p their goods. ¹⁴A copy of the text of the edict was to be issued as law in every province and made known to the people of every

^a 21 Hebrew *Bigthan*, a variant of *Bigthana*

^b 7 Septuagint; Hebrew does not have *And the lot fell on*. ^c 9 That is, about 375 tons or about 340 metric tons

nationality so they would be ready for that day.⁹

¹⁵The couriers went out, spurred on by the king's command, and the edict was issued in the citadel of Susa.¹ The king and Haman sat down to drink,⁵ but the city of Susa was bewildered.¹

Mordecai Persuades Esther to Help

4 When Mordecai learned of all that had been done, he tore his clothes,¹¹ put on sackcloth and ashes,¹¹ and went out into the city, wailing¹¹ loudly and bitterly. ²But he went only as far as the king's gate,^x because no one clothed in sackcloth was allowed to enter it. ³In every province to which the edict and order of the king came, there was great mourning among the Jews, with fasting, weeping and wailing. Many lay in sackcloth and ashes.

⁴When Esther's eunuchs and female attendants came and told her about Mordecai, she was in great distress. She sent clothes for him to put on instead of his sackcloth, but he would not accept them. ⁵Then Esther summoned Hathak, one of the king's eunuchs assigned to attend her, and ordered him to find out what was troubling Mordecai and why.

⁶So Hathak went out to Mordecai in the open square of the city in front of the king's gate. ⁷Mordecai told him everything that had happened to him, including the exact amount of money Haman had promised to pay into the royal treasury for the destruction of the Jews.⁷ ⁸He also gave him a copy of the text of the edict for their annihilation, which had been published in Susa, to show to Esther and explain it to her, and he told him to instruct her to go into the king's presence to beg for mercy and plead with him for her people.

⁹Hathak went back and reported to Esther what Mordecai had said. ¹⁰Then she instructed him to say to Mordecai, ¹¹"All the king's officials and the people of the royal provinces know that for any man or woman who approaches the king in the in-

3:14 ⁹Est 8:8;
9:1
3:15 ¹Est 8:14
⁵Est 1:10
¹Est 8:15
4:1 ¹¹Nu 14:6
¹¹2Sa 13:19;
Eze 27:30-31;
Jnh 3:5-6
¹¹Ex 11:6;
Ps 30:11
4:2 ^xEst 2:19
4:7 ^yEst 3:9;
7:4

ner court without being summoned² the king has but one law:^a that they be put to death unless the king extends the gold scepter^b to them and spares their lives. But thirty days have passed since I was called to go to the king."

¹²When Esther's words were reported to Mordecai, ¹³he sent back this answer: "Do not think that because you are in the king's house you alone of all the Jews will escape. ¹⁴For if you remain silent^c at this time, relief^d and deliverance^e for the Jews will arise from another place, but you and your father's family will perish. And who knows but that you have come to your royal position for such a time as this?"^f

¹⁵Then Esther sent this reply to Mordecai: ¹⁶"Go, gather together all the Jews who are in Susa, and fast⁹ for me. Do not eat or drink for three days, night or day. I and my attendants will fast as you do. When this is done, I will go to the king, even though it is against the law. And if I perish, I perish."^h

¹⁷So Mordecai went away and carried out all of Esther's instructions.

Esther's Request to the King

5 On the third day Esther put on her royal robesⁱ and stood in the inner court of the palace, in front of the king's^j hall. The king was sitting on his royal throne in the hall, facing the entrance. ²When he saw Queen Esther standing in the court, he was pleased with her and held out to her the gold scepter that was in his hand. So Esther approached and touched the tip of the scepter.^k

³Then the king asked, "What is it, Queen Esther? What is your request? Even up to half the kingdom,^l it will be given you."

⁴"If it pleases the king," replied Esther, "let the king, together with Haman, come today to a banquet I have prepared for him."

⁵"Bring Haman at once," the king said, "so that we may do what Esther asks."

So the king and Haman went to the banquet Esther had prepared.

4:11 ^zEst 2:14
^aDa 2:9
^bEst 5:1, 2; 8:4
4:14 ^cEcc 3:7;
Isa 62:1;
Am 5:13
^dEst 9:16,
22 ^eGe 45:7;
Dt 28:29
^fGe 50:20
4:16
⁹2Ch 20:3;
Est 9:31
^hGe 43:14
5:1 ¹Est 4:16;
Eze 16:13
ⁱEst 6:4; Pr 21:1
5:2 ^kEst 4:11;
8:4; Pr 21:1
5:3 ^lEst 7:2;
Da 5:16;
Mk 6:23

⁶As they were drinking wine,^m the king again asked Esther, “Now what is your petition? It will be given you. And what is your request? Even up to half the kingdom,ⁿ it will be granted.”^o

⁷Esther replied, “My petition and my request is this: ⁸If the king regards me with favor^p and if it pleases the king to grant my petition and fulfill my request, let the king and Haman come tomorrow to the banquet^q I will prepare for them. Then I will answer the king’s question.”

Haman’s Rage Against Mordecai

⁹Haman went out that day happy and in high spirits. But when he saw Mordecai at the king’s gate and observed that he neither rose nor showed fear in his presence, he was filled with rage^r against Mordecai.⁵ ¹⁰Nevertheless, Haman restrained himself and went home.

Calling together his friends and Zeresh,^t his wife, ¹¹Haman boasted^u to them about his vast wealth, his many sons,^v and all the ways the king had honored him and how he had elevated him above the other nobles and officials. ¹²“And that’s not all,” Haman added. “I’m the only person^w Queen Esther invited to accompany the king to the banquet she gave. And she has invited me along with the king tomorrow. ¹³But all this gives me no satisfaction as long as I see that Jew Mordecai sitting at the king’s gate.”^x

¹⁴His wife Zeresh and all his friends said to him, “Have a pole set up, reaching to a height of fifty cubits,^{ay} and ask the king in the morning to have Mordecai impaled^z on it. Then go with the king to the banquet and enjoy yourself.” This suggestion delighted Haman, and he had the pole set up.

Mordecai Honored

6 That night the king could not sleep;^a so he ordered the book of the chronicles,^b the record of his reign, to be brought in and read to him. ²It was found recorded there that Mordecai had exposed Bigthana

5:6 ^mEst 1:10
ⁿMk 6:23
^oEst 7:2; 9:12
^pEst 2:15;
 7:3; 8:5
^q1Ki 3:15;
 Est 6:14
^rEst 2:21;
 Pr 14:17
^sEst 3:3, 5
^tEst 6:13
^uPr 13:16
^vEst 9:7-10, 13
^wJob 22:29;
 Pr 16:18; 29:23
^xEst 2:19
^yEst 7:9
^zEzr 6:11;
 Est 6:4
^aDa 2:1;
^bEst 2:23;
 10:2

and Teresh, two of the king’s officers who guarded the doorway, who had conspired to assassinate King Xerxes.

³“What honor and recognition has Mordecai received for this?” the king asked.

“Nothing has been done for him,”^c his attendants answered.

⁴The king said, “Who is in the court?” Now Haman had just entered the outer court of the palace to speak to the king about impaling Mordecai on the pole he had set up for him.

⁵His attendants answered, “Haman is standing in the court.”

“Bring him in,” the king ordered.

⁶When Haman entered, the king asked him, “What should be done for the man the king delights to honor?”

Now Haman thought to himself, “Who is there that the king would rather honor than me?” ⁷So he answered the king, “For the man the king delights to honor, ⁸have them bring a royal robe^d the king has worn and a horse^e the king has ridden, one with a royal crest placed on its head. ⁹Then let the robe and horse be entrusted to one of the king’s most noble princes. Let them robe the man the king delights to honor, and lead him on the horse through the city streets, proclaiming before him, ‘This is what is done for the man the king delights to honor!’”

¹⁰“Go at once,” the king commanded Haman. “Get the robe and the horse and do just as you have suggested for Mordecai the Jew, who sits at the king’s gate. Do not neglect anything you have recommended.”

¹¹So Haman got⁹ the robe and the horse. He robed Mordecai, and led him on horseback through the city streets, proclaiming before him, “This is what is done for the man the king delights to honor!”

¹²Afterward Mordecai returned to the king’s gate. But Haman rushed home, with his head covered^h in grief, ¹³and told Zereshⁱ his wife and all his friends everything that had happened to him.

His advisers and his wife Zeresh said to him, “Since Mordecai, before

^a 14 That is, about 75 feet or about 23 meters

6:3
^cEcc 9:13-16
^d8 ^dGe 41:42;
 Isa 52:1
^e1Ki 1:33
^f6:9 ^fGe 41:43
^g6:11 ^gGe 41:42
^h6:12
ⁱ2Sa 15:30;
 Jer 14:3, 4;
 Mic 3:7
^j6:13 ^jEst 5:10

whom your downfallⁱ has started, is of Jewish origin, you cannot stand against him—you will surely come to ruin!”¹⁴ While they were still talking with him, the king’s eunuchs arrived and hurried Haman away to the banquet^k Esther had prepared.

Haman Impaled

7 So the king and Haman went to Queen Esther’s banquet,¹ ²and as they were drinking wine^m on the second day, the king again asked, “Queen Esther, what is your petition? It will be given you. What is your request? Even up to half the kingdom,ⁿ it will be granted.”^o

³Then Queen Esther answered, “If I have found favor^p with you, Your Majesty, and if it pleases you, grant me my life—this is my petition. And spare my people—this is my request. ⁴For I and my people have been sold to be destroyed, killed and annihilated.^q If we had merely been sold as male and female slaves, I would have kept quiet, because no such distress would justify disturbing the king.”^a

⁵King Xerxes asked Queen Esther, “Who is he? Where is he—the man who has dared to do such a thing?”

⁶Esther said, “An adversary and enemy! This vile Haman!”

Then Haman was terrified before the king and queen. ⁷The king got up in a rage,^r left his wine and went out into the palace garden.^s But Haman, realizing that the king had already decided his fate,^t stayed behind to beg Queen Esther for his life.

⁸Just as the king returned from the palace garden to the banquet hall, Haman was falling on the couch^u where Esther was reclining.^v

The king exclaimed, “Will he even molest the queen while she is with me in the house?”^w

As soon as the word left the king’s mouth, they covered Haman’s face.^x ⁹Then Harbona,^y one of the eunuchs attending the king, said, “A pole reaching to a height of fifty cubits^{bz} stands by Haman’s house. He had it set up for Mordecai, who spoke up to help the king.”

The king said, “Impale him on it!”^a

6:13 ⁱPs 57:6;
Pr 26:27; 28:18
6:14 ^k1Ki 3:15;
Est 5:8
7:1 ^lGe 40:20-22; Mt 22:1-14
7:2 ^mEst 1:10
ⁿEst 5:3
^oEst 9:12
7:3 ^pEst 2:15
7:4 ^qEst 3:9
7:7 ^rGe 34:7;
Est 1:12;
Pr 19:12; 20:1-2
^s2Ki 21:18
^tEst 6:13
7:8 ^uEst 1:6
^vGe 39:14
^wGe 34:7
^xEst 6:12
7:9 ^yEst 1:10
^zEst 5:14
^aPs 7:14-16;
9:16; Pr 11:5-6;
26:27; Mt 7:2

¹⁰So they impaled Haman^b on the pole^c he had set up for Mordecai.^d Then the king’s fury subsided.^e

The King’s Edict in Behalf of the Jews

8 That same day King Xerxes gave Queen Esther the estate of Haman,^f the enemy of the Jews. And Mordecai came into the presence of the king, for Esther had told how he was related to her. ²The king took off his signet ring,^g which he had reclaimed from Haman, and presented it to Mordecai. And Esther appointed him over Haman’s estate.^h

³Esther again pleaded with the king, falling at his feet and weeping. She begged him to put an end to the evil plan of Haman the Agagite, which he had devised against the Jews. ⁴Then the king extended the gold scepterⁱ to Esther and she arose and stood before him.

⁵“If it pleases the king,” she said, “and if he regards me with favor and thinks it the right thing to do, and if he is pleased with me, let an order be written overruling the dispatches that Haman son of Hammedatha, the Agagite, devised and wrote to destroy the Jews in all the king’s provinces. ⁶For how can I bear to see disaster fall on my people? How can I bear to see the destruction of my family?”^j

⁷King Xerxes replied to Queen Esther and to Mordecai the Jew, “Because Haman attacked the Jews, I have given his estate to Esther, and they have impaled him on the pole he set up. ⁸Now write another decree^k in the king’s name in behalf of the Jews as seems best to you, and seal it with the king’s signet ring^l—for no document written in the king’s name and sealed with his ring can be revoked.”^m

⁹At once the royal secretaries were summoned—on the twenty-third day of the third month, the month of Sivan. They wrote out all Mordecai’s orders to the Jews, and to the

^a 4 Or quiet, but the compensation our adversary offers cannot be compared with the loss the king would suffer ^b 9 That is, about 75 feet or about 23 meters

7:10 ^bPr 10:28
^cEst 9:25
^dDa 6:24
^eEst 2:1
8:1 ^fEst 2:7;
7:6; Pr 22:22-23
8:2 ^gGe 41:42;
Est 3:10
^hPr 13:22;
Da 2:48
8:4 ⁱEst 4:11;
5:2
8:6 ^jEst 7:4;
9:1
8:8 ^kEst 3:12-14
^lGe 41:42
^mEst 1:19;
Da 6:15

satraps, governors and nobles of the 127 provinces stretching from India to Cush.^a These orders were written in the script of each province and the language of each people and also to the Jews in their own script and language.^o ¹⁰Mordecai wrote in the name of King Xerxes, sealed the dispatches with the king's signet ring, and sent them by mounted couriers, who rode fast horses especially bred for the king.

¹¹The king's edict granted the Jews in every city the right to assemble and protect themselves; to destroy, kill and annihilate the armed men of any nationality or province who might attack them and their women and children,^b and to plunder^p the property of their enemies. ¹²The day appointed for the Jews to do this in all the provinces of King Xerxes was the thirteenth day of the twelfth month, the month of Adar.^q ¹³A copy of the text of the edict was to be issued as law in every province and made known to the people of every nationality so that the Jews would be ready on that day^r to avenge themselves on their enemies.

¹⁴The couriers, riding the royal horses, went out, spurred on by the king's command, and the edict was issued in the citadel of Susa.

The Triumph of the Jews

¹⁵When Mordecai^s left the king's presence, he was wearing royal garments of blue and white, a large crown of gold and a purple robe of fine linen.^t And the city of Susa held a joyous celebration.^u ¹⁶For the Jews it was a time of happiness and joy,^v gladness and honor.^w ¹⁷In every province and in every city to which the edict of the king came, there was joy^x and gladness among the Jews, with feasting and celebrating. And many people of other nationalities became Jews because fear^y of the Jews had seized them.^z

9 On the thirteenth day of the twelfth month, the month of Adar,^a the edict commanded by the king was to be carried out. On this day the enemies of the Jews had

8:9 ⁿ Est 1:1
^o Est 1:22
 8:11 ^p Est 9:10, 15, 16
 8:12 ^q Est 3:13; 9:1
 8:13 ^r Est 3:14
 8:15 ^s Est 9:4
^t Ge 41:42
^u Est 3:15
 8:16 ^v Ps 97:10-12
^w Ps 112:4
 8:17 ^x Est 9:19, 27; Ps 35:27; Pr 11:10
^y Ex 15:14, 16; Dt 11:25
^z Est 9:3
 9:1 ^a Est 8:12

hoped to overpower them, but now the tables were turned and the Jews got the upper hand^b over those who hated them.^c ²The Jews assembled in their cities^d in all the provinces of King Xerxes to attack those determined to destroy them. No one could stand against them,^e because the people of all the other nationalities were afraid of them. ³And all the nobles of the provinces, the satraps, the governors and the king's administrators helped the Jews,^f because fear of Mordecai had seized them. ⁴Mordecai was prominent^g in the palace; his reputation spread throughout the provinces, and he became more and more powerful.^h

⁵The Jews struck down all their enemies with the sword, killing and destroying them,ⁱ and they did what they pleased to those who hated them. ⁶In the citadel of Susa, the Jews killed and destroyed five hundred men. ⁷They also killed Parshandatha, Dalphon, Aspatha, ⁸Poratha, Adalia, Aridatha, ⁹Parmashta, Arisai, Aridai and Vaizatha, ¹⁰the ten sons^j of Haman son of Hammedatha, the enemy of the Jews. But they did not lay their hands on the plunder.^k

¹¹The number of those killed in the citadel of Susa was reported to the king that same day. ¹²The king said to Queen Esther, "The Jews have killed and destroyed five hundred men and the ten sons of Haman in the citadel of Susa. What have they done in the rest of the king's provinces? Now what is your petition? It will be given you. What is your request? It will also be granted."^l

¹³"If it pleases the king," Esther answered, "give the Jews in Susa permission to carry out this day's edict tomorrow also, and let Haman's ten sons^m be impaledⁿ on poles."

¹⁴So the king commanded that this be done. An edict was issued in Susa, and they impaled^o the ten sons of Haman. ¹⁵The Jews in Susa came together on the fourteenth day of the month of Adar, and they put to death

^a 9 That is, the upper Nile region

^b 11 Or province, together with their women and children, who might attack them;

^b Jer 29:4-7
^c Est 3:12-14;
 Pr 22:22-23
 9:2 ^d ver 15-18
^e Est 8:11, 17;
 Ps 71:13, 24
 9:3 ^f Ezr 8:36
 9:4 ^g Ex 11:3
^h 2Sa 3:1;
 1Ch 11:9
 9:5 ⁱ Ezr 4:6
 9:10 ^j Est 5:11
^k Ge 14:23;
 1Sa 14:32;
 Est 3:13; 8:11
 9:12 ^l Est 5:6;
 7:2
 9:13 ^m Est 5:11
ⁿ Dt 21:22-23
 9:14 ^o Ezr 6:11

in Susa three hundred men, but they did not lay their hands on the plunder.^p

¹⁶Meanwhile, the remainder of the Jews who were in the king's provinces also assembled to protect themselves and get relief^q from their enemies.^r They killed seventy-five thousand of them^s but did not lay their hands on the plunder. ¹⁷This happened on the thirteenth day of the month of Adar, and on the fourteenth they rested and made it a day of feasting^t and joy.

¹⁸The Jews in Susa, however, had assembled on the thirteenth and fourteenth, and then on the fifteenth they rested and made it a day of feasting and joy.

¹⁹That is why rural Jews — those living in villages — observe the fourteenth of the month of Adar^u as a day of joy and feasting, a day for giving presents to each other.^v

Purim Established

²⁰Mordecai recorded these events, and he sent letters to all the Jews throughout the provinces of King Xerxes, near and far, ²¹to have them celebrate annually the fourteenth and fifteenth days of the month of Adar ²²as the time when the Jews got relief^w from their enemies, and as the month when their sorrow was turned into joy and their mourning into a day of celebration.^x He wrote them to observe the days as days of feasting and joy and giving presents of food^y to one another and gifts to the poor.

²³So the Jews agreed to continue the celebration they had begun, doing what Mordecai had written to them. ²⁴For Haman son of Hammedatha, the Agagite,^z the enemy of all the Jews, had plotted against the Jews to destroy them and had cast the *pur*^a (that is, the lot^b) for their ruin and destruction. ²⁵But when the plot came to the king's attention,^a he issued written orders that the evil scheme Haman had devised against the Jews should come back onto his own head,^c and that he and his sons should be impaled^d on poles.^e

9:15 ^pGe 14:23;
Est 8:11
9:16 ^qEst 4:14
^rDt 25:19
^s1Ch 4:43
9:17 ^t1Ki 3:15
9:19 ^uEst 3:7
^vver 22;
Dt 16:11, 14;
Ne 8:10,
12; Est 2:9;
Rev 11:10
9:22 ^wEst 4:14
^xNe 8:12;
Ps 30:11-12
^y2Ki 25:30
9:24 ^zEx 17:8-
16 ^aEst 3:7
^bLev 16:8
9:25 ^cPs 7:16
^dDt 21:22-23
^eEst 7:10

²⁶(Therefore these days were called Purim, from the word *pur*.^f) Because of everything written in this letter and because of what they had seen and what had happened to them, ²⁷the Jews took it on themselves to establish the custom that they and their descendants and all who join them should without fail observe these two days every year, in the way prescribed and at the time appointed. ²⁸These days should be remembered and observed in every generation by every family, and in every province and in every city. And these days of Purim should never fail to be celebrated by the Jews — nor should the memory of these days die out among their descendants.

²⁹So Queen Esther, daughter of Abihail,^g along with Mordecai the Jew, wrote with full authority to confirm this second letter concerning Purim. ³⁰And Mordecai sent letters to all the Jews in the 127 provinces^h of Xerxes' kingdom — words of goodwill and assurance — ³¹to establish these days of Purim at their designated times, as Mordecai the Jew and Queen Esther had decreed for them, and as they had established for themselves and their descendants in regard to their times of fastingⁱ and lamentation.^j ³²Esther's decree confirmed these regulations about Purim, and it was written down in the records.

The Greatness of Mordecai

10 King Xerxes imposed tribute throughout the empire, to its distant shores.^k ²And all his acts of power and might, together with a full account of the greatness of Mordecai,^l whom the king had promoted,^m are they not written in the book of the annalsⁿ of the kings of Media and Persia? ³Mordecai the Jew was second^o in rank^p to King Xerxes,^q pre-eminent among the Jews, and held in high esteem by his many fellow Jews, because he worked for the good of his people and spoke up for the welfare of all the Jews.^r

^a 25 Or when Esther came before the king

9:26 ^fver 20;
Est 3:7
9:29 ^gEst 2:15
9:30 ^hEst 1:1
9:31 ⁱEst 4:16
^jEst 4:1-3
10:1 ^kPs 72:10;
97:1; Isa 24:15
10:2 ^lEst 8:15;
9:4 ^mGe 41:44
ⁿEst 2:23
10:3 ^oDa 5:7
^pGe 41:43
^qGe 41:40
^rNe 2:10;
Jer 29:4-7;
Da 6:3

JOB

Prologue

1 In the land of Uz^a there lived a man whose name was Job.^b This man was blameless^c and upright; he feared God^d and shunned evil. ²He had seven sons and three daughters,^e ³and he owned seven thousand sheep, three thousand camels, five hundred yoke of oxen and five hundred donkeys, and had a large number of servants. He was the greatest man^f among all the people of the East.

⁴His sons used to hold feasts in their homes on their birthdays, and they would invite their three sisters to eat and drink with them. ⁵When a period of feasting had run its course, Job would make arrangements for them to be purified. Early in the morning he would sacrifice a burnt offering^g for each of them, thinking, "Perhaps my children have sinned^h and cursed Godⁱ in their hearts." This was Job's regular custom.

⁶One day the angels^j came to present themselves before the LORD, and Satan^b also came with them.^k ⁷The LORD said to Satan, "Where have you come from?"

Satan answered the LORD, "From roaming throughout the earth, going back and forth on it."^l

⁸Then the LORD said to Satan, "Have you considered my servant Job?^m There is no one on earth like him; he is blameless and upright, a man who fears God and shuns evil."ⁿ

⁹"Does Job fear God for nothing?"^o Satan replied. ¹⁰"Have you not put a hedge around him and his household and everything he has?^p You have blessed the work of his hands, so that his flocks and herds are spread throughout the land.^q ¹¹But now stretch out your hand and strike everything he has,^r and he will surely curse you to your face."^s

¹²The LORD said to Satan, "Very

1:1 ^a Jer 25:20
^b Eze 14:14, 20; Jas 5:11
^c Ge 6:9; 17:1
^d Ex 18:21
^e Job 42:13
^f Job 29:25
^g Ge 8:20;
^h Job 42:8
ⁱ Job 8:4
^j 1Ki 21:10, 13
^k Job 38:7
^l Job 2:1
^m 1Pe 5:8
ⁿ Job 42:7-8
^o ver 1
^p 1:9 ^o 1Ti 6:5
^q 1:10 ^p Ps 34:7
^r ver 3;
^s Job 29:6; 31:25;
^t Ps 128:1-2
^u 1:11 ^r Job 19:21
^v Job 2:5

1:15 ^t Ge 10:7;
^u Job 6:19
^v 1:16 ^u Ge 19:24
^w Lev 10:2;
^x Nu 11:1-3
^y 1:17 ^w Ge 11:28, 31
^z 1:19 ^x Jer 4:11;
^{aa} 13:24
^{ab} 1:20 ^y Ge 37:29
^{ac} 1Pe 5:6
^{ad} 1:21 ^a Ecc 5:15;
^{ae} 1Ti 6:7

well, then, everything he has is in your power, but on the man himself do not lay a finger."

Then Satan went out from the presence of the LORD.

¹³One day when Job's sons and daughters were feasting and drinking wine at the oldest brother's house, ¹⁴a messenger came to Job and said, "The oxen were plowing and the donkeys were grazing nearby, ¹⁵and the Sabeans^t attacked and made off with them. They put the servants to the sword, and I am the only one who has escaped to tell you!"

¹⁶While he was still speaking, another messenger came and said, "The fire of God fell from the heavens^u and burned up the sheep and the servants,^v and I am the only one who has escaped to tell you!"

¹⁷While he was still speaking, another messenger came and said, "The Chaldeans^w formed three raiding parties and swept down on your camels and made off with them. They put the servants to the sword, and I am the only one who has escaped to tell you!"

¹⁸While he was still speaking, yet another messenger came and said, "Your sons and daughters were feasting and drinking wine at the oldest brother's house, ¹⁹when suddenly a mighty wind^x swept in from the desert and struck the four corners of the house. It collapsed on them and they are dead, and I am the only one who has escaped to tell you!"

²⁰At this, Job got up and tore his robe^y and shaved his head. Then he fell to the ground in worship^z ²¹and said:

"Naked I came from my mother's womb,
 and naked I will depart.^{ca}

^a 6 Hebrew *the sons of God* ^b 6 Hebrew *satan* means *adversary*. ^c 21 *Or will return there*

The LORD gave and the LORD has taken away;^b
may the name of the LORD be praised.”^c

²²In all this, Job did not sin by charging God with wrongdoing.^d

2 On another day the angels^a came to present themselves before the LORD, and Satan also came with them^e to present himself before him. ²And the LORD said to Satan, “Where have you come from?”

Satan answered the LORD, “From roaming throughout the earth, going back and forth on it.”

³Then the LORD said to Satan, “Have you considered my servant Job? There is no one on earth like him; he is blameless and upright, a man who fears God and shuns evil.^f And he still maintains his integrity,^g though you incited me against him to ruin him without any reason.”^h

⁴“Skin for skin!” Satan replied. “A man will give all he has for his own life. ⁵But now stretch out your hand and strike his flesh and bones,ⁱ and he will surely curse you to your face.”^j

⁶The LORD said to Satan, “Very well, then, he is in your hands; but you must spare his life.”^k

⁷So Satan went out from the presence of the LORD and afflicted Job with painful sores from the soles of his feet to the crown of his head.^l

⁸Then Job took a piece of broken pottery and scraped himself with it as he sat among the ashes.^m

⁹His wife said to him, “Are you still maintaining your integrity? Curse God and die!”

¹⁰He replied, “You are talking like a foolish^b woman. Shall we accept good from God, and not trouble?”ⁿ

In all this, Job did not sin in what he said.^o

¹¹When Job’s three friends, Eliphaz the Temanite,^p Bildad the Shuhite^q and Zophar the Naamathite, heard about all the troubles that had come upon him, they set out from their homes and met together by agreement to go and sympathize with him and comfort him.^r ¹²When they saw him from a distance, they could

1:21 ^b1Sa 2:7
^cJob 2:10;
Eph 5:20;
1Th 5:18
1:22 ^dJob 2:10
2:1 ^eJob 1:6
2:3 ^fJob 1:1,
8 ^gJob 27:6
^hJob 9:17
2:5 ⁱJob 19:20
^jJob 1:11
2:6 ^kJob 1:12
2:7 ^lDt 28:35;
Job 7:5
2:8 ^mJob 42:6;
Jer 6:26;
Eze 27:30;
Mt 11:21
2:10 ⁿJob 1:21
^oJob 1:22;
Ps 39:1;
Jas 1:12; 5:11
2:11 ^pGe 36:11;
Jer 49:7
^qJob 25:2
^rJob 42:11;
Ro 12:15

2:12 ^sJos 7:6;
Ne 9:1; La 2:10;
Eze 27:30
2:13 ^tGe 50:10;
Eze 3:15
3:3 ^uJob 10:18-19;
Jer 20:14-18
3:5 ^vJob 10:21, 22;
Ps 23:4;
Jer 2:6; 13:16
3:6 ^wJob 23:17
3:8 ^xJob 41:1, 8, 10, 25
3:9 ^yJob 41:18
3:11 ^zJob 10:18
3:12 ^aGe 30:3;
Isa 66:12
3:13 ^bJob 17:13
^cJob 7:8-10, 21; 10:22; 14:10-12; 19:27; 21:13, 23

hardly recognize him; they began to weep aloud, and they tore their robes and sprinkled dust on their heads.^s ¹³Then they sat on the ground with him for seven days and seven nights.^t No one said a word to him, because they saw how great his suffering was.

Job Speaks

3 After this, Job opened his mouth and cursed the day of his birth. ²He said:

³“May the day of my birth perish, and the night that said, ‘A boy is conceived!’^u

⁴That day — may it turn to darkness; may God above not care about it; may no light shine on it.

⁵May gloom and utter darkness^v claim it once more; may a cloud settle over it; may blackness overwhelm it.

⁶That night — may thick darkness^w seize it; may it not be included among the days of the year nor be entered in any of the months.

⁷May that night be barren; may no shout of joy be heard in it.

⁸May those who curse days^x curse that day, those who are ready to rouse Leviathan.^x

⁹May its morning stars become dark; may it wait for daylight in vain and not see the first rays of dawn,^y

¹⁰for it did not shut the doors of the womb on me to hide trouble from my eyes.

¹¹“Why did I not perish at birth, and die as I came from the womb?^z

¹²Why were there knees to receive me^a and breasts that I might be nursed?

¹³For now I would be lying down^b in peace; I would be asleep and at rest^c

^a 1 Hebrew *the sons of God* ^b 10 The Hebrew word rendered *foolish* denotes moral deficiency.

^c 8 Or *curse the sea*

- ¹⁴with kings and rulers of the earth,^d
 who built for themselves places
 now lying in ruins,^e
¹⁵with princes^f who had gold,
 who filled their houses with
 silver.^g
¹⁶Or why was I not hidden away in
 the ground like a stillborn
 child,^h
 like an infant who never saw
 the light of day?
¹⁷There the wicked cease from
 turmoil,
 and there the weary are at rest.ⁱ
¹⁸Captives also enjoy their ease;
 they no longer hear the slave
 driver's shout.^j
¹⁹The small and the great are there,
 and the slaves are freed from
 their owners.
²⁰"Why is light given to those in
 misery,
 and life to the bitter of soul,^k
²¹to those who long for death that
 does not come,^l
 who search for it more than for
 hidden treasure,^m
²²who are filled with gladness
 and rejoice when they reach
 the grave?
²³Why is life given to a man
 whose way is hidden,
 whom God has hedged in?ⁿ
²⁴For sighing has become my daily
 food,^o
 my groans pour out like water.^p
²⁵What I feared has come upon me;
 what I dreaded^q has happened
 to me.
²⁶I have no peace, no quietness;
 I have no rest,^r but only turmoil."

Eliphaz

4 Then Eliphaz the Temanite replied:

- ²"If someone ventures a word
 with you, will you be
 impatient?
 But who can keep from
 speaking?^s
³Think how you have instructed
 many,
 how you have strengthened
 feeble hands.^t

3:14 ^d Job 12:17
^e Job 15:28
 3:15 ^f Job 12:21
^g Job 27:17
 3:16 ^h Ps 58:8;
 Ecc 6:3
 3:17 ⁱ Job 17:16
 3:18 ^j Job 39:7
 3:20 ^k 1Sa 1:10;
 Jer 20:18;
 Eze 27:30-31
 3:21 ^l Rev 9:6
^m Pr 2:4
 3:23 ⁿ Job 19:6,
 8, 12; Ps 88:8;
 La 3:7
 3:24 ^o Job 6:7;
 33:20
 PPs 42:3, 4
 3:25
^q Job 30:15
 3:26
^r Job 7:4, 14
 4:2 ^s Job 32:20
 4:3 ^t 1Sa 35:3;
 Heb 12:12

4:4 ^u 1Sa 35:3;
 Heb 12:12
 4:5 ^v Job 19:21
^w Job 6:14
 4:6 ^x Pr 3:26
^y Job 1:1
 4:7 ^z Job 36:7
^a Job 8:20;
 Ps 37:25
 4:8 ^b Job 15:35
^c Pr 22:8;
 Hos 10:13;
 Gal 6:7-8
 4:9
^d Job 15:30;
 1Sa 30:33;
 2Th 2:8
^e Job 40:13
 4:10 ^f Job 5:15;
 Ps 58:6
 4:11
^g Job 27:14;
 Ps 34:10
 4:12
^h Job 26:14
ⁱ Job 33:14
 4:13 ^j Job 33:15
 4:14 ^k Jer 23:9;
 Hab 3:16
 4:17 ^l Job 9:2
^m Job 35:10
 4:18 ⁿ Job 15:15

- ⁴Your words have supported those
 who stumbled;
 you have strengthened
 faltering knees.^u
⁵But now trouble comes to you,
 and you are discouraged;
 it strikes^v you, and you are
 dismayed.^w
⁶Should not your piety be your
 confidence^x
 and your blameless^y ways your
 hope?
⁷"Consider now: Who, being
 innocent, has ever
 perished?^z
 Where were the upright ever
 destroyed?^a
⁸As I have observed, those who
 plow evil^b
 and those who sow trouble
 reap it.^c
⁹At the breath of God^d they perish;
 at the blast of his anger they
 are no more.^e
¹⁰The lions may roar and growl,
 yet the teeth of the great lions
 are broken.^f
¹¹The lion perishes for lack of prey,^g
 and the cubs of the lioness are
 scattered.
¹²"A word was secretly brought
 to me,
 my ears caught a whisper^h
 of it.ⁱ
¹³Amid disquieting dreams in the
 night,
 when deep sleep falls on
 people,^j
¹⁴fear and trembling seized me
 and made all my bones shake.^k
¹⁵A spirit glided past my face,
 and the hair on my body stood
 on end.
¹⁶It stopped,
 but I could not tell what it was.
 A form stood before my eyes,
 and I heard a hushed voice:
¹⁷"Can a mortal be more righteous
 than God?^l
 Can even a strong man be more
 pure than his Maker?^m
¹⁸If God places no trust in his
 servants,
 if he charges his angels with
 error,ⁿ

¹⁹how much more those who live in
houses of clay,^o
whose foundations^p are in the
dust,^q
who are crushed more readily
than a moth!
²⁰Between dawn and dusk they are
broken to pieces;
unnoticed, they perish forever.^r
²¹Are not the cords of their tent
pulled up,^s
so that they die without wisdom?^t

5 “Call if you will, but who will
answer you?
To which of the holy ones^u will
you turn?
²Resentment kills a fool,
and envy slays the simple.^v
³I myself have seen a fool taking
root,^w
but suddenly his house was
cursed.^x
⁴His children are far from safety,^y
crushed in court^z without a
defender.
⁵The hungry consume his harvest,^a
taking it even from among
thorns,
and the thirsty pant after his
wealth.
⁶For hardship does not spring from
the soil,
nor does trouble sprout from
the ground.
⁷Yet man is born to trouble^b
as surely as sparks fly upward.
⁸“But if I were you, I would appeal
to God;
I would lay my cause before him.^c
⁹He performs wonders that cannot
be fathomed,^d
miracles that cannot be counted.
¹⁰He provides rain for the earth;
he sends water on the
countryside.^e
¹¹The lowly he sets on high,^f
and those who mourn are lifted
to safety.
¹²He thwarts the plans^g of the crafty,
so that their hands achieve no
success.
¹³He catches the wise in their
craftiness,^h
and the schemes of the wily are
swept away.

4:19 ^o Job 10:9
^p Job 22:16
^q Ge 2:7
4:20 ^r Job 14:2,
20; 20:7;
^s Ps 90:5-6
4:21 ^t Job 8:22
^u Job 18:21;
36:12
5:1 ^u Job 15:15
5:2 ^v Pr 12:16
5:3 ^w Ps 37:35;
Jer 12:2
^x Job 24:18
5:4 ^y Job 4:11
^z Am 5:12
5:5
^a Job 18:8-10
5:7 ^b Job 14:1;
5:8 ^c Ps 35:23;
50:15
5:9 ^d Job 42:3;
^e Ps 40:5
5:10
^f Job 36:28
5:11 ^f Ps 113:7-8
5:12 ^g Ne 4:15;
^h Ps 33:10
5:13 ^h 1Co 3:19*

5:14 ⁱ Job 12:25
^j Dt 28:29
5:15 ^k Ps 35:10
^l Job 4:10
5:16
^m Ps 107:42
5:17 ⁿ Jas 1:12
^o Ps 94:12;
Pr 3:11
^p Heb 12:5-11
5:18 ^q Isa 30:26
^r 1Sa 2:6
5:19 ^s Ps 34:19;
91:10
5:20 ^t Ps 33:19
^u Ps 144:10
5:21 ^v Ps 31:20
^w Ps 91:5
5:22 ^x Ps 91:13;
Eze 34:25
5:23 ^y Ps 91:12
^z Isa 11:6-9
5:24 ^a Job 8:6
5:25 ^b Ps 112:2
^c Ps 72:16;
Isa 44:3-4
5:26 ^d Ge 15:15

¹⁴Darknessⁱ comes upon them in
the daytime;
at noon they grope as in the
night.^j
¹⁵He saves the needy^k from the
sword in their mouth;
he saves them from the
clutches of the powerful.^l
¹⁶So the poor have hope,
and injustice shuts its mouth.^m
¹⁷“Blessed is the one whom God
corrects;ⁿ
so do not despise the discipline^o
of the Almighty.^{ap}
¹⁸For he wounds, but he also
binds up;^q
he injures, but his hands also
heal.^r
¹⁹From six calamities he will rescue
you;
in seven no harm will touch you.^s
²⁰In famine^t he will deliver you
from death,
and in battle from the stroke of
the sword.^u
²¹You will be protected from the
lash of the tongue,^v
and need not fear^w when
destruction comes.
²²You will laugh at destruction and
famine,
and need not fear the wild
animals.^x
²³For you will have a covenant with
the stones^y of the field,
and the wild animals will be at
peace with you.^z
²⁴You will know that your tent is
secure;
you will take stock of your
property and find nothing
missing.^a
²⁵You will know that your children
will be many,^b
and your descendants like the
grass of the earth.^c
²⁶You will come to the grave in full
vigor,^d
like sheaves gathered in
season.
²⁷“We have examined this, and it is
true.
So hear it and apply it to
yourself.”

^a 17 Hebrew *Shaddai*; here and throughout Job

Job

6 Then Job replied:

- ²“If only my anguish could be weighed
and all my misery be placed on
the scales!^e
³It would surely outweigh the
sand^f of the seas —
no wonder my words have been
impetuous.^g
⁴The arrows^h of the Almighty are
in me,ⁱ
my spirit drinks^j in their
poison;
God’s terrors^k are marshaled
against me.^l
⁵Does a wild donkey bray when it
has grass,
or an ox bellow when it has
fodder?
⁶Is tasteless food eaten without
salt,
or is there flavor in the sap of
the mallow^a?
⁷I refuse to touch it;
such food makes me ill.^m
⁸“Oh, that I might have my
request,
that God would grant what I
hope for,ⁿ
⁹that God would be willing to
crush me,
to let loose his hand and cut off
my life!^o
¹⁰Then I would still have this
consolation —
my joy in unrelenting pain —
that I had not denied the
words^p of the Holy One.^q
¹¹“What strength do I have, that I
should still hope?
What prospects, that I should
be patient?^r
¹²Do I have the strength of stone?
Is my flesh bronze?
¹³Do I have any power to help
myself,^s
now that success has been
driven from me?
¹⁴“Anyone who withholds kindness
from a friend
forsakes the fear of the
Almighty.

6:2 ^e Job 31:6
6:3 ^f Pr 27:3
9 Job 23:2
6:4 ^h Ps 38:2
ⁱ Job 16:12,
13 ^j Job 21:20
^k Job 30:15
^l Ps 88:15-18
6:7 ^m Job 3:24
6:8 ⁿ Job 14:13
6:9 ^o Nu 11:15;
1Ki 19:4
6:10
^p Job 22:22;
23:12 ^q Lev 19:2;
Isa 57:15
6:11 ^r Job 21:4
6:13 ^s Job 26:2

6:15 ^t Ps 38:11;
Jer 15:18
6:17
^u Job 24:19
6:19 ^v Ge 25:15;
Isa 21:14
6:20 ^w Jer 14:3
6:21 ^x Ps 38:11
6:24 ^y Ps 39:1
6:25 ^z Ecc 12:11
6:26 ^a Job 8:2;
15:3
6:27 ^b Joel 3:3;
Na 3:10;
2Pe 2:3
6:28
^c Job 27:4; 33:1,
3; 36:3, 4
6:29
^d Job 23:7, 10;
34:5, 36; 42:6

- ¹⁵But my brothers are as
undependable as
intermittent streams,^t
as the streams that overflow
¹⁶when darkened by thawing ice
and swollen with melting snow,
¹⁷but that stop flowing in the dry
season,
and in the heat^u vanish from
their channels.
¹⁸Caravans turn aside from their
routes;
they go off into the wasteland
and perish.
¹⁹The caravans of Tema^v look for
water,
the traveling merchants of
Sheba look in hope.
²⁰They are distressed, because they
had been confident;
they arrive there, only to be
disappointed.^w
²¹Now you too have proved to be of
no help;
you see something dreadful
and are afraid.^x
²²Have I ever said, ‘Give something
on my behalf,
pay a ransom for me from your
wealth,
²³deliver me from the hand of the
enemy,
rescue me from the clutches of
the ruthless’?
²⁴“Teach me, and I will be quiet;^y
show me where I have been
wrong.
²⁵How painful are honest words!^z
But what do your arguments
prove?
²⁶Do you mean to correct what I say,
and treat my desperate words
as wind?^a
²⁷You would even cast lots^b for the
fatherless
and barter away your friend.
²⁸“But now be so kind as to look
at me.
Would I lie to your face?^c
²⁹Relent, do not be unjust;
reconsider, for my integrity is
at stake.^{b,d}

^a 6 The meaning of the Hebrew for this phrase is uncertain. ^b 29 Or my righteousness still stands

³⁰Is there any wickedness on my lips?^e
Can my mouth not discern^f
malice?

7 “Do not mortals have hard
service^g on earth?^h
Are not their days like those of
hired laborers?ⁱ

²Like a slave longing for the
evening shadows,
or a hired laborer waiting to be
paid,^j

³so I have been allotted months of
futility,
and nights of misery have been
assigned to me.^k

⁴When I lie down I think, ‘How
long before I get up?’^l
The night drags on, and I toss
and turn until dawn.

⁵My body is clothed with worms^m
and scabs,
my skin is broken and festering.

⁶“My days are swifter than a
weaver’s shuttle,ⁿ
and they come to an end
without hope.^o

⁷Remember, O God, that my life is
but a breath;^p
my eyes will never see
happiness again.^q

⁸The eye that now sees me will see
me no longer;
you will look for me, but I will
be no more.^r

⁹As a cloud vanishes and is gone,
so one who goes down to the
grave^s does not return.^t

¹⁰He will never come to his house
again;
his place^u will know him no
more.^v

¹¹“Therefore I will not keep silent;^w
I will speak out in the anguish
of my spirit,
I will complain in the bitterness
of my soul.^x

¹²Am I the sea, or the monster of
the deep,^y
that you put me under guard?

¹³When I think my bed will
comfort me
and my couch will ease my
complaint,^z

6:30 ^e Job 27:4
^f Job 12:11
7:1 ^g Job 14:14;
Isa 40:2
^h Job 5:7
ⁱ Job 14:6
7:2 ^j Lev 19:13
7:3 ^k Job 16:7;
Ps 6:6
7:4 ^l Dt 28:67
7:5 ^m Job 17:14;
Isa 14:11
7:6 ⁿ Job 9:25
^o Job 13:15;
17:11, 15
7:7 ^p Ps 78:39;
Jas 4:14
^q Job 9:25
7:8 ^r Job 20:7,
9, 21
7:9 ^s Job 11:8
^t 2Sa 12:23;
Job 30:15
7:10
^u Job 27:21, 23
^v Job 8:18
7:11 ^w Ps 40:9
^x 1Sa 1:10
7:12
^y Eze 32:2-3
7:13 ^z Job 9:27

¹⁴even then you frighten me with
dreams
and terrify^a me with visions,
¹⁵so that I prefer strangling and
death,^b
rather than this body of mine.

¹⁶I despise my life;^c I would not live
forever.
Let me alone; my days have no
meaning.

¹⁷“What is mankind that you make
so much of them,
that you give them so much
attention,^d

¹⁸that you examine them every
morning
and test them every moment?^e

¹⁹Will you never look away from me,
or let me alone even for an
instant?^f

²⁰If I have sinned, what have I done
to you,^g

you who see everything we do?
Why have you made me your
target?^h

Have I become a burden to
you?^a

²¹Why do you not pardon my
offenses
and forgive my sins?ⁱ
For I will soon lie down in the
dust;^j

you will search for me, but I
will be no more.”

Bildad

8 Then Bildad the Shuhite replied:

²“How long will you say such
things?
Your words are a blustering
wind.^k

³Does God pervert justice?^l
Does the Almighty pervert
what is right?^m

⁴When your children sinned
against him,
he gave them over to the
penalty of their sin.ⁿ

⁵But if you will seek God earnestly
and plead^o with the Almighty,

^a 20 A few manuscripts of the Masoretic Text, an ancient Hebrew scribal tradition and Septuagint; most manuscripts of the Masoretic Text I have become a burden to myself.

7:14 ^a Job 9:34
7:15 ^b 1Ki 19:4
7:16 ^c Job 9:21;
10:1
7:17 ^d Ps 8:4;
144:3; Heb 2:6
7:18 ^e Job 14:3
7:19 ^f Job 9:18
7:20 ^g Job 35:6
^h Job 16:12
7:21 ⁱ Job 10:14
^j Job 10:9;
Ps 104:29
8:2 ^k Job 6:26
8:3 ^l Dt 32:4;
2Ch 19:7; Ro 3:5
^m Ge 18:25
8:4 ⁿ Job 1:19
8:5 ^o Job 11:13

6 if you are pure and upright,
even now he will rouse himself
on your behalf^p
and restore you to your
prosperous state.^q
7 Your beginnings will seem
humble,
so prosperous^r will your
future be.
8 “Ask the former generation^s
and find out what their
ancestors learned,
9 for we were born only yesterday
and know nothing,^t
and our days on earth are but a
shadow.^u
10 Will they not instruct you and tell
you?
Will they not bring forth words
from their understanding?
11 Can papyrus grow tall where there
is no marsh?
Can reeds thrive without water?
12 While still growing and uncut,
they wither more quickly than
grass.^v
13 Such is the destiny of all who
forget God;^w
so perishes the hope of the
godless.^x
14 What they trust in is fragile^a;
what they rely on is a spider’s
web.^y
15 They lean on the web,^z but it gives
way;
they cling to it, but it does not
hold.^a
16 They are like a well-watered plant
in the sunshine,
spreading its shoots^b over the
garden;^c
17 it entwines its roots around a pile
of rocks
and looks for a place among the
stones.
18 But when it is torn from its spot,
that place disowns it and says,
‘I never saw you.’^d
19 Surely its life withers^e away,
and^b from the soil other plants
grow.^f
20 “Surely God does not reject one
who is blameless^g
or strengthen the hands of
evildoers.^h

8:6 ^pPs 7:6
^qJob 5:24
8:7 ^rJob 42:12
8:8 ^sDt 4:32;
32:7; Job 15:18
8:9 ^tGe 47:9
^u1Ch 29:15;
Job 7:6
8:12 ^vPs 129:6;
Jer 17:6
8:13 ^wPs 9:17
^xJob 11:20;
13:16; 15:34;
Pr 10:28
8:14 ^yIsa 59:5
8:15 ^zJob 27:18
^aPs 49:11
8:16 ^bPs 80:11
^cPs 37:35;
Jer 11:16
8:18 ^dJob 7:8;
Ps 37:36
8:19 ^eJob 20:5
^fEcc 1:4
8:20 ^gJob 1:1
^hJob 21:30

8:21 ⁱJob 5:22
^jPs 126:2;
132:16
8:22
^kPs 35:26;
109:29; 132:18
^lJob 18:6, 14, 21
9:2 ^mJob 4:17;
Ps 143:2;
Ro 3:20
9:3 ⁿJob 10:2;
40:2
9:4 ^oJob 11:6
^pJob 36:5
^q2Ch 13:12
9:5 ^rMic 1:4
9:6 ^sIsa 2:21;
Hag 2:6;
Heb 12:26
^tJob 26:11
9:7 ^uIsa 13:10;
Eze 32:8
9:8 ^vGe 1:6;
Ps 104:2-3
^wJob 38:16;
Ps 77:19
9:9 ^xGe 1:16;
Job 38:31;
Am 5:8
9:10 ^yPs 71:15
^zJob 5:9
9:11 ^aJob 23:8-
9; 35:14
9:12 ^bJob 11:10
^cIsa 45:9;
Ro 9:20

21 He will yet fill your mouth with
laughterⁱ
and your lips with shouts of joy.^j
22 Your enemies will be clothed in
shame,^k
and the tents of the wicked will
be no more.^l

Job

9 Then Job replied:

2 “Indeed, I know that this is true.
But how can mere mortals
prove their innocence
before God?^m
3 Though they wished to dispute
with him,
they could not answer him one
time out of a thousand.ⁿ
4 His wisdom^o is profound, his
power is vast.^p
Who has resisted him and come
out unscathed?^q
5 He moves mountains without
their knowing it
and overturns them in his
anger.^r
6 He shakes the earth^s from its place
and makes its pillars tremble.^t
7 He speaks to the sun and it does
not shine;
he seals off the light of the stars.^u
8 He alone stretches out the
heavens^v
and treads on the waves of the
sea.^w
9 He is the Maker of the Bear^c and
Orion,
the Pleiades and the
constellations of the
south.^x
10 He performs wonders^y that
cannot be fathomed,
miracles that cannot be
counted.^z
11 When he passes me, I cannot see
him;
when he goes by, I cannot
perceive him.^a
12 If he snatches away, who can stop
him?^b
Who can say to him, ‘What are
you doing?’^c

^a 14 The meaning of the Hebrew for this word is uncertain. ^b 19 Or *Surely all the joy it has / is that* ^c 9 Or of *Leo*

- ¹³ God does not restrain his anger;
even the cohorts of Rahab^d
cowered at his feet.
- ¹⁴ “How then can I dispute with him?
How can I find words to argue
with him?
- ¹⁵ Though I were innocent, I could
not answer him;^e
I could only plead^f with my
Judge for mercy.
- ¹⁶ Even if I summoned him and he
responded,
I do not believe he would give
me a hearing.
- ¹⁷ He would crush me^g with a storm^h
and multiplyⁱ my wounds for
no reason.^j
- ¹⁸ He would not let me catch my
breath
but would overwhelm me with
misery.^k
- ¹⁹ If it is a matter of strength, he is
mighty!
And if it is a matter of justice,
who can challenge him?^q
- ²⁰ Even if I were innocent, my mouth
would condemn me;
if I were blameless, it would
pronounce me guilty.
- ²¹ “Although I am blameless,^l
I have no concern for myself;
I despise my own life.^m
- ²² It is all the same; that is why I say,
‘He destroys both the blameless
and the wicked.’ⁿ
- ²³ When a scourge^o brings sudden
death,
he mocks the despair of the
innocent.^p
- ²⁴ When a land falls into the hands
of the wicked,^q
he blindfolds its judges.^r
If it is not he, then who is it?
- ²⁵ “My days are swifter than a
runner;^s
they fly away without a glimpse
of joy.
- ²⁶ They skim past like boats of
papyrus,^t
like eagles swooping down on
their prey.^u
- ²⁷ If I say, ‘I will forget my
complaint,’^v
I will change my expression,
and smile,^w

9:13
^d Job 26:12;
Ps 89:10;
Isa 30:7; 51:9
9:15 ^e Job 10:15
^f Job 8:5
9:17 ^g Job 16:12
^h Job 30:22
ⁱ Job 16:14
^j Job 2:3
9:18 ^k Job 7:19;
27:2
9:21 ^l Job 1:1
^m Job 7:16
9:22
ⁿ Job 10:8;
Ecc 9:2, 3;
Eze 21:3
9:23
^o Heb 11:36
^p Job 24:1, 12
9:24
^q Job 10:3; 16:11
^r Job 12:6
9:25 ^s Job 7:6
9:26 ^t Isa 18:2
^u Hab 1:8
9:27 ^v Job 7:11

9:28
^w Job 3:25;
Ps 119:120
^x Job 7:21
9:29 ^y Ps 37:33
9:30 ^z Job 31:7
^a Jer 2:22
9:32 ^b Ro 9:20
^c Ps 143:2;
Ecc 6:10
9:33 ^d Isa 2:25
9:34
^e Job 13:21;
Ps 39:10
9:35 ^f Job 13:21
10:1 ^g 1Ki 19:4
^h Job 7:11
10:2 ⁱ Job 9:29
10:3 ^j Job 9:22
^k Job 14:15;
Ps 138:8;
Isa 64:8
^l Job 21:16;
22:18
10:4 ^m 1Sa 16:7
10:5 ⁿ Ps 90:2,
4; 2Pe 3:8
10:6
^o Job 14:16

- ²⁸ I still dread^w all my sufferings,
for I know you will not hold me
innocent.^x
- ²⁹ Since I am already found guilty,
why should I struggle in vain?^y
- ³⁰ Even if I washed myself with soap
and my hands^z with cleansing
powder,^a
- ³¹ you would plunge me into a slime
pit
so that even my clothes would
detest me.
- ³² “He is not a mere mortal like me
that I might answer him,^b
that we might confront each
other in court.^c
- ³³ If only there were someone to
mediate between us,^d
someone to bring us together,
³⁴ someone to remove God’s rod
from me,^e
so that his terror would
frighten me no more.
- ³⁵ Then I would speak up without
fear of him,
but as it now stands with me, I
cannot.^f

- 10** “I loathe my very life;^g
therefore I will give free rein
to my complaint
and speak out in the bitterness
of my soul.^h
- ² I say to God: Do not declare me
guilty,
but tell me what chargesⁱ you
have against me.
- ³ Does it please you to oppress me,^j
to spurn the work of your
hands,^k
while you smile on the plans of
the wicked?^l
- ⁴ Do you have eyes of flesh?
Do you see as a mortal sees?^m
- ⁵ Are your days like those of a
mortal
or your years like those of a
strong man,ⁿ
- ⁶ that you must search out my
faults
and probe after my sin^o —
- ⁷ though you know that I am not
guilty
and that no one can rescue me
from your hand?

^a 19 See Septuagint; Hebrew *me*.

8 “Your hands shaped^p me and made me.
Will you now turn and destroy me?
9 Remember that you molded me like clay.^q
Will you now turn me to dust again?^r
10 Did you not pour me out like milk and curdle me like cheese,
11 clothe me with skin and flesh and knit me together^s with bones and sinews?
12 You gave me life^t and showed me kindness,
and in your providence watched over my spirit.
13 “But this is what you concealed in your heart,
and I know that this was in your mind:^u
14 If I sinned, you would be watching me
and would not let my offense go unpunished.^v
15 If I am guilty — woe to me!^w
Even if I am innocent, I cannot lift my head,^x
for I am full of shame
and drowned in^a my affliction.
16 If I hold my head high, you stalk me like a lion^y
and again display your awesome power against me.^z
17 You bring new witnesses against me^a
and increase your anger toward me;^b
your forces come against me
wave upon wave.
18 “Why then did you bring me out of the womb?^c
I wish I had died before any eye saw me.
19 If only I had never come into being,
or had been carried straight from the womb to the grave!
20 Are not my few days^d almost over?^e
Turn away from me^f so I can have a moment’s joy
21 before I go to the place of no return,^g
to the land of gloom and utter darkness,^h

10:8 ^pPs 119:73
10:9 ^qIsa 64:8
^rGe 2:7
10:11
^sPs 139:13, 15
10:12 ^tJob 33:4
10:13
^uJob 23:13
10:14 ^vJob 7:21
10:15
^wJob 9:13;
Isa 3:11
^xJob 9:15
10:16
^yIsa 38:13;
La 3:10
^zJob 5:9
10:17 ^aJob 16:8
^bRu 1:21
10:18 ^cJob 3:11
10:20
^dJob 14:1
^eJob 7:19
^fJob 7:16
10:21
^g2Sa 12:23;
Job 3:13; 16:22
^hPs 23:4; 88:12

22 to the land of deepest night,
of utter darkness and disorder,
where even the light is like darkness.”

Zophar

11 Then Zophar the Naamathite replied:

2 “Are all these words to go unanswered?ⁱ
Is this talker to be vindicated?
3 Will your idle talk reduce others to silence?
Will no one rebuke you when you mock?^j
4 You say to God, ‘My beliefs are flawless^k
and I am pure^l in your sight.’
5 Oh, how I wish that God would speak,
that he would open his lips
against you
6 and disclose to you the secrets of wisdom,^m
for true wisdom has two sides.
Know this: God has even forgotten some of your sin.ⁿ
7 “Can you fathom^o the mysteries of God?
Can you probe the limits of the Almighty?
8 They are higher than the heavens^p above — what can you do?
They are deeper than the depths below — what can you know?
9 Their measure is longer than the earth
and wider than the sea.
10 “If he comes along and confines you in prison
and convenes a court, who can oppose him?^q
11 Surely he recognizes deceivers;
and when he sees evil, does he not take note?^r
12 But the witless can no more become wise
than a wild donkey’s colt can be born human.^b

^a 15 Or and aware of ^b 12 Or wild donkey can be born tame

11:2 ⁱJob 8:2
11:3 ^jJob 17:2;
21:3
11:4 ^kJob 6:10
^lJob 10:7
11:6 ^mJob 9:4
ⁿEzr 9:13;
Job 15:5
11:7 ^oEcc 3:11;
Ro 11:33
11:8 ^pJob 22:12
11:10
^qJob 9:12;
Rev 3:7
11:11
^rJob 34:21-25;
Ps 10:14

- ¹³“Yet if you devote your heart^s to him
and stretch out your hands to him,^t
¹⁴if you put away the sin that is in your hand
and allow no evil^u to dwell in your tent,^v
¹⁵then, free of fault, you will lift up your face;^w
you will stand firm and without fear.
¹⁶You will surely forget your trouble,^x
recalling it only as waters gone by.^y
¹⁷Life will be brighter than noonday,^z
and darkness will become like morning.
¹⁸You will be secure, because there is hope;
you will look about you and take your rest^a in safety.^b
¹⁹You will lie down, with no one to make you afraid,^c
and many will court your favor.^d
²⁰But the eyes of the wicked will fail,^e
and escape will elude them;^f
their hope will become a dying gasp.”^g

Job

12 Then Job replied:

- ²“Doubtless you are the only people who matter,
and wisdom will die with you!^h
³But I have a mind as well as you;
I am not inferior to you.
Who does not know all these things?ⁱ
⁴“I have become a laughingstock^j
to my friends,
though I called on God and he answered^k —
a mere laughingstock, though righteous and blameless!^l
⁵Those who are at ease have contempt for misfortune
as the fate of those whose feet are slipping.
⁶The tents of marauders are undisturbed,^m

11:13 ^sIsa 7:3;
Ps 78:8
^tPs 88:9
11:14 ^uPs 101:4
^vJob 22:23
11:15
^wJob 22:26;
1Jn 3:21
11:16 ^xIsa 65:16
^yJob 22:11
11:17
^zJob 22:28;
Ps 37:6;
Isa 58:8,10
11:18 ^aPs 3:5
^bLev 26:6;
Pr 3:24
11:19 ^cLev 26:6
^dIsa 45:14
11:20
^eDt 28:65;
Job 17:5
^fJob 27:22;
34:22 ^gJob 8:13
12:2 ^hJob 17:10
12:3 ⁱJob 13:2
12:4 ^jJob 21:3
^kPs 91:15
^lJob 6:29
12:6
^mJob 22:18

ⁿJob 9:24; 21:9
12:9 ^oIsa 41:20
12:10
^pJob 27:3;
33:4; Ac 17:28
12:11 ^qJob 34:3
12:12
^rJob 15:10
^sJob 32:7,9
12:13 ^tJob 11:6
^uJob 9:4
^vJob 32:8;
38:36
12:14
^wJob 19:10
^xJob 37:7;
Isa 25:2
12:15 ^y1Ki 8:35
^z1Ki 17:11
^aGe 7:11
12:16
^bJob 13:7,9
12:17 ^cJob 19:9
^dJob 3:14
12:18
^ePs 116:16
12:19
^fJob 24:12,22;
34:20,28; 35:9
12:20
^gJob 32:9

and those who provoke God are secureⁿ —
those God has in his hand.^a

- ⁷“But ask the animals, and they will teach you,
or the birds in the sky, and they will tell you;
⁸or speak to the earth, and it will teach you,
or let the fish in the sea inform you.
⁹Which of all these does not know that the hand of the LORD has done this?^o
¹⁰In his hand is the life of every creature
and the breath of all mankind.^p
¹¹Does not the ear test words
as the tongue tastes food?^q
¹²Is not wisdom found among the aged?^r
Does not long life bring understanding?^s
¹³“To God belong wisdom^t and power;^u
counsel and understanding are his.^v
¹⁴What he tears down^w cannot be rebuilt;^x
those he imprisons cannot be released.
¹⁵If he holds back the waters,^y there is drought;^z
if he lets them loose, they devastate the land.^a
¹⁶To him belong strength and insight;
both deceived and deceiver are his.^b
¹⁷He leads rulers away stripped^c
and makes fools of judges.^d
¹⁸He takes off the shackles^e put on by kings
and ties a loincloth^b around their waist.
¹⁹He leads priests away stripped
and overthrows officials long established.^f
²⁰He silences the lips of trusted advisers
and takes away the discernment of elders.^g
²¹He pours contempt on nobles
and disarms the mighty.

^a 6 Or those whose god is in their own hand

^b 18 Or shackles of kings / and ties a belt

²²He reveals the deep things of darkness^h and brings utter darknessⁱ into the light.^j

²³He makes nations great, and destroys them;^k he enlarges nations,^l and disperses them.

²⁴He deprives the leaders of the earth of their reason; he makes them wander in a trackless waste.^m

²⁵They grope in darkness with no light;ⁿ he makes them stagger like drunkards.^o

13 “My eyes have seen all this, my ears have heard and understood it.
²What you know, I also know; I am not inferior to you.^p
³But I desire to speak to the Almighty and to argue my case with God.^q
⁴You, however, smear me with lies;^r you are worthless physicians, all of you!
⁵If only you would be altogether silent!
 For you, that would be wisdom.^s
⁶Hear now my argument; listen to the pleas of my lips.
⁷Will you speak wickedly on God’s behalf?
 Will you speak deceitfully for him?^t
⁸Will you show him partiality?^u Will you argue the case for God?
⁹Would it turn out well if he examined you?
 Could you deceive him as you might deceive a mortal?^v
¹⁰He would surely call you to account if you secretly showed partiality.
¹¹Would not his splendor^w terrify you?
 Would not the dread of him fall on you?
¹²Your maxims are proverbs of ashes; your defenses are defenses of clay.

12:22 ^h1Co 4:5
ⁱJob 3:5
^jDa 2:22
 12:23 ^kJer 25:9
^lPs 107:38;
 Isa 9:3; 26:15
 12:24
^mPs 107:40
 12:25
ⁿJob 5:14
^oPs 107:27;
 Isa 24:20
 13:2 ^pJob 12:3
 13:3
^qJob 23:3-4
 13:4 ^rPs 119:69;
 Jer 23:32
 13:5 ^sPr 17:28
 13:7 ^tJob 36:4
 13:8 ^uLev 19:15
 13:9
^vJob 12:16;
 Gal 6:7
 13:11
^wJob 31:23

13:15 ^xJob 7:6
^yPs 23:4;
 Pr 14:32
^zJob 27:5
 13:16 ^aIsa 12:1
 13:17 ^bJob 21:2
 13:18 ^cJob 23:4
 13:19
^dJob 40:4;
 Isa 50:8
^eJob 10:8
 13:21 ^fPs 39:10
 13:22
^gJob 14:15
^hJob 9:16
 13:23
ⁱIsa 26:18
 13:24
^jDt 32:20;
 Ps 13:1; Isa 8:17
^kJob 19:11;
 La 2:5
 13:25
^lLev 26:36
^mJob 21:18;
 Isa 42:3
 13:26 ⁿPs 25:7
 13:27
^oJob 33:11
 13:28
^pIsa 50:9;
 Jas 5:2
 14:1 ^qJob 5:7;
 Ecc 2:23

¹³“Keep silent and let me speak; then let come to me what may.
¹⁴Why do I put myself in jeopardy and take my life in my hands?
¹⁵Though he slay me, yet will I hope^x in him;^y I will surely^a defend my ways to his face.^z
¹⁶Indeed, this will turn out for my deliverance,^a for no godless person would dare come before him!
¹⁷Listen carefully to what I say;^b let my words ring in your ears.
¹⁸Now that I have prepared my case,^c I know I will be vindicated.
¹⁹Can anyone bring charges against me?^d If so, I will be silent and die.^e
²⁰“Only grant me these two things, God, and then I will not hide from you:
²¹Withdraw your hand^f far from me, and stop frightening me with your terrors.
²²Then summon me and I will answer,^g or let me speak, and you reply to me.^h
²³How many wrongs and sins have I committed?ⁱ Show me my offense and my sin.
²⁴Why do you hide your face^j and consider me your enemy?^k
²⁵Will you torment a windblown leaf?^l Will you chase after dry chaff?^m
²⁶For you write down bitter things against me and make me reap the sins of my youth.ⁿ
²⁷You fasten my feet in shackles;^o you keep close watch on all my paths by putting marks on the soles of my feet.
²⁸“So man wastes away like something rotten, like a garment eaten by moths.^p

14 “Mortals, born of woman, are of few days and full of trouble.^q

^a 15 Or *He will surely slay me; I have no hope — / yet I will*

- ²They spring up like flowers^r and wither away;^s
like fleeting shadows,^t they do not endure.
- ³Do you fix your eye on them?^u
Will you bring them^a before you for judgment?^v
- ⁴Who can bring what is pure^w from the impure?^x
No one!^y
- ⁵A person's days are determined;
you have decreed the number of his months^z
and have set limits he cannot exceed.
- ⁶So look away from him and let him alone,^a
till he has put in his time like a hired laborer.^b
- ⁷"At least there is hope for a tree:
If it is cut down, it will sprout again,
and its new shoots will not fail.
- ⁸Its roots may grow old in the ground
and its stump die in the soil,
- ⁹yet at the scent of water it will bud
and put forth shoots like a plant.
- ¹⁰But a man dies and is laid low;
he breathes his last and is no more.^c
- ¹¹As the water of a lake dries up
or a riverbed becomes parched and dry,^d
- ¹²so he lies down and does not rise;
till the heavens are no more,^e
people will not awake
or be roused from their sleep.^f
- ¹³"If only you would hide me in the grave
and conceal me till your anger has passed!^g
If only you would set me a time
and then remember me!
- ¹⁴If someone dies, will they live again?
All the days of my hard service
I will wait for my renewal^b to come.
- ¹⁵You will call and I will answer you;^h
you will long for the creature
your hands have made.
- ¹⁶Surely then you will count my stepsⁱ
but not keep track of my sin.^j

14:2 ^r Jas 1:10
^s Ps 90:5-6
^t Job 8:9
14:3 ^u Ps 8:4;
14:4:3 ^v Ps 143:2
14:4 ^w Ps 51:10
^x Eph 2:1-3
^y Jn 3:6; Ro 5:12
14:5 ^z Job 21:21
14:6 ^a Job 7:19
^b Job 7:1, 2;
Ps 39:13
14:10
^c Job 13:19
14:11 ^d Isa 19:5
14:12
^e Rev 20:11; 21:1
^f Ac 3:21
14:13
^g Isa 26:20
14:15
^h Job 13:22
14:16 ⁱ Ps 139:1-3; Pr 5:21;
Jer 32:19
Job 10:6

14:17 ^k Dt 32:34
^l Hos 13:12
14:19 ^m Job 7:6
14:21 ⁿ Ecc 9:5;
Isa 63:16
15:2 ^o Job 6:26
15:5 ^p Job 5:13
15:6 ^q Lk 19:22
15:7 ^r Job 38:21
^s Ps 90:2;
Pr 8:25
15:8 ^t Ro 11:34;
1Co 2:11
15:9 ^u Job 13:2

- ¹⁷My offenses will be sealed up in a bag;^k
you will cover over my sin.^l
- ¹⁸"But as a mountain erodes and crumbles
and as a rock is moved from its place,
¹⁹as water wears away stones
and torrents wash away the soil,
so you destroy a person's hope.^m
- ²⁰You overpower them once for all,
and they are gone;
you change their countenance
and send them away.
- ²¹If their children are honored, they do not know it;
if their offspring are brought low, they do not see it.ⁿ
- ²²They feel but the pain of their own bodies
and mourn only for themselves."

Eliphaz

15 Then Eliphaz the Temanite replied:

- ²"Would a wise person answer with empty notions
or fill their belly with the hot east wind?^o
- ³Would they argue with useless words,
with speeches that have no value?
- ⁴But you even undermine piety
and hinder devotion to God.
- ⁵Your sin prompts your mouth;
you adopt the tongue of the crafty.^p
- ⁶Your own mouth condemns you,
not mine;
your own lips testify against you.^q
- ⁷"Are you the first man ever born?^r
Were you brought forth before the hills?^s
- ⁸Do you listen in on God's council?^t
Do you have a monopoly on wisdom?
- ⁹What do you know that we do not know?
What insights do you have that we do not have?^u

^a 3 Septuagint, Vulgate and Syriac; Hebrew *me*
^b 14 Or *release*

¹⁰The gray-haired and the aged^v are
on our side,
men even older than your
father.

¹¹Are God's consolations^w not
enough for you,
words^x spoken gently to you?^y

¹²Why has your heart^z carried you
away,
and why do your eyes flash,

¹³so that you vent your rage against
God
and pour out such words from
your mouth?

¹⁴"What are mortals, that they
could be pure,
or those born of woman,^a that
they could be righteous?^b

¹⁵If God places no trust in his holy
ones,
if even the heavens are not
pure in his eyes,^c

¹⁶how much less mortals, who are
vile and corrupt,^d
who drink up evil like water!^e

¹⁷"Listen to me and I will explain to
you;

let me tell you what I have seen,

¹⁸what the wise have declared,
hiding nothing received from
their ancestors^f

¹⁹(to whom alone the land was given
when no foreigners moved
among them):

²⁰All his days the wicked man
suffers torment,
the ruthless man through all the
years stored up for him.^g

²¹Terrifying sounds fill his ears;^h
when all seems well, marauders
attack him.ⁱ

²²He despairs of escaping the realm
of darkness;
he is marked for the sword.^j

²³He wanders about^k for food like a
vulture;
he knows the day of darkness is
at hand.^l

²⁴Distress and anguish fill him with
terror;
troubles overwhelm him, like a
king poised to attack,

²⁵because he shakes his fist at God
and vaunts himself against the
Almighty,^m

15:10

^v Job 32:6-7
15:11 ^w 2Co 1:3-

4 ^x Zec 1:13

^y Job 36:16

15:12 ^z Job 11:13

15:14

^a Job 14:4;

25:4, ^b Pr 20:9;

Ecc 7:20

15:15

^c Job 4:18; 25:5

15:16 ^d Ps 14:1

^e Job 34:7;

Pr 19:28

15:18 ^f Job 8:8

15:20

^g Job 24:1;

27:13-23

15:21

^h Job 18:11;

20:25

ⁱ Job 27:20;

1Th 5:3

15:22

^j Job 19:29;

27:14

15:23

^k Ps 59:15;

109:10

^l Job 18:12

15:25

^m Job 36:9

²⁶defiantly charging against him
with a thick, strong shield.

²⁷"Though his face is covered with
fat
and his waist bulges with flesh,ⁿ

²⁸he will inhabit ruined towns
and houses where no one lives,^o
houses crumbling to rubble.^p

²⁹He will no longer be rich and his
wealth will not endure,^q
nor will his possessions spread
over the land.

³⁰He will not escape the darkness;^r
a flame^s will wither his shoots,
and the breath of God's mouth^t
will carry him away.

³¹Let him not deceive himself by
trusting what is worthless,^u
for he will get nothing in
return.

³²Before his time^v he will wither,^w
and his branches will not
flourish.^x

³³He will be like a vine stripped of
its unripe grapes,^y
like an olive tree shedding its
blossoms.

³⁴For the company of the godless
will be barren,
and fire will consume the tents
of those who love bribes.^z

³⁵They conceive trouble and give
birth to evil;^a
their womb fashions deceit."

Job

16 Then Job replied:

²"I have heard many things like
these;
you are miserable comforters,
all of you!^b

³Will your long-winded speeches
never end?
What ails you that you keep on
arguing?^c

⁴I also could speak like you,
if you were in my place;
I could make fine speeches
against you
and shake my head^d at you.

⁵But my mouth would encourage
you;
comfort from my lips would
bring you relief.

15:27 ⁿ Ps 17:10

15:28 ^o Isa 5:9

^p Job 3:14

15:29

^q Job 27:16-17

15:30 ^r Job 5:14

^s Job 22:20

^t Job 4:9

15:31 ^u Isa 59:4

15:32 ^v Ecc 7:17

^w Job 22:16;

Ps 55:23

^x Job 18:16

15:33 ^y Hab 3:17

15:34

^z Job 8:22

15:35 ^a Ps 7:14;

Isa 59:4;

Hos 10:13

16:2 ^b Job 13:4

16:3 ^c Job 6:26

16:4 ^d Ps 22:7;

109:25; La 2:15;

Zep 2:15;

Mt 27:39

6 “Yet if I speak, my pain is not relieved;
and if I refrain, it does not go away.
7 Surely, God, you have worn me out;^e
you have devastated my entire household.
8 You have shriveled me up — and it has become a witness;
my gauntness^f rises up and testifies against me.^g
9 God assails me and tears^h me in his anger
and gnashes his teeth at me;ⁱ my opponent fastens on me his piercing eyes.^j
10 People open their mouths^k to jeer at me;
they strike my cheek^l in scorn and unite together against me.^m
11 God has turned me over to the ungodly
and thrown me into the clutches of the wicked.ⁿ
12 All was well with me, but he shattered me;
he seized me by the neck and crushed me.^o
He has made me his target;^p
13 his archers surround me.
Without pity, he pierces^q my kidneys
and spills my gall on the ground.
14 Again and again^r he bursts upon me;
he rushes at me like a warrior.^s
15 “I have sewed sackcloth^t over my skin
and buried my brow in the dust.
16 My face is red with weeping,
dark shadows ring my eyes;
17 yet my hands have been free of violence^u
and my prayer is pure.
18 “Earth, do not cover my blood;^v
may my cry never be laid to rest!^w
19 Even now my witness^x is in heaven;
my advocate is on high.
20 My intercessor is my friend^a
as my eyes pour out^y tears to God;

16:7 ^e Job 7:3
16:8
^f Job 19:20
^g Job 10:17
16:9 ^h Hos 6:1
ⁱ Ps 35:16;
La 2:16; Ac 7:54
^j Job 13:24
16:10 ^k Ps 22:13
^l Isa 50:6;
La 3:30;
Mic 5:1; Ac 23:2
^m Ps 35:15
16:11 ⁿ Job 1:15;
17
16:12 ^o Job 9:17
^p La 3:12
16:13
^q Job 20:24
16:14 ^r Job 9:17
^s Joel 2:7
16:15 ^t Ge 37:34
16:17 ^u Isa 59:6;
Jnh 3:8
16:18
^v Isa 26:21
^w Ps 66:18-19
16:19
^x Ge 31:50;
Ro 1:9; 1Th 2:5
16:20 ^y La 2:19

16:21 ^z Ps 9:4
16:22 ^a Ecc 12:5
17:1 ^b Ps 88:3-4
17:2 ^c Isa 1:6-7
17:3 ^d Ps 119:122
^e Pr 6:1
^f Isa 38:14
17:5 ^g Job 11:20
17:6 ^h Job 30:9
17:7 ⁱ Job 16:8
17:8 ^j Job 22:19
17:9 ^k Pr 4:18
^l Job 22:30
17:10
^m Job 12:2
17:11 ⁿ Job 7:6
17:13 ^o Job 3:13

21 on behalf of a man he pleads^z
with God
as one pleads for a friend.
22 “Only a few years will pass
before I take the path of no return.^a
17 ¹My spirit is broken,
my days are cut short,
the grave awaits me.^b
2 Surely mockers^c surround me;
my eyes must dwell on their hostility.
3 “Give me, O God, the pledge you demand.^d
Who else will put up security^e
for me?^f
4 You have closed their minds to understanding;
therefore you will not let them triumph.
5 If anyone denounces their friends
for reward,
the eyes of their children will fail.^g
6 “God has made me a byword^h to everyone,
a man in whose face people spit.
7 My eyes have grown dim with grief;ⁱ
my whole frame is but a shadow.
8 The upright are appalled at this;
the innocent are aroused^j
against the ungodly.
9 Nevertheless, the righteous^k will hold to their ways,
and those with clean hands^l
will grow stronger.
10 “But come on, all of you, try again!
I will not find a wise man among you.^m
11 My days have passed, my plans are shattered.
Yet the desires of my heartⁿ
12 turn night into day;
in the face of the darkness light is near.
13 If the only home I hope for is the grave,^o
if I spread out my bed in the realm of darkness,

^a 20 Or *My friends treat me with scorn*

- ¹⁴if I say to corruption,^p ‘You are my father,’
and to the worm,^q ‘My mother’
or ‘My sister,’
¹⁵where then is my hope — ^r
who can see any hope for me?
¹⁶Will it go down to the gates of
death?^s
Will we descend together into
the dust?”

Bildad

18 Then Bildad the Shuhite replied:

- ²“When will you end these speeches?
Be sensible, and then we can talk.
³Why are we regarded as cattle
and considered stupid in your sight?^t
⁴You who tear yourself^u to pieces
in your anger,
is the earth to be abandoned
for your sake?
Or must the rocks be moved
from their place?
⁵“The lamp of a wicked man is
snuffed out;^v
the flame of his fire stops
burning.
⁶The light in his tent becomes dark;
the lamp beside him goes out.
⁷The vigor of his step is
weakened;^w
his own schemes^x throw him
down.^y
⁸His feet thrust him into a net;^z
he wanders into its mesh.
⁹A trap seizes him by the heel;
a snare holds him fast.
¹⁰A noose is hidden for him on the
ground;
a trap lies in his path.
¹¹Terrors startle him on every side^a
and dog^b his every step.
¹²Calamity is hungry^c for him;
disaster is ready for him when
he falls.
¹³It eats away parts of his skin;
death’s firstborn devours his
limbs.^d
¹⁴He is torn from the security of his
tent^e
and marched off to the king of
terrors.

17:14
p Job 13:28;
30:28, 30;
Ps 16:10
q Job 21:26
17:15 r Job 7:6
17:16 s Job 3:17-
19; Jnh 2:6
18:3 t Ps 73:22
18:4 u Job 13:14
18:5 v Job 21:17;
Pr 13:9; 20:20;
24:20
18:7 w Pr 4:12
x Job 5:13
y Job 15:6
18:8
z Job 22:10;
Ps 9:15; 35:7
18:11
a Job 15:21;
Jer 6:25; 20:3
b Job 20:8
18:12 c Isa 8:21
18:13
d Zec 14:12
18:14
e Job 8:22

18:15 f Ps 11:6
18:16
g Isa 5:24;
Hos 9:1-16;
Am 2:9
h Job 15:30;
Mal 4:1
18:17 i Ps 34:16;
Pr 2:22; 10:7
18:18 j Job 5:14
18:19
k Jer 22:30
l Isa 14:22
m Job 27:14-15
18:20
n Ps 37:13;
Jer 50:27, 31
18:21
o Job 21:28
p Jer 9:3;
1Th 4:5
19:4 q Job 6:24
19:5 r Ps 35:26;
38:16; 55:12
19:6 s Job 27:2
t Job 18:8
19:7
u Job 30:20
v Job 9:24;
Hab 1:2-4
19:8
w Job 3:23;
La 3:7
x Job 30:26
19:9 y Job 12:17
z Ps 89:39, 44;
La 5:16

- ¹⁵Fire resides^a in his tent;
burning sulfur^f is scattered
over his dwelling.
¹⁶His roots dry up below^g
and his branches wither above.^h
¹⁷The memory of him perishes
from the earth;
he has no name in the land.ⁱ
¹⁸He is driven from light into the
realm of darkness^j
and is banished from the world.
¹⁹He has no offspring^k or
descendants^l among his
people,
no survivor where once he
lived.^m
²⁰People of the west are appalled at
his fate;ⁿ
those of the east are seized
with horror.
²¹Surely such is the dwelling^o of an
evil man;
such is the place of one who
does not know God.”^p

Job

19 Then Job replied:

- ²“How long will you torment me
and crush me with words?
³Ten times now you have
reproached me;
shamelessly you attack me.
⁴If it is true that I have gone astray,
my error^q remains my concern
alone.
⁵If indeed you would exalt
yourselves above me^r
and use my humiliation
against me,
⁶then know that God has
wronged me^s
and drawn his net^t around me.
⁷“Though I cry, ‘Violence!’ I get no
response;^u
though I call for help, there is
no justice.^v
⁸He has blocked my way so I
cannot pass;^w
he has shrouded my paths in
darkness.^x
⁹He has stripped^y me of my honor
and removed the crown from
my head.^z

^a 15 Or *Nothing he had remains*

- ¹⁰ He tears me down^a on every side
till I am gone;
he uproots my hope^b like a tree.^c
- ¹¹ His anger^d burns against me;
he counts me among his
enemies.^e
- ¹² His troops advance in force;^f
they build a siege ramp^g
against me
and encamp around my tent.
- ¹³ “He has alienated my family^h
from me;
my acquaintances are
completely estranged
from me.ⁱ
- ¹⁴ My relatives have gone away;
my closest friends have
forgotten me.
- ¹⁵ My guests and my female servants
count me a foreigner;
they look on me as on a
stranger.
- ¹⁶ I summon my servant, but he
does not answer,
though I beg him with my own
mouth.
- ¹⁷ My breath is offensive to my wife;
I am loathsome to my own
family.
- ¹⁸ Even the little boys^j scorn me;
when I appear, they
ridicule me.
- ¹⁹ All my intimate friends^k detest me;^l
those I love have turned
against me.
- ²⁰ I am nothing but skin and
bones;^m
I have escaped only by the skin
of my teeth.^a
- ²¹ “Have pity on me, my friends,
have pity,
for the hand of God has
struck me.
- ²² Why do you pursueⁿ me as God
does?
Will you never get enough of
my flesh?^o
- ²³ “Oh, that my words were
recorded,
that they were written on a
scroll,^p
- ²⁴ that they were inscribed with an
iron tool on^b lead,
or engraved in rock forever!

19:10
^a Job 12:14
^b Job 7:6
^c Job 24:20
19:11 ^d Job 16:9
^e Job 13:24
19:12
^f Job 16:13
^g Job 30:12
19:13 ^h Ps 69:8
ⁱ Job 16:7;
Ps 88:8
19:18 ^j 2Ki 2:23
19:19
^k Ps 55:12-13
^l Ps 38:11
19:20
^m Job 33:21;
Ps 102:5
19:22
ⁿ Job 13:25;
16:11 ^o Ps 69:26
19:23
^p Isa 30:8

19:25
^q Ps 78:35;
Pr 23:11;
Isa 43:14;
Jer 50:34
^r Job 16:19
19:26 ^s Ps 17:15;
Mt 5:8;
1Co 13:12;
1Jn 3:2
19:27 ^t Ps 73:26
19:29
^u Job 15:22
^v Job 22:4;
Ps 1:5; 9:7
20:3 ^w Job 19:3
20:5
^x Job 8:12;
Ps 37:35-36;
73:19
20:6
^y Isa 14:13-14;
Ob 1:3-4
20:7 ^z Job 4:20
^a Job 7:10; 8:18

- ²⁵ I know that my redeemer^{cq} lives,^r
and that in the end he will
stand on the earth.^d
- ²⁶ And after my skin has been
destroyed,
yet^e in^f my flesh I will see God;^s
- ²⁷ I myself will see him
with my own eyes — I, and not
another.
How my heart yearns^t within me!
- ²⁸ “If you say, ‘How we will hound
him,
since the root of the trouble lies
in him,⁹’
- ²⁹ you should fear the sword
yourselves;
for wrath will bring punishment
by the sword,^u
and then you will know that
there is judgment.^{h”v}

Zophar

20 Then Zophar the Naamathite
replied:

- ² “My troubled thoughts prompt
me to answer
because I am greatly disturbed.
- ³ I hear a rebuke^w that dishonors me,
and my understanding inspires
me to reply.
- ⁴ “Surely you know how it has been
from of old,
ever since mankindⁱ was placed
on the earth,
⁵ that the mirth of the wicked is
brief,
the joy of the godless lasts but a
moment.^x
- ⁶ Though the pride of the godless
person reaches to the
heavens
and his head touches the
clouds,^y
- ⁷ he will perish forever,^z like his
own dung;
those who have seen him will
say, ‘Where is he?’^a

^a 20 Or only by my gums ^b 24 Or and
^c 25 Or vindicator ^d 25 Or on my grave
^e 26 Or And after I awake, / though this body has
been destroyed, / then ^f 26 Or destroyed, /
apart from ^g 28 Many Hebrew manuscripts,
Septuagint and Vulgate; most Hebrew
manuscripts me ^h 29 Or sword, / that you
may come to know the Almighty ⁱ 4 Or Adam

- ⁸ Like a dream^b he flies away,^c no more to be found,
banished^d like a vision of the night.^e
- ⁹ The eye that saw him will not see him again;
his place will look on him no more.^f
- ¹⁰ His children^g must make amends to the poor;
his own hands must give back his wealth.^h
- ¹¹ The youthful vigorⁱ that fills his bones
will lie with him in the dust.^j
- ¹² "Though evil is sweet in his mouth
and he hides it under his tongue,
¹³ though he cannot bear to let it go
and lets it linger in his mouth,^k
¹⁴ yet his food will turn sour in his stomach;
it will become the venom of serpents within him.
- ¹⁵ He will spit out the riches he swallowed;
God will make his stomach vomit them up.
- ¹⁶ He will suck the poison^l of serpents;
the fangs of an adder will kill him.^m
- ¹⁷ He will not enjoy the streams,
the rivers flowing with honeyⁿ and cream.^o
- ¹⁸ What he toiled for he must give back uneaten;
he will not enjoy the profit from his trading.
- ¹⁹ For he has oppressed the poor and left them destitute;^p
he has seized houses he did not build.
- ²⁰ "Surely he will have no respite from his craving;^q
he cannot save himself by his treasure.
- ²¹ Nothing is left for him to devour;
his prosperity will not endure.^r
- ²² In the midst of his plenty, distress will overtake him;
the full force of misery will come upon him.
- ²³ When he has filled his belly,
God will vent his burning anger against him
and rain down his blows on him.^s

20:8 ^bPs 73:20
^cJob 27:21-23
^dJob 18:18
^ePs 90:5
20:9 ^fJob 7:8
20:10 ^gJob 5:4
^hJob 27:16-17
20:11
ⁱJob 13:26
^jJob 21:26
20:13
^kNu 11:18-20
20:16 ^lDt 32:32
^mDt 32:24
20:17 ⁿDt 32:13
^oJob 29:6
20:19
^pJob 24:4, 14;
35:9
20:20
^qEcc 5:12-14
20:21
^rJob 15:29
20:23
^sPs 78:30-31

20:24
^tIsa 24:18;
Am 5:19
20:25
^uJob 18:11
^vJob 16:13
20:26
^wJob 18:18
^xPs 21:9
20:27
^yDt 31:28
20:28
^zDt 28:31
^aJob 21:17,
20, 30
20:29
^bJob 27:13
21:3 ^cJob 16:10
21:4 ^dJob 6:11
21:5
^eJdg 18:19;
Job 29:9; 40:4
21:7 ^fJob 12:6;
Ps 73:3;
Jer 12:1;
Hab 1:13
21:8 ^gPs 17:14
21:9 ^hPs 73:5

- ²⁴ Though he flees^t from an iron weapon,
a bronze-tipped arrow pierces him.
- ²⁵ He pulls it out of his back,
the gleaming point out of his liver.
Terrors^u will come over him;^v
- ²⁶ total darkness^w lies in wait for his treasures.
A fire unfanned will consume him^x
and devour what is left in his tent.
- ²⁷ The heavens will expose his guilt;
the earth will rise up against him.^y
- ²⁸ A flood will carry off his house,^z
rushing waters^a on the day of God's wrath.^a
- ²⁹ Such is the fate God allots the wicked,
the heritage appointed for them by God."^b

Job

21 Then Job replied:

- ² "Listen carefully to my words;
let this be the consolation you give me.
- ³ Bear with me while I speak,
and after I have spoken,
mock on.^c
- ⁴ "Is my complaint directed to a human being?
Why should I not be impatient?^d
- ⁵ Look at me and be appalled;
clap your hand over your mouth.^e
- ⁶ When I think about this, I am terrified;
trembling seizes my body.
- ⁷ Why do the wicked live on,
growing old and increasing in power?^f
- ⁸ They see their children
established around them,
their offspring before their eyes.^g
- ⁹ Their homes are safe and free
from fear;^h
the rod of God is not on them.

^a 28 Or *The possessions in his house will be carried off, / washed away*

¹⁰ Their bulls never fail to breed;
their cows calve and do not
miscarry.ⁱ

¹¹ They send forth their children as
a flock;
their little ones dance about.

¹² They sing to the music of timbrel
and lyre;
they make merry to the sound
of the pipe.^j

¹³ They spend their years in
prosperity^k
and go down to the grave in
peace.^a

¹⁴ Yet they say to God, 'Leave us alone!^l
We have no desire to know your
ways.^m

¹⁵ Who is the Almighty, that we
should serve him?
What would we gain by praying
to him?'ⁿ

¹⁶ But their prosperity is not in their
own hands,
so I stand aloof from the plans
of the wicked.

¹⁷ "Yet how often is the lamp of the
wicked snuffed out?^o
How often does calamity come
upon them,
the fate God allots in his anger?

¹⁸ How often are they like straw
before the wind,
like chaff^p swept away by a gale?

¹⁹ It is said, 'God stores up the
punishment of the wicked
for their children.'^q
Let him repay the wicked, so
that they themselves will
experience it!

²⁰ Let their own eyes see their
destruction;
let them drink^r the cup of the
wrath of the Almighty.^s

²¹ For what do they care about the
families they leave behind
when their allotted months^t
come to an end?

²² "Can anyone teach knowledge to
God,^u
since he judges even the
highest?^v

²³ One person dies in full vigor,
completely secure and at ease,

²⁴ well nourished in body,^b
bones rich with marrow.^w

21:10 ⁱ Ex 23:26
21:12 ^j Ps 81:2
21:13
^k Job 36:11
21:14
^l Job 22:17
^m Pr 1:29
21:15 ⁿ Ex 5:2;
Job 34:9;
Mal 3:14
21:17 ^o Job 18:5
21:18
^p Job 13:25;
Ps 1:4
21:19 ^q Ex 20:5;
Jer 31:29;
Eze 18:2
21:20 ^r Ps 75:8;
Isa 51:17
^s Jer 25:15;
Rev 14:10
21:21 ^t Job 14:5
21:22
^u Job 35:11;
36:22;
Isa 40:13-
14; Ro 11:34
^v Ps 82:1
21:24 ^w Pr 3:8

²⁵ Another dies in bitterness of soul,
never having enjoyed anything
good.

²⁶ Side by side they lie in the dust,
and worms cover them both.^x

²⁷ "I know full well what you are
thinking,
the schemes by which you
would wrong me.

²⁸ You say, 'Where now is the house
of the great,^y
the tents where the wicked
lived?'^z

²⁹ Have you never questioned those
who travel?
Have you paid no regard to
their accounts —

³⁰ that the wicked are spared from
the day of calamity,^a
that they are delivered from^c
the day of wrath?^b

³¹ Who denounces their conduct to
their face?
Who repays them for what they
have done?

³² They are carried to the grave,
and watch is kept over their
tombs.

³³ The soil in the valley is sweet to
them;^c
everyone follows after them,
and a countless throng goes^d
before them.^d

³⁴ "So how can you console me^e with
your nonsense?
Nothing is left of your answers
but falsehood!"

Eliphaz

22 Then Eliphaz the Temanite replied:

² "Can a man be of benefit to God?^f
Can even a wise person benefit
him?

³ What pleasure would it give the
Almighty if you were
righteous?
What would he gain if your
ways were blameless?

^a 13 Or in an instant ^b 24 The meaning of the Hebrew for this word is uncertain.

^c 30 Or wicked are reserved for the day of calamity, / that they are brought forth to

^d 33 Or them, / as a countless throng went

21:26
^x Job 24:20;
Ecc 9:2-3;
Isa 14:11
21:28 ^y Job 1:3;
12:21; 31:37
^z Job 8:22
21:30 ^a Pr 16:4
^b Job 20:22, 28;
2Pe 2:9
21:33
^c Job 3:22;
17:16; 24:24
^d Job 3:19
21:34
^e Job 16:2
22:2 ^f Lk 17:10

- 4 "Is it for your piety that he rebukes you and brings charges against you?⁹
- 5 Is not your wickedness great? Are not your sins^h endless?
- 6 You demanded securityⁱ from your relatives for no reason; you stripped people of their clothing, leaving them naked.
- 7 You gave no water to the weary and you withheld food from the hungry,^j
- 8 though you were a powerful man, owning land — an honored man,^k living on it.
- 9 And you sent widows away empty-handed^l and broke the strength of the fatherless.
- 10 That is why snares are all around you, why sudden peril terrifies you,
- 11 why it is so dark^m you cannot see, and why a flood of water covers you.ⁿ
- 12 "Is not God in the heights of heaven?^o And see how lofty are the highest stars!
- 13 Yet you say, 'What does God know?^p Does he judge through such darkness?^q
- 14 Thick clouds^r veil him, so he does not see us as he goes about in the vaulted heavens.'
- 15 Will you keep to the old path that the wicked have trod?
- 16 They were carried off before their time,^s their foundations washed away by a flood.^t
- 17 They said to God, 'Leave us alone! What can the Almighty do to us?'^u
- 18 Yet it was he who filled their houses with good things,^v so I stand aloof from the plans of the wicked.^w

22:4
⁹ Job 14:3;
 19:29; Ps 143:2
 22:5 ^h Job 11:6;
 15:5
 22:6 ⁱ Ex 22:26;
 Dt 24:6, 17;
 Eze 18:12, 16
 22:7 ^j Job 31:17,
 21, 31
 22:8 ^k Isa 3:3;
 9:15
 22:9 ^l Job 24:3,
 21
 22:11
^m Job 5:14
ⁿ Ps 69:1-2;
 124:4-5; La 3:54
 22:12 ^o Job 11:8
 22:13 ^p Ps 10:11;
 Isa 29:15
^q Eze 8:12
 22:14
^r Job 26:9
 22:16
^s Job 15:32
^t Job 14:19;
 Mt 7:26-27
 22:17
^u Job 21:15
 22:18
^v Job 12:6
^w Job 21:16

22:19
^x Ps 58:10;
 107:42 ^y Ps 52:6
 22:20
^z Job 15:30
 22:21
^a Ps 34:8-10
 22:23
^b Job 8:5;
 Isa 31:6; Zec 1:3
^c Isa 19:22;
 Ac 20:32
^d Job 11:14
 22:24
^e Job 31:25
 22:25 ^f Isa 33:6
 22:26
^g Job 27:10;
 Isa 58:14
 22:27
^h Job 33:26;
 34:28; Isa 58:9
 22:29
ⁱ Mt 23:12;
 1Pe 5:5
 22:30
^j Job 42:7-8
 23:2 ^k Job 7:11
^l Job 6:3

- 19 The righteous see their ruin and rejoice;^x the innocent mock^y them, saying,
- 20 'Surely our foes are destroyed, and fire^z devours their wealth.'
- 21 "Submit to God and be at peace with him; in this way prosperity will come to you.^a
- 22 Accept instruction from his mouth and lay up his words in your heart.
- 23 If you return^b to the Almighty, you will be restored:^c If you remove wickedness far from your tent^d
- 24 and assign your nuggets to the dust, your gold of Ophir to the rocks in the ravines,^e
- 25 then the Almighty will be your gold, the choicest silver for you.^f
- 26 Surely then you will find delight in the Almighty^g and will lift up your face to God.
- 27 You will pray to him,^h and he will hear you, and you will fulfill your vows.
- 28 What you decide on will be done, and light will shine on your ways.
- 29 When people are brought low and you say, 'Lift them up!' then he will save the downcast.ⁱ
- 30 He will deliver even one who is not innocent, who will be delivered through the cleanness of your hands."^j

Job

23

Then Job replied:

- 2 "Even today my complaint^k is bitter;^l his hand^a is heavy in spite of^b my groaning.
- 3 If only I knew where to find him; if only I could go to his dwelling!

^a 2 Septuagint and Syriac; Hebrew / the hand on me ^b 2 Or heavy on me in

- 4 I would state my case^m before him
and fill my mouth with
arguments.
- 5 I would find out what he would
answer me,
and consider what he would say
to me.
- 6 Would he vigorously oppose me?ⁿ
No, he would not press charges
against me.
- 7 There the upright can establish
their innocence before
him,^o
and there I would be delivered
forever from my judge.
- 8 "But if I go to the east, he is not
there;
if I go to the west, I do not find
him.
- 9 When he is at work in the north, I
do not see him;
when he turns to the south, I
catch no glimpse of him.^p
- 10 But he knows the way that I take;
when he has tested me,^q I will
come forth as gold.^r
- 11 My feet have closely followed his
steps;^s
I have kept to his way without
turning aside.^t
- 12 I have not departed from the
commands of his lips;^u
I have treasured the words of
his mouth more than my
daily bread.^v
- 13 "But he stands alone, and who can
oppose him?
He does whatever he pleases.^w
- 14 He carries out his decree against me,
and many such plans he still
has in store.^x
- 15 That is why I am terrified before
him;
when I think of all this, I fear him.
- 16 God has made my heart faint;^y
the Almighty^z has terrified me.
- 17 Yet I am not silenced by the
darkness,^a
by the thick darkness that
covers my face.
- 24** "Why does the Almighty not
set times for judgment?^b
Why must those who know
him look in vain for such
days?^c

23:4
^m Job 13:18
23:6 ⁿ Job 9:4
23:7 ^o Job 13:3
23:9 ^p Job 9:11
23:10
^q Ps 66:10;
139:1-3 ^r 1Pe 1:7
23:11 ^s Ps 17:5
^t Ps 44:18
23:12
^u Job 6:10
^v Jn 4:32, 34
23:13 ^w Ps 115:3
23:14 ^x 1Th 3:3
23:16 ^y Dt 20:3;
Ps 22:14;
Jer 51:46
^z Job 27:2
23:17 ^a Job 19:8
24:1 ^b Jer 46:10
^c Ac 1:7

24:2 ^d Dt 19:14;
27:17; Pr 23:10
24:3 ^e Dt 24:6,
10, 12, 17;
Job 22:6
24:4
^f Job 29:12;
30:25; Ps 41:1
9 Pr 28:28
24:5
^h Ps 104:23
24:7 ⁱ Ex 22:27;
Job 22:6
24:8 ^j La 4:5
24:9 ^k Dt 24:17
24:12
^l Eze 26:15
^m Job 9:23
24:13 ⁿ Jn 3:19-
20 ^o Isa 5:20
24:14 ^p Ps 10:9

- 2 There are those who move
boundary stones;^d
they pasture flocks they have
stolen.
- 3 They drive away the orphan's
donkey
and take the widow's ox in
pledge.^e
- 4 They thrust the needy from the
path
and force all the poor^f of the
land into hiding.^g
- 5 Like wild donkeys in the desert,
the poor go about their labor^h
of foraging food;
the wasteland provides food for
their children.
- 6 They gather fodder in the fields
and glean in the vineyards of
the wicked.
- 7 Lacking clothes, they spend the
night naked;
they have nothing to cover
themselves in the cold.ⁱ
- 8 They are drenched by mountain
rains
and hug^j the rocks for lack of
shelter.
- 9 The fatherless^k child is snatched
from the breast;
the infant of the poor is seized
for a debt.
- 10 Lacking clothes, they go about naked;
they carry the sheaves, but still
go hungry.
- 11 They crush olives among the
terraces^a;
they tread the winepresses, yet
suffer thirst.
- 12 The groans of the dying rise from
the city,
and the souls of the wounded
cry out for help.^l
But God charges no one with
wrongdoing.^m
- 13 "There are those who rebel
against the light,ⁿ
who do not know its ways
or stay in its paths.^o
- 14 When daylight is gone, the
murderer rises up,
kills the poor and needy,
and in the night steals forth
like a thief.^p

^a 11 The meaning of the Hebrew for this word is uncertain.

- ¹⁵The eye of the adulterer watches
for dusk;^q
he thinks, 'No eye will see me,'^r
and he keeps his face
concealed.
- ¹⁶In the dark, thieves break into
houses,^s
but by day they shut
themselves in;
they want nothing to do with
the light.^t
- ¹⁷For all of them, midnight is their
morning;
they make friends with the
terrors of darkness.
- ¹⁸"Yet they are foam^u on the surface
of the water;^v
their portion of the land is
cursed,
so that no one goes to the
vineyards.
- ¹⁹As heat and drought snatch away
the melted snow,^w
so the grave^x snatches away
those who have sinned.
- ²⁰The womb forgets them,
the worm feasts on them;
the wicked are no longer
remembered^y
but are broken like a tree.^z
- ²¹They prey on the barren and
childless woman,
and to the widow they show no
kindness.^a
- ²²But God drags away the mighty by
his power;
though they become
established, they have no
assurance of life.^b
- ²³He may let them rest in a feeling
of security,^c
but his eyes are on their ways.^d
- ²⁴For a little while they are exalted,
and then they are gone;^e
they are brought low and
gathered up like all others;
they are cut off like heads of
grain.^f
- ²⁵"If this is not so, who can prove
me false
and reduce my words to
nothing?"^g

24:15 ^qPr 7:8-9
^rPs 10:11
24:16 ^sEx 22:2;
Mt 6:19
^tJn 3:20
24:18
^uJob 9:26
^vJob 22:16
24:19
^wJob 6:17
^xJob 21:13
24:20
^yJob 18:17;
Pr 10:7
^zPs 31:12;
Da 4:14
24:21
^aJob 22:9
24:22
^bDt 28:66
24:23
^cJob 12:6
^dJob 11:11
24:24
^eJob 14:21;
Ps 37:10
^fIsa 17:5
24:25
^gJob 6:28; 27:4

25:2 ^hJob 9:4;
Rev 1:6
25:3 ⁱJas 1:17
25:4 ^jJob 4:17;
14:4
25:5
^kJob 31:26
^lJob 15:15
25:6 ^mJob 7:17
ⁿPs 22:6
26:2 ^oJob 6:12
^pPs 71:9
26:5 ^qPs 88:10
26:6 ^rPs 139:8
^sJob 41:11;
Pr 15:11;
Heb 4:13
26:7 ^tJob 9:8
26:8 ^uPr 30:4
^vJob 37:11
26:9
^wJob 22:14;
Ps 97:2
26:10 ^xPr 8:27;
29 ^yJob 38:11

- ²"Dominion and awe belong to God;^h
he establishes order in the
heights of heaven.
- ³Can his forces be numbered?
On whom does his light not
rise?ⁱ
- ⁴How then can a mortal be
righteous before God?
How can one born of woman be
pure?^j
- ⁵If even the moon^k is not bright
and the stars are not pure in his
eyes,^l
- ⁶how much less a mortal, who is
but a maggot —
a human being,^m who is only a
worm!"ⁿ

Job

26

Then Job replied:

- ²"How you have helped the
powerless!^o
How you have saved the arm
that is feeble!^p
- ³What advice you have offered to
one without wisdom!
And what great insight you
have displayed!
- ⁴Who has helped you utter these
words?
And whose spirit spoke from
your mouth?
- ⁵"The dead are in deep anguish,^q
those beneath the waters and
all that live in them.
- ⁶The realm of the dead^r is naked
before God;
Destruction^a lies uncovered.^s
- ⁷He spreads out the northern
skies^t over empty space;
he suspends the earth over
nothing.
- ⁸He wraps up the waters^u in his
clouds,^v
yet the clouds do not burst
under their weight.
- ⁹He covers the face of the full
moon,
spreading his clouds^w over it.
- ¹⁰He marks out the horizon on the
face of the waters^x
for a boundary between light
and darkness.^y

^a 6 Hebrew *Abaddon*

Bildad

25 Then Bildad the Shuhite re-
plied:

- ¹¹The pillars of the heavens quake,
aghast at his rebuke.
¹²By his power he churned up the
sea;^z
by his wisdom^a he cut Rahab to
pieces.
¹³By his breath the skies became
fair;
his hand pierced the gliding
serpent.^b
¹⁴And these are but the outer fringe
of his works;
how faint the whisper we hear
of him!
Who then can understand the
thunder of his power?"^c

Job's Final Word to His Friends

27 And Job continued his discourse:^d

- ²"As surely as God lives, who has
denied me justice,^e
the Almighty, who has made
my life bitter,^f
³as long as I have life within me,
the breath of God^g in my
nostrils,
⁴my lips will not say anything
wicked,
and my tongue will not utter
lies.^h
⁵I will never admit you are in the
right;
till I die, I will not deny my
integrity.ⁱ
⁶I will maintain my innocence and
never let go of it;
my conscience will not
reproach me as long as I
live.^j
⁷"May my enemy be like the
wicked,
my adversary like the unjust!
⁸For what hope have the godless^k
when they are cut off,
when God takes away their
life?^l
⁹Does God listen to their cry
when distress comes upon
them?^m
¹⁰Will they find delight in the
Almighty?ⁿ
Will they call on God at all
times?

26:12
^z Ex 14:21;
Isa 51:15;
Jer 31:35
^a Job 12:13
26:13 ^b Isa 27:1
26:14
^c Job 36:29
27:1 ^d Job 29:1
27:2 ^e Job 34:5
^f Job 9:18
27:3
^g Job 32:8; 33:4
27:4 ^h Job 6:28
27:5 ⁱ Job 2:9;
13:15
27:6 ^j Job 2:3
27:8 ^k Job 8:13
^l Job 11:20;
Lk 12:20
27:9
^m Job 35:12;
Pr 1:28; Isa 1:15;
Jer 14:12;
Mic 3:4
27:10
ⁿ Job 22:26

27:13
^o Job 15:20;
20:29
27:14
^p Dt 28:41;
Job 15:22;
Hos 9:13
^q Job 20:10
27:15 ^r Ps 78:64
27:16 ^s Zec 9:3
27:17 ^t Pr 28:8;
Ecc 2:26
27:18
^u Job 8:14
^v Isa 1:8
27:19 ^w Job 7:8
27:20
^x Job 15:21
^y Job 20:8
27:21
^z Job 7:10;
21:18
27:22
^a Jer 13:14;
Eze 5:11; 24:14
^b Job 11:20
27:23
^c Job 18:18
28:2 ^d Dt 8:9

- ¹¹"I will teach you about the power
of God;
the ways of the Almighty I will
not conceal.
¹²You have all seen this yourselves.
Why then this meaningless talk?
¹³"Here is the fate God allots to the
wicked,
the heritage a ruthless
man receives from the
Almighty:^o
¹⁴However many his children, their
fate is the sword;^p
his offspring will never have
enough to eat.^q
¹⁵The plague will bury those who
survive him,
and their widows will not weep
for them.^r
¹⁶Though he heaps up silver like
dust
and clothes like piles of clay,^s
¹⁷what he lays up the righteous will
wear,^t
and the innocent will divide his
silver.
¹⁸The house he builds is like a
moth's cocoon,^u
like a hut^v made by a
watchman.
¹⁹He lies down wealthy, but will do
so no more;^w
when he opens his eyes, all is
gone.
²⁰Terrors overtake him like a flood;^x
a tempest snatches him away
in the night.^y
²¹The east wind carries him off, and
he is gone;
it sweeps him out of his place.^z
²²It hurls itself against him without
mercy^a
as he flees headlong from its
power.^b
²³It claps its hands in derision
and hisses him out of his
place."^c

Interlude: Where Wisdom Is Found

28 There is a mine for silver
and a place where gold is
refined.

- ²Iron is taken from the earth,
and copper is smelted from
ore.^d

³ Mortals put an end to the darkness;^e
 they search out the farthest
 recesses
 for ore in the blackest darkness.
⁴ Far from human dwellings they
 cut a shaft,
 in places untouched by human
 feet;
 far from other people they
 dangle and sway.
⁵ The earth, from which food
 comes,^f
 is transformed below as by fire;
⁶ lapis lazuli comes from its rocks,
 and its dust contains nuggets
 of gold.
⁷ No bird of prey knows that hidden
 path,
 no falcon's eye has seen it.
⁸ Proud beasts do not set foot on it,
 and no lion prowls there.
⁹ People assault the flinty rock with
 their hands
 and lay bare the roots of the
 mountains.
¹⁰ They tunnel through the rock;
 their eyes see all its treasures.
¹¹ They search^a the sources of the
 rivers
 and bring hidden things to light.
¹² But where can wisdom be found?^g
 Where does understanding
 dwell?
¹³ No mortal comprehends its worth;^h
 it cannot be found in the land
 of the living.
¹⁴ The deep says, "It is not in me";
 the sea says, "It is not with me."
¹⁵ It cannot be bought with the
 finest gold,
 nor can its price be weighed out
 in silver.ⁱ
¹⁶ It cannot be bought with the gold
 of Ophir,
 with precious onyx or lapis
 lazuli.
¹⁷ Neither gold nor crystal can
 compare with it,
 nor can it be had for jewels of
 gold.^j
¹⁸ Coral and jasper are not worthy of
 mention;
 the price of wisdom is beyond
 rubies.^k

28:3 ^e Ecc 1:13
 28:5 ^f Ps 104:14
 28:12
^g Ecc 7:24
 28:13 ^h Pr 3:15;
 Mt 13:44-46
 28:15 ⁱ Pr 3:13-
 14; 8:10-11;
 16:16
 28:17 ^j Pr 16:16
 28:18 ^k Pr 3:15

28:19 ^l Pr 8:19
 28:20
^m ver 23, 28
 28:22
ⁿ Job 26:6
 28:23
^o Pr 8:22-31
 28:24
^p Ps 33:13-14
^q Pr 15:3
 28:25
^r Job 12:15;
 Ps 135:7
 28:26
^s Job 37:3, 8, 11;
 38:25, 27
 28:28 ^t Dt 4:6;
 Ps 111:10; Pr 1:7;
 9:10
 29:1
^u Job 13:12; 27:1
 29:2 ^v Jer 31:28
 29:3 ^w Job 11:17
 29:4 ^x Ps 25:14;
 Pr 3:32

¹⁹ The topaz of Cush cannot
 compare with it;
 it cannot be bought with pure
 gold.^l
²⁰ Where then does wisdom come
 from?
 Where does understanding
 dwell?^m
²¹ It is hidden from the eyes of every
 living thing,
 concealed even from the birds
 in the sky.
²² Destruction^{bn} and Death say,
 "Only a rumor of it has reached
 our ears."
²³ God understands the way to it
 and he alone knows where it
 dwells,^o
²⁴ for he views the ends of the
 earth^p
 and sees everything under the
 heavens.^q
²⁵ When he established the force of
 the wind
 and measured out the
 waters,^r
²⁶ when he made a decree for the
 rain
 and a path for the
 thunderstorm,^s
²⁷ then he looked at wisdom and
 appraised it;
 he confirmed it and tested it.
²⁸ And he said to the human race,
 "The fear of the Lord — that is
 wisdom,
 and to shun evil is
 understanding."^t

Job's Final Defense

29 Job continued his discourse:^u

² "How I long for the months
 gone by,
 for the days when God watched
 over me,^v
³ when his lamp shone on my head
 and by his light I walked
 through darkness!^w
⁴ Oh, for the days when I was in my
 prime,
 when God's intimate friendship
 blessed my house,^x

^a 11 Septuagint, Aquila and Vulgate; Hebrew
They dam up ^b 22 Hebrew *Abaddon*

5 when the Almighty was still
 with me
 and my children were
 around me,
 6 when my path was drenched with
 cream^y
 and the rock^z poured out for
 me streams of olive oil.^a
 7 "When I went to the gate^b of the
 city
 and took my seat in the public
 square,
 8 the young men saw me and
 stepped aside
 and the old men rose to their
 feet;
 9 the chief men refrained from
 speaking
 and covered their mouths with
 their hands;^c
 10 the voices of the nobles were
 hushed,
 and their tongues stuck to the
 roof of their mouths.^d
 11 Whoever heard me spoke well
 of me,
 and those who saw me
 commended me,
 12 because I rescued the poor^e who
 cried for help,
 and the fatherless^f who had
 none to assist them.^g
 13 The one who was dying
 blessed me;^h
 I made the widow'sⁱ heart sing.
 14 I put on righteousness^j as my
 clothing;
 justice was my robe and my
 turban.
 15 I was eyes^k to the blind
 and feet to the lame.
 16 I was a father to the needy;^l
 I took up the case of the stranger.
 17 I broke the fangs of the wicked
 and snatched the victims from
 their teeth.^m
 18 "I thought, 'I will die in my own
 house,
 my days as numerous as the
 grains of sand.'ⁿ
 19 My roots will reach to the water,^o
 and the dew will lie all night on
 my branches.
 20 My glory will not fade;
 the bow^p will be ever new in
 my hand.^q

29:6
^y Job 20:17
^z Ps 81:16
^a Dt 32:13
 29:7 ^b Job 31:21
 29:9 ^c Job 21:5
 29:10
^d Ps 137:6
 29:12
^e Job 24:4
^f Job 31:17,
 21 ^g Ps 72:12;
 Pr 21:13
 29:13
^h Job 31:20
ⁱ Job 22:9
 29:14
^j Job 27:6;
 Ps 132:9;
 Isa 59:17; 61:10;
 Eph 6:14
 29:15
^k Nu 10:31
 29:16
^l Job 24:4;
 Pr 29:7
 29:17 ^m Ps 3:7
 29:18 ⁿ Ps 30:6
 29:19
^o Job 18:16;
 Jer 17:8
 29:20
^p Ps 18:34
^q Ge 49:24

21 "People listened to me
 expectantly,
 waiting in silence for my
 counsel.
 22 After I had spoken, they spoke no
 more;
 my words fell gently on their
 ears.^r
 23 They waited for me as for showers
 and drank in my words as the
 spring rain.
 24 When I smiled at them, they
 scarcely believed it;
 the light of my face was
 precious to them.^a
 25 I chose the way for them and sat
 as their chief;
 I dwelt as a king^s among his
 troops;
 I was like one who comforts
 mourners.^t
30 "But now they mock me,^u
 men younger than I,
 whose fathers I would have
 disdained
 to put with my sheep dogs.
 2 Of what use was the strength of
 their hands to me,
 since their vigor had gone from
 them?
 3 Haggard from want and hunger,
 they roamed^b the parched land
 in desolate wastelands at night.
 4 In the brush they gathered salt
 herbs,
 and their food^c was the root of
 the broom bush.
 5 They were banished from human
 society,
 shouted at as if they were
 thieves.
 6 They were forced to live in the dry
 stream beds,
 among the rocks and in holes
 in the ground.
 7 They brayed among the bushes
 and huddled in the
 undergrowth.
 8 A base and nameless brood,
 they were driven out of the land.
 9 "And now those young men mock
 me^v in song;^w
 I have become a byword^x
 among them.

^a 24 The meaning of the Hebrew for this clause
 is uncertain. ^b 3 Or gnawed ^c 4 Or fuel

29:22 ^r Dt 32:2
 29:25 ^s Job 1:3;
 31:37 ^t Job 4:4
 30:1 ^u Job 12:4
 30:9 ^v Ps 69:11
^w Job 12:4;
 La 3:14, 63
^x Job 17:6

- ¹⁰They detest me and keep their distance;
they do not hesitate to spit in my face.^y
- ¹¹Now that God has unstrung my bow and afflicted me,^z
they throw off restraint^a in my presence.
- ¹²On my right the tribe^a attacks;
they lay snares for my feet,^b
they build their siege ramps against me.^c
- ¹³They break up my road;^d
they succeed in destroying me.
'No one can help him,' they say.
- ¹⁴They advance as through a gaping breach;
amid the ruins they come rolling in.
- ¹⁵Terrors overwhelm me;^e
my dignity is driven away as by the wind,
my safety vanishes like a cloud.^f
- ¹⁶"And now my life ebbs away;^g
days of suffering grip me.
- ¹⁷Night pierces my bones;
my gnawing pains never rest.
- ¹⁸In his great power God becomes like clothing to me^b;
he binds me like the neck of my garment.
- ¹⁹He throws me into the mud,^h
and I am reduced to dust and ashes.
- ²⁰"I cry out to you, God, but you do not answer;ⁱ
I stand up, but you merely look at me.
- ²¹You turn on me ruthlessly;^j
with the might of your hand^k
you attack me.^l
- ²²You snatch me up and drive me before the wind;^m
you toss me about in the storm.ⁿ
- ²³I know you will bring me down to death,^o
to the place appointed for all the living.^p
- ²⁴"Surely no one lays a hand on a broken man
when he cries for help in his distress.^q

30:10
^y Nu 12:14;
Dt 25:9;
Isa 50:6;
Mt 26:67
30:11 ^z Ru 1:21
^a Ps 32:9
30:12
^b Ps 140:4-5
^c Job 19:12
30:13 ^d Isa 3:12
30:15
^e Job 31:23;
Ps 55:4-5
^f Job 3:25;
Hos 13:3
30:16
^g Job 3:24;
Ps 22:14; 42:4
30:19
^h Ps 69:2, 14
30:20
ⁱ Job 19:7
30:21
^j Job 19:6, 22
^k Job 16:9, 14
^l Job 10:3
30:22
^m Job 27:21
ⁿ Job 9:17
30:23
^o Job 9:22; 10:8
^p Job 3:19
30:24
^q Job 19:7

30:25
^r Job 24:4;
Ps 35:13-14;
Ro 12:15
30:26
^s Job 3:25-26;
19:8; Jer 8:15
30:27 ^t La 2:11
30:28
^u Ps 38:6; 42:9;
43:2 ^v Job 19:7
30:29
^w Ps 44:19
^x Ps 102:6;
Mic 1:8
30:30 ^y La 4:8
^z Ps 102:3
30:31 ^a Isa 24:8
31:1 ^b Mt 5:28
31:2
^c Job 20:29
31:3 ^d Job 21:30
^e Job 34:22
31:4 ^f 2Ch 16:9
^g Pr 5:21
31:5 ^h Mic 2:11
31:6 ⁱ Job 6:2;
27:5-6
31:7 ^j Job 23:11
^k Job 9:30
31:8
^l Lev 26:16;
Job 20:18
^m Mic 6:15

- ²⁵Have I not wept for those in trouble?
Has not my soul grieved for the poor?^r
- ²⁶Yet when I hoped for good, evil came;
when I looked for light, then came darkness.^s
- ²⁷The churning inside me never stops;^t
days of suffering confront me.
- ²⁸I go about blackened,^u but not by the sun;
I stand up in the assembly and cry for help.^v
- ²⁹I have become a brother of jackals,^w
a companion of owls.^x
- ³⁰My skin grows black and peels;^y
my body burns with fever.^z
- ³¹My lyre is tuned to mourning,^a
and my pipe to the sound of wailing.

- 31** "I made a covenant with my eyes
not to look lustfully at a young woman.^b
- ²For what is our lot from God above,
our heritage from the Almighty on high?^c
- ³Is it not ruin^d for the wicked,
disaster for those who do wrong?^e
- ⁴Does he not see my ways^f
and count my every step?^g
- ⁵"If I have walked with falsehood
or my foot has hurried after deceit^h—
- ⁶let God weigh me in honest scalesⁱ
and he will know that I am blameless—
- ⁷if my steps have turned from the path,^j
if my heart has been led by my eyes,
or if my hands^k have been defiled,
- ⁸then may others eat what I have sown,^l
and may my crops be uprooted.^m

^a 12 The meaning of the Hebrew for this word is uncertain. ^b 18 Hebrew; Septuagint *power he grasps my clothing*

9 "If my heart has been enticedⁿ by
a woman,
or if I have lurked at my
neighbor's door,
10 then may my wife grind another
man's grain,
and may other men sleep with
her.^o
11 For that would have been wicked,
a sin to be judged.^p
12 It is a fire^q that burns to
Destruction^{a;r};
it would have uprooted my
harvest.^s
13 "If I have denied justice to any of
my servants,
whether male or female,
when they had a grievance
against me,^t
14 what will I do when God
confronts me?
What will I answer when called
to account?
15 Did not he who made me in the
womb make them?
Did not the same one form us
both within our mothers?^u
16 "If I have denied the desires of
the poor^v
or let the eyes of the widow^w
grow weary,
17 if I have kept my bread to myself,
not sharing it with the
fatherless^x —
18 but from my youth I reared them
as a father would,
and from my birth I guided the
widow —
19 if I have seen anyone perishing
for lack of clothing,^y
or the needy^z without
garments,
20 and their hearts did not bless me
for warming them with the
fleece from my sheep,
21 if I have raised my hand against
the fatherless,^a
knowing that I had influence in
court,
22 then let my arm fall from the
shoulder,
let it be broken off at the joint.^b
23 For I dreaded destruction from
God,
and for fear of his splendor^c I
could not do such things.

31:9 ⁿ Job 24:15
31:10
^o Dt 28:30;
Jer 8:10
31:11
^p Ge 38:24;
Lev 20:10;
Dt 22:22-24
31:12
^q Job 15:30
^r Job 26:6
^s Job 20:28
31:13
^t Dt 24:14-15
31:15 ^u Job 10:3
31:16
^v Job 5:16;
20:19
^w Job 22:9
31:17
^x Job 22:7;
29:12
31:19 ^y Job 22:6
^z Job 24:4
31:21 ^a Job 22:9
31:22
^b Job 38:15
31:23 ^c Job 13:11

31:24
^d Job 22:25
^e Mt 6:24;
Mk 10:24
31:25 ^f Ps 62:10
31:26
^g Eze 8:16
31:28
^h Dt 17:2-7
31:29 ⁱ Ob 1:12
^j Pr 17:5;
24:17-18
31:31 ^k Job 22:7
31:32 ^l Ge 19:2-3;
Ro 12:13
31:33 ^m Pr 28:13
ⁿ Ge 3:8
31:34 ^o Ex 23:2
31:35
^p Job 19:7;
30:28
^q Job 27:7;
35:14
31:37 ^r Job 1:3;
29:25

24 "If I have put my trust in gold^d
or said to pure gold, 'You are
my security,'^e
25 if I have rejoiced over my great
wealth,^f
the fortune my hands had
gained,
26 if I have regarded the sun^g in its
radiance
or the moon moving in splendor,
27 so that my heart was secretly
enticed
and my hand offered them a
kiss of homage,
28 then these also would be sins to
be judged,^h
for I would have been
unfaithful to God on high.
29 "If I have rejoiced at my enemy's
misfortuneⁱ
or gloated over the trouble that
came to him^j —
30 I have not allowed my mouth to
sin
by invoking a curse against
their life —
31 if those of my household have
never said,
'Who has not been filled with
Job's meat?'^k —
32 but no stranger had to spend the
night in the street,
for my door was always open to
the traveler^l —
33 if I have concealed^m my sin as
people do,^b
by hidingⁿ my guilt in my heart
34 because I so feared the crowd^o
and so dreaded the contempt
of the clans
that I kept silent and would not
go outside —
35 ("Oh, that I had someone to
hear me!^p
I sign now my defense — let the
Almighty answer me;
let my accuser^q put his
indictment in writing.
36 Surely I would wear it on my
shoulder,
I would put it on like a crown.
37 I would give him an account of
my every step;
I would present it to him as to a
ruler.^r) —

^a 12 Hebrew *Abaddon* ^b 33 Or as Adam did

- 38 “if my land cries out against me^s
and all its furrows are wet with
tears,
39 if I have devoured its yield
without payment^t
or broken the spirit of its
tenants,^u
40 then let briers^v come up instead
of wheat
and stinkweed instead of
barley.”

The words of Job are ended.

Elihu

32 So these three men stopped answering Job, because he was righteous in his own eyes.^w ²But Elihu son of Barakel the Buzite,^x of the family of Ram, became very angry with Job for justifying himself rather than God.^y ³He was also angry with the three friends, because they had found no way to refute Job, and yet had condemned him.^a ⁴Now Elihu had waited before speaking to Job because they were older than he. ⁵But when he saw that the three men had nothing more to say, his anger was aroused.

⁶So Elihu son of Barakel the Buzite said:

- “I am young in years,
and you are old;^z
that is why I was fearful,
not daring to tell you what I
know.
⁷I thought, ‘Age should speak;
advanced years should teach
wisdom.’
⁸But it is the spirit^b in a person,
the breath of the Almighty,^a
that gives them
understanding.^b
⁹It is not only the old^c who are
wise,^c
not only the aged who
understand what is right.
¹⁰“Therefore I say: Listen to me;
I too will tell you what I
know.
¹¹I waited while you spoke,
I listened to your reasoning;
while you were searching for
words,

31:38 ^s Ge 4:10
31:39 ^t 1Ki 21:19
^u Lev 19:13;
Jas 5:4
31:40 ^v Ge 3:18
32:1 ^w Job 10:7;
33:9
32:2 ^x Ge 22:21
^y Job 27:5;
30:21
32:6
^z Job 15:10
32:8
^a Job 27:3; 33:4
^b Pr 2:6
32:9 ^c 1Co 1:26

- ¹² I gave you my full attention.
But not one of you has proved Job
wrong;
none of you has answered his
arguments.
¹³Do not say, ‘We have found
wisdom;^d
let God, not a man, refute him.’
¹⁴But Job has not marshaled his
words against me,
and I will not answer him with
your arguments.
¹⁵“They are dismayed and have no
more to say;
words have failed them.
¹⁶Must I wait, now that they are
silent,
now that they stand there with
no reply?
¹⁷I too will have my say;
I too will tell what I know.
¹⁸For I am full of words,
and the spirit within me
compels me;
¹⁹inside I am like bottled-up wine,
like new wineskins ready to
burst.
²⁰I must speak and find relief;
I must open my lips and reply.
²¹I will show no partiality,^e
nor will I flatter anyone;
²²for if I were skilled in flattery,
my Maker would soon take me
away.

- 33** “But now, Job, listen to my
words;
pay attention to everything I
say.^f
²I am about to open my mouth;
my words are on the tip of my
tongue.
³My words come from an upright
heart;
my lips sincerely speak what I
know.^g
⁴The Spirit of God has made me;^h
the breath of the Almightyⁱ
gives me life.
⁵Answer me! then, if you can;
stand up^k and argue your case
before me.

^a 3 Masoretic Text; an ancient Hebrew scribal tradition *Job*, and so had condemned God
^b 8 Or *Spirit*; also in verse 18 ^c 9 Or *many*; or *great*

32:13 ^d Jer 9:23
32:21
^e Lev 19:15;
Job 13:10;
Mt 22:16
33:1 ^f Job 13:6
33:3
^g Job 6:28;
27:4; 36:4
33:4 ^h Ge 2:7;
Job 10:3
ⁱ Job 27:3
33:5 ^j ver 32
^k Job 13:18

- 6 I am the same as you in God's sight;
I too am a piece of clay.^l
- 7 No fear of me should alarm you,
nor should my hand be heavy on you.^m
- 8 "But you have said in my hearing —
I heard the very words —
- 9 "I am pure,ⁿ I have done no wrong;^o
I am clean and free from sin.
- 10 Yet God has found fault with me;
he considers me his enemy.^p
- 11 He fastens my feet in shackles;^q
he keeps close watch on all my paths.^r
- 12 "But I tell you, in this you are not right,
for God is greater than any mortal.^s
- 13 Why do you complain to him^t
that he responds to no one's words^{a?}
- 14 For God does speak^u — now one way,
now another —
though no one perceives it.
- 15 In a dream,^v in a vision of the night,
when deep sleep falls on people
as they slumber in their beds,
- 16 he may speak^w in their ears
and terrify them with warnings,
- 17 to turn them from wrongdoing
and keep them from pride,
- 18 to preserve them from the pit,^x
their lives from perishing by the sword.^{by}
- 19 "Or someone may be chastened
on a bed of pain
with constant distress in their bones,^z
- 20 so that their body finds food^a
repulsive
and their soul loathes the choicest meal.^b
- 21 Their flesh wastes away to nothing,
and their bones, once hidden,
now stick out.^c
- 22 They draw near to the pit,
and their life to the messengers of death.^{cd}

33:6 ^l Job 4:19
33:7
^m Job 9:34;
13:21; 2Co 2:4
33:9 ⁿ Job 10:7
^o Job 13:23;
16:17
33:10
^p Job 13:24
33:11
^q Job 13:27
^r Job 14:16
33:12 ^s Ecc 7:20
33:13
^t Job 40:2;
Isa 45:9
33:14 ^u Ps 62:11
33:15 ^v Job 4:13
33:16
^w Job 36:10, 15
33:18 ^x ver 22,
24, 28, 30
^y Job 15:22
33:19
^z Job 30:17
33:20
^a Ps 107:18
^b Job 3:24; 6:6
33:21
^c Job 16:8;
19:20
33:22 ^d Ps 88:3

33:23 ^e Mic 6:8
33:24
^f Isa 38:17
33:25 ^g 2Ki 5:14
33:26
^h Job 34:28
ⁱ Job 22:26
^j Ps 50:15; 51:12
33:27
^k 2Sa 12:13
^l Lk 15:21
^m Ro 6:21
33:28
ⁿ Job 22:28
33:29
^o 1Co 12:6;
Eph 1:11;
Php 2:13
33:30
^p Ps 56:13
33:33 ^q Ps 34:11

- 23 Yet if there is an angel at their side,
a messenger, one out of a thousand,
sent to tell them how to be upright,^e
- 24 and he is gracious to that person
and says to God,
'Spare them from going down to the pit;^f
I have found a ransom for them —
- 25 let their flesh be renewed like a child's;
let them be restored as in the days of their youth'^g —
- 26 then that person can pray to God
and find favor with him,^h
they will see God's face and shout for joy;ⁱ
he will restore them to full well-being.^j
- 27 And they will go to others and say,
'I have sinned,^k I have perverted what is right,^l
but I did not get what I deserved.^m
- 28 God has delivered me from going down to the pit,
and I shall live to enjoy the light of life.ⁿ
- 29 "God does all these things to a person^o —
twice, even three times —
- 30 to turn them back from the pit,
that the light of life^p may shine on them.

- 31 "Pay attention, Job, and listen to me;
be silent, and I will speak.
- 32 If you have anything to say,
answer me;
speak up, for I want to vindicate you.
- 33 But if not, then listen to me;
be silent, and I will teach you wisdom.^q"

34 Then Elihu said:

- 2 "Hear my words, you wise men;
listen to me, you men of learning.

^a 13 Or that he does not answer for any of his actions ^b 18 Or from crossing the river
^c 22 Or to the place of the dead

³For the ear tests words
 as the tongue tastes food.^r
⁴Let us discern for ourselves what
 is right;
 let us learn together what is
 good.^s
⁵"Job says, 'I am innocent,^t
 but God denies me justice.^u
⁶Although I am right,
 I am considered a liar;
 although I am guiltless,
 his arrow inflicts an incurable
 wound.^v
⁷Is there anyone like Job,
 who drinks scorn like water?^w
⁸He keeps company with
 evildoers;
 he associates with the wicked.^x
⁹For he says, 'There is no profit
 in trying to please God.^y
¹⁰"So listen to me, you men of
 understanding.
 Far be it from God to do evil,^z
 from the Almighty to do
 wrong.^a
¹¹He repays everyone for what they
 have done;^b
 he brings on them what their
 conduct deserves.^c
¹²It is unthinkable that God would
 do wrong,
 that the Almighty would
 pervert justice.^d
¹³Who appointed him over the
 earth?
 Who put him in charge of the
 whole world?^e
¹⁴If it were his intention
 and he withdrew his spirit^a and
 breath,^f
¹⁵all humanity would perish
 together
 and mankind would return to
 the dust.^g
¹⁶"If you have understanding, hear
 this;
 listen to what I say.
¹⁷Can someone who hates justice
 govern?^h
 Will you condemn the just and
 mighty One?ⁱ
¹⁸Is he not the One who says to
 kings, 'You are worthless,'
 and to nobles, 'You are wicked,'^j

^{34:3} ^r Job 12:11
^{34:4} ^s 1Th 5:21
^{34:5} ^t Job 33:9
^u Job 27:2
^{34:6} ^v Job 6:4
^{34:7}
^w Job 15:16
^{34:8}
^x Job 22:15;
^{Ps} 50:18
^{34:9}
^y Job 21:15; 35:3
^{34:10}
^z Ge 18:25
^a Dt 32:4;
^{Job} 8:3;
^{Ro} 9:14
^{34:11}
^b Ps 62:12;
^{Mt} 16:27;
^{Ro} 2:6;
^{2Co} 5:10
^c Jer 32:19;
^{Eze} 33:20
^{34:12} ^d Job 8:3
^{34:13}
^e Job 38:4, 6
^{34:14}
^f Ps 104:29
^{34:15} ^g Ge 3:19;
^{Job} 9:22
^{34:17}
^h 2Sa 23:3-4
ⁱ Job 40:8
^{34:18}
^j Ex 22:28
^{34:19}
^k Dt 10:17;
^{Ac} 10:34
^l Lev 19:15
^m Job 10:3
^{34:20}
ⁿ Ex 12:29
^o Job 12:19
^{34:21}
^p Job 31:4;
^{Pr} 15:3
^{34:22}
^q Am 9:2-3
^r Ps 139:12
^{34:23}
^s Job 11:11
^{34:24}
^t Job 12:19
^u Da 2:21
^{34:27}
^v Ps 28:5;
^{Isa} 5:12
^w 1Sa 15:11
^{34:28}
^x Ex 22:23;
^{Job} 35:9;
^{Jas} 5:4
^{34:30}
^y Pr 29:2-12

¹⁹who shows no partiality^k to
 princes
 and does not favor the rich over
 the poor,^l
 for they are all the work of his
 hands?^m
²⁰They die in an instant, in the
 middle of the night;ⁿ
 the people are shaken and they
 pass away;
 the mighty are removed
 without human hand.^o
²¹"His eyes are on the ways of
 mortals;
 he sees their every step.^p
²²There is no deep shadow,^q no
 utter darkness,^r
 where evildoers can hide.
²³God has no need to examine
 people further,
 that they should come before
 him for judgment.^s
²⁴Without inquiry he shatters the
 mighty^t
 and sets up others in their
 place.^u
²⁵Because he takes note of their
 deeds,
 he overthrows them in the
 night and they are
 crushed.
²⁶He punishes them for their
 wickedness
 where everyone can see them,
²⁷because they turned from
 following him^v
 and had no regard for any of
 his ways.^w
²⁸They caused the cry of the poor to
 come before him,
 so that he heard the cry of the
 needy.^x
²⁹But if he remains silent, who can
 condemn him?
 If he hides his face, who can see
 him?
 Yet he is over individual and
 nation alike,
³⁰ to keep the godless from ruling,
 from laying snares for the
 people.^y
³¹"Suppose someone says to God,
 'I am guilty but will offend no
 more.

- ³²Teach me what I cannot see;^z
if I have done wrong, I will not
do so again.^a
- ³³Should God then reward you on
your terms,
when you refuse to repent?^b
You must decide, not I;
so tell me what you know.
- ³⁴"Men of understanding declare,
wise men who hear me say
to me,
³⁵'Job speaks without
knowledge;^c
his words lack insight.'
³⁶Oh, that Job might be tested to
the utmost
for answering like a wicked
man!^d
- ³⁷To his sin he adds rebellion;
scornfully he claps his hands^e
among us
and multiplies his words
against God."^f

35 Then Elihu said:

- ²"Do you think this is just?
You say, 'I am in the right, not
God.'
³Yet you ask him, 'What profit is it
to me,^a
and what do I gain by not
sinning?'^g
- ⁴"I would like to reply to you
and to your friends with you.
⁵Look up at the heavens^h and see;
gaze at the clouds so high
above you.ⁱ
- ⁶If you sin, how does that affect
him?
If your sins are many, what
does that do to him?^j
- ⁷If you are righteous, what do you
give to him,^k
or what does he receive^l from
your hand?^m
- ⁸Your wickedness only affects
humans like yourself,
and your righteousness only
other people.
- ⁹"People cry outⁿ under a load of
oppression;
they plead for relief from the
arm of the powerful.^o

34:32
^z Job 35:11;
Ps 52:4
^a Job 33:27
34:33
^b Job 41:11
34:35
^c Job 35:16;
38:2
34:36
^d Job 22:15
34:37
^e Job 27:23
^f Job 23:2
35:3
^g Job 9:29-31;
34:9
35:5 ^h Ge 15:5
ⁱ Job 22:12
35:6 ^j Pr 8:36
35:7 ^k Ro 11:35
^l Pr 9:12
^m Job 22:2-3;
Lk 17:10
35:9 ⁿ Ex 2:23
^o Job 12:19

- ¹⁰But no one says, 'Where is God my
Maker,^p
who gives songs in the night,^q
¹¹who teaches^r us more than he
teaches^b the beasts of the
earth
and makes us wiser than^c the
birds in the sky?'
¹²He does not answer^s when people
cry out
because of the arrogance of the
wicked.
¹³Indeed, God does not listen to
their empty plea;
the Almighty pays no attention
to it.^t
- ¹⁴How much less, then, will he listen
when you say that you do not
see him,^u
that your case^v is before him
and you must wait for him,
¹⁵and further, that his anger never
punishes
and he does not take the least
notice of wickedness.^d
- ¹⁶So Job opens his mouth with
empty talk;
without knowledge he
multiplies words."^w

36 Elihu continued:

- ²"Bear with me a little longer and I
will show you
that there is more to be said in
God's behalf.
³I get my knowledge from afar;
I will ascribe justice to my
Maker.^x
- ⁴Be assured that my words are not
false;^y
one who has perfect
knowledge^z is with you.
- ⁵"God is mighty, but despises no
one;^a
he is mighty, and firm in his
purpose.^b
- ⁶He does not keep the wicked
alive^c
but gives the afflicted their
rights.^d

35:10
^p Job 27:10;
Isa 51:13
^q Ps 42:8;
149:5; Ac 16:25
35:11 ^r Ps 94:12
35:12 ^s Pr 1:28
35:13
^t Job 27:9;
Pr 15:29;
Isa 1:15; Jer 11:11
35:14 ^u Job 9:11
^v Ps 37:6
35:16
^w Job 34:35, 37
36:3 ^x Job 8:3;
37:23
36:4 ^y Job 33:3
^z Job 37:5;
16, 23
36:5 ^a Ps 22:24
^b Job 12:13
36:6 ^c Job 8:22
^d Job 5:15

^a 3 Or you ^b 10, 11 Or night, / ¹¹who teaches
us by ^c 11 Or us wise by ^d 15 Symmachus,
Theodotion and Vulgate; the meaning of the
Hebrew for this word is uncertain.

- 7 He does not take his eyes off the righteous;^e
he enthrones them with kings^f
and exalts them forever.
- 8 But if people are bound in chains,^g
held fast by cords of affliction,
9 he tells them what they have done —
that they have sinned arrogantly.^h
- 10 He makes them listenⁱ to correction
and commands them to repent of their evil.^j
- 11 If they obey and serve him,^k
they will spend the rest of their days in prosperity
and their years in contentment.
- 12 But if they do not listen,
they will perish by the sword^{al}
and die without knowledge.^m
- 13 “The godless in heartⁿ harbor resentment;
even when he fetters them,
they do not cry for help.
- 14 They die in their youth,
among male prostitutes of the shrines.^o
- 15 But those who suffer he delivers in their suffering;
he speaks to them in their affliction.
- 16 “He is wooing^p you from the jaws of distress
to a spacious place free from restriction,
to the comfort of your table^q
laden with choice food.
- 17 But now you are laden with the judgment due the wicked;
judgment and justice have taken hold of you.^r
- 18 Be careful that no one entices you by riches;
do not let a large bribe turn you aside.^s
- 19 Would your wealth or even all your mighty efforts
sustain you so you would not be in distress?
- 20 Do not long for the night,^t
to drag people away from their homes.^b
- 21 Beware of turning to evil,^u
which you seem to prefer to affliction.^v

36:7 ^e Ps 33:18
^f Ps 113:8
36:8
^g Ps 107:10, 14
36:9
^h Job 15:25
36:10
ⁱ Job 33:16
^j 2Ki 17:13
36:11 ^k Isa 1:19
36:12
^l Job 15:22
^m Job 4:21
36:13 ⁿ Ro 2:5
36:14 ^o Dt 23:17
36:16
^p Hos 2:14
^q Ps 23:5
36:17
^r Job 22:11
36:18
^s Job 34:33
36:20
^t Job 34:20, 25
36:21
^u Ps 66:18
^v Heb 11:25

36:22
^w Isa 40:13;
^x Co 2:16
36:23
^y Job 34:13
^z Ps 92:5; 138:5
36:24
^a Ps 59:16;
Rev 15:3
36:26
^b 1Co 13:12
^c Job 10:5;
Ps 90:2;
102:24;
Heb 1:12
36:27
^d Job 38:28;
Ps 147:8
36:28
^e Job 5:10
36:29
^f Job 26:14;
37:16
36:31
^g Job 37:13
^h Ps 136:25;
Ac 14:17
36:32
ⁱ Job 37:12, 15
37:2 ^j Ps 29:3-9

- 22 “God is exalted in his power.
Who is a teacher like him?^w
- 23 Who has prescribed his ways for him,^x
or said to him, ‘You have done wrong’?^y
- 24 Remember to extol his work,^z
which people have praised in song.^a
- 25 All humanity has seen it;
mortals gaze on it from afar.
- 26 How great is God — beyond our understanding!^b
The number of his years is past finding out.^c
- 27 “He draws up the drops of water,
which distill as rain to the streams;^d
- 28 the clouds pour down their moisture
and abundant showers fall on mankind.^e
- 29 Who can understand how he spreads out the clouds,
how he thunders from his pavilion?^f
- 30 See how he scatters his lightning about him,
bathing the depths of the sea.
- 31 This is the way he governs^d the nations^g
and provides food in abundance.^h
- 32 He fills his hands with lightning
and commands it to strike its mark.ⁱ
- 33 His thunder announces the coming storm;
even the cattle make known its approach.^e

37 “At this my heart pounds
and leaps from its place.
2 Listen! Listen to the roar of his voice,
to the rumbling that comes from his mouth.^j
3 He unleashes his lightning beneath the whole heaven
and sends it to the ends of the earth.

^a 12 Or will cross the river ^b 20 The meaning of the Hebrew for verses 18-20 is uncertain.
^c 27 Or distill from the mist as rain
^d 31 Or nourishes ^e 33 Or announces his coming — / the One zealous against evil

- ⁴After that comes the sound of his roar;
he thunders with his majestic voice.
When his voice resounds,
he holds nothing back.
- ⁵God's voice thunders in marvelous ways;
he does great things beyond our understanding.^k
- ⁶He says to the snow, 'Fall on the earth,'
and to the rain shower, 'Be a mighty downpour.'^m
- ⁷So that everyone he has made may know his work,
he stops all people from their labor.^{an}
- ⁸The animals take cover;
they remain in their dens.^o
- ⁹The tempest comes out from its chamber,
the cold from the driving winds.
- ¹⁰The breath of God produces ice,
and the broad waters become frozen.^p
- ¹¹He loads the clouds with moisture;
he scatters his lightning through them.^q
- ¹²At his direction they swirl around
over the face of the whole earth
to do whatever he commands them.^r
- ¹³He brings the clouds to punish people,^s
or to water his earth and show his love.^t
- ¹⁴"Listen to this, Job;
stop and consider God's wonders.
- ¹⁵Do you know how God controls the clouds
and makes his lightning flash?
- ¹⁶Do you know how the clouds hang poised,
those wonders of him who has perfect knowledge?^u
- ¹⁷You who swelter in your clothes
when the land lies hushed
under the south wind,
- ¹⁸can you join him in spreading out the skies,^v
hard as a mirror of cast bronze?

37:5 ^k Job 5:9
37:6
^l Job 38:22
^m Job 36:27
37:7 ⁿ Job 12:14
37:8
^o Job 38:40;
Ps 104:22
37:10
^p Job 38:29-30;
Ps 147:17
37:11
^q Job 36:27, 29
37:12 ^r Ps 148:8
37:13 ^s Isa 12:17
^t Ex 9:18;
1Ki 18:45;
Job 38:27
37:16
^u Job 36:4
37:18 ^v Job 9:8;
Ps 104:2;
Isa 44:24

- ¹⁹"Tell us what we should say to him;
we cannot draw up our case
because of our darkness.
- ²⁰Should he be told that I want to speak?
Would anyone ask to be swallowed up?
- ²¹Now no one can look at the sun,
bright as it is in the skies
after the wind has swept them clean.
- ²²Out of the north he comes in
golden splendor;
God comes in awesome majesty.
- ²³The Almighty is beyond our reach
and exalted in power;^w
in his justice^x and great righteousness, he does not oppress.^y
- ²⁴Therefore, people revere him,^z
for does he not have regard for
all the wise^a in heart?^{b"}

The LORD Speaks

38 Then the LORD spoke to Job out of the storm.^b He said:

- ²"Who is this that obscures my plans
with words without knowledge?^c
- ³Brace yourself like a man;
I will question you,
and you shall answer me.^d
- ⁴"Where were you when I laid the earth's foundation?^e
Tell me, if you understand.
- ⁵Who marked off its dimensions?^f
Surely you know!
Who stretched a measuring line
across it?
- ⁶On what were its footings set,
or who laid its cornerstone^g —
- ⁷while the morning stars sang together
and all the angels^c shouted for joy?
- ⁸"Who shut up the sea behind doors^h
when it burst forth from the womb,ⁱ

37:23
^w Job 9:4;
36:4; 1Ti 6:16
^x Job 8:3
^y Isa 63:9;
Eze 18:23, 32
37:24
^z Mt 10:28
^a Mt 11:25
38:1 ^b Job 40:6
38:2
^c Job 35:16;
42:3; 1Ti 1:7
38:3 ^d Job 40:7
38:4
^e Ps 104:5;
Pr 8:29
38:5 ^f Pr 8:29;
Isa 40:12
38:6 ^g Job 26:7
38:8 ^h Jer 5:22
ⁱ Ge 1:9-10

^a 7 Or work, / he fills all people with fear by his power ^b 24 Or for he does not have regard for any who think they are wise. ^c 7 Hebrew the sons of God

9 when I made the clouds its garment
 and wrapped it in thick darkness,
 10 when I fixed limits for it^j
 and set its doors and bars in place,^k
 11 when I said, "This far you may
 come and no farther;
 here is where your proud waves
 halt?"^l
 12 "Have you ever given orders to
 the morning,
 or shown the dawn its place,
 13 that it might take the earth by the
 edges
 and shake the wicked^m out
 of it?
 14 The earth takes shape like clay
 under a seal;
 its features stand out like those
 of a garment.
 15 The wicked are denied their
 light,ⁿ
 and their upraised arm is
 broken.^o
 16 "Have you journeyed to the
 springs of the sea
 or walked in the recesses of the
 deep?^p
 17 Have the gates of death^q been
 shown to you?
 Have you seen the gates of the
 deepest darkness?
 18 Have you comprehended the vast
 expanses of the earth?^r
 Tell me, if you know all this.
 19 "What is the way to the abode of
 light?
 And where does darkness
 reside?
 20 Can you take them to their places?
 Do you know the paths^s to their
 dwellings?
 21 Surely you know, for you were
 already born!^t
 You have lived so many years!
 22 "Have you entered the
 storehouses of the snow^u
 or seen the storehouses of the
 hail,
 23 which I reserve for times of
 trouble,^v
 for days of war and battle?^w

38:10
^j Ps 33:7; 104:9
^k Job 26:10
 38:11 ^l Ps 89:9
 38:13
^m Ps 104:35
 38:15
ⁿ Job 18:5
^o Ps 10:15
 38:16 ^p Ps 77:19
 38:17 ^q Ps 9:13
 38:18
^r Job 28:24
 38:20
^s Job 26:10
 38:21 ^t Job 15:7
 38:22
^u Job 37:6
 38:23
^v Isa 30:30;
 Eze 13:11
^w Ex 9:18;
 Jos 10:11;
 Rev 16:21

38:25
^x Job 28:26
 38:26
^y Job 36:27
 38:27
^z Ps 104:14;
 107:35
 38:28
^a Ps 147:8;
 Jer 14:22
 38:29
^b Ps 147:16-17
 38:30
^c Job 37:10
 38:31
^d Job 9:9;
 Am 5:8
 38:33
^e Ps 148:6;
 Jer 31:36
 38:34
^f Job 22:11;
 36:27-28
 38:35
^g Job 36:32;
 37:3
 38:36
^h Job 9:4
ⁱ Job 32:8;
 Ps 51:6;
 Ecc 2:26

24 What is the way to the place
 where the lightning is
 dispersed,
 or the place where the east
 winds are scattered over
 the earth?
 25 Who cuts a channel for the
 torrents of rain,
 and a path for the
 thunderstorm,^x
 26 to water^y a land where no one lives,
 an uninhabited desert,
 27 to satisfy a desolate wasteland
 and make it sprout with grass?^z
 28 Does the rain have a father?^a
 Who fathers the drops of dew?
 29 From whose womb comes the ice?
 Who gives birth to the frost
 from the heavens^b
 30 when the waters become hard as
 stone,
 when the surface of the deep is
 frozen?^c
 31 "Can you bind the chains^a of the
 Pleiades?
 Can you loosen Orion's belt?^d
 32 Can you bring forth the
 constellations in their
 seasons^b
 or lead out the Bear^c with its
 cubs?
 33 Do you know the laws^e of the
 heavens?
 Can you set up God's^d
 dominion over the earth?
 34 "Can you raise your voice to the
 clouds
 and cover yourself with a flood
 of water?^f
 35 Do you send the lightning bolts
 on their way?^g
 Do they report to you, 'Here we
 are'?
 36 Who gives the ibis wisdom^{eh}
 or gives the rooster
 understanding?^{fi}
 37 Who has the wisdom to count the
 clouds?
 Who can tip over the water jars
 of the heavens

^a 31 Septuagint; Hebrew *beauty* ^b 32 *Or the morning star in its season* ^c 32 *Or out Leo*
^d 33 *Or their* ^e 36 That is, wisdom about
 the flooding of the Nile ^f 36 That is,
 understanding of when to crow; the meaning
 of the Hebrew for this verse is uncertain.

- ³⁸when the dust becomes hard
and the clods of earth stick
together?
- ³⁹“Do you hunt the prey for the
lioness
and satisfy the hunger of the
lions?
- ⁴⁰when they crouch in their dens^k
or lie in wait in a thicket?
- ⁴¹Who provides food for the
raven^l
when its young cry out to God
and wander about for lack of
food?^m

- 39** “Do you know when the
mountain goatsⁿ give
birth?
Do you watch when the doe
bears her fawn?
- ²Do you count the months till they
bear?
Do you know the time they give
birth?
- ³They crouch down and bring forth
their young;
their labor pains are ended.
- ⁴Their young thrive and grow
strong in the wilds;
they leave and do not return.
- ⁵“Who let the wild donkey^o go
free?
Who untied its ropes?
- ⁶I gave it the wasteland^p as its
home,
the salt flats as its habitat.^q
- ⁷It laughs at the commotion in the
town;
it does not hear a driver’s
shout.^r
- ⁸It ranges the hills for its pasture
and searches for any green
thing.
- ⁹“Will the wild ox^s consent to serve
you?
Will it stay by your manger at
night?
- ¹⁰Can you hold it to the furrow with
a harness?
Will it till the valleys behind
you?
- ¹¹Will you rely on it for its great
strength?
Will you leave your heavy work
to it?

38:39
^jPs 104:21
38:40
^kJob 37:8
38:41 ^lLk 12:24
^mPs 147:9;
Mt 6:26
39:1 ⁿDt 14:5
39:5 ^oJob 6:5;
11:12; 24:5
39:6
^pJob 24:5;
Ps 107:34;
Jer 2:24
^qHos 8:9
39:7 ^rJob 3:18
39:9
^sNu 23:22;
Dt 33:17

39:16 ^tLa 4:3
39:17
^uJob 35:11
39:20
^vJoel 2:4-5
^wJer 8:16
39:21 ^xJer 8:6
39:24 ^yJer 4:5;
19; Eze 7:14;
Am 3:6
39:25 ^zJos 6:5
^aAm 1:14; 2:2

- ¹²Can you trust it to haul in your
grain
and bring it to your threshing
floor?
- ¹³“The wings of the ostrich flap
joyfully,
though they cannot compare
with the wings and feathers of
the stork.
- ¹⁴She lays her eggs on the ground
and lets them warm in the
sand,
- ¹⁵unmindful that a foot may crush
them,
that some wild animal may
trample them.
- ¹⁶She treats her young harshly,^t as if
they were not hers;
she cares not that her labor was
in vain,
- ¹⁷for God did not endow her with
wisdom
or give her a share of good
sense.^u
- ¹⁸Yet when she spreads her feathers
to run,
she laughs at horse and rider.
- ¹⁹“Do you give the horse its
strength
or clothe its neck with a
flowing mane?
- ²⁰Do you make it leap like a
locust,^v
striking terror with its proud
snorting?^w
- ²¹It paws fiercely, rejoicing in its
strength,
and charges into the fray.^x
- ²²It laughs at fear, afraid of
nothing;
it does not shy away from the
sword.
- ²³The quiver rattles against its side,
along with the flashing spear
and lance.
- ²⁴In frenzied excitement it eats up
the ground;
it cannot stand still when the
trumpet sounds.^y
- ²⁵At the blast of the trumpet^z it
snorts, ‘Aha!’
It catches the scent of battle
from afar,
the shout of commanders and
the battle cry.^a

- 26 “Does the hawk take flight by your wisdom and spread its wings toward the south?
 27 Does the eagle soar at your command and build its nest on high?^b
 28 It dwells on a cliff and stays there at night; a rocky crag is its stronghold.
 29 From there it looks for food;^c its eyes detect it from afar.
 30 Its young ones feast on blood, and where the slain are, there it is.”^d

40 The LORD said to Job:^e

- 2 “Will the one who contends with the Almighty correct him? Let him who accuses God answer him!”
 3 Then Job answered the LORD:
 4 “I am unworthy^f — how can I reply to you? I put my hand over my mouth.^g
 5 I spoke once, but I have no answer^h — twice, but I will say no more.”ⁱ
 6 Then the LORD spoke to Job out of the storm:^j
 7 “Brace yourself like a man; I will question you, and you shall answer me.”^k
 8 “Would you discredit my justice? Would you condemn me to justify yourself?
 9 Do you have an arm like God’s,^m and can your voice thunder like his?”ⁿ
 10 Then adorn yourself with glory and splendor, and clothe yourself in honor and majesty.^o
 11 Unleash the fury of your wrath,^p look at all who are proud and bring them low,^q
 12 look at all who are proud and humble them,^r crush^s the wicked where they stand.
 13 Bury them all in the dust together; shroud their faces in the grave.

39:27
^b Jer 49:16;
 Ob 1:4
 39:29
^c Job 9:26
 39:30
^d Mt 24:28;
 Lk 17:37
 40:1
^e Job 10:2; 13:3;
 23:4; 31:35;
 33:13
 40:4 ^f Job 42:6
^g Job 29:9
 40:5 ^h Job 9:3
ⁱ Job 9:15
 40:6 ^j Job 38:1
 40:7
^k Job 38:3;
 42:4
 40:8
^l Job 27:2;
 Ro 3:3
 40:9
^m 2Ch 32:8
ⁿ Job 37:5;
 Ps 29:3-4
 40:10 ^o Ps 93:1;
 104:1
 40:11
^p Isa 42:25;
 Na 1:6
^q Isa 2:11, 12, 17;
 Da 4:37
 40:12 ^r 1Sa 2:7
^s Isa 13:11;
 63:2-3, 6

40:14
^t Ps 20:6; 60:5;
 108:6
 40:19
^u Job 41:33
 40:20
^v Ps 104:14
^w Ps 104:26
 40:22
^x Isa 44:4
 40:24
^y Job 41:2, 7, 26
 41:1 ^z Job 3:8;
 Ps 104:26;
 Isa 27:1
 41:2 ^a Isa 37:29
 41:4 ^b Ex 21:6

- 14 Then I myself will admit to you that your own right hand can save you.^t
 15 “Look at Behemoth, which I made along with you and which feeds on grass like an ox.
 16 What strength it has in its loins, what power in the muscles of its belly!
 17 Its tail sways like a cedar; the sinews of its thighs are close-knit.
 18 Its bones are tubes of bronze, its limbs like rods of iron.
 19 It ranks first among the works of God,^u yet its Maker can approach it with his sword.
 20 The hills bring it their produce,^v and all the wild animals play^w nearby.
 21 Under the lotus plants it lies, hidden among the reeds in the marsh.
 22 The lotuses conceal it in their shadow; the poplars by the stream^x surround it.
 23 A raging river does not alarm it; it is secure, though the Jordan should surge against its mouth.
 24 Can anyone capture it by the eyes, or trap it and pierce its nose?^y

- ## 41^a “Can you pull in Leviathan^z with a fishhook or tie down its tongue with a rope? 2 Can you put a cord through its nose or pierce its jaw with a hook?^a 3 Will it keep begging you for mercy? Will it speak to you with gentle words? 4 Will it make an agreement with you for you to take it as your slave for life?^b 5 Can you make a pet of it like a bird or put it on a leash for the young women in your house?

^a In Hebrew texts 41:1-8 is numbered 40:25-32, and 41:9-34 is numbered 41:1-26.

- 6 Will traders barter for it?
Will they divide it up among
the merchants?
- 7 Can you fill its hide with harpoons
or its head with fishing spears?
- 8 If you lay a hand on it,
you will remember the struggle
and never do it again!
- 9 Any hope of subduing it is false;
the mere sight of it is
overpowering.
- 10 No one is fierce enough to
rouse it.^c
Who then is able to stand
against me?^d
- 11 Who has a claim against me that I
must pay?^e
Everything under heaven
belongs to me.^f
- 12 "I will not fail to speak of
Leviathan's limbs,
its strength and its graceful
form.
- 13 Who can strip off its outer coat?
Who can penetrate its double
coat of armor?^g
- 14 Who dares open the doors of its
mouth,
ringed about with fearsome
teeth?
- 15 Its back has^b rows of shields
tightly sealed together;
16 each is so close to the next
that no air can pass between.
- 17 They are joined fast to one
another;
they cling together and cannot
be parted.
- 18 Its snorting throws out flashes of
light;
its eyes are like the rays of
dawn.⁹
- 19 Flames stream from its mouth;
sparks of fire shoot out.
- 20 Smoke pours from its nostrils
as from a boiling pot over
burning reeds.
- 21 Its breath^h sets coals ablaze,
and flames dart from its
mouth.ⁱ
- 22 Strength resides in its neck;
dismay goes before it.
- 23 The folds of its flesh are tightly
joined;
they are firm and immovable.

41:10 ^c Job 3:8
^d Jer 50:44
41:11 ^e Ro 11:35
^f Ex 19:5;
Dt 10:14;
Ps 24:1; 50:12;
1Co 10:26
41:18 ^g Job 3:9
41:21 ^h Isa 40:7
ⁱ Ps 18:8

- 24 Its chest is hard as rock,
hard as a lower millstone.
- 25 When it rises up, the mighty are
terrified;
they retreat before its thrashing.
- 26 The sword that reaches it has no
effect,
nor does the spear or the dart
or the javelin.
- 27 Iron it treats like straw
and bronze like rotten wood.
- 28 Arrows do not make it flee;
slingstones are like chaff to it.
- 29 A club seems to it but a piece of
straw;
it laughs at the rattling of the
lance.
- 30 Its undersides are jagged
potsherds,
leaving a trail in the mud like a
threshing sledge.^j
- 31 It makes the depths churn like a
boiling caldron
and stirs up the sea like a pot of
ointment.
- 32 It leaves a glistening wake
behind it;
one would think the deep had
white hair.
- 33 Nothing on earth is its equal^k —
a creature without fear.
- 34 It looks down on all that are
haughty;
it is king over all that are proud.^l"

Job

42 Then Job replied to the LORD:

- 2 "I know that you can do all
things;^m
no purpose of yours can be
thwarted.ⁿ
- 3 You asked, 'Who is this that
obscures my plans
without knowledge?'^o
Surely I spoke of things I did
not understand,
things too wonderful for me to
know.^p
- 4 "You said, 'Listen now, and I will
speak;
I will question you,
and you shall answer me.'^q

41:30 ^j Isa 41:15
41:33
^k Job 40:19
41:34
^l Job 28:8
42:2
^m Ge 18:14;
Mt 19:26
ⁿ 2Ch 20:6
42:3 ^o Job 38:2
^p Ps 40:5; 131:1;
139:6
42:4
^q Job 38:3;
40:7

^a 13 Septuagint; Hebrew *double bridle*

^b 15 Or *its pride is its*

⁵My ears had heard of you^r
but now my eyes have seen
you.⁵
⁶Therefore I despise myself^t
and repent in dust and ashes.”^u

Epilogue

⁷After the LORD had said these things to Job, he said to Eliphaz the Temanite, “I am angry with you and your two friends,^v because you have not spoken the truth about me, as my servant Job has. ⁸So now take seven bulls and seven rams^w and go to my servant Job and sacrifice a burnt offering^x for yourselves. My servant Job will pray for you, and I will accept his prayer^y and not deal with you according to your folly.^z You have not spoken the truth about me, as my servant Job has.” ⁹So Eliphaz the Temanite, Bildad the Shuhite and Zophar the Naamathite did what the LORD told them; and the LORD accepted Job’s prayer.

¹⁰After Job had prayed for his friends, the LORD restored his fortunes^a and gave him twice as much as he had before.^b ¹¹All his brothers and

42:5
^r Job 26:14;
Ro 10:17
^s Jdg 13:22;
Isa 6:5;
Eph 1:17-18
42:6
^t Job 40:4
^u Ezr 9:6
42:7 ^v Job 32:3
42:8 ^w Nu 23:1,
29 ^x Job 1:5
^y Ge 20:17;
Jas 5:15-16;
1Jn 5:16
^z Job 22:30
42:10
^a Dt 30:3;
Ps 14:7
^b Job 1:3;
Ps 85:1-3;
126:5-6

42:11
^c Job 19:13
42:17
^d Ge 15:15; 25:8

sisters and everyone who had known him before^c came and ate with him in his house. They comforted and consoled him over all the trouble the LORD had brought on him, and each one gave him a piece of silver^a and a gold ring.

¹²The LORD blessed the latter part of Job’s life more than the former part. He had fourteen thousand sheep, six thousand camels, a thousand yoke of oxen and a thousand donkeys. ¹³And he also had seven sons and three daughters. ¹⁴The first daughter he named Jemimah, the second Keziah and the third Keren-Happuch. ¹⁵Nowhere in all the land were there found women as beautiful as Job’s daughters, and their father granted them an inheritance along with their brothers.

¹⁶After this, Job lived a hundred and forty years; he saw his children and their children to the fourth generation. ¹⁷And so Job died, an old man and full of years.^d

^a *11 Hebrew him a kesitah; a kesitah was a unit of money of unknown weight and value.*

PSALMS

BOOK I

Psalms 1–41

❖ Psalm 1

- ¹Blessed is the one
who does not walk^a in step
with the wicked
or stand in the way that sinners
take
or sit^b in the company of mockers,
²but whose delight^c is in the law of
the LORD,^d
and who meditates^e on his law
day and night.
³That person is like a tree^f planted
by streams of water,^g
which yields its fruit^h in season
and whose leaf does not wither—
whatever they do prospers.ⁱ
⁴Not so the wicked!
They are like chaff^j
that the wind blows away.
⁵Therefore the wicked will not
stand^k in the judgment,^l
nor sinners in the assembly of
the righteous.
⁶For the LORD watches over^m the
way of the righteous,
but the way of the wicked leads
to destruction.ⁿ

❖ Psalm 2

- ¹Why do the nations conspire^a
and the peoples plot^b in vain?
²The kings^p of the earth rise up
and the rulers band together
against the LORD and against
his anointed,^q saying,
³“Let us break their chains
and throw off their shackles.”^r
⁴The One enthroned in heaven
laughs;^s
the Lord scoffs at them.

^{1:1} ^a Pr 4:14
^b Ps 26:4;
Jer 15:17
^{1:2} ^c Ps 119:16,
35 ^d Ps 119:1
^e Jos 1:8
^{1:3} ^f Ps 128:3
^g Jer 17:8
^h Eze 47:12
ⁱ Ge 39:3
^{1:4} ^j Job 21:18;
Isa 17:13
^{1:5} ^k Ps 5:5
^l Ps 9:7-8, 16
^{1:6} ^m Ps 37:18;
^{2:1} ⁿ Ps 21:11
^{2:2} ^p Ps 48:4
^q Ps 74:18,
23; Jn 1:41;
Ac 4:25-26*
^{2:3} ^r Jer 5:5
^{2:4} ^s Ps 37:13;
59:8; Pr 1:26

- ⁵He rebukes them in his anger
and terrifies them in his
wrath,^t saying,
⁶“I have installed my king
on Zion, my holy mountain.”
⁷I will proclaim the LORD’s decree:
He said to me, “You are my son;
today I have become your
father.”^u
⁸Ask me,
and I will make the nations
your inheritance,
the ends of the earth^v your
possession.
⁹You will break them with a rod of
iron^{b,w}
you will dash them to pieces^x
like pottery.^y
¹⁰Therefore, you kings, be wise;
be warned, you rulers of the
earth.
¹¹Serve the LORD with fear
and celebrate his rule^z with
trembling.^a
¹²Kiss his son,^b or he will be angry
and your way will lead to your
destruction,
for his wrath^c can flare up in a
moment.
Blessed are all who take refuge^d
in him.

❖ Psalm 3^c

*A psalm of David. When he fled from his
son Absalom.^e*

- ¹LORD, how many are my foes!
How many rise up against me!
²Many are saying of me,
“God will not deliver him.”^{f,g}

^a 1 Hebrew; Septuagint *rage* ^b 9 Or *will rule them with an iron scepter* (see Septuagint and Syriac) ^c In Hebrew texts 3:1-8 is numbered 3:2-9. ^d 2 The Hebrew has *Selah* (a word of uncertain meaning) here and at the end of verses 4 and 8.

^{2:5} ^t Ps 21:9;
78:49-50
^{2:7} ^u Ac 13:33*;
Heb 1:5*
^{2:8} ^v Ps 22:27
^{2:9} ^w Rev 12:5
^x Ps 89:23
^y Rev 2:27*
^{2:11} ^z Heb 12:28
^a Ps 119:119-120
^{2:12} ^b Jn 5:23
^c Rev 6:16
^d Ps 34:8;
Ro 9:33
^{3:Title}
^e 2Sa 15:14
^{3:2} ^f Ps 71:11

³But you, LORD, are a shield^g
around me,
my glory, the One who lifts my
head high.^h

⁴I call out to the LORD,
and he answers me from his
holy mountain.ⁱ

⁵I lie down and sleep;^j
I wake again, because the LORD
sustains me.

⁶I will not fear^k though tens of
thousands
assail me on every side.

⁷Arise,^l LORD!
Deliver me,^m my God!
Strikeⁿ all my enemies on the jaw;
break the teeth^o of the wicked.

⁸From the LORD comes
deliverance.^p
May your blessing be on your
people.

❖ Psalm 4^a

For the director of music. With stringed instruments. A psalm of David.

¹Answer me when I call to you,
my righteous God.
Give me relief from my distress;
have mercy^q on me and hear
my prayer.^r

²How long will you people turn my
glory into shame?
How long will you love
delusions and seek false
gods?^{b?cs}

³Know that the LORD has set apart
his faithful servant^t for
himself;
the LORD hears^u when I call to
him.

⁴Tremble and^d do not sin;^v
when you are on your beds,^w
search your hearts and be silent.

⁵Offer the sacrifices of the righteous
and trust in the LORD.^x

⁶Many, LORD, are asking, “Who will
bring us prosperity?”
Let the light of your face shine
on us.^y

⁷Fill my heart^z with joy^a
when their grain and new wine
abound.

3:3 ^gGe 15:1;
Ps 28:7
^hPs 27:6
3:4 ⁱPs 2:6
3:5 ^jLev 26:6;
Pr 3:24
3:6 ^kPs 27:3
3:7 ^lPs 7:6
^mPs 6:4
ⁿJob 16:10
^oPs 58:6
3:8 ^pIsa 43:3, 11
4:1 ^qPs 25:16
^rPs 17:6
4:2 ^sPs 31:6
4:3 ^tPs 31:23
^uPs 6:8
4:4 ^vEph 4:26*
^wPs 77:6
4:5 ^xDt 33:19;
Ps 37:3
4:6 ^yNu 6:25
4:7 ^zAc 14:17
^aIsa 9:3

⁸In peace I will lie down and
sleep,^b
for you alone, LORD,
make me dwell in safety.^c

❖ Psalm 5^e

*For the director of music. For pipes.
A psalm of David.*

¹Listen to my words, LORD,
consider my lament.

²Hear my cry for help,^d
my King and my God,^e
for to you I pray.

³In the morning,^f LORD, you hear
my voice;
in the morning I lay my
requests before you
and wait expectantly.

⁴For you are not a God who is
pleased with wickedness;
with you, evil people^g are not
welcome.

⁵The arrogant^h cannot standⁱ
in your presence.
You hate^j all who do wrong;

⁶you destroy those who tell lies.^k
The bloodthirsty and deceitful
you, LORD, detest.

⁷But I, by your great love,
can come into your house;
in reverence I bow down^l
toward your holy temple.

⁸Lead me, LORD, in your
righteousness^m
because of my enemies —
make your way straightⁿ
before me.

⁹Not a word from their mouth can
be trusted;
their heart is filled with malice.
Their throat is an open grave;^o
with their tongues they tell
lies.^p

¹⁰Declare them guilty, O God!
Let their intrigues be their
downfall.
Banish them for their many sins,^q
for they have rebelled^r against
you.

^a In Hebrew texts 4:1-8 is numbered 4:2-9.

^b 2 Or seek lies ^c 2 The Hebrew has *Selah*
(a word of uncertain meaning) here and at the
end of verse 4. ^d 4 Or In your anger (see
Septuagint) ^e In Hebrew texts 5:1-12 is
numbered 5:2-13.

4:8 ^bPs 3:5
^cLev 25:18
5:2 ^dPs 3:4
^ePs 84:3
5:3 ^fPs 88:13
5:4 ^gPs 11:5;
92:15
5:5 ^hPs 73:3
ⁱPs 1:5 ^jPs 11:5
5:6 ^kPs 55:23;
Rev 21:8
5:7 ^lPs 138:2
5:8 ^mPs 31:1
ⁿPs 27:11
5:9 ^oLk 11:44
^pRo 3:13*
5:10 ^qPs 9:16
^rPs 107:11

¹¹ But let all who take refuge in you
be glad;
let them ever sing for joy.^s
Spread your protection over them,
that those who love your name^t
may rejoice in you.^u

¹² Surely, LORD, you bless the
righteous;
you surround them^v with your
favor as with a shield.

❖ Psalm 6^a

*For the director of music. With stringed
instruments. According to sheminith.^b
A psalm of David.*

¹ LORD, do not rebuke me in your
anger^w
or discipline me in your wrath.
² Have mercy on me, LORD, for I am
faint;
heal me,^x LORD, for my bones
are in agony.^y
³ My soul is in deep anguish.^z
How long,^a LORD, how long?
⁴ Turn, LORD, and deliver me;
save me because of your
unfailing love.^b
⁵ Among the dead no one proclaims
your name.
Who praises you from the
grave?^c
⁶ I am worn out^d from my
groaning.
All night long I flood my bed with
weeping
and drench my couch with
tears.^e
⁷ My eyes grow weak^f with sorrow;
they fail because of all my foes.
⁸ Away from me,^g all you who do
evil,^h
for the LORD has heard my
weeping.
⁹ The LORD has heard my cry for
mercy;ⁱ
the LORD accepts my prayer.
¹⁰ All my enemies will be
overwhelmed with shame
and anguish;
they will turn back and
suddenly be put to
shame.^j

5:11 ^sPs 2:12
^tPs 69:36
^uIsa 65:13
5:12 ^vPs 32:7
6:1 ^wPs 38:1
6:2 ^xHos 6:1
^yPs 22:14; 31:10
6:3 ^zJn 12:27
^aPs 90:13
6:4 ^bPs 17:13
6:5 ^cPs 30:9;
88:10-12;
Ecc 9:10;
Isa 38:18
6:6 ^dPs 69:3
^ePs 42:3
6:7 ^fPs 31:9
6:8 ^gPs 119:115
^hMt 7:23;
Lk 13:27
6:9 ⁱPs 116:1
6:10 ^jPs 71:24;
73:19

❖ Psalm 7^c

*A shiggaion^d of David, which he sang to
the LORD concerning Cush, a Benjamite.*

¹ LORD my God, I take refuge in
you;
save and deliver me from all
who pursue me,^k
² or they will tear me apart like a
lion^l
and rip me to pieces with no
one to rescue^m me.
³ LORD my God, if I have done this
and there is guilt on my
handsⁿ —
⁴ if I have repaid my ally with evil
or without cause have robbed
my foe —
⁵ then let my enemy pursue and
overtake me;
let him trample my life to the
ground
and make me sleep in the
dust.^e
⁶ Arise,^o LORD, in your anger;
rise up against the rage of my
enemies.^p
Awake,^q my God; decree justice.
⁷ Let the assembled peoples gather
around you,
while you sit enthroned over
them on high.
⁸ Let the LORD judge the peoples.
Vindicate me, LORD, according to
my righteousness,^r
according to my integrity,
O Most High.
⁹ Bring to an end the violence of
the wicked
and make the righteous
secure — ^s
you, the righteous God^t
who probes minds and hearts.^u
¹⁰ My shield^f is God Most High,
who saves the upright in
heart.^v
¹¹ God is a righteous judge,^w
a God who displays his wrath
every day.

^a In Hebrew texts 6:1-10 is numbered 6:2-11.

^b Title: Probably a musical term

^c In Hebrew texts 7:1-17 is numbered 7:2-18.

^d Title: Probably a literary or musical term

^e 5 The Hebrew has *Selah* (a word of uncertain meaning) here. ^f 10 Or *sovereign*

7:1 ^kPs 31:15
7:2 ^lIsa 38:13
^mPs 50:22
7:3 ⁿIsa 24:11;
Isa 59:3
7:6 ^oPs 94:2
^pPs 138:7
^qPs 44:23
7:8 ^rPs 18:20;
96:13
7:9 ^sPs 37:23
^tJer 11:20
^u1Ch 28:9;
Ps 26:2;
Rev 2:23
7:10 ^vPs 125:4
7:11 ^wPs 50:6

- ¹²If he does not relent,
he^a will sharpen his sword;^x
he will bend and string his
bow.
- ¹³He has prepared his deadly
weapons;
he makes ready his flaming
arrows.
- ¹⁴Whoever is pregnant with evil
conceives trouble and gives
birth^y to disillusionment.
- ¹⁵Whoever digs a hole and scoops it
out
falls into the pit they have
made.^z
- ¹⁶The trouble they cause recoils on
them;
their violence comes down on
their own heads.
- ¹⁷I will give thanks to the
LORD because of his
righteousness;^a
I will sing the praises^b of the
name of the LORD Most
High.

❖ Psalm 8^b

*For the director of music. According
to gittith.^c A psalm of David.*

- ¹LORD, our Lord,
how majestic is your name in
all the earth!
- You have set your glory
in the heavens.^c
- ²Through the praise of children
and infants
you have established a
stronghold^d against your
enemies,
to silence the foe^e and the
avenger.
- ³When I consider your heavens,^f
the work of your fingers,
the moon and the stars,^g
which you have set in place,
⁴what is mankind that you are
mindful of them,
human beings that you care for
them?^{d^h}
- ⁵You have made them^e a little
lower than the angels^f
and crowned them^e with glory
and honor.ⁱ

7:12 ^xDt 32:41
7:14
^yJob 15:35;
Isa 59:4;
Jas 1:15
7:15 ^zJob 4:8
7:17 ^aPs 71:15-
16 ^bPs 9:2
8:1 ^cPs 57:5;
113:4; 148:13
8:2 ^dMt 21:16*
^ePs 44:16;
1Co 1:27
8:3 ^fPs 89:11
9 Ps 136:9
8:4 ^hJob 7:17;
Ps 144:3;
Heb 2:6
8:5 ⁱPs 21:5;
103:4

- ⁶You made them rulers^j over the
works of your hands;
you put everything under
their^g feet:^k
- ⁷all flocks and herds,
and the animals of the wild,
⁸the birds in the sky,
and the fish in the sea,
all that swim the paths of the
seas.
- ⁹LORD, our Lord,
how majestic is your name in
all the earth!^l

❖ Psalm 9^{h,i}

*For the director of music. To the tune of
"The Death of the Son." A psalm of David.*

- ¹I will give thanks to you, LORD,
with all my heart;^m
I will tell of all your wonderful
deeds.ⁿ
- ²I will be glad and rejoice^o in you;
I will sing the praises of your
name,^p O Most High.
- ³My enemies turn back;
they stumble and perish before
you.
- ⁴For you have upheld my right and
my cause,^q
sitting enthroned as the
righteous judge.^r
- ⁵You have rebuked the nations and
destroyed the wicked;
you have blotted out their
name^s for ever and ever.
- ⁶Endless ruin has overtaken my
enemies,
you have uprooted their cities;
even the memory of them^t has
perished.
- ⁷The LORD reigns forever;
he has established his throne^u
for judgment.

8:6 ^jGe 1:28
^k1Co 15:25;
27*; Eph 1:22;
Heb 2:6-8*
8:9 ^lver 1
9:1 ^mPs 86:12
ⁿPs 26:7
9:2 ^oPs 5:11
^pPs 92:1; 83:18
9:4 ^qPs 140:12
^r1Pe 2:23
9:5 ^sPr 10:7
9:6 ^tPs 34:16
9:7 ^uPs 89:14

^a 12 Or *If anyone does not repent, / God*

^b In Hebrew texts 8:1-9 is numbered 8:2-10.

^c Title: Probably a musical term ^d 4 Or *what is a human being that you are mindful of him, / a son of man that you care for him?* ^e 5 Or *him* ^f 5 Or *than God* ^g 6 Or *made him ruler . . . ; / . . . his* ^h Psalms 9 and 10 may originally have been a single acrostic poem in which alternating lines began with the successive letters of the Hebrew alphabet. In the Septuagint they constitute one psalm. ⁱ In Hebrew texts 9:1-20 is numbered 9:2-21.

- ⁸He rules the world in righteousness^v and judges the peoples with equity.
- ⁹The LORD is a refuge for the oppressed, a stronghold in times of trouble.^w
- ¹⁰Those who know your name^x trust in you, for you, LORD, have never forsaken^y those who seek you.
- ¹¹Sing the praises of the LORD, enthroned in Zion;^z proclaim among the nations^a what he has done.^b
- ¹²For he who avenges blood^c remembers; he does not ignore the cries of the afflicted.
- ¹³LORD, see how my enemies^d persecute me! Have mercy and lift me up from the gates of death,
- ¹⁴that I may declare your praises^e in the gates of Daughter Zion, and there rejoice in your salvation.^f
- ¹⁵The nations have fallen into the pit they have dug;^g their feet are caught in the net they have hidden.^h
- ¹⁶The LORD is known by his acts of justice; the wicked are ensnared by the work of their hands.^a
- ¹⁷The wicked go down to the realm of the dead,ⁱ all the nations that forget God.^j
- ¹⁸But God will never forget the needy; the hope^k of the afflicted^l will never perish.
- ¹⁹Arise, LORD, do not let mortals triumph; let the nations be judged in your presence.
- ²⁰Strike them with terror, LORD; let the nations know they are only mortal.^m

❖ Psalm 10^b

- ¹Why, LORD, do you stand far off?ⁿ Why do you hide yourself^o in times of trouble?

9:8 ^vPs 96:13
9:9 ^wPs 32:7
9:10 ^xPs 91:14
^yPs 37:28
9:11 ^zPs 76:2
^aPs 107:22
^bPs 105:1
9:12 ^cGe 9:5
9:13 ^dPs 38:19
9:14 ^ePs 106:2
^fPs 13:5; 51:12
9:15 ^gPs 7:15-
16 ^hPs 35:8;
57:6
9:17 ⁱPs 49:14
^jJob 8:13;
Ps 50:22
9:18 ^kPs 71:5;
Pr 23:18 ^lPs 12:5
9:20
^mPs 62:9;
Isa 31:3
10:1 ⁿPs 22:1, 11
^oPs 13:1

10:3 ^pPs 94:4
10:4 ^qPs 14:1;
36:1
10:6 ^rRev 18:7
10:7 ^sRo 3:14^a
^tPs 73:8
^uPs 140:3
10:8 ^vPs 94:6
10:9 ^wPs 17:12;
59:3; 140:5
10:11
^xJob 22:13
10:12 ^yPs 17:7;
Mic 5:9
^zPs 9:12

- ²In his arrogance the wicked man hunts down the weak, who are caught in the schemes he devises.
- ³He boasts^p about the cravings of his heart; he blesses the greedy and reviles the LORD.
- ⁴In his pride the wicked man does not seek him; in all his thoughts there is no room for God.^q
- ⁵His ways are always prosperous; your laws are rejected by^c him; he sneers at all his enemies.
- ⁶He says to himself, "Nothing will ever shake me."
He swears, "No one will ever do me harm."^r
- ⁷His mouth is full^s of lies and threats;^t trouble and evil are under his tongue.^u
- ⁸He lies in wait near the villages; from ambush he murders the innocent.^v
His eyes watch in secret for his victims;
- ⁹like a lion in cover he lies in wait. He lies in wait to catch the helpless;^w he catches the helpless and drags them off in his net.
- ¹⁰His victims are crushed, they collapse; they fall under his strength.
- ¹¹He says to himself, "God will never notice;^x he covers his face and never sees."
- ¹²Arise, LORD! Lift up your hand,^y O God.
Do not forget the helpless.^z
- ¹³Why does the wicked man revile God?
Why does he say to himself, "He won't call me to account?"

^a 16 The Hebrew has *Higgaion* and *Selah* (words of uncertain meaning) here; *Selah* occurs also at the end of verse 20. ^b Psalms 9 and 10 may originally have been a single acrostic poem in which alternating lines began with the successive letters of the Hebrew alphabet. In the Septuagint they constitute one psalm.
^c 5 See Septuagint; Hebrew / *they are haughty, and your laws are far from*

- ¹⁴ But you, God, see the trouble^a of the afflicted;
you consider their grief and take it in hand.
The victims commit themselves to you;^b
you are the helper^c of the fatherless.
- ¹⁵ Break the arm of the wicked man;^d
call the evildoer to account for his wickedness
that would not otherwise be found out.
- ¹⁶ The LORD is King for ever and ever;^e
the nations^f will perish from his land.
- ¹⁷ You, LORD, hear the desire of the afflicted;^g
you encourage them, and you listen to their cry,
- ¹⁸ defending the fatherless^h and the oppressed,ⁱ
so that mere earthly mortals will never again strike terror.

❖ Psalm 11

For the director of music. Of David.

- ¹ In the LORD I take refuge.^j
How then can you say to me:
“Flee like a bird to your mountain.
- ² For look, the wicked bend their bows;
they set their arrows^k against the strings
to shoot from the shadows at the upright in heart.^l
- ³ When the foundations^m are being destroyed,
what can the righteous do?”
- ⁴ The LORD is in his holy temple;ⁿ
the LORD is on his heavenly throne.^o
He observes everyone on earth;^p
his eyes examine^q them.
- ⁵ The LORD examines the righteous,^r
but the wicked, those who love violence,
he hates with a passion.^s
- ⁶ On the wicked he will rain fiery coals and burning sulfur;^t
a scorching wind^u will be their lot.

10:14 ^a Ps 22:11
^b Ps 37:5
^c Ps 68:5
10:15 ^d Ps 37:17
10:16
^e Ps 29:10
^f Dt 8:20
10:17
9:1 Ch 29:18;
Ps 34:15
10:18 ^h Ps 82:3
ⁱ Ps 9:9
11:1 ^j Ps 56:11
11:2 ^k Ps 7:13
^l Ps 64:3-4
11:3 ^m Ps 82:5
11:4 ⁿ Ps 18:6
^o Ps 103:19
^p Ps 33:13
^q Ps 34:15-16
11:5 ^r Ge 22:1;
Jas 1:12 ^s Ps 5:5
11:6 ^t Eze 38:22
^u Jer 4:11-12

- ⁷ For the LORD is righteous,^v
he loves justice;^w
the upright will see his face.^x

❖ Psalm 12^a

For the director of music. According to sheminith.^b A psalm of David.

- ¹ Help, LORD, for no one is faithful anymore;^y
those who are loyal have vanished from the human race.
- ² Everyone lies to their neighbor;
they flatter with their lips
but harbor deception in their hearts.^z
- ³ May the LORD silence all flattering lips
and every boastful tongue — ^a
- ⁴ those who say,
“By our tongues we will prevail;
our own lips will defend us —
who is lord over us?”
- ⁵ “Because the poor are plundered
and the needy groan,
I will now arise,” says the LORD.
“I will protect them^b from
those who malign them.”
- ⁶ And the words of the LORD are
flawless,^c
like silver purified in a crucible,
like gold^c refined seven times.
- ⁷ You, LORD, will keep the needy
safe
and will protect us forever from
the wicked,^d
- ⁸ who freely strut^e about
when what is vile is honored by
the human race.

❖ Psalm 13^d

*For the director of music.
A psalm of David.*

- ¹ How long, LORD? Will you forget
me forever?
How long will you hide your
face^f from me?

^a In Hebrew texts 12:1-8 is numbered 12:2-9.

^b Title: Probably a musical term ^c 6 Probable reading of the original Hebrew text; Masoretic Text *earth* ^d In Hebrew texts 13:1-6 is numbered 13:2-6.

11:7 ^v Ps 7:9, 11;
45:7 ^w Ps 33:5
^x Ps 17:15
12:1 ^y Isa 57:1
12:2 ^z Ps 10:7;
41:6; 55:21;
Ro 16:18
12:3 ^a Da 7:8;
Rev 13:5
12:5 ^b Ps 10:18;
34:6
12:6
^c 2Sa 22:31;
Ps 18:30;
Pr 30:5
12:7 ^d Ps 37:28
12:8
^e Ps 55:10-11
13:1 ^f Job 13:24;
Ps 44:24

²How long must I wrestle with my thoughts^g
and day after day have sorrow
in my heart?
How long will my enemy
triumph over me?^h

³Look on me and answer,ⁱ LORD my God.
Give light to my eyes,^j or I will
sleep in death,^k
⁴and my enemy will say, “I have
overcome him,^l”
and my foes will rejoice when I
fall.

⁵But I trust in your unfailing
love;^m
my heart rejoices in your
salvation.ⁿ

⁶I will sing^o the LORD’s praise,
for he has been good to me.

❖ Psalm 14

14:1-7pp — Ps 53:1-6

For the director of music. Of David.

¹The fool^a says in his heart,
“There is no God.”^p
They are corrupt, their deeds are
vile;
there is no one who does good.

²The LORD looks down from
heaven^q
on all mankind
to see if there are any who
understand,^r
any who seek God.

³All have turned away, all have
become corrupt;^s
there is no one who does good,^t
not even one.^u

⁴Do all these evildoers know
nothing?^v
They devour my people^w as
though eating bread;
they never call on the LORD.^x
⁵But there they are, overwhelmed
with dread,
for God is present in the
company of the
righteous.
⁶You evildoers frustrate the plans
of the poor,
but the LORD is their refuge.^y

13:2 ^gPs 42:4
^hPs 42:9
13:3 ⁱPs 5:1
^jEzr 9:8
^kJer 51:39
13:4 ^lPs 25:2
13:5 ^mPs 52:8
ⁿPs 9:14
13:6 ^oPs 116:7
14:1 ^pPs 10:4
14:2 ^qPs 33:13
^rPs 92:6
14:3 ^sPs 58:3
^tPs 143:2
^uRo 3:10-12*
14:4 ^vPs 82:5
^wPs 27:2
^xPs 79:6;
Isa 64:7
14:6 ^yPs 9:9;
40:17

14:7 ^zPs 53:6
15:1 ^aPs 27:5-6
^bPs 24:3-5
15:2 ^cPs 24:4;
Zec 8:3, 16;
Eph 4:25
15:3 ^dEx 23:1
15:4 ^eAc 28:10
^fJdg 11:35
15:5 ^gEx 22:25
^hEx 23:8;
Dt 16:19
ⁱ2Pe 1:10
16:1 ^jPs 17:8
^kPs 7:1
16:2 ^lPs 73:25
16:3 ^mPs 101:6

⁷Oh, that salvation for Israel would
come out of Zion!
When the LORD restores^z his
people,
let Jacob rejoice and Israel be
glad!

❖ Psalm 15

A psalm of David.

¹LORD, who may dwell in your
sacred tent?^a
Who may live on your holy
mountain?^b

²The one whose walk is
blameless,
who does what is righteous,
who speaks the truth^c from
their heart;

³whose tongue utters no
slander,^d
who does no wrong to a
neighbor,
and casts no slur on others;

⁴who despises a vile person
but honors^e those who fear the
LORD;
who keeps an oath^f even when it
hurts,
and does not change their
mind;

⁵who lends money to the poor
without interest;^g
who does not accept a bribe^h
against the innocent.

Whoever does these things
will never be shaken.ⁱ

❖ Psalm 16

A miktam^b of David.

¹Keep me safe,^j my God,
for in you I take refuge.^k

²I say to the LORD, “You are my
Lord;
apart from you I have no good
thing.”^l

³I say of the holy people who are in
the land,^m
“They are the noble ones in
whom is all my delight.”

^a 1 The Hebrew words rendered *fool* in Psalms
denote one who is morally deficient.

^b Title: Probably a literary or musical term

⁴Those who run after other godsⁿ
will suffer^o more and
more.
I will not pour out libations of
blood to such gods
or take up their names^p on my
lips.

⁵LORD, you alone are my portion^q
and my cup;^r
you make my lot secure.

⁶The boundary lines have fallen for
me in pleasant places;
surely I have a delightful
inheritance.^s

⁷I will praise the LORD, who
counsels me;^t
even at night^u my heart
instructs me.

⁸I keep my eyes always on the
LORD.
With him at my right hand,^v I
will not be shaken.

⁹Therefore my heart is glad^w and
my tongue rejoices;
my body also will rest secure,^x

¹⁰because you will not abandon me
to the realm of the dead,
nor will you let your faithful^a
one see decay.^y

¹¹You make known to me the path
of life;^z
you will fill me with joy in your
presence,^a
with eternal pleasures^b at your
right hand.

❖ Psalm 17

A prayer of David.

¹Hear me, LORD, my plea is just;
listen to my cry.^c
Hear my prayer —
it does not rise from deceitful
lips.^d

²Let my vindication come from
you;
may your eyes see what is right.

³Though you probe my heart,
though you examine me at
night and test me,^e
you will find that I have planned
no evil;^f
my mouth has not
transgressed.^g

16:4
ⁿPs 106:37-
38 ^oPs 32:10
^pEx 23:13
16:5 ^qPs 73:26
^rPs 23:5
16:6 ^sPs 78:55;
Jer 3:19
16:7 ^tPs 73:24
^uPs 77:6
16:8 ^vPs 73:23
16:9 ^wPs 4:7;
30:11 ^xPs 4:8
16:10
^yAc 13:35*
16:11 ^zMt 7:14
^aAc 2:25-28*
^bPs 36:7-8
17:1 ^cPs 61:1
^dIsa 29:13
17:3 ^ePs 26:2;
66:10
^fJob 23:10;
Jer 50:20
^gPs 39:1

⁴Though people tried to bribe me,
I have kept myself from the
ways of the violent
through what your lips have
commanded.

⁵My steps have held to your paths;^h
my feet have not stumbled.ⁱ

⁶I call on you, my God, for you will
answer me;^j
turn your ear to me^k and hear
my prayer.^l

⁷Show me the wonders of your
great love,^m
you who save by your right
handⁿ
those who take refuge in you
from their foes.

⁸Keep me as the apple of your
eye;^o
hide me in the shadow of your
wings

⁹from the wicked who are out to
destroy me,
from my mortal enemies who
surround me.^p

¹⁰They close up their callous
hearts,^q
and their mouths speak with
arrogance.^r

¹¹They have tracked me down, they
now surround me,^s
with eyes alert, to throw me to
the ground.

¹²They are like a lion^t hungry for
prey,
like a fierce lion crouching in
cover.

¹³Rise up, LORD, confront them,
bring them down;^u
with your sword rescue me
from the wicked.

¹⁴By your hand save me from such
people, LORD,
from those of this world^v
whose reward is in this
life.
May what you have stored up
for the wicked fill their
bellies;
may their children gorge
themselves on it,
and may there be leftovers^w for
their little ones.

17:5 ^hPs 44:18;
119:133
ⁱPs 18:36
17:6 ^jPs 86:7
^kPs 116:2
^lPs 88:2
17:7 ^mPs 31:21
ⁿPs 20:6
17:8 ^oDt 32:10
17:9 ^pPs 31:20;
109:3
17:10 ^qPs 73:7
^rIsa 2:3
17:11 ^sPs 37:14;
88:17
17:12 ^tPs 7:2;
10:9
17:13 ^uPs 7:12;
22:20; 73:18
17:14 ^vLk 16:8
^wPs 73:3-7

^a 10 Or holy

- ¹⁵As for me, I will be vindicated and
will see your face;
when I awake, I will be satisfied
with seeing your likeness.^x

❖ Psalm 18^a

18:Title – 5opp — 2Sa 22:1-51

*For the director of music. Of David the
servant of the LORD. He sang to the
LORD the words of this song when the
LORD delivered him from the hand of all
his enemies and from the hand of Saul.
He said:*

- ¹I love you, LORD, my strength.
²The LORD is my rock,^y my fortress
and my deliverer;
my God is my rock, in whom I
take refuge,
my shield^{bz} and the horn^c
of my salvation,^a my
stronghold.
³I called to the LORD, who is worthy
of praise,^b
and I have been saved from my
enemies.
⁴The cords of death^c entangled me;
the torrents^d of destruction
overwhelmed me.
⁵The cords of the grave coiled
around me;
the snares of death^e
confronted me.
⁶In my distress I called to the
LORD;
I cried to my God for help.
From his temple he heard my
voice;^f
my cry came before him, into
his ears.
⁷The earth trembled and quaked,^g
and the foundations of the
mountains shook;
they trembled because he was
angry.^h
⁸Smoke rose from his nostrils;
consuming fireⁱ came from his
mouth,
burning coals blazed out
of it.
⁹He parted the heavens and came
down;^j
dark clouds were under his
feet.

17:15 ^xNu 12:8;
Ps 4:6-7; 16:11;
1Jn 3:2
18:2 ^yPs 19:14
^zPs 59:11
^aPs 75:10
18:3 ^bPs 48:1
18:4 ^cPs 116:3
^dPs 124:4
18:5 ^ePs 116:3
18:6 ^fPs 34:15
18:7 ^gJdg 5:4
^hPs 68:7-8
18:8 ⁱPs 50:3
18:9 ^jPs 144:5

- ¹⁰He mounted the cherubim^k and
flew;
he soared on the wings of the
wind.^l
¹¹He made darkness his covering,^m
his canopy around him —
the dark rain clouds of the
sky.
¹²Out of the brightness of his
presenceⁿ clouds
advanced,
with hailstones and bolts of
lightning.^o
¹³The LORD thundered^p from
heaven;
the voice of the Most High
resounded.^d
¹⁴He shot his arrows and scattered
the enemy,
with great bolts of lightning he
routed them.^q
¹⁵The valleys of the sea were
exposed
and the foundations of the
earth laid bare
at your rebuke,^r LORD,
at the blast of breath from your
nostrils.
¹⁶He reached down from on high
and took hold of me;
he drew me out of deep
waters.^s
¹⁷He rescued me from my powerful
enemy,
from my foes, who were too
strong for me.^t
¹⁸They confronted me in the day of
my disaster,
but the LORD was my support.^u
¹⁹He brought me out into a spacious
place;^v
he rescued me because he
delighted in me.^w
²⁰The LORD has dealt with
me according to my
righteousness;
according to the cleanness
of my hands^x he has
rewarded me.

18:10 ^kPs 80:1
^lPs 104:3
18:11 ^mDt 4:11;
Ps 97:2
18:12 ⁿPs 104:2
^oPs 97:3
18:13 ^pPs 29:3;
104:7
18:14
^qPs 144:6
18:15 ^rPs 76:6;
106:9
18:16 ^sPs 144:7
18:17 ^tPs 35:10
18:18 ^uPs 59:16
18:19 ^vPs 31:8
^wPs 118:5
18:20 ^xPs 24:4

^a In Hebrew texts 18:1-50 is numbered 18:2-51.
^b 2 Or sovereign ^c 2 Horn here symbolizes
strength. ^d 13 Some Hebrew manuscripts and
Septuagint (see also 2 Samuel 22:14); most
Hebrew manuscripts resounded, / amid
hailstones and bolts of lightning

21 For I have kept the ways of the LORD;^y
 I am not guilty of turning^z
 from my God.
 22 All his laws are before me;^a
 I have not turned away from
 his decrees.
 23 I have been blameless before
 him
 and have kept myself from sin.
 24 The LORD has rewarded me
 according to my
 righteousness,^b
 according to the cleanness of
 my hands in his sight.
 25 To the faithful^c you show yourself
 faithful,
 to the blameless you show
 yourself blameless,
 26 to the pure you show yourself
 pure,
 but to the devious you show
 yourself shrewd.^d
 27 You save the humble
 but bring low those whose eyes
 are haughty.^e
 28 You, LORD, keep my lamp
 burning;
 my God turns my darkness into
 light.^f
 29 With your help^g I can advance
 against a troop^h;
 with my God I can scale a wall.
 30 As for God, his way is perfect;^h
 The LORD's word is flawless;ⁱ
 he shields all who take refuge^j
 in him.
 31 For who is God besides the LORD?^k
 And who is the Rock^l except
 our God?
 32 It is God who arms me with
 strength^m
 and keeps my way secure.
 33 He makes my feet like the feet of
 a deer;ⁿ
 he causes me to stand on the
 heights.^o
 34 He trains my hands for battle;^p
 my arms can bend a bow of
 bronze.
 35 You make your saving help my
 shield,
 and your right hand
 sustains^q me;
 your help has made me great.

18:21
^y 2Ch 34:33
^z Ps 119:102
 18:22
^a Ps 119:30
 18:24
^b 1Sa 26:23
 18:25
^c 1Ki 8:32;
 Ps 62:12; Mt 5:7
 18:26 ^d Pr 3:34
 18:27 ^e Pr 6:17
 18:28
^f Job 18:6; 29:3
 18:29
^g Heb 11:34
 18:30
^h Dt 32:4;
 Rev 15:3
ⁱ Ps 12:6 ^j Ps 17:7
 18:31
^k Dt 32:39;
 86:8; Isa 45:5,
 6, 14, 18, 21
^l Dt 32:31;
 1Sa 2:2
 18:32
^m Isa 45:5
 18:33
ⁿ Hab 3:19
^o Dt 32:13
 18:34 ^p Ps 144:1
 18:35
^q Ps 119:116

18:37
^r Ps 37:20; 44:5
 18:38 ^s Ps 36:12
^t Ps 47:3
 18:40 ^u Ps 21:12
^v Ps 94:23
 18:41
^w Ps 50:22
^x Job 27:9;
 Pr 1:28
 18:43 ^y 2Sa 8:1-
 14 ^z Isa 52:15;
 55:5
 18:44 ^a Ps 66:3
 18:45
^b Mic 7:17
 18:46 ^c Ps 51:14
 18:47 ^d Ps 47:3
 18:48 ^e Ps 59:1
 18:49 ^f Ps 108:1
^g Ro 15:9*

36 You provide a broad path for my
 feet,
 so that my ankles do not give
 way.
 37 I pursued my enemies^r and
 overtook them;
 I did not turn back till they
 were destroyed.
 38 I crushed them so that they could
 not rise;^s
 they fell beneath my feet.^t
 39 You armed me with strength for
 battle;
 you humbled my adversaries
 before me.
 40 You made my enemies turn their
 backs^u in flight,
 and I destroyed^v my foes.
 41 They cried for help, but there was
 no one to save them^w —
 to the LORD, but he did not
 answer.^x
 42 I beat them as fine as windblown
 dust;
 I trampled them^b like mud in
 the streets.
 43 You have delivered me from the
 attacks of the people;
 you have made me the head of
 nations.^y
 People I did not know^z now
 serve me,
 44 foreigners^a cower before me;
 as soon as they hear of me, they
 obey me.
 45 They all lose heart;
 they come trembling from
 their strongholds.^b
 46 The LORD lives! Praise be to my
 Rock!
 Exalted be God my Savior!^c
 47 He is the God who avenges me,
 who subdues nations^d under me,
 48 who saves^e me from my
 enemies.
 You exalted me above my foes;
 from a violent man you
 rescued me.
 49 Therefore I will praise you, LORD,
 among the nations;
 I will sing^f the praises of your
 name.^g

^a 29 Or *can run through a barricade*

^b 42 Many Hebrew manuscripts, Septuagint, Syriac and Targum (see also 2 Samuel 22:43); Masoretic Text *I poured them out*

⁵⁰ He gives his king great victories;
he shows unfailing love to his
anointed,
to David^h and to his
descendants forever.ⁱ

❖ Psalm 19^a

*For the director of music.
A psalm of David.*

¹ The heavens^j declare^k the glory of
God;
the skies proclaim the work of
his hands.

² Day after day they pour forth
speech;
night after night they reveal
knowledge.^l

³ They have no speech, they use no
words;
no sound is heard from them.

⁴ Yet their voice^b goes out into all
the earth,
their words to the ends of the
world.^m

In the heavens God has pitched a
tentⁿ for the sun.

⁵ It is like a bridegroom coming
out of his chamber,
like a champion rejoicing to
run his course.

⁶ It rises at one end of the heavens
and makes its circuit to the
other;^o
nothing is deprived of its
warmth.

⁷ The law of the LORD is perfect,
refreshing the soul.^p

The statutes of the LORD are
trustworthy,^q
making wise the simple.^r

⁸ The precepts of the LORD are
right,^s
giving joy to the heart.

The commands of the LORD are
radiant,
giving light to the eyes.

⁹ The fear of the LORD is pure,
enduring forever.

The decrees of the LORD are
firm,
and all of them are righteous.^t

¹⁰ They are more precious than
gold,^u
than much pure gold;

18:50
^h Ps 144:10
ⁱ Ps 89:4
19:1 ^j Isa 40:22
^k Ps 50:6;
Ro 1:19
19:2 ^l Ps 74:16
19:4
^m Ro 10:18*
ⁿ Ps 104:2
19:6 ^o Ps 113:3;
Ecc 1:5
19:7 ^p Ps 23:3
^q Ps 93:5; 111:7
^r Ps 119:98-100
19:8 ^s Ps 12:6;
119:128
19:9
^t Ps 119:138, 142
19:10 ^u Pr 8:10

they are sweeter than honey,
than honey from the
honeycomb.

¹¹ By them your servant is warned;
in keeping them there is great
reward.

¹² But who can discern their own
errors?

Forgive my hidden faults.^v

¹³ Keep your servant also from
willful sins;
may they not rule over me.
Then I will be blameless,
innocent of great transgression.

¹⁴ May these words of my mouth
and this meditation of my
heart
be pleasing^w in your sight,
LORD, my Rock^x and my
Redeemer.^y

❖ Psalm 20^c

*For the director of music.
A psalm of David.*

¹ May the LORD answer you when
you are in distress;
may the name of the God of
Jacob^z protect you.^a

² May he send you help from the
sanctuary^b
and grant you support from
Zion.

³ May he remember^c all your
sacrifices
and accept your burnt
offerings.^{dd}

⁴ May he give you the desire of your
heart^e
and make all your plans
succeed.

⁵ May we shout for joy over your
victory
and lift up our banners^f in the
name of our God.

May the LORD grant all your
requests.^g

⁶ Now this I know:
The LORD gives victory to his
anointed.^h

^a In Hebrew texts 19:1-14 is numbered 19:2-15.

^b 4 Septuagint, Jerome and Syriac; Hebrew
measuring line ^c In Hebrew texts 20:1-9 is
numbered 20:2-10. ^d 3 The Hebrew has *Selah*
(a word of uncertain meaning) here.

19:12 ^v Ps 51:2;
90:8; 139:6
19:14
^w Ps 104:34
^x Ps 18:2
^y Isa 47:4
20:1 ^z Ps 46:7;
11 ^a Ps 91:14
20:2 ^b Ps 3:4
20:3 ^c Ac 10:4
^d Ps 51:19
20:4 ^e Ps 21:2;
145:16, 19
20:5 ^f Ps 9:14;
60:4 ^g 1Sa 1:17
20:6 ^h Ps 28:8;
41:11; Isa 58:9

He answers him from his
heavenly sanctuary
with the victorious power of his
right hand.

⁷Some trust in chariots and some
in horses,ⁱ
but we trust in the name of the
LORD our God.^j

⁸They are brought to their knees
and fall,
but we rise up^k and stand
firm.^l

⁹LORD, give victory to the king!
Answer us^m when we call!

❖ Psalm 21^a

*For the director of music.
A psalm of David.*

¹The king rejoices in your strength,
LORD.
How great is his joy in the
victories you give!ⁿ

²You have granted him his heart's
desire^o
and have not withheld the
request of his lips.^b

³You came to greet him with rich
blessings
and placed a crown of pure
gold^p on his head.

⁴He asked you for life, and you
gave it to him —
length of days, for ever and
ever.^q

⁵Through the victories^r you gave,
his glory is great;
you have bestowed on him
splendor and majesty.

⁶Surely you have granted him
unending blessings
and made him glad with the
joy^s of your presence.^t

⁷For the king trusts in the
LORD;
through the unfailing love of
the Most High
he will not be shaken.

⁸Your hand will lay hold^u on all
your enemies;
your right hand will seize your
foes.

⁹When you appear for battle,
you will burn them up as in a
blazing furnace.

20:7 ⁱPs 33:17;
Isa 31:1
^j2Ch 32:8
20:8 ^kMic 7:8
^lPs 37:23
20:9 ^mPs 3:7;
17:6
21:1
ⁿPs 59:16-17
21:2 ^oPs 37:4
21:3 ^p2Sa 12:30
21:4 ^qPs 61:5-
6; 91:16; 133:3
21:5 ^rPs 18:50
21:6 ^sPs 43:4
^t1Ch 17:27
21:8 ^uIsa 10:10

The LORD will swallow them up in
his wrath,
and his fire will consume
them.^v

¹⁰You will destroy their descendants
from the earth,
their posterity from mankind.^w

¹¹Though they plot evil^x against you
and devise wicked schemes,^y
they cannot succeed.

¹²You will make them turn their
backs^z
when you aim at them with
drawn bow.

¹³Be exalted in your strength, LORD;
we will sing and praise your
might.

❖ Psalm 22^c

*For the director of music. To the
tune of "The Doe of the Morning."
A psalm of David.*

¹My God, my God, why have you
forsaken me?^a

Why are you so far^b from
saving me,
so far from my cries of
anguish?

²My God, I cry out by day, but you
do not answer,
by night,^c but I find no rest.^d

³Yet you are enthroned as the Holy
One;^d
you are the one Israel praises.^{ee}

⁴In you our ancestors put their
trust;
they trusted and you delivered
them.

⁵To you they cried out and were
saved;
in you they trusted and were
not put to shame.^f

⁶But I am a worm^g and not a man,
scorned by everyone,^h
despisedⁱ by the people.

⁷All who see me mock me;
they hurl insults,^j shaking their
heads.^k

^a In Hebrew texts 21:1-13 is numbered 21:2-14.

^b 2 The Hebrew has *Selah* (a word of uncertain meaning) here. ^c In Hebrew texts 22:1-31 is numbered 22:2-32. ^d 2 Or *night*, and *am not silent* ^e 3 Or *Yet you are holy, / enthroned on the praises of Israel*

21:9 ^vPs 50:3;
La 2:2; Mal 4:1
21:10
^wDt 28:18;
Ps 37:28
21:11 ^xPs 2:1
^yPs 10:2
21:12 ^zPs 7:12-
13; 18:40
22:1
^aMt 27:46*;
Mk 15:34*
^bPs 10:1
22:2 ^cPs 42:3
22:3 ^dPs 99:9
^eDt 10:21
22:5 ^fIsa 49:23
22:6
^gJob 25:6;
Isa 41:14
^hPs 31:11
ⁱIsa 49:7; 53:3
22:7 ^jMt 27:39;
44 ^kMk 15:29

- 8 “He trusts in the LORD,” they say,
“let the LORD rescue him.^l
Let him deliver him,
since he delights^m in him.”
- 9 Yet you brought me out of the
womb;ⁿ
you made me trust in you, even
at my mother’s breast.
- 10 From birth^o I was cast on you;
from my mother’s womb you
have been my God.
- 11 Do not be far from me,
for trouble is near
and there is no one to help.^p
- 12 Many bulls^q surround me;
strong bulls of Bashan^r
encircle me.
- 13 Roaring lions^s that tear their prey
open their mouths wide^t
against me.
- 14 I am poured out like water,
and all my bones are out of
joint.^u
My heart has turned to wax;
it has melted^v within me.
- 15 My mouth^a is dried up like a
potsherd,
and my tongue sticks to the
roof of my mouth;^w
you lay me in the dust^x of death.
- 16 Dogs^y surround me,
a pack of villains encircles me;
they pierce^{bz} my hands and my
feet.
- 17 All my bones are on display;
people stare^a and gloat over me.^b
- 18 They divide my clothes among
them
and cast lots^c for my garment.
- 19 But you, LORD, do not be far
from me.
You are my strength; come
quickly^d to help me.
- 20 Deliver me from the sword,
my precious life^e from the
power of the dogs.
- 21 Rescue me from the mouth of the
lions;
save me from the horns of the
wild oxen.
- 22 I will declare your name to my
people;
in the assembly I will praise
you.^f

22:8 ^lPs 91:14
^mMt 27:43
22:9 ⁿPs 71:6
22:10
^oIsa 46:3
22:11 ^pPs 72:12
22:12
^qPs 68:30
^rDt 32:14
22:13 ^sPs 17:12
^tPs 35:21
22:14 ^uPs 31:10
^vJob 30:16;
Da 5:6
22:15
^wPs 38:10;
Jn 19:28
^xPs 104:29
22:16 ^yPs 59:6
^zIsa 53:5;
Zec 12:10;
Jn 19:34
22:17 ^aLk 23:35
^bLk 23:27
22:18
^cMt 27:35*;
Lk 23:34;
Jn 19:24*
22:19 ^dPs 70:5
22:20
^ePs 35:17
22:22
^fHeb 2:12*

22:23
^gPs 86:12;
135:19 ^hPs 33:8
22:24 ⁱPs 69:17
^jHeb 5:7
22:25
^kPs 35:18
^lEcc 5:4
22:26
^mPs 107:9
ⁿPs 40:16
22:27 ^oPs 2:8
^pPs 86:9
22:28
^qPs 47:7-8
22:29
^rPs 45:12
^sIsa 26:19
22:30
^tPs 102:28
22:31 ^uPs 78:6
23:1 ^vIsa 40:11;
Jn 10:11;
1Pe 2:25
^wPhp 4:19

- 23 You who fear the LORD, praise
him!^g
All you descendants of Jacob,
honor him!
Revere him,^h all you
descendants of Israel!
- 24 For he has not despised or scorned
the suffering of the afflicted
one;
he has not hidden his faceⁱ from
him
but has listened to his cry for
help.^j
- 25 From you comes the theme of
my praise in the great
assembly;^k
before those who fear you^c I
will fulfill my vows.^l
- 26 The poor will eat^m and be
satisfied;
those who seek the LORD will
praise him — ⁿ
may your hearts live forever!
- 27 All the ends of the earth^o
will remember and turn to the
LORD,
and all the families of the nations
will bow down before him,^p
- 28 for dominion belongs to the LORD^q
and he rules over the nations.
- 29 All the rich^r of the earth will feast
and worship;
all who go down to the dust^s
will kneel before him —
those who cannot keep
themselves alive.
- 30 Posterity^t will serve him;
future generations will be told
about the Lord.
- 31 They will proclaim his
righteousness,
declaring to a people yet unborn:^u
He has done it!

❖ Psalm 23

A psalm of David.

- ¹The LORD is my shepherd,^v I lack
nothing.^w

^a 15 Probable reading of the original Hebrew text; Masoretic Text *strength* ^b 16 Dead Sea Scrolls and some manuscripts of the Masoretic Text, Septuagint and Syriac; most manuscripts of the Masoretic Text *me, / like a lion*
^c 25 Hebrew *him*

- 2 He makes me lie down in green pastures,
he leads me beside quiet waters,^x
3 he refreshes my soul.^y
He guides me along the right paths^z
for his name's sake.
4 Even though I walk through the darkest valley,^{aa}
I will fear no evil,^b
for you are with me;^c
your rod and your staff,
they comfort me.
5 You prepare a table before me
in the presence of my enemies.
You anoint my head with oil;^d
my cup^e overflows.
6 Surely your goodness and love
will follow me
all the days of my life,
and I will dwell in the house of
the LORD
forever.

❖ Psalm 24

Of David. A psalm.

- 1 The earth is the LORD's,^f and
everything in it,
the world, and all who live
in it;^g
2 for he founded it on the seas
and established it on the
waters.
3 Who may ascend the mountain^h
of the LORD?
Who may stand in his holy
place?ⁱ
4 The one who has clean hands^j and
a pure heart,^k
who does not trust in an idol
or swear by a false god.^b
5 They will receive blessing from
the LORD
and vindication from God their
Savior.
6 Such is the generation of those
who seek him,
who seek your face,^l God of
Jacob.^{c,d}
7 Lift up your heads, you gates;^m
be lifted up, you ancient doors,
that the King of gloryⁿ may
come in.

23:2

^x Eze 34:14;

Rev 7:17

23:3 ^y Ps 19:7

^z Ps 5:8; 85:13

23:4

^a Job 10:21-22

^b Ps 3:6; 27:1

^c Isa 43:2

23:5 ^d Ps 92:10

^e Ps 16:5

24:1 ^f Ex 9:29;

Job 41:11;

Ps 89:11

91Co 10:26*

24:3 ^h Ps 2:6

ⁱ Ps 15:1; 65:4

24:4 ^j Job 17:9

^k Mt 5:8

24:6 ^l Ps 27:8

24:7 ^m Isa 26:2

ⁿ Ps 97:6;

1Co 2:8

24:8

^o Ps 76:3-6

25:1 ^p Ps 86:4

25:2 ^q Ps 41:11

25:3 ^r Isa 49:23

25:4 ^s Ex 33:13

25:6

^t Ps 103:17;

Isa 63:7, 15

25:7

^u Job 13:26;

Jer 3:25

^v Ps 51:1

25:8 ^w Ps 92:15

^x Ps 32:8

25:9 ^y Ps 23:3

^z Ps 27:11

- 8 Who is this King of glory?
The LORD strong and mighty,
the LORD mighty in battle.^o
9 Lift up your heads, you gates;
lift them up, you ancient doors,
that the King of glory may
come in.
10 Who is he, this King of glory?
The LORD Almighty —
he is the King of glory.

❖ Psalm 25^e

Of David.

- 1 In you, LORD my God,
I put my trust.^p
2 I trust in you;^q
do not let me be put to shame,
nor let my enemies triumph
over me.
3 No one who hopes in you
will ever be put to shame,^r
but shame will come on those
who are treacherous without
cause.
4 Show me your ways, LORD,
teach me your paths.^s
5 Guide me in your truth and
teach me,
for you are God my Savior,
and my hope is in you all day
long.
6 Remember, LORD, your great
mercy and love,^t
for they are from of old.
7 Do not remember the sins of my
youth^u
and my rebellious ways;
according to your love^v
remember me,
for you, LORD, are good.
8 Good and upright^w is the LORD;
therefore he instructs^x sinners
in his ways.
9 He guides^y the humble in what is
right
and teaches them^z his way.

^a 4 Or *the valley of the shadow of death*

^b 4 Or *swear falsely* ^c 6 Two Hebrew manuscripts and Syriac (see also Septuagint); most Hebrew manuscripts *face*, *Jacob*

^d 6 The Hebrew has *Selah* (a word of uncertain meaning) here and at the end of verse 10.

^e This psalm is an acrostic poem, the verses of which begin with the successive letters of the Hebrew alphabet.

- ¹⁰ All the ways of the LORD are loving and faithful^a toward those who keep the demands of his covenant.^b
- ¹¹ For the sake of your name,^c LORD, forgive my iniquity, though it is great.
- ¹² Who, then, are those who fear the LORD?
He will instruct them in the ways^d they should choose.^a
- ¹³ They will spend their days in prosperity,^e and their descendants will inherit the land.^f
- ¹⁴ The LORD confides^g in those who fear him;
he makes his covenant known^h to them.
- ¹⁵ My eyes are ever on the LORD,ⁱ for only he will release my feet from the snare.
- ¹⁶ Turn to me^j and be gracious to me,
for I am lonely and afflicted.
- ¹⁷ Relieve the troubles of my heart and free me from my anguish.^k
- ¹⁸ Look on my affliction and my distress^l and take away all my sins.
- ¹⁹ See how numerous are my enemies^m and how fiercely they hate me!
- ²⁰ Guard my lifeⁿ and rescue me;
do not let me be put to shame, for I take refuge in you.
- ²¹ May integrity^o and uprightness protect me,
because my hope, LORD,^b is in you.
- ²² Deliver Israel,^p O God, from all their troubles!

❖ Psalm 26

Of David.

- ¹ Vindicate me, LORD,
for I have led a blameless life;^q I have trusted^r in the LORD and have not faltered.^s
- ² Test me,^t LORD, and try me,
examine my heart and my mind;^u

25:10 ^aPs 40:11
^bPs 103:18
25:11 ^cPs 31:3;
79:9
25:12 ^dPs 37:23
25:13 ^ePr 19:23
^fPs 37:11
25:14 ^gPr 3:32
^hJn 7:17
25:15 ⁱPs 141:8
25:16 ^jPs 69:16
25:17 ^kPs 107:6
25:18
^l2Sa 16:12
25:19 ^mPs 3:1
25:20 ⁿPs 86:2
25:21 ^oPs 41:12
25:22
^pPs 130:8
26:1 ^qPs 7:8;
Pr 20:7
^rPs 28:7
^s2Ki 20:3;
Heb 10:23
26:2 ^tPs 17:3
^uPs 7:9

26:3 ^v2Ki 20:3
26:4 ^wPs 1:1
26:5 ^xPs 31:6;
139:21
26:6 ^yPs 73:13
26:7 ^zPs 9:1
26:8 ^aPs 27:4
26:9 ^bPs 28:3
26:10 ^c1Sa 8:3
26:11 ^dPs 69:18
26:12
^ePs 27:11; 40:2
^fPs 22:22
27:1 ^g1Sa 60:19
^hEx 15:2
ⁱPs 118:6
27:2 ^jPs 9:3;
14:4
27:3 ^kPs 3:6
^lJob 4:6

- ³ for I have always been mindful of your unfailing love and have lived^v in reliance on your faithfulness.
- ⁴ I do not sit^w with the deceitful, nor do I associate with hypocrites.
- ⁵ I abhor^x the assembly of evildoers and refuse to sit with the wicked.
- ⁶ I wash my hands in innocence,^y and go about your altar, LORD,
⁷ proclaiming aloud your praise and telling of all your wonderful deeds.^z
- ⁸ LORD, I love^a the house where you live,
the place where your glory dwells.
- ⁹ Do not take away my soul along with sinners,
my life with those who are bloodthirsty,^b
- ¹⁰ in whose hands are wicked schemes,
whose right hands are full of bribes.^c
- ¹¹ I lead a blameless life;
deliver me^d and be merciful to me.
- ¹² My feet stand on level ground;^e in the great congregation^f I will praise the LORD.

❖ Psalm 27

Of David.

- ¹ The LORD is my light^g and my salvation^h —
whom shall I fear?
The LORD is the stronghold of my life —
of whom shall I be afraid?ⁱ
- ² When the wicked advance against me
to devour^c me,
it is my enemies and my foes who will stumble and fall.^j
- ³ Though an army besiege me,
my heart will not fear;^k
though war break out against me,
even then I will be confident.^l

^a 12 Or *ways he chooses* ^b 21 Septuagint; Hebrew does not have LORD. ^c 2 Or *slander*

- ⁴One thing^m I ask from the LORD,
this only do I seek:
that I may dwell in the house of
the LORD
all the days of my life,ⁿ
to gaze on the beauty of the
LORD
and to seek him in his temple.
- ⁵For in the day of trouble
he will keep me safe in his
dwelling;
he will hide me^o in the shelter of
his sacred tent
and set me high upon a
rock.^p
- ⁶Then my head will be exalted^q
above the enemies who
surround me;
at his sacred tent I will sacrifice^r
with shouts of joy;
I will sing and make music to
the LORD.
- ⁷Hear my voice when I call,
LORD;
be merciful to me and answer
me.^s
- ⁸My heart says of you, "Seek his
face!"
Your face, LORD, I will seek.
- ⁹Do not hide your face^t from me,
do not turn your servant away
in anger;
you have been my helper.
Do not reject me or forsake me,
God my Savior.
- ¹⁰Though my father and mother
forsake me,
the LORD will receive me.
- ¹¹Teach me your way, LORD;
lead me in a straight path^u
because of my oppressors.
- ¹²Do not turn me over to the desire
of my foes,
for false witnesses^v rise up
against me,
spouting malicious
accusations.
- ¹³I remain confident of this:
I will see the goodness of the
LORD^w
in the land of the living.^x
- ¹⁴Wait^y for the LORD;
be strong and take heart
and wait for the LORD.

27:4 ^mPs 90:17
ⁿPs 23:6; 26:8
27:5 ^oPs 17:8;
31:20 ^pPs 40:2
27:6 ^qPs 3:3
^rPs 107:22
27:7 ^sPs 13:3
27:9 ^tPs 69:17
27:11 ^uPs 5:8;
25:4; 86:11
27:12
^vMt 26:60;
Ac 9:1
27:13 ^wPs 31:19
^xJer 11:19;
Eze 26:20
27:14 ^yPs 40:1

28:1 ^zPs 83:1
^aPs 88:4
28:2 ^bPs 138:2;
140:6 ^cPs 5:7
28:3 ^dPs 12:2;
Ps 26:9; Jer 9:8
28:4 ^e2Ti 4:14;
Rev 22:12
^fRev 18:6
28:5 ^gIsa 5:12
28:7 ^hPs 18:1
ⁱPs 13:5
^jPs 40:3; 69:30
28:8 ^kPs 20:6
28:9 ^lDt 9:29;
Ezr 1:4
^mIsa 40:11
ⁿDt 1:31; 32:11
29:1 ^o1Ch 16:28
^pPs 96:7-9

❖ Psalm 28

Of David.

- ¹To you, LORD, I call;
you are my Rock,
do not turn a deaf ear to me.
For if you remain silent,^z
I will be like those who go
down to the pit.^a
- ²Hear my cry for mercy^b
as I call to you for help,
as I lift up my hands
toward your Most Holy Place.^c
- ³Do not drag me away with the
wicked,
with those who do evil,
who speak cordially with their
neighbors
but harbor malice in their hearts.^d
- ⁴Repay them for their deeds
and for their evil work;
repay them for what their hands
have done^e
and bring back on them what
they deserve.^f
- ⁵Because they have no regard for
the deeds of the LORD
and what his hands have done,^g
he will tear them down
and never build them up again.
- ⁶Praise be to the LORD,
for he has heard my cry for mercy.
- ⁷The LORD is my strength^h and my
shield;
my heart trustsⁱ in him, and he
helps me.
My heart leaps for joy,
and with my song I praise him.^j
- ⁸The LORD is the strength of his
people,
a fortress of salvation for his
anointed one.^k
- ⁹Save your people and bless your
inheritance;^l
be their shepherd^m and carry
themⁿ forever.

❖ Psalm 29

A psalm of David.

- ¹Ascribe to the LORD,^o you
heavenly beings,
ascribe to the LORD glory^p and
strength.

- ² Ascribe to the LORD the glory due his name;
worship the LORD in the
splendor of his^a holiness.^q
- ³ The voice^r of the LORD is over the
waters;
the God of glory thunders,^s
the LORD thunders over the
mighty waters.
- ⁴ The voice of the LORD is
powerful;^t
the voice of the LORD is
majestic.
- ⁵ The voice of the LORD breaks the
cedars;
the LORD breaks in pieces the
cedars of Lebanon.^u
- ⁶ He makes Lebanon leap^v like a
calf,
Sirion^{bw} like a young wild ox.
- ⁷ The voice of the LORD strikes
with flashes of lightning.
- ⁸ The voice of the LORD shakes the
desert;
the LORD shakes the Desert of
Kadesh.^x
- ⁹ The voice of the LORD twists the
oaks^c
and strips the forests bare.
And in his temple all cry, "Glory!"^y
- ¹⁰ The LORD sits enthroned over the
flood;^z
the LORD is enthroned as King
forever.^a
- ¹¹ The LORD gives strength to his
people;^b
the LORD blesses his people
with peace.^c

❖ Psalm 30^d

*A psalm. A song. For the dedication
of the temple.^e Of David.*

- ¹ I will exalt you, LORD,
for you lifted me out of the
depths
and did not let my enemies
gloat over me.^d
- ² LORD my God, I called to you for
help,^e
and you healed me.^f
- ³ You, LORD, brought me up from
the realm of the dead;
you spared me from going
down to the pit.^g

29:2
^q 2Ch 20:21
29:3 ^r Job 37:5
^s Ps 18:13
29:4 ^t Ps 68:33
29:5 ^u Jdg 9:15
29:6 ^v Ps 114:4
^w Dt 3:9
29:8 ^x Nu 13:26
29:9 ^y Ps 26:8
29:10 ^z Ge 6:17
^a Ps 10:16
29:11 ^b Ps 28:8
^c Ps 37:11
30:1 ^d Ps 25:2;
28:9
30:2 ^e Ps 88:13
^f Ps 6:2
30:3 ^g Ps 28:1;
86:13

- ⁴ Sing the praises of the LORD, you
his faithful people;^h
praise his holy name.ⁱ
- ⁵ For his anger^j lasts only a
moment,
but his favor lasts a lifetime;
weeping may stay for the night,
but rejoicing comes in the
morning.^k
- ⁶ When I felt secure, I said,
"I will never be shaken."
- ⁷ LORD, when you favored me,
you made my royal mountain^l
stand firm;
but when you hid your face,^l
I was dismayed.
- ⁸ To you, LORD, I called;
to the Lord I cried for mercy:
- ⁹ "What is gained if I am silenced,
if I go down to the pit?
Will the dust praise you?
Will it proclaim your
faithfulness?"^m
- ¹⁰ Hear, LORD, and be merciful
to me;
LORD, be my help."
- ¹¹ You turned my wailing into
dancing;
you removed my sackcloth and
clothed me with joy,ⁿ
- ¹² that my heart may sing your
praises and not be silent.
LORD my God, I will praise^o you
forever.^p

❖ Psalm 31^q

31:1-4pp — Ps 71:1-3

*For the director of music.
A psalm of David.*

- ¹ In you, LORD, I have taken refuge;
let me never be put to shame;
deliver me in your
righteousness.
- ² Turn your ear to me,
come quickly to my rescue;
be my rock of refuge,^q
a strong fortress to save me.

^a 2 Or LORD with the splendor of ^b 6 That is,
Mount Hermon ^c 9 Or LORD makes the deer
give birth ^d In Hebrew texts 30:1-12 is
numbered 30:2-13. ^e Title: Or palace
^f 7 That is, Mount Zion ^g In Hebrew texts
31:1-24 is numbered 31:2-25.

30:4 ^h Ps 149:1
ⁱ Ps 97:12
30:5 ^j Ps 103:9
^k 2Co 4:17
30:7 ^l Dt 31:17;
Ps 104:29
30:9 ^m Ps 6:5
30:11 ⁿ Ps 4:7;
Jer 31:4,13
30:12 ^o Ps 16:9
P Ps 44:8
31:2 ^q Ps 18:2

³ Since you are my rock and my fortress,^r
for the sake of your name^s lead
and guide me.
⁴ Keep me free from the trap that is
set for me,
for you are my refuge.^t
⁵ Into your hands I commit my
spirit;^u
deliver me, LORD, my faithful
God.
⁶ I hate those who cling to
worthless idols;
as for me, I trust in the LORD.^v
⁷ I will be glad and rejoice in your
love,
for you saw my affliction^w
and knew the anguish^x of my
soul.
⁸ You have not given me into the
hands^y of the enemy
but have set my feet in a
spacious place.
⁹ Be merciful to me, LORD, for I am
in distress;
my eyes grow weak with
sorrow,^z
my soul and body with grief.
¹⁰ My life is consumed by anguish
and my years by groaning;^a
my strength fails because of my
affliction,^a
and my bones grow weak.^b
¹¹ Because of all my enemies,
I am the utter contempt of my
neighbors^c
and an object of dread to my
closest friends —
those who see me on the street
flee from me.
¹² I am forgotten as though I were
dead;^d
I have become like broken
pottery.
¹³ For I hear many whispering,
“Terror on every side!”^e
They conspire against me
and plot to take my life.^f
¹⁴ But I trust^g in you, LORD;
I say, “You are my God.”
¹⁵ My times^h are in your hands;
deliver me from the hands of
my enemies,
from those who pursue me.

31:3 ^r Ps 18:2
^s Ps 23:3
31:4 ^t Ps 25:15
31:5 ^u Lk 23:46;
Ac 7:59
31:6 ^v Jnh 2:8
31:7 ^w Ps 90:14
^x Ps 10:14;
Jn 10:27
31:8 ^y Dt 32:30
31:9 ^z Ps 6:7
31:10 ^a Ps 13:2
^b Ps 38:3; 39:11
31:11
^c Job 19:13;
Ps 38:11; 64:8;
Isa 53:4
31:12 ^d Ps 88:4
31:13 ^e Jer 20:3,
10; La 2:22
^f Mt 27:1
31:14 ^g Ps 140:6
31:15
^h Job 24:1;
Ps 143:9

31:16 ⁱ Nu 6:25;
Ps 4:6
31:17 ^j Ps 25:2-3
^k Ps 115:17
31:18 ^l Ps 120:2
^m Ps 94:4
31:19 ⁿ Ro 11:22
^o Isa 64:4
31:20 ^p Ps 27:5
^q Job 5:21
31:21 ^r Ps 17:7
^s Isa 23:7
31:22 ^t Ps 116:11
^u La 3:54
31:23 ^v Ps 34:9
^w Ps 145:20
^x Ps 94:2
31:24 ^y Ps 27:14
32:1 ^z Ps 85:2

¹⁶ Let your face shineⁱ on your
servant;
save me in your unfailing love.
¹⁷ Let me not be put to shame,^j
LORD,
for I have cried out to you;
but let the wicked be put to shame
and be silent^k in the realm of
the dead.
¹⁸ Let their lying lips^l be silenced,
for with pride and contempt
they speak arrogantly^m against
the righteous.
¹⁹ How abundant are the good
thingsⁿ
that you have stored up for
those who fear you,
that you bestow in the sight of
all,^o
on those who take refuge in
you.
²⁰ In the shelter of your presence
you hide^p them
from all human intrigues;^q
you keep them safe in your
dwelling
from accusing tongues.
²¹ Praise be to the LORD,
for he showed me the wonders
of his love^r
when I was in a city under
siege.^s
²² In my alarm^t I said,
“I am cut off from your sight!”
Yet you heard my cry^u for mercy
when I called to you for help.
²³ Love the LORD, all his faithful
people!^v
The LORD preserves those who
are true to him,^w
but the proud he pays back^x in
full.
²⁴ Be strong and take heart,^y
all you who hope in the LORD.

❖ Psalm 32

Of David. A maskil.^b

¹ Blessed is the one
whose transgressions are
forgiven,
whose sins are covered.^z

^a 10 Or *guilt* ^b Title: Probably a literary or musical term

- ²Blessed is the one
whose sin the LORD does not
count against them^a
and in whose spirit is no
deceit.^b
- ³When I kept silent,
my bones wasted away^c
through my groaning all day
long.
- ⁴For day and night
your hand was heavy^d on me;
my strength was sapped
as in the heat of summer.^a
- ⁵Then I acknowledged my sin to
you
and did not cover up my
iniquity.
I said, "I will confess^e
my transgressions^f to the
LORD."
And you forgave
the guilt of my sin.^g
- ⁶Therefore let all the faithful pray
to you
while you may be found;^h
surely the rising of the mighty
waters
will not reach them.ⁱ
- ⁷You are my hiding place;
you will protect me from
trouble^j
and surround me with songs of
deliverance.^k
- ⁸I will instruct^l you and teach
you in the way you
should go;
I will counsel you with my
loving eye on^m you.
- ⁹Do not be like the horse or the
mule,
which have no understanding
but must be controlled by bit and
bridleⁿ
or they will not come to you.
- ¹⁰Many are the woes of the
wicked,^o
but the LORD's unfailing love
surrounds the one who trusts^p
in him.
- ¹¹Rejoice in the LORD^q and be glad,
you righteous;
sing, all you who are upright in
heart!

32:2 ^a Ro 4:7-8*; 2Co 5:19
^b Jn 1:47
32:3 ^c Ps 31:10
32:4 ^d Job 33:7
32:5 ^e Pr 28:13
^f Ps 103:12
^g Lev 26:40
32:6 ^h Ps 69:13;
Isa 55:6
ⁱ Isa 43:2
32:7 ^j Ps 9:9
^k Ex 15:1
32:8 ^l Ps 25:8
^m Ps 33:18
32:9 ⁿ Pr 26:3
32:10 ^o Ro 2:9
^p Pr 16:20
32:11 ^q Ps 64:10

33:1 ^r Ps 147:1
^s Ps 32:11
33:2 ^t Ps 92:3
33:3 ^u Ps 96:1
33:4 ^v Ps 19:8
33:5 ^w Ps 11:7
^x Ps 119:64
33:6 ^y Heb 11:3
33:8 ^z Ps 67:7;
96:9
33:9 ^a Ge 1:3;
Ps 148:5
33:10 ^b Isa 8:10
33:11
^c Job 23:13
33:12
^d Ps 144:15
^e Ex 19:5; Dt 7:6
33:13
^f Job 28:24;
Ps 11:4
33:14 ^g 1Ki 8:39
33:15
^h Job 10:8
ⁱ Jer 32:19

❖ Psalm 33

- ¹Sing joyfully to the LORD, you
righteous;
it is fitting^r for the upright^s to
praise him.
- ²Praise the LORD with the harp;
make music to him on the ten-
stringed lyre.^t
- ³Sing to him a new song;^u
play skillfully, and shout for joy.
- ⁴For the word of the LORD is right^v
and true;
he is faithful in all he does.
- ⁵The LORD loves righteousness and
justice;^w
the earth is full of his unfailing
love.^x
- ⁶By the word^y of the LORD the
heavens were made,
their starry host by the breath
of his mouth.
- ⁷He gathers the waters of the sea
into jars^b;
he puts the deep into
storehouses.
- ⁸Let all the earth fear the LORD;
let all the people of the world
revere him.^z
- ⁹For he spoke, and it came to be;
he commanded,^a and it stood
firm.
- ¹⁰The LORD foils the plans of the
nations;^b
he thwarts the purposes of the
peoples.
- ¹¹But the plans of the LORD stand
firm forever,
the purposes^c of his heart
through all generations.
- ¹²Blessed is the nation whose God is
the LORD,^d
the people he chose^e for his
inheritance.
- ¹³From heaven the LORD looks down
and sees all mankind;^f
- ¹⁴from his dwelling place^g he
watches
all who live on earth —
- ¹⁵he who forms^h the hearts of all,
who considers everything
they do.ⁱ

^a 4 The Hebrew has *Selah* (a word of uncertain meaning) here and at the end of verses 5 and 7.

^b 7 Or *sea as into a heap*

- ¹⁶No king is saved by the size of his army;^j
no warrior escapes by his great strength.
- ¹⁷A horse^k is a vain hope for deliverance;
despite all its great strength it cannot save.
- ¹⁸But the eyes^l of the LORD are on those who fear him,
on those whose hope is in his unfailing love,^m
- ¹⁹to deliver them from death
and keep them alive in famine.ⁿ
- ²⁰We wait^o in hope for the LORD;
he is our help and our shield.
- ²¹In him our hearts rejoice,^p
for we trust in his holy name.
- ²²May your unfailing love be with us, LORD,
even as we put our hope in you.

❖ Psalm 34^{a,b}

Of David. When he pretended to be insane before Abimelek, who drove him away, and he left.

- ¹I will extol the LORD at all times;^q
his praise will always be on my lips.
- ²I will glory^r in the LORD;
let the afflicted hear and rejoice.^s
- ³Glorify the LORD with me;
let us exalt^t his name together.
- ⁴I sought the LORD,^u and he answered me;
he delivered me from all my fears.
- ⁵Those who look to him are radiant;^v
their faces are never covered with shame.^w
- ⁶This poor man called, and the LORD heard him;
he saved him out of all his troubles.
- ⁷The angel of the LORD^x encamps around those who fear him,
and he delivers them.
- ⁸Taste and see that the LORD is good;^y
blessed is the one who takes refuge^z in him.

^{33:16} ^jPs 44:6
^{33:17} ^kPs 20:7;
Pr 21:31
^{33:18}
¹Job 36:7;
Ps 34:15
^mPs 147:11
^{33:19}
ⁿJob 5:20
^{33:20}
^oPs 130:6
^{33:21}
^pZec 10:7;
Jn 16:22
^{34:1} ^qPs 71:6;
Eph 5:20
^{34:2} ^rJer 9:24;
1Co 1:31
^sPs 119:74
^{34:3} ^tLk 1:46
^{34:4} ^uMt 7:7
^{34:5} ^vPs 36:9
^wPs 25:3
^{34:7} ^x2Ki 6:17;
Da 6:22
^{34:8} ^y1Pe 2:3
^zPs 2:12

^{34:9} ^aPs 23:1
^{34:10}
^bPs 84:11
^{34:11} ^cPs 32:8
^{34:12} ^d1Pe 3:10
^{34:13} ^e1Pe 2:22
^{34:14} ^fPs 37:27
^gHeb 12:14
^{34:15} ^hPs 33:18
ⁱJob 36:7
^{34:16}
^jLev 17:10;
Jer 44:11
^k1Pe 3:10-12*
^lPr 10:7
^{34:17}
^mPs 145:19
^{34:18}
ⁿPs 145:18
^oIsa 57:15
^{34:19} ^pver 17
^qver 4, 6;
Pr 24:16
^{34:20}
^rJn 19:36*
^{34:21}
^sPs 94:23
^{34:22}
^t1Ki 1:29;
Ps 71:23

- ⁹Fear the LORD, you his holy people,
for those who fear him lack nothing.^a
- ¹⁰The lions may grow weak and hungry,
but those who seek the LORD lack no good thing.^b
- ¹¹Come, my children, listen to me;
I will teach you^c the fear of the LORD.
- ¹²Whoever of you loves life^d
and desires to see many good days,
- ¹³keep your tongue from evil
and your lips from telling lies.^e
- ¹⁴Turn from evil and do good;^f
seek peace^g and pursue it.
- ¹⁵The eyes of the LORD^h are on the righteous,ⁱ
and his ears are attentive to their cry;
- ¹⁶but the face of the LORD is against^j
those who do evil,^k
to blot out their name^l from the earth.
- ¹⁷The righteous cry out, and the LORD hears^m them;
he delivers them from all their troubles.
- ¹⁸The LORD is closeⁿ to the brokenhearted^o
and saves those who are crushed in spirit.
- ¹⁹The righteous person may have many troubles,^p
but the LORD delivers him from them all;^q
- ²⁰he protects all his bones,
not one of them will be broken.^r
- ²¹Evil will slay the wicked;^s
the foes of the righteous will be condemned.
- ²²The LORD will rescue^t his servants;
no one who takes refuge in him will be condemned.

^a This psalm is an acrostic poem, the verses of which begin with the successive letters of the Hebrew alphabet. ^b In Hebrew texts 34:1-22 is numbered 34:2-23.

❖ Psalm 35

Of David.

- ¹Contend, LORD, with those who contend with me;
fight^u against those who fight against me.
- ²Take up shield and armor;
arise^v and come to my aid.
- ³Brandish spear and javelin^a
against those who pursue me.
Say to me,
“I am your salvation.”
- ⁴May those who seek my life
be disgraced^w and put to shame;
may those who plot my ruin
be turned back in dismay.
- ⁵May they be like chaff^x before the wind,
with the angel of the LORD
driving them away;
- ⁶may their path be dark and slippery,
with the angel of the LORD
pursuing them.
- ⁷Since they hid their net for me
without cause
and without cause dug a pit
for me,
- ⁸may ruin overtake them by surprise — ^y
may the net they hid entangle them,
may they fall into the pit,^z to their ruin.
- ⁹Then my soul will rejoice^a in the LORD
and delight in his salvation.^b
- ¹⁰My whole being will exclaim,
“Who is like you,^c LORD?
You rescue the poor from those too strong^d for them,
the poor and needy^e from those who rob them.”
- ¹¹Ruthless witnesses^f come forward;
they question me on things I know nothing about.
- ¹²They repay me evil for good^g
and leave me like one bereaved.
- ¹³Yet when they were ill, I put on sackcloth
and humbled myself with fasting.^h

35:1 ^uPs 43:1
35:2 ^vPs 62:2
35:4 ^wPs 70:2
35:5
^xJob 21:18;
Ps 1:4; Isa 29:5
35:8 ^y1Th 5:3
^zPs 9:15
35:9 ^aLk 1:47
^bIsa 61:10
35:10 ^cEx 15:11
^dPs 18:17
^ePs 37:14
35:11 ^fPs 27:12
35:12 ^gJn 10:32
35:13
^hJob 30:25;
Ps 69:10

35:15
ⁱJob 30:1, 8
35:16
^jJob 16:9;
La 2:16
35:17 ^kHab 1:13
^lPs 22:20
35:18
^mPs 22:25
ⁿPs 22:22
35:19
^oPs 38:19;
69:4; Jn 15:25*
^pPs 13:4;
Pr 6:13
35:21 ^qPs 22:13
^rPs 40:15
35:22 ^sEx 3:7
^tPs 10:1; 28:1
35:23
^uPs 44:23
35:25 ^vLa 2:16

- When my prayers returned to me
unanswered,
- ¹⁴ I went about mourning
as though for my friend or brother.
I bowed my head in grief
as though weeping for my mother.
- ¹⁵But when I stumbled, they gathered in glee;
assailants gathered against me
without my knowledge.
They slanderedⁱ me without ceasing.
- ¹⁶Like the ungodly they maliciously mocked;^b
they gnashed their teeth^j at me.
- ¹⁷How long,^k Lord, will you look on?
Rescue me from their ravages,
my precious life^l from these lions.
- ¹⁸I will give you thanks in the great assembly;^m
among the throngs I will praise you.ⁿ
- ¹⁹Do not let those gloat over me
who are my enemies without cause;
do not let those who hate me
without reason^o
maliciously wink the eye.^p
- ²⁰They do not speak peaceably,
but devise false accusations
against those who live quietly in the land.
- ²¹They sneer^q at me and say, “Aha! Aha!”
With our own eyes we have seen it.”
- ²²LORD, you have seen^s this; do not be silent.
Do not be far^t from me, Lord.
- ²³Awake,^u and rise to my defense!
Contend for me, my God and Lord.
- ²⁴Vindicate me in your righteousness, LORD my God;
do not let them gloat over me.
- ²⁵Do not let them think, “Aha, just what we wanted!”
or say, “We have swallowed him up.”^v
- ^a 3 Or and block the way ^b 16 Septuagint; Hebrew may mean Like an ungodly circle of mockers,

- ²⁶ May all who gloat over my distress
be put to shame^w and
confusion;
may all who exalt themselves
over me^x
be clothed with shame and
disgrace.
- ²⁷ May those who delight in my
vindication^y
shout for joy^z and gladness;
may they always say, "The LORD
be exalted,
who delights^a in the well-being
of his servant."
- ²⁸ My tongue will proclaim your
righteousness,^b
your praises all day long.

❖ Psalm 36^a

*For the director of music. Of David the
servant of the LORD.*

- ¹ I have a message from God in my
heart
concerning the sinfulness of
the wicked:^b
There is no fear of God
before their eyes.^c
- ² In their own eyes they flatter
themselves
too much to detect or hate their
sin.
- ³ The words of their mouths^d are
wicked and deceitful;
they fail to act wisely^e or do
good.^f
- ⁴ Even on their beds they plot evil;^g
they commit themselves to a
sinful course^h
and do not reject what is
wrong.ⁱ
- ⁵ Your love, LORD, reaches to the
heavens,
your faithfulness to the skies.
- ⁶ Your righteousness is like the
highest mountains,
your justice like the great
deep.^j
You, LORD, preserve both
people and animals.
- ⁷ How priceless is your unfailing
love, O God!
People take refuge in the
shadow of your wings.^k

35:26
^w Ps 40:14;
109:29
^x Ps 38:16
35:27 ^y Ps 9:4
^z Ps 32:11
^a Ps 40:16;
147:11
35:28 ^b Ps 51:14
36:1 ^c Ro 3:18*
36:3 ^d Ps 10:7
^e Ps 94:8
^f Jer 4:22
36:4 ^g Pr 4:16;
Mic 2:1
^h Isa 65:2
ⁱ Ps 52:3;
Ro 12:9
36:6 ^j Job 11:8;
Ps 77:19;
Ro 11:33
36:7 ^k Ru 2:12;
Ps 17:8

- ⁸ They feast on the abundance of
your house;^l
you give them drink from your
river^m of delights.
- ⁹ For with you is the fountain of
life;ⁿ
in your light^o we see light.
- ¹⁰ Continue your love to those who
know you,
your righteousness to the
upright in heart.
- ¹¹ May the foot of the proud not
come against me,
nor the hand of the wicked
drive me away.
- ¹² See how the evildoers lie
fallen —
thrown down, not able to
rise!^p

❖ Psalm 37^c

Of David.

- ¹ Do not fret because of those who
are evil
or be envious^q of those who do
wrong;^r
- ² for like the grass they will soon
wither,
like green plants they will soon
die away.^s
- ³ Trust in the LORD and do
good;
dwell in the land^t and enjoy
safe pasture.^u
- ⁴ Take delight^v in the LORD,
and he will give you the desires
of your heart.
- ⁵ Commit your way to the LORD;
trust in him^w and he will do
this:
- ⁶ He will make your righteous
reward^x shine like the
dawn,^y
your vindication like the
noonday sun.
- ⁷ Be still^z before the LORD
and wait patiently^a for him;

36:8 ^l Ps 65:4
^m Job 20:17;
Rev 22:1
36:9 ⁿ Jer 2:13
^o 1Pe 2:9
36:12
^p Ps 140:10
37:1 ^q Pr 23:17-
18 ^r Ps 73:3
37:2 ^s Ps 90:6
37:3 ^t Dt 30:20
^u Isa 40:11;
Jn 10:9
37:4 ^v Isa 58:14
37:5 ^w Ps 4:5;
Ps 55:22;
Pr 16:3; 1Pe 5:7
37:6 ^x Mic 7:9
^y Job 11:17
37:7 ^z Ps 62:5;
La 3:26
^a Ps 40:1

^a In Hebrew texts 36:1-12 is numbered 36:2-13.
^b 1 Or A message from God: The transgression of
the wicked / resides in their hearts. ^c This
psalm is an acrostic poem, the stanzas of which
begin with the successive letters of the Hebrew
alphabet.

- do not fret when people succeed
in their ways,
when they carry out their
wicked schemes.
- ⁸ Refrain from anger^b and turn
from wrath;
do not fret — it leads only to
evil.
- ⁹ For those who are evil will be
destroyed,
but those who hope in the
LORD will inherit the
land.^c
- ¹⁰ A little while, and the wicked will
be no more;^d
though you look for them, they
will not be found.
- ¹¹ But the meek will inherit the
land^e
and enjoy peace and prosperity.
- ¹² The wicked plot against the
righteous
and gnash their teeth^f at
them;
- ¹³ but the LORD laughs at the
wicked,
for he knows their day is
coming.^g
- ¹⁴ The wicked draw the sword
and bend the bow^h
to bring down the poor and
needy,ⁱ
to slay those whose ways are
upright.
- ¹⁵ But their swords will pierce their
own hearts,^j
and their bows will be broken.
- ¹⁶ Better the little that the righteous
have
than the wealth^k of many
wicked;
- ¹⁷ for the power of the wicked will
be broken,^l
but the LORD upholds the
righteous.
- ¹⁸ The blameless spend their days
under the LORD's care,^m
and their inheritance will
endure forever.
- ¹⁹ In times of disaster they will not
wither;
in days of famine they will
enjoy plenty.

37:8
^b Eph 4:31;
Col 3:8
37:9 ^c Isa 57:13;
60:21
37:10
^d Job 7:10;
24:24
37:11 ^e Mt 5:5
37:12 ^f Ps 35:16
37:13
^g 1Sa 26:10;
Ps 2:4
37:14 ^h Ps 11:2
ⁱ Ps 35:10
37:15 ^j Ps 9:16
37:16 ^k Pr 15:16
37:17
^l Job 38:15;
Ps 10:15
37:18 ^m Ps 1:6

37:20
ⁿ Ps 102:3
37:21 ^o Ps 112:5
37:22
^p Job 5:3;
Pr 3:33
37:23 ^q 1Sa 2:9
^r Ps 147:11
37:24 ^s Pr 24:16
^t Ps 145:14;
147:6
37:25
^u Heb 13:5
37:26
^v Ps 147:13
37:27
^w Ps 34:14
37:28
^x Ps 21:10;
Isa 14:20
37:29 ^y ver 9;
Pr 2:21
37:31 ^z Dt 6:6;
Ps 40:8;
Isa 51:7 ^a ver 23

- ²⁰ But the wicked will perish:
Though the LORD's enemies
are like the flowers of the
field,
they will be consumed, they
will go up in smoke.ⁿ
- ²¹ The wicked borrow and do not
repay,
but the righteous give
generously;^o
- ²² those the LORD blesses will inherit
the land,
but those he curses^p will be
destroyed.
- ²³ The LORD makes firm the steps^q
of the one who delights^r in him;
²⁴ though he may stumble, he will
not fall,^s
for the LORD upholds^t him with
his hand.
- ²⁵ I was young and now I am old,
yet I have never seen the
righteous forsaken^u
or their children begging bread.
- ²⁶ They are always generous and
lend freely;
their children will be a
blessing.^{av}
- ²⁷ Turn from evil and do good;^w
then you will dwell in the land
forever.
- ²⁸ For the LORD loves the just
and will not forsake his faithful
ones.
- Wrongdoers will be completely
destroyed^b;
the offspring of the wicked will
perish.^x
- ²⁹ The righteous will inherit the
land^y
and dwell in it forever.
- ³⁰ The mouths of the righteous utter
wisdom,
and their tongues speak what is
just.
- ³¹ The law of their God is in their
hearts;^z
their feet do not slip.^a

^a 26 Or freely; / the names of their children will be used in blessings (see Gen. 48:20); or freely; / others will see that their children are blessed
^b 28 See Septuagint; Hebrew They will be protected forever

³² The wicked lie in wait^b for the righteous,
 intent on putting them to death;
³³ but the LORD will not leave them
 in the power of the wicked
 or let them be condemned
 when brought to trial.^c
³⁴ Hope in the LORD^d
 and keep his way.
 He will exalt you to inherit the
 land;
 when the wicked are destroyed,
 you will see^e it.
³⁵ I have seen a wicked and ruthless
 man
 flourishing^f like a luxuriant
 native tree,
³⁶ but he soon passed away and was
 no more;
 though I looked for him, he
 could not be found.^g
³⁷ Consider the blameless, observe
 the upright;
 a future awaits those who seek
 peace.^{ah}
³⁸ But all sinners will be destroyed;
 there will be no future^b for the
 wicked.ⁱ
³⁹ The salvation^j of the righteous
 comes from the LORD;
 he is their stronghold in time
 of trouble.^k
⁴⁰ The LORD helps^l them and
 delivers^m them;
 he delivers them from the
 wicked and saves them,
 because they take refuge in
 him.

❖ Psalm 38^c

A psalm of David. A petition.

¹ LORD, do not rebuke me in your
 anger
 or discipline me in your
 wrath.ⁿ
² Your arrows^o have pierced me,
 and your hand has come down
 on me.
³ Because of your wrath there is no
 health in my body;
 there is no soundness in my
 bones^p because of my sin.

^{37:32} ^bPs 10:8
^{37:33}
^cPs 109:31;
^{2Pe} 2:9
^{37:34}
^dPs 27:14
^ePs 52:6
^{37:35} ^fJob 5:3
^{37:36}
^gJob 20:5
^{37:37}
^hIsa 57:1-2
^{37:38} ⁱPs 1:4
^{37:39} ^jPs 3:8
^kPs 9:9
^{37:40}
^l1Ch 5:20
^mIsa 31:5
^{38:1} ⁿPs 6:1
^{38:2} ^oJob 6:4;
^{Ps} 32:4
^{38:3} ^pPs 6:2;
^{Isa} 1:6

^{38:4} ^qEzr 9:6
^{38:5} ^rPs 69:5
^{38:6}
^sJob 30:28;
^{Ps} 35:14; 42:9
^{38:7} ^tPs 102:3
^{38:8} ^uPs 22:1
^{38:9}
^vJob 3:24;
^{Ps} 6:6; 10:17
^{38:10}
^wPs 31:10
^xPs 6:7
^{38:11} ^yPs 31:11
^{38:12}
^zPs 140:5
^aPs 35:4; 54:3
^bPs 35:20
^{38:15} ^cPs 39:7
^dPs 17:6
^{38:16}
^ePs 35:26
^fPs 13:4
^{38:18} ^gPs 32:5

⁴ My guilt has overwhelmed me
 like a burden too heavy to
 bear.^a
⁵ My wounds fester and are
 loathsome
 because of my sinful folly.^r
⁶ I am bowed down and brought
 very low;
 all day long I go about
 mourning.^s
⁷ My back is filled with searing
 pain;^t
 there is no health in my body.
⁸ I am feeble and utterly crushed;
 I groan^u in anguish of heart.
⁹ All my longings lie open before
 you, Lord;
 my sighing^v is not hidden from
 you.
¹⁰ My heart pounds, my strength
 fails^w me;
 even the light has gone from
 my eyes.^x
¹¹ My friends and companions
 avoid me because of my
 wounds;^y
 my neighbors stay far away.
¹² Those who want to kill me set
 their traps,^z
 those who would harm me talk
 of my ruin;^a
 all day long they scheme and
 lie.^b
¹³ I am like the deaf, who cannot
 hear,
 like the mute, who cannot
 speak;
¹⁴ I have become like one who does
 not hear,
 whose mouth can offer no
 reply.
¹⁵ LORD, I wait^c for you;
 you will answer,^d Lord my God.
¹⁶ For I said, "Do not let them
 gloat^e
 or exalt themselves over me
 when my feet slip."^f
¹⁷ For I am about to fall,
 and my pain is ever with me.
¹⁸ I confess my iniquity;^g
 I am troubled by my sin.

^a 37 Or upright; / those who seek peace will have
 posterity ^b 38 Or posterity ^c In Hebrew
 texts 38:1-22 is numbered 38:2-23.

- ¹⁹ Many have become my enemies^h
without cause^a;
those who hate me without
reasonⁱ are numerous.
- ²⁰ Those who repay my good with
evil^j
lodge accusations against me,
though I seek only to do what
is good.
- ²¹ LORD, do not forsake me;
do not be far^k from me, my
God.
- ²² Come quickly to help me,^l
my Lord and my Savior.^m

❖ Psalm 39^b

*For the director of music. For Jeduthun.
A psalm of David.*

- ¹ I said, “I will watch my waysⁿ
and keep my tongue from sin;^o
I will put a muzzle on my mouth
while in the presence of the
wicked.”
- ² So I remained utterly silent,^p
not even saying anything good.
But my anguish increased;
³ my heart grew hot within me.
While I meditated, the fire
burned;
then I spoke with my tongue:
- ⁴ “Show me, LORD, my life’s end
and the number of my days;^q
let me know how fleeting my
life is.^r
- ⁵ You have made my days^s a mere
handbreadth;
the span of my years is as
nothing before you.
Everyone is but a breath,^t
even those who seem secure.^c
- ⁶ “Surely everyone goes around like
a mere phantom;^u
in vain they rush about,^v
heaping up wealth
without knowing whose it will
finally be.^w
- ⁷ “But now, Lord, what do I look
for?
My hope is in you.^x
- ⁸ Save me^y from all my
transgressions;^z
do not make me the scorn of
fools.

^{38:19} ^hPs 18:17
ⁱPs 35:19
38:20
^jPs 35:12;
1Jn 3:12
38:21
^kPs 35:22
38:22
^lPs 40:13
^mPs 27:1
39:1 ⁿ1Ki 2:4
^oJob 2:10;
Jas 3:2
39:2 ^pPs 38:13
39:4 ^qPs 90:12
^rPs 103:14
39:5 ^sPs 89:45
^tPs 62:9
39:6 ^u1Pe 1:24
^vPs 127:2
^wLk 12:20
39:7 ^xPs 38:15
39:8 ^yPs 51:9
^zPs 44:13

39:9 ^aJob 2:10
39:10
^bJob 9:34;
Ps 32:4
39:11 ^c2Pe 2:16
^dJob 13:28
39:12 ^e1Pe 2:11
^fHeb 11:13
39:13
^gJob 10:21;
14:10
40:1 ^hPs 27:14
ⁱPs 34:15
40:2 ^jPs 69:14
^kPs 27:5
40:3 ^lPs 33:3
40:4 ^mPs 34:8
ⁿPs 84:12
40:5 ^oPs 136:4

- ⁹ I was silent; I would not open my
mouth,^a
for you are the one who has
done this.
- ¹⁰ Remove your scourge from me;
I am overcome by the blow of
your hand.^b
- ¹¹ When you rebuke^c and discipline
anyone for their sin,
you consume their wealth like
a moth^d—
surely everyone is but a breath.
- ¹² “Hear my prayer, LORD,
listen to my cry for help;
do not be deaf to my weeping.
I dwell with you as a foreigner,^e
a stranger,^f as all my ancestors
were.
- ¹³ Look away from me, that I may
enjoy life again
before I depart and am no
more.”^g

❖ Psalm 40^d

40:13-17pp — Ps 70:1-5

*For the director of music. Of David.
A psalm.*

- ¹ I waited patiently^h for the LORD;
he turned to me and heard my
cry.ⁱ
- ² He lifted me out of the slimy pit,
out of the mud and mire;^j
he set my feet on a rock^k
and gave me a firm place to
stand.
- ³ He put a new song^l in my mouth,
a hymn of praise to our God.
Many will see and fear the LORD
and put their trust in him.
- ⁴ Blessed is the one^m
who trusts in the LORD,ⁿ
who does not look to the proud,
to those who turn aside to false
gods.^e
- ⁵ Many, LORD my God,
are the wonders^o you have done,
the things you planned for us.

^a 19 One Dead Sea Scrolls manuscript;
Masoretic Text *my vigorous enemies*

^b In Hebrew texts 39:1-13 is numbered 39:2-14.

^c 5 The Hebrew has *Selah* (a word of uncertain
meaning) here and at the end of verse 11.

^d In Hebrew texts 40:1-17 is numbered 40:2-18.

^e 4 Or *to lies*

None can compare^p with you;
were I to speak and tell of your
deeds,
they would be too many to
declare.

⁶ Sacrifice and offering you did not
desire — ^q
but my ears you have
opened^a —
burnt offerings^r and sin
offerings^b you did not
require.

⁷ Then I said, “Here I am, I have
come —
it is written about me in the
scroll.”^c

⁸ I desire to do your will,^s my God;
your law is within my heart.”^t

⁹ I proclaim your saving acts in the
great assembly;^u
I do not seal my lips, LORD,
as you know.^v

¹⁰ I do not hide your righteousness
in my heart;
I speak of your faithfulness^w
and your saving help.
I do not conceal your love and
your faithfulness
from the great assembly.^x

¹¹ Do not withhold your mercy from
me, LORD;
may your love^y and
faithfulness^z always
protect me.

¹² For troubles^a without number
surround me;
my sins have overtaken me,
and I cannot see.^b
They are more than the hairs of
my head,^c
and my heart fails^d within me.

¹³ Be pleased to save me, LORD;
come quickly, LORD, to
help me.^e

¹⁴ May all who want to take my life
be put to shame and confusion;
may all who desire my ruin^f
be turned back in disgrace.

¹⁵ May those who say to me, “Aha!
Aha!”
be appalled at their own
shame.

¹⁶ But may all who seek you
rejoice and be glad in you;

40:5
p Ps 139:18;
Isa 55:8
40:6
q 1Sa 15:22;
Am 5:22
r Isa 1:11
40:8 s Jn 4:34
t Ps 37:31
40:9 u Ps 22:25
v Jos 22:22;
Ps 119:13
40:10 w Ps 89:1
x Ac 20:20
40:11
y Pr 20:28
z Ps 43:3
40:12 a Ps 116:3
b Ps 38:4
c Ps 69:4
d Ps 73:26
40:13 e Ps 70:1
40:14 f Ps 35:4

40:16
g Ps 35:27
40:17 h Ps 70:5
41:1 i Ps 82:3-4;
Pr 14:21
41:2 j Ps 37:22
k Ps 27:12
41:4 l Ps 6:2
m Ps 51:4
41:5 n Ps 38:12
41:6 o Ps 12:2
p Pr 26:24
41:7 q Ps 56:5;
71:10-11
41:9 r 2Sa 15:12;
Ps 55:12

may those who long for your
saving help always say,
“The LORD is great!”^g

¹⁷ But as for me, I am poor and
needy;
may the Lord think of me.
You are my help and my
deliverer;
you are my God, do not delay.^h

❖ Psalm 41^d

*For the director of music.
A psalm of David.*

¹ Blessed are those who have regard
for the weak;ⁱ
the LORD delivers them in
times of trouble.

² The LORD protects and preserves
them —
they are counted among the
blessed in the land — ^j
he does not give them over to
the desire of their foes.^k

³ The LORD sustains them on their
sickbed
and restores them from their
bed of illness.

⁴ I said, “Have mercy^l on me,
LORD;
heal me, for I have sinned^m
against you.”

⁵ My enemies say of me in malice,
“When will he die and his name
perish?”ⁿ

⁶ When one of them comes to
see me,
he speaks falsely,^o while his
heart gathers slander;^p
then he goes out and spreads it
around.

⁷ All my enemies whisper together^q
against me;
they imagine the worst for me,
saying,

⁸ “A vile disease has afflicted him;
he will never get up from the
place where he lies.”

⁹ Even my close friend,^r
someone I trusted,

^a 6 Hebrew; some Septuagint manuscripts
but a body you have prepared for me

^b 6 Or purification offerings

^c 7 Or come / with the scroll written for me

^d In Hebrew texts 41:1-13 is numbered 41:2-14.

- one who shared my bread,
has turned^a against me.^s
- ¹⁰ But may you have mercy on me,
LORD;
raise me up,^t that I may repay
them.
- ¹¹ I know that you are pleased
with me,^u
for my enemy does not
triumph over me.^v
- ¹² Because of my integrity you
uphold me^w
and set me in your presence
forever.^x
- ¹³ Praise be to the LORD, the God of
Israel,^y
from everlasting to everlasting.
Amen and Amen.^z

BOOK II

Psalms 42 – 72

❖ Psalm 42^{b,c}

*For the director of music. A maskil^d of
the Sons of Korah.*

- ¹ As the deer pants for streams of
water,
so my soul pants^a for you, my
God.
- ² My soul thirsts^b for God, for the
living God.^c
When can I go^d and meet with
God?
- ³ My tears^e have been my food
day and night,
while people say to me all day long,
“Where is your God?”^f
- ⁴ These things I remember
as I pour out my soul:
how I used to go to the house of
God^g
under the protection of the
Mighty One^e
with shouts of joy and praise^h
among the festive throng.
- ⁵ Why, my soul, are you downcast?ⁱ
Why so disturbed within me?
Put your hope in God,^j
for I will yet praise him,
my Savior^k and my God.

41:9
^s Job 19:19;
Ps 55:20;
Mt 26:23;
Jn 13:18*
41:10 ^t Ps 3:3
41:11 ^u Ps 147:11
^v Ps 25:2
41:12 ^w Ps 37:17
^x Job 36:7
41:13 ^y Ps 72:18
^z Ps 89:52;
106:48
42:1 ^a Ps 119:131
42:2 ^b Ps 63:1
^c Jer 10:10
^d Ps 43:4
42:3 ^e Ps 80:5
^f Ps 79:10
42:4
^g Isa 30:29
^h Ps 100:4
42:5 ⁱ Ps 38:6;
77:3 ^j La 3:24
^k Ps 44:3

42:7 ^l Ps 88:7;
Jnh 2:3
42:8 ^m Ps 57:3
ⁿ Job 35:10
^o Ps 63:6; 149:5
42:9 ^p Ps 38:6
42:11 ^q Ps 43:5
43:1 ^r Isa 24:15;
Ps 26:1; 35:1
^s Ps 5:6
43:2 ^t Ps 44:9
^u Ps 42:9
43:3 ^v Ps 36:9
^w Ps 42:4
^x Ps 84:1
43:4 ^y Ps 26:6
^z Ps 33:2

- ⁶ My soul is downcast within me;
therefore I will remember you
from the land of the Jordan,
the heights of Hermon — from
Mount Mizar.
- ⁷ Deep calls to deep
in the roar of your waterfalls;
all your waves and breakers
have swept over me.^l
- ⁸ By day the LORD directs his love,^m
at nightⁿ his song^o is
with me —
a prayer to the God of my life.
- ⁹ I say to God my Rock,
“Why have you forgotten me?
Why must I go about mourning,^p
oppressed by the enemy?”
- ¹⁰ My bones suffer mortal agony
as my foes taunt me,
saying to me all day long,
“Where is your God?”
- ¹¹ Why, my soul, are you downcast?
Why so disturbed within me?
Put your hope in God,
for I will yet praise him,
my Savior and my God.^q

❖ Psalm 43^b

- ¹ Vindicate me, my God,
and plead my cause^r
against an unfaithful nation.
Rescue me from those who are
deceitful and wicked.^s
- ² You are God my stronghold.
Why have you rejected^t me?
Why must I go about mourning,
oppressed by the enemy?^u
- ³ Send me your light^v and your
faithful care,
let them lead me;
let them bring me to your holy
mountain,^w
to the place where you dwell.^x
- ⁴ Then I will go to the altar^y of God,
to God, my joy and my delight.
I will praise you with the lyre,^z
O God, my God.

^a 9 Hebrew *has lifted up his heel* ^b In many
Hebrew manuscripts Psalms 42 and 43
constitute one psalm. ^c In Hebrew texts
42:1-11 is numbered 42:2-12. ^d Title: Probably
a literary or musical term ^e 4 See Septuagint
and Syriac; the meaning of the Hebrew for this
line is uncertain.

⁵Why, my soul, are you downcast?
Why so disturbed within me?
Put your hope in God,
for I will yet praise him,
my Savior and my God.^a

❖ Psalm 44^a

For the director of music. Of the Sons of Korah. A maskil.^b

¹We have heard it with our ears,
O God;
our ancestors have told us^b
what you did in their days,
in days long ago.
²With your hand you drove out^c
the nations
and planted^d our ancestors;
you crushed the peoples
and made our ancestors
flourish.^e
³It was not by their sword^f that
they won the land,
nor did their arm bring them
victory;
it was your right hand, your
arm,^g
and the light of your face, for
you loved^h them.
⁴You are my Kingⁱ and my God,
who decrees^c victories for
Jacob.
⁵Through you we push back our
enemies;
through your name we trample^j
our foes.
⁶I put no trust in my bow,^k
my sword does not bring me
victory;
⁷but you give us victory^l over our
enemies,
you put our adversaries to
shame.^m
⁸In God we make our boastⁿ all day
long,
and we will praise your name
forever.^{do}
⁹But now you have rejected^p and
humbled us;
you no longer go out with our
armies.^q
¹⁰You made us retreat^r before the
enemy,
and our adversaries have
plundered us.

43:5 ^aPs 42:6
44:1 ^bEx 12:26;
Ps 78:3
44:2 ^cPs 78:55
^dEx 15:17
^ePs 80:9
44:3 ^fDt 8:17;
Jos 24:12
^gPs 77:15
^hDt 4:37; 7:7-8
44:4 ⁱPs 74:12
44:5 ^jPs 108:13
44:6 ^kPs 33:16
44:7 ^lPs 136:24
^mPs 53:5
44:8 ⁿPs 34:2
^oPs 30:12
44:9 ^pPs 74:1
^qPs 60:1,10
44:10
^rLev 26:17;
Jos 7:8;
Ps 89:41

44:11 ^sRo 8:36
^tDt 4:27;
28:64;
Ps 106:27
44:12
^uIsa 52:3;
Jer 15:13
44:13 ^vPs 79:4;
80:6 ^wDt 28:37
44:14
^xPs 109:25;
Jer 24:9
44:16
^yPs 74:10
44:17 ^zPs 78:7;
57; Da 9:13
44:18
^aJob 23:11
44:19 ^bPs 51:8
^cJob 3:5
44:20
^dPs 78:11
^eDt 6:14;
Ps 81:9
44:21
^fPs 139:1-2;
Jer 17:10
44:22
^gIsa 53:7;
Ro 8:36*
44:23 ^hPs 7:6
ⁱPs 78:65
^jPs 77:7

¹¹You gave us up to be devoured
like sheep^s
and have scattered us among
the nations.^t
¹²You sold your people for a
pittance,^u
gaining nothing from their
sale.
¹³You have made us a reproach to
our neighbors,^v
the scorn^w and derision of
those around us.
¹⁴You have made us a byword
among the nations;
the peoples shake their heads^x
at us.
¹⁵I live in disgrace all day long,
and my face is covered with
shame
¹⁶at the taunts of those who
reproach and revile^y me,
because of the enemy, who is
bent on revenge.
¹⁷All this came upon us,
though we had not forgotten^z
you;
we had not been false to your
covenant.
¹⁸Our hearts had not turned^a back;
our feet had not strayed from
your path.
¹⁹But you crushed^b us and made us
a haunt for jackals;
you covered us over with deep
darkness.^c
²⁰If we had forgotten^d the name of
our God
or spread out our hands to a
foreign god,^e
²¹would not God have discovered it,
since he knows the secrets of
the heart?^f
²²Yet for your sake we face death all
day long;
we are considered as sheep to
be slaughtered.^g
²³Awake,^h Lord! Why do you sleep?ⁱ
Rouse yourself! Do not reject us
forever.^j

^a In Hebrew texts 44:1-26 is numbered 44:2-27.

^b Title: Probably a literary or musical term

^c 4 Septuagint, Aquila and Syriac; Hebrew *King, O God*; / *command* ^d 8 The Hebrew has *Selah* (a word of uncertain meaning) here.

- ²⁴Why do you hide your face^k
and forget our misery and
oppression?^l
- ²⁵We are brought down to the dust;^m
our bodies cling to the ground.
- ²⁶Rise upⁿ and help us;
rescue^o us because of your
unfailing love.

❖ Psalm 45^a

*For the director of music. To the tune
of "Lilies." Of the Sons of Korah.
A maskil.^b A wedding song.*

- ¹My heart is stirred by a noble
theme
as I recite my verses for the
king;
my tongue is the pen of a
skillful writer.
- ²You are the most excellent of men
and your lips have been
anointed with grace,^p
since God has blessed you
forever.
- ³Gird your sword^q on your side,
you mighty one;^r
clothe yourself with splendor
and majesty.
- ⁴In your majesty ride forth
victoriously^s
in the cause of truth, humility
and justice;
let your right hand achieve
awesome deeds.
- ⁵Let your sharp arrows pierce
the hearts of the king's
enemies;
let the nations fall beneath
your feet.
- ⁶Your throne, O God,^c will last for
ever and ever;^t
a scepter of justice will be the
scepter of your kingdom.
- ⁷You love righteousness^u and hate
wickedness;
therefore God, your God,
has set you above your
companions
by anointing^v you with the oil
of joy.^w
- ⁸All your robes are fragrant^x with
myrrh and aloes and
cassia;

44:24
^k Job 13:24
^l Ps 42:9
44:25
^m Ps 119:25
44:26 ⁿ Ps 35:2
^o Ps 25:22
45:2 ^p Lk 4:22
45:3
^q Heb 4:12;
Rev 1:16
^r Isa 9:6
45:4 ^s Rev 6:2
45:6 ^t Ps 93:2;
98:9
45:7 ^u Ps 33:5
^v Isa 61:1
^w Ps 21:6;
Heb 1:8-9*
45:8 ^x SS 1:3

45:9 ^y SS 6:8
^z 1Kí 2:19
45:10 ^a Dt 21:13
45:11 ^b Ps 95:6
^c Isa 54:5
45:12
^d Ps 22:29;
Isa 49:23
45:13
^e Isa 61:10
45:14 ^f SS 1:4
45:17 ^g Mal 1:11
^h Ps 138:4
46:1 ⁱ Ps 9:9;
14:6 ^j Dt 4:7

- from palaces adorned with
ivory
the music of the strings makes
you glad.
- ⁹Daughters of kings^y are among
your honored women;
at your right hand^z is the royal
bride in gold of Ophir.
- ¹⁰Listen, daughter, and pay careful
attention:
Forget your people^a and your
father's house.
- ¹¹Let the king be enthralled by your
beauty;
honor^b him, for he is your lord.^c
- ¹²The city of Tyre will come with a
gift,^{dd}
people of wealth will seek your
favor.
- ¹³All glorious^e is the princess within
her chamber;
her gown is interwoven with
gold.
- ¹⁴In embroidered garments she is
led to the king;^f
her virgin companions follow
her —
those brought to be with her.
- ¹⁵Led in with joy and gladness,
they enter the palace of the king.
- ¹⁶Your sons will take the place of
your fathers;
you will make them princes
throughout the land.
- ¹⁷I will perpetuate your memory
through all generations;^g
therefore the nations will
praise you^h for ever and
ever.

❖ Psalm 46^e

*For the director of music. Of the Sons
of Korah. According to alamoth.^f
A song.*

- ¹God is our refugeⁱ and strength,
an ever-present^j help in
trouble.

^a In Hebrew texts 45:1-17 is numbered 45:2-18.
^b Title: Probably a literary or musical term
^c 6 Here the king is addressed as God's
representative. ^d 12 Or A Tyrian robe is
among the gifts ^e In Hebrew texts 46:1-11
is numbered 46:2-12. ^f Title: Probably a
musical term

- ²Therefore we will not fear,^k
 though the earth give way^l
 and the mountains fall^m into
 the heart of the sea,
³though its waters roarⁿ and foam
 and the mountains quake with
 their surging.^a
- ⁴There is a river whose streams
 make glad the city of God,^o
 the holy place where the Most
 High dwells.
- ⁵God is within her,^p she will not
 fall;
 God will help^a her at break of
 day.
- ⁶Nations^r are in uproar, kingdoms^s
 fall;
 he lifts his voice, the earth melts.^t
- ⁷The LORD Almighty is with us;^u
 the God of Jacob is our
 fortress.^v
- ⁸Come and see what the LORD has
 done,^w
 the desolations^x he has brought
 on the earth.
- ⁹He makes wars^y cease
 to the ends of the earth.
 He breaks the bow^z and shatters
 the spear;
 he burns the shields^b with fire.^a
- ¹⁰He says, "Be still, and know that I
 am God;^b
 I will be exalted^c among the
 nations,
 I will be exalted in the earth."
- ¹¹The LORD Almighty is with us;
 the God of Jacob is our fortress.

❖ Psalm 47^c

*For the director of music. Of the Sons
 of Korah. A psalm.*

- ¹Clap your hands,^d all you nations;
 shout to God with cries of joy.^e
- ²For the LORD Most High is
 awesome,^f
 the great King^g over all the
 earth.
- ³He subdued^h nations under us,
 peoples under our feet.
- ⁴He chose our inheritanceⁱ for us,
 the pride of Jacob, whom he
 loved.^d

46:2 ^kPs 23:4
^lPs 82:5
^mPs 18:7
46:3 ⁿPs 93:3
46:4 ^oPs 48:1,
8; Isa 60:14
46:5 ^pIsa 12:6;
Eze 43:7
^qPs 37:40
46:6 ^rPs 2:1
^sPs 68:32
^tMic 1:4
46:7
^u2Ch 13:12
^vPs 9:9
46:8 ^wPs 66:5
^xIsa 61:4
46:9 ^yIsa 2:4
^zPs 76:3
^aEze 39:9
46:10
^bPs 100:3
^cIsa 2:11
47:1 ^dPs 98:8;
Isa 55:12
^ePs 106:47
47:2 ^fDt 7:21
^gMal 1:14
47:3 ^hPs 18:39;
47
47:4 ⁱ1Pe 1:4

- ⁵God has ascended amid shouts of
 joy,
 the LORD amid the sounding of
 trumpets.^l
- ⁶Sing praises^k to God, sing praises;
 sing praises to our King, sing
 praises.
- ⁷For God is the King of all the
 earth;^l
 sing to him a psalm^m of
 praise.
- ⁸God reignsⁿ over the nations;
 God is seated on his holy
 throne.
- ⁹The nobles of the nations
 assemble
 as the people of the God of
 Abraham,
 for the kings^e of the earth belong
 to God;^o
 he is greatly exalted.^p

❖ Psalm 48^f

A song. A psalm of the Sons of Korah.

- ¹Great is the LORD,^q and most
 worthy of praise,
 in the city of our God,^r his holy
 mountain.^s
- ²Beautiful^t in its loftiness,
 the joy of the whole earth,
 like the heights of Zaphon⁹ is
 Mount Zion,
 the city of the Great King.^u
- ³God is in her citadels;
 he has shown himself to be her
 fortress.^v
- ⁴When the kings joined forces,
 when they advanced together,^w
⁵they saw her and were astounded;
 they fled in terror.^x
- ⁶Trembling seized them there,
 pain like that of a woman in
 labor.
- ⁷You destroyed them like ships of
 Tarshish
 shattered by an east wind.^y

^a 3 The Hebrew has *Selah* (a word of uncertain
 meaning) here and at the end of verses 7 and 11.

^b 9 Or *chariots* ^c In Hebrew texts 47:1-9 is
 numbered 47:2-10. ^d 4 The Hebrew has *Selah*
 (a word of uncertain meaning) here.

^e 9 Or *shields* ^f In Hebrew texts 48:1-14 is
 numbered 48:2-15. ^g 2 *Zaphon* was the most
 sacred mountain of the Canaanites.

47:5 ^lPs 68:33;
98:6
47:6 ^kPs 68:4;
89:18
47:7 ^lZec 14:9
^mCol 3:16
47:8 ⁿ1Ch 16:31
47:9 ^oPs 72:11;
89:18 ^pPs 97:9
48:1 ^qPs 96:4
^rPs 46:4
^sIsa 2:2-3;
Mic 4:1; Zec 8:3
48:2 ^tPs 50:2;
La 2:15
^uMt 5:35
48:3 ^vPs 46:7
48:4
^w2Sa 10:1-19
48:5 ^xEx 15:16
48:7
^yJer 18:17;
Eze 27:26

⁸As we have heard,
so we have seen
in the city of the LORD Almighty,
in the city of our God:
God makes her secure
forever.^{a,z}

⁹Within your temple, O God,
we meditate on your unfailing
love.^a

¹⁰Like your name,^b O God,
your praise reaches to the ends
of the earth;^c
your right hand is filled with
righteousness.

¹¹Mount Zion rejoices,
the villages of Judah are glad
because of your judgments.^d

¹²Walk about Zion, go around her,
count her towers,

¹³consider well her ramparts,
view her citadels,^e
that you may tell of them
to the next generation.^f

¹⁴For this God is our God for ever
and ever;
he will be our guide^g even to
the end.

❖ Psalm 49^b

*For the director of music. Of the Sons of
Korah. A psalm.*

¹Hear this, all you peoples;^h
listen, all who live in this
world.ⁱ

²both low and high,
rich and poor alike:

³My mouth will speak words of
wisdom;^j
the meditation of my heart will
give you understanding.^k

⁴I will turn my ear to a proverb;^l
with the harp I will expound
my riddle.^m

⁵Why should I fearⁿ when evil days
come,
when wicked deceivers
surround me —

⁶those who trust in their wealth^o
and boast of their great riches?

⁷No one can redeem the life of
another
or give to God a ransom for
them —

^{48:8} ^zPs 87:5

^{48:9} ^aPs 26:3

^{48:10}

^bDt 28:58;

Jos 7:9

^cIsa 41:10

^{48:11} ^dPs 97:8

^{48:13} ^ever 3;

Ps 122:7

^fPs 78:6

^{48:14} ^gPs 23:4

^{49:1} ^hPs 78:1

ⁱPs 33:8

^{49:3} ^jPs 37:30

^kPs 119:130

^{49:4} ^lPs 78:2

^mNu 12:8

^{49:5} ⁿPs 23:4

^{49:6}

^oJob 31:24

^{49:8}

^pMt 16:26

^{49:9}

^qPs 22:29;

89:48

^{49:10} ^rEcc 2:16

^sEcc 2:18, 21

^{49:11} ^tGe 4:17;

Dt 3:14

^{49:13}

^uLk 12:20

^{49:14}

^vJob 24:19;

Ps 9:17

^wDa 7:18;

Mal 4:3;

1Co 6:2;

Rev 2:26

^{49:15}

^xPs 56:13;

Hos 13:14

^yPs 73:24

^{49:17}

^zPs 17:14;

1Ti 6:7

^{49:18}

^aDt 29:19;

Lk 12:19

⁸the ransom for a life is costly,
no payment is ever enough — ^p

⁹so that they should live on^q
forever
and not see decay.

¹⁰For all can see that the wise die,^r
that the foolish and the
senseless also perish,
leaving their wealth to others.^s

¹¹Their tombs will remain their
houses^c forever,
their dwellings for endless
generations,
though they had^d named^t lands
after themselves.

¹²People, despite their wealth, do
not endure;
they are like the beasts that
perish.

¹³This is the fate of those who trust
in themselves,^u
and of their followers, who
approve their sayings.^e

¹⁴They are like sheep and are
destined to die;^v
death will be their shepherd
(but the upright will prevail^w
over them in the
morning).

Their forms will decay in the
grave,
far from their princely
mansions.

¹⁵But God will redeem me from the
realm of the dead;^x
he will surely take me to
himself.^y

¹⁶Do not be overawed when others
grow rich,
when the splendor of their
houses increases;

¹⁷for they will take nothing with
them when they die,
their splendor will not descend
with them.^z

¹⁸Though while they live they count
themselves blessed — ^a
and people praise you when
you prosper —

^a 8 The Hebrew has *Selah* (a word of uncertain meaning) here. ^b In Hebrew texts 49:1-20 is numbered 49:2-21. ^c 11 Septuagint and Syriac; Hebrew *In their thoughts their houses will remain* ^d 11 Or generations, / for they have ^e 13 The Hebrew has *Selah* (a word of uncertain meaning) here and at the end of verse 15.

- ¹⁹they will join those who have gone before them,^b who will never again see the light^c of life.
- ²⁰People who have wealth but lack understanding are like the beasts that perish.^d

❖ Psalm 50

A psalm of Asaph.

- ¹The Mighty One, God, the LORD,^e speaks and summons the earth from the rising of the sun to where it sets.^f
- ²From Zion, perfect in beauty,^g God shines forth.^h
- ³Our God comesⁱ and will not be silent; a fire devours before him,^j and around him a tempest rages.
- ⁴He summons the heavens above, and the earth,^k that he may judge his people:
- ⁵“Gather to me this consecrated people,^l who made a covenant^m with me by sacrifice.”
- ⁶And the heavens proclaimⁿ his righteousness, for he is a God of justice.^{a,bo}
- ⁷“Listen, my people, and I will speak; I will testify^p against you, Israel: I am God, your God.^q
- ⁸I bring no charges against you concerning your sacrifices or concerning your burnt offerings,^r which are ever before me.
- ⁹I have no need of a bull^s from your stall or of goats from your pens,
- ¹⁰for every animal of the forest is mine, and the cattle on a thousand hills.^t
- ¹¹I know every bird in the mountains, and the insects in the fields are mine.
- ¹²If I were hungry I would not tell you, for the world^u is mine, and all that is in it.
- ¹³Do I eat the flesh of bulls or drink the blood of goats?

49:19
^b Ge 15:15
^c Job 33:30
 49:20
^d Ecc 3:19
 50:1 ^e Jos 22:22
^f Ps 113:3
 50:2 ^g Ps 48:2
^h Dt 33:2;
 Ps 80:1
 50:3 ⁱ Ps 96:13
^j Ps 97:3;
 Da 7:10
 50:4 ^k Dt 4:26;
 Isa 1:2
 50:5 ^l Ps 30:4
^m Ex 24:7
 50:6 ⁿ Ps 89:5
^o Ps 75:7
 50:7 ^p Ps 81:8
^q Ex 20:2
 50:8 ^r Ps 40:6;
 Hos 6:6
 50:9 ^s Ps 69:31
 50:10
^t Ps 104:24
 50:12 ^u Ex 19:5

50:14
^v Heb 13:15
^w Dt 23:21
 50:15 ^x Ps 81:7
^y Ps 22:23
 50:16
^z Isa 29:13
 50:17
^a Ne 9:26;
 Ro 2:21-22
 50:18 ^b Ro 1:32;
 1Ti 5:22
 50:19 ^c Ps 10:7;
 52:2
 50:20
^d Mt 10:21
 50:21
^e Ecc 8:11;
 Isa 42:14
^f Ps 90:8
 50:22
^g Job 8:13;
 Ps 9:17 ^h Ps 7:2
 50:23 ⁱ Ps 91:16

- ¹⁴“Sacrifice thank offerings^v to God, fulfill your vows^w to the Most High,
- ¹⁵and call^x on me in the day of trouble; I will deliver you, and you will honor^y me.”

¹⁶But to the wicked person, God says:

- “What right have you to recite my laws or take my covenant on your lips?^z
- ¹⁷You hate my instruction and cast my words behind^a you.
- ¹⁸When you see a thief, you join^b with him; you throw in your lot with adulterers.
- ¹⁹You use your mouth for evil and harness your tongue to deceit.^c
- ²⁰You sit and testify against your brother^d and slander your own mother’s son.
- ²¹When you did these things and I kept silent,^e you thought I was exactly^c like you. But I now arraign you and set my accusations^f before you.
- ²²“Consider this, you who forget God,^g or I will tear you to pieces, with no one to rescue you:^h
- ²³Those who sacrifice thank offerings honor me, and to the blameless^d I will show my salvation.ⁱ”

❖ Psalm 51^e

For the director of music. A psalm of David. When the prophet Nathan came to him after David had committed adultery with Bathsheba.

- ¹Have mercy on me, O God, according to your unfailing love;

^a 6 With a different word division of the Hebrew; Masoretic Text for God himself is judge
^b 6 The Hebrew has *Selah* (a word of uncertain meaning) here. ^c 21 Or thought the ‘I AM’ was
^d 23 Probable reading of the original Hebrew text; the meaning of the Masoretic Text for this phrase is uncertain. ^e In Hebrew texts 51:1-19 is numbered 51:3-21.

- according to your great compassion
blot out^l my transgressions.^k
- ²Wash away^l all my iniquity
and cleanse^m me from my sin.
- ³For I know my transgressions,
and my sin is always before me.ⁿ
- ⁴Against you, you only, have I
sinned
and done what is evil in your sight;^o
so you are right in your verdict
and justified when you
judge.^p
- ⁵Surely I was sinful^q at birth,
sinful from the time my
mother conceived me.
- ⁶Yet you desired faithfulness even
in the womb;
you taught me wisdom^r in that
secret place.^s
- ⁷Cleanse me with hyssop,^t and I
will be clean;
wash me, and I will be whiter
than snow.^u
- ⁸Let me hear joy and gladness;^v
let the bones you have crushed
rejoice.
- ⁹Hide your face from my sins^w
and blot out all my iniquity.
- ¹⁰Create in me a pure heart,^x O God,
and renew a steadfast spirit
within me.^y
- ¹¹Do not cast me from your
presence
or take your Holy Spirit^z from
me.
- ¹²Restore to me the joy of your
salvation^a
and grant me a willing spirit, to
sustain me.
- ¹³Then I will teach transgressors
your ways,^b
so that sinners will turn back to
you.^c
- ¹⁴Deliver me from the guilt of
bloodshed,^d O God,
you who are God my Savior,^e
and my tongue will sing of your
righteousness.^f
- ¹⁵Open my lips, Lord,^g
and my mouth will declare
your praise.

51:1 ^jAc 3:19
^kIsa 43:25;
Col 2:14
51:2 ^l1Jn 1:9
^mHeb 9:14
51:3 ⁿIsa 59:12
51:4 ^oGe 20:6;
Lk 15:21
^pRo 3:4*
51:5 ^qJob 14:4
51:6 ^rPr 2:6
^sPs 15:2
51:7 ^tLev 14:4;
Heb 9:19
^uIsa 1:18
51:8 ^vIsa 35:10
51:9 ^wJer 16:17
51:10
^xPs 78:37;
Ac 15:9
^yEze 18:31
51:11 ^zEph 4:30
51:12 ^aPs 13:5
51:13 ^bAc 9:21-
22 ^cPs 22:27
51:14 ^d2Sa 12:9
^ePs 25:5
^fPs 35:28
51:15 ^gPs 9:14

51:16
^h1Sa 15:22;
Ps 40:6
51:17 ⁱPs 34:18
51:18
^jPs 102:16;
Isa 51:3
51:19 ^kPs 4:5
^lPs 66:13
^mPs 66:15
52: Title
ⁿ1Sa 22:9
52:1 ^oPs 94:4
52:2 ^pPs 50:19
^qPs 57:4
52:3 ^rJer 9:5
52:4
^sPs 120:2,3
52:5 ^tIsa 22:19
^uPr 2:22
^vPs 27:13
52:6
^wJob 22:19;
Ps 37:34; 40:3
52:7 ^xPs 49:6

- ¹⁶You do not delight in sacrifice,^h or
I would bring it;
you do not take pleasure in
burnt offerings.
- ¹⁷My sacrifice, O God, is^a a broken
spirit;
a broken and contrite heartⁱ
you, God, will not despise.
- ¹⁸May it please you to prosper Zion,^j
to build up the walls of
Jerusalem.
- ¹⁹Then you will delight in
the sacrifices of the
righteous,^k
in burnt offerings^l offered whole;
then bulls^m will be offered on
your altar.

❖ Psalm 52^b

*For the director of music. A maskil^c
of David. When Doeg the Edomiteⁿ had
gone to Saul and told him: "David has
gone to the house of Ahimelek."*

- ¹Why do you boast of evil, you
mighty hero?
Why do you boast^o all day long,
you who are a disgrace in the
eyes of God?
- ²You who practice deceit,^p
your tongue plots destruction;
it is like a sharpened razor.^q
- ³You love evil rather than good,
falsehood^r rather than
speaking the truth.^d
- ⁴You love every harmful word,
you deceitful tongue!^s
- ⁵Surely God will bring you down to
everlasting ruin:
He will snatch you up and
pluck^t you from your tent;
he will uproot^u you from the
land of the living.^v
- ⁶The righteous will see and fear;
they will laugh^w at you, saying,
- ⁷"Here now is the man
who did not make God his
stronghold
but trusted in his great wealth^x
and grew strong by destroying
others!"

^a 17 Or *The sacrifices of God are* ^b In Hebrew
texts 52:1-9 is numbered 52:3-11. ^c Title:
Probably a literary or musical term ^d 3 The
Hebrew has *Selah* (a word of uncertain meaning)
here and at the end of verse 5.

⁸ But I am like an olive tree^y
flourishing in the house of God;
I trust^z in God's unfailing love
for ever and ever.
⁹ For what you have done I will
always praise you^a
in the presence of your faithful
people.
And I will hope in your name,
for your name is good.^b

❖ Psalm 53^a

53:1-6pp — Ps 14:1-7

*For the director of music. According
to mahalath.^b A maskil^c of David.*

¹ The fool^c says in his heart,
"There is no God."^d
They are corrupt, and their ways
are vile;
there is no one who does good.
² God looks down from heaven^e
on all mankind
to see if there are any who
understand,
any who seek God.^f
³ Everyone has turned away, all
have become corrupt;
there is no one who does good,
not even one.^g
⁴ Do all these evildoers know nothing?
They devour my people as though
eating bread;
they never call on God.
⁵ But there they are, overwhelmed
with dread,
where there was nothing to dread.^h
God scattered the bonesⁱ of those
who attacked you;
you put them to shame, for God
despised them.
⁶ Oh, that salvation for Israel would
come out of Zion!
When God restores his people,
let Jacob rejoice and Israel be
glad!

❖ Psalm 54^d

*For the director of music. With stringed
instruments. A maskil^c of David. When
the Ziphites had gone to Saul and said,
"Is not David hiding among us?"*

¹ Save me, O God, by your name;^j
vindicate me by your might.^k

52:8 ^y Jer 11:16
^z Ps 13:5
52:9 ^a Ps 30:12
^b Ps 54:6
53:1 ^c Ps 14:1-
7; Ro 3:10
^d Ps 10:4
53:2 ^e Ps 33:13
^f 2Ch 15:2
53:3
^g Ro 3:10-12*
53:5 ^h Lev 26:17
ⁱ Eze 6:5
54:1 ^j Ps 20:1
^k 2Ch 20:6

² Hear my prayer, O God;^l
listen to the words of my
mouth.
³ Arrogant foes are attacking me;^m
ruthless people are trying to
kill meⁿ —
people without regard for
God.^o
⁴ Surely God is my help;^p
the Lord is the one who
sustains me.^q
⁵ Let evil recoil^r on those who
slander me;
in your faithfulness^s destroy
them.
⁶ I will sacrifice a freewill offering^t
to you;
I will praise your name, LORD,
for it is good.^u
⁷ You have delivered me^v from all
my troubles,
and my eyes have looked in
triumph on my foes.^w

❖ Psalm 55^f

*For the director of music. With stringed
instruments. A maskil^c of David.*

¹ Listen to my prayer, O God,
do not ignore my plea;^x
² hear me and answer me.^y
My thoughts trouble me and I am
distracted^z
³ because of what my enemy is
saying,
because of the threats of the
wicked;
for they bring down suffering
on me^a
and assail me in their anger.^b
⁴ My heart is in anguish
within me;
the terrors^c of death have fallen
on me.
⁵ Fear and trembling^d have
beset me;
horror has overwhelmed me.

^a In Hebrew texts 53:1-6 is numbered 53:2-7.

^b Title: Probably a musical term

^c Title: Probably a literary or musical term

^d In Hebrew texts 54:1-7 is numbered 54:3-9.

^e 3 The Hebrew has *Selah* (a word of uncertain
meaning) here. ^f In Hebrew texts 55:1-23 is
numbered 55:2-24.

54:2 ^l Ps 5:1;
55:1
54:3 ^m Ps 86:14
ⁿ Ps 40:14
^o Ps 36:1
54:4 ^p Ps 118:7
^q Ps 41:12
54:5 ^r Ps 94:23
^s Ps 89:49;
143:12
54:6 ^t Ps 50:14
^u Ps 52:9
54:7 ^v Ps 34:6
^w Ps 59:10
55:1 ^x Ps 27:9;
61:1
55:2 ^y Ps 66:19
^z Ps 77:3;
Isa 38:14
55:3 ^a 2Sa 16:6-
8; Ps 17:9
^b Ps 71:11
55:4 ^c Ps 116:3
55:5 ^d Job 21:6;
Ps 119:120

- ⁶I said, "Oh, that I had the wings of a dove!
I would fly away and be at rest.
⁷I would flee far away
and stay in the desert;^a
⁸I would hurry to my place of shelter,
far from the tempest and storm.^{e''}
⁹Lord, confuse the wicked,
confound their words,
for I see violence and strife^f in
the city.
¹⁰Day and night they prowl about
on its walls;
malice and abuse are within it.
¹¹Destructive forces^g are at work in
the city;
threats and lies^h never leave its
streets.
¹²If an enemy were insulting me,
I could endure it;
if a foe were rising against me,
I could hide.
¹³But it is you, a man like myself,
my companion, my close friend,ⁱ
¹⁴with whom I once enjoyed sweet
fellowship
at the house of God,^j
as we walked about
among the worshipers.
¹⁵Let death take my enemies by
surprise;^k
let them go down alive to the
realm of the dead,^l
for evil finds lodging among
them.
¹⁶As for me, I call to God,
and the LORD saves me.
¹⁷Evening,^m morningⁿ and noon
I cry out in distress,
and he hears my voice.
¹⁸He rescues me unharmed
from the battle waged
against me,
even though many oppose me.
¹⁹God, who is enthroned from of
old,^o
who does not change —
he will hear^p them and humble
them,
because they have no fear of
God.
²⁰My companion attacks his
friends;^q
he violates his covenant.^r

^{55:8} ^e Isa 4:6
^{55:9} ^f Jer 6:7
^{55:11} ^g Ps 5:9
^h Ps 10:7
^{55:13}
ⁱ 2Sa 15:12;
^{Ps} 41:9
^{55:14} ^j Ps 42:4
^{55:15} ^k Ps 64:7
^l Nu 16:30, 33
^{55:17}
^m Ps 141:2;
^{Ac} 3:1 ⁿ Ps 5:3
^{55:19} ^o Dt 33:27
^p Ps 78:59
^{55:20} ^q Ps 7:4
^r Ps 89:34

^{55:21} ^s Pr 5:3
^t Ps 28:3; 57:4;
59:7
^{55:22} ^u Ps 37:5;
Mt 6:25-
34; 1Pe 5:7
^v Ps 37:24
^{55:23}
^w Ps 73:18
^x Ps 5:6
^y Job 15:32;
Pr 10:27
^z Ps 25:2
^{56:1} ^a Ps 57:1-3
^{56:2} ^b Ps 57:3
^c Ps 35:1
^{56:3}
^d Ps 55:4-5
^{56:4} ^e Ps 118:6;
Heb 13:6
^{56:5} ^f Ps 41:7
^{56:6} ^g Ps 59:3
^h Ps 71:10
^{56:7} ⁱ Ps 36:12;
55:23

- ²¹His talk is smooth as butter,
yet war is in his heart;
his words are more soothing than
oil,^s
yet they are drawn swords.^t
²²Cast your cares on the LORD
and he will sustain you;^u
he will never let
the righteous be shaken.^v
²³But you, God, will bring down the
wicked
into the pit^w of decay;
the bloodthirsty and deceitful^x
will not live out half their
days.^y
But as for me, I trust in you.^z

❖ Psalm 56^b

For the director of music. To the tune of "A Dove on Distant Oaks." Of David. A miktam.^c When the Philistines had seized him in Gath.

- ¹Be merciful to me, my God,
for my enemies are in hot
pursuit;^a
all day long they press their
attack.
²My adversaries pursue me all day
long;^b
in their pride many are
attacking me.^c
³When I am afraid,^d I put my trust
in you.
⁴In God, whose word I praise —
in God I trust and am not afraid.
What can mere mortals do
to me?^e
⁵All day long they twist my
words;^f
all their schemes are for my
ruin.
⁶They conspire,^g they lurk,
they watch my steps,
hoping to take my life.^h
⁷Because of their wickedness do
not^d let them escape;
in your anger, God, bring the
nations down.ⁱ

^a 7 The Hebrew has *Selah* (a word of uncertain meaning) here and in the middle of verse 19.

^b In Hebrew texts 56:1-13 is numbered 56:2-14.

^c Title: Probably a literary or musical term

^d 7 Probable reading of the original Hebrew text; Masoretic Text does not have *do not*.

- ⁸Record my misery;
list my tears on your scroll^a —
are they not in your record?^j
- ⁹Then my enemies will turn back^k
when I call for help.^l
By this I will know that God is
for me.^m
- ¹⁰In God, whose word I praise,
in the LORD, whose word I
praise —
- ¹¹In God I trust and am not afraid.
What can man do to me?
- ¹²I am under vowsⁿ to you, my God;
I will present my thank
offerings to you.
- ¹³For you have delivered me from
death^o
and my feet from stumbling,
that I may walk before God
in the light of life.^p

❖ Psalm 57^b

57:7-11pp — Ps 108:1-5

*For the director of music. To the
tune of "Do Not Destroy." Of David.
A miktam.^c When he had fled from
Saul into the cave.*

- ¹Have mercy on me, my God, have
mercy on me,
for in you I take refuge.^q
I will take refuge in the shadow of
your wings^r
until the disaster has passed.^s
- ²I cry out to God Most High,
to God, who vindicates me.^t
- ³He sends from heaven and
saves me,^u
rebuking those who hotly
pursue me — ^{dv}
God sends forth his love and his
faithfulness.^w
- ⁴I am in the midst of lions;^x
I am forced to dwell among
ravenous beasts —
men whose teeth are spears and
arrows,
whose tongues are sharp
swords.^y
- ⁵Be exalted, O God, above the
heavens;
let your glory be over all the
earth.^z

56:8 ^jMal 3:16
56:9 ^kPs 9:3
^lPs 102:2
^mRo 8:31
56:12
ⁿPs 50:14
56:13 ^oPs 116:8
^pJob 33:30
57:1 ^qPs 2:12
^rPs 17:8
^sIsa 26:20
57:2 ^tPs 138:8
57:3 ^uPs 18:9,
16 ^vPs 56:1
^wPs 40:11
57:4 ^xPs 35:17
^yPs 55:21;
Pr 30:14
57:5 ^zPs 108:5

- ⁶They spread a net for my feet —
I was bowed down^a in distress.
They dug a pit^b in my path —
but they have fallen into it
themselves.^c
- ⁷My heart, O God, is steadfast,
my heart is steadfast;^d
I will sing and make music.
- ⁸Awake, my soul!
Awake, harp and lyre!^e
I will awaken the dawn.
- ⁹I will praise you, Lord, among the
nations;
I will sing of you among the
peoples.
- ¹⁰For great is your love, reaching to
the heavens;
your faithfulness reaches to the
skies.^f
- ¹¹Be exalted, O God, above the
heavens;
let your glory be over all the
earth.^g

❖ Psalm 58^e

*For the director of music. To the
tune of "Do Not Destroy." Of David.
A miktam.^c*

- ¹Do you rulers indeed speak
justly?^h
Do you judge people with
equity?
- ²No, in your heart you devise
injustice,
and your hands mete out
violence on the earth.ⁱ
- ³Even from birth the wicked go
astray;
from the womb they are
wayward, spreading lies.
- ⁴Their venom is like the venom of
a snake,^j
like that of a cobra that has
stopped its ears,
⁵that will not heed the tune of the
charmer,
however skillful the enchanter
may be.

^a 8 Or misery; / put my tears in your wineskin

^b In Hebrew texts 57:1-11 is numbered 57:2-12.

^c Title: Probably a literary or musical term

^d 3 The Hebrew has *Selah* (a word of uncertain meaning) here and at the end of verse 6.

^e In Hebrew texts 58:1-11 is numbered 58:2-12.

57:6 ^aPs 145:14
^bPs 35:7
^cPs 7:15;
Pr 28:10
57:7 ^dPs 108:1
57:8 ^ePs 16:9;
30:12; 150:3
57:10 ^fPs 36:5;
103:11
57:11 ^gver 5
58:1 ^hPs 82:2
58:2
ⁱPs 94:20;
Mal 3:15
58:4 ^jPs 140:3;
Ecc 10:11

- ⁶ Break the teeth in their mouths,
O God;^k
LORD, tear out the fangs of
those lions!^l
- ⁷ Let them vanish like water that
flows away;^m
when they draw the bow, let
their arrows fall short.ⁿ
- ⁸ May they be like a slug that melts
away as it moves along,
like a stillborn child^o that never
sees the sun.
- ⁹ Before your pots can feel the heat
of the thorns^p —
whether they be green or dry —
the wicked will be swept
away.^q
- ¹⁰ The righteous will be glad when
they are avenged,^r
when they dip their feet in the
blood of the wicked.^s
- ¹¹ Then people will say,
“Surely the righteous still are
rewarded;
surely there is a God who
judges the earth.”^t

❖ Psalm 59^b

*For the director of music. To the
tune of “Do Not Destroy.” Of David.
A miktam.^c When Saul had sent
men to watch David’s house in order
to kill him.*

- ¹ Deliver me from my enemies,
O God;^u
be my fortress against those
who are attacking me.
- ² Deliver me from evildoers
and save me from those who
are after my blood.^v
- ³ See how they lie in wait for me!
Fierce men conspire^w against me
for no offense or sin of mine,
LORD.
- ⁴ I have done no wrong, yet they
are ready to attack me.^x
Arise to help me; look on my
plight!
- ⁵ You, LORD God Almighty,
you who are the God of Israel,
rouse yourself to punish all the
nations;
show no mercy to wicked
traitors.^y

58:6 ^kPs 3:7
^lJob 4:10
58:7 ^mJos 7:5;
Ps 112:10
ⁿPs 64:3
58:8 ^oJob 3:16
58:9 ^pPs 118:12
^qPr 10:25
58:10
^rPs 64:10; 91:8
^sPs 68:23
58:11 ^tPs 9:8;
18:20
59:1 ^uPs 143:9
59:2 ^vPs 139:19
59:3 ^wPs 56:6
59:4 ^xPs 35:19;
23
59:5 ^yJer 18:23

- ⁶ They return at evening,
snarling like dogs,^z
and prowl about the city.
- ⁷ See what they spew from their
mouths —
the words from their lips are
sharp as swords,^a
and they think, “Who can hear
us?”^b
- ⁸ But you laugh at them, LORD;^c
you scoff at all those nations.^d
- ⁹ You are my strength, I watch for
you;
you, God, are my fortress,^e
- ¹⁰ my God on whom I can rely.
God will go before me
and will let me gloat over those
who slander me.
- ¹¹ But do not kill them, Lord our
shield,^f
or my people will forget.^g
In your might uproot them
and bring them down.^h
- ¹² For the sins of their mouths,ⁱ
for the words of their lips,^j
let them be caught in their
pride.^k
For the curses and lies they utter,
- ¹³ consume them in your wrath,
consume them till they are no
more.^l
Then it will be known to the ends
of the earth
that God rules over Jacob.^m
- ¹⁴ They return at evening,
snarling like dogs,
and prowl about the city.
- ¹⁵ They wander about for foodⁿ
and howl if not satisfied.
- ¹⁶ But I will sing of your strength,^o
in the morning^p I will sing of
your love;^q
for you are my fortress,
my refuge in times of trouble.^r
- ¹⁷ You are my strength, I sing praise
to you;
you, God, are my fortress,
my God on whom I can rely.

^a 9 The meaning of the Hebrew for this verse is uncertain. ^b In Hebrew texts 59:1-17 is numbered 59:2-18. ^c Title: Probably a literary or musical term. ^d 5 The Hebrew has *Selah* (a word of uncertain meaning) here and at the end of verse 13. ^e 11 Or *sovereign*

59:6 ^zver 14
59:7 ^aPs 57:4
^bPs 10:11
59:8 ^cPs 37:13;
Pr 1:26 ^dPs 2:4
59:9 ^ePs 9:9;
62:2
59:11 ^fPs 84:9
^gDt 4:9
^hPs 106:27
59:12 ⁱPs 10:7
^jPr 12:13
^kZep 3:11
59:13
^lPs 104:35
^mPs 83:18
59:15
ⁿJob 15:23
59:16 ^oPs 21:13
^pPs 88:13
^qPs 101:1
^rPs 46:1

❖ Psalm 60^a

60:5-12pp — Ps 108:6-13

For the director of music. To the tune of "The Lily of the Covenant." A miktam^b of David. For teaching. When he fought Aram Naharaim^c and Aram Zobah,^d and when Joab returned and struck down twelve thousand Edomites in the Valley of Salt.

- ¹You have rejected us,^s God, and burst upon us;
you have been angry^t — now restore us!^u
- ²You have shaken the land^v and torn it open;
mend its fractures,^w for it is quaking.
- ³You have shown your people desperate times;^x
you have given us wine that makes us stagger.^y
- ⁴But for those who fear you, you have raised a banner
to be unfurled against the bow.^e
- ⁵Save us and help us with your right hand,^z
that those you love^a may be delivered.
- ⁶God has spoken from his sanctuary:
"In triumph I will parcel out Shechem^b
and measure off the Valley of Sukkoth.
- ⁷Gilead^c is mine, and Manasseh is mine;
Ephraim is my helmet,
Judah^d is my scepter.^e
- ⁸Moab is my washbasin,
on Edom I toss my sandal;
over Philistia I shout in triumph.^f"
- ⁹Who will bring me to the fortified city?
Who will lead me to Edom?
- ¹⁰Is it not you, God, you who have now rejected us
and no longer go out with our armies?^g
- ¹¹Give us aid against the enemy,
for human help is worthless.^h
- ¹²With God we will gain the victory,
and he will trample down our enemies.ⁱ

60:1 ^s 2Sa 5:20;
Ps 44:9
^t Ps 79:5
^u Ps 80:3
60:2 ^v Ps 18:7
^w 2Ch 7:14
60:3 ^x Ps 71:20
^y Isa 51:17;
Jer 25:16
60:5 ^z Ps 17:7;
108:6 ^a Ps 127:2
60:6 ^b Ge 12:6
60:7 ^c Jos 13:31
^d Dt 33:17
^e Ge 49:10
60:8 ^f 2Sa 8:1
60:10
^g Jos 7:12;
Ps 44:9; 108:11
60:11 ^h Ps 146:3
60:12
ⁱ Nu 24:18;
Ps 44:5

❖ Psalm 61^f

For the director of music. With stringed instruments. Of David.

- ¹Hear my cry, O God;^j
listen to my prayer.^k
- ²From the ends of the earth I call to you,
I call as my heart grows faint;^l
lead me to the rock^m that is higher than I.
- ³For you have been my refuge,ⁿ
a strong tower against the foe.^o
- ⁴I long to dwell^p in your tent forever
and take refuge in the shelter of your wings.^{eq}
- ⁵For you, God, have heard my vows;^r
you have given me the heritage of those who fear your name.^s
- ⁶Increase the days of the king's life,
his years for many generations.^t
- ⁷May he be enthroned in God's presence forever;^u
appoint your love and faithfulness to protect him.^v
- ⁸Then I will ever sing in praise of your name^w
and fulfill my vows day after day.

❖ Psalm 62^g

For the director of music. For Jeduthun. A psalm of David.

- ¹Truly my soul finds rest^x in God;
my salvation comes from him.
- ²Truly he is my rock^y and my salvation;
he is my fortress, I will never be shaken.

^a In Hebrew texts 60:1-12 is numbered 60:3-14.

^b Title: Probably a literary or musical term

^c Title: That is, Arameans of Northwest Mesopotamia ^d Title: That is, Arameans of central Syria ^e 4 The Hebrew has *Selah* (a word of uncertain meaning) here.

^f In Hebrew texts 61:1-8 is numbered 61:2-9.

^g In Hebrew texts 62:1-12 is numbered 62:2-13.

61:1 ^j Ps 64:1
^k Ps 86:6
61:2 ^l Ps 77:3
^m Ps 18:2
61:3 ⁿ Ps 62:7
^o Pr 18:10
61:4 ^p Ps 23:6
^q Ps 91:4
61:5 ^r Ps 56:12
^s Ps 86:11
61:6 ^t Ps 21:4
61:7 ^u Ps 41:12
^v Ps 40:11
61:8 ^w Ps 65:1;
71:22
62:1 ^x Ps 33:20
62:2 ^y Ps 89:26

- ³How long will you assault me?
Would all of you throw me
down —
this leaning wall,^z this tottering
fence?
- ⁴Surely they intend to topple me
from my lofty place;
they take delight in lies.
With their mouths they bless,
but in their hearts they curse.^{aa}
- ⁵Yes, my soul, find rest in God;
my hope comes from him.
- ⁶Truly he is my rock and my
salvation;
he is my fortress, I will not be
shaken.
- ⁷My salvation and my honor
depend on God^b;
he is my mighty rock, my
refuge.^b
- ⁸Trust in him at all times, you
people;
pour out your hearts to him,^c
for God is our refuge.
- ⁹Surely the lowborn are but a
breath,^d
the highborn are but a lie.
If weighed on a balance,^e they are
nothing;
together they are only a breath.
- ¹⁰Do not trust in extortion
or put vain hope in stolen
goods;^f
though your riches increase,
do not set your heart on them.^g
- ¹¹One thing God has spoken,
two things I have heard:
“Power belongs to you, God,
¹² and with you, Lord, is unfailing
love”;
and, “You reward everyone
according to what they have
done.”^h

❖ Psalm 63^c

*A psalm of David. When he was in the
Desert of Judah.*

- ¹You, God, are my God,
earnestly I seek you;
I thirst for you,ⁱ
my whole being longs for you,
in a dry and parched land
where there is no water.

62:3 ^zIsa 30:13
62:4 ^aPs 28:3
62:7 ^bPs 46:1;
85:9; Jer 3:23
62:8 ^c1Sa 1:15;
Ps 42:4; La 2:19
62:9 ^dPs 39:5;
11 ^eIsa 40:15
62:10 ^fIsa 61:8
9 Job 31:25;
1Ti 6:6-10
62:12
^hJob 34:11;
Mt 16:27
63:1 ⁱPs 42:2;
84:2

- ²I have seen you in the sanctuary^j
and beheld your power and
your glory.
- ³Because your love is better than
life,^k
my lips will glorify you.
- ⁴I will praise you as long as I live,^l
and in your name I will lift up
my hands.^m
- ⁵I will be fully satisfied as with the
richest of foods;ⁿ
with singing lips my mouth
will praise you.
- ⁶On my bed I remember you;
I think of you through the
watches of the night.^o
- ⁷Because you are my help,^p
I sing in the shadow of your
wings.
- ⁸I cling to you;
your right hand upholds me.^q
- ⁹Those who want to kill me will be
destroyed;^r
they will go down to the depths
of the earth.^s
- ¹⁰They will be given over to the
sword
and become food for jackals.
- ¹¹But the king will rejoice in God;
all who swear by God will glory
in him,^t
while the mouths of liars will
be silenced.

❖ Psalm 64^d

*For the director of music.
A psalm of David.*

- ¹Hear me, my God, as I voice my
complaint;^u
protect my life from the threat
of the enemy.^v
- ²Hide me from the conspiracy of
the wicked,^w
from the plots of evildoers.
- ³They sharpen their tongues like
swords
and aim cruel words like deadly
arrows.^x

^a 4 The Hebrew has *Selah* (a word of uncertain
meaning) here and at the end of verse 8.
^b 7 Or / God Most High is my salvation and
my honor ^c In Hebrew texts 63:1-11 is
numbered 63:2-12. ^d In Hebrew texts 64:1-10
is numbered 64:2-11.

63:2 ⁱPs 27:4
63:3 ^kPs 69:16
63:4
^lPs 104:33
^mPs 28:2
63:5 ⁿPs 36:8
63:6 ^oPs 42:8
63:7 ^pPs 27:9
63:8 ^qPs 18:35
63:9 ^rPs 40:14
^sPs 55:15
63:11 ^tDt 6:13;
Ps 21:1;
Isa 45:23
64:1 ^uPs 55:2
^vPs 140:1
64:2 ^wPs 56:6;
59:2
64:3 ^xPs 58:7

- ⁴They shoot from ambush at the innocent;^y
they shoot suddenly, without fear.^z
- ⁵They encourage each other in evil plans,
they talk about hiding their snares;
they say, "Who will see it?"^a
- ⁶They plot injustice and say,
"We have devised a perfect plan!"
Surely the human mind and heart are cunning.
- ⁷But God will shoot them with his arrows;
they will suddenly be struck down.
- ⁸He will turn their own tongues against them^b
and bring them to ruin;
all who see them will shake their heads^c in scorn.
- ⁹All people will fear;
they will proclaim the works of God
and ponder what he has done.^d
- ¹⁰The righteous will rejoice in the LORD
and take refuge in him;^e
all the upright in heart will glory in him!^f

❖ Psalm 65^b

*For the director of music.
A psalm of David. A song.*

- ¹Praise awaits^c you, our God, in Zion;
to you our vows will be fulfilled.⁹
- ²You who answer prayer,
to you all people will come.^h
- ³When we were overwhelmed by sins,ⁱ
you forgave^d our transgressions.^j
- ⁴Blessed are those you choose^k
and bring near to live in your courts!
We are filled with the good things
of your house,^l
of your holy temple.

64:4 ^y Ps 11:2
^z Ps 55:19
64:5 ^a Ps 10:11
64:8 ^b Ps 9:3;
Pr 18:7 ^c Ps 22:7
64:9 ^d Jer 51:10
64:10
^e Ps 25:20
^f Ps 32:11
65:1 ⁹ Ps 116:18
65:2
^h Isa 66:23
65:3 ⁱ Ps 38:4
^j Heb 9:14
65:4 ^k Ps 4:3;
33:12 ^l Ps 36:8

- ⁵You answer us with awesome and righteous deeds,
God our Savior,^m
the hope of all the ends of the earth
and of the farthest seas,ⁿ
- ⁶who formed the mountains by your power,
having armed yourself with strength,^o
- ⁷who stilled the roaring of the seas,^p
the roaring of their waves,
and the turmoil of the nations.^q
- ⁸The whole earth is filled with awe
at your wonders;
where morning dawns, where evening fades,
you call forth songs of joy.
- ⁹You care for the land and water it;^r
you enrich it abundantly.
The streams of God are filled with water
to provide the people with grain,^s
for so you have ordained it.^e
- ¹⁰You drench its furrows and level its ridges;
you soften it with showers and bless its crops.
- ¹¹You crown the year with your bounty,
and your carts overflow with abundance.
- ¹²The grasslands of the wilderness overflow;^t
the hills are clothed with gladness.
- ¹³The meadows are covered with flocks^u
and the valleys are mantled with grain;^v
they shout for joy and sing.^w

❖ Psalm 66

*For the director of music. A song.
A psalm.*

- ¹Shout for joy to God, all the earth!^x

^a 5 Or us ^b In Hebrew texts 65:1-13 is numbered 65:2-14. ^c 1 Or befits; the meaning of the Hebrew for this word is uncertain.
^d 3 Or made atonement for ^e 9 Or for that is how you prepare the land

65:5 ^m Ps 85:4
ⁿ Ps 107:23
65:6 ^o Ps 93:1
65:7 ^p Mt 8:26
^q Isa 17:12-13
65:9 ^r Ps 68:9-10
^s Ps 46:4;
104:14
65:12
^t Job 28:26
65:13
^u Ps 144:13
^v Ps 72:16
^w Ps 98:8;
Isa 55:12
66:1 ^x Ps 100:1

- ² Sing the glory of his name;^y
make his praise glorious.
- ³ Say to God, "How awesome are
your deeds!^z
So great is your power
that your enemies cringe^a
before you.
- ⁴ All the earth bows down^b to you;
they sing praise^c to you,
they sing the praises of your
name."^a
- ⁵ Come and see what God has done,
his awesome deeds^d for
mankind!
- ⁶ He turned the sea into dry land,^e
they passed through the waters
on foot —
come, let us rejoice in him.
- ⁷ He rules forever^f by his power,
his eyes watch^g the nations —
let not the rebellious^h rise up
against him.
- ⁸ Praiseⁱ our God, all peoples,
let the sound of his praise be
heard;
- ⁹ he has preserved our lives
and kept our feet from
slipping.^j
- ¹⁰ For you, God, tested us;
you refined us like silver.^k
- ¹¹ You brought us into prison
and laid burdens^l on our
backs.
- ¹² You let people ride over our
heads;^m
we went through fire and
water,
but you brought us to a place of
abundance.ⁿ
- ¹³ I will come to your temple with
burnt offerings
and fulfill my vows^o to you —
- ¹⁴ vows my lips promised and my
mouth spoke
when I was in trouble.
- ¹⁵ I will sacrifice fat animals to you
and an offering of rams;
I will offer bulls and goats.^p
- ¹⁶ Come and hear,^q all you who fear
God;
let me tell^r you what he has
done for me.
- ¹⁷ I cried out to him with my mouth;
his praise was on my tongue.

66:2 ^yPs 79:9
66:3 ^zPs 65:5
^aPs 18:44
66:4 ^bPs 22:27
^cPs 67:3
66:5
^dPs 106:22
66:6 ^eEx 14:22
66:7 ^fPs 145:13
^gPs 11:4
^hPs 140:8
66:8 ⁱPs 98:4
66:9 ^jPs 121:3
66:10 ^kPs 17:3;
Isa 48:10;
Zec 13:9;
1Pe 1:6-7
66:11 ^lLa 1:13
66:12
^mIsa 51:23
ⁿIsa 43:2
66:13 ^oEcc 5:4
66:15
^pNu 6:14;
Ps 51:19
66:16 ^qPs 34:11
^rPs 71:15, 24

66:18
^sJob 36:21;
Isa 1:15; Jas 4:3
66:19
^tPs 116:1-2
66:20
^uPs 22:24;
68:35
67:1 ^vNu 6:24-
26; Ps 4:6
67:2
^wIsa 52:10
^xTitus 2:11
67:4
^yPs 96:10-13
67:6
^zLev 26:4;
Ps 85:12;
Eze 34:27
67:7 ^aPs 33:8
68:1
^bNu 10:35;
Isa 33:3
68:2 ^cHos 13:3
^dIsa 9:18;
Mic 1:4

- ¹⁸ If I had cherished sin in my heart,
the Lord would not have
listened;^s
- ¹⁹ but God has surely listened
and has heard^t my prayer.
- ²⁰ Praise be to God,
who has not rejected^u my
prayer
or withheld his love from me!

❖ Psalm 67^b

For the director of music. With stringed instruments. A psalm. A song.

- ¹ May God be gracious to us and
bless us
and make his face shine on
us — ^{cv}
- ² so that your ways may be known
on earth,
your salvation^w among all
nations.^x
- ³ May the peoples praise you, God;
may all the peoples praise you.
- ⁴ May the nations be glad and sing
for joy,
for you rule the peoples with
equity^y
and guide the nations of the
earth.
- ⁵ May the peoples praise you, God;
may all the peoples praise you.
- ⁶ The land yields its harvest;^z
God, our God, blesses us.
- ⁷ May God bless us still,
so that all the ends of the earth
will fear him.^a

❖ Psalm 68^d

For the director of music. Of David. A psalm. A song.

- ¹ May God arise, may his enemies
be scattered;
may his foes flee^b before him.
- ² May you blow them away like
smoke — ^c
as wax melts^d before the fire,
may the wicked perish before
God.

^a 4 The Hebrew has *Selah* (a word of uncertain meaning) here and at the end of verses 7 and 15.
^b In Hebrew texts 67:1-7 is numbered 67:2-8.
^c 1 The Hebrew has *Selah* (a word of uncertain meaning) here and at the end of verse 4.
^d In Hebrew texts 68:1-35 is numbered 68:2-36.

³But may the righteous be glad
and rejoice^e before God;
may they be happy and joyful.

⁴Sing to God, sing in praise of his
name,^f
extol him who rides on the
clouds^g;
rejoice before him — his name
is the LORD.^h

⁵A father to the fatherless,ⁱ a
defender of widows,^j
is God in his holy dwelling.^k

⁶God sets the lonely in families,^l
he leads out the prisoners^m
with singing;
but the rebellious live in a sun-
scorched land.ⁿ

⁷When you, God, went out^o before
your people,
when you marched through the
wilderness,^c

⁸the earth shook, the heavens
poured down rain,^p
before God, the One of Sinai,^q
before God, the God of Israel.

⁹You gave abundant showers,^r
O God;
you refreshed your weary
inheritance.

¹⁰Your people settled in it,
and from your bounty, God, you
provided^s for the poor.

¹¹The Lord announces the word,
and the women who proclaim
it are a mighty throng:

¹²“Kings and armies flee^t in haste;
the women at home divide the
plunder.

¹³Even while you sleep among the
sheep pens,^u
the wings of my dove are
sheathed with silver,
its feathers with shining
gold.”

¹⁴When the Almighty^e scattered^v
the kings in the land,
it was like snow fallen on
Mount Zalmon.

¹⁵Mount Bashan, majestic
mountain,
Mount Bashan, rugged
mountain,

¹⁶why gaze in envy, you rugged
mountain,

68:3 ^e Ps 32:11

68:4 ^f Ps 66:2

^g Dt 33:26

^h Ex 6:3;

Ps 83:18

68:5 ⁱ Ps 10:14

^j Dt 10:18

^k Dt 26:15

68:6 ^l Ps 113:9

^m Ac 12:6

ⁿ Ps 107:34

68:7 ^o Ex 13:21;

Jdg 4:14

68:8 ^p Jdg 5:4

^q Ex 19:16,18

68:9 ^r Dt 11:11

68:10

^s Ps 74:19

68:12

^t Jos 10:16

68:13

^u Ge 49:14

68:14

^v Jos 10:10

68:16 ^w Dt 12:5

68:17 ^x Dt 33:2;

Da 7:10

68:18

^y Jdg 5:12

^z Eph 4:8*

68:19 ^a Ps 65:5

^b Ps 55:22

68:20

^c Ps 56:13

68:21

^d Ps 110:5;

Hab 3:13

68:22

^e Nu 21:33

68:23

^f Ps 58:10

^g 1Ki 21:19

68:24 ^h Ps 63:2

68:25

ⁱ Jdg 11:34;

1Ch 13:8

68:26

^j Ps 26:12;

Isa 48:1

at the mountain where God
chooses^w to reign,
where the LORD himself will
dwell forever?

¹⁷The chariots of God are tens of
thousands
and thousands of thousands;^x
the Lord has come from Sinai
into his sanctuary.^f

¹⁸When you ascended on high,
you took many captives;^y
you received gifts from people,^z
even from^g the rebellious —
that you,^h LORD God, might
dwell there.

¹⁹Praise be to the Lord, to God our
Savior,^a
who daily bears our burdens.^b

²⁰Our God is a God who saves;
from the Sovereign LORD comes
escape from death.^c

²¹Surely God will crush the heads^d
of his enemies,
the hairy crowns of those who
go on in their sins.

²²The Lord says, “I will bring them
from Bashan;
I will bring them from the
depths of the sea,^e

²³that your feet may wade in the
blood of your foes,^f
while the tongues of your dogs^g
have their share.”

²⁴Your procession, God, has come
into view,
the procession of my God and
King into the sanctuary.^h

²⁵In front are the singers, after
them the musicians;
with them are the young
women playing the
timbrels.ⁱ

²⁶Praise God in the great
congregation;
praise the LORD in the assembly
of Israel.^j

^a 4 Or *name*, / *prepare the way for him who rides through the deserts* ^b 6 Or *the desolate in a homeland*

^c 7 The Hebrew has *Selah* (a word of uncertain meaning) here and at the end of verses 19 and 32. ^d 13 Or *the campfires*; or *the saddlebags* ^e 14 Hebrew *Shaddai*

^f 17 Probable reading of the original Hebrew text; Masoretic Text *Lord is among them at Sinai in holiness* ^g 18 Or *gifts for people*, / *even*

^h 18 Or *they*

27 There is the little tribe^k of Benjamin, leading them, there the great throng of Judah's princes, and there the princes of Zebulun and of Naphtali.

28 Summon your power, God^a; show us your strength, our God, as you have done before.

29 Because of your temple at Jerusalem kings will bring you gifts.^l

30 Rebuke the beast among the reeds, the herd of bulls^m among the calves of the nations. Humbled, may the beast bring bars of silver. Scatter the nationsⁿ who delight in war.

31 Envoys will come from Egypt;^o Cush^b will submit herself to God.

32 Sing to God, you kingdoms of the earth, sing praise to the Lord, 33 to him who rides^p across the highest heavens, the ancient heavens, who thunders with mighty voice.^q

34 Proclaim the power^r of God, whose majesty is over Israel, whose power is in the heavens.

35 You, God, are awesome in your sanctuary; the God of Israel gives power and strength to his people.^s

Praise be to God!^t

❖ Psalm 69^c

For the director of music. To the tune of "Lilies." Of David.

1 Save me, O God, for the waters have come up to my neck.^u

2 I sink in the miry depths,^v where there is no foothold. I have come into the deep waters; the floods engulf me.

3 I am worn out calling for help;^w my throat is parched. My eyes fail,^x looking for my God.

68:27
^k 1Sa 9:21
68:29
^l Ps 72:10
68:30
^m Ps 22:12
ⁿ Ps 89:10
68:31
^o Isa 19:19;
 45:14
68:33
^p Ps 18:10
^q Ps 29:4
68:34 ^r Ps 29:1
68:35 ^s Ps 29:11
^t Ps 66:20
69:1 ^u Jnh 2:5
69:2 ^v Ps 40:2
69:3 ^w Ps 6:6
^x Ps 119:82;
 Isa 38:14

69:4
^y Jn 15:25*
^z Ps 35:19; 38:19
69:5 ^a Ps 38:5
^b Ps 44:21
69:7 ^c Jer 15:15
^d Ps 44:15
69:8 ^e Ps 31:11;
 Isa 53:3
69:9 ^f Jn 2:17*
^g Ps 89:50-51;
 Ro 15:3*
69:10
^h Ps 35:13
69:11 ⁱ Ps 35:13
69:12
^j Job 30:9
69:13
^k Isa 49:8;
 2Co 6:2 ^l Ps 51:1
69:14 ^m ver 2;
 Ps 144:7

4 Those who hate me without reason^y outnumber the hairs of my head; many are my enemies without cause,^z those who seek to destroy me. I am forced to restore what I did not steal.

5 You, God, know my folly;^a my guilt is not hidden from you.^b

6 Lord, the LORD Almighty, may those who hope in you not be disgraced because of me; God of Israel, may those who seek you not be put to shame because of me.

7 For I endure scorn for your sake,^c and shame covers my face.^d

8 I am a foreigner to my own family, a stranger to my own mother's children;^e

9 for zeal for your house consumes me,^f and the insults of those who insult you fall on me.^g

10 When I weep and fast,^h I must endure scorn; 11 when I put on sackcloth,ⁱ people make sport of me.

12 Those who sit at the gate mock me, and I am the song of the drunkards.^j

13 But I pray to you, LORD, in the time of your favor;^k in your great love,^l O God, answer me with your sure salvation.

14 Rescue me from the mire, do not let me sink; deliver me from those who hate me, from the deep waters.^m

^a 28 Many Hebrew manuscripts, Septuagint and Syriac; most Hebrew manuscripts *Your God has summoned power for you* ^b 31 That is, the upper Nile region ^c In Hebrew texts 69:1-36 is numbered 69:2-37.

- ¹⁵ Do not let the floodwatersⁿ
engulf me
or the depths swallow me up^o
or the pit close its mouth
over me.
- ¹⁶ Answer me, LORD, out of the
goodness of your love;^p
in your great mercy turn to me.
- ¹⁷ Do not hide your face^q from your
servant;
answer me quickly, for I am in
trouble.^r
- ¹⁸ Come near and rescue me;
deliver^s me because of my foes.
- ¹⁹ You know how I am scorned,^t
disgraced and shamed;
all my enemies are before you.
- ²⁰ Scorn has broken my heart
and has left me helpless;
I looked for sympathy, but there
was none,
for comforters,^u but I found
none.^v
- ²¹ They put gall in my food
and gave me vinegar for my
thirst.^w
- ²² May the table set before them
become a snare;
may it become retribution and^a
a trap.
- ²³ May their eyes be darkened so
they cannot see,
and their backs be bent forever.^x
- ²⁴ Pour out your wrath^y on them;
let your fierce anger overtake
them.
- ²⁵ May their place be deserted;^z
let there be no one to dwell in
their tents.^a
- ²⁶ For they persecute those you
wound
and talk about the pain of
those you hurt.^b
- ²⁷ Charge them with crime upon
crime;^c
do not let them share in your
salvation.^d
- ²⁸ May they be blotted out of the
book of life^e
and not be listed with the
righteous.^f
- ²⁹ But as for me, afflicted and in
pain —
may your salvation, God,
protect me.^g

69:15
ⁿ Ps 124:4-5
^o Nu 16:33
69:16 ^p Ps 63:3
69:17 ^q Ps 27:9
^r Ps 66:14
69:18
^s Ps 49:15
69:19 ^t Ps 22:6
69:20
^u Job 16:2
^v Isa 63:5
69:21
^w Mt 27:34;
Mk 15:23;
Jn 19:28-30
69:23
^x Isa 6:9-10;
Ro 11:9-10*
69:24 ^y Ps 79:6
69:25
^z Mt 23:38
^a Ac 1:20*
69:26
^b Isa 53:4;
Zec 1:15
69:27 ^c Ne 4:5
^d Ps 109:14;
Isa 26:10
69:28
^e Ex 32:32-33;
Lk 10:20;
Php 4:3
^f Eze 13:9
69:29
^g Ps 59:1; 70:5

- ³⁰ I will praise God's name in song^h
and glorify himⁱ with
thanksgiving.
- ³¹ This will please the LORD more
than an ox,
more than a bull with its horns
and hooves.^j
- ³² The poor will see and be
glad^k —
you who seek God, may your
hearts live!^l
- ³³ The LORD hears the needy^m
and does not despise his
captive people.
- ³⁴ Let heaven and earth praise him,
the seas and all that move in
them,ⁿ
- ³⁵ for God will save Zion^o
and rebuild the cities of
Judah.^p
Then people will settle there and
possess it;
- ³⁶ the children of his servants will
inherit it,
and those who love his name
will dwell there.^q

❖ Psalm 70^b

70:1-5pp — Ps 40:13-17

*For the director of music. Of David.
A petition.*

- ¹ Hasten, O God, to save me;
come quickly, LORD, to
help me.^r
- ² May those who want to take my
life^s
be put to shame and confusion;
may all who desire my ruin
be turned back in disgrace.^t
- ³ May those who say to me, "Aha!
Aha!"
turn back because of their
shame.
- ⁴ But may all who seek you
rejoice and be glad in you;
may those who long for your
saving help always say,
"The LORD is great!"
- ⁵ But as for me, I am poor and
needy;^u
come quickly to me,^v O God.

^a 22 Or snare / and their fellowship become

^b In Hebrew texts 70:1-5 is numbered 70:2-6.

You are my help and my deliverer;
LORD, do not delay.

❖ Psalm 71

71:1-3pp — Ps 31:1-4

¹In you, LORD, I have taken refuge;
let me never be put to shame.^w

²In your righteousness, rescue me
and deliver me;
turn your ear^x to me and
save me.

³Be my rock of refuge,
to which I can always go;
give the command to save me,
for you are my rock and my fortress.^y

⁴Deliver me, my God, from the
hand of the wicked,^z
from the grasp of those who are
evil and cruel.

⁵For you have been my hope,
Sovereign LORD,
my confidence^a since my
youth.

⁶From birth^b I have relied on
you;
you brought me forth from my
mother's womb.^c
I will ever praise^d you.

⁷I have become a sign^e to many;
you are my strong refuge.^f

⁸My mouth^g is filled with your
praise,
declaring your splendor^h all
day long.

⁹Do not castⁱ me away when I am
old;^j
do not forsake me when my
strength is gone.

¹⁰For my enemies speak
against me;
those who wait to kill^k me
conspire^l together.

¹¹They say, "God has forsaken him;
pursue him and seize him,
for no one will rescue^m him."

¹²Do not be farⁿ from me, my God;
come quickly, God, to help^o me.

¹³May my accusers perish in shame;
may those who want to
harm me
be covered with scorn and
disgrace.^p

71:1 ^wPs 25:2-3; 31:1
71:2 ^xPs 17:6
71:3 ^yPs 18:2; 31:2-3; 44:4
71:4 ^zPs 140:4
71:5 ^aJob 4:6; Jer 17:7
71:6 ^bPs 22:10
^cPs 22:9;
Isa 46:3
^dPs 9:1; 34:1;
52:9; 119:164;
145:2
71:7 ^eIsa 8:18;
1Co 4:9
^f2Sa 22:3;
Ps 61:3
71:8 ^gPs 51:15;
63:5 ^hPs 35:28;
96:6; 104:1
71:9 ⁱPs 51:11
^jver 18;
Ps 92:14;
Isa 46:4
71:10 ^kPs 10:8;
59:3; Pr 1:18
^lPs 31:13; 56:6;
Mt 12:14
71:11 ^mPs 7:2
71:12
ⁿPs 35:22;
38:21
^oPs 38:22; 70:1
71:13 ^pver 24

¹⁴As for me, I will always have
hope;^q
I will praise you more and
more.

¹⁵My mouth will tell^r of your
righteous deeds,
of your saving acts all day
long —
though I know not how to
relate them all.

¹⁶I will come and proclaim your
mighty acts,^s Sovereign
LORD;

I will proclaim your righteous
deeds, yours alone.

¹⁷Since my youth, God, you have
taught^t me,
and to this day I declare your
marvelous deeds.^u

¹⁸Even when I am old and gray,^v
do not forsake me, my God,
till I declare your power to the
next generation,
your mighty acts to all who are
to come.^w

¹⁹Your righteousness, God, reaches
to the heavens,^x
you who have done great
things.^y

Who is like you, God?^z

²⁰Though you have made me see
troubles,^a
many and bitter,
you will restore^b my life
again;

from the depths of the earth
you will again bring me up.

²¹You will increase my honor^c
and comfort^d me once more.

²²I will praise you with the harp^e
for your faithfulness, my God;
I will sing praise to you with the
lyre,^f

Holy One of Israel.^g

²³My lips will shout for joy
when I sing praise to you —
I whom you have delivered.^h

²⁴My tongue will tell of your
righteous acts
all day long,ⁱ
for those who wanted to
harm me^j
have been put to shame and
confusion.

71:14 ^qPs 130:7
71:15 ^rPs 35:28;
40:5
71:16 ^sPs 106:2
71:17 ^tDt 4:5
^uPs 26:7
71:18 ^vver 9
^wPs 22:30, 31;
78:4
71:19 ^xPs 36:5;
57:10 ^yPs 126:2;
Lk 1:49
^zPs 35:10
71:20 ^aPs 60:3
^bHos 6:2
71:21 ^cPs 18:35
^dPs 23:4; 86:17;
Isa 12:1; 49:13
71:22 ^ePs 33:2
^fPs 92:3; 144:9
92Ki 19:22
71:23 ^gPs 103:4
71:24 ⁱPs 35:28
^jver 13

❖ Psalm 72

Of Solomon.

- ¹Endow the king with your justice,
O God,
the royal son with your
righteousness.
- ²May he judge your people in
righteousness,^k
your afflicted ones with justice.
- ³May the mountains bring
prosperity to the people,
the hills the fruit of
righteousness.
- ⁴May he defend the afflicted
among the people
and save the children of the
needy;^l
may he crush the oppressor.
- ⁵May he endure^a as long as the sun,
as long as the moon, through
all generations.
- ⁶May he be like rain^m falling on a
mown field,
like showers watering the
earth.
- ⁷In his days may the righteous
flourishⁿ
and prosperity abound till the
moon is no more.
- ⁸May he rule from sea to sea
and from the River^{bo} to the
ends of the earth.^p
- ⁹May the desert tribes bow before
him
and his enemies lick the dust.
- ¹⁰May the kings of Tarshish and of
distant shores
bring tribute to him.
May the kings of Sheba^q and Seba
present him gifts.^r
- ¹¹May all kings bow down to him
and all nations serve him.
- ¹²For he will deliver the needy who
cry out,
the afflicted who have no one
to help.
- ¹³He will take pity on the weak and
the needy
and save the needy from death.
- ¹⁴He will rescue^s them from
oppression and violence,
for precious^t is their blood in
his sight.

72:2 ^k Isa 9:7;
11:4-5; 32:1
72:4 ^l Isa 11:4
72:6 ^m Dt 32:2;
Hos 6:3
72:7 ⁿ Ps 92:12;
Isa 2:4
72:8 ^o Ex 23:31
P Zec 9:10
72:10 ^q Ge 10:7
^r 2Ch 9:24
72:14 ^s Ps 69:18
^t 1Sa 26:21;
Ps 116:15

- ¹⁵Long may he live!
May gold from Sheba^u be given
him.
May people ever pray for him
and bless him all day long.
- ¹⁶May grain abound throughout the
land;
on the tops of the hills may it
sway.
May the crops flourish like
Lebanon^v
and thrive^c like the grass of the
field.
- ¹⁷May his name endure forever;^w
may it continue as long as the
sun.^x
- Then all nations will be blessed
through him,^d
and they will call him blessed.^y
- ¹⁸Praise be to the LORD God, the God
of Israel,^z
who alone does marvelous
deeds.^a
- ¹⁹Praise be to his glorious name
forever;
may the whole earth be filled
with his glory.^b
Amen and Amen.^c
- ²⁰This concludes the prayers
of David son of Jesse.

BOOK III

Psalms 73 – 89

❖ Psalm 73

A psalm of Asaph.

- ¹Surely God is good to Israel,
to those who are pure in heart.^d
- ²But as for me, my feet had almost
slipped;
I had nearly lost my foothold.
- ³For I envied^e the arrogant
when I saw the prosperity of
the wicked.^f

72:15 ^u Isa 60:6
72:16
^v Ps 104:16
72:17 ^w Ex 3:15
^x Ps 89:36
^y Ge 12:3;
Lk 1:48
72:18
^z 1Ch 29:10;
Ps 41:13; 106:48
^a Job 5:9
72:19
^b Nu 14:21;
Ne 9:5
^c Ps 41:13
73:1 ^d Mt 5:8
73:3 ^e Ps 37:1;
Pr 23:17
^f Job 21:7;
Jer 12:1

^a 5 Septuagint; Hebrew *You will be feared*
^b 8 That is, the Euphrates ^c 16 Probable
reading of the original Hebrew text; Masoretic
Text *Lebanon, / from the city* ^d 17 Or will use
his name in blessings (see Gen. 48:20)

- ⁴They have no struggles;
their bodies are healthy and
strong.^a
- ⁵They are free^g from common
human burdens;
they are not plagued by human
ills.
- ⁶Therefore pride is their necklace;^h
they clothe themselves with
violence.ⁱ
- ⁷From their callous hearts^j comes
iniquity^b;
their evil imaginations have no
limits.
- ⁸They scoff, and speak with malice;
with arrogance^k they threaten
oppression.
- ⁹Their mouths lay claim to heaven,
and their tongues take
possession of the earth.
- ¹⁰Therefore their people turn to
them
and drink up waters in
abundance.^c
- ¹¹They say, "How would God know?
Does the Most High know
anything?"
- ¹²This is what the wicked are like —
always free of care, they go on
amassing wealth.^l
- ¹³Surely in vain^m I have kept my
heart pure
and have washed my hands in
innocence.ⁿ
- ¹⁴All day long I have been afflicted,
and every morning brings new
punishments.
- ¹⁵If I had spoken out like that,
I would have betrayed your
children.
- ¹⁶When I tried to understand^o all
this,
it troubled me deeply
- ¹⁷till I entered the sanctuary^p of
God;
then I understood their final
destiny.^q
- ¹⁸Surely you place them on slippery
ground;^r
you cast them down to ruin.
- ¹⁹How suddenly^s are they
destroyed,
completely swept away by
terrors!

73:5 ^g Job 21:9
73:6 ^h Ge 41:42
ⁱ Ps 109:18
73:7 ^j Ps 17:10
73:8 ^k Ps 17:10;
Jude 16
73:12 ^l Ps 49:6
73:13
^m Job 21:15;
34:9 ⁿ Ps 26:6
73:16 ^o Ecc 8:17
73:17 ^p Ps 77:13
^q Ps 37:38
73:18 ^r Ps 35:6
73:19 ^s Isa 47:11

- ²⁰They are like a dream^t when one
awakes;^u
when you arise, Lord,
you will despise them as fantasies.
- ²¹When my heart was grieved
and my spirit embittered,
- ²²I was senseless^v and ignorant;
I was a brute beast^w before you.
- ²³Yet I am always with you;
you hold me by my right hand.
- ²⁴You guide^x me with your counsel,^y
and afterward you will take me
into glory.
- ²⁵Whom have I in heaven but you?
And earth has nothing I desire
besides you.^z
- ²⁶My flesh and my heart^a may fail,^b
but God is the strength of my
heart
and my portion forever.
- ²⁷Those who are far from you will
perish;^c
you destroy all who are
unfaithful to you.
- ²⁸But as for me, it is good to be near
God.^d
I have made the Sovereign
LORD my refuge;
I will tell of all your deeds.^e

❖ Psalm 74

A maskil^d of Asaph.

- ¹O God, why have you rejected us
forever?^f
Why does your anger smolder
against the sheep of your
pasture?^g
- ²Remember the nation you
purchased^h long ago,ⁱ
the people of your inheritance,
whom you redeemed^j —
Mount Zion, where you dwelt.^k
- ³Turn your steps toward these
everlasting ruins,
all this destruction the enemy
has brought on the
sanctuary.

^a 4 With a different word division of the Hebrew; Masoretic Text *struggles at their death*; / *their bodies are healthy* ^b 7 Syriac (see also Septuagint); Hebrew *Their eyes bulge with fat*
^c 10 The meaning of the Hebrew for this verse is uncertain. ^d Title: Probably a literary or musical term

73:20
^t Job 20:8
^u Ps 78:65
73:22
^v Ps 49:10; 92:6
^w Ecc 3:18
73:24
^x Ps 48:14
^y Ps 32:8
73:25 ^z Php 3:8
73:26 ^a Ps 84:2
^b Ps 40:12
73:27
^c Ps 119:155
73:28
^d Heb 10:22;
Jas 4:8
^e Ps 40:5
74:1 ^f Dt 29:20;
Ps 44:23
^g Ps 79:13; 95:7;
100:3
74:2 ^h Ex 15:16
ⁱ Dt 32:7
^j Ex 15:13
^k Ps 68:16

- ⁴Your foes roared^l in the place
where you met with us;
they set up their standards^m as
signs.
- ⁵They behaved like men wielding
axes
to cut through a thicket of
trees.ⁿ
- ⁶They smashed all the carved^o
paneling
with their axes and hatchets.
- ⁷They burned your sanctuary to
the ground;
they defiled the dwelling place
of your Name.
- ⁸They said in their hearts, “We
will crush^p them
completely!”
They burned every place where
God was worshiped in the
land.
- ⁹We are given no signs from God;
no prophets^q are left,
and none of us knows how long
this will be.
- ¹⁰How long will the enemy mock
you, God?
Will the foe revile^r your name
forever?
- ¹¹Why do you hold back your hand,
your right hand?^s
Take it from the folds of your
garment and destroy
them!
- ¹²But God is my King^t from long
ago;
he brings salvation on the
earth.
- ¹³It was you who split open the sea^u
by your power;
you broke the heads of the
monster^v in the waters.
- ¹⁴It was you who crushed the heads
of Leviathan
and gave it as food to the
creatures of the desert.
- ¹⁵It was you who opened up
springs^w and streams;
you dried up^x the ever-flowing
rivers.
- ¹⁶The day is yours, and yours also
the night;
you established the sun and
moon.^y

74:4 ^lLa 2:7
^mNu 2:2
74:5
ⁿJer 46:22
74:6 ^o1Ki 6:18
74:8 ^pPs 83:4
74:9 ^q1Sa 3:1
74:10 ^rPs 44:16
74:11 ^sLa 2:3
74:12 ^tPs 44:4
74:13 ^uEx 14:21
^vIsa 51:9;
Eze 29:3
74:15 ^wEx 17:6;
Nu 20:11
^xJos 2:10; 3:13
74:16 ^yGe 1:16;
Ps 136:7-9

- ¹⁷It was you who set all the
boundaries^z of the earth;
you made both summer and
winter.^a
- ¹⁸Remember how the enemy has
mocked you, LORD,
how foolish people^b have
reviled your name.
- ¹⁹Do not hand over the life of your
dove to wild beasts;
do not forget the lives of your
afflicted^c people forever.
- ²⁰Have regard for your covenant,^d
because haunts of violence fill
the dark places of the land.
- ²¹Do not let the oppressed^e retreat
in disgrace;
may the poor and needy^f praise
your name.
- ²²Rise up, O God, and defend your
cause;
remember how fools^g mock
you all day long.
- ²³Do not ignore the clamor of your
adversaries,^h
the uproar of your enemies,
which rises continually.

❖ Psalm 75^a

*For the director of music. To the tune
of “Do Not Destroy.” A psalm of Asaph.
A song.*

- ¹We praise you, God,
we praise you, for your Name is
near;ⁱ
people tell of your wonderful
deeds.^j
- ²You say, “I choose the appointed
time;
it is I who judge with equity.
- ³When the earth and all its people
quake,^k
it is I who hold its pillars^l firm.^b
- ⁴To the arrogant I say, ‘Boast no
more,’
and to the wicked, ‘Do not lift
up your horns.^{cm}
- ⁵Do not lift your horns against
heaven;
do not speak so defiantly.’”

^a In Hebrew texts 75:1-10 is numbered 75:2-11.

^b 3 The Hebrew has *Selah* (a word of uncertain meaning) here. ^c 4 *Horns* here symbolize strength; also in verses 5 and 10.

74:17 ^zDt 32:8;
Ac 17:26
^aGe 8:22
74:18 ^bDt 32:6;
Ps 39:8
74:19 ^cPs 9:18
74:20
^dGe 17:7;
Ps 106:45
74:21 ^ePs 103:6
^fPs 35:10
74:22 ^gPs 53:1
74:23 ^hPs 65:7
75:1 ⁱPs 145:18
^jPs 44:1; 71:16
75:3 ^kIsa 24:19
^l1Sa 2:8
75:4 ^mZec 1:21

- ⁶No one from the east or the west
or from the desert can exalt
themselves.
⁷It is God who judges:ⁿ
He brings one down, he exalts
another.^o
⁸In the hand of the LORD is a cup
full of foaming wine mixed^p
with spices;
he pours it out, and all the wicked
of the earth
drink it down to its very dregs.^q
⁹As for me, I will declare^r this
forever;
I will sing praise to the God of
Jacob,
¹⁰who says, "I will cut off the horns
of all the wicked,
but the horns of the righteous
will be lifted up."^s

❖ Psalm 76^a

For the director of music. With stringed instruments. A psalm of Asaph. A song.

- ¹God is renowned in Judah;
in Israel his name is great.
²His tent is in Salem,^t
his dwelling place in Zion.
³There he broke the flashing
arrows,
the shields and the swords, the
weapons of war.^{bu}
⁴You are radiant with light,
more majestic than mountains
rich with game.
⁵The valiant lie plundered,
they sleep their last sleep;^v
not one of the warriors
can lift his hands.
⁶At your rebuke, God of Jacob,
both horse and chariot^w lie
still.
⁷It is you alone who are to be
feared.^x
Who can stand^y before you
when you are angry?^z
⁸From heaven you pronounced
judgment,
and the land feared^a and was
quiet —
⁹when you, God, rose up to judge,^b
to save all the afflicted of the
land.

75:7 ⁿPs 50:6
^o1Sa 2:7;
Ps 147:6;
Da 2:21
75:8 ^pPr 23:30
^qJob 21:20;
Jer 25:15
75:9 ^rPs 40:10
75:10
^sPs 89:17;
92:10; 148:14
76:2 ^tGe 14:18
76:3 ^uPs 46:9
76:5 ^vPs 13:3
76:6 ^wEx 15:1
76:7 ^x1Ch 16:25
^yEzr 9:15;
Rev 6:17
^zPs 2:5; Na 1:6
76:8
^a1Ch 16:30;
2Ch 20:29-30
76:9 ^bPs 9:8

76:10 ^cEx 9:16;
Ro 9:17
76:11
^dPs 50:14;
Ecc 5:4-5
^e2Ch 32:23;
Ps 68:29
77:1 ^fPs 3:4
77:2 ^gPs 50:15;
Isa 26:9, 16
^hJob 11:13
ⁱGe 37:35
77:3 ^jPs 143:4
77:5 ^kDt 32:7;
Ps 44:1; 143:5;
Isa 51:9
77:7 ^lPs 85:1
77:8 ^m2Pe 3:9

- ¹⁰Surely your wrath against
mankind brings you
praise,^c
and the survivors of your wrath
are restrained.^c
¹¹Make vows to the LORD your God
and fulfill them;^d
let all the neighboring lands
bring gifts^e to the One to be
feared.
¹²He breaks the spirit of rulers;
he is feared by the kings of the
earth.

❖ Psalm 77^d

For the director of music. For Jeduthun. Of Asaph. A psalm.

- ¹I cried out to God^f for help;
I cried out to God to hear me.
²When I was in distress,^g I sought
the Lord;
at night I stretched out
untiring hands,^h
and I would not be comforted.ⁱ
³I remembered you, God, and I
groaned;
I meditated, and my spirit grew
faint.^{ej}
⁴You kept my eyes from
closing;
I was too troubled to speak.
⁵I thought about the former
days,^k
the years of long ago;
⁶I remembered my songs in the
night.
My heart meditated and my
spirit asked:
⁷"Will the Lord reject forever?
Will he never show his favor^l
again?
⁸Has his unfailing love vanished
forever?
Has his promise^m failed for all
time?"

^a In Hebrew texts 76:1-12 is numbered 76:2-13.
^b 3 The Hebrew has *Selah* (a word of uncertain meaning) here and at the end of verse 9.
^c 10 Or *Surely the wrath of mankind brings you praise, / and with the remainder of wrath you arm yourself* ^d In Hebrew texts 77:1-20 is numbered 77:2-21. ^e 3 The Hebrew has *Selah* (a word of uncertain meaning) here and at the end of verses 9 and 15.

- ⁹Has God forgotten to be merciful?ⁿ
Has he in anger withheld his compassion?^o
- ¹⁰Then I thought, “To this I will appeal:
the years when the Most High stretched out his right hand.^p
- ¹¹I will remember the deeds of the LORD;
yes, I will remember your miracles^q of long ago.
- ¹²I will consider all your works
and meditate on all your mighty deeds.”
- ¹³Your ways, God, are holy.
What god is as great as our God?^r
- ¹⁴You are the God who performs miracles;
you display your power among the peoples.
- ¹⁵With your mighty arm you redeemed your people,^s
the descendants of Jacob and Joseph.
- ¹⁶The waters^t saw you, God,
the waters saw you and writhed;^u
the very depths were convulsed.
- ¹⁷The clouds poured down water,^v
the heavens resounded with thunder;
your arrows flashed back and forth.
- ¹⁸Your thunder was heard in the whirlwind,
your lightning lit up the world;
the earth trembled and quaked.^w
- ¹⁹Your path led through the sea,^x
your way through the mighty waters,
though your footprints were not seen.
- ²⁰You led your people^y like a flock^z
by the hand of Moses and Aaron.

❖ Psalm 78

A maskil^a of Asaph.

- ¹My people, hear my teaching;^a
listen to the words of my mouth.

77:9 ⁿPs 25:6;
40:11; 51:1
^oIsa 49:15
77:10 ^pPs 31:22
77:11 ^qPs 143:5
77:13 ^rEx 15:11;
Ps 71:19; 86:8
77:15 ^sEx 6:6;
Dt 9:29
77:16 ^tEx 14:21;
28; Hab 3:8
^uPs 114:4;
Hab 3:10
77:17 ^vJdg 5:4
77:18 ^wJdg 5:4
77:19
^xHab 3:15
77:20 ^yEx 13:21
^zPs 78:52;
Isa 63:11
78:1 ^aIsa 51:4;
55:3

78:2 ^bPs 49:4;
Mt 13:35*
78:3 ^cPs 44:1
78:4 ^dDt 11:19
^ePs 26:7; 71:17
78:5 ^fPs 19:7;
81:5 ^gPs 147:19
78:6 ^hPs 22:31;
102:18
78:7 ⁱDt 6:12
^jDt 5:29
78:8 ^k2Ch 30:7
^lEx 32:9
^mver 37;
Isa 30:9
78:9 ⁿver 57;
1Ch 12:2
^oJdg 20:39
78:10
^p2Ki 17:15
78:11
^qPs 106:13
78:12
^rPs 106:22
^sEx 7-12
^tNu 13:22
78:13
^uEx 14:21;
Ps 136:13
^vEx 15:8

- ²I will open my mouth with a parable;^b
I will utter hidden things,
things from of old —
- ³things we have heard and known,
things our ancestors have told us.^c
- ⁴We will not hide them from their descendants;^d
we will tell the next generation
the praiseworthy deeds^e of the LORD,
his power, and the wonders he has done.
- ⁵He decreed statutes^f for Jacob^g
and established the law in Israel,
which he commanded our ancestors
to teach their children,
⁶so the next generation would know them,
even the children yet to be born,^h
and they in turn would tell their children.
- ⁷Then they would put their trust in God
and would not forgetⁱ his deeds
but would keep his commands.^j
- ⁸They would not be like their ancestors^k —
a stubborn^l and rebellious^m
generation,
whose hearts were not loyal to God,
whose spirits were not faithful to him.
- ⁹The men of Ephraim, though armed with bows,ⁿ
turned back on the day of battle;^o
- ¹⁰they did not keep God’s covenant^p
and refused to live by his law.
- ¹¹They forgot what he had done,^q
the wonders he had shown them.
- ¹²He did miracles^r in the sight of their ancestors
in the land of Egypt,^s in the region of Zoan.^t
- ¹³He divided the sea^u and led them through;
he made the water stand up
like a wall.^v

^a Title: Probably a literary or musical term

14 He guided them with the cloud by day
and with light from the fire all night.^w

15 He split the rocks^x in the wilderness
and gave them water as abundant as the seas;

16 he brought streams out of a rocky crag
and made water flow down like rivers.

17 But they continued to sin^y against him,
rebellious in the wilderness against the Most High.

18 They willfully put God to the test^z
by demanding the food they craved.^a

19 They spoke against God;^b
they said, "Can God really spread a table in the wilderness?"

20 True, he struck the rock,
and water gushed out,^c
streams flowed abundantly,
but can he also give us bread?
Can he supply meat^d for his people?"

21 When the LORD heard them, he was furious;
his fire broke out^e against Jacob,
and his wrath rose against Israel,

22 for they did not believe in God or trust^f in his deliverance.

23 Yet he gave a command to the skies above
and opened the doors of the heavens;^g

24 he rained down manna^h for the people to eat,
he gave them the grain of heaven.

25 Human beings ate the bread of angels;
he sent them all the food they could eat.

26 He let loose the east windⁱ from the heavens
and by his power made the south wind blow.

27 He rained meat down on them like dust,
birds like sand on the seashore.

78:14
^w Ex 13:21;
Ps 105:39
78:15
^x Nu 20:11;
1Co 10:4
78:17 ^y Dt 9:22;
Isa 63:10;
Heb 3:16
78:18
^z 1Co 10:9
^a Ex 16:2;
Nu 11:4
78:19 ^b Nu 21:5
78:20
^c Nu 20:11
^d Nu 11:18
78:21 ^e Nu 11:1
78:22 ^f Dt 1:32;
Heb 3:19
78:23 ^g Ge 7:11;
Mal 3:10
78:24
^h Ex 16:4;
Jn 6:31^{*}
78:26 ⁱ Nu 11:31

78:29
^j Nu 11:20
78:30
^k Nu 11:33
78:31 ^l Isa 10:16
78:32 ^m ver 11
ⁿ ver 22
78:33
^o Nu 14:29, 35
78:34
^p Hos 5:15
78:35 ^q Dt 32:4
^r Dt 9:26
78:36
^s Eze 33:31
78:37 ^t ver 8;
Ac 8:21
78:38 ^u Ex 34:6
^v Isa 48:10
^w Nu 14:18, 20
78:39 ^x Ge 6:3;
Ps 103:14
^y Job 7:7;
Jas 4:14
78:40
^z Heb 3:16
^a Ps 95:8;
106:14
^b Eph 4:30
78:41
^c Nu 14:22
^d 2Ki 19:22;
Ps 89:18

28 He made them come down inside their camp,
all around their tents.

29 They ate till they were gorged — ^j
he had given them what they craved.

30 But before they turned from what they craved,
even while the food was still in their mouths,^k

31 God's anger rose against them;
he put to death the sturdiest^l among them,
cutting down the young men of Israel.

32 In spite of all this, they kept on sinning;
in spite of his wonders,^m they did not believe.ⁿ

33 So he ended their days in futility^o
and their years in terror.

34 Whenever God slew them, they would seek^p him;
they eagerly turned to him again.

35 They remembered that God was their Rock,^q
that God Most High was their Redeemer.^r

36 But then they would flatter him with their mouths,^s
lying to him with their tongues;

37 their hearts were not loyal^t to him,
they were not faithful to his covenant.

38 Yet he was merciful;^u
he forgave^v their iniquities^w
and did not destroy them.
Time after time he restrained his anger
and did not stir up his full wrath.

39 He remembered that they were but flesh,^x
a passing breeze^y that does not return.

40 How often they rebelled^z against him in the wilderness^a
and grieved him^b in the wasteland!

41 Again and again they put God to the test;^c
they vexed the Holy One of Israel.^d

42 They did not remember his power —
 the day he redeemed them from the oppressor,
 43 the day he displayed his signs in Egypt,
 his wonders in the region of Zoan.
 44 He turned their river into blood;^e
 they could not drink from their streams.
 45 He sent swarms of flies^f that devoured them,
 and frogs^g that devastated them.
 46 He gave their crops to the grasshopper,
 their produce to the locust.^h
 47 He destroyed their vines with hailⁱ
 and their sycamore-figs with sleet.
 48 He gave over their cattle to the hail,
 their livestock^j to bolts of lightning.
 49 He unleashed against them his hot anger,^k
 his wrath, indignation and hostility —
 a band of destroying angels.
 50 He prepared a path for his anger;
 he did not spare them from death
 but gave them over to the plague.
 51 He struck down all the firstborn of Egypt,^l
 the firstfruits of manhood in the tents of Ham.^m
 52 But he brought his people out like a flock;ⁿ
 he led them like sheep through the wilderness.
 53 He guided them safely, so they were unafraid;
 but the sea engulfed^o their enemies.^p
 54 And so he brought them to the border of his holy land,
 to the hill country his right hand^q had taken.
 55 He drove out nations^r before them
 and allotted their lands to them as an inheritance;^s
 he settled the tribes of Israel in their homes.

78:44
^e Ex 7:20-21;
 Ps 105:29
 78:45
^f Ex 8:24;
 Ps 105:31
^g Ex 8:2, 6
 78:46
^h Ex 10:13
 78:47 ⁱ Ex 9:23;
 Ps 105:32
 78:48 ^j Ex 9:25
 78:49 ^k Ex 15:7
 78:51 ^l Ex 12:29;
 Ps 135:8
^m Ps 105:23;
 106:22
 78:52
ⁿ Ps 77:20
 78:53
^o Ex 14:28
^p Ps 106:10
 78:54
^q Ex 15:17;
 Ps 44:3
 78:55 ^r Ps 44:2
^s Jos 13:7
 78:57
^t Eze 20:27
^u Hos 7:16
 78:58
^v Jdg 2:12
^w Lev 26:30
^x Ex 20:4;
 Dt 32:21
 78:59
^y Dt 32:19
 78:60
^z Jos 18:1
 78:61 ^a Ps 132:8
^b 1Sa 4:17
 78:63 ^c Nu 11:1
^d Jer 7:34; 16:9
 78:64
^e 1Sa 4:17; 22:18
 78:65
^f Ps 44:23
 78:66 ^g 1Sa 5:6
 78:68 ^h Ps 87:2
 78:70 ⁱ 1Sa 16:1

56 But they put God to the test
 and rebelled against the Most High;
 they did not keep his statutes.
 57 Like their ancestors^t they were
 disloyal and faithless,
 as unreliable as a faulty bow.^u
 58 They angered him^v with their high places;^w
 they aroused his jealousy with their idols.^x
 59 When God heard them, he was furious;
 he rejected Israel^y completely.
 60 He abandoned the tabernacle of Shiloh,^z
 the tent he had set up among humans.
 61 He sent the ark of his might^a into captivity,^b
 his splendor into the hands of the enemy.
 62 He gave his people over to the sword;
 he was furious with his inheritance.
 63 Fire consumed^c their young men,
 and their young women had no wedding songs;^d
 64 their priests were put to the sword,^e
 and their widows could not weep.
 65 Then the Lord awoke as from sleep,^f
 as a warrior wakes from the stupor of wine.
 66 He beat back his enemies;
 he put them to everlasting shame.^g
 67 Then he rejected the tents of Joseph,
 he did not choose the tribe of Ephraim;
 68 but he chose the tribe of Judah,
 Mount Zion,^h which he loved.
 69 He built his sanctuary like the heights,
 like the earth that he established forever.
 70 He chose Davidⁱ his servant
 and took him from the sheep pens;

- ⁷¹from tending the sheep he brought him
to be the shepherd^d of his people Jacob,
of Israel his inheritance.
⁷²And David shepherded them with integrity of heart;^k
with skillful hands he led them.

❖ Psalm 79

A psalm of Asaph.

- ¹O God, the nations have invaded your inheritance;^l
they have defiled your holy temple,
they have reduced Jerusalem to rubble.^m
²They have left the dead bodies of your servants
as food for the birds of the sky,
the flesh of your own people for the animals of the wild.ⁿ
³They have poured out blood like water
all around Jerusalem,
and there is no one to bury the dead.^o
⁴We are objects of contempt to our neighbors,
of scorn and derision to those around us.^p
⁵How long,^q LORD? Will you be angry^r forever?
How long will your jealousy burn like fire?^s
⁶Pour out your wrath^t on the nations
that do not acknowledge^u you,
on the kingdoms
that do not call on your name;^v
⁷for they have devoured Jacob
and devastated his homeland.
⁸Do not hold against us the sins of past generations;^w
may your mercy come quickly to meet us,
for we are in desperate need.^x
⁹Help us,^y God our Savior,
for the glory of your name;
deliver us and forgive our sins
for your name's sake.^z
¹⁰Why should the nations say,
"Where is their God?"^a

78:71 ^j2Sa 5:2;
Ps 28:9
78:72 ^k1Ki 9:4
79:1 ^lPs 74:2
^m2Ki 25:9
79:2
ⁿDt 28:26;
Jer 7:33
79:3 ^oJer 16:4
79:4 ^pPs 44:13;
80:6
79:5 ^qPs 74:10
^rPs 74:1; 85:5
^sDt 29:20;
Ps 89:46;
Zep 3:8
79:6
^tPs 69:24;
Rev 16:1
^uJer 10:25;
2Th 1:8
^vPs 14:4
79:8 ^wIsa 64:9
^xPs 116:6; 142:6
79:9 ^y2Ch 14:11
^zPs 25:11; 31:3;
Jer 14:7
79:10
^aPs 42:10

Before our eyes, make known
among the nations
that you avenge^b the outpoured
blood of your servants.

- ¹¹May the groans of the prisoners
come before you;
with your strong arm
preserve those
condemned to die.
¹²Pay back into the laps^c of our
neighbors seven times^d
the contempt they have hurled
at you, Lord.
¹³Then we your people, the sheep of
your pasture,^e
will praise you forever;^f
from generation to generation
we will proclaim your praise.

❖ Psalm 80^a

*For the director of music. To the
tune of "The Lilies of the Covenant."
Of Asaph. A psalm.*

- ¹Hear us, Shepherd of Israel,
you who lead Joseph like a
flock.^g
You who sit enthroned between
the cherubim,^h
shine forth ²before Ephraim,
Benjamin and Manasseh.ⁱ
Awaken^j your might;
come and save us.
³Restore^k us,^l O God;
make your face shine on us,
that we may be saved.
⁴How long, LORD God Almighty,
will your anger smolder
against the prayers of your
people?
⁵You have fed them with the bread
of tears;
you have made them drink
tears by the bowlful.^m
⁶You have made us an object
of derision^b to our
neighbors,
and our enemies mock us.ⁿ
⁷Restore us, God Almighty;
make your face shine on us,
that we may be saved.

^a In Hebrew texts 80:1-19 is numbered 80:2-20.

^b 6 Probable reading of the original Hebrew text; Masoretic Text *contention*

^bPs 94:1
79:12
^cIsa 65:6;
Jer 32:18
^dGe 4:15
79:13 ^ePs 74:1;
95:7 ^fPs 44:8
80:1 ^gPs 77:20
^hEx 25:22
80:2 ⁱNu 2:18-
24 ^jPs 35:23
80:3 ^kPs 85:4;
La 5:21
^lNu 6:25
80:5 ^mPs 42:3;
Isa 30:20
80:6 ⁿPs 79:4

⁸You transplanted a vine^o from Egypt;
you drove out^p the nations and planted it.
⁹You cleared the ground for it,
and it took root and filled the land.
¹⁰The mountains were covered with its shade,
the mighty cedars with its branches.
¹¹Its branches reached as far as the Sea,^a
its shoots as far as the River.^{b,q}
¹²Why have you broken down its walls^r
so that all who pass by pick its grapes?
¹³Boars from the forest ravage^s it,
and insects from the fields feed on it.
¹⁴Return to us, God Almighty!
Look down from heaven and see!^t
Watch over this vine,
¹⁵the root your right hand has planted,
the son^c you have raised up for yourself.
¹⁶Your vine is cut down, it is burned with fire;
at your rebuke^u your people perish.
¹⁷Let your hand rest on the man at your right hand,
the son of man you have raised up for yourself.
¹⁸Then we will not turn away from you;
revive us, and we will call on your name.
¹⁹Restore us, LORD God Almighty;
make your face shine on us,
that we may be saved.

❖ Psalm 81^d

For the director of music. According to gittith.^e Of Asaph.

¹Sing for joy to God our strength;
shout aloud to the God of Jacob!^v
²Begin the music, strike the timbrel,^w
play the melodious harp^x and lyre.

^{80:8} ^oIsa 5:1-2; Jer 2:21
^pJos 13:6;
^{Ac} 7:45
^{80:11} ^qPs 72:8
^{80:12}
^rPs 89:40;
^{Isa} 5:5
^{80:13} ^sJer 5:6
^{80:14}
^tIsa 63:15
^{80:16}
^uPs 39:11; 76:6
^{81:1} ^vPs 66:1
^{81:2} ^wEx 15:20
^xPs 92:3

^{81:5} ^yEx 11:4
^zPs 114:1
^{81:6} ^aIsa 9:4
^{81:7} ^bEx 2:23;
^{Ps} 50:15
^cEx 19:19
^dEx 17:7
^{81:8} ^ePs 50:7
^{81:9} ^fEx 20:3;
^{Dt} 32:12;
^{Isa} 43:12
^{81:10} ^gEx 20:2
^hPs 107:9
^{81:11} ⁱEx 32:1-6
^{81:12} ^jAc 7:42;
^{Ro} 1:24
^{81:13} ^kDt 5:29;
^{Isa} 48:18
^{81:14} ^lPs 47:3
^mAm 1:8

³Sound the ram's horn at the New Moon,
and when the moon is full, on the day of our festival;
⁴this is a decree for Israel,
an ordinance of the God of Jacob.
⁵When God went out against Egypt,^y
he established it as a statute for Joseph.
I heard an unknown voice say:^z
⁶"I removed the burden from their shoulders;^a
their hands were set free from the basket.
⁷In your distress you called^b and I rescued you,
I answered^c you out of a thundercloud;
I tested you at the waters of Meribah.^d
⁸Hear me, my people,^e and I will warn you —
if you would only listen to me, Israel!
⁹You shall have no foreign god^f among you;
you shall not worship any god other than me.
¹⁰I am the LORD your God,
who brought you up out of Egypt.^g
Open wide your mouth and I will fill^h it.
¹¹"But my people would not listen to me;
Israel would not submit to me.ⁱ
¹²So I gave them over^j to their stubborn hearts
to follow their own devices.
¹³"If my people would only listen to me,^k
if Israel would only follow my ways,
¹⁴how quickly I would subdue^l their enemies
and turn my hand against^m their foes!

^a 11 Probably the Mediterranean ^b 11 That is, the Euphrates ^c 15 Or branch ^d In Hebrew texts 81:1-16 is numbered 81:2-17. ^e Title: Probably a musical term ^f 7 The Hebrew has *Selah* (a word of uncertain meaning) here.

¹⁵Those who hate the LORD would cringe before him,
and their punishment would last forever.

¹⁶But you would be fed with the finest of wheat;ⁿ
with honey from the rock I would satisfy you.”

❖ Psalm 82

A psalm of Asaph.

¹God presides in the great assembly;
he renders judgment^o among the “gods”:

²“How long will you^a defend the unjust
and show partiality^p to the wicked?^{bq}

³Defend the weak and the fatherless;^r
uphold the cause of the poor^s and the oppressed.

⁴Rescue the weak and the needy;
deliver them from the hand of the wicked.

⁵“The ‘gods’ know nothing, they understand nothing.^t
They walk about in darkness;^u
all the foundations^v of the earth are shaken.

⁶“I said, ‘You are “gods”;^w
you are all sons of the Most High.’

⁷But you will die^x like mere mortals;
you will fall like every other ruler.”

⁸Rise up,^y O God, judge the earth,
for all the nations are your inheritance.^z

❖ Psalm 83^c

A song. A psalm of Asaph.

¹O God, do not remain silent;^a
do not turn a deaf ear,
do not stand aloof, O God.

²See how your enemies growl,^b
how your foes rear their heads.^c

³With cunning they conspire^d
against your people;
they plot against those you cherish.

81:16 ⁿDt 32:14
82:1 ^oPs 58:11;
Isa 3:13
82:2 ^pDt 1:17
^qPs 58:1-2;
Pr 18:5
82:3 ^rDt 24:17
^sJer 22:16
82:5 ^tPs 14:4;
Mic 3:1
^uIsa 59:9
^vPs 11:3
82:6
^wJn 10:34*
82:7 ^xPs 49:12;
Eze 31:14
82:8 ^yPs 12:5
^zPs 2:8;
Rev 11:15
83:1 ^aPs 28:1;
35:22
83:2 ^bPs 2:1;
Isa 17:12
^cJdg 8:28;
Ps 81:15
83:3 ^dPs 31:13

83:4 ^eEst 3:6
^fJer 11:19
83:5 ^gPs 2:2
83:6 ^hPs 137:7
ⁱ2Ch 20:1
^jGe 25:16
83:7 ^kJos 13:5
^lEze 27:3
83:8 ^mDt 2:9
83:9
ⁿJdg 7:1-23
^oJdg 4:23-24
83:10
^pZep 1:17
83:11 ^qJdg 7:25
^rJdg 8:12, 21
83:12
^s2Ch 20:11
83:13 ^tPs 35:5;
Isa 17:13
83:14
^uDt 32:22;
Isa 9:18
83:15 ^vJob 9:17
83:16
^wPs 109:29;
132:18
83:17 ^xPs 35:4
83:18 ^yPs 59:13

⁴“Come,” they say, “let us destroy^e
them as a nation,
so that Israel’s name is
remembered^f no more.”

⁵With one mind they plot
together;^g
they form an alliance against
you —

⁶the tents of Edom^h and the
Ishmaelites,
of Moabⁱ and the Hagrites,^j
⁷Byblos,^k Ammon and Amalek,
Philistia, with the people of
Tyre.^l

⁸Even Assyria has joined them
to reinforce Lot’s
descendants.^{bm}

⁹Do to them as you did to
Midian,ⁿ
as you did to Sisera and Jabin
at the river Kishon,^o

¹⁰who perished at Endor
and became like dung^p on the
ground.

¹¹Make their nobles like Oreb and
Zeeb,^q
all their princes like Zebah and
Zalmunna,^r

¹²who said, “Let us take possession^s
of the pasturelands of God.”

¹³Make them like tumbleweed, my
God,
like chaff^t before the wind.

¹⁴As fire consumes the forest
or a flame sets the mountains
ablaze,^u

¹⁵so pursue them with your
tempest
and terrify them with your
storm.^v

¹⁶Cover their faces with shame,^w
LORD,
so that they will seek your
name.

¹⁷May they ever be ashamed and
dismayed;

may they perish in disgrace.^x

¹⁸Let them know that you, whose
name is the LORD —
that you alone are the Most
High over all the earth.^y

^a 2 The Hebrew is plural. ^b 2,8 The Hebrew has *Selah* (a word of uncertain meaning) here.

^c In Hebrew texts 83:1-18 is numbered 83:2-19.

❖ Psalm 84^a

For the director of music. According to gittith.^b Of the Sons of Korah. A psalm.

- ¹How lovely is your dwelling place,^z
LORD Almighty!
- ²My soul yearns,^a even faints,
for the courts of the LORD;
my heart and my flesh cry out
for the living God.
- ³Even the sparrow has found a
home,
and the swallow a nest for
herself,
where she may have her
young —
a place near your altar,^b
LORD Almighty, my King and
my God.^c
- ⁴Blessed are those who dwell in
your house;
they are ever praising you.^c
- ⁵Blessed are those whose strength^d
is in you,
whose hearts are set on
pilgrimage.^e
- ⁶As they pass through the Valley of
Baka,
they make it a place of springs;
the autumn^f rains also cover it
with pools.^d
- ⁷They go from strength to strength,^g
till each appears^h before God in
Zion.
- ⁸Hear my prayer, LORD God
Almighty;
listen to me, God of Jacob.
- ⁹Look on our shield,^{ei} O God;
look with favor on your
anointed one.^j
- ¹⁰Better is one day in your courts
than a thousand elsewhere;
I would rather be a doorkeeper^k
in the house of my God
than dwell in the tents of the
wicked.
- ¹¹For the LORD God is a sun^l and
shield;^m
the LORD bestows favor and
honor;
no good thing does he withholdⁿ
from those whose walk is
blameless.

84:1 ^zPs 27:4;
43:3; 132:5
84:2
^aPs 42:1-2
84:3 ^bPs 43:4
^cPs 5:2
84:5 ^dPs 81:1
^eJer 31:6
84:6 ^fJoel 2:23
84:7 ^gPr 4:18
^hDt 16:16
84:9 ⁱPs 59:11
^j1Sa 16:6;
Ps 2:2; 132:17
84:10
^k1Ch 23:5
84:11
^lIsa 60:19;
Rev 21:23
^mGe 15:1
ⁿPs 34:10

- ¹²LORD Almighty,
blessed^o is the one who trusts
in you.

❖ Psalm 85^f

For the director of music. Of the Sons of Korah. A psalm.

- ¹You, LORD, showed favor to your
land;
you restored the fortunes^p of
Jacob.
- ²You forgave^q the iniquity^r of your
people
and covered all their sins.^g
- ³You set aside all your wrath^s
and turned from your fierce
anger.^t
- ⁴Restore^u us again, God our Savior,
and put away your displeasure
toward us.
- ⁵Will you be angry with us
forever?^v
Will you prolong your anger
through all generations?
- ⁶Will you not revive^w us again,
that your people may rejoice in
you?
- ⁷Show us your unfailing love, LORD,
and grant us your salvation.
- ⁸I will listen to what God the LORD
says;
he promises peace^x to his
people, his faithful
servants —
but let them not turn to folly.
- ⁹Surely his salvation^y is near those
who fear him,
that his glory^z may dwell in our
land.
- ¹⁰Love and faithfulness^a meet
together;
righteousness^b and peace kiss
each other.
- ¹¹Faithfulness springs forth from
the earth,
and righteousness^c looks down
from heaven.

^a In Hebrew texts 84:1-12 is numbered 84:2-13.

^b Title: Probably a musical term ^c 4 The Hebrew has *Selah* (a word of uncertain meaning) here and at the end of verse 8.

^d 6 Or *blessings* ^e 9 Or *sovereign* ^f In Hebrew texts 85:1-13 is numbered 85:2-14.

^g 2 The Hebrew has *Selah* (a word of uncertain meaning) here.

84:12 ^oPs 2:12
85:1 ^pPs 14:7;
Jer 30:18;
Eze 39:25
85:2 ^qNu 14:19
^rPs 78:38
85:3
^sPs 106:23
^tEx 32:12;
Dt 13:17;
Ps 78:38;
Jnh 3:9
85:4
^uPs 80:3, 7
85:5 ^vPs 79:5
85:6
^wPs 80:18;
Hab 3:2
85:8 ^xZec 9:10
85:9 ^yIsa 46:13
^zZec 2:5
85:10
^aPs 89:14;
Pr 3:3 ^bPs 72:2-3;
Isa 32:17
85:11 ^cIsa 45:8

- ¹²The LORD will indeed give what is good,^d and our land will yield^e its harvest.
- ¹³Righteousness goes before him and prepares the way for his steps.

❖ Psalm 86

A prayer of David.

- ¹Hear me, LORD, and answer^f me, for I am poor and needy.
- ²Guard my life, for I am faithful to you; save your servant who trusts in you.^g
- You are my God; ³have mercy^h on me, Lord, for I callⁱ to you all day long.
- ⁴Bring joy to your servant, Lord, for I put my trust^j in you.
- ⁵You, Lord, are forgiving and good, abounding in love^k to all who call to you.
- ⁶Hear my prayer, LORD; listen to my cry for mercy.
- ⁷When I am in distress,^l I call to you, because you answer me.
- ⁸Among the gods there is none like you,^m Lord; no deeds can compare with yours.
- ⁹All the nations you have made will come and worshipⁿ before you, Lord; they will bring glory^o to your name.
- ¹⁰For you are great and do marvelous deeds;^p you alone^q are God.
- ¹¹Teach me your way,^r LORD, that I may rely on your faithfulness; give me an undivided^s heart, that I may fear your name.
- ¹²I will praise you, Lord my God, with all my heart; I will glorify your name forever.
- ¹³For great is your love toward me; you have delivered me from the depths, from the realm of the dead.

85:12
^dPs 84:11;
 Jas 1:17
^eLev 26:4;
 Ps 67:6;
 Zec 8:12
 86:1 ^fPs 17:6
 86:2 ^gPs 25:2;
 31:14
 86:3 ^hPs 4:1;
 57:1 ⁱPs 88:9
 86:4 ^jPs 25:1;
 143:8
 86:5 ^kEx 34:6;
 Ne 9:17;
 Ps 103:8; 145:8;
 Joel 2:13;
 Jnh 4:2
 86:7 ^lPs 50:15
 86:8 ^mEx 15:11;
 Dt 3:24;
 Ps 89:6
 86:9 ⁿPs 66:4;
 Rev 15:4
^oIsa 43:7
 86:10
^pPs 72:18
^qDt 6:4;
 Mk 12:29;
 1Co 8:4
 86:11 ^rPs 25:5
^sJer 32:39

86:14 ^tPs 54:3
 86:15
^uPs 103:8
^vEx 34:6;
 Ne 9:17;
 Joel 2:13
 86:16
^wPs 116:16
 87:2 ^xPs 78:68
 87:3 ^yPs 46:4;
 Isa 60:1
 87:4 ^zJob 9:13
^aPs 45:12
^bIsa 19:25
 87:6
^cPs 69:28;
 Isa 4:3;
 Eze 13:9

- ¹⁴Arrogant foes are attacking me, O God; ruthless people are trying to kill me — they have no regard for you.^t
- ¹⁵But you, Lord, are a compassionate and gracious^u God, slow to anger, abounding in love and faithfulness.^v
- ¹⁶Turn to me and have mercy on me; show your strength in behalf of your servant; save me, because I serve you just as my mother did.^w
- ¹⁷Give me a sign of your goodness, that my enemies may see it and be put to shame, for you, LORD, have helped me and comforted me.

❖ Psalm 87

Of the Sons of Korah. A psalm. A song.

- ¹He has founded his city on the holy mountain.
- ²The LORD loves the gates of Zion^x more than all the other dwellings of Jacob.
- ³Glorious things are said of you, city of God:^{ay}
- ⁴"I will record Rahab^{bz} and Babylon among those who acknowledge me — Philistia too, and Tyre^a, along with Cush^c — and will say, 'This one was born in Zion.'^{db}
- ⁵Indeed, of Zion it will be said, "This one and that one were born in her, and the Most High himself will establish her."
- ⁶The LORD will write in the register^c of the peoples: "This one was born in Zion."

^a 3 The Hebrew has *Selah* (a word of uncertain meaning) here and at the end of verse 6.

^b 4 A poetic name for Egypt ^c 4 That is, the upper Nile region ^d 4 Or "I will record concerning those who acknowledge me: / 'This one was born in Zion.' / Hear this, Rahab and Babylon, / and you too, Philistia, Tyre and Cush."

7 As they make music^d they will sing,
“All my fountains^e are in you.”

❖ Psalm 88^a

A song. A psalm of the Sons of Korah. For the director of music. According to mahalath leannoth.^b A maskil^c of Heman the Ezrahite.

- 1 LORD, you are the God who saves me;^f
day and night I cry out^g to you.
2 May my prayer come before you;
turn your ear to my cry.
3 I am overwhelmed with troubles
and my life draws near to death.^h
4 I am counted among those who go down to the pit;ⁱ
I am like one without strength.
5 I am set apart with the dead,
like the slain who lie in the grave,
whom you remember no more,
who are cut off^j from your care.
6 You have put me in the lowest pit,
in the darkest depths.^k
7 Your wrath lies heavily on me;
you have overwhelmed me
with all your waves.^l
8 You have taken from me my closest friends^m
and have made me repulsive to them.
I am confinedⁿ and cannot escape;
9 my eyes^o are dim with grief.
I call^p to you, LORD, every day;
I spread out my hands^q to you.
10 Do you show your wonders to the dead?
Do their spirits rise up and praise you?^r
11 Is your love declared in the grave,
your faithfulness^s in Destruction^e?
12 Are your wonders known in the place of darkness,
or your righteous deeds in the land of oblivion?
13 But I cry to you for help,^t LORD;
in the morning^u my prayer comes before you.^v

87:7 ^dPs 149:3
^ePs 36:9
88:1 ^fPs 51:14
^gPs 22:2; 27:9;
Lk 18:7
88:3
^hPs 107:18, 26
88:4 ⁱPs 28:1
88:5 ^jPs 31:22;
Isa 53:8
88:6
^kPs 69:15;
La 3:55
88:7 ^lPs 42:7
88:8
^mJob 19:13;
Ps 31:11
ⁿJer 32:2
88:9 ^oPs 38:10
^pPs 86:3
^qJob 11:13;
Ps 143:6
88:10 ^rPs 6:5
88:11 ^sPs 30:9
88:13 ^tPs 30:2
^uPs 5:3
^vPs 119:147

88:14 ^wPs 43:2
^xJob 13:24;
Ps 13:1
88:15 ^yJob 6:4
88:17
^zPs 22:16; 124:4
88:18 ^aver 8;
Job 19:13;
Ps 38:11
89:1 ^bPs 59:16;
Ps 101:1
^cPs 36:5; 40:10
89:2 ^dPs 36:5
89:4
^e2Sa 7:12-16;
1KI 8:16;
Ps 132:11-12;
Isa 9:7; Lk 1:33
89:5 ^fPs 19:1
89:6 ^gPs 113:5

14 Why, LORD, do you reject^w me
and hide your face^x from me?

- 15 From my youth I have suffered
and been close to death;
I have borne your terrors^y and
am in despair.
16 Your wrath has swept over me;
your terrors have
destroyed me.
17 All day long they surround me
like a flood;^z
they have completely
engulfed me.
18 You have taken from me friend^a
and neighbor —
darkness is my closest friend.

❖ Psalm 89^f

A maskil^c of Ethan the Ezrahite.

- 1 I will sing^b of the LORD's great love forever;
with my mouth I will make
your faithfulness known^c
through all generations.
2 I will declare that your love stands
firm forever,
that you have established your
faithfulness in heaven
itself.^d
3 You said, “I have made a covenant
with my chosen one,
I have sworn to David my
servant,
4 “I will establish your line forever
and make your throne
firm through all
generations.”^e
5 The heavens^f praise your
wonders, LORD,
your faithfulness too, in the
assembly of the holy ones.
6 For who in the skies above can
compare with the LORD?
Who is like the LORD among the
heavenly beings?^g

^a In Hebrew texts 88:1-18 is numbered 88:2-19.

^b Title: Possibly a tune, “The Suffering of Affliction” ^c Title: Probably a literary or musical term ^d 7 The Hebrew has *Selah* (a word of uncertain meaning) here and at the end of verse 10. ^e 11 Hebrew *Abaddon*

^f In Hebrew texts 89:1-52 is numbered 89:2-53.

^g 4 The Hebrew has *Selah* (a word of uncertain meaning) here and at the end of verses 37, 45 and 48.

7 In the council of the holy ones
God is greatly feared;
he is more awesome than all
who surround him.^h

8 Who is like you,ⁱ LORD God
Almighty?
You, LORD, are mighty, and your
faithfulness surrounds
you.

9 You rule over the surging sea;
when its waves mount up, you
still them.^j

10 You crushed Rahab^k like one of
the slain;
with your strong arm you
scattered^l your enemies.

11 The heavens are yours, and yours
also the earth;^m
you founded the world and all
that is in it.ⁿ

12 You created the north and the
south;
Tabor^o and Hermon^p sing for
joy^q at your name.

13 Your arm is endowed with power;
your hand is strong, your right
hand exalted.

14 Righteousness and justice are
the foundation of your
throne;^r
love and faithfulness go before
you.

15 Blessed are those who have
learned to acclaim you,
who walk in the light^s of your
presence, LORD.

16 They rejoice in your name^t all day
long;
they celebrate your
righteousness.

17 For you are their glory and
strength,
and by your favor you exalt our
horn.^u

18 Indeed, our shield^b belongs to the
LORD,
our king^v to the Holy One of
Israel.

19 Once you spoke in a vision,
to your faithful people you said:
“I have bestowed strength on a
warrior;
I have raised up a young man
from among the people.

89:7 ^h Ps 47:2
89:8 ⁱ Ps 71:19
89:9 ^j Ps 65:7
89:10 ^k Ps 87:4
^l Ps 68:1
89:11
^m 1Ch 29:11;
Ps 24:1 ⁿ Ge 1:1
89:12
^o Jos 19:22
^p Dt 3:8;
Jos 12:1
^q Ps 98:8
89:14 ^r Ps 97:2
89:15 ^s Ps 44:3
89:16
^t Ps 105:3
89:17
^u Ps 75:10;
92:10; 148:14
89:18 ^v Ps 47:9

89:20
^w Ac 13:22
^x Ps 78:70
^y 1Sa 16:1,12
89:21 ^z Ps 18:35
89:22
^a 2Sa 7:10
89:23
^b Ps 18:40
^c 2Sa 7:9
89:24
^d 2Sa 7:15
89:25 ^e Ps 72:8
89:26
^f 2Sa 7:14
^g 2Sa 22:47
89:27 ^h Col 1:18
ⁱ Nu 24:7
^j Rev 1:5; 19:16
89:28 ^k ver 33-
34; 1Sa 55:3
89:29 ^l ver 4,
36; Dt 11:21;
Jer 33:17
89:32
^m 2Sa 7:14
89:33
ⁿ 2Sa 7:15
89:34
^o Nu 23:19

20 I have found David^w my servant;^x
with my sacred oil I have
anointed^y him.

21 My hand will sustain him;
surely my arm will strengthen
him.^z

22 The enemy will not get the better
of him;
the wicked will not oppress^a
him.

23 I will crush his foes before him^b
and strike down his
adversaries.^c

24 My faithful love will be with him,^d
and through my name his
horn^c will be exalted.

25 I will set his hand over the sea,
his right hand over the rivers.^e

26 He will call out to me, “You are my
Father,^f
my God, the Rock my Savior.”^g

27 And I will appoint him to be my
firstborn,^h
the most exaltedⁱ of the kings^j
of the earth.

28 I will maintain my love to him
forever,
and my covenant with him will
never fail.^k

29 I will establish his line forever,
his throne as long as the
heavens endure.^l

30 “If his sons forsake my law
and do not follow my statutes,
31 if they violate my decrees
and fail to keep my commands,
32 I will punish their sin with the
rod,
their iniquity with flogging;^m
33 but I will not take my love from
him,ⁿ
nor will I ever betray my
faithfulness.

34 I will not violate my covenant
or alter what my lips have
uttered.^o

35 Once for all, I have sworn by my
holiness —
and I will not lie to David —
36 that his line will continue forever
and his throne endure before
me like the sun;

^a 17 Horn here symbolizes strong one.

^b 18 Or sovereign ^c 24 Horn here symbolizes strength.

³⁷ it will be established forever like
the moon,
the faithful witness in the sky.”

³⁸ But you have rejected,^p you have
spurned,
you have been very angry with
your anointed one.

³⁹ You have renounced the covenant
with your servant
and have defiled his crown in
the dust.^q

⁴⁰ You have broken through all his
walls^r
and reduced his strongholds^s to
ruins.

⁴¹ All who pass by have plundered
him;
he has become the scorn of his
neighbors.^t

⁴² You have exalted the right hand
of his foes;
you have made all his enemies
rejoice.^u

⁴³ Indeed, you have turned back the
edge of his sword
and have not supported him in
battle.^v

⁴⁴ You have put an end to his
splendor
and cast his throne to the
ground.

⁴⁵ You have cut short the days of his
youth;
you have covered him with a
mantle of shame.^w

⁴⁶ How long, LORD? Will you hide
yourself forever?
How long will your wrath burn
like fire?^x

⁴⁷ Remember how fleeting is my
life.^y

For what futility you have
created all humanity!

⁴⁸ Who can live and not see death,
or who can escape the power of
the grave?^z

⁴⁹ Lord, where is your former great
love,
which in your faithfulness you
swore to David?

⁵⁰ Remember, Lord, how your
servant has^a been
mocked,^a

how I bear in my heart the
taunts of all the nations,

89:38
^p Dt 32:19;
1Ch 28:9;
Ps 44:9
89:39 ^q La 5:16
89:40

^r Ps 80:12
^s La 2:2
89:41

^t Ps 44:13
89:42

^u Ps 13:2; 80:6
89:43

^v Ps 44:10
89:45

^w Ps 44:15;
109:29

89:46 ^x Ps 79:5
89:47

^y Job 7:7;
Ps 39:5

89:48
^z Ps 22:29; 49:9

89:50
^a Ps 69:19

89:51
^b Ps 74:10

89:52
^c Ps 41:13; 72:19

90:1 ^d Dt 33:27;
Eze 11:16

90:2 ^e Job 15:7;
Pr 8:25

^f Ps 102:24-27
90:3 ^g Ge 3:19;

Job 34:15
90:4 ^h 2Pe 3:8

90:5 ⁱ Ps 73:20;
Isa 40:6

90:6 ^j Mt 6:30;
Jas 1:10

90:8 ^k Ps 19:12
90:9 ^l Ps 78:33

⁵¹ the taunts with which your
enemies, LORD, have
mocked,
with which they have mocked
every step of your
anointed one.^b

⁵² Praise be to the LORD forever!
Amen and Amen.^c

BOOK IV

Psalms 90 – 106

❖ Psalm 90

A prayer of Moses the man of God.

¹ Lord, you have been our dwelling
place^d

throughout all generations.

² Before the mountains were
born^e

or you brought forth the whole
world,

from everlasting to everlasting
you are God.^f

³ You turn people back to dust,
saying, “Return to dust, you
mortals.”^g

⁴ A thousand years in your sight
are like a day that has just
gone by,
or like a watch in the night.^h

⁵ Yet you sweep people awayⁱ in the
sleep of death —
they are like the new grass of
the morning:

⁶ In the morning it springs up
new,

but by evening it is dry and
withered.^j

⁷ We are consumed by your anger
and terrified by your
indignation.

⁸ You have set our iniquities before
you,
our secret sins^k in the light of
your presence.

⁹ All our days pass away under your
wrath;
we finish our years with a
moan.^l

^a 50 Or your servants have

- ¹⁰ Our days may come to seventy years,
or eighty, if our strength endures;
yet the best of them are but trouble and sorrow,
for they quickly pass, and we fly away.^m
- ¹¹ If only we knew the power of your anger!
Your wrath is as great as the fear that is your due.ⁿ
- ¹² Teach us to number our days,^o
that we may gain a heart of wisdom.^p
- ¹³ Relent, LORD! How long^q will it be?
Have compassion on your servants.^r
- ¹⁴ Satisfy^s us in the morning with your unfailing love,
that we may sing for joy^t and be glad all our days.^u
- ¹⁵ Make us glad for as many days as you have afflicted us,
for as many years as we have seen trouble.
- ¹⁶ May your deeds be shown to your servants,
your splendor to their children.^v
- ¹⁷ May the favor^a of the Lord our God rest on us;
establish the work of our hands for us —
yes, establish the work of our hands.^w

❖ Psalm 91

- ¹ Whoever dwells in the shelter^x of the Most High
will rest in the shadow^y of the Almighty.^b
- ² I will say of the LORD, “He is my refuge^z and my fortress,
my God, in whom I trust.”
- ³ Surely he will save you
from the fowler’s snare^a
and from the deadly pestilence.^b
- ⁴ He will cover you with his feathers,
and under his wings you will find refuge;^c
his faithfulness will be your shield^d and rampart.

90:10
^m Job 20:8
90:11 ⁿ Ps 76:7
90:12 ^o Ps 39:4
^p Dt 32:29
90:13 ^q Ps 6:3
^r Dt 32:36;
Ps 135:14
90:14
^s Ps 103:5
^t Ps 85:6
^u Ps 31:7
90:16 ^v Ps 44:1;
Hab 3:2
90:17
^w Isa 26:12
91:1 ^x Ps 31:20
^y Ps 17:8
91:2 ^z Ps 142:5
91:3 ^a Ps 124:7;
Pr 6:5 ^b 1Ki 8:37
91:4 ^c Ps 17:8
^d Ps 35:2

- ⁵ You will not fear^e the terror of night,
nor the arrow that flies by day,
⁶ nor the pestilence that stalks in the darkness,
nor the plague that destroys at midday.
- ⁷ A thousand may fall at your side,
ten thousand at your right hand,
but it will not come near you.
- ⁸ You will only observe with your eyes
and see the punishment of the wicked.^f
- ⁹ If you say, “The LORD is my refuge,”
and you make the Most High your dwelling,
¹⁰ no harm^g will overtake you,
no disaster will come near your tent.
- ¹¹ For he will command his angels^h
concerning you
to guard you in all your ways;ⁱ
¹² they will lift you up in their hands,
so that you will not strike your foot against a stone.^j
- ¹³ You will tread on the lion and the cobra;
you will trample the great lion and the serpent.^k
- ¹⁴ “Because he^c loves me,” says the LORD, “I will rescue him;
I will protect him, for he acknowledges my name.
- ¹⁵ He will call on me, and I will answer him;
I will be with him in trouble,
I will deliver him and honor him.^l
- ¹⁶ With long life^m I will satisfy him
and show him my salvation.ⁿ”

❖ Psalm 92^d

A psalm. A song. For the Sabbath day.

- ¹ It is good to praise the LORD
and make music to your name,^o O Most High,^p

^a 17 Or *beauty* ^b 1 Hebrew *Shaddai*

^c 14 That is, probably the king

^d In Hebrew texts 92:1-15 is numbered 92:2-16.

91:5 ^e Job 5:21
91:8 ^f Ps 37:34;
58:10; Mal 1:5
91:10 ^g Pr 12:21
91:11 ^h Heb 1:14
ⁱ Ps 34:7
91:12 ^j Mt 4:6*;
Lk 4:10-11*
91:13 ^k Da 6:22;
Lk 10:19
91:15 ^l 1Sa 2:30;
Ps 50:15;
Jn 12:26
91:16 ^m Dt 6:2;
Ps 21:4
ⁿ Ps 50:23
92:1 ^o Ps 147:1
^p Ps 135:3

- ²proclaiming your love in the morning^a
and your faithfulness at night,
³to the music of the ten-stringed lyre
and the melody of the harp.^r
⁴For you make me glad by your deeds, LORD;
I sing for joy at what your hands have done.^s
⁵How great are your works,^t LORD,
how profound your thoughts!^u
⁶Senseless people^v do not know,
fools do not understand,
⁷that though the wicked spring up like grass
and all evildoers flourish,
they will be destroyed forever.
⁸But you, LORD, are forever exalted.
⁹For surely your enemies, LORD,
surely your enemies will perish;
all evildoers will be scattered.^w
¹⁰You have exalted my horn^{ax} like that of a wild ox;
fine oils^y have been poured on me.
¹¹My eyes have seen the defeat of my adversaries;
my ears have heard the rout of my wicked foes.^z
¹²The righteous will flourish like a palm tree,
they will grow like a cedar of Lebanon;^a
¹³planted in the house of the LORD,
they will flourish in the courts of our God.^b
¹⁴They will still bear fruit^c in old age,
they will stay fresh and green,
¹⁵proclaiming, "The LORD is upright;
he is my Rock, and there is no wickedness in him."^d

❖ Psalm 93

- ¹The LORD reigns,^e he is robed in majesty;^f
the LORD is robed in majesty and armed with strength;^g
indeed, the world is established, firm and secure.^h

92:2 ^aPs 89:1
92:3 ^f1Sa 10:5;
Ne 12:27;
Ps 33:2
92:4 ^sPs 8:6;
143:5
92:5 ^tRev 15:3
^uPs 40:5;
139:17;
Isa 28:29;
Ro 11:33
92:6 ^vPs 73:22
92:9 ^wPs 68:1;
89:10
92:10
^xPs 89:17
^yPs 23:5
92:11 ^zPs 54:7;
91:8
92:12 ^aPs 1:3;
52:8; Jer 17:8;
Hos 14:6
92:13
^bPs 100:4
92:14 ^cJn 15:2
92:15
^dJob 34:10
93:1 ^ePs 97:1
^fPs 104:1
^gPs 65:6
^hPs 96:10

93:2 ⁱPs 45:6
93:3 ^jPs 96:11
93:4 ^kPs 65:7
93:5 ^lPs 29:2
94:1 ^mNa 1:2;
Ro 12:19
ⁿPs 80:1
94:2 ^oGe 18:25
^pPs 31:23
94:4 ^qPs 31:18
^rPs 52:1
94:5 ^sIsa 3:15
94:7
^tJob 22:14;
Ps 10:11
94:8 ^uPs 92:6
94:9 ^vEx 4:11;
Pr 20:12
94:10
^wJob 35:11;
Isa 28:26
94:11
^x1Co 3:20*

- ²Your throne was established long ago;
you are from all eternity.ⁱ
³The seas^j have lifted up, LORD,
the seas have lifted up their voice;
the seas have lifted up their pounding waves.
⁴Mightier than the thunder^k of the great waters,
mightier than the breakers of the sea —
the LORD on high is mighty.
⁵Your statutes, LORD, stand firm;
holiness^l adorns your house for endless days.

❖ Psalm 94

- ¹The LORD is a God who avenges.^m
O God who avenges, shine forth.ⁿ
²Rise up, Judge^o of the earth;
pay back^p to the proud what they deserve.
³How long, LORD, will the wicked,
how long will the wicked be jubilant?
⁴They pour out arrogant^q words;
all the evildoers are full of boasting.^r
⁵They crush your people,^s LORD;
they oppress your inheritance.
⁶They slay the widow and the foreigner;
they murder the fatherless.
⁷They say, "The LORD does not see;^t
the God of Jacob takes no notice."
⁸Take notice, you senseless ones^u
among the people;
you fools, when will you become wise?
⁹Does he who fashioned the ear not hear?
Does he who formed the eye not see?^v
¹⁰Does he who disciplines nations not punish?
Does he who teaches^w mankind lack knowledge?
¹¹The LORD knows all human plans;
he knows that they are futile.^x

^a 10 Horn here symbolizes strength.

- ¹² Blessed is the one you discipline,^y
 LORD,
 the one you teach^z from your
 law;
¹³ you grant them relief from days
 of trouble,
 till a pit^a is dug for the wicked.
¹⁴ For the LORD will not reject his
 people;^b
 he will never forsake his
 inheritance.
¹⁵ Judgment will again be founded
 on righteousness,^c
 and all the upright in heart will
 follow it.
¹⁶ Who will rise up^d for me against
 the wicked?
 Who will take a stand for me
 against evildoers?^e
¹⁷ Unless the LORD had given me
 help,^f
 I would soon have dwelt in the
 silence of death.
¹⁸ When I said, "My foot is
 slipping,^g"
 your unfailing love, LORD,
 supported me.
¹⁹ When anxiety was great within
 me,
 your consolation brought me
 joy.
²⁰ Can a corrupt throne be allied
 with you —
 a throne that brings on misery
 by its decrees?^h
²¹ The wicked band togetherⁱ against
 the righteous
 and condemn the innocent^j to
 death.
²² But the LORD has become my
 fortress,
 and my God the rock in whom I
 take refuge.^k
²³ He will repay^l them for their sins
 and destroy them for their
 wickedness;
 the LORD our God will destroy
 them.

❖ Psalm 95

- ¹ Come, let us sing for joy to the
 LORD;
 let us shout aloud^m to the
 Rockⁿ of our salvation.

94:12
^y Job 5:17;
 Heb 12:5
^z Dt 8:3
 94:13
^a Ps 55:23
 94:14
^b 1Sa 12:22;
 Ps 37:28;
 Ro 11:2
 94:15 ^c Ps 97:2
 94:16
^d Nu 10:35;
 Ps 17:13
^e Ps 59:2
 94:17 ^f Ps 124:2
 94:18
^g Ps 38:16
 94:20
^h Ps 58:2
 94:21 ⁱ Ps 56:6
^j Ps 106:38;
 Pr 17:15, 26
 94:22
^k Ps 18:2; 59:9
 94:23 ^l Ps 7:16
 95:1 ^m Ps 81:1
ⁿ 2Sa 22:47

 95:2 ^o Mic 6:6
^p Ps 81:2;
 Eph 5:19
 95:3 ^q Ps 48:1;
 145:3 ^r Ps 96:4;
 97:9
 95:5 ^s Ge 1:9;
 Ps 146:6
 95:6 ^t Php 2:10
^u 2Ch 6:13
^v Ps 100:3;
 149:2; Isa 17:7;
 Da 6:10-11;
 Hos 8:14
 95:7 ^w Ps 74:1;
 79:13
 95:8 ^x Ex 17:7
 95:9
^y Nu 14:22;
 Ps 78:18;
 1Co 10:9
 95:10 ^z Ac 7:36;
 Heb 3:17
 95:11
^a Nu 14:23
^b Dt 1:35;
 Heb 4:3*
 96:1 ^c 1Ch 16:23
 96:2 ^d Ps 71:15

- ² Let us come before him^o with
 thanksgiving
 and extol him with music^p and
 song.
³ For the LORD is the great God,^q
 the great King above all gods.^r
⁴ In his hand are the depths of the
 earth,
 and the mountain peaks belong
 to him.
⁵ The sea is his, for he made it,
 and his hands formed the dry
 land.^s
⁶ Come, let us bow down^t in
 worship,
 let us kneel^u before the LORD
 our Maker;^v
⁷ for he is our God
 and we are the people of his
 pasture,^w
 the flock under his care.
 Today, if only you would hear his
 voice,
⁸ "Do not harden your hearts as you
 did at Meribah,^{a,x}
 as you did that day at Massah^b
 in the wilderness,
⁹ where your ancestors tested^y me;
 they tried me, though they had
 seen what I did.
¹⁰ For forty years^z I was angry with
 that generation;
 I said, "They are a people whose
 hearts go astray,
 and they have not known my
 ways."
¹¹ So I declared on oath^a in my
 anger,
 "They shall never enter my rest."^b

❖ Psalm 96

96:1-13pp — 1Ch 16:23-33

- ¹ Sing to the LORD^c a new song;
 sing to the LORD, all the earth.
² Sing to the LORD, praise his name;
 proclaim his salvation^d day
 after day.
³ Declare his glory among the
 nations,
 his marvelous deeds among all
 peoples.

^a 8 Meribah means quarreling.
 means testing.

^b 8 Massah

- ⁴For great is the LORD and most worthy of praise;^e
he is to be feared^f above all gods.⁹
- ⁵For all the gods of the nations are idols,
but the LORD made the heavens.^h
- ⁶Splendor and majesty are before him;
strength and gloryⁱ are in his sanctuary.
- ⁷Ascribe to the LORD,^j all you families of nations,^k
ascribe to the LORD glory and strength.
- ⁸Ascribe to the LORD the glory due his name;
bring an offering^l and come into his courts.
- ⁹Worship the LORD in the splendor of his^a holiness;^m
trembleⁿ before him, all the earth.^o
- ¹⁰Say among the nations, “The LORD reigns.^p”
The world is firmly established,
it cannot be moved;^q
he will judge the peoples with equity.^r
- ¹¹Let the heavens rejoice, let the earth be glad;^s
let the sea resound, and all that is in it.
- ¹²Let the fields be jubilant, and everything in them;
let all the trees of the forest^t
sing for joy.^u
- ¹³Let all creation rejoice before the LORD, for he comes,
he comes to judge^v the earth.
He will judge the world in righteousness
and the peoples in his faithfulness.

❖ Psalm 97

- ¹The LORD reigns,^w let the earth be glad;^x
let the distant shores rejoice.
- ²Clouds and thick darkness^y
surround him;
righteousness and justice are
the foundation of his throne.^z

96:4 ^ePs 18:3;
145:3 ^fPs 89:7
9Ps 95:3
96:5 ^hPs 115:15
96:6 ⁱPs 29:1
96:7 ^jPs 29:1
^kPs 22:27
96:8 ^lPs 45:12;
72:10
96:9 ^mPs 29:2
ⁿPs 114:7
^oPs 33:8
96:10 ^pPs 97:1
^qPs 93:1
^rPs 67:4
96:11 ^sPs 97:1;
98:7; ^tIsa 49:13
96:12
^uIsa 44:23
^vPs 65:13
96:13
^wRev 19:11
97:1 ^xPs 96:10
^yPs 96:11
97:2 ^zEx 19:9;
Ps 18:11
^zPs 89:14

97:3 ^aDa 7:10
^bHab 3:5
^cPs 18:8
97:4
^dPs 104:32
97:5 ^ePs 46:2;
6; ^fMic 1:4
^gJos 3:11
97:6 ^hPs 50:6
ⁱPs 19:1
97:7 ^jLev 26:1
^kJer 10:14
^lHeb 1:6
97:8 ^mPs 48:11
97:9
ⁿPs 83:18; 95:3
^oEx 18:11
97:10
^pPs 34:14;
Am 5:15;
Ro 12:9 ^qPr 2:8
^rDa 3:28
^sPs 37:40;
Jer 15:21
97:11
^tJob 22:28
97:12 ^uPs 30:4
98:1 ^vPs 96:1
^wPs 96:3
^xEx 15:6
^yIsa 52:10
98:2 ^zIsa 52:10
98:3 ^zLk 1:54

- ³Fire^a goes before^b him
and consumes^c his foes on
every side.
- ⁴His lightning lights up the world;
the earth sees and trembles.^d
- ⁵The mountains melt^e like wax
before the LORD,
before the Lord of all the earth.^f
- ⁶The heavens proclaim his
righteousness,^g
and all peoples see his glory.^h
- ⁷All who worship imagesⁱ are put
to shame,^j
those who boast in idols —
worship him,^k all you gods!
- ⁸Zion hears and rejoices
and the villages of Judah are
glad
because of your judgments,^l
LORD.
- ⁹For you, LORD, are the Most High
over all the earth;^m
you are exaltedⁿ far above all
gods.
- ¹⁰Let those who love the LORD hate
evil,^o
for he guards the lives of his
faithful ones^p
and delivers^q them from the
hand of the wicked.^r
- ¹¹Light shines^{bs} on the righteous
and joy on the upright in heart.
- ¹²Rejoice in the LORD, you who are
righteous,
and praise his holy name.^t

❖ Psalm 98

A psalm.

- ¹Sing to the LORD a new song,^u
for he has done marvelous
things;^v
his right hand^w and his holy arm^x
have worked salvation for
him.
- ²The LORD has made his salvation
known^y
and revealed his righteousness
to the nations.
- ³He has remembered^z his love
and his faithfulness to Israel;

^a 9 Or LORD with the splendor of ^b 11 One Hebrew manuscript and ancient versions (see also 112:4); most Hebrew manuscripts Light is sown

all the ends of the earth have seen
the salvation of our God.

- ⁴Shout for joy^a to the LORD, all the
earth,
burst into jubilant song with
music;
⁵make music to the LORD with the
harp,^b
with the harp and the sound of
singing,^c
⁶with trumpets^d and the blast of
the ram's horn —
shout for joy before the LORD,
the King.^e

- ⁷Let the sea resound, and
everything in it,
the world, and all who live
in it.^f
⁸Let the rivers clap their hands,
let the mountains^g sing
together for joy;
⁹let them sing before the LORD,
for he comes to judge the earth.
He will judge the world in
righteousness
and the peoples with equity.^h

❖ Psalm 99

- ¹The LORD reigns,ⁱ
let the nations tremble;
he sits enthroned between the
cherubim,^j
let the earth shake.
²Great is the LORD^k in Zion;
he is exalted^l over all the
nations.
³Let them praise your great and
awesome name^m —
he is holy.
⁴The King is mighty, he loves
justiceⁿ —
you have established equity;^o
in Jacob you have done
what is just and right.
⁵Exalt^p the LORD our God
and worship at his footstool;
he is holy.
⁶Moses^q and Aaron were among
his priests,
Samuel^r was among those who
called on his name;
they called on the LORD
and he answered^s them.

98:4
^aIsa 44:23
98:5 ^bPs 92:3
^cIsa 51:3
98:6
^dNu 10:10
^ePs 47:7
98:7 ^fPs 24:1
98:8 ^gIsa 55:12
98:9 ^hPs 96:10
99:1 ⁱPs 97:1
^jEx 25:22
99:2 ^kPs 48:1
^lPs 97:9; 113:4
99:3 ^mPs 76:1
99:4 ⁿPs 11:7
^oPs 98:9
99:5 ^pPs 132:7
99:6 ^qEx 24:6
^rJer 15:1
^s1Sa 7:9

- ⁷He spoke to them from the pillar
of cloud;^t
they kept his statutes and the
decrees he gave them.

- ⁸LORD our God,
you answered them;
you were to Israel a forgiving
God,^u
though you punished their
misdeeds.^a
⁹Exalt the LORD our God
and worship at his holy
mountain,
for the LORD our God is holy.

❖ Psalm 100

A psalm. For giving grateful praise.

- ¹Shout for joy^v to the LORD, all the
earth.
²Worship the LORD with
gladness;
come before him^w with joyful
songs.
³Know that the LORD is God.^x
It is he who made us,^y and we
are his^b;
we are his people, the sheep of
his pasture.^z
⁴Enter his gates with thanksgiving
and his courts with praise;
give thanks to him and praise
his name.^a
⁵For the LORD is good^b and his love
endures forever;^c
his faithfulness^d continues
through all generations.

❖ Psalm 101

Of David. A psalm.

- ¹I will sing of your love^e and
justice;
to you, LORD, I will sing praise.
²I will be careful to lead a
blameless life —
when will you come to me?
I will conduct the affairs of my
house
with a blameless heart.
³I will not look with approval
on anything that is vile.^f

^a 8 Or God, / an avenger of the wrongs done to
them ^b 3 Or and not we ourselves

99:7 ^tEx 33:9
99:8
^uNu 14:20
100:1 ^vPs 98:4
100:2 ^wPs 95:2
100:3
^xPs 46:10
^yJob 10:3
^zPs 74:1;
Eze 34:31
100:4
^aPs 116:17
100:5
^b1Ch 16:34;
Ps 25:8
^cEze 3:11;
Ps 106:1
^dPs 119:90
101:1 ^ePs 51:14;
89:1; 145:7
101:3 ^fDt 15:9

- I hate what faithless people do;⁹
 I will have no part in it.
⁴The perverse of heart^h shall be far
 from me;
 I will have nothing to do with
 what is evil.
⁵Whoever slanders their neighborⁱ
 in secret,
 I will put to silence;
 whoever has haughty eyes^j and a
 proud heart,
 I will not tolerate.
⁶My eyes will be on the faithful in
 the land,
 that they may dwell with me;
 the one whose walk is blameless^k
 will minister to me.
⁷No one who practices deceit
 will dwell in my house;
 no one who speaks falsely
 will stand in my presence.
⁸Every morning^l I will put to
 silence
 all the wicked^m in the land;
 I will cut off every evildoerⁿ
 from the city of the LORD.^o

❖ Psalm 102^a

*A prayer of an afflicted person who has
 grown weak and pours out a lament
 before the LORD.*

- ¹Hear my prayer, LORD;
 let my cry for help^p come to
 you.
²Do not hide your face^q from me
 when I am in distress.
 Turn your ear to me;
 when I call, answer me
 quickly.
³For my days vanish like smoke;^r
 my bones burn like glowing
 embers.
⁴My heart is blighted and withered
 like grass;^s
 I forget to eat my food.
⁵In my distress I groan aloud
 and am reduced to skin and
 bones.
⁶I am like a desert owl,^t
 like an owl among the ruins.
⁷I lie awake;^u I have become
 like a bird alone^v on a roof.

101:3 ⁹Ps 40:4
 101:4 ^hPr 11:20
 101:5 ⁱPs 50:20
^jPs 10:5; Pr 6:17
 101:6 ^kPs 119:1
 101:8 ^lJer 21:12
^mPs 75:10
ⁿPs 118:10-12
^oPs 46:4
 102:1 ^pEx 2:23
 102:2
^qPs 69:17
 102:3 ^rJas 4:14
 102:4 ^sPs 37:2
 102:6
^tJob 30:29;
 Isa 34:11
 102:7 ^uPs 77:4
^vPs 38:11

102:9 ^wPs 42:3
 102:10
^xPs 38:3
 102:11
^yJob 14:2
 102:12 ^zPs 9:7
^aPs 135:13
 102:13
^bIsa 60:10
 102:15
^c1Ki 8:43
^dPs 138:4
 102:16
^eIsa 60:1-2
 102:17 ^fNe 1:6
 102:18
^gRo 15:4
^hPs 22:31
 102:19
ⁱDt 26:15
 102:20
^jPs 79:11
 102:21
^kPs 22:22

- ⁸All day long my enemies
 taunt me;
 those who rail against me use
 my name as a curse.
⁹For I eat ashes as my food
 and mingle my drink with
 tears^w
¹⁰because of your great wrath,^x
 for you have taken me up and
 thrown me aside.
¹¹My days are like the evening
 shadow;^y
 I wither away like grass.
¹²But you, LORD, sit enthroned
 forever;^z
 your renown endures^a through
 all generations.
¹³You will arise and have
 compassion^b on Zion,
 for it is time to show favor to
 her;
 the appointed time has come.
¹⁴For her stones are dear to your
 servants;
 her very dust moves them to
 pity.
¹⁵The nations will fear^c the name of
 the LORD,
 all the kings^d of the earth will
 revere your glory.
¹⁶For the LORD will rebuild Zion
 and appear in his glory.^e
¹⁷He will respond to the prayer^f of
 the destitute;
 he will not despise their plea.
¹⁸Let this be written^g for a future
 generation,
 that a people not yet created^h
 may praise the LORD:
¹⁹"The LORD looked downⁱ from his
 sanctuary on high,
 from heaven he viewed the
 earth,
²⁰to hear the groans of the
 prisoners^j
 and release those condemned
 to death."
²¹So the name of the LORD will be
 declared^k in Zion
 and his praise in Jerusalem
²²when the peoples and the
 kingdoms
 assemble to worship the LORD.

^a In Hebrew texts 102:1-28 is numbered 102:2-29.

²³In the course of my life^a he broke
my strength;
he cut short my days.

²⁴So I said:

“Do not take me away, my God, in
the midst of my days;
your years go on^l through all
generations.

²⁵In the beginning^m you laid the
foundations of the earth,
and the heavens are the work
of your hands.

²⁶They will perish,ⁿ but you remain;
they will all wear out like a
garment.

Like clothing you will change
them
and they will be discarded.

²⁷But you remain the same,^o
and your years will never end.

²⁸The children of your servants^p
will live in your presence;
their descendants^q will be
established before you.”

❖ Psalm 103

Of David.

¹Praise the LORD, my soul;^r
all my inmost being, praise his
holy name.

²Praise the LORD, my soul,
and forget not all his
benefits —

³who forgives all your sins^s
and heals^t all your diseases,

⁴who redeems your life from the
pit
and crowns you with love and
compassion,

⁵who satisfies your desires with
good things
so that your youth is renewed
like the eagle’s.^u

⁶The LORD works righteousness
and justice for all the
oppressed.

⁷He made known^v his ways^w to
Moses,
his deeds^x to the people of
Israel:

⁸The LORD is compassionate and
gracious,^y
slow to anger, abounding in
love.

102:24

^l Ps 90:2;

Isa 38:10

102:25

^m Ge 1:1;

Heb 1:10-12*

102:26

ⁿ Isa 34:4;

Mt 24:35;

2Pe 3:7-10;

Rev 20:11

102:27

^o Mal 3:6;

Heb 13:8;

Jas 1:17

102:28

^p Ps 69:36

^q Ps 89:4

103:1 ^r Ps 104:1

103:3 ^s Ps 130:8

^t Ex 15:26

103:5

^u Isa 40:31

103:7 ^v Ps 99:7;

147:19

^w Ex 33:13

^x Ps 106:22

103:8

^y Ex 34:6;

Ps 86:15;

Jas 5:11

103:9 ^z Ps 30:5;

Isa 57:16;

Jer 3:5, 12;

Mic 7:18

103:10

^a Ezr 9:13

103:11

^b Ps 57:10

103:12

^c 2Sa 12:13

103:13

^d Mal 3:17

103:14

^e Isa 29:16

103:15 ^f Ps 90:5

^g Job 14:2;

Jas 1:10;

1Pe 1:24

103:16

^h Isa 40:7

ⁱ Job 7:10

103:18 ^j Dt 7:9

103:19

^k Ps 47:2

103:20

^l Ps 148:2;

Heb 1:14

^m Ps 29:1

103:21

ⁿ 1Ki 22:19

103:22

^o Ps 145:10

⁹He will not always accuse,
nor will he harbor his anger
forever;^z

¹⁰he does not treat us as our sins
deserve^a
or repay us according to our
iniquities.

¹¹For as high as the heavens are
above the earth,
so great is his love^b for those
who fear him;

¹²as far as the east is from the west,
so far has he removed our
transgressions^c from us.

¹³As a father has compassion^d on
his children,
so the LORD has compassion on
those who fear him;

¹⁴for he knows how we are formed,^e
he remembers that we are
dust.

¹⁵The life of mortals is like grass,^f
they flourish like a flower^g of
the field;

¹⁶the wind blows^h over it and it is
gone,
and its placeⁱ remembers it no
more.

¹⁷But from everlasting to
everlasting
the LORD’s love is with those
who fear him,
and his righteousness with
their children’s children —

¹⁸with those who keep his
covenant
and remember to obey his
precepts.^j

¹⁹The LORD has established his
throne in heaven,
and his kingdom rules^k over
all.

²⁰Praise the LORD, you his angels,^l
you mighty ones^m who do his
bidding,
who obey his word.

²¹Praise the LORD, all his heavenly
hosts,ⁿ
you his servants who do his
will.

²²Praise the LORD, all his works^o
everywhere in his dominion.
Praise the LORD, my soul.

^a 23 *Or By his power*

❖ Psalm 104

- ¹Praise the LORD, my soul.^p
 LORD my God, you are very great;
 you are clothed with splendor
 and majesty.
- ²The LORD wraps^q himself in light
 as with a garment;
 he stretches out the heavens^r
 like a tent
- ³ and lays the beams^s of his
 upper chambers on their
 waters.
 He makes the clouds^t his chariot
 and rides on the wings of the
 wind.^u
- ⁴He makes winds his
 messengers,^{av}
 flames of fire^w his servants.
- ⁵He set the earth^x on its
 foundations;
 it can never be moved.
- ⁶You covered it^y with the watery
 depths^z as with a garment;
 the waters stood above the
 mountains.
- ⁷But at your rebuke^a the waters
 fled,
 at the sound of your thunder
 they took to flight;
- ⁸they flowed over the mountains,
 they went down into the
 valleys,
 to the place you assigned^b for
 them.
- ⁹You set a boundary they cannot
 cross;
 never again will they cover the
 earth.
- ¹⁰He makes springs^c pour water
 into the ravines;
 it flows between the
 mountains.
- ¹¹They give water to all the beasts
 of the field;
 the wild donkeys quench their
 thirst.
- ¹²The birds of the sky^d nest by the
 waters;
 they sing among the branches.
- ¹³He waters the mountains^e from
 his upper chambers;
 the land is satisfied by the fruit
 of his work.

104:1
^pPs 103:22
 104:2 ^qDa 7:9
^rIsa 40:22
 104:3 ^sAm 9:6
^tIsa 19:1
^uPs 18:10
 104:4
^vPs 148:8;
 Heb 1:7*
^w2Ki 2:11
 104:5
^xJob 26:7;
 Ps 24:1-2
 104:6 ^yGe 7:19
^zGe 1:2
 104:7 ^aPs 18:15
 104:8 ^bPs 33:7
 104:10
^cPs 107:33;
 Isa 41:18
 104:12
^dMt 8:20
 104:13
^ePs 147:8;
 Jer 10:13

104:14
^fJob 38:27;
 Ps 147:8
^gGe 1:30;
 Job 28:5
 104:15
^hJdg 9:13
ⁱPs 23:5; 92:10;
 Lk 7:46
 104:17 ^jver 12
 104:18
^kPr 30:26
 104:19 ^lGe 1:14
^mPs 19:6
 104:20
ⁿIsa 45:7
^oPs 74:16
^pPs 50:10
 104:21
^qJob 38:39;
 Ps 145:15;
 Joel 1:20
 104:22
^rJob 37:8
 104:23
^sGe 3:19
 104:24
^tPs 40:5
^uPr 3:19
 104:25
^vPs 69:34
 104:26
^wPs 107:23;
 Eze 27:9
^xJob 41:1
 104:27
^yJob 36:31;
 Ps 136:25;
 145:15; 147:9

- ¹⁴He makes grass grow^f for the
 cattle,
 and plants for people to
 cultivate —
 bringing forth food^g from the
 earth:
- ¹⁵wine^h that gladdens human
 hearts,
 oilⁱ to make their faces shine,
 and bread that sustains their
 hearts.
- ¹⁶The trees of the LORD are well
 watered,
 the cedars of Lebanon that he
 planted.
- ¹⁷There the birds^j make their nests;
 the stork has its home in the
 junipers.
- ¹⁸The high mountains belong to the
 wild goats;
 the crags are a refuge for the
 hyrax.^k
- ¹⁹He made the moon to mark the
 seasons,^l
 and the sun^m knows when to
 go down.
- ²⁰You bring darkness,ⁿ it becomes
 night,^o
 and all the beasts of the forest^p
 prowl.
- ²¹The lions roar for their prey
 and seek their food from God.^q
- ²²The sun rises, and they steal away;
 they return and lie down in
 their dens.^r
- ²³Then people go out to their work,^s
 to their labor until evening.
- ²⁴How many are your works,^t LORD!
 In wisdom you made^u them all;
 the earth is full of your
 creatures.
- ²⁵There is the sea,^v vast and
 spacious,
 teeming with creatures beyond
 number —
 living things both large and
 small.
- ²⁶There the ships^w go to and fro,
 and Leviathan,^x which you
 formed to frolic there.
- ²⁷All creatures look to you
 to give them their food^y at the
 proper time.

^a 4 Or *angels*

28 When you give it to them,
they gather it up;
when you open your hand,
they are satisfied^z with good
things.

29 When you hide your face,^a
they are terrified;
when you take away their breath,
they die and return to the dust.^b

30 When you send your Spirit,
they are created,
and you renew the face of the
ground.

31 May the glory of the LORD endure
forever;
may the LORD rejoice in his
works^c —

32 he who looks at the earth, and it
trembles,^d
who touches the mountains,^e
and they smoke.^f

33 I will sing^g to the LORD all my life;
I will sing praise to my God as
long as I live.

34 May my meditation be pleasing to
him,
as I rejoice^h in the LORD.

35 But may sinners vanishⁱ from the
earth
and the wicked be no more.

Praise the LORD, my soul.
Praise the LORD.^{aj}

❖ Psalm 105

105:1-15pp — 1Ch 16:8-22

1 Give praise to the LORD,^k proclaim
his name;^l
make known among the
nations what he has done.

2 Sing to him,^m sing praise to him;
tell of all his wonderful acts.

3 Glory in his holy name;
let the hearts of those who seek
the LORD rejoice.

4 Look to the LORD and his
strength;
seek his faceⁿ always.

5 Remember the wonders^o he has
done,
his miracles, and the
judgments he
pronounced,^p

104:28
^z Ps 145:16
104:29
^a Dt 31:17
^b Job 34:14;
Ecc 12:7
104:31 ^c Ge 1:31
104:32
^d Ps 97:4
^e Ex 19:18
^f Ps 144:5
104:33
^g Ps 63:4
104:34 ^h Ps 9:2
104:35
ⁱ Ps 37:38
^j Ps 105:45;
106:48
105:1
^k 1Ch 16:34
^l Ps 99:6
105:2 ^m Ps 96:1
105:4 ⁿ Ps 27:8
105:5 ^o Ps 40:5
^p Ps 77:11

105:6 ^q ver 42
^r Ps 106:5
105:8
^s Ps 106:45;
Lk 1:72
105:9 ^t Ge 12:7;
17:2; 22:16-18;
Gal 3:15-18
105:10
^u Ge 28:13-15
105:11
^v Ge 13:15; 15:18
105:12
^w Ge 34:30;
Dt 7:7
^x Ge 23:4;
Heb 11:9
105:14
^y Ge 35:5
^z Ge 12:17-20
105:15
^a Ge 26:11
105:16
^b Ge 41:54;
Lev 26:26;
Isa 3:1; Eze 4:16
105:17
^c Ge 37:28;
45:5; Ac 7:9
105:18
^d Ge 40:15
105:19
^e Ge 40:20-22
105:20
^f Ge 41:14

6 you his servants, the descendants
of Abraham,^q
his chosen^r ones, the children
of Jacob.

7 He is the LORD our God;
his judgments are in all the
earth.

8 He remembers his covenant^s
forever,
the promise he made, for a
thousand generations,
9 the covenant he made with
Abraham,^t
the oath he swore to Isaac.

10 He confirmed it^u to Jacob as a
decree,
to Israel as an everlasting
covenant:

11 “To you I will give the land of
Canaan^v
as the portion you will inherit.”

12 When they were but few in
number,^w
few indeed, and strangers in it,^x

13 they wandered from nation to
nation,
from one kingdom to another.

14 He allowed no one to oppress^y
them;
for their sake he rebuked
kings:^z

15 “Do not touch^a my anointed ones;
do my prophets no harm.”

16 He called down famine^b on the
land
and destroyed all their supplies
of food;

17 and he sent a man before them —
Joseph, sold as a slave.^c

18 They bruised his feet with
shackles,^d
his neck was put in irons,

19 till what he foretold^e came to
pass,
till the word of the LORD proved
him true.

20 The king sent and released him,
the ruler of peoples set him
free.^f

21 He made him master of his
household,
ruler over all he possessed,

^a 35 Hebrew *Hallelu Yah*; in the Septuagint this line stands at the beginning of Psalm 105.

22 to instruct his princes^g as he
pleased
and teach his elders wisdom.

23 Then Israel entered Egypt;^h
Jacob resided as a foreigner in
the land of Ham.

24 The LORD made his people very
fruitful;
he made them too numerousⁱ
for their foes,

25 whose hearts he turned^j to hate
his people,
to conspire^k against his
servants.

26 He sent Moses^l his servant,
and Aaron, whom he had
chosen.^m

27 They performedⁿ his signs among
them,
his wonders in the land of
Ham.

28 He sent darkness^o and made the
land dark —
for had they not rebelled
against his words?

29 He turned their waters into
blood,^p
causing their fish to die.^q

30 Their land teemed with frogs,^r
which went up into the
bedrooms of their rulers.

31 He spoke, and there came swarms
of flies,^s
and gnats^t throughout their
country.

32 He turned their rain into hail,^u
with lightning throughout
their land;

33 he struck down their vines^v and
fig trees
and shattered the trees of their
country.

34 He spoke, and the locusts came,^w
grasshoppers without number;

35 they ate up every green thing in
their land,
ate up the produce of their soil.

36 Then he struck down all the
firstborn^x in their land,
the firstfruits of all their
manhood.

37 He brought out Israel, laden with
silver and gold,^y
and from among their tribes no
one faltered.

105:22

^g Ge 41:43-44

105:23

^h Ge 46:6;

Ac 13:17

105:24

ⁱ Ex 1:7,9

105:25 ^j Ex 4:21

^k Ex 1:6-10;

Ac 7:19

105:26

^l Ex 3:10

^m Nu 16:5;

17:5-8

105:27

ⁿ Ex 7:8-12:51

105:28

^o Ex 10:22

105:29

^p Ps 78:44

^q Ex 7:21

105:30

^r Ex 8:2,6

105:31

^s Ex 8:21-24

^t Ex 8:16-18

105:32

^u Ex 9:22-25

105:33

^v Ps 78:47

105:34

^w Ex 10:4,12-15

105:36

^x Ex 12:29

105:37

^y Ex 12:35

105:38

^z Ex 12:33; 15:16

105:39

^a Ex 13:21

^b Ne 9:12;

Ps 78:14

105:40

^c Ps 78:18,

24 ^d Ex 16:13

^e Jn 6:31

105:41

^f Ex 17:6;

Nu 20:11;

Ps 78:15-16;

1Co 10:4

105:42

^g Ge 15:13-16

105:43

^h Ex 15:1-18;

Ps 106:12

105:44

ⁱ Jos 13:6-7

105:45

^j Dt 4:40;

6:21-24

106:1

^k Ps 100:5;

105:1

106:2

^l Ps 145:4,12

106:3 ^m Ps 15:2

106:4

ⁿ Ps 119:132

106:5 ^o Ps 1:3

^p Ps 118:15

38 Egypt was glad when they left,
because dread of Israel^z had
fallen on them.

39 He spread out a cloud^a as a
covering,
and a fire to give light at night.^b

40 They asked,^c and he brought
them quail;^d
he fed them well with the bread
of heaven.^e

41 He opened the rock,^f and water
gushed out;
it flowed like a river in the
desert.

42 For he remembered his holy
promise^g
given to his servant Abraham.

43 He brought out his people with
rejoicing,^h
his chosen ones with shouts of
joy;

44 he gave them the lands of the
nations,ⁱ
and they fell heir to what
others had toiled for —

45 that they might keep his precepts
and observe his laws.^j

Praise the LORD.^a

❖ Psalm 106

106:1,47-48pp — 1Ch 16:34-36

¹ Praise the LORD.^b

Give thanks to the LORD, for he is
good;^k
his love endures forever.

² Who can proclaim the mighty
acts^l of the LORD
or fully declare his praise?

³ Blessed are those who act justly,
who always do what is right.^m

⁴ Remember me,ⁿ LORD, when you
show favor to your people,
come to my aid when you save
them,

⁵ that I may enjoy the prosperity^o
of your chosen ones,
that I may share in the joy^p of
your nation
and join your inheritance in
giving praise.

^a 45 Hebrew *Hallelu Yah*
Yah; also in verse 48

^b 1 Hebrew *Hallelu*

- ⁶We have sinned,^q even as our ancestors did;
we have done wrong and acted wickedly.
- ⁷When our ancestors were in Egypt,
they gave no thought to your miracles;
they did not remember^r your many kindnesses,
and they rebelled by the sea,^s the Red Sea.^a
- ⁸Yet he saved them for his name's sake,^t
to make his mighty power known.
- ⁹He rebuked^u the Red Sea, and it dried up;^v
he led them through^w the depths as through a desert.
- ¹⁰He saved them^x from the hand of the foe;
from the hand of the enemy he redeemed them.^y
- ¹¹The waters covered^z their adversaries;
not one of them survived.
- ¹²Then they believed his promises
and sang his praise.^a
- ¹³But they soon forgot^b what he had done
and did not wait for his plan to unfold.
- ¹⁴In the desert they gave in to their craving;
in the wilderness they put God to the test.^c
- ¹⁵So he gave them^d what they asked for,
but sent a wasting disease^e among them.
- ¹⁶In the camp they grew envious^f of Moses
and of Aaron, who was consecrated to the LORD.
- ¹⁷The earth opened^g up and swallowed Dathan;
it buried the company of Abiram.
- ¹⁸Fire blazed^h among their followers;
a flame consumed the wicked.
- ¹⁹At Horeb they made a calfⁱ
and worshiped an idol cast from metal.

106:6 ^qDa 9:5
106:7 ^rPs 78:11,
42 ^sEx 14:11-12
106:8 ^tEx 9:16
106:9 ^uPs 18:15
^vEx 14:21;
Na 1:4
^wIsa 63:11-14
106:10
^xEx 14:30
^yPs 107:2
106:11
^zEx 14:28; 15:5
106:12
^aEx 15:1-21
106:13
^bEx 15:24
106:14
^c1Co 10:9
106:15
^dNu 11:31
^eIsa 10:16
106:16
^fNu 16:1-3
106:17 ^gDt 11:6
106:18
^hNu 16:35
106:19
ⁱEx 32:4

106:20
^jJer 2:11;
Ro 1:23
106:21
^kPs 78:11
^lDt 10:21
106:22
^mPs 105:27
106:23
ⁿEx 32:10
^oEx 32:11-14
106:24
^pDt 8:7;
Eze 20:6
^qHeb 3:18-19
106:25
^rNu 14:2
106:26
^sEze 20:15;
Heb 3:11
^tNu 14:28-35
106:27
^uLev 26:33;
Ps 44:11
106:28
^vNu 25:2-3;
Hos 9:10
106:30
^wNu 25:8
106:31
^xNu 25:11-13
106:32
^yNu 20:2-13;
Ps 81:7
106:33
^zNu 20:8-12

- ²⁰They exchanged their glorious Godⁱ
for an image of a bull, which
eats grass.
- ²¹They forgot the God^k who saved
them,
who had done great things^l in
Egypt,
²²miracles in the land of Ham^m
and awesome deeds by the Red
Sea.
- ²³So he said he would destroyⁿ
them —
had not Moses, his chosen one,
stood in the breach^o before him
to keep his wrath from
destroying them.
- ²⁴Then they despised the pleasant
land;^p
they did not believe^q his
promise.
- ²⁵They grumbled^r in their tents
and did not obey the LORD.
- ²⁶So he swore^s to them with
uplifted hand
that he would make them fall
in the wilderness,^t
- ²⁷make their descendants fall
among the nations
and scatter^u them throughout
the lands.
- ²⁸They yoked themselves to the
Baal of Peor^v
and ate sacrifices offered to
lifeless gods;
- ²⁹they aroused the LORD's anger by
their wicked deeds,
and a plague broke out among
them.
- ³⁰But Phinehas stood up and
intervened,
and the plague was checked.^w
- ³¹This was credited to him^x as
righteousness
for endless generations to come.
- ³²By the waters of Meribah^y they
angered the LORD,
and trouble came to Moses
because of them;
- ³³for they rebelled against the Spirit
of God,
and rash words came from
Moses' lips.^{bz}

^a 7 Or the Sea of Reeds; also in verses 9 and 22

^b 33 Or against his spirit, / and rash words came from his lips

34 They did not destroy^a the peoples
 as the LORD had commanded^b
 them,
 35 but they mingled^c with the
 nations
 and adopted their customs.
 36 They worshiped their idols,^d
 which became a snare to them.
 37 They sacrificed their sons^e
 and their daughters to false gods.
 38 They shed innocent blood,
 the blood of their sons^f and
 daughters,
 whom they sacrificed to the idols
 of Canaan,
 and the land was desecrated by
 their blood.
 39 They defiled themselves^g by what
 they did;
 by their deeds they prostituted^h
 themselves.
 40 Therefore the LORD was angryⁱ
 with his people
 and abhorred his inheritance.^j
 41 He gave them into the hands^k of
 the nations,
 and their foes ruled over them.
 42 Their enemies oppressed them
 and subjected them to their
 power.
 43 Many times he delivered them,
 but they were bent on
 rebellion^l
 and they wasted away in their
 sin.
 44 Yet he took note of their distress
 when he heard their cry;^m
 45 for their sake he remembered his
 covenantⁿ
 and out of his great love^o he
 relented.
 46 He caused all who held them
 captive
 to show them mercy.^p
 47 Save us, LORD our God,
 and gather us^q from the nations,
 that we may give thanks to your
 holy name
 and glory in your praise.
 48 Praise be to the LORD, the God of
 Israel,
 from everlasting to everlasting.
 Let all the people say, "Amen!"^r
 Praise the LORD.

106:34
^a Jdg 1:21
^b Dt 7:16
 106:35
^c Jdg 3:5-6
 106:36
^d Jdg 2:12
 106:37
^e 2Ki 16:3; 17:17
 106:38
^f Nu 35:33
 106:39
^g Eze 20:18
^h Lev 17:7;
 Nu 15:39
 106:40
ⁱ Jdg 2:14;
 Ps 78:59
^j Dt 9:29
 106:41
^k Jdg 2:14;
 Ne 9:27
 106:43
^l Jdg 2:16-19
 106:44
^m Jdg 3:9;
 10:10
 106:45
ⁿ Lev 26:42;
 Ps 105:8
^o Jdg 2:18
 106:46
^p Ezr 9:9;
 Jer 42:12
 106:47
^q Ps 147:2
 106:48
^r Ps 41:13

107:1 ^s Ps 106:1
 107:2
^t Ps 106:10
 107:3
^u Ps 106:47;
 Isa 43:5-6
 107:4
^v Nu 14:33;
 32:13
 107:6
^w Ps 50:15
 107:7 ^x Ezr 8:21
 107:9
^y Ps 22:26;
 Lk 1:53
^z Ps 34:10
 107:10 ^a Lk 1:79
^b Job 36:8
 107:11
^c Ps 106:7;
 La 3:42
^d 2Ch 36:16
 107:12
^e Ps 22:11

BOOK V

Psalms 107 – 150

❖ Psalm 107

1 Give thanks to the LORD,^s for he is
 good;
 his love endures forever.
 2 Let the redeemed^t of the LORD tell
 their story —
 those he redeemed from the
 hand of the foe,
 3 those he gathered^u from the
 lands,
 from east and west, from north
 and south.^a
 4 Some wandered in desert^v
 wastelands,
 finding no way to a city where
 they could settle.
 5 They were hungry and thirsty,
 and their lives ebbed away.
 6 Then they cried out^w to the LORD
 in their trouble,
 and he delivered them from
 their distress.
 7 He led them by a straight way^x
 to a city where they could
 settle.
 8 Let them give thanks to the LORD
 for his unfailing love
 and his wonderful deeds for
 mankind,
 9 for he satisfies^y the thirsty
 and fills the hungry with good
 things.^z
 10 Some sat in darkness,^a in utter
 darkness,
 prisoners suffering in iron
 chains,^b
 11 because they rebelled^c against
 God's commands
 and despised the plans^d of the
 Most High.
 12 So he subjected them to bitter
 labor;
 they stumbled, and there was
 no one to help.^e
 13 Then they cried to the LORD in
 their trouble,
 and he saved them from their
 distress.

^a 3 Hebrew *north and the sea*

14 He brought them out of darkness,
the utter darkness,
and broke away their chains.^f
15 Let them give thanks to the LORD
for his unfailing love
and his wonderful deeds for
mankind,
16 for he breaks down gates of
bronze
and cuts through bars of iron.
17 Some became fools through their
rebellious ways
and suffered affliction^g because
of their iniquities.
18 They loathed all food^h
and drew near the gates of
death.ⁱ
19 Then they cried to the LORD in
their trouble,
and he saved them from their
distress.
20 He sent out his word^j and healed
them;^k
he rescued^l them from the
grave.^m
21 Let them give thanks to the LORD
for his unfailing love
and his wonderful deeds for
mankind.
22 Let them sacrifice thank
offeringsⁿ
and tell of his works^o with
songs of joy.
23 Some went out on the sea in
ships;
they were merchants on the
mighty waters.
24 They saw the works of the LORD,
his wonderful deeds in the
deep.
25 For he spoke^p and stirred up a
tempest^q
that lifted high the waves.^r
26 They mounted up to the heavens
and went down to the
depths;
in their peril their courage
melted^s away.
27 They reeled and staggered like
drunkards;
they were at their wits' end.
28 Then they cried out to the LORD in
their trouble,
and he brought them out of
their distress.

107:14
^f Ps 116:16;
Lk 13:16; Ac 12:7
107:17
^g Isa 65:6-7;
La 3:39
107:18
^h Job 33:20
ⁱ Job 33:22;
Ps 9:13; 88:3
107:20 ^j Mt 8:8
^k Ps 103:3
^l Job 33:28
^m Ps 30:3; 49:15
107:22
ⁿ Lev 7:12;
Ps 50:14; 116:17
^o Ps 9:11; 73:28;
118:17
107:25
^p Ps 105:31
^q Jnh 1:4
^r Ps 93:3
107:26
^s Ps 22:14

107:29
^t Mt 8:26
^u Ps 89:9
107:32
^v Ps 22:22, 25;
35:18
107:33
^w 1Ki 17:1;
Ps 74:15
107:34
^x Ge 13:10; 14:3;
19:25
107:35
^y Ps 114:8;
Isa 41:18
107:37
^z Isa 65:21
107:38
^a Ge 12:2; 17:16,
20; Ex 1:7
107:39
^b 2Ki 10:32;
Eze 5:12
107:40
^c Job 12:21
^d Job 12:24
107:41
^e 1Sa 2:8;
Ps 113:7-9
107:42
^f Job 22:19
^g Job 5:16;
Ps 63:11;
Ro 3:19

29 He stilled the storm^t to a whisper;
the waves^u of the sea^a were
hushed.
30 They were glad when it grew
calm,
and he guided them to their
desired haven.
31 Let them give thanks to the LORD
for his unfailing love
and his wonderful deeds for
mankind.
32 Let them exalt him in the
assembly^v of the people
and praise him in the council of
the elders.
33 He turned rivers into a desert,^w
flowing springs into thirsty
ground,
34 and fruitful land into a salt
waste,^x
because of the wickedness of
those who lived there.
35 He turned the desert into pools of
water^y
and the parched ground into
flowing springs;
36 there he brought the hungry to
live,
and they founded a city where
they could settle.
37 They sowed fields and planted
vineyards^z
that yielded a fruitful harvest;
38 he blessed them, and their
numbers greatly
increased,^a
and he did not let their herds
diminish.
39 Then their numbers decreased,^b
and they were humbled
by oppression, calamity and
sorrow;
40 he who pours contempt on
nobles^c
made them wander in a
trackless waste.^d
41 But he lifted the needy^e out of
their affliction
and increased their families
like flocks.
42 The upright see and rejoice,^f
but all the wicked shut their
mouths.^g

^a 29 Dead Sea Scrolls; Masoretic Text / *their*
waves

⁴³Let the one who is wise^h heed
these things
and ponder the loving deedsⁱ of
the LORD.

❖ Psalm 108^a

108:1-5pp — Ps 57:7-11
108:6-13pp — Ps 60:5-12

A song. A psalm of David.

¹My heart, O God, is steadfast;
I will sing and make music with
all my soul.
²Awake, harp and lyre!
I will awaken the dawn.
³I will praise you, LORD, among the
nations;
I will sing of you among the
peoples.
⁴For great is your love, higher than
the heavens;
your faithfulness reaches to the
skies.
⁵Be exalted, O God, above the
heavens;
let your glory be over all the
earth.^j
⁶Save us and help us with your
right hand,
that those you love may be
delivered.
⁷God has spoken from his
sanctuary:
“In triumph I will parcel out
Shechem
and measure off the Valley of
Sukkoth.
⁸Gilead is mine, Manasseh is mine;
Ephraim is my helmet,
Judah^k is my scepter.
⁹Moab is my washbasin,
on Edom I toss my sandal;
over Philistia I shout in triumph.”
¹⁰Who will bring me to the fortified
city?
Who will lead me to Edom?
¹¹Is it not you, God, you who have
rejected us
and no longer go out with our
armies?^l
¹²Give us aid against the enemy,
for human help is worthless.
¹³With God we will gain the victory,
and he will trample down our
enemies.

107:43
^h Jer 9:12;
Hos 14:9
ⁱ Ps 64:9
108:5 ^j Ps 57:5
108:8
^k Ge 49:10
108:11 ^l Ps 44:9

109:1 ^m Ps 83:1
109:2
ⁿ Ps 52:4; 120:2
109:3 ^o Ps 69:4
^p Ps 35:7;
Jn 15:25
109:4
^q Ps 69:13
109:5
^r Ps 35:12;
38:20
109:6 ^s Zec 3:1
109:7 ^t Pr 28:9
109:8
^u Ac 1:20*
109:9
^v Ex 22:24
109:11
^w Job 5:5
109:12
^x Isa 9:17
109:13
^y Job 18:19;
Ps 37:28
^z Pr 10:7
109:14
^a Ex 20:5;
Ne 4:5;
Jer 18:23

❖ Psalm 109

*For the director of music. Of David.
A psalm.*

¹My God, whom I praise,
do not remain silent,^m
²for people who are wicked and
deceitful
have opened their mouths
against me;
they have spoken against me
with lying tongues.ⁿ
³With words of hatred^o they
surround me;
they attack me without
cause.^p
⁴In return for my friendship they
accuse me,
but I am a man of prayer.^q
⁵They repay me evil for good,^r
and hatred for my friendship.
⁶Appoint someone evil to oppose
my enemy;
let an accuser^s stand at his
right hand.
⁷When he is tried, let him be found
guilty,
and may his prayers condemn^t
him.
⁸May his days be few;
may another take his place^u of
leadership.
⁹May his children be fatherless
and his wife a widow.^v
¹⁰May his children be wandering
beggars;
may they be driven^b from their
ruined homes.
¹¹May a creditor seize all he has;
may strangers plunder the
fruits of his labor.^w
¹²May no one extend kindness to
him
or take pity^x on his fatherless
children.
¹³May his descendants be cut off,^y
their names blotted out^z from
the next generation.
¹⁴May the iniquity of his fathers^a be
remembered before the
LORD;
may the sin of his mother
never be blotted out.

^a In Hebrew texts 108:1-13 is numbered 108:2-14.

^b 10 Septuagint; Hebrew *sought*

- ¹⁵ May their sins always remain
before the LORD,
that he may blot out their
name^b from the earth.
- ¹⁶ For he never thought of doing a
kindness,
but hounded to death the poor
and the needy^c and the
brokenhearted.^d
- ¹⁷ He loved to pronounce a curse —
may it come back on him.^e
He found no pleasure in blessing —
may it be far from him.
- ¹⁸ He wore cursing^f as his garment;
it entered into his body like
water,^g
into his bones like oil.
- ¹⁹ May it be like a cloak wrapped
about him,
like a belt tied forever around
him.
- ²⁰ May this be the LORD's payment^h
to my accusers,
to those who speak evilⁱ of me.
- ²¹ But you, Sovereign LORD,
help me for your name's sake;
out of the goodness of your
love,^k deliver me.
- ²² For I am poor and needy,
and my heart is wounded
within me.
- ²³ I fade away like an evening
shadow;^l
I am shaken off like a locust.
- ²⁴ My knees give^m way from fasting;
my body is thin and gaunt.
- ²⁵ I am an object of scornⁿ to my
accusers;
when they see me, they shake
their heads.^o
- ²⁶ Help me,^p LORD my God;
save me according to your
unfailing love.
- ²⁷ Let them know^q that it is your
hand,
that you, LORD, have done it.
- ²⁸ While they curse,^r may you bless;
may those who attack me be
put to shame,
but may your servant rejoice.^s
- ²⁹ May my accusers be clothed with
disgrace
and wrapped in shame^t as in a
cloak.
- ³⁰ With my mouth I will greatly
extol the LORD;

109:15
^b Job 18:17;
Ps 34:16
109:16
^c Ps 37:14, 32
^d Ps 34:18
109:17
^e Pr 14:14;
Eze 35:6
109:18 ^f Ps 73:6
^g Nu 5:22
109:20
^h Ps 94:23;
2Ti 4:14
ⁱ Ps 71:10
109:21 ^j Ps 79:9
^k Ps 69:16
109:23
^l Ps 102:11
109:24
^m Heb 12:12
109:25
ⁿ Ps 22:6
^o Mt 27:39;
Mk 15:29
109:26
^p Ps 119:86
109:27
^q Job 37:7
109:28
^r 2Sa 16:12
^s Isa 65:14
109:29
^t Ps 35:26;
132:18

109:30
^u Ps 35:18; 111:1
109:31
^v Ps 16:8; 73:23;
121:5
110:1
^w Mt 22:44*;
Mk 12:36*;
Lk 20:42*;
Ac 2:34*
^x 1Co 15:25
110:2 ^y Ps 45:6
110:3 ^z Jdg 5:2;
Ps 96:9
110:4
^a Nu 23:19
^b Heb 5:6*;
7:21*
^c Heb 7:15-17*
110:5 ^d Ps 16:8
^e Ps 2:12
^f Ps 2:5; Ro 2:5
110:6 ^g Isa 2:4
^h Isa 66:24
ⁱ Ps 68:21
110:7 ^j Ps 27:6

in the great throng^u of
worshippers I will praise
him.

- ³¹ For he stands at the right hand^v of
the needy,
to save their lives from those
who would condemn
them.

❖ Psalm 110

Of David. A psalm.

- ¹ The LORD says^w to my lord:^a
“Sit at my right hand
until I make your enemies
a footstool for your feet.”^x
- ² The LORD will extend your mighty
scepter^y from Zion, saying,
“Rule in the midst of your
enemies!”
- ³ Your troops will be willing
on your day of battle.
Arrayed in holy splendor,^z
your young men will come to
you
like dew from the morning's
womb.^b
- ⁴ The LORD has sworn
and will not change his mind:^a
“You are a priest forever,^b
in the order of Melchizedek.”^c
- ⁵ The Lord is at your right hand^c; ^d
he will crush kings^e on the day
of his wrath.^f
- ⁶ He will judge the nations,^g
heaping up the dead^h
and crushing the rulersⁱ of the
whole earth.
- ⁷ He will drink from a brook along
the way,^d
and so he will lift his head high.^j

❖ Psalm 111^e

¹ Praise the LORD.^f

I will extol the LORD with all my
heart

^a 1 Or Lord ^b 3 The meaning of the Hebrew for this sentence is uncertain. ^c 5 Or My lord is at your right hand, LORD ^d 7 The meaning of the Hebrew for this clause is uncertain.
^e This psalm is an acrostic poem, the lines of which begin with the successive letters of the Hebrew alphabet. ^f 1 Hebrew Hallelu Yah

in the council of the upright
and in the assembly.

²Great are the works^k of the
LORD;
they are pondered by all who
delight in them.
³Glorious and majestic are his
deeds,
and his righteousness endures
forever.

⁴He has caused his wonders to be
remembered;
the LORD is gracious and
compassionate.^l

⁵He provides food^m for those who
fear him;
he remembers his covenant
forever.

⁶He has shown his people the
power of his works,
giving them the lands of other
nations.

⁷The works of his hands are
faithful and just;
all his precepts are
trustworthy.ⁿ

⁸They are established for ever^o and
ever,
enacted in faithfulness and
uprightness.

⁹He provided redemption^p for his
people;
he ordained his covenant
forever —
holy and awesome^q is his
name.

¹⁰The fear of the LORD is the
beginning of wisdom;^r
all who follow his precepts have
good understanding.^s
To him belongs eternal
praise.^t

❖ Psalm 112^a

¹Praise the LORD.^b

Blessed are those who fear the
LORD,^u
who find great delight^v in his
commands.

²Their children will be mighty in
the land;
the generation of the upright
will be blessed.

111:2 ^kPs 92:5;
143:5
111:4 ^lPs 103:8
111:5 ^mMt 6:26,
31-33
111:7 ⁿPs 19:7;
Rev 15:3
111:8
^oIsa 40:8;
Mt 5:18
111:9 ^pLk 1:68
^qPs 99:3;
Lk 1:49
111:10 ^rPr 9:10
^sEcc 12:13
^tPs 145:2
112:1 ^uPs 128:1
^vPs 119:14, 16,
47, 92

112:4
^wJob 11:17
^xPs 97:11
112:5 ^yPs 37:21,
26
112:6 ^zPr 10:7
112:7 ^aPs 57:7;
Pr 1:33
112:8 ^bPs 59:10
112:9
^c2Co 9:9*
^dPs 75:10
112:10
^ePs 86:17
^fPs 37:12
^gPs 58:7-8
^hPr 11:7
113:1 ⁱPs 135:1
113:2 ^jDa 2:20
113:3
^kIsa 59:19;
Mal 1:11

³Wealth and riches are in their
houses,
and their righteousness
endures forever.

⁴Even in darkness light dawns^w for
the upright,
for those who are gracious
and compassionate and
righteous.^x

⁵Good will come to those who are
generous and lend
freely,^y
who conduct their affairs with
justice.

⁶Surely the righteous will never be
shaken;
they will be remembered^z
forever.

⁷They will have no fear of bad
news;
their hearts are steadfast,^a
trusting in the LORD.

⁸Their hearts are secure, they will
have no fear;
in the end they will look in
triumph on their foes.^b

⁹They have freely scattered their
gifts to the poor,^c
their righteousness endures
forever;
their horn^c will be lifted^d high
in honor.

¹⁰The wicked will see^e and be vexed,
they will gnash their teeth^f and
waste away;^g
the longings of the wicked will
come to nothing.^h

❖ Psalm 113

¹Praise the LORD.^d

Praise the LORD, you his servants;ⁱ
praise the name of the LORD.

²Let the name of the LORD be
praised,
both now and forevermore.^j

³From the rising of the sun^k to the
place where it sets,
the name of the LORD is to be
praised.

^a This psalm is an acrostic poem, the lines of
which begin with the successive letters of the
Hebrew alphabet. ^b 1 Hebrew *Hallelu Yah*

^c 9 Horn here symbolizes dignity.

^d 1 Hebrew *Hallelu Yah*; also in verse 9

⁴The LORD is exalted^l over all the nations,
his glory above the heavens.^m
⁵Who is like the LORD our God,ⁿ
the One who sits enthroned^o on high,
⁶who stoops down to look^p
on the heavens and the earth?
⁷He raises the poor^q from the dust
and lifts the needy^r from the ash heap;
⁸he seats them^s with princes,
with the princes of his people.
⁹He settles the childless^t woman in her home
as a happy mother of children.
Praise the LORD.

❖ Psalm 114

¹When Israel came out of Egypt,^u
Jacob from a people of foreign tongue,
²Judah became God's sanctuary,
Israel his dominion.
³The sea looked and fled,^v
the Jordan turned back;^w
⁴the mountains leaped like rams,
the hills like lambs.
⁵Why was it, sea, that you fled?
Why, Jordan, did you turn back?
⁶Why, mountains, did you leap like rams,
you hills, like lambs?
⁷Tremble, earth,^x at the presence
of the Lord,
at the presence of the God of Jacob,
⁸who turned the rock into a pool,
the hard rock into springs of water.^y

❖ Psalm 115

115:4-11pp — Ps 135:15-20

¹Not to us, LORD, not to us
but to your name be the glory,^z
because of your love and faithfulness.
²Why do the nations say,
"Where is their God?"^a
³Our God is in heaven;^b
he does whatever pleases him.^c

113:4 ^lPs 99:2
^mPs 8:1; 97:9
113:5 ⁿPs 89:6
^oPs 103:19
113:6 ^pPs 11:4;
138:6; Isa 57:15
113:7 ^q1Sa 2:8
^rPs 107:41
113:8 ^sJob 36:7
113:9 ^t1Sa 2:5;
Ps 68:6;
Isa 54:1
114:1 ^uEx 13:3
114:3 ^vEx 14:21;
Ps 77:16
^wJos 3:16
114:7 ^xPs 96:9
114:8 ^yEx 17:6;
Nu 20:11;
Ps 107:35
115:1 ^zPs 96:8;
Isa 48:11;
Eze 36:32
115:2 ^aPs 42:3;
79:10
115:3
^bPs 103:19
^cPs 135:6;
Da 4:35

115:4 ^dDt 4:28;
Jer 10:3-5
115:5 ^eJer 10:5
115:10 ^fPs 118:3
115:13
^gPs 128:1, 4
115:14 ^hDt 1:11
115:15 ⁱGe 1:1;
14:19; Ps 96:5
115:16 ^jPs 89:11
^kPs 8:6-8
115:17 ^lPs 6:5;
88:10-12;
Isa 38:18
115:18
^mPs 113:2;
Da 2:20
116:1 ⁿPs 18:1
^oPs 66:19

⁴But their idols are silver and gold,
made by human hands.^d
⁵They have mouths, but cannot
speak,^e
eyes, but cannot see.
⁶They have ears, but cannot hear,
noses, but cannot smell.
⁷They have hands, but cannot feel,
feet, but cannot walk,
nor can they utter a sound with
their throats.
⁸Those who make them will be like
them,
and so will all who trust in them.
⁹All you Israelites, trust in the
LORD —
he is their help and shield.
¹⁰House of Aaron,^f trust in the
LORD —
he is their help and shield.
¹¹You who fear him, trust in the
LORD —
he is their help and shield.
¹²The LORD remembers us and will
bless us:
He will bless his people Israel,
he will bless the house of Aaron,
¹³he will bless those who fear^g the
LORD —
small and great alike.
¹⁴May the LORD cause you to
flourish,^h
both you and your children.
¹⁵May you be blessed by the LORD,
the Maker of heavenⁱ and earth.
¹⁶The highest heavens belong to the
LORD,^j
but the earth he has given^k to
mankind.
¹⁷It is not the dead^l who praise the
LORD,
those who go down to the place
of silence;
¹⁸it is we who extol the LORD,
both now and forevermore.^m
Praise the LORD.^a

❖ Psalm 116

¹I love the LORD,ⁿ for he heard my
voice;
he heard my cry^o for mercy.

^a 18 Hebrew *Hallelu Yah*

²Because he turned his ear^p to me,
I will call on him as long as I live.

³The cords of death^a entangled me,
the anguish of the grave came
over me;
I was overcome by distress and
sorrow.

⁴Then I called on the name^r of the
LORD:
“LORD, save me!”^s”

⁵The LORD is gracious and
righteous;^t
our God is full of compassion.

⁶The LORD protects the unwary;
when I was brought low,^u he
saved me.

⁷Return to your rest,^v my soul,
for the LORD has been good^w to
you.

⁸For you, LORD, have delivered me^x
from death,
my eyes from tears,
my feet from stumbling,
⁹that I may walk before the LORD
in the land of the living.^y

¹⁰I trusted^z in the LORD when I said,
“I am greatly afflicted”;
¹¹in my alarm I said,
“Everyone is a liar.”^a

¹²What shall I return to the LORD
for all his goodness to me?

¹³I will lift up the cup of salvation
and call on the name^b of the
LORD.

¹⁴I will fulfill my vows^c to the LORD
in the presence of all his
people.

¹⁵Precious in the sight^d of the LORD
is the death of his faithful
servants.

¹⁶Truly I am your servant, LORD;^e
I serve you just as my mother
did;^f
you have freed me from my
chains.

¹⁷I will sacrifice a thank offering^g to
you
and call on the name of the
LORD.

¹⁸I will fulfill my vows to the LORD
in the presence of all his
people,

116:2 ^pPs 40:1
116:3
^qPs 18:4-5
116:4 ^rPs 118:5
^sPs 22:20
116:5 ^tEzr 9:15;
Ne 9:8;
Ps 103:8; 145:17
116:6 ^uPs 19:7;
79:8
116:7 ^vJer 6:16;
Mt 11:29
^wPs 13:6
116:8 ^xPs 56:13
116:9 ^yPs 27:13
116:10
^z2Co 4:13*
116:11 ^aRo 3:4
116:13 ^bPs 16:5;
80:18
116:14
^cPs 22:25;
Jnh 2:9
116:15
^dPs 72:14
116:16
^ePs 119:125;
143:12 ^fPs 86:16
116:17
^gLev 7:12;
Ps 50:14

116:19
^hPs 96:8; 135:2
117:1 ⁱRo 15:11*
117:2 ^jPs 100:5
118:1 ^k1Ch 16:8
^lPs 106:1; 136:1
118:2 ^mPs 115:9
118:5 ⁿPs 120:1
^oPs 18:19
118:6
^pHeb 13:6*
^qPs 27:1; 56:4
118:7 ^rPs 54:4
^sPs 59:10
118:8 ^tPs 40:4
^uJer 17:5
118:9 ^vPs 146:3
118:10
^wPs 18:40
118:11 ^xPs 88:17
^yPs 3:6

¹⁹in the courts^h of the house of the
LORD —
in your midst, Jerusalem.
Praise the LORD.^a

❖ Psalm 117

¹Praise the LORD, all you
nations;ⁱ
extol him, all you peoples.
²For great is his love toward us,
and the faithfulness of the
LORD^j endures forever.
Praise the LORD.^a

❖ Psalm 118

¹Give thanks to the LORD,^k for he is
good;
his love endures forever.^l

²Let Israel say:^m
“His love endures forever.”

³Let the house of Aaron say:
“His love endures forever.”

⁴Let those who fear the LORD
say:
“His love endures forever.”

⁵When hard pressed,ⁿ I cried to the
LORD;
he brought me into a spacious
place.^o

⁶The LORD is with me;^p I will not
be afraid.
What can mere mortals do to
me?^q

⁷The LORD is with me; he is my
helper.^r
I look in triumph on my
enemies.^s

⁸It is better to take refuge in the
LORD^t
than to trust in humans.^u

⁹It is better to take refuge in the
LORD
than to trust in princes.^v

¹⁰All the nations surrounded me,
but in the name of the LORD I
cut them down.^w

¹¹They surrounded me^x on every
side,^y
but in the name of the LORD I
cut them down.

^a 19,2 Hebrew *Hallelu Yah*

- 12 They swarmed around me like bees;^z
but they were consumed
as quickly as burning
thorns;^a
in the name of the LORD I cut
them down.
- 13 I was pushed back and about to
fall,
but the LORD helped me.^b
- 14 The LORD is my strength^c and my
defense^a;
he has become my salvation.^d
- 15 Shouts of joy^e and victory
resound in the tents of the
righteous:
“The LORD’s right hand^f has done
mighty things!”
- 16 The LORD’s right hand is lifted
high;
the LORD’s right hand has done
mighty things!”
- 17 I will not die^g but live,
and will proclaim^h what the
LORD has done.
- 18 The LORD has chastened me
severely,
but he has not given me over to
death.ⁱ
- 19 Open for me the gates^j of the
righteous;
I will enter and give thanks to
the LORD.
- 20 This is the gate of the LORD
through which the righteous
may enter.^k
- 21 I will give you thanks, for you
answered me;^l
you have become my salvation.
- 22 The stone the builders rejected
has become the cornerstone;^m
- 23 the LORD has done this,
and it is marvelous in our eyes.
- 24 The LORD has done it this very day;
let us rejoice today and be glad.
- 25 LORD, save us!
LORD, grant us success!
- 26 Blessed is he who comesⁿ in the
name of the LORD.
From the house of the LORD we
bless you.^b
- 27 The LORD is God,
and he has made his light
shine^o on us.

118:12 ^zDt 1:44
^aPs 58:9
118:13
^bPs 86:17;
140:4
118:14 ^cEx 15:2
^dIsa 12:2
118:15 ^ePs 68:3
^fPs 89:13
118:17 ^gPs 6:5;
Hab 1:12
^hEx 15:6;
Ps 73:28
118:18 ⁱ2Co 6:9
118:19 ^jIsa 26:2
118:20
^kPs 24:7;
Isa 35:8;
Rev 22:14
118:21 ^lPs 116:1
118:22
^mMt 21:42;
Mk 12:10;
Lk 20:17*;
Ac 4:11*;
1Pe 2:7*
118:26
ⁿMt 21:9*;
Mk 11:9*;
Lk 13:35*;
19:38*;
Jn 12:13*
118:27 ^o1Pe 2:9

With boughs in hand, join in the
festal procession
up^c to the horns of the altar.

- 28 You are my God, and I will praise
you;
you are my God,^p and I will
exalt^q you.

- 29 Give thanks to the LORD, for he is
good;
his love endures forever.

❖ Psalm 119^d

℟ Aleph

- 1 Blessed are those whose ways are
blameless,
who walk^r according to the law
of the LORD.
- 2 Blessed are those who keep his
statutes
and seek him with all their
heart — ^s
- 3 they do no wrong^t
but follow his ways.
- 4 You have laid down precepts
that are to be fully obeyed.
- 5 Oh, that my ways were steadfast
in obeying your decrees!
- 6 Then I would not be put to shame
when I consider all your
commands.
- 7 I will praise you with an upright
heart
as I learn your righteous laws.
- 8 I will obey your decrees;
do not utterly forsake me.

℣ Beth

- 9 How can a young person stay on
the path of purity?
By living according to your
word.^u
- 10 I seek you with all my heart;^v
do not let me stray from your
commands.^w
- 11 I have hidden your word in my
heart^x
that I might not sin against
you.

^a 14 Or song ^b 26 The Hebrew is plural.

^c 27 Or Bind the festal sacrifice with ropes / and take it ^d This psalm is an acrostic poem, the stanzas of which begin with successive letters of the Hebrew alphabet; moreover, the verses of each stanza begin with the same letter of the Hebrew alphabet.

118:28
^pIsa 25:1
^qEx 15:2
119:1 ^rPs 128:1
119:2 ^sDt 6:5
119:3 ^tJn 3:9;
5:18
119:9
^u2Ch 6:16
119:10
^v2Ch 15:15
^wver 21, 118
119:11
^xPs 37:31;
Lk 2:19, 51

- ¹² Praise be to you, LORD;
teach me your decrees.^y
¹³ With my lips I recount
all the laws that come from
your mouth.^z
¹⁴ I rejoice in following your statutes
as one rejoices in great riches.
¹⁵ I meditate on your precepts^a
and consider your ways.
¹⁶ I delight^b in your decrees;
I will not neglect your word.

ג Gimel

- ¹⁷ Be good to your servant^c while I
live,
that I may obey your word.
¹⁸ Open my eyes that I may see
wonderful things in your law.
¹⁹ I am a stranger on earth;^d
do not hide your commands
from me.
²⁰ My soul is consumed^e with
longing
for your laws^f at all times.
²¹ You rebuke the arrogant, who are
accursed,
those who stray^g from your
commands.
²² Remove from me their scorn^h and
contempt,
for I keep your statutes.
²³ Though rulers sit together and
slander me,
your servant will meditate on
your decrees.
²⁴ Your statutes are my delight;
they are my counselors.

ד Daleth

- ²⁵ I am laid low in the dust;ⁱ
preserve my life^j according to
your word.
²⁶ I gave an account of my ways and
you answered me;
teach me your decrees.^k
²⁷ Cause me to understand the way
of your precepts,
that I may meditate on your
wonderful deeds.^l
²⁸ My soul is weary with sorrow;^m
strengthen meⁿ according to
your word.
²⁹ Keep me from deceitful ways;
be gracious to me and teach me
your law.

119:12 ^y ver 26
119:13 ^z Ps 40:9
119:15 ^a Ps 1:2
119:16 ^b Ps 1:2
119:17 ^c Ps 13:6;
116:7
119:19
^d 1Ch 29:15;
Ps 39:12;
2Co 5:6;
Heb 11:13
119:20
^e Ps 42:2; 84:2
^f Ps 63:1
119:21 ^g ver 10
119:22
^h Ps 39:8
119:25
ⁱ Ps 44:25
^j Ps 143:11
119:26
^k Ps 25:4; 27:11;
86:11
119:27
^l Ps 145:5
119:28
^m Ps 107:26
ⁿ Ps 20:2;
1Pe 5:10

- ³⁰ I have chosen the way of
faithfulness;
I have set my heart on your
laws.
³¹ I hold fast^o to your statutes, LORD;
do not let me be put to shame.
³² I run in the path of your
commands,
for you have broadened my
understanding.

ה He

- ³³ Teach me,^p LORD, the way of your
decrees,
that I may follow it to the end.^a
³⁴ Give me understanding, so that I
may keep your law
and obey it with all my heart.
³⁵ Direct me in the path of your
commands,
for there I find delight.
³⁶ Turn my heart^q toward your
statutes
and not toward selfish gain.^r
³⁷ Turn my eyes away from
worthless things;
preserve my life^s according to
your word.^b
³⁸ Fulfill your promise^t to your
servant,
so that you may be feared.
³⁹ Take away the disgrace I dread,
for your laws are good.
⁴⁰ How I long^u for your precepts!
In your righteousness preserve
my life.

ו Waw

- ⁴¹ May your unfailing love come to
me, LORD,
your salvation, according to
your promise;
⁴² then I can answer^v anyone who
taunts me,
for I trust in your word.
⁴³ Never take your word of truth
from my mouth,
for I have put my hope in your
laws.
⁴⁴ I will always obey your law,
for ever and ever.

^a 33 Or follow it for its reward

^b 37 Two manuscripts of the Masoretic Text and Dead Sea Scrolls; most manuscripts of the Masoretic Text life in your way

119:31 ^o Dt 11:22
119:33 ^p ver 12
119:36
^q 1Ki 8:58
^r Eze 33:31;
Mk 7:21-22;
Lk 12:15;
Heb 13:5
119:37
^s Ps 71:20;
Isa 33:15
119:38
^t 2Sa 7:25
119:40 ^u ver 20
119:42
^v Pr 27:11

45 I will walk about in freedom,
for I have sought out your
precepts.
46 I will speak of your statutes before
kings^w
and will not be put to shame,
47 for I delight in your commands
because I love them.
48 I reach out for your commands,
which I love,
that I may meditate on your
decrees.

† Zayin

49 Remember your word to your
servant,
for you have given me hope.
50 My comfort in my suffering is this:
Your promise preserves my
life.^x
51 The arrogant mock me^y
unmercifully,
but I do not turn^z from your
law.
52 I remember,^a LORD, your ancient
laws,
and I find comfort in them.
53 Indignation grips me^b because of
the wicked,
who have forsaken your law.^c
54 Your decrees are the theme of my
song
wherever I lodge.
55 In the night, LORD, I remember^d
your name,
that I may keep your law.
56 This has been my practice:
I obey your precepts.

□ Heth

57 You are my portion,^e LORD;
I have promised to obey your
words.
58 I have sought your face with all
my heart;
be gracious to me^f according to
your promise.^g
59 I have considered my ways^h
and have turned my steps to
your statutes.
60 I will hasten and not delay
to obey your commands.
61 Though the wicked bind me with
ropes,
I will not forgetⁱ your law.

119:46
^w Mt 10:18;
Ac 26:1-2
119:50
^x Ro 15:4
119:51
^y Jer 20:7
^z ver 157;
Job 23:11;
Ps 44:18
119:52
^a Ps 103:18
119:53 ^b Ezr 9:3
^c Ps 89:30
119:55
^d Ps 63:6
119:57
^e Ps 16:5;
La 3:24
119:58 ^f 1Ki 13:6
^g ver 41
119:59
^h Lk 15:17-18
119:61
ⁱ Ps 140:5

119:62
^j Ac 16:25
119:63
^k Ps 101:6-7
119:64 ^l Ps 33:5
119:67
^m Jer 31:18-19;
Heb 12:11
119:68
ⁿ Ps 106:1;
107:1; Mt 19:17
^o ver 12
119:69
^p Job 13:4;
Ps 109:2
119:70
^q Ps 17:10;
Isa 6:10;
Ac 28:27
119:72
^r Ps 19:10;
Pr 8:10-11, 19
119:73
^s Job 10:8;
Ps 100:3; 138:8;
139:13-16
119:74 ^t Ps 34:2
119:75
^u Heb 12:5-11
119:77 ^v ver 41

62 At midnight^j I rise to give you
thanks
for your righteous laws.
63 I am a friend to all who fear you,^k
to all who follow your precepts.
64 The earth is filled with your love,^l
LORD;
teach me your decrees.

☞ Teth

65 Do good to your servant
according to your word, LORD.
66 Teach me knowledge and good
judgment,
for I trust your commands.
67 Before I was afflicted I went
astray,^m
but now I obey your word.
68 You are good,ⁿ and what you do is
good;
teach me your decrees.^o
69 Though the arrogant have
smeared me with lies,^p
I keep your precepts with all
my heart.
70 Their hearts are callous^q and
unfeeling,
but I delight in your law.
71 It was good for me to be afflicted
so that I might learn your
decrees.
72 The law from your mouth is more
precious to me
than thousands of pieces of
silver and gold.^r

☞ Yodh

73 Your hands made me^s and
formed me;
give me understanding to learn
your commands.
74 May those who fear you rejoice^t
when they see me,
for I have put my hope in your
word.
75 I know, LORD, that your laws are
righteous,
and that in faithfulness^u you
have afflicted me.
76 May your unfailing love be my
comfort,
according to your promise to
your servant.
77 Let your compassion^v come to me
that I may live,
for your law is my delight.

- 78 May the arrogant^w be put to shame for wronging me without cause;^x
but I will meditate on your precepts.
- 79 May those who fear you turn to me,
those who understand your statutes.
- 80 May I wholeheartedly follow your decrees,
that I may not be put to shame.

▷ Kaph

- 81 My soul faints^y with longing for your salvation,
but I have put my hope in your word.
- 82 My eyes fail,^z looking for your promise;
I say, "When will you comfort me?"
- 83 Though I am like a wineskin in the smoke,
I do not forget your decrees.
- 84 How long^a must your servant wait?
When will you punish my persecutors?
- 85 The arrogant dig pits^b to trap me,
contrary to your law.
- 86 All your commands are trustworthy;^c
help me,^d for I am being persecuted without cause.^e
- 87 They almost wiped me from the earth,
but I have not forsaken^f your precepts.
- 88 In your unfailing love preserve my life,
that I may obey the statutes of your mouth.

↳ Lamedh

- 89 Your word, LORD, is eternal;^g
it stands firm in the heavens.
- 90 Your faithfulness^h continues through all generations;
you established the earth, and it endures.ⁱ
- 91 Your laws endure^j to this day,
for all things serve you.

119:78
^w Jer 50:32
^x ver 86, 161
 119:81 ^y Ps 84:2
 119:82
^z Ps 69:3;
 La 2:11
 119:84
^a Ps 39:4;
 Rev 6:10
 119:85
^b Ps 35:7;
 Jer 18:20, 22
 119:86
^c Ps 35:19
^d Ps 109:26
^e ver 78
 119:87
^f Isa 58:2
 119:89
^g Mt 24:34-35;
 1Pe 1:25
 119:90
^h Ps 36:5
ⁱ Ps 148:6;
 Ecc 1:4
 119:91
^j Jer 33:25

119:97 ^k Ps 1:2
 119:98 ^l Dt 4:6
 119:100
^m Job 32:7-9
 119:101 ⁿ Pr 1:15
 119:103
^o Ps 19:10;
 Pr 8:11
^p Pr 24:13-14
 119:104
^q ver 128
 119:105
^r Pr 6:23
 119:106
^s Ne 10:29

- 92 If your law had not been my delight,
I would have perished in my affliction.
- 93 I will never forget your precepts,
for by them you have preserved my life.
- 94 Save me, for I am yours;
I have sought out your precepts.
- 95 The wicked are waiting to destroy me,
but I will ponder your statutes.
- 96 To all perfection I see a limit,
but your commands are boundless.

▷ Mem

- 97 Oh, how I love your law!
I meditate^k on it all day long.
- 98 Your commands are always with me
and make me wiser^l than my enemies.
- 99 I have more insight than all my teachers,
for I meditate on your statutes.
- 100 I have more understanding than the elders,
for I obey your precepts.^m
- 101 I have kept my feetⁿ from every evil path
so that I might obey your word.
- 102 I have not departed from your laws,
for you yourself have taught me.
- 103 How sweet are your words to my taste,
sweeter than honey^o to my mouth!^p
- 104 I gain understanding from your precepts;
therefore I hate every wrong path.^q

▷ Nun

- 105 Your word is a lamp for my feet,
a light^r on my path.
- 106 I have taken an oath^s and confirmed it,
that I will follow your righteous laws.
- 107 I have suffered much;
preserve my life, LORD,
according to your word.

108 Accept, LORD, the willing praise of
my mouth,^t
and teach me your laws.
109 Though I constantly take my life
in my hands,^u
I will not forget your law.
110 The wicked have set a snare^v
for me,
but I have not strayed^w from
your precepts.
111 Your statutes are my heritage
forever;
they are the joy of my heart.
112 My heart is set on keeping your
decrees
to the very end.^{ax}

▢ Samekh

113 I hate double-minded people,^y
but I love your law.
114 You are my refuge and my shield;^z
I have put my hope^a in your
word.
115 Away from me,^b you evildoers,
that I may keep the commands
of my God!
116 Sustain me,^c my God, according
to your promise, and I will
live;
do not let my hopes be
dashed.^d
117 Uphold me, and I will be delivered;
I will always have regard for
your decrees.
118 You reject all who stray from your
decrees,
for their delusions come to
nothing.
119 All the wicked of the earth you
discard like dross;^e
therefore I love your statutes.
120 My flesh trembles^f in fear of you;
I stand in awe of your laws.

♪ Ayin

121 I have done what is righteous and
just;
do not leave me to my
oppressors.
122 Ensure your servant's well-being;^g
do not let the arrogant
oppress me.
123 My eyes fail, looking for your
salvation,
looking for your righteous
promise.^h

119:108
^t Hos 14:2;
Heb 13:15
119:109
^u Jdg 12:3;
Job 13:14
119:110
^v Ps 140:5; 141:9
^w ver 10
119:112 ^x ver 33
119:113 ^y Jas 1:8
119:114
^z Ps 32:7; 91:1
^a ver 74
119:115
^b Ps 6:8; 139:19;
Mt 7:23
119:116
^c Ps 54:4
^d Ps 25:2;
Ro 5:5; 9:33
119:119
^e Eze 22:18, 19
119:120
^f Hab 3:16
119:122
^g Job 17:3
119:123 ^h ver 82

119:124 ⁱ ver 12
119:125
^j Ps 116:16
119:127
^k Ps 19:10
119:128
^l ver 104, 163
119:130
^m Pr 6:23
ⁿ Ps 19:7
119:131
^o Ps 42:1
^p ver 20
119:132
^q Ps 25:16;
106:4
119:133 ^r Ps 17:5
^s Ps 19:13;
Ro 6:12
119:134
^t Ps 142:6;
Lk 1:74
119:135
^u Nu 6:25;
Ps 4:6
119:136
^v Jer 9:1, 18
^w Eze 9:4
119:137
^x Ezr 9:15;
Jer 12:1
^y Ne 9:13
119:138
^z Ps 19:7
119:139
^a Ps 69:9;
Jn 2:17
119:140
^b Ps 12:6

124 Deal with your servant according
to your love
and teach me your decrees.ⁱ
125 I am your servant;^j give me
discernment
that I may understand your
statutes.
126 It is time for you to act, LORD;
your law is being broken.
127 Because I love your commands
more than gold,^k more than
pure gold,
128 and because I consider all your
precepts right,
I hate every wrong path.^l

▣ Pe

129 Your statutes are wonderful;
therefore I obey them.
130 The unfolding of your words gives
light;^m
it gives understanding to the
simple.ⁿ
131 I open my mouth and pant,^o
longing for your commands.^p
132 Turn to me and have mercy^q
on me,
as you always do to those who
love your name.
133 Direct my footsteps according to
your word;^r
let no sin rule^s over me.
134 Redeem me from human
oppression,^t
that I may obey your precepts.
135 Make your face shine^u on your
servant
and teach me your decrees.
136 Streams of tears^v flow from my
eyes,
for your law is not obeyed.^w

♪ Tsadhe

137 You are righteous,^x LORD,
and your laws are right.^y
138 The statutes you have laid down
are righteous;^z
they are fully trustworthy.
139 My zeal wears me out,^a
for my enemies ignore your
words.
140 Your promises have been
thoroughly tested,^b
and your servant loves them.

^a 112 Or decrees / for their enduring reward

141 Though I am lowly and despised,^c
I do not forget your precepts.
142 Your righteousness is everlasting
and your law is true.^d
143 Trouble and distress have come
upon me,
but your commands give me
delight.
144 Your statutes are always righteous;
give me understanding^e that I
may live.

ק Qoph

145 I call with all my heart; answer
me, LORD,
and I will obey your decrees.
146 I call out to you; save me
and I will keep your statutes.
147 I rise before dawn^f and cry for
help;
I have put my hope in your word.
148 My eyes stay open through the
watches of the night,^g
that I may meditate on your
promises.
149 Hear my voice in accordance with
your love;
preserve my life, LORD,
according to your laws.
150 Those who devise wicked schemes
are near,
but they are far from your law.
151 Yet you are near,^h LORD,
and all your commands are
true.ⁱ
152 Long ago I learned from your
statutes
that you established them to
last forever.^j

ר Resh

153 Look on my suffering^k and
deliver me,
for I have not forgotten^l your
law.
154 Defend my cause^m and
redeem me;ⁿ
preserve my life according to
your promise.
155 Salvation is far from the wicked,
for they do not seek out^o your
decrees.
156 Your compassion, LORD, is great;
preserve my life^p according to
your laws.

119:141
^c Ps 22:6
119:142
^d Ps 19:7
119:144
^e Ps 19:9
119:147 ^f Ps 5:3;
57:8; 108:2
119:148
^g Ps 63:6
119:151
^h Ps 34:18;
145:18 ⁱ ver 142
119:152
^j Lk 21:33
119:153 ^k La 5:1
^l Pr 3:1
119:154
^m Mic 7:9
ⁿ 1Sa 24:15
119:155
^o Job 5:4
119:156
^p 2Sa 24:14

119:157 ^q Ps 7:1
119:158
^r Ps 139:21
119:161
^s 1Sa 24:11
119:162
^t 1Sa 30:16
119:165
^u Pr 3:2;
Isa 26:3,12;
32:17
119:166
^v Ge 49:18
119:168
^w Pr 5:21
119:169
^x Ps 18:6
119:170
^y Ps 28:2
^z Ps 31:2
119:171
^a Ps 51:15
^b Ps 94:12
119:173
^c Ps 37:24
^d Jos 24:22

157 Many are the foes who
persecute me,^q
but I have not turned from
your statutes.
158 I look on the faithless with
loathing,^r
for they do not obey your word.
159 See how I love your precepts;
preserve my life, LORD, in
accordance with your love.
160 All your words are true;
all your righteous laws are
eternal.

ש Sin and Shin

161 Rulers persecute me^s without
cause,
but my heart trembles at your
word.
162 I rejoice in your promise
like one who finds great spoil.^t
163 I hate and detest falsehood
but I love your law.
164 Seven times a day I praise you
for your righteous laws.
165 Great peace^u have those who love
your law,
and nothing can make them
stumble.
166 I wait for your salvation,^v LORD,
and I follow your commands.
167 I obey your statutes,
for I love them greatly.
168 I obey your precepts and your
statutes,
for all my ways are known^w to
you.

ת Taw

169 May my cry come^x before you,
LORD;
give me understanding
according to your word.
170 May my supplication come^y
before you;
deliver me^z according to your
promise.
171 May my lips overflow with praise,^a
for you teach me^b your decrees.
172 May my tongue sing of your word,
for all your commands are
righteous.
173 May your hand be ready to
help^c me,
for I have chosen^d your
precepts.

- ¹⁷⁴I long for your salvation,^e LORD,
and your law gives me delight.
¹⁷⁵Let me live^f that I may praise you,
and may your laws sustain me.
¹⁷⁶I have strayed like a lost sheep.^g
Seek your servant,
for I have not forgotten your
commands.

❖ Psalm 120

A song of ascents.

- ¹I call on the LORD in my distress,^h
and he answers me.
²Save me, LORD,
from lying lipsⁱ
and from deceitful tongues.^j
³What will he do to you,
and what more besides,
you deceitful tongue?
⁴He will punish you with a
warrior's sharp arrows,^k
with burning coals of the
broom bush.
⁵Woe to me that I dwell in Meshek,
that I live among the tents of
Kedar!^l
⁶Too long have I lived
among those who hate peace.
⁷I am for peace;
but when I speak, they are for
war.

❖ Psalm 121

A song of ascents.

- ¹I lift up my eyes to the
mountains —
where does my help come
from?
²My help comes from the LORD,
the Maker of heaven and
earth.^m
³He will not let your foot slip —
he who watches over you will
not slumber;
⁴indeed, he who watches over
Israel
will neither slumber nor sleep.
⁵The LORD watches overⁿ you —
the LORD is your shade at your
right hand;
⁶the sun^o will not harm you by day,
nor the moon by night.

119:174
^e ver 166
119:175
^f Isa 55:3
119:176
^g Isa 53:6
120:1
^h Ps 102:2;
Jnh 2:2
120:2 ⁱ Pr 12:22
^j Ps 52:4
120:4 ^k Ps 45:5
120:5
^l Ge 25:13;
Jer 49:28
121:2
^m Ps 115:15;
124:8
121:5 ⁿ Isa 25:4
121:6 ^o Ps 91:5;
Isa 49:10;
Rev 7:16

- ⁷The LORD will keep you from all
harm^p —
he will watch over your life;
⁸the LORD will watch over your
coming and going
both now and forevermore.^q

❖ Psalm 122

A song of ascents. Of David.

- ¹I rejoiced with those who said
to me,
“Let us go to the house of the
LORD.”
²Our feet are standing
in your gates, Jerusalem.
³Jerusalem is built like a city
that is closely compacted
together.
⁴That is where the tribes go up —
the tribes of the LORD —
to praise the name of the LORD
according to the statute given
to Israel.
⁵There stand the thrones for
judgment,
the thrones of the house
of David.
⁶Pray for the peace of Jerusalem:
“May those who love^r you be
secure.
⁷May there be peace within your
walls
and security within your
citadels.”
⁸For the sake of my family and
friends,
I will say, “Peace be within
you.”
⁹For the sake of the house of the
LORD our God,
I will seek your prosperity.^s

❖ Psalm 123

A song of ascents.

- ¹I lift up my eyes to you,
to you who sit enthroned^t in
heaven.
²As the eyes of slaves look to the
hand of their master,
as the eyes of a female slave
look to the hand of her
mistress,

121:7 ^p Ps 41:2;
91:10–12
121:8 ^q Dt 28:6
122:6 ^r Ps 51:18
122:9 ^s Ne 2:10
123:1 ^t Ps 11:4;
121:1; 141:8

so our eyes look to the LORD^u our
God,
till he shows us his mercy.

³Have mercy on us, LORD, have
mercy on us,
for we have endured no end of
contempt.

⁴We have endured no end
of ridicule from the arrogant,
of contempt from the proud.

❖ Psalm 124

A song of ascents. Of David.

¹If the LORD had not been on our
side —

let Israel say^v —

²if the LORD had not been on our
side

when people attacked us,
³they would have swallowed us
alive

when their anger flared
against us;

⁴the flood would have engulfed us,
the torrent would have swept
over us,

⁵the raging waters
would have swept us away.

⁶Praise be to the LORD,
who has not let us be torn by
their teeth.

⁷We have escaped like a bird
from the fowler's snare;^w
the snare has been broken,
and we have escaped.

⁸Our help is in the name of the LORD,
the Maker of heaven^x and earth.

❖ Psalm 125

A song of ascents.

¹Those who trust in the LORD are
like Mount Zion,
which cannot be shaken^y but
endures forever.

²As the mountains surround
Jerusalem,
so the LORD surrounds^z his
people
both now and forevermore.

³The scepter of the wicked will not
remain^a
over the land allotted to the
righteous,

123:2 ^uPs 25:15
124:1 ^vPs 129:1
124:7 ^wPs 91:3;

Pr 6:5
124:8 ^xGe 1:11;
Ps 121:2; 134:3
125:1 ^yPs 46:5
125:2 ^zPs 121:8;
Zec 2:4-5
125:3

^aPs 89:22;
Pr 22:8; Isa 14:5

for then the righteous might use
their hands to do evil.^b

⁴LORD, do good^c to those who are
good,
to those who are upright in
heart.^d

⁵But those who turn^e to crooked
ways^f
the LORD will banish with the
evildoers.

Peace be on Israel.^g

❖ Psalm 126

A song of ascents.

¹When the LORD restored^h the
fortunes of^a Zion,
we were like those who
dreamed.^b

²Our mouths were filled with
laughter,
our tongues with songs of joy.ⁱ
Then it was said among the nations,
“The LORD has done great
things^j for them.”

³The LORD has done great things
for us,
and we are filled with joy.^k

⁴Restore our fortunes,^c LORD,
like streams in the Negev.^l

⁵Those who sow with tears
will reap with songs of joy.^m

⁶Those who go out weeping,
carrying seed to sow,
will return with songs of joy,
carrying sheaves with them.

❖ Psalm 127

A song of ascents. Of Solomon.

¹Unless the LORD buildsⁿ the house,
the builders labor in vain.
Unless the LORD watches^o over the
city,
the guards stand watch in vain.

²In vain you rise early
and stay up late,
toiling for food^p to eat —
for he grants sleep^q to^d those
he loves.

^a 1 Or LORD brought back the captives to

^b 1 Or those restored to health ^c 4 Or Bring
back our captives ^d 2 Or eat — / for while
they sleep he provides for

^b1Sa 24:10;
Ps 55:20
125:4

^cPs 119:68
^dPs 7:10; 36:10;

94:15
125:5

^eJob 23:11
^fPr 2:15;

Isa 59:8
9Ps 128:6

126:1 ^hPs 85:1;
Hos 6:11
126:2

ⁱJob 8:21;
Ps 51:14

^jPs 71:19
126:3 ^kIsa 25:9

126:4 ^lIsa 35:6;
43:19

126:5

^mIsa 35:10
127:1 ⁿPs 78:69

^oPs 121:4
127:2 ^pGe 3:17

^qJob 11:18

- ³Children are a heritage from the LORD,
offspring a reward^r from him.
⁴Like arrows in the hands of a warrior
are children born in one's youth.
⁵Blessed is the man
whose quiver is full of them.
They will not be put to shame
when they contend with their opponents^s in court.

❖ Psalm 128

A song of ascents.

- ¹Blessed are all who fear the LORD,^t
who walk in obedience to him.^u
²You will eat the fruit of your labor;^v
blessings and prosperity^w will be yours.
³Your wife will be like a fruitful vine^x
within your house;
your children will be like olive shoots^y
around your table.
⁴Yes, this will be the blessing
for the man who fears the LORD.
⁵May the LORD bless you from Zion;^z
may you see the prosperity of Jerusalem
all the days of your life.
⁶May you live to see your children's children — ^a
peace be on Israel.^b

❖ Psalm 129

A song of ascents.

- ¹"They have greatly oppressed me
from my youth,"^c
let Israel say;^d
²"they have greatly oppressed me
from my youth,
but they have not gained the victory^e over me.
³Plowmen have plowed my back
and made their furrows long.
⁴But the LORD is righteous;^f
he has cut me free from the
cords of the wicked."

127:3 ^r Ge 33:5
127:5 ^s Pr 27:11
128:1 ^t Ps 112:1
^u Ps 119:1-3
128:2 ^v Isa 3:10
^w Ecc 8:12
128:3
^x Eze 19:10
^y Ps 52:8;
144:12
128:5 ^z Ps 20:2;
134:3
128:6
^a Ge 50:23;
Job 42:16
^b Ps 125:5
129:1
^c Ps 88:15;
Hos 2:15
^d Ps 124:1
129:2
^e Mt 16:18
129:4
^f Ps 119:137

129:5 ^g Mic 4:11
^h Ps 71:13
129:6 ⁱ Ps 37:2
129:8 ^j Ru 2:4;
Ps 118:26
130:1 ^k Ps 42:7;
69:2; La 3:55
130:2 ^l Ps 28:2
^m 2Ch 6:40;
Ps 64:1
130:3 ⁿ Ps 76:7;
143:2
130:4
^o Ex 34:7;
Isa 55:7;
Jer 33:8
P 1Ki 8:40
130:5
^q Ps 27:14;
33:20; Isa 8:17
^r Ps 119:81
130:6 ^s Ps 63:6
^t Ps 119:147
130:7 ^u Ps 131:3
130:8 ^v Lk 1:68
131:1 ^w Ps 101:5;
Ro 12:16

- ⁵May all who hate Zion^g
be turned back in shame.^h
⁶May they be like grass on the roof,
which withersⁱ before it can
grow;
⁷a reaper cannot fill his hands
with it,
nor one who gathers fill his
arms.
⁸May those who pass by not say to
them,
"The blessing of the LORD be on
you;
we bless you^j in the name of
the LORD."

❖ Psalm 130

A song of ascents.

- ¹Out of the depths^k I cry to you,
LORD;
² Lord, hear my voice.^l
Let your ears be attentive^m
to my cry for mercy.
³If you, LORD, kept a record of sins,
Lord, who could stand?ⁿ
⁴But with you there is forgiveness,^o
so that we can, with reverence,
serve you.^p
⁵I wait for the LORD,^q my whole
being waits,
and in his word^r I put my hope.
⁶I wait for the Lord
more than watchmen^s wait for
the morning,
more than watchmen wait for
the morning.^t
⁷Israel, put your hope^u in the
LORD,
for with the LORD is unfailing
love
and with him is full
redemption.
⁸He himself will redeem^v Israel
from all their sins.

❖ Psalm 131

A song of ascents. Of David.

- ¹My heart is not proud,^w LORD,
my eyes are not haughty;
I do not concern myself with
great matters
or things too wonderful for me.

² But I have calmed and quieted myself,
I am like a weaned child with its mother;
like a weaned child I am content.^x

³ Israel, put your hope^y in the LORD
both now and forevermore.

❖ Psalm 132

132:8-10pp — 2Ch 6:41-42

A song of ascents.

¹ LORD, remember David
and all his self-denial.

² He swore an oath to the LORD,
he made a vow to the Mighty One of Jacob:^z

³ “I will not enter my house
or go to my bed,

⁴ I will allow no sleep to my eyes
or slumber to my eyelids,

⁵ till I find a place^a for the LORD,
a dwelling for the Mighty One of Jacob.”

⁶ We heard it in Ephrathah,^b
we came upon it in the fields of Jaar:^{ac}

⁷ “Let us go to his dwelling place,^d
let us worship at his footstool,^e
saying,

⁸ ‘Arise, LORD,^f and come to your
resting place,
you and the ark of your might.

⁹ May your priests be clothed with
your righteousness;^g
may your faithful people sing
for joy.’”

¹⁰ For the sake of your servant
David,
do not reject your anointed one.

¹¹ The LORD swore an oath to David,^h
a sure oath he will not revoke:
“One of your own descendantsⁱ
I will place on your throne.

¹² If your sons keep my covenant
and the statutes I teach them,
then their sons will sit
on your throne^j for ever and
ever.”

¹³ For the LORD has chosen Zion,^k
he has desired it for his
dwelling, saying,

131:2 ^xMt 18:3;
1Co 14:20
131:3 ^yPs 130:7
132:2
^zGe 49:24
132:5 ^aAc 7:46
132:6
^b1Sa 17:12
^c1Sa 7:2
132:7 ^dPs 5:7
^ePs 99:5
132:8
^fNu 10:35;
Ps 78:61
132:9
^gJob 29:14;
Isa 61:3,10
132:11
^hPs 89:3-4,35
ⁱ2Sa 7:12
132:12 ^jLk 1:32;
Ac 2:30
132:13
^kPs 48:1-2

132:14
^lPs 68:16
132:15
^mPs 107:9;
147:14
132:16
ⁿ2Ch 6:41
132:17
^oEze 29:21;
Lk 1:69
P 1Ki 11:36;
2Ch 21:7
132:18
^pPs 35:26;
109:29
133:1 ^qGe 13:8;
Heb 13:1
133:2
^rEx 30:25
133:3 ^tDt 4:48
^uLev 25:21;
Dt 28:8
^vPs 42:8
134:1
^wPs 135:1-2
^x1Ch 9:33
134:2 ^yPs 28:2;
1Ti 2:8

¹⁴ “This is my resting place for ever
and ever;^l

here I will sit enthroned, for I
have desired it.

¹⁵ I will bless her with abundant
provisions;
her poor I will satisfy with
food.^m

¹⁶ I will clothe her priestsⁿ with
salvation,
and her faithful people will
ever sing for joy.

¹⁷ “Here I will make a horn^b grow^o
for David
and set up a lamp^p for my
anointed one.

¹⁸ I will clothe his enemies with
shame,^q
but his head will be adorned
with a radiant crown.”

❖ Psalm 133

A song of ascents. Of David.

¹ How good and pleasant it is
when God’s people live
together^r in unity!

² It is like precious oil poured on
the head,^s
running down on the beard,
running down on Aaron’s
beard,
down on the collar of his
robe.

³ It is as if the dew of Hermon^t
were falling on Mount
Zion.

For there the LORD bestows his
blessing,^u
even life forevermore.^v

❖ Psalm 134

A song of ascents.

¹ Praise the LORD, all you servants^w
of the LORD
who minister by night^x in the
house of the LORD.

² Lift up your hands^y in the
sanctuary
and praise the LORD.

^a 6 Or heard of it in Ephrathah, / we found it in the fields of Jearim. (See 1 Chron. 13:5,6) (And no quotation marks around verses 7-9) ^b 17 Horn here symbolizes strong one, that is, king.

³ May the LORD bless you from
Zion,^z
he who is the Maker of heaven^a
and earth.

❖ Psalm 135

135:15-zopp — Ps 115:4-11

¹ Praise the LORD.^a

Praise the name of the LORD;
praise him, you servants^b of the
LORD,

² you who minister in the house^c of
the LORD,
in the courts^d of the house of
our God.

³ Praise the LORD, for the LORD is
good;^e
sing praise to his name, for that
is pleasant.^f

⁴ For the LORD has chosen Jacob^g to
be his own,
Israel to be his treasured
possession.^h

⁵ I know that the LORD is great,ⁱ
that our Lord is greater than all
gods.^j

⁶ The LORD does whatever pleases
him,^k
in the heavens and on the earth,
in the seas and all their depths.

⁷ He makes clouds rise from the
ends of the earth;
he sends lightning with the
rain^l
and brings out the wind^m from
his storehouses.ⁿ

⁸ He struck down the firstborn^o of
Egypt,
the firstborn of people and
animals.

⁹ He sent his signs^p and wonders
into your midst, Egypt,
against Pharaoh and all his
servants.^q

¹⁰ He struck down many^r nations
and killed mighty kings —

¹¹ Sihon^s king of the Amorites,
Og king of Bashan,
and all the kings of Canaan^t —

¹² and he gave their land as an
inheritance,^u
an inheritance to his people
Israel.

134:3 ^z Ps 128:5

^a Ps 124:8

135:1 ^b Ps 113:1;

134:1

135:2 ^c Lk 2:37

^d Ps 116:19

135:3

^e Ps 119:68

^f Ps 147:1

135:4

^g Dt 10:15;

1Pe 2:9

^h Ex 19:5; Dt 7:6

135:5 ⁱ Ps 48:1

^j Ps 97:9

135:6 ^k Ps 115:3

135:7

^l Jer 10:13;

Zec 10:1

^m Job 28:25

ⁿ Job 38:22

135:8

^o Ex 12:12;

Ps 78:51

135:9 ^p Dt 6:22

^q Ps 136:10-15

135:10

^r Nu 21:21-25;

Ps 136:17-21

135:11

^s Nu 21:21

^t Jos 12:7-24

135:12

^u Ps 78:55

¹³ Your name, LORD, endures
forever,^v
your renown,^w LORD, through
all generations.

¹⁴ For the LORD will vindicate his
people
and have compassion on his
servants.^x

¹⁵ The idols of the nations are silver
and gold,
made by human hands.

¹⁶ They have mouths, but cannot
speak,
eyes, but cannot see.

¹⁷ They have ears, but cannot hear,
nor is there breath in their
mouths.

¹⁸ Those who make them will be like
them,
and so will all who trust in them.

¹⁹ All you Israelites, praise the LORD;
house of Aaron, praise the
LORD;

²⁰ house of Levi, praise the LORD;
you who fear him, praise the
LORD.

²¹ Praise be to the LORD from Zion,^y
to him who dwells in
Jerusalem.

Praise the LORD.

❖ Psalm 136

¹ Give thanks to the LORD, for he is
good.^z

His love endures forever.^a

² Give thanks to the God of gods.^b

His love endures forever.

³ Give thanks to the Lord of lords:

His love endures forever.

⁴ to him who alone does great
wonders,^c

His love endures forever.

⁵ who by his understanding^d made
the heavens,^e

His love endures forever.

⁶ who spread out the earth^f upon
the waters,^g

His love endures forever.

⁷ who made the great lights^h —

His love endures forever.

⁸ the sun to governⁱ the day,

His love endures forever.

135:13 ^v Ex 3:15

^w Ps 102:12

135:14

^x Dt 32:36

135:21

^y Ps 134:3

136:1 ^z Ps 106:1

^a 1Ch 16:34;

2Ch 20:21

136:2 ^b Dt 10:17

136:4 ^c Ps 72:18

136:5 ^d Pr 3:19;

Jer 51:15 ^e Ge 1:1

136:6 ^f Ge 1:9;

Jer 10:12

^g Ps 24:2

136:7 ^h Ge 1:14,

16

136:8 ⁱ Ge 1:16

^a 1 Hebrew *Hallelu Yah*; also in verses 3 and 21

⁹the moon and stars to govern the night;
His love endures forever.

¹⁰to him who struck down the firstborn^j of Egypt
His love endures forever.

¹¹and brought Israel out^k from among them
His love endures forever.

¹²with a mighty hand and outstretched arm;^l
His love endures forever.

¹³to him who divided the Red Sea^{am} asunder
His love endures forever.

¹⁴and brought Israel throughⁿ the midst of it,
His love endures forever.

¹⁵but swept Pharaoh and his army into the Red Sea;^o
His love endures forever.

¹⁶to him who led his people through the wilderness;^p
His love endures forever.

¹⁷to him who struck down great kings,^q
His love endures forever.

¹⁸and killed mighty kings^r —
His love endures forever.

¹⁹Sihon king of the Amorites^s
His love endures forever.

²⁰and Og king of Bashan —
His love endures forever.

²¹and gave their land^t as an inheritance,
His love endures forever.

²²an inheritance to his servant Israel.
His love endures forever.

²³He remembered us^u in our low estate
His love endures forever.

²⁴and freed us from our enemies.^v
His love endures forever.

²⁵He gives food^w to every creature.
His love endures forever.

²⁶Give thanks to the God of heaven.
His love endures forever.

❖ Psalm 137

¹By the rivers of Babylon^x we sat and wept^y
when we remembered Zion.

136:10
^jEx 12:29;
Ps 135:8
136:11 ^kEx 6:6;

12:51
136:12
^lDt 4:34;
Ps 44:3
136:13

^mEx 14:21;
Ps 78:13
136:14

ⁿEx 14:22
136:15
^oEx 14:27;
Ps 135:9
136:16

^pEx 13:18
136:17
^qPs 135:9-12
136:18 ^rDt 29:7

136:19
^sNu 21:21-25
136:21 ^tJos 12:1
136:23

^uPs 113:7
136:24
^vPs 107:2
136:25

^wPs 104:27;
145:15
137:1 ^xEze 1:1, 3
^yNe 1:4

137:3 ^zPs 80:6
137:6
^aEze 3:26
137:7

^bJer 49:7;
La 4:21-22;
Eze 25:12
^cOb 1:11

137:8 ^dIsa 13:1,
19; Jer 25:12,
26; Jer 50:15;
Rev 18:6

137:9
^e2Ki 8:12;
Isa 13:16
138:1 ^fPs 95:3;

96:4
138:2
^gKi 8:29;
Ps 5:7; 28:2
^hIsa 42:21

²There on the poplars
we hung our harps,
³for there our captors asked us for songs,
our tormentors demanded^z
songs of joy;
they said, "Sing us one of the songs of Zion!"

⁴How can we sing the songs of the LORD
while in a foreign land?

⁵If I forget you, Jerusalem,
may my right hand forget its skill.

⁶May my tongue cling to the roof^a
of my mouth
if I do not remember you,
if I do not consider Jerusalem
my highest joy.

⁷Remember, LORD, what the Edomites^b did
on the day Jerusalem fell.^c
"Tear it down," they cried,
"tear it down to its foundations!"

⁸Daughter Babylon, doomed to destruction,^d
happy is the one who repays you
according to what you have done to us.

⁹Happy is the one who seizes your infants
and dashes them^e against the rocks.

❖ Psalm 138

Of David.

¹I will praise you, LORD, with all my heart;
before the "gods"^f I will sing your praise.

²I will bow down toward your holy temple^g
and will praise your name
for your unfailing love and your faithfulness,
for you have so exalted your solemn decree
that it surpasses your fame.^h

³When I called, you answered me;
you greatly emboldened me.

^a 13 Or *the Sea of Reeds*; also in verse 15

- ⁴ May all the kings of the earthⁱ
praise you, LORD,
when they hear what you have
decreed.
- ⁵ May they sing of the ways of the
LORD,
for the glory of the LORD is
great.
- ⁶ Though the LORD is exalted, he
looks kindly on the lowly;^j
though lofty, he sees them^k
from afar.
- ⁷ Though I walk^l in the midst of
trouble,
you preserve my life.
You stretch out your hand against
the anger of my foes;^m
with your right handⁿ you
save me.^o
- ⁸ The LORD will vindicate^p me;
your love, LORD, endures
forever —
do not abandon the works of
your hands.^q

❖ Psalm 139

*For the director of music. Of David.
A psalm.*

- ¹ You have searched me,^r LORD,
and you know^s me.
- ² You know when I sit and when
I rise;^t
you perceive my thoughts^u
from afar.
- ³ You discern my going out and my
lying down;
you are familiar with all my
ways.^v
- ⁴ Before a word is on my tongue
you, LORD, know it completely.^w
- ⁵ You hem me in^x behind and
before,
and you lay your hand
upon me.
- ⁶ Such knowledge is too wonderful
for me,
too lofty^y for me to attain.
- ⁷ Where can I go from your Spirit?
Where can I flee^z from your
presence?
- ⁸ If I go up to the heavens,^a you are
there;
if I make my bed^b in the
depths, you are there.

138:4
ⁱ Ps 102:15;
138:6 ^j Ps 113:6;
Isa 57:15;
^k Pr 3:34;
Jas 4:6
138:7 ^l Ps 23:4
^m Jer 51:25
ⁿ Ps 20:6
^o Ps 71:20
138:8 ^p Ps 57:2;
Php 1:6
^q Job 10:3, 8;
14:15
139:1 ^r Ps 17:3
^s Jer 12:3
139:2
^t 2Ki 19:27
^u Mt 9:4;
Jn 2:24
139:3 ^v Job 31:4
139:4
^w Heb 4:13
139:5 ^x Ps 34:7
139:6
^y Job 42:3;
Ro 11:33
139:7
^z Jer 23:24;
Jnh 1:3
139:8 ^a Am 9:2-
3 ^b Pr 15:11

139:10 ^c Ps 23:3
139:12
^d Job 34:22;
Da 2:22
139:13
^e Ps 119:73
^f Job 10:11
139:14
^g Ps 40:5
139:15
^h Job 10:11
ⁱ Ps 63:9
139:17 ^j Ps 40:5
139:19 ^k Isa 11:4
^l Ps 119:115
139:20
^m Jude 15
139:21
ⁿ 2Ch 19:2;
Ps 31:6; 119:113;
119:158

- ⁹ If I rise on the wings of the dawn,
if I settle on the far side of the
sea,
¹⁰ even there your hand will
guide me,^c
your right hand will hold me
fast.
- ¹¹ If I say, "Surely the darkness will
hide me
and the light become night
around me,"
¹² even the darkness will not be
dark^d to you;
the night will shine like the day,
for darkness is as light to you.
- ¹³ For you created my inmost
being;^e
you knit me together^f in my
mother's womb.
- ¹⁴ I praise you because I am fearfully
and wonderfully made;
your works are wonderful,^g
I know that full well.
- ¹⁵ My frame was not hidden from
you
when I was made in the secret
place,
when I was woven together^h in
the depths of the earth.ⁱ
- ¹⁶ Your eyes saw my unformed body;
all the days ordained for me
were written in your book
before one of them came to be.
- ¹⁷ How precious to me are your
thoughts,^a God!
How vast is the sum of them!
- ¹⁸ Were I to count them,
they would outnumber the
grains of sand —
when I awake, I am still with
you.
- ¹⁹ If only you, God, would slay the
wicked!^k
Away from me,^l you who are
bloodthirsty!
- ²⁰ They speak of you with evil
intent;
your adversaries misuse your
name.^m
- ²¹ Do I not hate thoseⁿ who hate
you, LORD,
and abhor those who are in
rebellion against you?

^a 17 Or *How amazing are your thoughts
concerning me*

- ²² I have nothing but hatred for them;
I count them my enemies.
²³ Search me,^o God, and know my heart;^p
test me and know my anxious thoughts.
²⁴ See if there is any offensive way in me,
and lead me^q in the way everlasting.

❖ Psalm 140^a

*For the director of music.
A psalm of David.*

- ¹ Rescue me,^r LORD, from evildoers;
protect me from the violent,^s
² who devise evil plans^t in their hearts
and stir up war every day.
³ They make their tongues as sharp
as^u a serpent's;
the poison of vipers^v is on their lips.^b
⁴ Keep me safe,^w LORD, from the hands of the wicked;^x
protect me from the violent,
who devise ways to trip my feet.
⁵ The arrogant have hidden a snare for me;
they have spread out the cords of their net
and have set traps^y for me along my path.
⁶ I say to the LORD, "You are my God."^z
Hear, LORD, my cry for mercy.^a
⁷ Sovereign LORD,^b my strong deliverer,
you shield my head in the day of battle.
⁸ Do not grant the wicked^c their desires, LORD;
do not let their plans succeed.
⁹ Those who surround me proudly
rear their heads;
may the mischief of their lips engulf them.^d
¹⁰ May burning coals fall on them;
may they be thrown into the fire,^e
into miry pits, never to rise.

139:23
^o Job 31:6;
Ps 26:2
P Jer 11:20
139:24
^q Ps 5:8; 143:10;
Pr 15:9
140:1^r Ps 17:13
^s Ps 18:48
140:2^t Ps 36:4;
56:6
140:3^u Ps 57:4
^v Ps 58:4;
Jas 3:8
140:4
^w Ps 141:9
^x Ps 71:4
140:5^y Ps 31:4;
35:7
140:6^z Ps 16:2
^a Ps 116:1; 143:1
140:7^b Ps 28:8
140:8
^c Ps 10:2-3
140:9^d Ps 7:16
140:10
^e Ps 11:6; 21:9

140:11
^f Ps 34:21
140:12^g Ps 9:4
^h Ps 35:10
140:13
ⁱ Ps 97:12
^j Ps 11:7
141:1^k Ps 22:19;
70:5^l Ps 143:1
141:2
^m Rev 5:8;
8:3ⁿ 1Ti 2:8
^o Ex 29:39, 41
141:4^p Pr 23:6
141:5^q Pr 9:8
^r Ps 23:5
141:7^s Ps 53:5

- ¹¹ May slanderers not be established in the land;
may disaster hunt down the violent.^f
¹² I know that the LORD secures justice for the poor
and upholds the cause^g of the needy.^h
¹³ Surely the righteous will praise your name,ⁱ
and the upright will live^j in your presence.

❖ Psalm 141

A psalm of David.

- ¹ I call to you, LORD, come quickly^k to me;
hear me^l when I call to you.
² May my prayer be set before you like incense;^m
may the lifting up of my handsⁿ be like the evening sacrifice.^o
³ Set a guard over my mouth, LORD;
keep watch over the door of my lips.
⁴ Do not let my heart be drawn to what is evil
so that I take part in wicked deeds
along with those who are evildoers;
do not let me eat their delicacies.^p
⁵ Let a righteous man strike me — that is a kindness;
let him rebuke me^q — that is oil on my head.^r
My head will not refuse it,
for my prayer will still be against the deeds of evildoers.
⁶ Their rulers will be thrown down from the cliffs,
and the wicked will learn that my words were well spoken.
⁷ They will say, "As one plows and breaks up the earth,
so our bones have been scattered at the mouth^s of the grave."

^a In Hebrew texts 140:1-13 is numbered 140:2-14.

^b 3 The Hebrew has *Selah* (a word of uncertain meaning) here and at the end of verses 5 and 8.

- ⁸ But my eyes are fixed^t on you,
Sovereign LORD;
in you I take refuge^u — do not
give me over to death.
- ⁹ Keep me safe^v from the traps set
by evildoers,
from the snares^w they have laid
for me.
- ¹⁰ Let the wicked fall^x into their own
nets,
while I pass by in safety.

❖ Psalm 142^a

A maskil^b of David. When he was in the cave. A prayer.

- ¹ I cry aloud to the LORD;
I lift up my voice to the LORD
for mercy.^y
- ² I pour out before him my
complaint;^z
before him I tell my trouble.
- ³ When my spirit grows faint^a
within me,
it is you who watch over my
way.
In the path where I walk
people have hidden a snare
for me.
- ⁴ Look and see, there is no one at
my right hand;
no one is concerned for me.
I have no refuge;
no one cares^b for my life.
- ⁵ I cry to you, LORD;
I say, “You are my refuge,^c
my portion^d in the land of the
living.”^e
- ⁶ Listen to my cry,^f
for I am in desperate need;^g
rescue me from those who
pursue me,
for they are too strong for me.
- ⁷ Set me free from my prison,^h
that I may praise your name.
Then the righteous will gather
about me
because of your goodness to me.ⁱ

❖ Psalm 143

A psalm of David.

- ¹ LORD, hear my prayer,
listen to my cry for mercy;^j

141:8 ^tPs 25:15
^uPs 2:12
141:9
^vPs 140:4
^wPs 38:12
141:10 ^xPs 35:8
142:1 ^yPs 30:8
142:2
^zIsa 26:16
142:3
^aPs 140:5;
143:4, 7
142:4 ^bPs 31:11;
Jer 30:17
142:5 ^cPs 46:1
^dPs 16:5
^ePs 27:13
142:6 ^fPs 17:1
^gPs 79:8; 116:6
142:7 ^hPs 146:7
ⁱPs 13:6
143:1 ^jPs 140:6

^kPs 89:1-2
^lPs 71:2
143:2
^mPs 14:3;
Ecc 7:20;
Ro 3:20
143:4
ⁿPs 142:3
143:5 ^oPs 77:6
143:6 ^pPs 63:1;
88:9
143:7 ^qPs 69:17
^rPs 27:9; 28:1
143:8 ^sPs 46:5;
90:14 ^tPs 27:11
^uPs 25:1-2
143:9 ^vPs 31:15
143:10
^wNe 9:20;
Ps 23:3; 25:4-5
143:11
^xPs 119:25
^yPs 31:1
143:12
^zPs 52:5; 54:5
^aPs 116:16
144:1 ^bPs 18:2,
34

- in your faithfulness^k and
righteousness^l
come to my relief.
- ² Do not bring your servant into
judgment,
for no one living is righteous^m
before you.
- ³ The enemy pursues me,
he crushes me to the ground;
he makes me dwell in the darkness
like those long dead.
- ⁴ So my spirit grows faint within me;
my heart within me is
dismayed.ⁿ
- ⁵ I remember^o the days of long ago;
I meditate on all your works
and consider what your hands
have done.
- ⁶ I spread out my hands^p to you;
I thirst for you like a parched
land.^c
- ⁷ Answer me quickly,^q LORD;
my spirit fails.
Do not hide your face^r from me
or I will be like those who go
down to the pit.
- ⁸ Let the morning bring me word of
your unfailing love,^s
for I have put my trust in you.
Show me the way^t I should go,
for to you I entrust my life.^u
- ⁹ Rescue me from my enemies,^v
LORD,
for I hide myself in you.
- ¹⁰ Teach me to do your will,
for you are my God;
may your good Spirit
lead^w me on level ground.
- ¹¹ For your name's sake, LORD,
preserve my life;^x
in your righteousness,^y bring
me out of trouble.
- ¹² In your unfailing love, silence my
enemies;
destroy all my foes,^z
for I am your servant.^a

❖ Psalm 144

Of David.

- ¹ Praise be to the LORD my Rock,^b

^a In Hebrew texts 142:1-7 is numbered 142:2-8.

^b Title: Probably a literary or musical term

^c 6 The Hebrew has *Selah* (a word of uncertain meaning) here.

- who trains my hands for war,
my fingers for battle.
- ²He is my loving God and my
fortress,^c
my stronghold and my
deliverer,
my shield,^d in whom I take
refuge,
who subdues peoples^a under me.
- ³LORD, what are human beings^e
that you care for them,
mere mortals that you think of
them?
- ⁴They are like a breath;
their days are like a fleeting
shadow.^f
- ⁵Part your heavens,^g LORD, and
come down;
touch the mountains, so that
they smoke.^h
- ⁶Send forth lightning and scatter
the enemy;
shoot your arrowsⁱ and rout
them.
- ⁷Reach down your hand from on
high;
deliver me and rescue me
from the mighty waters,^j
from the hands of foreigners^k
- ⁸whose mouths are full of lies,^l
whose right hands are
deceitful.
- ⁹I will sing a new song to you, my
God;
on the ten-stringed lyre^m I will
make music to you,
- ¹⁰to the One who gives victory to
kings,
who delivers his servant
David.ⁿ
- From the deadly sword
¹¹deliver me;
rescue me from the hands of
foreigners
whose mouths are full of lies,
whose right hands are
deceitful.^o
- ¹²Then our sons in their youth
will be like well-nurtured
plants,^p
and our daughters will be like
pillars
carved to adorn a palace.

144:2 ^c Ps 59:9;
91:2 ^d Ps 84:9
144:3 ^e Ps 8:4;
Heb 2:6
144:4
^f Ps 39:11; 102:11
144:5 ^g Ps 18:9;
Isa 64:1
^h Ps 104:32
144:6 ⁱ Ps 7:12-
13; 18:14
144:7 ^j Ps 69:2
^k Ps 18:44
144:8 ^l Ps 12:2
144:9
^m Ps 33:2-3
144:10
ⁿ Ps 18:50
144:11
^o Ps 12:2;
Isa 44:20
144:12
^p Ps 128:3

- ¹³Our barns will be filled
with every kind of provision.
Our sheep will increase by
thousands,
by tens of thousands in our
fields;
- ¹⁴our oxen will draw heavy
loads.^b
There will be no breaching of walls,
no going into captivity,
no cry of distress in our streets.
- ¹⁵Blessed is the people^q of whom
this is true;
blessed is the people whose
God is the LORD.

❖ Psalm 145^c

A psalm of praise. Of David.

- ¹I will exalt you,^r my God the King;^s
I will praise your name for ever
and ever.
- ²Every day I will praise^t you
and extol your name for ever
and ever.
- ³Great is the LORD and most
worthy of praise;
his greatness no one can
fathom.^u
- ⁴One generation^v commends your
works to another;
they tell of your mighty acts.
- ⁵They speak of the glorious
splendor of your
majesty —
and I will meditate on your
wonderful works.^{d^w}
- ⁶They tell of the power of your
awesome works — ^x
and I will proclaim^y your great
deeds.
- ⁷They celebrate your abundant
goodness^z
and joyfully sing of your
righteousness.^a

^a 2 Many manuscripts of the Masoretic Text, Dead Sea Scrolls, Aquila, Jerome and Syriac; most manuscripts of the Masoretic Text *subdues my people* ^b 14 Or *our chieftains will be firmly established* ^c This psalm is an acrostic poem, the verses of which (including verse 13b) begin with the successive letters of the Hebrew alphabet. ^d 5 Dead Sea Scrolls and Syriac (see also Septuagint); Masoretic Text *On the glorious splendor of your majesty / and on your wonderful works I will meditate*

144:15
^q Ps 33:12
145:1 ^r Ps 30:1;
34:1 ^s Ps 5:2
145:2 ^t Ps 71:6
145:3 ^u Job 5:9;
Ps 147:5;
Ro 11:33
145:4
^v Isa 38:19
145:5
^w Ps 119:27
145:6 ^x Ps 66:3
^y Dt 32:3
145:7 ^z Isa 63:7
^a Ps 51:14

- ⁸The LORD is gracious and
compassionate,^b
slow to anger and rich in
love.^c
- ⁹The LORD is good^d to all;
he has compassion on all he
has made.
- ¹⁰All your works praise you,^e
LORD;
your faithful people extol
you.^f
- ¹¹They tell of the glory of your
kingdom
and speak of your might,
¹²so that all people may know of
your mighty acts^g
and the glorious splendor of
your kingdom.
- ¹³Your kingdom is an everlasting
kingdom,^h
and your dominion endures
through all generations.
- The LORD is trustworthy in all he
promises
and faithful in all he does.^a
- ¹⁴The LORD upholdsⁱ all who fall
and lifts up all^j who are bowed
down.
- ¹⁵The eyes of all look to you,
and you give them their food^k
at the proper time.
- ¹⁶You open your hand
and satisfy the desires^l of every
living thing.
- ¹⁷The LORD is righteous in all his
ways
and faithful in all he does.
- ¹⁸The LORD is near^m to all who call
on him,ⁿ
to all who call on him in
truth.
- ¹⁹He fulfills the desires^o of those
who fear him;
he hears their cry^p and saves
them.
- ²⁰The LORD watches over all who
love him,^q
but all the wicked he will
destroy.^r
- ²¹My mouth will speak^s in praise of
the LORD.
Let every creature^t praise his
holy name
for ever and ever.

145:8
b Ps 86:15
c Ex 34:6;
Nu 14:18
145:9
d Ps 100:5
145:10 e Ps 19:1
f Ps 68:26
145:12
g Ps 105:1
145:13 h i Ti 1:17;
2 Pe 1:11
145:14
i Ps 37:24
j Ps 146:8
145:15
k Ps 104:27;
136:25
145:16
l Ps 104:28
145:18 m Dt 4:7
n Jn 4:24
145:19
o Ps 37:4
p Pr 15:29
145:20
q Ps 31:23;
97:10 r Ps 9:5
145:21 s Ps 71:8
t Ps 65:2

❖ Psalm 146

- ¹Praise the LORD.^b
Praise the LORD,^u my soul.
- ²I will praise the LORD all my life;^v
I will sing praise to my God as
long as I live.
- ³Do not put your trust in princes,^w
in human beings,^x who cannot
save.
- ⁴When their spirit departs, they
return to the ground;^y
on that very day their plans
come to nothing.^z
- ⁵Blessed are those^a whose help^b is
the God of Jacob,
whose hope is in the LORD their
God.
- ⁶He is the Maker of heaven^c and
earth,
the sea, and everything in them—
he remains faithful^d forever.
- ⁷He upholds the cause of the
oppressed^e
and gives food to the hungry.^f
The LORD sets prisoners free,^g
- ⁸the LORD gives sight to the
blind,^h
the LORD lifts up those who are
bowed down,
the LORD loves the righteous.
- ⁹The LORD watches over the
foreigner
and sustains the fatherless and
the widow,ⁱ
but he frustrates the ways of
the wicked.
- ¹⁰The LORD reigns^j forever,
your God, O Zion, for all
generations.
- Praise the LORD.

❖ Psalm 147

- ¹Praise the LORD.^c
How good it is to sing praises to
our God,
how pleasant^k and fitting to
praise him!^l

^a 13 One manuscript of the Masoretic Text, Dead Sea Scrolls and Syriac (see also Septuagint); most manuscripts of the Masoretic Text do not have the last two lines of verse 13.

^b 1 Hebrew *Hallelu Yah*; also in verse 10

^c 1 Hebrew *Hallelu Yah*; also in verse 20

146:1 u Ps 103:1
146:2
v Ps 104:33
146:3
w Ps 118:9
x Isa 2:22
146:4
y Ps 104:29;
Ecc 12:7
z Ps 33:10;
1Co 2:6
146:5
a Ps 144:15;
Jer 17:7
b Ps 71:5
146:6
c Ps 115:15;
Ac 14:15;
Rev 14:7
d Ps 117:2
146:7
e Ps 103:6
f Ps 107:9
g Ps 68:6
146:8
h Mt 9:30
146:9
i Ex 22:22;
Dt 10:18;
Ps 68:5
146:10
j Ex 15:18;
Ps 10:16
147:1 k Ps 135:3
l Ps 33:1

- ²The LORD builds up Jerusalem;^m
he gathers the exilesⁿ of
Israel.
- ³He heals the brokenhearted
and binds up their wounds.
- ⁴He determines the number of the
stars^o
and calls them each by name.
- ⁵Great is our Lord^p and mighty in
power;
his understanding has no
limit.^q
- ⁶The LORD sustains the humble^r
but casts the wicked to the
ground.
- ⁷Sing to the LORD^s with grateful
praise;
make music to our God on the
harp.
- ⁸He covers the sky with clouds;
he supplies the earth with rain^t
and makes grass grow^u on the
hills.
- ⁹He provides food^v for the cattle
and for the young ravens^w
when they call.
- ¹⁰His pleasure is not in the
strength^x of the horse,^y
nor his delight in the legs of
the warrior;
- ¹¹the LORD delights in those who
fear him,
who put their hope in his
unfailing love.
- ¹²Extol the LORD, Jerusalem;
praise your God, Zion.
- ¹³He strengthens the bars of your
gates
and blesses your people within
you.
- ¹⁴He grants peace^z to your borders
and satisfies you^a with the
finest of wheat.
- ¹⁵He sends his command^b to the
earth;
his word runs swiftly.
- ¹⁶He spreads the snow^c like wool
and scatters the frost^d like
ashes.
- ¹⁷He hurls down his hail like
pebbles.
Who can withstand his icy
blast?

147:2
^m Ps 102:16
ⁿ Dt 30:3
147:4
^o Isa 40:26
147:5 ^p Ps 48:1
^q Isa 40:28
147:6
^r Ps 146:8-9
147:7 ^s Ps 33:3
147:8
^t Job 38:26
^u Ps 104:14
147:9
^v Ps 104:27-28; Mt 6:26
^w Job 38:41
147:10
^x 1Sa 16:7
^y Ps 33:16-17
147:14
^z Isa 60:17-18
^a Ps 132:15
147:15
^b Job 37:12
147:16
^c Job 37:6
^d Job 38:29

147:18 ^e Ps 33:9
147:19
^f Dt 33:4;
Mal 4:4
147:20
^g Dt 4:7-8,
32-34
148:2
^h Ps 103:20
148:4 ⁱ Ge 1:7;
1Ki 8:27
148:5 ^j Ge 1:1,
6; Ps 33:6, 9
148:6
^k Job 38:33;
Ps 89:37;
Jer 33:25
148:7
^l Ps 74:13-14
148:8
^m Ps 147:15-18
148:9
ⁿ Isa 44:23;
49:13; 55:12

- ¹⁸He sends his word^e and melts
them;
he stirs up his breezes, and the
waters flow.
- ¹⁹He has revealed his word to
Jacob,
his laws and decrees^f to Israel.
- ²⁰He has done this for no other
nation;^g
they do not know his laws.^a
- Praise the LORD.

❖ Psalm 148

- ¹Praise the LORD.^b
Praise the LORD from the heavens;
praise him in the heights
above.
- ²Praise him, all his angels;^h
praise him, all his heavenly
hosts.
- ³Praise him, sun and moon;
praise him, all you shining
stars.
- ⁴Praise him, you highest heavens
and you waters above the
skies.ⁱ
- ⁵Let them praise the name of the
LORD,
for at his command^j they were
created,
- ⁶and he established them for ever
and ever —
he issued a decree^k that will
never pass away.
- ⁷Praise the LORD from the earth,
you great sea creatures^l and all
ocean depths,
- ⁸lightning and hail, snow and
clouds,
stormy winds that do his
bidding,^m
- ⁹you mountains and all hills,ⁿ
fruit trees and all cedars,
- ¹⁰wild animals and all cattle,
small creatures and flying
birds,
- ¹¹kings of the earth and all nations,
you princes and all rulers on
earth,

^a 20 Masoretic Text; Dead Sea Scrolls and Septuagint *nation*; / *he has not made his laws known to them* ^b 1 Hebrew *Hallelu Yah*; also in verse 14

¹²young men and women,
old men and children.
¹³Let them praise the name of the
LORD,^o
for his name alone is exalted;
his splendor is above the earth
and the heavens.^p
¹⁴And he has raised up for his
people a horn,^{aq}
the praise of all his faithful
servants,
of Israel, the people close to his
heart.

Praise the LORD.

❖ Psalm 149

¹Praise the LORD.^{br}
Sing to the LORD a new song,
his praise in the assembly^s of
his faithful people.
²Let Israel rejoice in their
Maker;^t
let the people of Zion be glad in
their King.^u
³Let them praise his name with
dancing
and make music to him with
timbrel and harp.^v
⁴For the LORD takes delight^w in his
people;
he crowns the humble with
victory.^x
⁵Let his faithful people rejoice^y in
this honor
and sing for joy on their beds.^z
⁶May the praise of God be in their
mouths^a
and a double-edged^b sword in
their hands,

148:13
^o Isa 12:4
^p Ps 8:1; 113:4
148:14
^q Ps 75:10
149:1 ^r Ps 33:2
^s Ps 35:18
149:2 ^t Ps 95:6
^u Ps 47:6;
Zec 9:9
149:3 ^v Ps 81:2;
150:4
149:4
^w Ps 35:27
^x Ps 132:16
149:5
^y Ps 132:16
^z Job 35:10
149:6
^a Ps 66:17
^b Heb 4:12;
Rev 1:16

149:9 ^c Dt 7:1;
Eze 28:26
^d Ps 148:14
150:1
^e Ps 102:19
^f Ps 19:1
150:2 ^g Dt 3:24
^h Ps 145:5-6
150:3 ⁱ Ps 149:3
150:4 ^j Ex 15:20
^k Isa 38:20
150:5
^l Ch 13:8; 15:16
150:6
^m Ps 145:21

⁷to inflict vengeance on the
nations
and punishment on the
peoples,
⁸to bind their kings with fetters,
their nobles with shackles of
iron,
⁹to carry out the sentence written
against them — ^c
this is the glory of all his
faithful people.^d
Praise the LORD.

❖ Psalm 150

¹Praise the LORD.^c
Praise God in his sanctuary;^e
praise him in his mighty
heavens.^f
²Praise him for his acts of power;^g
praise him for his surpassing
greatness.^h
³Praise him with the sounding of
the trumpet,
praise him with the harp and
lyre,ⁱ
⁴praise him with timbrel and
dancing,^j
praise him with the strings^k
and pipe,
⁵praise him with the clash of
cymbals,^l
praise him with resounding
cymbals.
⁶Let everything^m that has breath
praise the LORD.
Praise the LORD.

^a 14 Horn here symbolizes strength.
^b 1 Hebrew *Hallelu Yah*; also in verse 9
^c 1 Hebrew *Hallelu Yah*; also in verse 6

PROVERBS

Purpose and Theme

1 The proverbs of Solomon^a son of David, king of Israel:^b

- ²for gaining wisdom and instruction;
for understanding words of insight;
- ³for receiving instruction in prudent behavior,
doing what is right and just and fair;
- ⁴for giving prudence to those who are simple,^{ac}
knowledge and discretion^d to the young —
- ⁵let the wise listen and add to their learning,^e
and let the discerning get guidance —
- ⁶for understanding proverbs and parables,^f
the sayings and riddles^g of the wise.^b
- ⁷The fear of the LORD^h is the beginning of knowledge,
but fools^c despise wisdom and instruction.

Prologue: Exhortations to Embrace Wisdom

Warning Against the Invitation of Sinful Men

- ⁸Listen, my son,ⁱ to your father's instruction
and do not forsake your mother's teaching.^j
- ⁹They are a garland to grace your head
and a chain to adorn your neck.^k
- ¹⁰My son, if sinful men entice^l you,
do not give in^m to them.ⁿ

1:1 ^a 1Ki 4:29-34
^b Pr 10:1; 25:1;
Ecc 1:1
1:4 ^c Pr 8:5
^d Pr 2:10-11;
8:12
1:5 ^e Pr 9:9
1:6 ^f Ps 49:4;
78:2 ^g Nu 12:8
1:7 ^h Job 28:28;
Ps 111:10;
Pr 9:10; 15:33;
Ecc 12:13
1:8 ⁱ Pr 4:1
^j Pr 6:20
1:9 ^k Pr 4:1-9
1:10 ^l Ge 39:7
^m Dt 13:8
ⁿ Pr 16:29;
Eph 5:11

- ¹¹If they say, "Come along with us;
let's lie in wait^o for innocent blood,
let's ambush some harmless soul;
- ¹²let's swallow them alive, like the grave,
and whole, like those who go down to the pit;^p
- ¹³we will get all sorts of valuable things
and fill our houses with plunder;
- ¹⁴cast lots with us;
we will all share the loot" —
- ¹⁵my son, do not go along with them,
do not set foot^q on their paths;^r
- ¹⁶for their feet rush into evil,
they are swift to shed blood.^s
- ¹⁷How useless to spread a net
where every bird can see it!
- ¹⁸These men lie in wait for their own blood;
they ambush only themselves!
- ¹⁹Such are the paths of all who go after ill-gotten gain;
it takes away the life of those who get it.^t

Wisdom's Rebuke

- ²⁰Out in the open wisdom calls aloud,^u
she raises her voice in the public square;
- ²¹on top of the wall^d she cries out,
at the city gate she makes her speech:

^a 4 The Hebrew word rendered *simple* in Proverbs denotes a person who is gullible, without moral direction and inclined to evil.

^b 6 Or *understanding a proverb, namely, a parable, / and the sayings of the wise, their riddles* ^c 7 The Hebrew words rendered *fool* in Proverbs, and often elsewhere in the Old Testament, denote a person who is morally deficient. ^d 21 Septuagint; Hebrew / *at noisy street corners*

1:11 ^o Ps 10:8
1:12 ^p Ps 28:1
1:15 ^q Ps 119:101
^r Ps 1:1; Pr 4:14
1:16 ^s Pr 6:18;
Isa 59:7
1:19 ^t Pr 15:27
1:20 ^u Pr 8:1;
9:1-3, 13-15

- 22 “How long will you who are simple^v love your simple ways?
How long will mockers delight in mockery
and fools hate knowledge?
23 Repent at my rebuke!
Then I will pour out my thoughts to you,
I will make known to you my teachings.
24 But since you refuse to listen when I call^w
and no one pays attention when I stretch out my hand,
25 since you disregard all my advice and do not accept my rebuke,
26 I in turn will laugh^x when disaster strikes you;
I will mock when calamity overtakes you^y —
27 when calamity overtakes you like a storm,
when disaster sweeps over you like a whirlwind,
when distress and trouble overwhelm you.
28 “Then they will call to me but I will not answer;^z
they will look for me but will not find me,^a
29 since they hated knowledge and did not choose to fear the LORD.^b
30 Since they would not accept my advice
and spurned my rebuke,^c
31 they will eat the fruit of their ways
and be filled with the fruit of their schemes.^d
32 For the waywardness of the simple will kill them,
and the complacency of fools will destroy them;^e
33 but whoever listens to me will live in safety^f
and be at ease, without fear of harm.”^g

Moral Benefits of Wisdom

2 My son, if you accept my words
and store up my commands
within you,

1:22 ^v Pr 8:5;
9:4,16
1:24
^w Isa 65:12;
66:4; Jer 7:13;
Zec 7:11
1:26 ^x Ps 2:4
^y Pr 6:15; 10:24
1:28 ^z 1Sa 8:18;
Isa 1:15;
Jer 11:11;
Mic 3:4
^a Job 27:9;
Pr 8:17;
Eze 8:18;
Zec 7:13
1:29 ^b Job 21:14
1:30 ^c ver 25;
Ps 81:11
1:31 ^d Job 4:8;
Pr 14:14;
Isa 3:11;
Jer 6:19
1:32 ^e Jer 2:19
1:33 ^f Ps 25:12;
Pr 3:23
9 Ps 112:8

2:2 ^h Pr 22:17
2:4 ⁱ Job 3:21;
Pr 3:14;
Mt 13:44
2:5 ^j Pr 1:7
2:6 ^k 1Ki 3:9,12;
Jas 1:5
2:7 ^l Pr 30:5-6
^m Ps 84:11
2:8 ⁿ 1Sa 2:9;
Ps 66:9
2:10 ^o Pr 14:33
2:11 ^p Pr 4:6;
6:22
2:13 ^q Pr 4:19;
Jn 3:19
2:14 ^r Pr 10:23;
Jer 11:15
2:15 ^s Ps 125:5
^t Pr 21:8
2:16 ^u Pr 5:1-6;
6:20-29; 7:5-27
2:17 ^v Mal 2:14

- 2 turning your ear to wisdom
and applying your heart to understanding^h —
3 indeed, if you call out for insight
and cry aloud for understanding,
4 and if you look for it as for silver
and search for it as for hidden treasure,ⁱ
5 then you will understand the fear of the LORD
and find the knowledge of God.^j
6 For the LORD gives wisdom;^k
from his mouth come knowledge and understanding.
7 He holds success in store for the upright,
he is a shield^l to those whose walk is blameless,^m
8 for he guards the course of the just
and protects the way of his faithful ones.ⁿ
9 Then you will understand what is right and just
and fair — every good path.
10 For wisdom will enter your heart,^o
and knowledge will be pleasant to your soul.
11 Discretion will protect you,
and understanding will guard you.^p
12 Wisdom will save you from the ways of wicked men,
from men whose words are perverse,
13 who have left the straight paths to walk in dark ways,^q
14 who delight in doing wrong
and rejoice in the perverseness of evil,^r
15 whose paths are crooked^s
and who are devious in their ways.^t
16 Wisdom will save you also from the adulterous woman,^u
from the wayward woman with her seductive words,
17 who has left the partner of her youth
and ignored the covenant she made before God.^{av}

^a 17 Or covenant of her God

- ¹⁸ Surely her house leads down to death
and her paths to the spirits of the dead.^w
- ¹⁹ None who go to her return
or attain the paths of life.^x
- ²⁰ Thus you will walk in the ways of the good
and keep to the paths of the righteous.
- ²¹ For the upright will live in the land,^y
and the blameless will remain in it;
- ²² but the wicked will be cut off from the land,^z
and the unfaithful will be torn from it.^a

Wisdom Bestows Well-Being

- 3** My son, do not forget my teaching,^b
but keep my commands in your heart,
² for they will prolong your life many years^c
and bring you peace and prosperity.
- ³ Let love and faithfulness never leave you;
bind them around your neck,
write them on the tablet of your heart.^d
- ⁴ Then you will win favor and a good name
in the sight of God and man.^e
- ⁵ Trust in the LORD^f with all your heart
and lean not on your own understanding;
⁶ in all your ways submit to him,
and he will make your paths^g straight.^{ah}
- ⁷ Do not be wise in your own eyes;ⁱ
fear the LORD and shun evil.^j
- ⁸ This will bring health to your body^k
and nourishment to your bones.^l
- ⁹ Honor the LORD with your wealth,
with the firstfruits^m of all your crops;

^{2:18} ^w Pr 7:27
^{2:19} ^x Ecc 7:26
^{2:21} ^y Ps 37:29
^{2:22}
^z Job 18:17;
Ps 37:38
^a Dt 28:63;
Pr 10:30
^{3:1} ^b Pr 4:5
^{3:2} ^c Pr 4:10
^{3:3} ^d Ex 13:9;
Pr 6:21; 7:3;
2Co 3:3
^{3:4} ^e 1Sa 2:26;
Lk 2:52
^{3:5} ^f Ps 37:3, 5
^{3:6} ^g 1Ch 28:9
^h Pr 16:3;
Isa 45:13
^{3:7} ⁱ Ro 12:16
^j Job 1:1; Pr 16:6
^{3:8} ^k Pr 4:22
^l Job 21:24
^{3:9} ^m Ex 22:29;
23:19;
Dt 26:1-15

^{3:10} ⁿ Dt 28:8
^o Joel 2:24
^{3:11} ^p Job 5:17
^{3:12} ^q Pr 13:24;
Rev 3:19
^r Dt 8:5;
Heb 12:5-6*
^{3:14}
^s Job 28:15;
Pr 8:19; 16:16
^{3:15} ^t Job 28:18
^u Pr 8:11
^{3:16} ^v Pr 8:18
^{3:17} ^w Pr 16:7;
Mt 11:28-30
^{3:18} ^x Ge 2:9;
Pr 11:30;
Rev 2:7
^{3:19}
^y Ps 104:24
^z Pr 8:27-29
^{3:21}
^a Pr 4:20-22
^{3:22} ^b Pr 1:8-9
^{3:23} ^c Ps 37:24;
Pr 4:12
^{3:24}
^d Lev 26:6;
Ps 3:5
^e Job 11:18

- ¹⁰ then your barns will be filledⁿ to overflowing,
and your vats will brim over with new wine.^o
- ¹¹ My son, do not despise the LORD's discipline,^p
and do not resent his rebuke,
- ¹² because the LORD disciplines those he loves,^q
as a father the son he delights in.^{br}
- ¹³ Blessed are those who find wisdom,
those who gain understanding,
- ¹⁴ for she is more profitable than silver
and yields better returns than gold.^s
- ¹⁵ She is more precious than rubies;^t
nothing you desire can compare with her.^u
- ¹⁶ Long life is in her right hand;
in her left hand are riches and honor.^v
- ¹⁷ Her ways are pleasant ways,
and all her paths are peace.^w
- ¹⁸ She is a tree of life^x to those who take hold of her;
those who hold her fast will be blessed.
- ¹⁹ By wisdom the LORD laid the earth's foundations,^y
by understanding he set the heavens^z in place;
- ²⁰ by his knowledge the watery depths were divided,
and the clouds let drop the dew.
- ²¹ My son, do not let wisdom and understanding out of your sight,^a
preserve sound judgment and discretion;
- ²² they will be life for you,
an ornament to grace your neck.^b
- ²³ Then you will go on your way in safety,
and your foot will not stumble.^c
- ²⁴ When you lie down,^d you will not be afraid;
when you lie down, your sleep^e will be sweet.

^a 6 Or will direct your paths ^b 12 Hebrew; Septuagint loves, / and he chastens everyone he accepts as his child

- 25 Have no fear of sudden disaster
or of the ruin that overtakes
the wicked,
26 for the LORD will be at your side
and will keep your foot^f from
being snared.
27 Do not withhold good from those
to whom it is due,
when it is in your power to act.
28 Do not say to your neighbor,
“Come back tomorrow and I’ll
give it to you” —
when you already have it with
you.^g
29 Do not plot harm against your
neighbor,
who lives trustfully near you.
30 Do not accuse anyone for no
reason —
when they have done you no
harm.
31 Do not envy^h the violent
or choose any of their ways.
32 For the LORD detests the perverseⁱ
but takes the upright into his
confidence.^j
33 The LORD’s curse^k is on the house
of the wicked,^l
but he blesses the home of the
righteous.^m
34 He mocks proud mockers
but shows favor to the humbleⁿ
and oppressed.
35 The wise inherit honor,
but fools get only shame.

Get Wisdom at Any Cost

- 4** Listen, my sons,^o to a father’s
instruction;
pay attention and gain
understanding.
2 I give you sound learning,
so do not forsake my teaching.
3 For I too was a son to my father,
still tender, and cherished by
my mother.
4 Then he taught me, and he said
to me,
“Take hold of my words with all
your heart;
keep my commands, and you
will live.^p
5 Get wisdom,^q get understanding;
do not forget my words or turn
away from them.

3:26 ^f1Sa 2:9
3:28
9 Lev 19:13;
Dt 24:15
3:31 ^hPs 37:1;
Pr 24:1-2
3:32 ⁱPr 11:20
J Job 29:4;
Ps 25:14
3:33 ^kDt 11:28;
Mal 2:2
^lZec 5:4
^mPs 1:3
3:34 ⁿJas 4:6*;
1Pe 5:5*
4:1 ^oPr 1:8
4:4 ^pPr 7:2
4:5 ^qPr 16:16

4:6 ^r2Th 2:10
4:7 ^sMt 13:44-
46 ^tPr 23:23
4:8 ^u1Sa 2:30;
Pr 3:18
4:9 ^vPr 1:8-9
4:10 ^wPr 3:2
4:11 ^x1Sa 12:23
4:12 ^yJob 18:7;
Pr 3:23
4:13 ^zPr 3:22
4:14 ^aPs 1:1;
Pr 1:15
4:16 ^bPs 36:4;
Mic 2:1
4:18 ^cIsa 26:7
^d2Sa 23:4;
Da 12:3;
Mt 5:14;
Php 2:15
4:19 ^eJob 18:5;
Pr 2:13;
Isa 59:9-10;
Jn 12:35
4:20 ^fPr 5:1

- 6 Do not forsake wisdom, and she
will protect you;^r
love her, and she will watch
over you.
7 The beginning of wisdom is this:
Get^a wisdom.
Though it cost all^s you have,^b
get understanding.^t
8 Cherish her, and she will exalt you;
embrace her, and she will
honor you.^u
9 She will give you a garland to
grace your head
and present you with a glorious
crown.^v
10 Listen, my son, accept what I say,
and the years of your life will
be many.^w
11 I instruct^x you in the way of
wisdom
and lead you along straight
paths.
12 When you walk, your steps will
not be hampered;
when you run, you will not
stumble.^y
13 Hold on to instruction, do not let
it go;
guard it well, for it is your life.^z
14 Do not set foot on the path of the
wicked
or walk in the way of evildoers.^a
15 Avoid it, do not travel on it;
turn from it and go on your way.
16 For they cannot rest until they do
evil,^b
they are robbed of sleep till
they make someone
stumble.
17 They eat the bread of wickedness
and drink the wine of violence.
18 The path of the righteous^c is like
the morning sun,
shining ever brighter till the
full light of day.^d
19 But the way of the wicked is like
deep darkness;^e
they do not know what makes
them stumble.
20 My son, pay attention to what I
say;
turn your ear to my words.^f

^a 7 Or *Wisdom is supreme; therefore get*

^b 7 Or *wisdom. / Whatever else you get*

- 21 Do not let them out of your sight,^g
keep them within your heart;
22 for they are life to those who find
them
and health to one's whole
body.^h
23 Above all else, guard your heart,
for everything you do flows
from it.ⁱ
24 Keep your mouth free of
perversity;
keep corrupt talk far from your
lips.
25 Let your eyes look straight ahead;
fix your gaze directly before
you.
26 Give careful thought to the^a paths
for your feet^j
and be steadfast in all your
ways.
27 Do not turn to the right or the
left;^k
keep your foot from evil.

Warning Against Adultery

- 5** My son, pay attention to my
wisdom,
turn your ear to my words^l of
insight,
2 that you may maintain discretion
and your lips may preserve
knowledge.
3 For the lips of the adulterous
woman drip honey,
and her speech is smoother
than oil;^m
4 but in the end she is bitter as
gall,ⁿ
sharp as a double-edged sword.
5 Her feet go down to death;
her steps lead straight to the
grave.^o
6 She gives no thought to the way
of life;
her paths wander aimlessly, but
she does not know it.^p
7 Now then, my sons, listen^q to me;
do not turn aside from what I
say.
8 Keep to a path far from her,^r
do not go near the door of her
house,
9 lest you lose your honor to others
and your dignity^b to one who is
cruel,

4:21 ^gPr 3:21;
7:1-2
4:22 ^hPr 3:8;
12:18
4:23 ⁱMt 12:34;
Lk 6:45
4:26
^jHeb 12:13*
4:27 ^kDt 5:32;
28:14
5:1 ^lPr 4:20;
22:17
5:3 ^mPs 55:21;
Pr 2:16; 7:5
5:4 ⁿEcc 7:26
5:5 ^oPr 7:26-27
5:6 ^pPr 30:20
5:7 ^qPr 7:24
5:8 ^rPr 7:1-27

5:12 ^sPr 1:29;
12:1
5:18 ^tSS 4:12-
15 ^uEcc 9:9;
Mal 2:14
5:19 ^vSS 2:9;
4:5
5:21
^wPs 119:168;
Hos 7:2
^xJob 14:16;
Job 31:4;
34:21; Pr 15:3;
Jer 16:17; 32:19;
Heb 4:13
5:22 ^yPs 9:16
^zNu 32:23;
Ps 7:15-16;
Pr 1:31-32
5:23 ^aJob 4:21;
36:12

- 10 lest strangers feast on your
wealth
and your toil enrich the house
of another.
11 At the end of your life you will
groan,
when your flesh and body are
spent.
12 You will say, "How I hated
discipline!
How my heart spurned
correction!"^s
13 I would not obey my teachers
or turn my ear to my
instructors.
14 And I was soon in serious trouble
in the assembly of God's
people."
15 Drink water from your own
cistern,
running water from your own
well.
16 Should your springs overflow in
the streets,
your streams of water in the
public squares?
17 Let them be yours alone,
never to be shared with
strangers.
18 May your fountain^t be blessed,
and may you rejoice in the wife
of your youth.^u
19 A loving doe, a graceful deer^v —
may her breasts satisfy you
always,
may you ever be intoxicated
with her love.
20 Why, my son, be intoxicated with
another man's wife?
Why embrace the bosom of a
wayward woman?
21 For your ways are in full view^w of
the LORD,
and he examines all your
paths.^x
22 The evil deeds of the wicked
ensnare them;^y
the cords of their sins hold
them fast.^z
23 For lack of discipline they will
die,^a
led astray by their own great
folly.

^a 26 Or Make level ^b 9 Or years

Warnings Against Folly

6 My son, if you have put
up security for your
neighbor,^b
if you have shaken hands in
pledge^c for a stranger,
²you have been trapped by what
you said,
ensnared by the words of your
mouth.
³So do this, my son, to free yourself,
since you have fallen into your
neighbor's hands:
Go — to the point of
exhaustion — ^a
and give your neighbor no rest!
⁴Allow no sleep to your eyes,
no slumber to your eyelids.^d
⁵Free yourself, like a gazelle from
the hand of the hunter,
like a bird from the snare of the
fowler.^e
⁶Go to the ant, you sluggard;^f
consider its ways and be wise!
⁷It has no commander,
no overseer or ruler,
⁸yet it stores its provisions in
summer
and gathers its food at harvest.^g
⁹How long will you lie there, you
sluggard?^h
When will you get up from your
sleep?
¹⁰A little sleep, a little slumber,
a little folding of the hands to
restⁱ —
¹¹and poverty^j will come on you
like a thief
and scarcity like an armed man.
¹²A troublemaker and a villain,
who goes about with a corrupt
mouth,
¹³who winks maliciously with his
eye,^k
signals with his feet
and motions with his fingers,
¹⁴who plots evil^l with deceit in
his heart —
he always stirs up conflict.^m
¹⁵Therefore disaster will overtake
him in an instant;
he will suddenly be
destroyed — without
remedy.ⁿ

6:1 ^b Pr 17:18
^c Pr 11:15;
22:26-27
6:4 ^d Ps 132:4
6:5 ^e Ps 91:3
6:6 ^f Pr 20:4
6:8 ^g Pr 10:4
6:9
^h Pr 24:30-34
6:10 ⁱ Pr 24:33
6:11
^j Pr 24:30-34
6:13 ^k Ps 35:19
6:14 ^l Mic 2:1
^m ver 16-19
6:15
ⁿ 2Ch 36:16

6:17 ^o Ps 120:2;
Pr 12:22
^p Dt 19:10;
Isa 1:15; 59:7
6:18 ^q Ge 6:5
6:19 ^r Ps 27:12
^s ver 12-15
6:20 ^t Pr 1:8
6:21 ^u Pr 3:3;
7:1-3
6:23 ^v Ps 19:8;
119:105
6:24 ^w Pr 2:16;
7:5
6:26 ^x Pr 7:22-
23; 29:3

¹⁶ There are six things the LORD
hates,
seven that are detestable to
him:
¹⁷ haughty eyes,
a lying tongue,^o
hands that shed innocent
blood,^p
¹⁸ a heart that devises wicked
schemes,
feet that are quick to rush
into evil,^q
¹⁹ a false witness^r who pours
out lies
and a person who stirs
up conflict in the
community.^s

Warning Against Adultery

²⁰ My son, keep your father's
command
and do not forsake your
mother's teaching.^t
²¹ Bind them always on your heart;
fasten them around your neck.^u
²² When you walk, they will guide
you;
when you sleep, they will watch
over you;
when you awake, they will
speak to you.
²³ For this command is a lamp,
this teaching is a light,^v
and correction and instruction
are the way to life,
²⁴ keeping you from your neighbor's
wife,
from the smooth talk of a
wayward woman.^w
²⁵ Do not lust in your heart after her
beauty
or let her captivate you with
her eyes.
²⁶ For a prostitute can be had for a
loaf of bread,
but another man's wife preys
on your very life.^x
²⁷ Can a man scoop fire into his lap
without his clothes being
burned?
²⁸ Can a man walk on hot coals
without his feet being
scorched?

^a 3 Or Go and humble yourself,

- ²⁹ So is he who sleeps^y with another man's wife;^z
no one who touches her will go unpunished.
- ³⁰ People do not despise a thief if he steals
to satisfy his hunger when he is starving.
- ³¹ Yet if he is caught, he must pay sevenfold,^a
though it costs him all the wealth of his house.
- ³² But a man who commits adultery^b has no sense;^c
whoever does so destroys himself.
- ³³ Blows and disgrace are his lot,
and his shame will never^d be wiped away.
- ³⁴ For jealousy^e arouses a husband's fury,^f
and he will show no mercy when he takes revenge.
- ³⁵ He will not accept any compensation;
he will refuse a bribe, however great it is.^g

Warning Against the Adulterous Woman

- 7** My son,^h keep my words
and store up my commands within you.
- ² Keep my commands and you will live;ⁱ
guard my teachings as the apple of your eye.
- ³ Bind them on your fingers;
write them on the tablet of your heart.^j
- ⁴ Say to wisdom, "You are my sister,"
and to insight, "You are my relative."
- ⁵ They will keep you from the adulterous woman,
from the wayward woman with her seductive words.^k
- ⁶ At the window of my house
I looked down through the lattice.
- ⁷ I saw among the simple,
I noticed among the young men,
a youth who had no sense.^l

6:29 ^y Ex 20:14
^z Pr 2:16-19; 5:8
6:31
^a Ex 22:1-14
6:32 ^b Ex 20:14
^c Pr 7:7; 9:4, 16
6:33 ^d Pr 5:9-14
6:34 ^e Nu 5:14
^f Ge 34:7
6:35 ^g Job 31:9-11; SS 8:7
7:1 ^h Pr 1:8; 2:1
7:2 ⁱ Pr 4:4
7:3 ^j Dt 6:8;
Pr 3:3
7:5 ^k ver 21;
Job 31:9;
Pr 2:16; 6:24
7:7 ^l Pr 1:22;
6:32

7:9 ^m Job 24:15
7:11 ⁿ Pr 9:13;
1Ti 5:13
7:12 ^o Pr 8:1-36;
23:26-28
7:13 ^p Ge 39:12
^q Pr 1:20
7:14
^r Lev 7:11-18
7:17 ^s Est 1:6;
Isa 57:7;
Eze 23:41;
Am 6:4
^t Ge 37:25
7:18 ^u Ge 39:7
7:21 ^v Pr 5:3
7:22
^w Job 18:10

- ⁸ He was going down the street
near her corner,
walking along in the direction
of her house
- ⁹ at twilight,^m as the day was fading,
as the dark of night set in.
- ¹⁰ Then out came a woman to meet him,
dressed like a prostitute and
with crafty intent.
- ¹¹ (She is unrulyⁿ and defiant,
her feet never stay at home;
¹² now in the street, now in the squares,
at every corner she lurks.)^o
- ¹³ She took hold of him^p and kissed him
and with a brazen face she said:^q
- ¹⁴ "Today I fulfilled my vows,
and I have food from my fellowship offering^r at home.
- ¹⁵ So I came out to meet you;
I looked for you and have found you!
- ¹⁶ I have covered my bed
with colored linens from Egypt.
- ¹⁷ I have perfumed my bed^s
with myrrh,^t aloes and cinnamon.
- ¹⁸ Come, let's drink deeply of love
till morning;
let's enjoy ourselves with love!^u
- ¹⁹ My husband is not at home;
he has gone on a long journey.
- ²⁰ He took his purse filled with money
and will not be home till full moon."
- ²¹ With persuasive words she led him astray;
she seduced him with her smooth talk.^v
- ²² All at once he followed her
like an ox going to the slaughter,
like a deer^a stepping into a noose^{bw}

^a 22 Syriac (see also Septuagint); Hebrew *fool*

^b 22 The meaning of the Hebrew for this line is uncertain.

- ²³ till an arrow pierces^x his liver,
like a bird darting into a snare,
little knowing it will cost him
his life.^y
- ²⁴ Now then, my sons, listen^z
to me;
pay attention to what I say.
- ²⁵ Do not let your heart turn to her
ways
or stray into her paths.^a
- ²⁶ Many are the victims she has
brought down;
her slain are a mighty throng.
- ²⁷ Her house is a highway to the
grave,
leading down to the chambers
of death.^b

Wisdom's Call

- 8** Does not wisdom call out?^c
Does not understanding raise
her voice?
- ² At the highest point along the
way,
where the paths meet, she
takes her stand;
- ³ beside the gate leading into the
city,
at the entrance, she cries
aloud:^d
- ⁴ "To you, O people, I call out;
I raise my voice to all
mankind.
- ⁵ You who are simple,^e gain
prudence;^f
you who are foolish, set your
hearts on it.^a
- ⁶ Listen, for I have trustworthy
things to say;
I open my lips to speak what is
right.
- ⁷ My mouth speaks what is true,^g
for my lips detest wickedness.
- ⁸ All the words of my mouth are
just;
none of them is crooked or
perverse.
- ⁹ To the discerning all of them are
right;
they are upright to those who
have found knowledge.
- ¹⁰ Choose my instruction instead of
silver,
knowledge rather than choice
gold,^h

7:23
^x Job 15:22;
16:13 ^y Pr 6:26;
Ecc 7:26; 9:12
7:24 ^z Pr 1:8-9;
5:7; 8:32
7:25 ^a Pr 5:7-8
7:27 ^b Pr 2:18;
5:5; 9:18;
Rev 22:15
8:1 ^c Pr 1:20;
9:3
8:3 ^d Job 29:7
8:5 ^e Pr 1:22
^f Pr 1:4
8:7 ^g Ps 37:30;
Jn 8:14
8:10
^h Pr 3:14-15

8:11 ⁱ Job 28:17-
19 ^j Pr 3:13-15
8:12 ^k Pr 1:4
8:13 ^l Pr 16:6
^m Jer 44:4
8:14 ⁿ Pr 21:22;
Ecc 7:19
8:15 ^o Da 2:21;
Ro 13:1
8:17 ^p 1Sa 2:30;
Ps 91:14;
Jn 14:21-24
^q Pr 1:28; Jas 1:5
8:18 ^r Pr 3:16
^s Dt 8:18;
Mt 6:33
8:19 ^t Pr 3:13-
14; 10:20
8:21 ^u Pr 24:4
8:24 ^v Ge 7:11

- ¹¹ for wisdom is more preciousⁱ than
rubies,
and nothing you desire can
compare with her.^j
- ¹² "I, wisdom, dwell together with
prudence;
I possess knowledge and
discretion.^k
- ¹³ To fear the LORD is to hate evil;^l
I hate^m pride and arrogance,
evil behavior and perverse
speech.
- ¹⁴ Counsel and sound judgment are
mine;
I have insight, I have power.ⁿ
- ¹⁵ By me kings reign
and rulers^o issue decrees that
are just;
- ¹⁶ by me princes govern,
and nobles — all who rule on
earth.^b
- ¹⁷ I love those who love me,^p
and those who seek me
find me.^q
- ¹⁸ With me are riches and honor,^r
enduring wealth and
prosperity.^s
- ¹⁹ My fruit is better than fine gold;
what I yield surpasses choice
silver.^t
- ²⁰ I walk in the way of
righteousness,
along the paths of justice,
- ²¹ bestowing a rich inheritance on
those who love me
and making their treasures
full.^u
- ²² "The LORD brought me forth as
the first of his works,^{c,d}
before his deeds of old;
- ²³ I was formed long ages ago,
at the very beginning, when
the world came to be.
- ²⁴ When there were no watery
depths, I was given
birth,
when there were no springs
overflowing with water;^v

^a 5 Septuagint; Hebrew *foolish*, instruct your
minds ^b 16 Some Hebrew manuscripts and
Septuagint; other Hebrew manuscripts *all*
righteous rulers ^c 22 Or way; or dominion
^d 22 Or The LORD possessed me at the beginning
of his work; or The LORD brought me forth at the
beginning of his work

25 before the mountains were settled
 in place,
 before the hills, I was given
 birth,^w
 26 before he made the world or its
 fields
 or any of the dust of the earth.^x
 27 I was there when he set the
 heavens in place,^y
 when he marked out the
 horizon on the face of the
 deep,
 28 when he established the clouds
 above
 and fixed securely the
 fountains of the deep,
 29 when he gave the sea its
 boundary^z
 so the waters would not
 overstep his command,^a
 and when he marked out the
 foundations of the earth.^b
 30 Then I was constantly^a at his
 side.^c
 I was filled with delight day after
 day,
 rejoicing always in his
 presence,
 31 rejoicing in his whole world
 and delighting in mankind.^d
 32 “Now then, my children, listen to
 me;
 blessed are^e those who keep my
 ways.^f
 33 Listen to my instruction and be
 wise;
 do not disregard it.
 34 Blessed are those who listen^g
 to me,
 watching daily at my doors,
 waiting at my doorway.
 35 For those who find me^h find life
 and receive favor from the
 LORD.ⁱ
 36 But those who fail to find me
 harm themselves;^j
 all who hate me love death.”

Invitations of Wisdom and Folly

9 Wisdom has built^k her house;
 she has set up^b its seven
 pillars.
 2 She has prepared her meat and
 mixed her wine;
 she has also set her table.^l

8:25 ^w Job 15:7
 8:26 ^x Ps 90:2
 8:27 ^y Pr 3:19
 8:29 ^z Ge 1:9;
 Job 38:10;
 Ps 16:6
^a Ps 104:9
^b Job 38:5
 8:30 ^c Jn 1:1-3
 8:31 ^d Ps 16:3;
 104:1-30
 8:32 ^e Lk 11:28
^f Ps 119:1-2
 8:34 ^g Pr 3:13,
 18
 8:35 ^h Pr 3:13-
 18 ⁱ Pr 12:2
 8:36 ^j Pr 15:32
 9:1 ^k Eph 2:20-
 22; 1Pe 2:5
 9:2
^l Lk 14:16-23

9:3 ^m Pr 8:1-3
ⁿ ver 14
 9:4 ^o Pr 6:32
 9:5 ^p Isa 55:1
 9:6 ^q Pr 8:35
 9:7 ^r Pr 23:9
 9:8 ^s Pr 15:12
^t Ps 141:5
 9:9 ^u Pr 1:5, 7
 9:10
^v Job 28:28;
 Pr 1:7
 9:11 ^w Pr 3:16;
 10:27
 9:13 ^x Pr 7:11
^y Pr 5:6
 9:14 ^z ver 3

3 She has sent out her servants, and
 she calls^m
 from the highest point of the
 city,ⁿ
 4 “Let all who are simple come to
 my house!”
 To those who have no sense^o she
 says,
 5 “Come, eat my food
 and drink the wine I have
 mixed.^p
 6 Leave your simple ways and you
 will live;^q
 walk in the way of insight.”
 7 Whoever corrects a mocker invites
 insults;
 whoever rebukes the wicked
 incurs abuse.^r
 8 Do not rebuke mockers^s or they
 will hate you;
 rebuke the wise and they will
 love you.^t
 9 Instruct the wise and they will be
 wiser still;
 teach the righteous and they
 will add to their learning.^u
 10 The fear of the LORD^v is the
 beginning of wisdom,
 and knowledge of the Holy One
 is understanding.
 11 For through wisdom^c your days
 will be many,
 and years will be added to your
 life.^w
 12 If you are wise, your wisdom will
 reward you;
 if you are a mocker, you alone
 will suffer.
 13 Folly is an unruly woman;^x
 she is simple and knows
 nothing.^y
 14 She sits at the door of her house,
 on a seat at the highest point of
 the city,^z
 15 calling out to those who pass by,
 who go straight on their way,
 16 “Let all who are simple come to
 my house!”
 To those who have no sense she
 says,

^a 30 Or was the artisan; or was a little child

^b 1 Septuagint, Syriac and Targum; Hebrew has hewn out ^c 11 Septuagint, Syriac and Targum; Hebrew me

- 17 “Stolen water is sweet;
food eaten in secret is
delicious!^a”
- 18 But little do they know that the
dead are there,
that her guests are deep in the
realm of the dead.^b

Proverbs of Solomon

- 10** The proverbs of Solomon:^c
A wise son brings joy to his
father,^d
but a foolish son brings grief to
his mother.
- 2 Ill-gotten treasures have no
lasting value,^e
but righteousness delivers
from death.^f
- 3 The LORD does not let the
righteous go hungry,^g
but he thwarts the craving of
the wicked.
- 4 Lazy hands make for poverty,^h
but diligent hands bring
wealth.ⁱ
- 5 He who gathers crops in summer
is a prudent son,
but he who sleeps during
harvest is a disgraceful
son.
- 6 Blessings crown the head of the
righteous,
but violence overwhelms the
mouth of the wicked.^{aj}
- 7 The name of the righteous^k is
used in blessings,^b
but the name of the wicked^l
will rot.^m
- 8 The wise in heart accept
commands,
but a chattering fool comes to
ruin.ⁿ
- 9 Whoever walks in integrity^o walks
securely,^p
but whoever takes crooked
paths will be found out.^q
- 10 Whoever winks maliciously^r
causes grief,
and a chattering fool comes to
ruin.

9:17 ^a Pr 20:17
9:18 ^b Pr 2:18;
7:26-27
10:1 ^c Pr 1:1
^d Pr 15:20; 29:3
10:2 ^e Pr 21:6
^f Pr 11:4, 19
10:3
9 Mt 6:25-34
10:4 ^h Pr 19:15
ⁱ Pr 12:24; 13:4;
21:5
10:6 ^j ver 8,
11, 14
10:7 ^k Ps 112:6
^l Ps 109:13
^m Ps 9:6
10:8
ⁿ Mt 7:24-27
10:9 ^o Isa 33:15
^p Ps 23:4
^q Pr 28:18
10:10 ^r Ps 35:19

10:11
^s Ps 37:30;
Pr 13:12, 14, 19
^t ver 6
10:12 ^u Pr 17:9;
1Co 13:4-7;
1Pe 4:8
10:13 ^v ver 31
^w Pr 26:3
10:14
^x Pr 18:6, 7
10:15 ^y Pr 18:11
^z Pr 19:7
10:16
^a Pr 11:18-19
10:17 ^b Pr 6:23
10:19 ^c Pr 17:28;
Ecc 5:3;
Jas 1:19; 3:2-12
10:21 ^d Pr 5:22-
23; Hos 4:1,
6, 14
10:22
^e Ge 24:35;
Ps 37:22
10:23 ^f Pr 2:14;
15:21

- 11 The mouth of the righteous is a
fountain of life,^s
but the mouth of the wicked
conceals violence.^t
- 12 Hatred stirs up conflict,
but love covers over all
wrongs.^u
- 13 Wisdom is found on the lips of
the discerning,^v
but a rod is for the back of one
who has no sense.^w
- 14 The wise store up knowledge,
but the mouth of a fool invites
ruin.^x
- 15 The wealth of the rich is their
fortified city,^y
but poverty is the ruin of the
poor.^z
- 16 The wages of the righteous is
life,
but the earnings of the wicked
are sin and death.^a
- 17 Whoever heeds discipline shows
the way to life,^b
but whoever ignores correction
leads others astray.
- 18 Whoever conceals hatred with
lying lips
and spreads slander is a fool.
- 19 Sin is not ended by multiplying
words,
but the prudent hold their
tongues.^c
- 20 The tongue of the righteous is
choice silver,
but the heart of the wicked is of
little value.
- 21 The lips of the righteous nourish
many,
but fools die for lack of
sense.^d
- 22 The blessing of the LORD brings
wealth,^e
without painful toil for it.
- 23 A fool finds pleasure in wicked
schemes,^f
but a person of understanding
delights in wisdom.

^a 6 Or *righteous*, / *but the mouth of the wicked conceals violence* ^b 7 See Gen. 48:20.

- ²⁴What the wicked dread^g will overtake them;
what the righteous desire will be granted.^h
- ²⁵When the storm has swept by, the wicked are gone,
but the righteous stand firmⁱ forever.^j
- ²⁶As vinegar to the teeth and smoke to the eyes,
so are sluggards to those who send them.^k
- ²⁷The fear of the LORD adds length to life,^l
but the years of the wicked are cut short.^m
- ²⁸The prospect of the righteous is joy,
but the hopes of the wicked come to nothing.ⁿ
- ²⁹The way of the LORD is a refuge for the blameless,
but it is the ruin of those who do evil.^o
- ³⁰The righteous will never be uprooted,
but the wicked will not remain in the land.^p
- ³¹From the mouth of the righteous comes the fruit of wisdom,^q
but a perverse tongue will be silenced.
- ³²The lips of the righteous know what finds favor,^r
but the mouth of the wicked only what is perverse.
- 11** The LORD detests dishonest scales,^s
but accurate weights find favor with him.^t
- ²When pride comes, then comes disgrace,^u
but with humility comes wisdom.^v
- ³The integrity of the upright guides them,
but the unfaithful are destroyed by their duplicity.^w

10:24
^g Isa 66:4
^h Ps 145:17-19; Mt 5:6; 1 Jn 5:14-15
 10:25 ⁱ Ps 15:5
^j Pr 12:3,7; Mt 7:24-27
 10:26 ^k Pr 26:6
 10:27 ^l Pr 9:10-11 ^m Job 15:32
 10:28
ⁿ Job 8:13; Pr 11:7
 10:29 ^o Pr 21:15
 10:30
^p Ps 37:9,28-29; Pr 2:20-22
 10:31 ^q Ps 37:30
 10:32
^r Ecc 10:12
 11:1 ^s Lev 19:36; Dt 25:13-16; Pr 20:10,23
^t Pr 16:11
 11:2 ^u Pr 16:18
^v Pr 18:12; 29:23
 11:3 ^w Pr 13:6

11:4 ^x Eze 7:19; Zep 1:18
^y Ge 7:1; Pr 10:2
 11:5 ^z Pr 5:21-23
 11:7 ^a Pr 10:28
 11:8 ^b Pr 21:18
 11:10 ^c Pr 28:12
 11:11 ^d Pr 29:8
 11:12 ^e Pr 14:21
 11:13
^f Lev 19:16; Pr 20:19;
 1Ti 5:13
 11:14 ^g Pr 20:18
^h Pr 15:22; 24:6

- ⁴Wealth is worthless in the day of wrath,^x
but righteousness delivers from death.^y
- ⁵The righteousness of the blameless makes their paths straight,
but the wicked are brought down by their own wickedness.^z
- ⁶The righteousness of the upright delivers them,
but the unfaithful are trapped by evil desires.
- ⁷Hopes placed in mortals die with them;
all the promise of^a their power comes to nothing.^a
- ⁸The righteous person is rescued from trouble,
and it falls on the wicked instead.^b
- ⁹With their mouths the godless destroy their neighbors,
but through knowledge the righteous escape.
- ¹⁰When the righteous prosper, the city rejoices;^c
when the wicked perish, there are shouts of joy.
- ¹¹Through the blessing of the upright a city is exalted,
but by the mouth of the wicked it is destroyed.^d
- ¹²Whoever derides their neighbor has no sense,^e
but the one who has understanding holds their tongue.
- ¹³A gossip betrays a confidence,^f
but a trustworthy person keeps a secret.
- ¹⁴For lack of guidance a nation falls,^g
but victory is won through many advisers.^h
- ^a 7 Two Hebrew manuscripts; most Hebrew manuscripts, Vulgate, Syriac and Targum *When the wicked die, their hope perishes; / all they expected from*

- ¹⁵Whoever puts up securityⁱ for a stranger will surely suffer, but whoever refuses to shake hands in pledge is safe.
- ¹⁶A kindhearted woman gains honor,^j but ruthless men gain only wealth.
- ¹⁷Those who are kind benefit themselves, but the cruel bring ruin on themselves.
- ¹⁸A wicked person earns deceptive wages, but the one who sows righteousness reaps a sure reward.^k
- ¹⁹Truly the righteous attain life, but whoever pursues evil finds death.
- ²⁰The LORD detests those whose hearts are perverse, but he delights in those whose ways are blameless.^l
- ²¹Be sure of this: The wicked will not go unpunished, but those who are righteous will go free.^m
- ²²Like a gold ring in a pig's snout is a beautiful woman who shows no discretion.
- ²³The desire of the righteous ends only in good, but the hope of the wicked only in wrath.
- ²⁴One person gives freely, yet gains even more; another withholds unduly, but comes to poverty.
- ²⁵A generous person will prosper; whoever refreshes others will be refreshed.ⁿ
- ²⁶People curse the one who hoards grain, but they pray God's blessing on the one who is willing to sell.
- ²⁷Whoever seeks good finds favor, but evil comes to one who searches for it.^o

11:15 ⁱPr 6:1
11:16 ^jPr 31:31
11:18
^kHos 10:12-13
11:20
^l1Ch 29:17;
Ps 119:11; Pr 12:2,
22
11:21 ^mPr 16:5
11:25 ⁿMt 5:7;
2Co 9:6-9
11:27 ^oEst 7:10;
Ps 7:15-16

- ²⁸Those who trust in their riches will fall,^p but the righteous will thrive like a green leaf.^q
- ²⁹Whoever brings ruin on their family will inherit only wind, and the fool will be servant to the wise.^r
- ³⁰The fruit of the righteous is a tree of life,^s and the one who is wise saves lives.
- ³¹If the righteous receive their due^t on earth, how much more the ungodly and the sinner!
- 12** Whoever loves discipline loves knowledge, but whoever hates correction is stupid.^u
- ²Good people obtain favor from the LORD, but he condemns those who devise wicked schemes.
- ³No one can be established through wickedness, but the righteous cannot be uprooted.^v
- ⁴A wife of noble character is her husband's crown, but a disgraceful wife is like decay in his bones.^w
- ⁵The plans of the righteous are just, but the advice of the wicked is deceitful.
- ⁶The words of the wicked lie in wait for blood, but the speech of the upright rescues them.^x
- ⁷The wicked are overthrown and are no more,^y but the house of the righteous stands firm.^z
- ⁸A person is praised according to their prudence, and one with a warped mind is despised.
- ⁹Better to be a nobody and yet have a servant than pretend to be somebody and have no food.

11:28
^pJob 31:24-28;
Ps 49:6; 52:7;
Mk 10:25;
1Ti 6:17 ^qPs 1:3;
92:12-14;
Jer 17:8
11:29 ^rPr 14:19
11:30 ^sJas 5:20
11:31 ^tPr 13:21;
Jer 25:29;
1Pe 4:18
12:1 ^uPr 9:7-9;
15:5, 10, 12, 32
12:3 ^vPr 10:25
12:4 ^wPr 14:30
12:6 ^xPr 14:3
12:7 ^yPs 37:36
^zPr 10:25

- ¹⁰ The righteous care for the needs of their animals, but the kindest acts of the wicked are cruel.
- ¹¹ Those who work their land will have abundant food, but those who chase fantasies have no sense.^a
- ¹² The wicked desire the stronghold of evildoers, but the root of the righteous endures.
- ¹³ Evildoers are trapped by their sinful talk,^b and so the innocent escape trouble.^c
- ¹⁴ From the fruit of their lips people are filled with good things,^d and the work of their hands brings them reward.^e
- ¹⁵ The way of fools seems right to them,^f but the wise listen to advice.
- ¹⁶ Fools show their annoyance at once, but the prudent overlook an insult.^g
- ¹⁷ An honest witness tells the truth, but a false witness tells lies.^h
- ¹⁸ The words of the reckless pierce like swords,ⁱ but the tongue of the wise brings healing.^j
- ¹⁹ Truthful lips endure forever, but a lying tongue lasts only a moment.
- ²⁰ Deceit is in the hearts of those who plot evil, but those who promote peace have joy.
- ²¹ No harm overtakes the righteous,^k but the wicked have their fill of trouble.
- ²² The LORD detests lying lips,^l but he delights in people who are trustworthy.^m
- ²³ The prudent keep their knowledge to themselves,ⁿ but a fool's heart blurts out folly.

12:11 ^a Pr 28:19
12:13 ^b Pr 18:7
^c Pr 21:23;
2Pe 2:9
12:14 ^d Pr 13:2;
15:23; 18:20
^e Isa 3:10-11
12:15 ^f Pr 14:12;
16:2, 25; Lk 18:11
12:16 ^g Pr 29:11
12:17 ^h Pr 14:5,
25
12:18 ⁱ Ps 57:4
^j Pr 15:4
12:21 ^k Ps 91:10
12:22 ^l Pr 6:17;
Rev 22:15
^m Pr 11:20
12:23
ⁿ Pr 10:14; 13:16

- ²⁴ Diligent hands will rule, but laziness ends in forced labor.^o
- ²⁵ Anxiety weighs down the heart,^p but a kind word cheers it up.
- ²⁶ The righteous choose their friends carefully, but the way of the wicked leads them astray.
- ²⁷ The lazy do not roast^a any game, but the diligent feed on the riches of the hunt.
- ²⁸ In the way of righteousness there is life;^q along that path is immortality.

13 A wise son heeds his father's instruction, but a mocker does not respond to rebukes.^r

- ² From the fruit of their lips people enjoy good things,^s but the unfaithful have an appetite for violence.
- ³ Those who guard their lips^t preserve their lives,^u but those who speak rashly will come to ruin.^v
- ⁴ A sluggard's appetite is never filled, but the desires of the diligent are fully satisfied.
- ⁵ The righteous hate what is false, but the wicked make themselves a stench and bring shame on themselves.
- ⁶ Righteousness guards the person of integrity, but wickedness overthrows the sinner.^w
- ⁷ One person pretends to be rich, yet has nothing; another pretends to be poor, yet has great wealth.^x
- ⁸ A person's riches may ransom their life, but the poor cannot respond to threatening rebukes.

^a 27 The meaning of the Hebrew for this word is uncertain.

12:24 ^o Pr 10:4
12:25 ^p Pr 15:13;
Isa 50:4
12:28
^q Dt 30:15
13:1 ^r Pr 10:1
13:2 ^s Pr 12:14
13:3 ^t Jas 3:2
^u Pr 21:23
^v Pr 18:7, 20-21
13:6 ^w Pr 11:3, 5
13:7 ^x 2Co 6:10

- ⁹The light of the righteous shines brightly,
but the lamp of the wicked is snuffed out.^y
- ¹⁰Where there is strife, there is pride,
but wisdom is found in those who take advice.
- ¹¹Dishonest money dwindles away,^z
but whoever gathers money little by little makes it grow.
- ¹²Hope deferred makes the heart sick,
but a longing fulfilled is a tree of life.
- ¹³Whoever scorns instruction will pay for it,^a
but whoever respects a command is rewarded.
- ¹⁴The teaching of the wise is a fountain of life,^b
turning a person from the snares of death.^c
- ¹⁵Good judgment wins favor,
but the way of the unfaithful leads to their destruction.^a
- ¹⁶All who are prudent act with^b knowledge,
but fools expose their folly.^d
- ¹⁷A wicked messenger falls into trouble,
but a trustworthy envoy brings healing.^e
- ¹⁸Whoever disregards discipline comes to poverty and shame,
but whoever heeds correction is honored.^f
- ¹⁹A longing fulfilled is sweet to the soul,
but fools detest turning from evil.
- ²⁰Walk with the wise and become wise,
for a companion of fools suffers harm.^g
- ²¹Trouble pursues the sinner,
but the righteous^h are rewarded with good things.

13:9 ^y Job 18:5;
Pr 4:18-19;
24:20
13:11 ^z Pr 10:2
13:13 ^a Nu 15:31;
2Ch 36:16
13:14 ^b Pr 10:11
^c Pr 14:27
13:16 ^d Pr 12:23
13:17 ^e Pr 25:13
13:18 ^f Pr 15:5,
31-32
13:20 ^g Pr 15:31
13:21 ^h Ps 32:10

- ²²A good person leaves an inheritance for their children's children,
but a sinner's wealth is stored up for the righteous.ⁱ
- ²³An unplowed field produces food for the poor,
but injustice sweeps it away.
- ²⁴Whoever spares the rod hates their children,
but the one who loves their children is careful to discipline them.^j
- ²⁵The righteous eat to their hearts' content,
but the stomach of the wicked goes hungry.^k
- 14** The wise woman builds her house,^l
but with her own hands the foolish one tears hers down.
- ²Whoever fears the LORD walks uprightly,
but those who despise him are devious in their ways.
- ³A fool's mouth lashes out with pride,
but the lips of the wise protect them.^m
- ⁴Where there are no oxen, the manger is empty,
but from the strength of an ox come abundant harvests.
- ⁵An honest witness does not deceive,
but a false witness pours out lies.ⁿ
- ⁶The mocker seeks wisdom and finds none,
but knowledge comes easily to the discerning.
- ⁷Stay away from a fool,
for you will not find knowledge on their lips.
- ⁸The wisdom of the prudent is to give thought to their ways,
but the folly of fools is deception.^o

13:22
ⁱ Job 27:17;
Ecc 2:26
13:24 ^j Pr 19:18;
22:15; 23:13-14;
29:15, 17;
Heb 12:7
13:25
^k Ps 34:10;
Pr 10:3
14:1 ^l Pr 24:3
14:3 ^m Pr 12:6
14:5 ⁿ Pr 6:19;
12:17
14:8 ^o ver 24

^a 15 Septuagint and Syriac; the meaning of the Hebrew for this phrase is uncertain.

^b 16 Or prudent protect themselves through

9 Fools mock at making amends for sin,
but goodwill is found among the upright.

10 Each heart knows its own bitterness,
and no one else can share its joy.

11 The house of the wicked will be destroyed,
but the tent of the upright will flourish.^p

12 There is a way that appears to be right,^q
but in the end it leads to death.^r

13 Even in laughter^s the heart may ache,
and rejoicing may end in grief.

14 The faithless will be fully repaid for their ways,^t
and the good rewarded for theirs.^u

15 The simple believe anything,
but the prudent give thought to their steps.

16 The wise fear the LORD and shun evil,^v
but a fool is hotheaded and yet feels secure.

17 A quick-tempered person does foolish things,^w
and the one who devises evil schemes is hated.

18 The simple inherit folly,
but the prudent are crowned with knowledge.

19 Evildoers will bow down in the presence of the good,
and the wicked at the gates of the righteous.^x

20 The poor are shunned even by their neighbors,
but the rich have many friends.^y

21 It is a sin to despise one's neighbor,^z
but blessed is the one who is kind to the needy.^a

14:11 ^p Pr 3:33;
12:7
14:12 ^q Pr 12:15
^r Pr 16:25
14:13 ^s Ecc 2:2
14:14 ^t Pr 1:31
^u Pr 12:14
14:16 ^v Pr 22:3
14:17 ^w ver 29
14:19 ^x Pr 11:29
14:20
^y Pr 19:4, 7
14:21 ^z Pr 11:12
^a Ps 41:1;
Pr 19:17

22 Do not those who plot evil go astray?
But those who plan what is good find^a love and faithfulness.

23 All hard work brings a profit,
but mere talk leads only to poverty.

24 The wealth of the wise is their crown,
but the folly of fools yields folly.

25 A truthful witness saves lives,
but a false witness is deceitful.^b

26 Whoever fears the LORD has a secure fortress,^c
and for their children it will be a refuge.

27 The fear of the LORD is a fountain of life,
turning a person from the snares of death.^d

28 A large population is a king's glory,
but without subjects a prince is ruined.

29 Whoever is patient has great understanding,
but one who is quick-tempered displays folly.^e

30 A heart at peace gives life to the body,
but envy rots the bones.^f

31 Whoever oppresses the poor shows contempt for their Maker,^g
but whoever is kind to the needy honors God.

32 When calamity comes, the wicked are brought down,^h
but even in death the righteous seek refuge in God.ⁱ

33 Wisdom reposes in the heart of the discerning^j
and even among fools she lets herself be known.^b

^a 22 Or show ^b 33 Hebrew; Septuagint and Syriac discerning / but in the heart of fools she is not known

14:25 ^b ver 5
14:26
^c Pr 18:10;
19:23; Isa 33:6
14:27 ^d Pr 13:14
14:29
^e Ecc 7:8-9;
Jas 1:19
14:30 ^f Pr 12:4
14:31 ^g Pr 17:5
14:32 ^h Pr 6:15
ⁱ Job 13:15;
2Ti 4:18
14:33
^j Pr 2:6-10

- ³⁴ Righteousness exalts a nation,^k
but sin condemns any people.
- ³⁵ A king delights in a wise servant,
but a shameful servant arouses
his fury.^l

15 A gentle answer turns away
wrath,^m
but a harsh word stirs up anger.

² The tongue of the wise adorns
knowledge,
but the mouth of the fool
gushes folly.ⁿ

³ The eyes^o of the LORD are
everywhere,^p
keeping watch on the wicked
and the good.^q

⁴ The soothing tongue is a tree of
life,
but a perverse tongue crushes
the spirit.

⁵ A fool spurns a parent's
discipline,
but whoever heeds correction
shows prudence.^r

⁶ The house of the righteous
contains great treasure,^s
but the income of the wicked
brings ruin.

⁷ The lips of the wise spread
knowledge,
but the hearts of fools are not
upright.

⁸ The LORD detests the sacrifice of
the wicked,^t
but the prayer of the upright
pleases him.^u

⁹ The LORD detests the way of the
wicked,
but he loves those who pursue
righteousness.^v

¹⁰ Stern discipline awaits anyone
who leaves the path;
the one who hates correction
will die.^w

¹¹ Death and Destruction^a lie open
before the LORD^x —
how much more do human
hearts!^y

¹² Mockers resent correction,^z
so they avoid the wise.

14:34 ^k Pr 11:11
14:35
^l Mt 24:45-51;
25:14-30
15:1 ^m Pr 25:15
15:2 ⁿ Pr 12:23
15:3 ^o 2Ch 16:9
^p Job 31:4;
Heb 4:13
^q Job 34:21;
Jer 16:17
15:5 ^r Pr 13:1
15:6 ^s Pr 8:21
15:8 ^t Pr 21:27;
Isa 1:11;
Jer 6:20
^u ver 29
15:9 ^v Pr 21:21;
1Ti 6:11
15:10 ^w Pr 1:31-
32; 5:12
15:11
^x Job 26:6;
Ps 139:8
^y 2Ch 6:30;
Ps 44:21
15:12 ^z Am 5:10

15:13 ^a Pr 12:25;
17:22; 18:14
15:14 ^b Pr 18:15
15:15 ^c ver 13
15:16
^d Ps 37:16-17;
Pr 16:8; 1Ti 6:6
15:17 ^e Pr 17:1
15:18 ^f Pr 26:21
^g Ge 13:8
15:19 ^h Pr 22:5
15:20 ⁱ Pr 10:1
15:21 ^j Pr 10:23
15:22 ^k Pr 11:14
15:23 ^l Pr 12:14
^m Pr 25:11
15:25 ⁿ Pr 12:7
^o Dt 19:14;
Ps 68:5-6;
Pr 23:10-11

¹³ A happy heart makes the face
cheerful,
but heartache crushes the
spirit.^a

¹⁴ The discerning heart seeks
knowledge,^b
but the mouth of a fool feeds
on folly.

¹⁵ All the days of the oppressed are
wretched,
but the cheerful heart has a
continual feast.^c

¹⁶ Better a little with the fear of the
LORD
than great wealth with
turmoil.^d

¹⁷ Better a small serving of
vegetables with love
than a fattened calf with
hatred.^e

¹⁸ A hot-tempered person stirs up
conflict,^f
but the one who is patient
calms a quarrel.^g

¹⁹ The way of the sluggard is blocked
with thorns,^h
but the path of the upright is a
highway.

²⁰ A wise son brings joy to his father,ⁱ
but a foolish man despises his
mother.

²¹ Folly brings joy to one who has no
sense,^j
but whoever has understanding
keeps a straight course.

²² Plans fail for lack of counsel,
but with many advisers they
succeed.^k

²³ A person finds joy in giving an apt
reply^l —
and how good is a timely word!^m

²⁴ The path of life leads upward for
the prudent
to keep them from going down
to the realm of the dead.

²⁵ The LORD tears down the house of
the proud,ⁿ
but he sets the widow's
boundary stones in place.^o

^a 11 Hebrew *Abaddon*

²⁶ The LORD detests the thoughts of the wicked,^p but gracious words are pure in his sight.

²⁷ The greedy bring ruin to their households, but the one who hates bribes will live.^q

²⁸ The heart of the righteous weighs its answers,^r but the mouth of the wicked gushes evil.

²⁹ The LORD is far from the wicked, but he hears the prayer of the righteous.^s

³⁰ Light in a messenger's eyes brings joy to the heart, and good news gives health to the bones.

³¹ Whoever heeds life-giving correction will be at home among the wise.^t

³² Those who disregard discipline despise themselves,^u but the one who heeds correction gains understanding.

³³ Wisdom's instruction is to fear the LORD,^v and humility comes before honor.^w

16 To humans belong the plans of the heart, but from the LORD comes the proper answer of the tongue.^x

² All a person's ways seem pure to them, but motives are weighed by the LORD.^y

³ Commit to the LORD whatever you do, and he will establish your plans.^z

⁴ The LORD works out everything to its proper end^a — even the wicked for a day of disaster.^b

⁵ The LORD detests all the proud of heart.^c Be sure of this: They will not go unpunished.^d

15:26 ^pPr 6:16
15:27 ^qEx 23:8;
Isa 33:15
15:28 ^r1Pe 3:15
15:29

^sPs 145:18-19

15:31 ^tver 5

15:32 ^uPr 1:7

15:33 ^vPr 1:7

^wPr 18:12

16:1 ^xPr 19:21

16:2 ^yPr 21:2

16:3 ^zPs 37:5-6;

Pr 3:5-6

16:4 ^aIsa 43:7

^bRo 9:22

16:5 ^cPr 6:16

^dPr 11:20-21

⁶ Through love and faithfulness sin is atoned for; through the fear of the LORD evil is avoided.^e

⁷ When the LORD takes pleasure in anyone's way, he causes their enemies to make peace with them.

⁸ Better a little with righteousness than much gain^f with injustice.

⁹ In their hearts humans plan their course, but the LORD establishes their steps.^g

¹⁰ The lips of a king speak as an oracle, and his mouth does not betray justice.

¹¹ Honest scales and balances belong to the LORD; all the weights in the bag are of his making.^h

¹² Kings detest wrongdoing, for a throne is established through righteousness.ⁱ

¹³ Kings take pleasure in honest lips; they value the one who speaks what is right.^j

¹⁴ A king's wrath is a messenger of death,^k but the wise will appease it.

¹⁵ When a king's face brightens, it means life;^l his favor is like a rain cloud in spring.

¹⁶ How much better to get wisdom than gold, to get insight rather than silver!^m

¹⁷ The highway of the upright avoids evil; those who guard their ways preserve their lives.

¹⁸ Pride goes before destruction, a haughty spirit before a fall.ⁿ

¹⁹ Better to be lowly in spirit along with the oppressed than to share plunder with the proud.

16:6 ^ePr 14:16

16:8 ^fPs 37:16

16:9 ^gJer 10:23

16:11 ^hPr 11:1

16:12 ⁱPr 25:5

16:13 ^jPr 14:35

16:14 ^kPr 19:12

16:15

^lJob 29:24

16:16

^mPr 8:10, 19

16:18 ⁿPr 11:2;

18:12

- ²⁰ Whoever gives heed to instruction prospers,^a
and blessed is the one who
trusts in the LORD.^o
- ²¹ The wise in heart are called
discerning,
and gracious words promote
instruction.^{b,p}
- ²² Prudence is a fountain of life to
the prudent,^q
but folly brings punishment to
fools.
- ²³ The hearts of the wise make their
mouths prudent,
and their lips promote
instruction.^c
- ²⁴ Gracious words are a honeycomb,
sweet to the soul and healing to
the bones.^r
- ²⁵ There is a way that appears to be
right,^s
but in the end it leads to death.^t
- ²⁶ The appetite of laborers works for
them;
their hunger drives them on.
- ²⁷ A scoundrel plots evil,
and on their lips it is like a
scorching fire.^u
- ²⁸ A perverse person stirs up
conflict,^v
and a gossip separates close
friends.^w
- ²⁹ A violent person entices their
neighbor
and leads them down a path
that is not good.^x
- ³⁰ Whoever winks with their eye is
plotting perversity;
whoever purses their lips is
bent on evil.
- ³¹ Gray hair is a crown of splendor;^y
it is attained in the way of
righteousness.
- ³² Better a patient person than a
warrior,
one with self-control than one
who takes a city.
- ³³ The lot is cast into the lap,
but its every decision is from
the LORD.^z

16:20 ^o Ps 2:12;
34:8; Pr 19:8;
Jer 17:7
16:21 ^p ver 23
16:22 ^q Pr 13:14
16:24
^r Pr 24:13-14
16:25 ^s Pr 12:15
^t Pr 14:12
16:27 ^u Jas 3:6
16:28 ^v Pr 15:18
^w Pr 17:9
16:29 ^x Pr 1:10;
12:26
16:31 ^y Pr 20:29
16:33 ^z Pr 18:18;
29:26

- 17** Better a dry crust with peace
and quiet
than a house full of feasting,
with strife.^a
- ² A prudent servant will rule over a
disgraceful son
and will share the inheritance
as one of the family.
- ³ The crucible for silver and the
furnace for gold,^b
but the LORD tests the heart.^c
- ⁴ A wicked person listens to
deceitful lips;
a liar pays attention to a
destructive tongue.
- ⁵ Whoever mocks the poor shows
contempt for their
Maker;^d
whoever gloats over disaster^e
will not go unpunished.^f
- ⁶ Children's children^g are a crown
to the aged,
and parents are the pride of
their children.
- ⁷ Eloquent lips are unsuited to a
godless fool —
how much worse lying lips to a
ruler!
- ⁸ A bribe is seen as a charm by the
one who gives it;
they think success will come at
every turn.
- ⁹ Whoever would foster love covers
over an offense,^h
but whoever repeats the matter
separates close friends.ⁱ
- ¹⁰ A rebuke impresses a discerning
person
more than a hundred lashes a
fool.
- ¹¹ Evildoers foster rebellion against
God;
the messenger of death will be
sent against them.
- ¹² Better to meet a bear robbed of
her cubs
than a fool bent on folly.

17:1 ^a Pr 15:16, 17
17:3 ^b Pr 27:21
^c 1Ch 29:17;
Ps 26:2;
Jer 17:10
17:5 ^d Pr 14:31
^e Job 31:29
^f Ob 1:12
17:6 ^g Pr 13:22
17:9 ^h Pr 10:12
ⁱ Pr 16:28

^a 20 Or whoever speaks prudently finds what is good ^b 21 Or words make a person persuasive
^c 23 Or prudent / and make their lips persuasive

¹³ Evil will never leave the house
of one who pays back evil^l for
good.

¹⁴ Starting a quarrel is like
breaching a dam;
so drop the matter before a
dispute breaks out.^k

¹⁵ Acquitting the guilty and
condemning the
innocent^l —
the LORD detests them both.^m

¹⁶ Why should fools have money in
hand to buy wisdom,
when they are not able to
understand it?ⁿ

¹⁷ A friend loves at all times,
and a brother is born for a time
of adversity.

¹⁸ One who has no sense shakes
hands in pledge
and puts up security for a
neighbor.^o

¹⁹ Whoever loves a quarrel loves sin;
whoever builds a high gate
invites destruction.

²⁰ One whose heart is corrupt does
not prosper;
one whose tongue is perverse
falls into trouble.

²¹ To have a fool for a child brings
grief;
there is no joy for the parent of
a godless fool.^p

²² A cheerful heart is good medicine,
but a crushed spirit dries up
the bones.^q

²³ The wicked accept bribes^r in secret
to pervert the course of justice.

²⁴ A discerning person keeps
wisdom in view,
but a fool's eyes^s wander to the
ends of the earth.

²⁵ A foolish son brings grief to his
father
and bitterness to the mother
who bore him.^t

²⁶ If imposing a fine on the innocent
is not good,^u
surely to flog honest officials is
not right.

^{17:13} ^lPs 109:4-5; Jer 18:20
^{17:14} ^kPr 20:3
^{17:15} ^lPr 18:5
^mEx 23:6-7;
Isa 5:23
^{17:16} ⁿPr 23:23
^{17:18} ^oPr 6:1-5;
11:15; 22:26-27
^{17:21} ^pPr 10:1
^{17:22}
^qPs 22:15;
Pr 15:13
^{17:23} ^rEx 23:8
^{17:24} ^sEcc 2:14
^{17:25} ^tPr 10:1
^{17:26} ^uPr 18:5

²⁷ The one who has knowledge uses
words with restraint,
and whoever has
understanding is even-
tempered.^v

²⁸ Even fools are thought wise if
they keep silent,
and discerning if they hold
their tongues.^w

18 An unfriendly person pursues
selfish ends
and against all sound judgment
starts quarrels.

² Fools find no pleasure in
understanding
but delight in airing their own
opinions.^x

³ When wickedness comes, so does
contempt,
and with shame comes
reproach.

⁴ The words of the mouth are deep
waters,
but the fountain of wisdom is a
rushing stream.

⁵ It is not good to be partial to the
wicked^y
and so deprive the innocent of
justice.^z

⁶ The lips of fools bring them strife,
and their mouths invite a
beating.

⁷ The mouths of fools are their
undoing,
and their lips are a snare^a to
their very lives.^b

⁸ The words of a gossip are like
choice morsels;
they go down to the inmost
parts.^c

⁹ One who is slack in his work
is brother to one who destroys.^d

¹⁰ The name of the LORD is a
fortified tower;^e
the righteous run to it and are
safe.

¹¹ The wealth of the rich is their
fortified city;^f
they imagine it a wall too high
to scale.

^{17:27}
^vPr 14:29;
Jas 1:19
^{17:28}
^wJob 13:5
^{18:2} ^xPr 12:23
^{18:5} ^yLev 19:15;
Pr 24:23-25;
28:21 ^zPs 82:2;
Pr 17:15
^{18:7} ^aPs 140:9
^bPs 64:8;
Pr 10:14; 12:13;
13:3; Ecc 10:12
^{18:8} ^cPr 26:22
^{18:9} ^dPr 28:24
^{18:10}
^e2Sa 22:3;
Ps 61:3
^{18:11} ^fPr 10:15

- ¹² Before a downfall the heart is haughty,
but humility comes before honor.⁹
- ¹³ To answer before listening —
that is folly and shame.^h
- ¹⁴ The human spirit can endure in sickness,
but a crushed spirit who can bear?ⁱ
- ¹⁵ The heart of the discerning
acquires knowledge,^j
for the ears of the wise seek it out.
- ¹⁶ A gift^k opens the way
and ushers the giver into the presence of the great.
- ¹⁷ In a lawsuit the first to speak
seems right,
until someone comes forward
and cross-examines.
- ¹⁸ Casting the lot settles disputes^l
and keeps strong opponents apart.
- ¹⁹ A brother wronged is more
unyielding than a fortified city;
disputes are like the barred
gates of a citadel.
- ²⁰ From the fruit of their mouth a
person's stomach is filled;
with the harvest of their lips
they are satisfied.^m
- ²¹ The tongue has the power of life
and death,
and those who love it will eat
its fruit.ⁿ
- ²² He who finds a wife finds what is good^o
and receives favor from the LORD.^p
- ²³ The poor plead for mercy,
but the rich answer harshly.
- ²⁴ One who has unreliable friends
soon comes to ruin,
but there is a friend who sticks
closer than a brother.^q
- 19** Better the poor whose walk is blameless
than a fool whose lips are perverse.^r

18:12 ⁹ Pr 11:2;
15:33; 16:18
18:13
^h Pr 20:25;
Jn 7:51
18:14 ⁱ Pr 15:13;
17:22
18:15 ^j Pr 15:14
18:16
^k Ge 32:20
18:18 ^l Pr 16:33
18:20
^m Pr 12:14
18:21 ⁿ Pr 13:2-3;
Mt 12:37
18:22 ^o Pr 12:4
^p Pr 19:14; 31:10
18:24 ^q Pr 17:17;
Jn 15:13-15
19:1 ^r Pr 28:6

19:2 ^s Pr 29:20
19:4 ^t Pr 14:20
19:5 ^u Ex 23:1
^v Dt 19:19;
Pr 21:28
19:6 ^w Pr 29:26
^x Pr 17:8; 18:16
19:7 ^y ver 4;
Ps 38:11
19:8 ^z Pr 16:20
19:9 ^a ver 5
19:10 ^b Pr 26:1
^c Pr 30:21-23;
Ecc 10:5-7
19:11 ^d Pr 16:32
19:12 ^e Ps 133:3
^f Pr 16:14-15

- ² Desire without knowledge is not good —
how much more will hasty feet
miss the way!^s
- ³ A person's own folly leads to their ruin,
yet their heart rages against the LORD.
- ⁴ Wealth attracts many friends,
but even the closest friend of
the poor person deserts them.^t
- ⁵ A false witness^u will not go
unpunished,
and whoever pours out lies will
not go free.^v
- ⁶ Many curry favor with a ruler,^w
and everyone is the friend
of one who gives
gifts.^x
- ⁷ The poor are shunned by all their
relatives —
how much more do their
friends avoid them!
Though the poor pursue them
with pleading,
they are nowhere to be
found.^{ay}
- ⁸ The one who gets wisdom loves
life;
the one who cherishes
understanding will soon
prosper.^z
- ⁹ A false witness will not go
unpunished,
and whoever pours out lies will
perish.^a
- ¹⁰ It is not fitting for a fool^b to live
in luxury —
how much worse for a slave to
rule over princes!^c
- ¹¹ A person's wisdom yields
patience;^d
it is to one's glory to overlook
an offense.
- ¹² A king's rage is like the roar of a
lion,
but his favor is like dew^e on the
grass.^f

^a 7 The meaning of the Hebrew for this sentence is uncertain.

¹³ A foolish child is a father's ruin,^g
and a quarrelsome wife is
like
the constant dripping of a
leaky roof.^h

¹⁴ Houses and wealth are inherited
from parents,ⁱ
but a prudent wife is from the
LORD.^j

¹⁵ Laziness brings on deep sleep,
and the shiftless go hungry.^k

¹⁶ Whoever keeps commandments
keeps their life,
but whoever shows contempt
for their ways will die.^l

¹⁷ Whoever is kind to the poor lends
to the LORD,
and he will reward them for
what they have done.^m

¹⁸ Discipline your children, for in
that there is hope;
do not be a willing party to
their death.ⁿ

¹⁹ A hot-tempered person must pay
the penalty;
rescue them, and you will have
to do it again.

²⁰ Listen to advice and accept
discipline,^o
and at the end you will be
counted among the
wise.^p

²¹ Many are the plans in a person's
heart,
but it is the LORD's purpose that
prevails.^q

²² What a person desires is unfailing
love^a;
better to be poor than a liar.

²³ The fear of the LORD leads to life;
then one rests content,
untouched by trouble.^r

²⁴ A sluggard buries his hand in the
dish;
he will not even bring it back to
his mouth!^s

²⁵ Flog a mocker, and the simple will
learn prudence;
rebuke the discerning, and they
will gain knowledge.^t

19:13 ^g Pr 10:1

^h Pr 21:9

19:14

ⁱ 2Co 12:14

^j Pr 18:22

19:15 ^k Pr 6:9;

10:4

19:16 ^l Pr 16:17;

Lk 10:28

19:17

^m Mt 10:42;

2Co 9:6-8

19:18

ⁿ Pr 13:24;

23:13-14

19:20 ^o Pr 4:1

^p Pr 12:15

19:21 ^q Ps 33:11;

Pr 16:9;

Isa 14:24, 27

19:23 ^r Ps 25:13;

Pr 12:21; 1Ti 4:8

19:24 ^s Pr 26:15

19:25 ^t Pr 9:9;

21:11

²⁶ Whoever robs their father and
drives out their mother^u
is a child who brings shame
and disgrace.

²⁷ Stop listening to instruction, my
son,
and you will stray from the
words of knowledge.

²⁸ A corrupt witness mocks at
justice,
and the mouth of the wicked
gulps down evil.^v

²⁹ Penalties are prepared for
mockers,
and beatings for the backs of
fools.^w

20 Wine is a mocker and beer a
brawler;
whoever is led astray by them
is not wise.^x

² A king's wrath strikes terror like
the roar of a lion;^y
those who anger him forfeit
their lives.^z

³ It is to one's honor to avoid strife,
but every fool is quick to
quarrel.^a

⁴ Sluggards do not plow in season;
so at harvest time they look but
find nothing.

⁵ The purposes of a person's heart
are deep waters,
but one who has insight draws
them out.

⁶ Many claim to have unfailing
love,
but a faithful person who can
find?^b

⁷ The righteous lead blameless
lives;
blessed are their children after
them.^c

⁸ When a king sits on his throne to
judge,
he winnows out all evil with his
eyes.^d

⁹ Who can say, "I have kept my
heart pure;
I am clean and without sin"?^e

^a 22 Or Greed is a person's shame

19:26

^u Pr 28:24

19:28

^v Job 15:16

19:29 ^w Pr 26:3

20:1 ^x Pr 31:4

20:2 ^y Pr 19:12

^z Pr 8:36

20:3 ^a Pr 17:14

20:6 ^b Ps 12:1

20:7 ^c Ps 37:25-

26; 112:2

20:8 ^d ver 26;

Pr 25:4-5

20:9

^e 1Ki 8:46;

Ecc 7:20;

1Jn 1:8

- ¹⁰ Differing weights and differing measures —
the LORD detests them both.^f
- ¹¹ Even small children are known by
their actions,
so is their conduct really pure^g
and upright?
- ¹² Ears that hear and eyes that see —
the LORD has made them both.^h
- ¹³ Do not love sleep or you will grow
poor;ⁱ
stay awake and you will have
food to spare.
- ¹⁴ “It’s no good, it’s no good!” says
the buyer —
then goes off and boasts about
the purchase.
- ¹⁵ Gold there is, and rubies in
abundance,
but lips that speak knowledge
are a rare jewel.
- ¹⁶ Take the garment of one who puts
up security for a stranger;
hold it in pledge^j if it is done
for an outsider.^k
- ¹⁷ Food gained by fraud tastes
sweet,^l
but one ends up with a mouth
full of gravel.
- ¹⁸ Plans are established by seeking
advice;
so if you wage war, obtain
guidance.^m
- ¹⁹ A gossip betrays a confidence;ⁿ
so avoid anyone who talks too
much.
- ²⁰ If someone curses their father or
mother,^o
their lamp will be snuffed out
in pitch darkness.^p
- ²¹ An inheritance claimed too soon
will not be blessed at the end.
- ²² Do not say, “I’ll pay you back for
this wrong!”^q
Wait for the LORD, and he will
avenge you.^r
- ²³ The LORD detests differing
weights,
and dishonest scales do not
please him.^s

20:10 ^fver 23;
Pr 11:1
20:11 ^gMt 7:16
20:12 ^hPs 94:9
20:13 ⁱPr 6:11;
19:15
20:16
^jEx 22:26
^kPr 27:13
20:17 ^lPr 9:17
20:18
^mPr 11:14; 24:6
20:19 ⁿPr 11:13
20:20
^oPr 30:11
^pEx 21:17;
Job 18:5
20:22
^qPr 24:29
^rRo 12:19
20:23 ^sver 10

- ²⁴ A person’s steps are directed by
the LORD.
How then can anyone
understand their own
way?^t
- ²⁵ It is a trap to dedicate something
rashly
and only later to consider one’s
vows.^u
- ²⁶ A wise king winnows out the
wicked;
he drives the threshing wheel
over them.^v
- ²⁷ The human spirit is^a the lamp of
the LORD
that sheds light on one’s
inmost being.
- ²⁸ Love and faithfulness keep a king
safe;
through love his throne is
made secure.^w
- ²⁹ The glory of young men is their
strength,
gray hair the splendor of the
old.^x
- ³⁰ Blows and wounds scrub^y away
evil,
and beatings purge the inmost
being.

21 In the LORD’s hand the king’s
heart is a stream of
water
that he channels toward all
who please him.

- ² A person may think their own
ways are right,
but the LORD weighs the
heart.^z
- ³ To do what is right and just
is more acceptable to the LORD
than sacrifice.^a
- ⁴ Haughty eyes^b and a proud
heart —
the unplowed field of the
wicked — produce sin.
- ⁵ The plans of the diligent lead to
profit^c
as surely as haste leads to
poverty.

^a 27 Or A person’s words are

20:24
^tJer 10:23
20:25
^uEcc 5:2, 4-5
20:26 ^vver 8
20:28
^wPr 29:14
20:29 ^xPr 16:31
20:30
^yPr 22:15
21:2 ^zPr 16:2;
24:12; Lk 16:15
21:3 ^a1Sa 15:22;
Pr 15:8; Isa 1:11;
Hos 6:6;
Mic 6:6-8
21:4 ^bPr 6:17
21:5 ^cPr 10:4;
28:22

⁶A fortune made by a lying tongue
is a fleeting vapor and a deadly
snare.^{ad}

⁷The violence of the wicked will
drag them away,
for they refuse to do what is
right.

⁸The way of the guilty is devious,^e
but the conduct of the innocent
is upright.

⁹Better to live on a corner of the
roof
than share a house with a
quarrelsome wife.^f

¹⁰The wicked crave evil;
their neighbors get no mercy
from them.

¹¹When a mocker is punished, the
simple gain wisdom;
by paying attention to the wise
they get knowledge.^g

¹²The Righteous One^b takes note of
the house of the wicked
and brings the wicked to ruin.^h

¹³Whoever shuts their ears to the
cry of the poor
will also cry out and not be
answered.ⁱ

¹⁴A gift given in secret soothes
anger,
and a bribe concealed in the
cloak pacifies great wrath.^j

¹⁵When justice is done, it brings joy
to the righteous
but terror to evildoers.^k

¹⁶Whoever strays from the path of
prudence
comes to rest in the company
of the dead.^l

¹⁷Whoever loves pleasure will
become poor;
whoever loves wine and olive
oil will never be rich.^m

¹⁸The wicked become a ransomⁿ for
the righteous,
and the unfaithful for the
upright.

¹⁹Better to live in a desert
than with a quarrelsome and
nagging wife.^o

21:6 ^dPe 2:3
21:8 ^ePr 2:15
21:9 ^fPr 25:24
21:11 ^gPr 19:25
21:12 ^hPr 14:11
21:13
ⁱMt 18:30-34;
Jas 2:13
21:14 ^jPr 18:16;
19:6
21:15 ^kPr 10:29
21:16 ^lPs 49:14
21:17
^mPr 23:20-21,
29-35
21:18 ⁿPr 11:8;
Isa 43:3
21:19 ^over 9

²⁰The wise store up choice food and
olive oil,
but fools gulp theirs down.

²¹Whoever pursues righteousness
and love
finds life, prosperity^c and
honor.^p

²²One who is wise can go up against
the city of the mighty^q
and pull down the stronghold
in which they trust.

²³Those who guard their mouths^r
and their tongues
keep themselves from calamity.^s

²⁴The proud and arrogant
person^t — “Mocker” is his
name —
behaves with insolent fury.

²⁵The craving of a sluggard will be
the death of him,^u
because his hands refuse to
work.

²⁶All day long he craves for more,
but the righteous give without
sparing.^v

²⁷The sacrifice of the wicked is
detestable^w —
how much more so when
brought with evil intent!^x

²⁸A false witness will perish,^y
but a careful listener will testify
successfully.

²⁹The wicked put up a bold front,
but the upright give thought to
their ways.

³⁰There is no wisdom,^z no insight,
no plan
that can succeed against the
LORD.^a

³¹The horse is made ready for the
day of battle,
but victory rests with the LORD.^b

22 A good name is more
desirable than great
riches;
to be esteemed is better than
silver or gold.^c

^a 6 Some Hebrew manuscripts, Septuagint and
Vulgate; most Hebrew manuscripts *vapor for
those who seek death* ^b 12 Or *The righteous
person* ^c 21 Or *righteousness*

21:21 ^pMt 5:6
21:22
^qEcc 9:15-16
21:23 ^rJas 3:2
^sPr 12:13; 13:3
21:24 ^tPs 1:1;
Pr 1:22;
Isa 16:6;
Jer 48:29
21:25 ^uPr 13:4
21:26
^vPs 37:26;
Mt 5:42;
Eph 4:28
21:27
^wIsa 66:3;
Jer 6:20;
Am 5:22
^xPr 15:8
21:28 ^yPr 19:5
21:30 ^zJer 9:23
^aIsa 8:10;
Ac 5:39
21:31 ^bPs 3:8;
33:12-19;
Isa 31:1
22:1 ^cEcc 7:1

- ² Rich and poor have this in common:
The LORD is the Maker of them all.^d
- ³ The prudent see danger and take refuge,^e
but the simple keep going and pay the penalty.^f
- ⁴ Humility is the fear of the LORD;
its wages are riches and honor and life.
- ⁵ In the paths of the wicked are snares and pitfalls,^g
but those who would preserve their life stay far from them.
- ⁶ Start children off on the way they should go,^h
and even when they are old they will not turn from it.
- ⁷ The rich rule over the poor,
and the borrower is slave to the lender.
- ⁸ Whoever sows injustice reaps calamity,ⁱ
and the rod they wield in fury will be broken.^j
- ⁹ The generous will themselves be blessed,^k
for they share their food with the poor.^l
- ¹⁰ Drive out the mocker, and out goes strife;
quarrels and insults are ended.^m
- ¹¹ One who loves a pure heart and who speaks with grace
will have the king for a friend.ⁿ
- ¹² The eyes of the LORD keep watch over knowledge,
but he frustrates the words of the unfaithful.
- ¹³ The sluggard says, "There's a lion outside!^o
I'll be killed in the public square!"
- ¹⁴ The mouth of an adulterous woman is a deep pit;^p
a man who is under the LORD's wrath falls into it.^q

22:2 ^d Job 31:15
22:3 ^e Pr 14:16
^f Pr 27:12
22:5 ^g Pr 15:19
22:6 ^h Eph 6:4
22:8 ⁱ Job 4:8
^j Ps 125:3
22:9 ^k 2Co 9:6
^l Pr 19:17
22:10
^m Pr 18:6;
26:20
22:11 ⁿ Pr 16:13;
Mt 5:8
22:13 ^o Pr 26:13
22:14 ^p Pr 2:16;
5:3-5; 7:5; 23:27
^q Ecc 7:26

- ¹⁵ Folly is bound up in the heart of a child,
but the rod of discipline will drive it far away.^r
- ¹⁶ One who oppresses the poor to increase his wealth
and one who gives gifts to the rich — both come to poverty.

Thirty Sayings of the Wise

Saying 1

- ¹⁷ Pay attention and turn your ear to the sayings of the wise;^s
apply your heart to what I teach,
- ¹⁸ for it is pleasing when you keep them in your heart
and have all of them ready on your lips.
- ¹⁹ So that your trust may be in the LORD,
I teach you today, even you.
- ²⁰ Have I not written thirty sayings for you,
sayings of counsel and knowledge,
²¹ teaching you to be honest and to speak the truth,^t
so that you bring back truthful reports to those you serve?

Saying 2

- ²² Do not exploit the poor^u because they are poor
and do not crush the needy in court,^v
- ²³ for the LORD will take up their case^w
and will exact life for life.^x

Saying 3

- ²⁴ Do not make friends with a hot-tempered person,
do not associate with one easily angered,
²⁵ or you may learn their ways and get yourself ensnared.^y

Saying 4

- ²⁶ Do not be one who shakes hands in pledge^z
or puts up security for debts;

22:15 ^r Pr 13:24;
23:14
22:17 ^s Pr 5:1
22:21 ^t Lk 1:3-4;
1Pe 3:15
22:22
^u Zec 7:10
^v Ex 23:6;
Mal 3:5
22:23 ^w Ps 12:5
^x 1Sa 25:39;
Pr 23:10-11
22:25
^y 1Co 15:33
22:26 ^z Pr 11:15

²⁷if you lack the means to pay,
your very bed will be snatched
from under you.^a

Saying 5

²⁸Do not move an ancient boundary
stone^b
set up by your ancestors.

Saying 6

²⁹Do you see someone skilled in
their work?
They will serve^c before kings;
they will not serve before
officials of low rank.

Saying 7

23 When you sit to dine with a
ruler,
note well what^a is before
you,
²and put a knife to your throat
if you are given to gluttony.
³Do not crave his delicacies,^d
for that food is deceptive.

Saying 8

⁴Do not wear yourself out to get
rich;
do not trust your own
cleverness.
⁵Cast but a glance at riches, and
they are gone,
for they will surely sprout
wings
and fly off to the sky like an
eagle.^e

Saying 9

⁶Do not eat the food of a
begrudging host,
do not crave his delicacies;^f
⁷for he is the kind of person
who is always thinking about
the cost.^b
“Eat and drink,” he says to you,
but his heart is not with you.
⁸You will vomit up the little you
have eaten
and will have wasted your
compliments.

Saying 10

⁹Do not speak to fools,
for they will scorn your prudent
words.^g

22:27 ^a Pr 17:18
22:28
^b Dt 19:14;
Pr 23:10
22:29
^c Ge 41:46
23:3 ^d ver 6-8
23:5 ^e Pr 27:24
23:6 ^f Ps 141:4
23:9 ^g Pr 1:7;
9:7; Mt 7:6

23:10
^h Dt 19:14;
Pr 22:28
23:11
ⁱ Job 19:25
^j Pr 22:22-23
23:16 ^k ver 24;
Pr 27:11
23:17 ^l Ps 37:1;
Pr 28:14
23:18
^m Ps 9:18;
Pr 24:14, 19-20
23:20 ⁿ Isa 5:11,
22; Ro 13:13;
Eph 5:18
23:21 ^o Pr 21:17

Saying 11

¹⁰Do not move an ancient boundary
stone^h
or encroach on the fields of the
fatherless,
¹¹for their Defenderⁱ is strong;
he will take up their case
against you.^j

Saying 12

¹²Apply your heart to instruction
and your ears to words of
knowledge.

Saying 13

¹³Do not withhold discipline from a
child;
if you punish them with
the rod, they will not
die.
¹⁴Punish them with the rod
and save them from death.

Saying 14

¹⁵My son, if your heart is wise,
then my heart will be glad
indeed;
¹⁶my inmost being will rejoice
when your lips speak what is
right.^k

Saying 15

¹⁷Do not let your heart envy^l
sinners,
but always be zealous for the
fear of the LORD.
¹⁸There is surely a future hope for
you,
and your hope will not be cut
off.^m

Saying 16

¹⁹Listen, my son, and be wise,
and set your heart on the right
path:
²⁰Do not join those who drink too
much wineⁿ
or gorge themselves on
meat,
²¹for drunkards and gluttons
become poor,^o
and drowsiness clothes them in
rags.

^a 1 Or who ^b 7 Or for as he thinks within
himself, / so he is; or for as he puts on a feast, /
so he is

Saying 17

- ²² Listen to your father, who gave you life,
and do not despise your mother when she is old.^p
- ²³ Buy the truth and do not sell it — wisdom, instruction and insight as well.^q
- ²⁴ The father of a righteous child has great joy;
a man who fathers a wise son rejoices in him.^r
- ²⁵ May your father and mother rejoice;
may she who gave you birth be joyful!

Saying 18

- ²⁶ My son,^s give me your heart
and let your eyes delight in my ways,^t
- ²⁷ for an adulterous woman is a deep pit,^u
and a wayward wife is a narrow well.
- ²⁸ Like a bandit she lies in wait^v
and multiplies the unfaithful among men.

Saying 19

- ²⁹ Who has woe? Who has sorrow?
Who has strife? Who has complaints?
Who has needless bruises? Who has bloodshot eyes?
- ³⁰ Those who linger over wine,^w
who go to sample bowls of mixed wine.
- ³¹ Do not gaze at wine when it is red,
when it sparkles in the cup,
when it goes down smoothly!
- ³² In the end it bites like a snake
and poisons like a viper.
- ³³ Your eyes will see strange sights,
and your mind will imagine confusing things.
- ³⁴ You will be like one sleeping on the high seas,
lying on top of the rigging.
- ³⁵ “They hit me,” you will say, “but I’m not hurt!
They beat me, but I don’t feel it!
When will I wake up
so I can find another drink?”

23:22
p Lev 19:32;
Pr 1:8; 30:17;
Eph 6:1-2
23:23 q Pr 4:7
23:24 r ver 15-16; Pr 10:1;
15:20
23:26 s Pr 3:1;
5:1-6 t Ps 18:21;
Pr 4:4
23:27 u Pr 22:14
23:28 v Pr 7:11-12; Ecc 7:26
23:30
w Ps 75:8;
Isa 5:11;
Eph 5:18

Saying 20

- 24** Do not envy^x the wicked,
do not desire their company;
² for their hearts plot violence,
and their lips talk about making trouble.^y

Saying 21

- ³ By wisdom a house is built,^z
and through understanding it is established;
⁴ through knowledge its rooms are filled
with rare and beautiful treasures.^a

Saying 22

- ⁵ The wise prevail through great power,
and those who have knowledge muster their strength.
- ⁶ Surely you need guidance to wage war,
and victory is won through many advisers.^b

Saying 23

- ⁷ Wisdom is too high for fools;
in the assembly at the gate
they must not open their mouths.

Saying 24

- ⁸ Whoever plots evil
will be known as a schemer.
- ⁹ The schemes of folly are sin,
and people detest a mocker.

Saying 25

- ¹⁰ If you falter in a time of trouble,
how small is your strength!^c
- ¹¹ Rescue those being led away to death;
hold back those staggering toward slaughter.^d
- ¹² If you say, “But we knew nothing about this,”
does not he who weighs^e the heart perceive it?
Does not he who guards your life know it?
Will he not repay everyone according to what they have done?^f

24:1 x Ps 37:1;
73:3; Pr 3:31-32;
23:17-18
24:2 y Ps 10:7
24:3 z Pr 14:1
24:4 a Pr 8:21
24:6 b Pr 11:14;
20:18; Lk 14:31
24:10
c Job 4:5;
Jer 51:46;
Heb 12:3
24:11 d Ps 82:4;
Isa 58:6-7
24:12 e Pr 21:2
f Job 34:11;
Ps 62:12;
Ro 2:6*

Saying 26

- ¹³Eat honey, my son, for it is good;
honey from the comb is sweet
to your taste.
- ¹⁴Know also that wisdom is like
honey for you:
If you find it, there is a future
hope for you,
and your hope will not be cut
off.⁹

Saying 27

- ¹⁵Do not lurk like a thief near the
house of the righteous,
do not plunder their dwelling
place;
- ¹⁶for though the righteous fall
seven times, they rise
again,
but the wicked stumble when
calamity strikes.^h

Saying 28

- ¹⁷Do not gloatⁱ when your enemy
falls;
when they stumble, do not let
your heart rejoice,^j
- ¹⁸or the LORD will see and
disapprove
and turn his wrath away from
them.

Saying 29

- ¹⁹Do not fret^k because of evildoers
or be envious of the wicked,
²⁰for the evildoer has no future hope,
and the lamp of the wicked will
be snuffed out.^l

Saying 30

- ²¹Fear the LORD and the king,^m my
son,
and do not join with rebellious
officials,
- ²²for those two will send sudden
destruction on them,
and who knows what calamities
they can bring?

Further Sayings of the Wise

- ²³These also are sayings of the
wise:ⁿ
- To show partiality^o in judging is
not good:^p

24:14
⁹Ps 119:103;
 Pr 16:24; 23:18
 24:16
^hJob 5:19;
 Ps 34:19;
 Mic 7:8
 24:17 ⁱOb 1:12
^jJob 31:29
 24:19 ^kPs 37:1
 24:20
^lJob 18:5;
 Pr 13:9; 23:17-18
 24:21
^mRo 13:1-5;
 1Pe 2:17
 24:23 ⁿPr 1:6
^oLev 19:15
^pPr 28:21

24:24 ^qPr 17:15
 24:28 ^rPs 7:4;
 Pr 25:18;
 Eph 4:25
 24:29
^sPr 20:22;
 Mt 5:38-41;
 Ro 12:17
 24:30 ^tPr 6:6-
 11; 26:13-16
 24:33 ^uPr 6:10
 24:34
^vPr 10:4;
 Ecc 10:18
 25:1 ^w1Ki 4:32
^xPr 1:1
 25:2
^yPr 16:10-15

- ²⁴Whoever says to the guilty, "You
are innocent,"^q
will be cursed by peoples and
denounced by nations.
- ²⁵But it will go well with those who
convict the guilty,
and rich blessing will come on
them.
- ²⁶An honest answer
is like a kiss on the lips.
- ²⁷Put your outdoor work in order
and get your fields ready;
after that, build your house.
- ²⁸Do not testify against your
neighbor without
cause^r —
would you use your lips to
mislead?
- ²⁹Do not say, "I'll do to them as they
have done to me;
I'll pay them back for what they
did."^s
- ³⁰I went past the field of a
sluggard,^t
past the vineyard of someone
who has no sense;
³¹thorns had come up everywhere,
the ground was covered with
weeds,
and the stone wall was in ruins.
- ³²I applied my heart to what I
observed
and learned a lesson from what
I saw:
- ³³A little sleep, a little slumber,
a little folding of the hands to
rest^u —
- ³⁴and poverty will come on you like
a thief
and scarcity like an armed man.^v

More Proverbs of Solomon

25 These are more proverbs^w of
Solomon, compiled by the men
of Hezekiah king of Judah:^x

- ²It is the glory of God to conceal a
matter;
to search out a matter is the
glory of kings.^y
- ³As the heavens are high and the
earth is deep,
so the hearts of kings are
unsearchable.

⁴Remove the dross from the silver,
and a silversmith can produce a
vessel;

⁵remove wicked officials from the
king's presence,^z
and his throne will be
established^a through
righteousness.^b

⁶Do not exalt yourself in the king's
presence,
and do not claim a place among
his great men;

⁷it is better for him to say to you,
"Come up here,"^c
than for him to humiliate you
before his nobles.

What you have seen with your
eyes

⁸do not bring^a hastily to court,
for what will you do in the end
if your neighbor puts you to
shame?^d

⁹If you take your neighbor to court,
do not betray another's
confidence,

¹⁰or the one who hears it may
shame you
and the charge against you will
stand.

¹¹Like apples^b of gold in settings of
silver^e
is a ruling rightly given.

¹²Like an earring of gold or an
ornament of fine gold
is the rebuke of a wise judge to
a listening ear.^f

¹³Like a snow-cooled drink at
harvest time
is a trustworthy messenger to
the one who sends him;
he refreshes the spirit of his
master.^g

¹⁴Like clouds and wind without rain
is one who boasts of gifts never
given.

¹⁵Through patience a ruler can be
persuaded,^h
and a gentle tongue can break a
bone.ⁱ

¹⁶If you find honey, eat just
enough —
too much of it, and you will
vomit.^j

25:5 ^zPr 20:8
^a2Sa 7:13
^bPr 16:12; 29:14
25:7
^cLk 14:7-10
25:8
^dMt 5:25-26
25:11 ^ever 12;
Pr 15:23
25:12 ^fver 11;
Ps 141:5;
Pr 13:18; 15:31
25:13
^gPr 10:26; 13:17
25:15
^hEcc 10:4
ⁱPr 15:1
25:16 ^jver 27

¹⁷Seldom set foot in your neighbor's
house —
too much of you, and they will
hate you.

¹⁸Like a club or a sword or a sharp
arrow
is one who gives false
testimony against a
neighbor.^k

¹⁹Like a broken tooth or a lame
foot
is reliance on the unfaithful in
a time of trouble.

²⁰Like one who takes away a
garment on a cold day,
or like vinegar poured on a
wound,
is one who sings songs to a
heavy heart.

²¹If your enemy is hungry, give him
food to eat;
if he is thirsty, give him water
to drink.

²²In doing this, you will heap
burning coals^l on his head,
and the LORD will reward you.^m

²³Like a north wind that brings
unexpected rain
is a sly tongue — which
provokes a horrified look.

²⁴Better to live on a corner of the
roof
than share a house with a
quarrelsome wife.ⁿ

²⁵Like cold water to a weary soul
is good news from a distant
land.^o

²⁶Like a muddied spring or a
polluted well
are the righteous who give way
to the wicked.

²⁷It is not good to eat too much
honey,^p
nor is it honorable to search
out matters that are too
deep.^q

²⁸Like a city whose walls are broken
through
is a person who lacks self-
control.

^a 7,8 Or nobles / on whom you had set your eyes.
/ ⁸Do not go ^b 11 Or possibly apricots

25:18 ^kPs 57:4;
Pr 12:18
25:22 ^lPs 18:8
^m2Sa 16:12;
2Ch 28:15;
Mt 5:44;
Ro 12:20*
25:24 ⁿPr 21:9
25:25
^oPr 15:30
25:27 ^pver 16
^qPr 27:2;
Mt 23:12

- 26** Like snow in summer or rain^r in harvest,
honor is not fitting for a fool.^s
- ² Like a fluttering sparrow or a darting swallow,
an undeserved curse does not come to rest.^t
- ³ A whip for the horse, a bridle for the donkey,^u
and a rod for the backs of fools!^v
- ⁴ Do not answer a fool according to his folly,
or you yourself will be just like him.^w
- ⁵ Answer a fool according to his folly,
or he will be wise in his own eyes.^x
- ⁶ Sending a message by the hands of a fool^y
is like cutting off one's feet or drinking poison.
- ⁷ Like the useless legs of one who is lame
is a proverb in the mouth of a fool.^z
- ⁸ Like tying a stone in a sling
is the giving of honor to a fool.^a
- ⁹ Like a thornbush in a drunkard's hand
is a proverb in the mouth of a fool.^b
- ¹⁰ Like an archer who wounds at random
is one who hires a fool or any passer-by.
- ¹¹ As a dog returns to its vomit,^c
so fools repeat their folly.^d
- ¹² Do you see a person wise in their own eyes?^e
There is more hope for a fool than for them.^f
- ¹³ A sluggard says,^g "There's a lion in the road,
a fierce lion roaming the streets!"^h
- ¹⁴ As a door turns on its hinges,
so a sluggard turns on his bed.ⁱ
- ¹⁵ A sluggard buries his hand in the dish;
he is too lazy to bring it back to his mouth.^j
- ¹⁶ A sluggard is wiser in his own eyes
than seven people who answer discreetly.

26:1 ^r1Sa 12:17
^sver 8; Pr 19:10
26:2 ^tNu 23:8;
Dt 23:5
26:3 ^uPs 32:9
^vPr 10:13
26:4 ^wver 5;
Isa 36:21
26:5 ^xver 4;
Pr 3:7
26:6 ^yPr 10:26
26:7 ^zver 9
26:8 ^aver 1
26:9 ^bver 7
26:11
^c2Pe 2:22*
^dEx 8:15;
Ps 85:8
26:12 ^ePr 3:7
^fPr 29:20
26:13 ^gPr 6:6-11;
24:30-34
^hPr 22:13
26:14 ⁱPr 6:9
26:15 ^jPr 19:24

26:20
^kPr 22:10
26:21 ^lPr 14:17;
15:18
26:22 ^mPr 18:8
26:24
ⁿPs 31:18
^oPs 41:6;
Pr 10:18; 12:20
26:25 ^pPs 28:3
^qJer 9:4-8
26:27 ^rPr 7:15
^sEst 6:13
^tEst 2:23; 7:9;
Ps 35:8; 141:10;
Pr 28:10; 29:6;
Isa 50:11
26:28 ^uPs 12:3;
Pr 29:5
27:1 ^v1Ki 20:11
^wMt 6:34;
Lk 12:19-20;
Jas 4:13-16
27:2 ^xPr 25:27

- ¹⁷ Like one who grabs a stray dog by the ears
is someone who rushes into a quarrel not their own.
- ¹⁸ Like a maniac shooting flaming arrows of death
- ¹⁹ is one who deceives their neighbor
and says, "I was only joking!"
- ²⁰ Without wood a fire goes out;
without a gossip a quarrel dies down.^k
- ²¹ As charcoal to embers and as wood to fire,
so is a quarrelsome person for kindling strife.^l
- ²² The words of a gossip are like choice morsels;
they go down to the inmost parts.^m
- ²³ Like a coating of silver dross on earthenware
are fervent^a lips with an evil heart.
- ²⁴ Enemies disguise themselves with their lips,ⁿ
but in their hearts they harbor deceit.^o
- ²⁵ Though their speech is charming,^p do not believe them,
for seven abominations fill their hearts.^q
- ²⁶ Their malice may be concealed by deception,
but their wickedness will be exposed in the assembly.
- ²⁷ Whoever digs a pit^r will fall into it;^s
if someone rolls a stone, it will roll back on them.^t
- ²⁸ A lying tongue hates those it hurts,
and a flattering mouth^u works ruin.

27 Do not boast^v about tomorrow,
for you do not know what a day may bring.^w

- ² Let someone else praise you, and not your own mouth;
an outsider, and not your own lips.^x

^a 23 Hebrew; Septuagint *smooth*

- ³Stone is heavy and sand^y a burden,
but a fool's provocation is heavier than both.
- ⁴Anger is cruel and fury overwhelming,
but who can stand before jealousy?^z
- ⁵Better is open rebuke than hidden love.
- ⁶Wounds from a friend can be trusted,
but an enemy multiplies kisses.^a
- ⁷One who is full loathes honey from the comb,
but to the hungry even what is bitter tastes sweet.
- ⁸Like a bird that flees its nest^b is anyone who flees from home.
- ⁹Perfume^c and incense bring joy to the heart,
and the pleasantness of a friend springs from their heartfelt advice.
- ¹⁰Do not forsake your friend or a friend of your family,
and do not go to your relative's house when disaster^d strikes you —
better a neighbor nearby than a relative far away.
- ¹¹Be wise, my son, and bring joy to my heart;^e
then I can answer anyone who treats me with contempt.^f
- ¹²The prudent see danger and take refuge,
but the simple keep going and pay the penalty.^g
- ¹³Take the garment of one who puts up security for a stranger;
hold it in pledge if it is done for an outsider.^h
- ¹⁴If anyone loudly blesses their neighbor early in the morning,
it will be taken as a curse.

27:3 ^y Job 6:3
27:4 ^z Nu 5:14
27:6 ^a Ps 141:5;
Pr 28:23
27:8 ^b Isa 16:2
27:9 ^c Est 2:12;
Ps 45:8
27:10 ^d Pr 17:17;
18:24
27:11 ^e Pr 10:1;
23:15-16
^f Ge 24:60
27:12 ^g Pr 22:3
27:13 ^h Pr 20:16

27:15 ⁱ Est 1:18;
Pr 19:13
27:18 ^j 1Co 9:7
^k Lk 19:12-27
27:20
^l Pr 30:15-16;
Hab 2:5
^m Ecc 1:8; 6:7
27:21 ⁿ Pr 17:3
27:23 ^o Pr 12:10
27:24 ^p Pr 23:5
28:1 ^q 2Ki 7:7
^r Lev 26:17;
Ps 53:5
^s Ps 138:3

- ¹⁵A quarrelsome wife is like the drippingⁱ
of a leaky roof in a rainstorm;
- ¹⁶restraining her is like restraining the wind
or grasping oil with the hand.
- ¹⁷As iron sharpens iron,
so one person sharpens another.
- ¹⁸The one who guards a fig tree will eat its fruit,^j
and whoever protects their master will be honored.^k
- ¹⁹As water reflects the face,
so one's life reflects the heart.^a
- ²⁰Death and Destruction^b are never satisfied,^l
and neither are human eyes.^m
- ²¹The crucible for silver and the furnace for gold,ⁿ
but people are tested by their praise.
- ²²Though you grind a fool in a mortar,
grinding them like grain with a pestle,
you will not remove their folly from them.
- ²³Be sure you know the condition of your flocks,^o
give careful attention to your herds;
- ²⁴for riches do not endure forever,^p
and a crown is not secure for all generations.
- ²⁵When the hay is removed and new growth appears
and the grass from the hills is gathered in,
- ²⁶the lambs will provide you with clothing,
and the goats with the price of a field.
- ²⁷You will have plenty of goats' milk to feed your family
and to nourish your female servants.

28 The wicked flee^q though no one pursues,^r
but the righteous are as bold as a lion.^s

^a 19 Or so others reflect your heart back to you
^b 20 Hebrew Abaddon

²When a country is rebellious, it has many rulers,
but a ruler with discernment
and knowledge maintains
order.

³A ruler^a who oppresses the poor
is like a driving rain that leaves
no crops.

⁴Those who forsake instruction
praise the wicked,
but those who heed it resist them.

⁵Evildoers do not understand what
is right,
but those who seek the LORD
understand it fully.

⁶Better the poor whose walk is
blameless
than the rich whose ways are
perverse.^t

⁷A discerning son heeds
instruction,
but a companion of gluttons
disgraces his father.^u

⁸Whoever increases wealth by
taking interest^v or profit
from the poor
amasses it for another,^w who
will be kind to the poor.^x

⁹If anyone turns a deaf ear to my
instruction,
even their prayers are
detestable.^y

¹⁰Whoever leads the upright along
an evil path
will fall into their own trap,^z
but the blameless will receive a
good inheritance.

¹¹The rich are wise in their own eyes;
one who is poor and discerning
sees how deluded they
are.

¹²When the righteous triumph,
there is great elation;^a
but when the wicked rise to
power, people go into
hiding.^b

¹³Whoever conceals their sins^c does
not prosper,
but the one who confesses and
renounces them finds
mercy.^d

28:6 ^tPr 19:1
28:7
^uPr 23:19-21
28:8 ^vEx 18:21
^wJob 27:17;
Pr 13:22
^xPs 112:9;
Pr 14:31;
Lk 14:12-14
28:9
^yPs 66:18;
109:7; Pr 15:8;
Isa 1:13
28:10
^zPr 26:27
28:12
^a2Ki 11:20
^bPr 11:10; 29:2
28:13
^cJob 31:33
^dPs 32:1-5;
1Jn 1:9

28:17 ^eGe 9:6
28:18 ^fPr 10:9
28:19 ^gPr 12:11
28:20 ^hver 22;
Pr 10:6; 1Ti 6:9
28:21 ⁱPr 18:5
^jEze 13:19
28:22 ^kver 20;
Pr 23:6
28:23
^lPr 27:5-6
28:24
^mPr 19:26
ⁿPr 18:9
28:25
^oPr 29:25

¹⁴Blessed is the one who always
trembles before God,
but whoever hardens their
heart falls into trouble.

¹⁵Like a roaring lion or a charging
bear
is a wicked ruler over a helpless
people.

¹⁶A tyrannical ruler practices
extortion,
but one who hates ill-gotten
gain will enjoy a long
reign.

¹⁷Anyone tormented by the guilt of
murder
will seek refuge^e in the grave;
let no one hold them back.

¹⁸The one whose walk is blameless
is kept safe,
but the one whose ways are
perverse will fall^f into the
pit.^b

¹⁹Those who work their land will
have abundant food,
but those who chase fantasies
will have their fill of
poverty.^g

²⁰A faithful person will be richly
blessed,
but one eager to get rich will
not go unpunished.^h

²¹To show partiality is not goodⁱ —
yet a person will do wrong for a
piece of bread.^j

²²The stingy are eager to get rich
and are unaware that poverty
awaits them.^k

²³Whoever rebukes a person will in
the end gain favor
rather than one who has a
flattering tongue.^l

²⁴Whoever robs their father or
mother^m
and says, “It’s not wrong,”
is partner to one who destroys.ⁿ

²⁵The greedy stir up conflict,
but those who trust in the
LORD^o will prosper.

^a 3 Or A poor person ^b 18 Syriac (see Septuagint); Hebrew into one

26 Those who trust in themselves are fools,^p
but those who walk in wisdom
are kept safe.

27 Those who give to the poor will
lack nothing,^q
but those who close their eyes
to them receive many
curses.

28 When the wicked rise to power,
people go into hiding;^r
but when the wicked perish,
the righteous thrive.

29 Whoever remains stiff-necked
after many rebukes
will suddenly be destroyed —
without remedy.^s

2 When the righteous thrive, the
people rejoice;^t
when the wicked rule, the
people groan.^u

3 A man who loves wisdom brings
joy to his father,^v
but a companion of prostitutes
squanders his wealth.^w

4 By justice a king gives a country
stability,^x
but those who are greedy for^a
bribes tear it down.

5 Those who flatter their
neighbors
are spreading nets for their
feet.

6 Evildoers are snared by their own
sin,^y
but the righteous shout for joy
and are glad.

7 The righteous care about justice
for the poor,^z
but the wicked have no such
concern.

8 Mockers stir up a city,
but the wise turn away anger.^a

9 If a wise person goes to court with
a fool,
the fool rages and scoffs, and
there is no peace.

10 The bloodthirsty hate a person of
integrity
and seek to kill the upright.^b

28:26 ^pPs 4:5;
Pr 3:5
28:27 ^qDt 15:7;
24:19; Pr 19:17;
22:9
28:28 ^rver 12
29:1
^s2Ch 36:16;
Pr 6:15
29:2 ^tEst 8:15
^uPr 28:12
29:3 ^vPr 10:1
^wPr 5:8-10;
Lk 15:11-32
29:4
^xPr 8:15-16
29:6 ^yEcc 9:12
29:7
^zJob 29:16;
Ps 41:1;
Pr 31:8-9
29:8 ^aPr 11:11;
16:14
29:10 ^b1Jn 3:12

29:11 ^cPr 12:16;
19:11
29:13 ^dPr 22:2;
Mt 5:45
29:14 ^ePs 72:1-
5; Pr 16:12
29:15 ^fPr 10:1;
13:24; 17:21, 25
29:16
^gPs 37:35-36;
58:10; 91:8;
92:11
29:17 ^hver 15;
Pr 10:1
29:18 ⁱPs 1:1-2;
119:1-2; Jn 13:17
29:20
^jPr 26:12;
Jas 1:19
29:22
^kPr 14:17; 15:18;
26:21
29:23 ^lPr 11:2;
15:33; 16:18;
Isa 66:2;
Mt 23:12

11 Fools give full vent to their rage,
but the wise bring calm in the
end.^c

12 If a ruler listens to lies,
all his officials become
wicked.

13 The poor and the oppressor have
this in common:
The LORD gives sight to the
eyes of both.^d

14 If a king judges the poor with
fairness,
his throne will be established
forever.^e

15 A rod and a reprimand impart
wisdom,
but a child left undisciplined
disgraces its mother.^f

16 When the wicked thrive, so does
sin,
but the righteous will see their
downfall.^g

17 Discipline your children, and they
will give you peace;
they will bring you the delights
you desire.^h

18 Where there is no revelation,
people cast off restraint;
but blessed is the one
who heeds wisdom's
instruction.ⁱ

19 Servants cannot be corrected by
mere words;
though they understand, they
will not respond.

20 Do you see someone who speaks
in haste?
There is more hope for a fool
than for them.^j

21 A servant pampered from
youth
will turn out to be insolent.

22 An angry person stirs up
conflict,
and a hot-tempered person
commits many sins.^k

23 Pride brings a person low,
but the lowly in spirit gain
honor.^l

^a 4 Or *who give*

- ²⁴ The accomplices of thieves are their own enemies; they are put under oath and dare not testify.^m
- ²⁵ Fear of man will prove to be a snare, but whoever trusts in the LORDⁿ is kept safe.
- ²⁶ Many seek an audience with a ruler,^o but it is from the LORD that one gets justice.
- ²⁷ The righteous detest the dishonest; the wicked detest the upright.^p

Sayings of Agur

30 The sayings of Agur son of Ja-keh — an inspired utterance.

This man's utterance to Ithiel:

"I am weary, God,
but I can prevail.^a

² Surely I am only a brute, not a man;
I do not have human understanding.

³ I have not learned wisdom,
nor have I attained to the knowledge of the Holy One.^q

⁴ Who has gone up^r to heaven and come down?

Whose hands^s have gathered up the wind?

Who has wrapped up the waters^t in a cloak?^u

Who has established all the ends of the earth?

What is his name,^v and what is the name of his son?

Surely you know!

⁵ "Every word of God is flawless;^w
he is a shield^x to those who take refuge in him.

⁶ Do not add^y to his words,
or he will rebuke you and prove you a liar.

⁷ "Two things I ask of you, LORD;
do not refuse me before I die:

29:24 ^m Lev 5:1
29:25
ⁿ Pr 28:25
29:26 ^o Pr 19:6
29:27 ^p ver 10
30:3 ^q Pr 9:10
30:4 ^r Ps 24:1-2; Jn 3:13;
Eph 4:7-10
^s Ps 104:3;
Isa 40:12
^t Job 26:8;
38:8-9 ^u Ge 1:2
^v Rev 19:12
30:5 ^w Ps 12:6;
18:30 ^x Ge 15:1;
Ps 84:11
30:6 ^y Dt 4:2;
12:32; Rev 22:18

30:8 ^z Mt 6:11
30:9
^a Jos 24:27;
Isa 1:4; 59:13
^b Dt 6:12; 8:10-14; Hos 13:6
^c Dt 8:12
30:11
^d Pr 20:20
30:12 ^e Pr 16:2;
Lk 18:11
^f Jer 2:23, 35
30:13
^g 2Sa 22:28;
Job 41:34;
Ps 131:1; Pr 6:17
30:14
^h Job 4:11;
29:17; Ps 3:7
ⁱ Ps 57:4
^j Job 24:9;
Ps 14:4
^k Am 8:4;
Mic 2:2
^l Job 19:22
30:15
^m Pr 27:20
30:16
ⁿ Pr 27:20;
Isa 5:14; 14:9, 11; Hab 2:5
30:17
^o Dt 21:18-21; Pr 23:22
^p Job 15:23

- ⁸ Keep falsehood and lies far from me;
give me neither poverty nor riches,
but give me only my daily bread.^z
- ⁹ Otherwise, I may have too much and disown^a you
and say, 'Who is the LORD?'^b
Or I may become poor and steal,
and so dishonor the name of my God.^c
- ¹⁰ "Do not slander a servant to their master,
or they will curse you, and you will pay for it.
- ¹¹ "There are those who curse their fathers
and do not bless their mothers;^d
- ¹² those who are pure in their own eyes^e
and yet are not cleansed of their filth;^f
- ¹³ those whose eyes are ever so haughty,^g
whose glances are so disdainful;
- ¹⁴ those whose teeth^h are swords
and whose jaws are set with knivesⁱ
to devour^j the poor^k from the earth
and the needy from among mankind.^l
- ¹⁵ "The leech has two daughters.
'Give! Give!' they cry.
- "There are three things that are never satisfied,^m
four that never say, 'Enough!':
- ¹⁶ the grave,ⁿ the barren womb,
land, which is never satisfied with water,
and fire, which never says, 'Enough!'
- ¹⁷ "The eye that mocks^o a father,
that scorns an aged mother,
will be pecked out by the ravens of the valley,
will be eaten by the vultures.^p

^a 1 With a different word division of the Hebrew; Masoretic Text utterance to Ithiel, / to Ithiel and Ukal:

- 18 “There are three things that are too amazing for me,
four that I do not understand:
19 the way of an eagle in the sky,
the way of a snake on a rock,
the way of a ship on the high seas,
and the way of a man with a young woman.
- 20 “This is the way of an adulterous woman:
She eats and wipes her mouth
and says, ‘I’ve done nothing wrong.’^a
- 21 “Under three things the earth trembles,
under four it cannot bear up:
22 a servant who becomes king,^r
a godless fool who gets plenty to eat,
23 a contemptible woman who gets married,
and a servant who displaces her mistress.
- 24 “Four things on earth are small,
yet they are extremely wise:
25 Ants are creatures of little strength,
yet they store up their food in the summer;^s
26 hyraxes^t are creatures of little power,
yet they make their home in the crags;
27 locusts^u have no king,
yet they advance together in ranks;
28 a lizard can be caught with the hand,
yet it is found in kings’ palaces.
- 29 “There are three things that are stately in their stride,
four that move with stately bearing:
30 a lion, mighty among beasts,
who retreats before nothing;
31 a strutting rooster, a he-goat,
and a king secure against revolt.^a
- 32 “If you play the fool and exalt yourself,
or if you plan evil,
clap your hand over your mouth!^v

30:20 ^aPr 5:6
30:22
^rPr 19:10; 29:2
30:25
^sPr 6:6-8
30:26
^tPs 104:18
30:27 ^uEx 10:4
30:32
^vJob 21:5; 29:9

31:1 ^wPr 22:17
31:2
^xJdg 11:30;
Isa 49:15
31:3 ^yDt 17:17;
1Ki 11:3;
Ne 13:26;
Pr 5:1-14;
31:4 ^zPr 20:1;
Ecc 10:16-17;
Isa 5:22
31:5 ^a1Ki 16:9
^bPr 16:12;
Hos 4:11
31:6 ^cGe 14:18
31:7 ^dEst 1:10
31:8 ^e1Sa 19:4;
Job 29:12-17
31:9 ^fLev 19:15;
Dt 1:16;
Pr 24:23;
29:7; Isa 1:17;
Jer 22:16
31:10 ^gRu 3:11;
Pr 12:4; 18:22
^hPr 8:35; 19:14

- 33 For as churning cream produces butter,
and as twisting the nose produces blood,
so stirring up anger produces strife.”

Sayings of King Lemuel

31 The sayings^w of King Lemuel — an inspired utterance his mother taught him.

- ²Listen, my son! Listen, son of my womb!
Listen, my son, the answer to my prayers!^x
- ³Do not spend your strength^b on women,
your vigor on those who ruin kings.^y
- ⁴It is not for kings, Lemuel — it is not for kings to drink wine,^z
not for rulers to crave beer,
⁵lest they drink^a and forget what has been decreed,^b
and deprive all the oppressed of their rights.
- ⁶Let beer be for those who are perishing,
wine^c for those who are in anguish!
- ⁷Let them drink^d and forget their poverty
and remember their misery no more.
- ⁸Speak^e up for those who cannot speak for themselves,
for the rights of all who are destitute.
- ⁹Speak up and judge fairly;
defend the rights of the poor and needy.^f

Epilogue: The Wife of Noble Character

- ¹⁰^cA wife of noble character^g who can find?^h
She is worth far more than rubies.

^a 31 The meaning of the Hebrew for this phrase is uncertain. ^b 3 Or *wealth* ^c 10 Verses 10-31 are an acrostic poem, the verses of which begin with the successive letters of the Hebrew alphabet.

¹¹ Her husbandⁱ has full confidence
in her

and lacks nothing of value.^j

¹² She brings him good, not harm,
all the days of her life.

¹³ She selects wool and flax
and works with eager hands.^k

¹⁴ She is like the merchant ships,
bringing her food from afar.

¹⁵ She gets up while it is still
night;
she provides food for her
family
and portions for her female
servants.

¹⁶ She considers a field and buys it;
out of her earnings she plants a
vineyard.

¹⁷ She sets about her work
vigorously;
her arms are strong for her
tasks.

¹⁸ She sees that her trading is
profitable,
and her lamp does not go out at
night.

¹⁹ In her hand she holds the distaff
and grasps the spindle with her
fingers.

²⁰ She opens her arms to the poor
and extends her hands to the
needy.^l

²¹ When it snows, she has no fear for
her household;
for all of them are clothed in
scarlet.

31:11 ⁱ Ge 2:18

^j Pr 12:4

31:13

^k 1Ti 2:9-10

31:20 ^l Dt 15:11;

Eph 4:28;

Heb 13:16

²² She makes coverings for her bed;
she is clothed in fine linen and
purple.

²³ Her husband is respected at the
city gate,
where he takes his seat among
the elders^m of the land.

²⁴ She makes linen garments and
sells them,
and supplies the merchants
with sashes.

²⁵ She is clothed with strength and
dignity;
she can laugh at the days to
come.

²⁶ She speaks with wisdom,
and faithful instruction is on
her tongue.ⁿ

²⁷ She watches over the affairs of her
household
and does not eat the bread of
idleness.

²⁸ Her children arise and call her
blessed;
her husband also, and he
praises her:

²⁹ "Many women do noble things,
but you surpass them all."

³⁰ Charm is deceptive, and beauty is
fleeting;
but a woman who fears the
LORD is to be praised.

³¹ Honor her for all that her hands
have done,
and let her works bring her
praise^o at the city gate.

31:23 ^m Ex 3:16;

Ru 4:1, 11;

Pr 12:4

31:26 ⁿ Pr 10:31

31:31 ^o Pr 11:16

ECCLESIASTES

Everything Is Meaningless

1 The words of the Teacher,^{aa} son of David, king in Jerusalem:^b

² “Meaningless! Meaningless!” says the Teacher.
“Utterly meaningless! Everything is meaningless.”^c

³ What do people gain from all their labors at which they toil under the sun?^d

⁴ Generations come and generations go, but the earth remains forever.^e

⁵ The sun rises and the sun sets, and hurries back to where it rises.^f

⁶ The wind blows to the south and turns to the north; round and round it goes, ever returning on its course.

⁷ All streams flow into the sea, yet the sea is never full. To the place the streams come from,

there they return again.^g

⁸ All things are wearisome, more than one can say. The eye never has enough of seeing,^h

nor the ear its fill of hearing.

⁹ What has been will be again, what has been done will be done again;ⁱ there is nothing new under the sun.

¹⁰ Is there anything of which one can say, “Look! This is something new?”

It was here already, long ago; it was here before our time.

¹¹ No one remembers the former generations, and even those yet to come will not be remembered by those who follow them.^j

1:1 ^a ver 12;
Ecc 7:27; 12:10
^b Pr 1:1
1:2 ^c Ps 39:5-6;
62:9; 144:4;
Ecc 12:8;
Ro 8:20-21
1:3 ^d Ecc 2:11,
22; 3:9; 5:15-16
1:4 ^e Ps 104:5;
119:90
1:5 ^f Ps 19:5-6
1:7 ^g Job 36:28
1:8 ^h Pr 27:20
1:9 ⁱ Ecc 2:12;
3:15
1:11 ^j Ecc 2:16

Wisdom Is Meaningless

¹² I, the Teacher,^k was king over Israel in Jerusalem. ¹³ I applied my mind to study and to explore by wisdom all that is done under the heavens. What a heavy burden God has laid on mankind!^l ¹⁴ I have seen all the things that are done under the sun; all of them are meaningless, a chasing after the wind.^m

¹⁵ What is crooked cannot be straightened;ⁿ what is lacking cannot be counted.

¹⁶ I said to myself, “Look, I have increased in wisdom more than anyone who has ruled over Jerusalem before me;^o I have experienced much of wisdom and knowledge.” ¹⁷ Then I applied myself to the understanding of wisdom,^p and also of madness and folly,^q but I learned that this, too, is a chasing after the wind.

¹⁸ For with much wisdom comes much sorrow; the more knowledge, the more grief.^r

Pleasures Are Meaningless

2 I said to myself, “Come now, I will test you with pleasure^s to find out what is good.” But that also proved to be meaningless. ² “Laughter,”^t I said, “is madness. And what does pleasure accomplish?” ³ I tried cheering myself with wine,^u and embracing folly^v — my mind still guiding me with wisdom. I wanted to see what was good for people to do under the heavens during the few days of their lives.

⁴ I undertook great projects: I built houses for myself^w and planted vineyards.^x ⁵ I made gardens and

1:12 ^k ver 1
1:13 ^l Ge 3:17;
Ecc 3:10
1:14
^m Ecc 2:11, 17
1:15 ⁿ Ecc 7:13
1:16 ^o 1Ki 3:12;
4:30; Ecc 2:9
1:17 ^p Ecc 7:23
^q Ecc 2:3, 12;
7:25
1:18 ^r Ecc 2:23;
12:12
2:1 ^s Ecc 7:4;
8:15; Lk 12:19
2:2 ^t Pr 14:13;
Ecc 7:6
2:3 ^u ver 24-25;
Ecc 3:12-13
^v Ecc 1:17
2:4 ^w 1Ki 7:1-12
^x SS 8:11

^a 1 Or the leader of the assembly; also in verses 2 and 12

parks and planted all kinds of fruit trees in them. ⁶I made reservoirs to water groves of flourishing trees. ⁷I bought male and female slaves and had other slaves who were born in my house. I also owned more herds and flocks than anyone in Jerusalem before me. ⁸I amassed silver and gold^y for myself, and the treasure of kings and provinces. I acquired male and female singers,^z and a harem^a as well — the delights of a man's heart. ⁹I became greater by far than anyone in Jerusalem before me.^a In all this my wisdom stayed with me.

¹⁰I denied myself nothing my eyes desired;

I refused my heart no pleasure.
My heart took delight in all my labor,
and this was the reward for all my toil.

¹¹Yet when I surveyed all that my hands had done
and what I had toiled to achieve,
everything was meaningless, a chasing after the wind;^b
nothing was gained under the sun.^c

Wisdom and Folly Are Meaningless

¹²Then I turned my thoughts to consider wisdom,
and also madness and folly.^d
What more can the king's successor do
than what has already been done?^e

¹³I saw that wisdom^f is better than folly,^g
just as light is better than darkness.

¹⁴The wise have eyes in their heads,
while the fool walks in the darkness;
but I came to realize
that the same fate overtakes them both.^h

¹⁵Then I said to myself,
“The fate of the fool will overtake me also.
What then do I gain by being wise?”ⁱ

2:8 ^y1Ki 9:28;
10:10, 14, 21
^z2Sa 19:35
2:9 ^a1Ch 29:25;
Ecc 1:16
2:11 ^bEcc 1:14
^cEcc 1:3
2:12 ^dEcc 1:17
^eEcc 1:9; 7:25
2:13
^fEcc 7:19; 9:18
^gEcc 7:11-12
2:14 ^hPs 49:10;
Pr 17:24;
Ecc 3:19; 6:6;
7:2; 9:3, 11-12
2:15 ⁱEcc 6:8

I said to myself,
“This too is meaningless.”

¹⁶For the wise, like the fool, will not
be long remembered;
the days have already come
when both have been
forgotten.^j

Like the fool, the wise too must die!

Toil Is Meaningless

¹⁷So I hated life, because the work that is done under the sun was grievous to me. All of it is meaningless, a chasing after the wind.^k ¹⁸I hated all the things I had toiled for under the sun, because I must leave them to the one who comes after me.^l ¹⁹And who knows whether that person will be wise or foolish? Yet they will have control over all the fruit of my toil into which I have poured my effort and skill under the sun. This too is meaningless. ²⁰So my heart began to despair over all my toilsome labor under the sun. ²¹For a person may labor with wisdom, knowledge and skill, and then they must leave all they own to another who has not toiled for it. This too is meaningless and a great misfortune. ²²What do people get for all the toil and anxious striving with which they labor under the sun?^m ²³All their days their work is grief and pain;ⁿ even at night their minds do not rest. This too is meaningless.

²⁴A person can do nothing better than to eat and drink^o and find satisfaction in their own toil.^p This too, I see, is from the hand of God,^q ²⁵for without him, who can eat or find enjoyment? ²⁶To the person who pleases him, God gives wisdom, knowledge and happiness, but to the sinner he gives the task of gathering and storing up wealth^r to hand it over to the one who pleases God.^s This too is meaningless, a chasing after the wind.

A Time for Everything

3 There is a time^t for everything,
and a season for every activity
under the heavens:

^a 8 The meaning of the Hebrew for this phrase is uncertain.

2:16 ^jEcc 1:11;
9:5
2:17 ^kEcc 4:2
2:18 ^lPs 39:6;
49:10
2:22 ^mEcc 1:3;
3:9
2:23 ⁿJob 5:7;
14:1; Ecc 1:18
2:24 ^oEcc 8:15;
1Co 15:32
^pEcc 3:22
^qEcc 3:12-13;
5:17-19; 9:7-10
2:26 ^rJob 27:17
^sPr 13:22
3:1 ^tver 11, 17;
Ecc 8:6

- 2 a time to be born and a time to die,
a time to plant and a time to uproot,
3 a time to kill and a time to heal,
a time to tear down and a time to build,
4 a time to weep and a time to laugh,
a time to mourn and a time to dance,
5 a time to scatter stones and a time to gather them,
a time to embrace and a time to refrain from embracing,
6 a time to search and a time to give up,
a time to keep and a time to throw away,
7 a time to tear and a time to mend,
a time to be silent^u and a time to speak,
8 a time to love and a time to hate,
a time for war and a time for peace.

⁹What do workers gain from their toil?^v ¹⁰I have seen the burden God has laid on the human race.^w ¹¹He has made everything beautiful in its time.^x He has also set eternity in the human heart; yet^a no one can fathom^y what God has done from beginning to end.^z ¹²I know that there is nothing better for people than to be happy and to do good while they live. ¹³That each of them may eat and drink,^a and find satisfaction^b in all their toil — this is the gift of God.^c ¹⁴I know that everything God does will endure forever; nothing can be added to it and nothing taken from it. God does it so that people will fear him.^d

¹⁵Whatever is has already been,^e and what will be has been before;^f and God will call the past to account.^b

¹⁶And I saw something else under the sun:

In the place of judgment —
wickedness was there,
in the place of justice —
wickedness was there.

3:7 ^uAm 5:13
3:9 ^vEcc 1:3
3:10 ^wEcc 1:13
3:11 ^xver 1
^yJob 11:7;
Ecc 8:17
^zJob 28:23;
Ro 11:33
3:13 ^aEcc 2:3
^bPs 34:12
^cDt 12:7,18;
Ecc 2:24; 5:19
3:14
^dJob 23:15;
Ecc 5:7; 7:18;
8:12-13; Jas 1:17
3:15 ^eEcc 6:10
^fEcc 1:9

¹⁷I said to myself,

“God will bring into judgment⁹
both the righteous and the
wicked,
for there will be a time for every
activity,
a time to judge every deed.”^h

¹⁸I also said to myself, “As for humans, God tests them so that they may see that they are like the animals.ⁱ ¹⁹Surely the fate of human beings^j is like that of the animals; the same fate awaits them both: As one dies, so dies the other. All have the same breath^c; humans have no advantage over animals. Everything is meaningless. ²⁰All go to the same place; all come from dust, and to dust all return.^k ²¹Who knows if the human spirit rises upward^l and if the spirit of the animal goes down into the earth?”

²²So I saw that there is nothing better for a person than to enjoy their work,^m because that is their lot.ⁿ For who can bring them to see what will happen after them?

Oppression, Toil, Friendlessness

4 Again I looked and saw all the oppression^o that was taking place under the sun:

I saw the tears of the
oppressed —
and they have no comforter;
power was on the side of their
oppressors —
and they have no comforter.^p

²And I declared that the dead,^q
who had already died,
are happier than the living,
who are still alive.^r

³But better than both
is the one who has never been
born,^s
who has not seen the evil
that is done under the sun.^t

⁴And I saw that all toil and all achievement spring from one person's envy of another. This too is meaningless, a chasing after the wind.^u

^a 11 Or also placed ignorance in the human heart, so that ^b 15 Or God calls back the past
^c 19 Or spirit

3:17
⁹Job 19:29;
Ecc 11:9;
Mt 16:27;
Ro 2:6-8;
2Th 1:6-7 ^hver 1
3:18 ⁱPs 73:22
3:19 ^jEcc 2:14
3:20 ^kGe 2:7;
3:19; Job 34:15
3:21 ^lEcc 12:7
3:22
^mEcc 2:24; 5:18
ⁿJob 31:2
4:1 ^oPs 12:5;
Ecc 3:16
P La 1:16
4:2 ^qJer 20:17-18; 22:10
^rJob 3:17; 10:18
4:3 ^sJob 3:16;
Ecc 6:3
^tJob 3:22
4:4 ^uEcc 1:14

⁵Fools fold their hands^v
and ruin themselves.

⁶Better one handful with
tranquillity
than two handfuls with toil^w
and chasing after the wind.

⁷Again I saw something meaning-
less under the sun:

⁸There was a man all alone;
he had neither son nor brother.
There was no end to his toil,
yet his eyes were not content^x
with his wealth.

“For whom am I toiling,” he asked,
“and why am I depriving
myself of enjoyment?”

This too is meaningless —
a miserable business!

⁹Two are better than one,
because they have a good
return for their labor:

¹⁰If either of them falls down,
one can help the other up.
But pity anyone who falls
and has no one to help
them up.

¹¹Also, if two lie down together,
they will keep warm.
But how can one keep warm
alone?

¹²Though one may be overpowered,
two can defend themselves.
A cord of three strands is not
quickly broken.

Advancement Is Meaningless

¹³Better a poor but wise youth than
an old but foolish king who no longer
knows how to heed a warning. ¹⁴The
youth may have come from prison to
the kingship, or he may have been
born in poverty within his kingdom.
¹⁵I saw that all who lived and walked
under the sun followed the youth,
the king’s successor. ¹⁶There was no
end to all the people who were before
them. But those who came later were
not pleased with the successor. This
too is meaningless, a chasing after
the wind.

Fulfill Your Vow to God

5^a Guard your steps when you go to
the house of God. Go near to lis-

4:5 ^v Pr 6:10
4:6 ^w Pr 15:16-
17; 16:8
4:8 ^x Pr 27:20

5:2 ^y Jdg 11:35
^z Job 6:24;
Pr 10:19; 20:25
5:3 ^a Job 20:8
^b Ecc 10:14
5:4 ^c Dt 23:21;
Jdg 11:35;
Ps 119:60
^d Nu 30:2;
Ps 66:13-14;
76:11
5:5 ^e Nu 30:2-
4; Pr 20:25;
Jnh 2:9; Ac 5:4
5:7 ^f Ecc 3:14;
12:13
5:8 ^g Ps 12:5;
Ecc 4:1
5:12
^h Job 20:20

ten rather than to offer the sacrifice
of fools, who do not know that they
do wrong.

²Do not be quick with your mouth,
do not be hasty in your heart
to utter anything before God.^y

God is in heaven
and you are on earth,
so let your words be few.^z

³A dream^a comes when there are
many cares,
and many words mark the
speech of a fool.^b

⁴When you make a vow to God,
do not delay to fulfill it.^c He has no
pleasure in fools; fulfill your vow.^d ⁵It
is better not to make a vow than to
make one and not fulfill it.^e ⁶Do not
let your mouth lead you into sin. And
do not protest to the temple messen-
ger, “My vow was a mistake.” Why
should God be angry at what you say
and destroy the work of your hands?
⁷Much dreaming and many words are
meaningless. Therefore fear God.^f

Riches Are Meaningless

⁸If you see the poor oppressed^g
in a district, and justice and rights
denied, do not be surprised at such
things; for one official is eyed by a
higher one, and over them both are
others higher still. ⁹The increase
from the land is taken by all; the king
himself profits from the fields.

¹⁰Whoever loves money never has
enough;
whoever loves wealth is never
satisfied with their
income.
This too is meaningless.

¹¹As goods increase,
so do those who consume them.
And what benefit are they to the
owners
except to feast their eyes on
them?

¹²The sleep of a laborer is sweet,
whether they eat little or much,
but as for the rich, their
abundance
permits them no sleep.^h

^a In Hebrew texts 5:1 is numbered 4:17, and
5:2-20 is numbered 5:1-19.

¹³I have seen a grievous evil under the sun:ⁱ

wealth hoarded to the harm of its owners,

¹⁴ or wealth lost through some misfortune, so that when they have children there is nothing left for them to inherit.

¹⁵Everyone comes naked from their mother's womb, and as everyone comes, so they depart.^j

They take nothing from their toil^k that they can carry in their hands.^l

¹⁶This too is a grievous evil:

As everyone comes, so they depart, and what do they gain, since they toil for the wind?^m

¹⁷All their days they eat in darkness, with great frustration, affliction and anger.

¹⁸This is what I have observed to be good: that it is appropriate for a person to eat, to drinkⁿ and to find satisfaction in their toilsome labor^o under the sun during the few days of life God has given them — for this is their lot. ¹⁹Moreover, when God gives someone wealth and possessions,^p and the ability to enjoy them,^q to accept their lot^r and be happy in their toil — this is a gift of God.^s ²⁰They seldom reflect on the days of their life, because God keeps them occupied with gladness of heart.^t

6 I have seen another evil under the sun, and it weighs heavily on mankind: ²God gives some people wealth, possessions and honor, so that they lack nothing their hearts desire, but God does not grant them the ability to enjoy them,^u and strangers enjoy them instead. This is meaningless, a grievous evil.^v

³A man may have a hundred children and live many years; yet no matter how long he lives, if he cannot enjoy his prosperity and does not receive proper burial, I say that a still-born^w child is better off than he.^x ⁴It

^{5:13} ⁱEcc 6:1-2
^{5:15} ^jJob 1:21
^kPs 49:17;
^{1Ti} 6:7 ^lEcc 1:3
^{5:16} ^mPr 11:29;
Ecc 1:3
^{5:18} ⁿEcc 2:3
^oEcc 2:10, 24
^{5:19}
^p1Ch 29:12;
^{2Ch} 1:12
^qEcc 6:2
^rJob 31:2
^sEcc 2:24; 3:13
^{5:20} ^tDt 12:7,
18
^{6:2} ^uPs 17:14;
Ecc 5:19
^vEcc 5:13
^{6:3} ^wJob 3:16;
Ecc 4:3
^xJob 3:3

comes without meaning, it departs in darkness, and in darkness its name is shrouded. ⁵Though it never saw the sun or knew anything, it has more rest than does that man — ⁶even if he lives a thousand years twice over but fails to enjoy his prosperity. Do not all go to the same place?

⁷Everyone's toil is for their mouth, yet their appetite is never satisfied.^y

⁸What advantage have the wise over fools?^z

What do the poor gain by knowing how to conduct themselves before others?

⁹Better what the eye sees than the roving of the appetite. This too is meaningless, a chasing after the wind.^a

¹⁰Whatever exists has already been named, and what humanity is has been known; no one can contend with someone who is stronger.

¹¹The more the words, the less the meaning, and how does that profit anyone?

¹²For who knows what is good for a person in life, during the few and meaningless days^b they pass through like a shadow?^c Who can tell them what will happen under the sun after they are gone?

Wisdom

7 A good name is better than fine perfume,^d and the day of death better than the day of birth.

²It is better to go to a house of mourning than to go to a house of feasting, for death^e is the destiny^f of everyone; the living should take this to heart.

³Frustration is better than laughter,^g because a sad face is good for the heart.

^{6:7} ^yPr 16:26;
27:20
^{6:8} ^zEcc 2:15
^{6:9} ^aEcc 1:14
^{6:12}
^bJob 10:20
^cJob 14:2;
Ps 39:6;
Jas 4:14
^{7:1} ^dPr 22:1;
SS 1:3
^{7:2} ^ePr 11:19
^fPs 90:12
^{7:3} ^gPr 14:13

⁴The heart of the wise is in the house of mourning, but the heart of fools is in the house of pleasure.^h
⁵It is better to heed the rebukeⁱ of a wise person than to listen to the song of fools.
⁶Like the crackling of thorns^j under the pot, so is the laughter^k of fools. This too is meaningless.
⁷Extortion turns a wise person into a fool, and a bribe^l corrupts the heart.
⁸The end of a matter is better than its beginning, and patience^m is better than pride.
⁹Do not be quickly provokedⁿ in your spirit, for anger resides in the lap of fools.
¹⁰Do not say, “Why were the old days better than these?” For it is not wise to ask such questions.
¹¹Wisdom, like an inheritance, is a good thing^o and benefits those who see the sun.^p
¹²Wisdom is a shelter as money is a shelter, but the advantage of knowledge is this: Wisdom preserves those who have it.
¹³Consider what God has done:^q
 Who can straighten what he has made crooked?^r
¹⁴When times are good, be happy; but when times are bad, consider this: God has made the one as well as the other. Therefore, no one can discover anything about their future.
¹⁵In this meaningless life^s of mine I have seen both of these: the righteous perishing in their righteousness, and the wicked living long in their wickedness.^t

7:4 ^hEcc 2:1; Jer 16:8
 7:5 ⁱPs 141:5; Pr 13:18; 15:31-32
 7:6 ^jPs 58:9; 118:12 ^kEcc 2:2; 7:7 ^lEx 18:21; 23:8; Dt 16:19
 7:8 ^mPr 14:29; Gal 5:22; Eph 4:2
 7:9 ⁿMt 5:22; Pr 14:17; Jas 1:19
 7:11 ^oPr 8:10-11; Ecc 2:13
 P Ecc 11:7
 7:13 ^qEcc 2:24
^rEcc 1:15
 7:15 ^sJob 7:7
^tEcc 8:12-14; Jer 12:1

7:17
^uJob 15:32; Ps 55:23
 7:18 ^vEcc 3:14
 7:19 ^wEcc 2:13
^xEcc 9:13-18
 7:20 ^yPs 14:3
^z1Ki 8:46; 2Ch 6:36; Pr 20:9; Ro 3:23
 7:21 ^aPr 30:10
 7:23 ^bEcc 1:17; Ro 1:22
 7:24
^cJob 28:12
 7:25 ^dJob 28:3
^eEcc 1:17
 7:26 ^fEx 10:7; Jdg 14:15
^gPr 2:16-19; 5:3-5; 7:23; 22:14
 7:27 ^hEcc 1:1

¹⁶Do not be overrighteous, neither be overwise — why destroy yourself?
¹⁷Do not be overwicked, and do not be a fool — why die before your time?^u
¹⁸It is good to grasp the one and not let go of the other. Whoever fears God^v will avoid all extremes.^a
¹⁹Wisdom^w makes one wise person more powerful^x than ten rulers in a city.
²⁰Indeed, there is no one on earth who is righteous,^y no one who does what is right and never sins.^z
²¹Do not pay attention to every word people say, or you^a may hear your servant cursing you —
²²for you know in your heart that many times you yourself have cursed others.
²³All this I tested by wisdom and I said,
 “I am determined to be wise”^b — but this was beyond me.
²⁴Whatever exists is far off and most profound — who can discover it?^c
²⁵So I turned my mind to understand, to investigate and to search out wisdom and the scheme of things^d and to understand the stupidity of wickedness and the madness of folly.^e
²⁶I find more bitter than death the woman who is a snare,^f whose heart is a trap and whose hands are chains. The man who pleases God will escape her, but the sinner she will ensnare.^g
²⁷“Look,” says the Teacher,^h “this is what I have discovered:

“Adding one thing to another to discover the scheme of things —

^a 18 Or will follow them both ^b 27 Or the leader of the assembly

28 while I was still searching
but not finding —
I found one upright man among a
thousand,
but not one upright womanⁱ
among them all.
29 This only have I found:
God created mankind upright,
but they have gone in search of
many schemes.”

8 Who is like the wise?
Who knows the explanation of
things?
A person’s wisdom brightens their
face
and changes its hard
appearance.

Obey the King

2 Obey the king’s command, I say,
because you took an oath before God.
3 Do not be in a hurry to leave the
king’s presence.^j Do not stand up for
a bad cause, for he will do whatever
he pleases. 4 Since a king’s word is su-
preme, who can say to him, “What are
you doing?”^k

5 Whoever obeys his command will
come to no harm,
and the wise heart will know
the proper time and
procedure.

6 For there is a proper time and
procedure for every
matter,^l
though a person may be
weighed down by misery.

7 Since no one knows the future,
who can tell someone else what
is to come?

8 As no one has power over the
wind to contain it,
so^a no one has power over the
time of their death.
As no one is discharged in time of
war,
so wickedness will not release
those who practice it.

9 All this I saw, as I applied my
mind to everything done under the
sun. There is a time when a man lords
it over others to his own^b hurt. 10 Then
too, I saw the wicked buried^m — those
who used to come and go from the

7:28 ⁱKi 11:3
8:3 ^jEcc 10:4
8:4 ^kJob 9:12;
Est 1:19;
Da 4:35
8:6 ^lEcc 3:1
8:10 ^mEcc 1:11

holy place and receive praise^c in the
city where they did this. This too is
meaningless.

11 When the sentence for a crime
is not quickly carried out, people’s
hearts are filled with schemes to do
wrong. 12 Although a wicked person
who commits a hundred crimes may
live a long time, I know that it will
go betterⁿ with those who fear God,^o
who are reverent before him.^p 13 Yet
because the wicked do not fear God,^q
it will not go well with them, and
their days^r will not lengthen like a
shadow.

14 There is something else mean-
ingless that occurs on earth: the righ-
teous who get what the wicked de-
serve, and the wicked who get what
the righteous deserve.^s This too, I
say, is meaningless.^t 15 So I commend
the enjoyment of life^u, because there
is nothing better for a person under
the sun than to eat and drink^v and be
glad.^w Then joy will accompany them
in their toil all the days of the life God
has given them under the sun.

16 When I applied my mind to know
wisdom^x and to observe the labor
that is done on earth^y — people get-
ting no sleep day or night — 17 then
I saw all that God has done.^z No one
can comprehend what goes on un-
der the sun. Despite all their efforts
to search it out, no one can discover
its meaning. Even if the wise claim
they know, they cannot really com-
prehend it.^a

A Common Destiny for All

9 So I reflected on all this and con-
cluded that the righteous and the
wise and what they do are in God’s
hands, but no one knows wheth-
er love or hate awaits them.^b 2 All
share a common destiny — the righ-
teous and the wicked, the good and
the bad,^d the clean and the unclean,
those who offer sacrifices and those
who do not.

^a 8 Or over the human spirit to retain it, / and so

^b 9 Or to their ^c 10 Some Hebrew
manuscripts and Septuagint (Aquila); most
Hebrew manuscripts and are forgotten

^d 2 Septuagint (Aquila), Vulgate and Syriac;
Hebrew does not have and the bad.

8:12 ^lDt 12:28;
Ps 37:11, 18-19;
Pr 1:32-33;
Isa 3:10-11
^o Ex 1:20
^p Ecc 3:14
8:13 ^q Ecc 3:14;
Isa 3:11
^r Dt 4:40;
Job 5:26;
Ps 34:12;
Isa 65:20
8:14 ^s Job 21:7;
Ps 73:14;
Mal 3:15
^t Ecc 7:15
8:15 ^u Ps 42:8
^v Ex 32:6;
Ecc 2:3
^w Ecc 2:24;
3:12-13; 5:18;
9:7
8:16 ^x Ecc 1:17
^y Ecc 1:13
8:17 ^z Job 28:3
^a Job 5:9;
28:23; Ecc 3:11;
Ro 11:33
9:1 ^b Dt 33:3;
Job 12:10;
Ecc 10:14

As it is with the good,
so with the sinful;
as it is with those who take oaths,
so with those who are afraid to
take them.^c

³This is the evil in everything that happens under the sun: The same destiny overtakes all.^d The hearts of people, moreover, are full of evil and there is madness in their hearts while they live,^e and afterward they join the dead.^f ⁴Anyone who is among the living has hope^a — even a live dog is better off than a dead lion!

⁵For the living know that they will die,
but the dead know nothing;^g
they have no further reward,
and even their name^h is forgotten.ⁱ

⁶Their love, their hate
and their jealousy have long
since vanished;
never again will they have a part
in anything that happens
under the sun.^j

⁷Go, eat your food with gladness,
and drink your wine^k with a joyful heart,^l for God has already approved what you do. ⁸Always be clothed in white,^m and always anoint your head with oil. ⁹Enjoy life with your wife,ⁿ whom you love, all the days of this meaningless life that God has given you under the sun — all your meaningless days. For this is your lot^o in life and in your toilsome labor under the sun. ¹⁰Whatever^p your hand finds to do, do it with all your might,^q for in the realm of the dead,^r where you are going, there is neither working nor planning nor knowledge nor wisdom.^s

¹¹I have seen something else under the sun:

The race is not to the swift
or the battle to the strong,^t
nor does food come to the wise^u
or wealth to the brilliant
or favor to the learned;
but time and chance^v happen to them all.^w

¹²Moreover, no one knows when their hour will come:

9:2 ^c Job 9:22;
Ecc 2:14; 6:6;
7:2
9:3 ^d Job 9:22;
Ecc 2:14
e Jer 11:8; 13:10;
16:12; 17:9
f Job 21:26
g Ps 9:6
h Ps 9:6
i Ecc 1:11; 2:16;
Isa 26:14
9:6 ^j Job 21:21
9:7 ^k Nu 6:20
l Ecc 2:24; 8:15
9:8 ^m Ps 23:5;
Rev 3:4
9:9 ⁿ Pr 5:18
o Job 31:2
9:10 ^p 1Sa 10:7
q Ecc 11:6;
Ro 12:11;
Col 3:23
r Nu 16:33
s Ecc 2:24
9:11 ^t Am 2:14-
15 ^u Job 32:13;
Isa 47:10;
Jer 9:23
v Ecc 2:14
w Dt 8:18

9:12 ^x Pr 29:6
y Ps 73:22;
Ecc 2:14; 8:7
9:13
z 2Sa 20:22
9:15
a Ge 40:14;
Ecc 1:11; 2:16;
4:13
9:16 ^b Pr 21:22;
Ecc 7:19
9:18 ^c ver 16
10:1 ^d Pr 13:16;
18:2
10:3 ^e Pr 13:16;
18:2
10:4 ^f Ecc 8:3
9 Pr 16:14; 25:15
10:6 ^h Pr 29:2

As fish are caught in a cruel net,
or birds are taken in a snare,
so people are trapped by evil times^x
that fall unexpectedly upon
them.^y

Wisdom Better Than Folly

¹³I also saw under the sun this example of wisdom^z that greatly impressed me: ¹⁴There was once a small city with only a few people in it. And a powerful king came against it, surrounded it and built huge siege works against it. ¹⁵Now there lived in that city a man poor but wise, and he saved the city by his wisdom. But nobody remembered that poor man.^a ¹⁶So I said, “Wisdom is better than strength.” But the poor man’s wisdom is despised, and his words are no longer heeded.^b

¹⁷The quiet words of the wise are
more to be heeded
than the shouts of a ruler of
fools.

¹⁸Wisdom^c is better than weapons
of war,
but one sinner destroys much
good.

10 As dead flies give perfume a
bad smell,
so a little folly^d outweighs
wisdom and honor.

²The heart of the wise inclines to
the right,
but the heart of the fool to the
left.

³Even as fools walk along the road,
they lack sense
and show everyone^e how
stupid they are.

⁴If a ruler’s anger rises against you,
do not leave your post;^f
calmness can lay great offenses
to rest.^g

⁵There is an evil I have seen under
the sun,
the sort of error that arises
from a ruler:

⁶Fools are put in many high
positions,^h
while the rich occupy the low
ones.

^a 4 Or *What then is to be chosen? With all who live, there is hope*

- ⁷I have seen slaves on horseback,
while princes go on foot like
slaves.ⁱ
- ⁸Whoever digs a pit may fall
into it;^j
whoever breaks through a
wall may be bitten by a
snake.^k
- ⁹Whoever quarries stones may be
injured by them;
whoever splits logs may be
endangered by them.^l
- ¹⁰If the ax is dull
and its edge unsharpened,
more strength is needed,
but skill will bring success.
- ¹¹If a snake bites before it is
charmed,
the charmer receives no fee.^m
- ¹²Words from the mouth of the wise
are gracious,ⁿ
but fools are consumed by their
own lips.^o
- ¹³At the beginning their words are
folly;
at the end they are wicked
madness—
- ¹⁴and fools multiply words.^p
No one knows what is coming—
who can tell someone else what
will happen after them?^q
- ¹⁵The toil of fools wearies them;
they do not know the way to
town.
- ¹⁶Woe to the land whose king was a
servant^{ar}
and whose princes feast in the
morning.
- ¹⁷Blessed is the land whose king is
of noble birth
and whose princes eat at a
proper time—
for strength and not for
drunkenness.^s
- ¹⁸Through laziness, the rafters
sag;
because of idle hands, the
house leaks.^t
- ¹⁹A feast is made for laughter,
wine^u makes life merry,
and money is the answer for
everything.

10:7 ⁱPr 19:10
10:8 ^jPs 7:15;
57:6; Pr 26:27
^kEst 2:23;
Ps 9:16;
Am 5:19
10:9 ^lPr 26:27
10:11 ^mPs 58:5;
Isa 3:3
10:12 ⁿPr 10:32
^oPr 10:14; 14:3;
15:2; 18:7
10:14 ^pPr 15:2;
Ecc 5:3; 6:12;
8:7 ^qEcc 9:1
10:16 ^rIsa 3:4-
5, 12
10:17
^sDt 14:26;
1Sa 25:36;
Pr 31:4
10:18 ^tPr 20:4;
24:30-34
10:19
^uGe 14:18;
Jdg 9:13

- ²⁰Do not revile the king^v even in
your thoughts,
or curse the rich in your
bedroom,
because a bird in the sky may
carry your words,
and a bird on the wing may
report what you say.

Invest in Many Ventures

- 11** Ship^w your grain across the sea;
after many days you may
receive a return.^x
- ²Invest in seven ventures, yes, in
eight;
you do not know what
disaster may come upon
the land.
- ³If clouds are full of water,
they pour rain on the earth.
Whether a tree falls to the south
or to the north,
in the place where it falls, there
it will lie.
- ⁴Whoever watches the wind will
not plant;
whoever looks at the clouds
will not reap.
- ⁵As you do not know the path of
the wind,^y
or how the body is formed^b in a
mother's womb,^z
so you cannot understand the
work of God,
the Maker of all things.
- ⁶Sow your seed in the morning,
and at evening let your hands
not be idle,^a
for you do not know which will
succeed,
whether this or that,
or whether both will do equally
well.

Remember Your Creator While Young

- ⁷Light is sweet,
and it pleases the eyes to see
the sun.^b
- ⁸However many years anyone may
live,
let them enjoy them all.

^a 16 Or *king is a child* ^b 5 Or *know how life (or the spirit) / enters the body being formed*

10:20
^vEx 22:28
11:1 ^wver 6;
Isa 32:20;
Hos 10:12
^xDt 24:19;
Pr 19:17;
Mt 10:42
11:5 ^yJn 3:8-10
^zPs 139:14-16
11:6 ^aEcc 9:10
11:7 ^bEcc 7:11

But let them remember^c the days
of darkness,
for there will be many.
Everything to come is
meaningless.

⁹You who are young, be happy
while you are young,
and let your heart give you joy
in the days of your youth.
Follow the ways of your heart
and whatever your eyes see,
but know that for all these things
God will bring you into
judgment.^d

¹⁰So then, banish anxiety^e from
your heart
and cast off the troubles of your
body,
for youth and vigor are
meaningless.^f

12 Remember⁹ your Creator
in the days of your youth,
before the days of trouble^h come
and the years approach when
you will say,

“I find no pleasure in them” —

²before the sun and the light
and the moon and the stars
grow dark,
and the clouds return after the
rain;

³when the keepers of the house
tremble,
and the strong men stoop,
when the grinders cease because
they are few,
and those looking through the
windows grow dim;

⁴when the doors to the street are
closed
and the sound of grinding fades;
when people rise up at the sound
of birds,
but all their songs grow faint;ⁱ

⁵when people are afraid of heights
and of dangers in the streets;
when the almond tree blossoms
and the grasshopper drags
itself along
and desire no longer is stirred.

11:8 ^c Ecc 12:1
11:9
^d Job 19:29;
Ecc 2:24; 3:17;
12:14; RO 14:10
11:10 ^e Ps 94:19
^f Ecc 2:24
12:1 ⁹ Ecc 11:8
^h 2Sa 19:35
12:4 ⁱ Jer 25:10

12:5 ^j Job 17:13;
10:21 ^k Jer 9:17;
Am 5:16
12:7 ^l Ge 3:19;
Job 34:15;
Ps 146:4
^m Ecc 3:21
ⁿ Job 20:8;
Zec 12:1
12:8 ^o Ecc 1:2
12:9 ^p 1Ki 4:32
12:10
^q Pr 22:20-21
12:11 ^r Ezr 9:8
12:12 ^s Ecc 1:18
12:13 ^t Dt 4:2;
10:12 ^u Mic 6:8
12:14 ^v Ecc 3:17
^w Mt 10:26;
1Co 4:5

Then people go to their eternal
home^j
and mourners^k go about the
streets.

⁶Remember him — before the
silver cord is severed,
and the golden bowl is
broken;
before the pitcher is shattered at
the spring,
and the wheel broken at the
well,

⁷and the dust returns^l to the
ground it came from,
and the spirit returns to God^m
who gave it.ⁿ

⁸“Meaningless! Meaningless!” says
the Teacher.^a
“Everything is meaningless!”^o

The Conclusion of the Matter

⁹Not only was the Teacher wise, but
he also imparted knowledge to the
people. He pondered and searched
out and set in order many proverbs.^p

¹⁰The Teacher searched to find just
the right words, and what he wrote
was upright and true.^q

¹¹The words of the wise are like
goats, their collected sayings like
firmly embedded nails^r — given by
one shepherd.^b ¹²Be warned, my son,
of anything in addition to them.

Of making many books there is
no end, and much study wearies the
body.^s

¹³Now all has been heard;
here is the conclusion of the
matter:

Fear God and keep his
commandments,^t
for this is the duty of all
mankind.^u

¹⁴For God will bring every deed into
judgment,^v
including every hidden thing,^w
whether it is good or evil.

^a 8 Or *the leader of the assembly*; also in verses
9 and 10 ^b 11 Or *Shepherd*

SONG OF SONGS

1 Solomon's Song of Songs.^a

She^a

²Let him kiss me with the kisses of
his mouth —
for your love^b is more
delightful than wine.

³Pleasing is the fragrance of your
perfumes;^c
your name^d is like perfume
poured out.
No wonder the young women^e
love you!
⁴Take me away with you — let us
hurry!
Let the king bring me into his
chambers.^f

Friends

We rejoice and delight in you^b;
we will praise your love more
than wine.

She

How right they are to adore you!
⁵Dark am I, yet lovely,^g
daughters of Jerusalem,^h
dark like the tents of Kedar,
like the tent curtains of
Solomon.^c
⁶Do not stare at me because I am
dark,
because I am darkened by the
sun.
My mother's sons were angry
with me
and made me take care of the
vineyards;ⁱ
my own vineyard I had to neglect.
⁷Tell me, you whom I love,
where you graze your flock
and where you rest your sheep^j
at midday.
Why should I be like a veiled
woman
beside the flocks of your
friends?

1:1 ^a1Ki 4:32
1:2 ^bSS 4:10
1:3 ^cSS 4:10
^dEcc 7:1
^ePs 45:14
1:4 ^fPs 45:15
1:5 ^gSS 2:14;
4:3 ^hSS 2:7;
5:8; 5:16
1:6 ⁱPs 69:8;
SS 8:12
1:7 ^jSS 3:1-4;
Isa 13:20

Friends

⁸If you do not know, most
beautiful of women,^k
follow the tracks of the sheep
and graze your young goats
by the tents of the shepherds.

He

⁹I liken you, my darling, to a mare
among Pharaoh's chariot
horses.^l
¹⁰Your cheeks^m are beautiful with
earrings,
your neck with strings of
jewels.ⁿ
¹¹We will make you earrings of
gold,
studded with silver.

She

¹²While the king was at his table,
my perfume spread its
fragrance.^o
¹³My beloved is to me a sachet of
myrrh
resting between my breasts.
¹⁴My beloved is to me a cluster of
henna^p blossoms
from the vineyards of En Gedi.^q

He

¹⁵How beautiful^r you are, my darling!
Oh, how beautiful!
Your eyes are doves.^s

She

¹⁶How handsome you are, my
beloved!
Oh, how charming!
And our bed is verdant.

^a The main male and female speakers (identified primarily on the basis of the gender of the relevant Hebrew forms) are indicated by the captions *He* and *She* respectively. The words of others are marked *Friends*. In some instances the divisions and their captions are debatable.

^b 4 The Hebrew is masculine singular.

^c 5 Or *Salma*

1:8 ^kSS 5:9; 6:1
1:9 ^l2Ch 1:17
1:10 ^mSS 5:13
ⁿIsa 61:10
1:12 ^oSS 4:11-14
1:14 ^pSS 4:13
^q1Sa 23:29
1:15 ^rSS 4:7
^sSS 2:14; 4:1;
5:2, 12; 6:9

He

¹⁷The beams of our house are cedars;^t
our rafters are firs.

She^a

2 I am a rose^{bu} of Sharon,^v
a lily^w of the valleys.

He

²Like a lily among thorns
is my darling among the young
women.

She

³Like an apple^c tree among the
trees of the forest
is my beloved^x among the
young men.

I delight^y to sit in his shade,
and his fruit is sweet to my
taste.^z

⁴Let him lead me to the banquet
hall,^a
and let his banner^b over me be
love.

⁵Strengthen me with raisins,
refresh me with apples,^c
for I am faint with love.^d

⁶His left arm is under my head,
and his right arm
embraces me.^e

⁷Daughters of Jerusalem, I charge
you^f
by the gazelles and by the does
of the field:

Do not arouse or awaken love
until it so desires.^g

⁸Listen! My beloved!
Look! Here he comes,
leaping across the mountains,
bounding over the hills.^h

⁹My beloved is like a gazelleⁱ or a
young stag.^j

Look! There he stands behind
our wall,
gazing through the windows,
peering through the lattice.

¹⁰My beloved spoke and said to me,
“Arise, my darling,
my beautiful one, come with me.

¹¹See! The winter is past;
the rains are over and gone.

¹²Flowers appear on the earth;
the season of singing has come,

1:17 ^t1Ki 6:9
2:1 ^uIsa 35:1
^vS 1Ch 27:29
^wSS 5:13;
Hos 14:5
2:3 ^xSS 1:14
^ySS 1:4
^zSS 4:16
2:4 ^aEst 1:11
^bNu 1:52
2:5 ^cSS 7:8
^dSS 5:8
2:6 ^eSS 8:3
2:7 ^fSS 5:8
9SS 3:5; 8:4
2:8 ^hver 17;
SS 8:14
2:9 ⁱ2Sa 2:18
^jver 17; SS 8:14

2:13 ^kIsa 28:4;
Jer 24:2;
Hos 9:10;
Mic 7:1; Na 3:12
1SS 7:12
2:14 ^mGe 8:8;
SS 1:15 ⁿSS 1:5;
8:13
2:15 ^oJdg 15:4
^pSS 1:6
^qSS 7:12
2:16 ^rSS 7:10
^sSS 4:5; 6:3
2:17 ^tSS 4:6
^uSS 1:14 ^vver 9
^wver 8
3:1 ^xSS 5:6;
Isa 26:9
3:3 ^ySS 5:7

the cooing of doves
is heard in our land.

¹³The fig tree forms its early fruit;^k
the blossoming^l vines spread
their fragrance.

Arise, come, my darling;
my beautiful one, come with me.”

He

¹⁴My dove^m in the clefts of the rock,
in the hiding places on the
mountainside,

show me your face,
let me hear your voice;
for your voice is sweet,
and your face is lovely.ⁿ

¹⁵Catch for us the foxes,^o
the little foxes
that ruin the vineyards,^p
our vineyards that are in
bloom.^q

She

¹⁶My beloved is mine and I am
his;^r
he browses among the lilies.^s

¹⁷Until the day breaks
and the shadows flee,^t
turn, my beloved,^u
and be like a gazelle
or like a young stag^v
on the rugged hills.^{dw}

3 All night long on my bed
I looked^x for the one my heart
loves;
I looked for him but did not
find him.

²I will get up now and go about the
city,
through its streets and squares;
I will search for the one my heart
loves.

So I looked for him but did not
find him.

³The watchmen found me
as they made their rounds in
the city.^y

“Have you seen the one my
heart loves?”

⁴Scarcely had I passed them
when I found the one my heart
loves.

^a Or *He* ^b 1 Probably a member of the crocus
family ^c 3 Or possibly *apricot*; here and
elsewhere in Song of Songs ^d 17 Or *the hills*
of *Bether*

I held him and would not let
him go
till I had brought him to my
mother's house,^z
to the room of the one who
conceived me.^a
⁵Daughters of Jerusalem, I charge
you^b
by the gazelles and by the does
of the field:
Do not arouse or awaken love
until it so desires.^c
⁶Who is this coming up from the
wilderness^d
like a column of smoke,
perfumed with myrrh^e and
incense
made from all the spices^f of the
merchant?
⁷Look! It is Solomon's carriage,
escorted by sixty warriors,^g
the noblest of Israel,
⁸all of them wearing the sword,
all experienced in battle,
each with his sword at his side,
prepared for the terrors of the
night.^h
⁹King Solomon made for himself
the carriage;
he made it of wood from
Lebanon.
¹⁰Its posts he made of silver,
its base of gold.
Its seat was upholstered with
purple,
its interior inlaid with love.
Daughters of Jerusalem, ¹¹come
out,
and look, you daughters of Zion.ⁱ
Look^a on King Solomon wearing a
crown,
the crown with which his
mother crowned him
on the day of his wedding,
the day his heart rejoiced.^j

He
4 How beautiful you are, my
darling!
Oh, how beautiful!
Your eyes behind your veil are
doves.^k
Your hair is like a flock of goats
descending from the hills of
Gilead.^l

3:4 ^zSS 8:2
^aSS 6:9
3:5 ^bSS 2:7
^cSS 8:4
3:6 ^dSS 8:5
^eSS 1:13; 4:6, 14
^fEx 30:34
3:7 ^g1Sa 8:11
3:8 ^hJob 15:22;
Ps 91:5
3:11 ⁱ1Sa 4:4
1Sa 62:5
4:1 ^kSS 1:15;
5:12 ^lSS 6:5;
Mic 7:14

4:2 ^mSS 6:6
4:3 ⁿSS 5:16
^oSS 6:7
4:4 ^pSS 7:4
^qEze 27:10
4:5 ^rSS 7:3
^sPr 5:19
^tSS 2:16; 6:2-3
4:6 ^uSS 2:17
^vver 14
4:7 ^wSS 1:15
4:8 ^xSS 5:1
^yDt 3:9
^z1Ch 5:23
4:9 ^aGe 41:42
4:10 ^bSS 7:6
^cSS 1:2
4:11 ^dPs 19:10;
SS 5:1

²Your teeth are like a flock of
sheep just shorn,
coming up from the washing.
Each has its twin;
not one of them is alone.^m
³Your lips are like a scarlet ribbon;
your mouthⁿ is lovely.
Your temples behind your veil
are like the halves of a
pomegranate.^o
⁴Your neck is like the tower^p of
David,
built with courses of stone^b;
on it hang a thousand shields,^q
all of them shields of warriors.
⁵Your breasts^r are like two fawns,
like twin fawns of a gazelle^s
that browse among the lilies.^t
⁶Until the day breaks
and the shadows flee,^u
I will go to the mountain of myrrh^v
and to the hill of incense.
⁷You are altogether beautiful,^w my
darling;
there is no flaw in you.
⁸Come with me from Lebanon, my
bride,^x
come with me from Lebanon.
Descend from the crest of Amana,
from the top of Senir,^y the
summit of Hermon,^z
from the lions' dens
and the mountain haunts of
leopards.
⁹You have stolen my heart, my
sister, my bride;
you have stolen my heart
with one glance of your eyes,
with one jewel of your
necklace.^a
¹⁰How delightful^b is your love^c, my
sister, my bride!
How much more pleasing is
your love than wine,
and the fragrance of your
perfume
more than any spice!
¹¹Your lips drop sweetness as the
honeycomb, my bride;
milk and honey are under your
tongue.^d

^a 10,11 Or interior lovingly inlaid / by the daughters of Jerusalem. / ¹¹Come out, you daughters of Zion, / and look

^b 4 The meaning of the Hebrew for this phrase is uncertain.

The fragrance of your garments
is like the fragrance of
Lebanon.^e

- ¹²You are a garden locked up, my
sister, my bride;
you are a spring enclosed, a
sealed fountain.^f
- ¹³Your plants are an orchard of
pomegranates^g
with choice fruits,
with henna^h and nard,
¹⁴nard and saffron,
calamus and cinnamon,ⁱ
with every kind of incense tree,
with myrrh^j and aloes
and all the finest spices.^k
- ¹⁵You are^a a garden fountain,
a well of flowing water
streaming down from Lebanon.

She

- ¹⁶Awake, north wind,
and come, south wind!
Blow on my garden,
that its fragrance may spread
everywhere.
Let my beloved come into his
garden
and taste its choice fruits.^l

He

- 5** I have come into my garden, my
sister, my bride;^m
I have gathered my myrrh with
my spice.
I have eaten my honeycomb and
my honey;
I have drunk my wine and my
milk.ⁿ

Friends

Eat, friends, and drink;
drink your fill of love.

She

- ²I slept but my heart was awake.
Listen! My beloved is knocking:
“Open to me, my sister, my darling,
my dove, my flawless^o one.^p
My head is drenched with dew,
my hair with the dampness of
the night.”
- ³I have taken off my robe —
must I put it on again?
I have washed my feet —
must I soil them again?

4:11 ^e Hos 14:6
4:12 ^f Pr 5:15-18
4:13 ^g SS 6:11;
7:12 ^h SS 1:14
4:14 ⁱ Ex 30:23
J SS 3:6 ^k SS 1:12
4:16 ^l SS 2:3;
5:1
5:1 ^m SS 4:8
ⁿ SS 4:11;
Isa 55:1
5:2 ^o SS 4:7
^p SS 6:9

- ⁴My beloved thrust his hand
through the
latch-opening;
my heart began to pound for
him.
- ⁵I arose to open for my beloved,
and my hands dripped with
myrrh,^q
my fingers with flowing myrrh,
on the handles of the bolt.
- ⁶I opened for my beloved,^r
but my beloved had left; he was
gone.^s
My heart sank at his
departure.^b
I looked^t for him but did not find
him.
I called him but he did not
answer.
- ⁷The watchmen found me
as they made their rounds in
the city.^u
They beat me, they bruised me;
they took away my cloak,
those watchmen of the walls!
- ⁸Daughters of Jerusalem, I charge
you^v —
if you find my beloved,
what will you tell him?
Tell him I am faint with love.^w

Friends

- ⁹How is your beloved better than
others,
most beautiful of women?^x
How is your beloved better than
others,
that you so charge us?

She

- ¹⁰My beloved is radiant and ruddy,
outstanding among ten
thousand.^y
- ¹¹His head is purest gold;
his hair is wavy
and black as a raven.
- ¹²His eyes are like doves^z
by the water streams,
washed in milk,^a
mounted like jewels.
- ¹³His cheeks^b are like beds of spice^c
yielding perfume.
His lips are like lilies^d
dripping with myrrh.

^a 15 Or I am (spoken by She) ^b 6 Or heart had
gone out to him when he spoke

5:5 ^q ver 13
5:6 ^r SS 6:1
5:5 ^s SS 6:2 ^t SS 3:1
5:7 ^u SS 3:3
5:8 ^v SS 2:7; 3:5
^w SS 2:5
5:9 ^x SS 1:8; 6:1
5:10 ^y Ps 45:2
5:12 ^z SS 1:15;
4:1 ^a Ge 49:12
5:13 ^b SS 1:10
^c SS 6:2 ^d SS 2:1

- ¹⁴His arms are rods of gold
set with topaz.
His body is like polished ivory
decorated with lapis lazuli.^e
- ¹⁵His legs are pillars of marble
set on bases of pure gold.
His appearance is like Lebanon,^f
choice as its cedars.
- ¹⁶His mouth^g is sweetness itself;
he is altogether lovely.
This is my beloved,^h this is my
friend,
daughters of Jerusalem.ⁱ

Friends

- 6** Where has your beloved^j gone,
most beautiful of women?^k
Which way did your beloved turn,
that we may look for him with
you?

She

- ²My beloved has gone^l down to his
garden,^m
to the beds of spices,ⁿ
to browse in the gardens
and to gather lilies.
- ³I am my beloved's and my
beloved is mine;^o
he browses among the lilies.^p

He

- ⁴You are as beautiful as Tirzah,^q
my darling,
as lovely as Jerusalem,^r
as majestic as troops with
banners.^s
- ⁵Turn your eyes from me;
they overwhelm me.
Your hair is like a flock of goats
descending from Gilead.^t
- ⁶Your teeth are like a flock of sheep
coming up from the washing.
Each has its twin,
not one of them is missing.^u
- ⁷Your temples behind your veil^v
are like the halves of a
pomegranate.^w
- ⁸Sixty queens^x there may be,
and eighty concubines,^y
and virgins beyond number;
- ⁹but my dove,^z my perfect one,^a is
unique,
the only daughter of her
mother,
the favorite of the one who
bore her.^b

5:14 ^e Job 28:6
5:15 ^f 1Ki 4:33;
SS 7:4
5:16 ^g SS 4:3
^h SS 7:9 ⁱ SS 1:5
6:1 ^j SS 5:6
^k SS 1:8
6:2 ^l SS 5:6
^m SS 4:12
ⁿ SS 5:13
6:3 ^o SS 7:10
^p SS 2:16
6:4 ^q Jos 12:24
^r Ps 48:2; 50:2
^s ver 10
6:5 ^t SS 4:1
6:6 ^u SS 4:2
6:7 ^v Ge 24:65
^w SS 4:3
6:8 ^x Ps 45:9
^y Ge 22:24
6:9 ^z SS 1:15
^a SS 5:2 ^b SS 3:4

6:11 ^c SS 7:12
6:13 ^d Ex 15:20
7:1 ^e Ps 45:13
7:3 ^f SS 4:5
7:4 ^g Ps 144:12;
SS 4:4
^h Nu 21:26

The young women saw her and
called her blessed;
the queens and concubines
praised her.

Friends

- ¹⁰Who is this that appears like the
dawn,
fair as the moon, bright as the
sun,
majestic as the stars in
procession?

He

- ¹¹I went down to the grove of nut
trees
to look at the new growth in
the valley,
to see if the vines had budded
or the pomegranates were in
bloom.^c
- ¹²Before I realized it,
my desire set me among the
royal chariots of my
people.^a

Friends

- ¹³Come back, come back,
O Shulammite;
come back, come back, that we
may gaze on you!

He

Why would you gaze on the
Shulammite
as on the dance^d of
Mahanaim?^b

- 7^c** How beautiful your sandaled
feet,
O prince's^e daughter!
Your graceful legs are like jewels,
the work of an artist's hands.
- ²Your navel is a rounded goblet
that never lacks blended wine.
Your waist is a mound of wheat
encircled by lilies.
- ³Your breasts^f are like two fawns,
like twin fawns of a gazelle.
- ⁴Your neck is like an ivory tower.^g
Your eyes are the pools of
Heshbon^h
by the gate of Bath Rabbim.

^a 12 Or among the chariots of Amminadab; or
among the chariots of the people of the prince
^b 13 In Hebrew texts this verse (6:13) is
numbered 7:1. ^c In Hebrew texts 7:1-13 is
numbered 7:2-14.

Your nose is like the tower of
Lebanonⁱ
looking toward Damascus.
⁵Your head crowns you like Mount
Carmel.^j
Your hair is like royal tapestry;
the king is held captive by its
tresses.
⁶How beautiful^k you are and how
pleasing,
my love, with your delights!^l
⁷Your stature is like that of the
palm,
and your breasts^m like clusters
of fruit.
⁸I said, "I will climb the palm tree;
I will take hold of its fruit."
May your breasts be like clusters
of grapes on the vine,
the fragrance of your breath
like apples,ⁿ
⁹ and your mouth like the best
wine.

She

May the wine go straight to my
beloved,^o
flowing gently over lips and
teeth.^a
¹⁰I belong to my beloved,
and his desire^p is for me.^q
¹¹Come, my beloved, let us go to the
countryside,
let us spend the night in the
villages.^b
¹²Let us go early to the vineyards^r
to see if the vines have
budded,^s
if their blossoms^t have opened,
and if the pomegranates^u are in
bloom^v —
there I will give you my love.
¹³The mandrakes^w send out their
fragrance,
and at our door is every
delicacy,
both new and old,
that I have stored up for you,
my beloved.^x
8 If only you were to me like a
brother,
who was nursed at my mother's
breasts!
Then, if I found you outside,
I would kiss you,
and no one would despise me.

7:4 ⁱSS 5:15
7:5 ^jIsa 35:2
7:6 ^kSS 1:15
^lSS 4:10
7:7 ^mSS 4:5
7:8 ⁿSS 2:5
7:9 ^oSS 5:16
7:10 ^pPs 45:11
^qSS 2:16; 6:3
7:12 ^rSS 1:6
^sSS 2:15
^tSS 2:13
^uSS 4:13
^vSS 6:11
7:13 ^wGe 30:14
^xSS 4:16

²I would lead you
and bring you to my mother's
house^y —
she who has taught me.
I would give you spiced wine to
drink,
the nectar of my pomegranates.
³His left arm is under my head
and his right arm
embraces me.^z
⁴Daughters of Jerusalem, I charge
you:
Do not arouse or awaken love
until it so desires.^a

Friends

⁵Who is this coming up from the
wilderness^b
leaning on her beloved?

She

Under the apple tree I roused you;
there your mother conceived^c
you,
there she who was in labor gave
you birth.
⁶Place me like a seal over your
heart,
like a seal on your arm;
for love^d is as strong as death,
its jealousy^{ce} unyielding as the
grave.
It burns like blazing fire,
like a mighty flame.^d
⁷Many waters cannot quench love;
rivers cannot sweep it away.
If one were to give
all the wealth of one's house for
love,
it^e would be utterly scorned.^f

Friends

⁸We have a little sister,
and her breasts are not yet
grown.
What shall we do for our sister
on the day she is spoken for?
⁹If she is a wall,
we will build towers of silver on
her.
If she is a door,
we will enclose her with panels
of cedar.

^a 9 Septuagint, Aquila, Vulgate and Syriac;
Hebrew *lips of sleepers* ^b 11 Or *the henna*
bushes ^c 6 Or *ardor* ^d 6 Or *fire, / like*
the very flame of the LORD ^e 7 Or *he*

8:2 ^ySS 3:4
8:3 ^zSS 2:6
8:4 ^aSS 2:7;
3:5
8:5 ^bSS 3:6
^cSS 3:4
8:6 ^dSS 1:2
^eNu 5:14
8:7 ^fPr 6:35

She

¹⁰I am a wall,
 and my breasts are like
 towers.
 Thus I have become in his eyes
 like one bringing contentment.
¹¹Solomon had a vineyard^g in Baal
 Hamon;
 he let out his vineyard to
 tenants.
 Each was to bring for its fruit
 a thousand shekels^{ah} of silver.
¹²But my own vineyardⁱ is mine to
 give;
 the thousand shekels are for
 you, Solomon,

8:11 ^gEcc 2:4
^hIsa 7:23
8:12 ⁱSS 1:6

and two hundred^b are for those
 who tend its fruit.

He

¹³You who dwell in the gardens
 with friends in attendance,
 let me hear your voice!

She

¹⁴Come away, my beloved,
 and be like a gazelle^j
 or like a young stag^k
 on the spice-laden mountains.^l

8:14 ^lPr 5:19
^kSS 2:9
ⁱSS 2:8,17

^a 11 That is, about 25 pounds or about
 12 kilograms; also in verse 12 ^b 12 That is,
 about 5 pounds or about 2.3 kilograms

ISAIAH

1 The vision^a concerning Judah and Jerusalem^b that Isaiah son of Amoz saw^c during the reigns of Uzziah,^d Jotham, Ahaz^e and Hezekiah, kings of Judah.

A Rebellious Nation

²Hear me, you heavens! Listen, earth!

For the LORD has spoken:^f
“I reared children and brought them up,
but they have rebelled^g
against me.

³The ox knows its master,
the donkey its owner’s manger,
but Israel does not know,^h
my people do not understand.”

⁴Woe to the sinful nation,
a people whose guilt is great,
a brood of evildoers,ⁱ
children given to corruption!
They have forsaken the LORD;
they have spurned the Holy One^j of Israel
and turned their backs on him.

⁵Why should you be beaten any more?
Why do you persist in rebellion?^k

Your whole head is injured,
your whole heart afflicted.^l

⁶From the sole of your foot to the top of your head
there is no soundness^m —
only wounds and welts
and open sores,
not cleansed or bandagedⁿ
or soothed with olive oil.^o

⁷Your country is desolate,^p
your cities burned with fire;
your fields are being stripped by foreigners
right before you,
laid waste as when overthrown
by strangers.

1:1 ^a Nu 12:6
^b Isa 40:9
^c Isa 2:1
^d 2Ch 26:22
^e 2Ki 16:1
^f 1:2 ^f Mic 1:2
^g Isa 30:1, 9;
65:2
^h 1:3 ^h Jer 8:7;
9:3, 6
ⁱ 1:4 ⁱ Isa 14:20
^j Isa 5:19, 24
^k 1:5 ^k Isa 31:6
^l Isa 33:6, 24
^m 1:6 ^m Ps 38:3
ⁿ Isa 30:26;
Jer 8:22
^o Lk 10:34
^p 1:7 ^p Lev 26:34

1:8 ^q Job 27:18
1:9 ^r Isa 10:20-22; 37:4, 31-32
^s Ge 19:24;
Ro 9:29^{*}
1:10 ^t Isa 28:14
^u Isa 3:9;
Eze 16:49;
Ro 9:29;
Rev 11:8
^v Isa 8:20
1:11 ^w Ps 50:8
^x Jer 6:20
^y Isa 15:22;
Mal 1:10
1:12 ^z Ex 23:17
1:13 ^a Isa 66:3
^b Jer 7:9
^c 1Ch 23:31
1:14 ^d Lev 23:1-44; Nu 28:11-29:39; Isa 29:1
^e Isa 7:13;
43:22, 24

⁸Daughter Zion is left
like a shelter in a vineyard,
like a hut^q in a cucumber
field,

like a city under siege.
⁹Unless the LORD Almighty
had left us some survivors,^r
we would have become like
Sodom,
we would have been like
Gomorra^h.^s

¹⁰Hear the word of the LORD,^t
you rulers of Sodom;^u
listen to the instruction^v of our
God,
you people of Gomorra^h!

¹¹“The multitude of your
sacrifices —
what are they to me?” says the
LORD.

“I have more than enough of
burnt offerings,
of rams and the fat of fattened
animals;^w

I have no pleasure
in the blood of bulls^x and
lambs and goats.^y

¹²When you come to appear
before me,
who has asked this of you,^z
this trampling of my
courts?

¹³Stop bringing meaningless
offerings!^a
Your incense^b is detestable
to me.

New Moons, Sabbaths and
convocations^c —
I cannot bear your worthless
assemblies.

¹⁴Your New Moon feasts and your
appointed festivals^d
I hate with all my being.
They have become a burden
to me;
I am weary^e of bearing them.

¹⁵When you spread out your hands
in prayer,
I hide^f my eyes from you;
even when you offer many
prayers,
I am not listening.
Your hands are full of blood!⁹

¹⁶Wash and make yourselves clean.
Take your evil deeds out of my
sight;^h
stop doing wrong.ⁱ

¹⁷Learn to do right; seek justice.^j
Defend the oppressed.^a
Take up the cause of the
fatherless;^k
plead the case of the widow.

¹⁸“Come now, let us settle the
matter,”^l
says the LORD.
“Though your sins are like scarlet,
they shall be as white as
snow;^m

though they are red as crimson,
they shall be like wool.

¹⁹If you are willing and obedient,
you will eat the good things of
the land;ⁿ

²⁰but if you resist and rebel,
you will be devoured by the
sword.”^o
For the mouth of the LORD
has spoken.^p

²¹See how the faithful city
has become a prostitute!^q
She once was full of justice;
righteousness used to dwell in
her —
but now murderers!

²²Your silver has become dross,
your choice wine is diluted
with water.

²³Your rulers are rebels,
partners with thieves;
they all love bribes^r
and chase after gifts.
They do not defend the cause of
the fatherless;
the widow’s case does not come
before them.^s

²⁴Therefore the Lord, the LORD
Almighty,
the Mighty One of Israel,
declares:

1:15 ^f Isa 8:17;
59:2; Mic 3:4
⁹ Isa 59:3
1:16 ^h Isa 52:11
ⁱ Isa 55:7;
Jer 25:5
1:17 ^j Zep 2:3
^k Ps 82:3
1:18 ^l Isa 41:1;
43:9, 26
^m Ps 51:7;
Rev 7:14
1:19 ⁿ Dt 30:15-
16; Isa 55:2
1:20 ^o Isa 3:25;
65:12
^p Isa 34:16;
40:5; 58:14;
Mic 4:4
1:21 ^q Isa 57:3-
9; Jer 2:20
1:23 ^r Ex 23:8
^s Isa 10:2;
Jer 5:28;
Eze 22:6-7;
Zec 7:10

1:24 ^t Isa 35:4;
59:17; 61:2;
63:4
1:25
^u Eze 22:22;
Mal 3:3
1:26 ^v Jer 33:7;
11 ^w Isa 33:5;
62:1; Zec 8:3
^x Isa 60:14;
62:2
1:27 ^y Isa 35:10;
62:12; 63:4
1:28 ^z Ps 9:5;
Isa 24:20;
66:24;
2Th 1:8-9
1:29 ^a Isa 57:5
^b Isa 65:3; 66:17
1:31 ^c Isa 5:24;
9:18-19; 26:11;
33:14; 66:15-
16, 24
2:1 ^d Isa 1:1
2:2 ^e Isa 27:13;
56:7; 66:20;
Mic 4:7

“Ah! I will vent my wrath on my
foes
and avenge^t myself on my
enemies.

²⁵I will turn my hand against
you;^b
I will thoroughly purge away
your dross
and remove all your
impurities.^u

²⁶I will restore your leaders as in
days of old,^v
your rulers as at the beginning.
Afterward you will be called
the City of Righteousness,^w
the Faithful City.^{x”}

²⁷Zion will be delivered with justice,
her penitent ones with
righteousness.^y

²⁸But rebels and sinners will both
be broken,
and those who forsake the
LORD will perish.^z

²⁹“You will be ashamed because of
the sacred oaks^a
in which you have delighted;
you will be disgraced because of
the gardens^b
that you have chosen.

³⁰You will be like an oak with
fading leaves,
like a garden without water.

³¹The mighty man will become
tinder
and his work a spark;
both will burn together,
with no one to quench the
fire.^{c”}

The Mountain of the LORD

2:1-4pp — Mic 4:1-3

2 This is what Isaiah son of Amoz
saw concerning Judah and Jeru-
salem:^d

²In the last days
the mountain^e of the LORD’s
temple will be established
as the highest of the
mountains;
it will be exalted above the hills,
and all nations will stream
to it.

^a 17 Or *justice*. / *Correct the oppressor*

^b 25 That is, against Jerusalem

³Many peoples will come and say,
“Come, let us go up to the
mountain of the LORD,
to the temple of the God of
Jacob.

He will teach us his ways,
so that we may walk in his paths.”⁷
The law^f will go out from Zion,
the word of the LORD from
Jerusalem.⁹

⁴He will judge between the nations
and will settle disputes for
many peoples.

They will beat their swords into
plowshares
and their spears into pruning
hooks.^h

Nation will not take up sword
against nation,ⁱ
nor will they train for war
anymore.

⁵Come, descendants of Jacob,^j
let us walk in the light^k of the
LORD.

The Day of the LORD

⁶You, LORD, have abandoned^l your
people,
the descendants of Jacob.
They are full of superstitions from
the East;
they practice divination like
the Philistines^m

and embraceⁿ pagan customs.^o

⁷Their land is full of silver and gold;
there is no end to their
treasures.

Their land is full of horses;^p
there is no end to their
chariots.^q

⁸Their land is full of idols;^r
they bow down to the work of
their hands,
to what their fingers^s have
made.

⁹So people will be brought low^t
and everyone humbled^u —
do not forgive them.^{av}

¹⁰Go into the rocks, hide in the
ground
from the fearful presence of
the LORD
and the splendor of his
majesty!^w

2:3 ^fIsa 51:4, 7
^gLk 24:47
2:4 ^hJoel 3:10
ⁱPs 46:9;
Isa 9:5; 11:6-9;
32:18; Hos 2:18;
Zec 9:10
2:5 ^jIsa 58:1
^kIsa 60:1, 19-
20; 1Jn 1:5, 7
2:6 ^lDt 31:17
^m2Ki 1:2 ⁿPr 6:1
^o2Ki 16:7
2:7 ^pDt 17:16
^qIsa 31:1;
Mic 5:10
2:8 ^rIsa 10:9-11
^sIsa 17:8
2:9 ^tPs 62:9
^uIsa 5:15
^vNe 4:5
2:10 ^w2Th 1:9;
Rev 6:15-16

¹¹The eyes of the arrogant will be
humbled
and human pride^x brought low;
the LORD alone will be exalted in
that day.

¹²The LORD Almighty has a day in
store
for all the proud and lofty,
for all that is exalted^y
(and they will be humbled),^z

¹³for all the cedars of Lebanon, tall
and lofty,
and all the oaks of Bashan,^a

¹⁴for all the towering mountains
and all the high hills,^b

¹⁵for every lofty tower
and every fortified wall,^c

¹⁶for every trading ship^{bd}
and every stately vessel.

¹⁷The arrogance of man will be
brought low
and human pride humbled;
the LORD alone will be exalted in
that day,^e

¹⁸and the idols will totally
disappear.^f

¹⁹People will flee to caves in the
rocks
and to holes in the ground
from the fearful presence of the
LORD
and the splendor of his majesty,
when he rises to shake the
earth.^g

²⁰In that day people will throw
away
to the moles and bats^h
their idols of silver and idols of
gold,
which they made to worship.

²¹They will flee to caverns in the
rocks
and to the overhanging crags
from the fearful presence of the
LORD
and the splendor of his majesty,
when he rises to shake the
earth.ⁱ

²²Stop trusting in mere humans,^j
who have but a breath in their
nostrils.
Why hold them in esteem?^k

^a 9 Or not raise them up ^b 16 Hebrew every
ship of Tarshish

2:11 ^xIsa 5:15;
37:23
2:12 ^yIsa 24:4,
21; Mal 4:1
^zJob 40:11
2:13 ^aZec 11:2
2:14
^bIsa 30:25;
40:4
2:15 ^cIsa 25:2,
12
2:16 ^d1Ki 10:22
2:17 ^ever 11
2:18 ^fIsa 21:9
2:19
^gHeb 12:26
2:20 ^hLev 11:19
2:21 ⁱver 19
2:22 ^jPs 146:3;
Jer 17:5
^kPs 8:4; 144:3;
Isa 40:15;
Jas 4:14

Judgment on Jerusalem and Judah

3 See now, the Lord,
the LORD Almighty,
is about to take from Jerusalem
and Judah
both supply and support:
all supplies of food^l and all
supplies of water,^m
2 the hero and the warrior,ⁿ
the judge and the prophet,
the diviner and the elder,^o
3 the captain of fifty and the man of
rank,
the counselor, skilled
craftsman and clever
enchanter.
4 “I will make mere youths their
officials;
children will rule over them.”^p
5 People will oppress each other —
man against man, neighbor
against neighbor.^q
The young will rise up against the
old,
the nobody against the
honored.
6 A man will seize one of his
brothers
in his father’s house, and say,
“You have a cloak, you be our
leader;
take charge of this heap of
ruins!”
7 But in that day he will cry out,
“I have no remedy.”^r
I have no food or clothing in my
house;
do not make me the leader of
the people.”
8 Jerusalem staggers,
Judah is falling;^s
their words^t and deeds are against
the LORD,
defying^u his glorious
presence.
9 The look on their faces testifies
against them;
they parade their sin like
Sodom;^v
they do not hide it.
Woe to them!
They have brought disaster^w
upon themselves.

3:1 ^l Lev 26:26
^m Isa 5:13;
Eze 4:16
3:2 ⁿ Eze 17:13
^o 2Ki 24:14;
Isa 9:14-15
3:4
^p Ecc 10:16 *fn*
3:5 ^q Isa 9:19;
Jer 9:8;
Mic 7:2, 6
3:7 ^r Eze 34:4;
Hos 5:13
3:8 ^s Isa 1:7
^t Isa 9:15, 17
^u Ps 73:9, 11
3:9 ^v Ge 13:13
^w Pr 8:36;
Ro 6:23

10 Tell the righteous it will be well^x
with them,
for they will enjoy the fruit of
their deeds.^y
11 Woe to the wicked!
Disaster^z is upon them!
They will be paid back
for what their hands have done.
12 Youths^a oppress my people,
women rule over them.
My people, your guides lead you
astray;^b
they turn you from the path.
13 The LORD takes his place in
court;
he rises to judge^c the people.
14 The LORD enters into judgment^d
against the elders and leaders
of his people:
“It is you who have ruined my
vineyard;
the plunder^e from the poor is
in your houses.
15 What do you mean by crushing
my people^f
and grinding the faces of the
poor?”
declares the Lord,
the LORD Almighty.

16 The LORD says,
“The women of Zion^g are
haughty,
walking along with outstretched
necks,
flirting with their eyes,
strutting along with swaying hips,
with ornaments jingling on
their ankles.
17 Therefore the Lord will bring
sores on the heads of the
women of Zion;
the LORD will make their scalps
bald.”
18 In that day the Lord will snatch
away their finery: the bangles and
headbands and crescent necklaces,^h
19 the earrings and bracelets and
veils, **20** the headdressesⁱ and anklets
and sashes, **21** the perfume bottles and
charms, **22** the signet rings and nose
rings, **23** the fine robes and the capes
and cloaks, the purses **24** and mirrors,
and the linen garments and tiaras
and shawls.

3:10 ^x Dt 28:1-
14, ^y Ps 128:2
3:11
^z Dt 28:15-68
3:12 ^a ver 4
^b Isa 9:16
3:13 ^c Mic 6:2
3:14 ^d Job 22:4
^e Job 24:9;
Jas 2:6
3:15 ^f Ps 94:5
3:16 ^g SS 3:11
3:18 ^h Jdg 8:21
3:20 ⁱ Ex 39:28

²⁴ Instead of fragranceⁱ there will be a stench;
 instead of a sash,^k a rope;
 instead of well-dressed hair,
 baldness;^l
 instead of fine clothing,
 sackcloth;^m
 instead of beauty,ⁿ branding.
²⁵ Your men will fall by the sword,^o
 your warriors in battle.
²⁶ The gates of Zion will lament and
 mourn;^p
 destitute, she will sit on the
 ground.^q

4 ¹ In that day seven women
 will take hold of one man^r
 and say, "We will eat our own food^s
 and provide our own clothes;
 only let us be called by your name.
 Take away our disgrace!"^t

The Branch of the LORD

² In that day the Branch of the LORD^u will be beautiful and glorious, and the fruit^v of the land will be the pride and glory of the survivors in Israel. ³ Those who are left in Zion, who remain^w in Jerusalem, will be called holy,^x all who are recorded^y among the living in Jerusalem. ⁴ The Lord will wash away the filth^z of the women of Zion; he will cleanse the bloodstains^a from Jerusalem by a spirit^a of judgment^b and a spirit^d of fire.^c ⁵ Then the LORD will create over all of Mount Zion and over those who assemble there a cloud of smoke by day and a glow of flaming fire by night;^d over everything the glory^{be} will be a canopy. ⁶ It will be a shelter^f and shade from the heat of the day, and a refuge^g and hiding place from the storm and rain.

The Song of the Vineyard

5 I will sing for the one I love
 a song about his vineyard:^h
 My loved one had a vineyard
 on a fertile hillside.
² He dug it up and cleared it of stones
 and planted it with the choicest
 vines.ⁱ
 He built a watchtower in it
 and cut out a winepress as well.
 Then he looked for a crop of good
 grapes,
 but it yielded only bad fruit.^j

^{3:24} ⁱ Est 2:12
^k Pr 31:24
^l Isa 22:12
^m La 2:10;
 Eze 27:30-31
ⁿ 1Pe 3:3
^{3:25} ^o Isa 1:20
^{3:26} ^p Jer 14:2
^q La 2:10
^{4:1} ^r Isa 13:12
^s 2Th 3:12
^t Ge 30:23
^{4:2} ^u Isa 11:1-5;
 53:2; Jer 23:5-6;
 Zec 3:8; 6:12
^v Ps 72:16
^{4:3} ^w Ro 11:5
^x Isa 52:1; 60:21
^y Lk 10:20
^{4:4} ^z Isa 3:24
^a Isa 1:15
^b Isa 28:6
^c Isa 1:31;
 Mt 3:11
^{4:5} ^d Ex 13:21
^e Isa 60:1
^{4:6} ^f Ps 27:5
^g Isa 25:4
^{5:1} ^h Ps 80:8-9
^{5:2} ⁱ Jer 2:21
^j Mt 21:19;
 Mk 11:13;
 Lk 13:6

³ "Now you dwellers in Jerusalem
 and people of Judah,
 judge between me and my
 vineyard.^k
⁴ What more could have been done
 for my vineyard
 than I have done for it?^l
 When I looked for good grapes,
 why did it yield only bad?
⁵ Now I will tell you
 what I am going to do to my
 vineyard:
 I will take away its hedge,
 and it will be destroyed;
 I will break down its wall,^m
 and it will be trampled.ⁿ
⁶ I will make it a wasteland,
 neither pruned nor
 cultivated,
 and briars and thorns^o will
 grow there.
 I will command the clouds
 not to rain on it."
⁷ The vineyard^p of the LORD
 Almighty
 is the nation of Israel,
 and the people of Judah
 are the vines he lighted in.
 And he looked for justice,^q but
 saw bloodshed;
 for righteousness, but heard
 cries of distress.

Woes and Judgments

⁸ Woe^r to you who add house to
 house
 and join field to field^s
 till no space is left
 and you live alone in the land.
⁹ The LORD Almighty has declared
 in my hearing:^t
 "Surely the great houses will
 become desolate,^u
 the fine mansions left without
 occupants.
¹⁰ A ten-acre vineyard will produce
 only a bath^c of wine;
 a homer^d of seed will yield only
 an ephah^e of grain."^v

^a 4 Or the Spirit ^b 5 Or over all the glory there
^c 10 That is, about 6 gallons or about 22 liters
^d 10 That is, probably about 360 pounds or
 about 160 kilograms ^e 10 That is, probably
 about 36 pounds or about 16 kilograms

¹¹Woe to those who rise early in the morning
to run after their drinks,
who stay up late at night
till they are inflamed with wine.^w

¹²They have harps and lyres at their banquets,
pipes and timbrels and wine,
but they have no regard^x for the deeds of the LORD,
no respect for the work of his hands.^y

¹³Therefore my people will go into exile^z
for lack of understanding;^a
those of high rank will die of hunger
and the common people will be parched with thirst.

¹⁴Therefore Death^b expands its jaws,
opening wide its mouth;^c
into it will descend their nobles
and masses
with all their brawlers and revelers.

¹⁵So people will be brought low^d
and everyone humbled,^e
the eyes of the arrogant^f
humbled.

¹⁶But the LORD Almighty will be exalted by his justice,^g
and the holy God will be proved holy^h by his righteous acts.

¹⁷Then sheep will graze as in their own pasture;ⁱ
lambs will feed^a among the ruins of the rich.

¹⁸Woe to those who draw sin along
with cords of deceit,
and wickedness^j as with cart ropes,

¹⁹to those who say, "Let God hurry;
let him hasten his work
so we may see it.
The plan of the Holy One of Israel —
let it approach, let it come into view,
so we may know it."^k

²⁰Woe to those who call evil good
and good evil,
who put darkness for light
and light for darkness,^l

5:11
^w Pr 23:29-30
5:12
^x Job 34:27
^y Ps 28:5;
Am 6:5-6
5:13 ^z Hos 4:6
^a Isa 1:3;
Hos 4:6
5:14 ^b Pr 30:16
^c Nu 16:30
5:15 ^d Isa 10:33
^e Isa 2:9
^f Isa 2:11
5:16 ^g Isa 28:17;
30:18; 33:5;
61:8 ^h Isa 29:23
5:17 ⁱ Isa 7:25;
Zep 2:6,14
5:18 ^j Isa 59:4-8;
Jer 23:14
5:19 ^k Jer 17:15;
Eze 12:22;
2Pe 3:4
5:20 ^l Mt 6:22-23; Lk 11:34-35

who put bitter for sweet
and sweet for bitter.^m

²¹Woe to those who are wise in their own eyesⁿ
and clever in their own sight.

²²Woe to those who are heroes at drinking wine^o
and champions at mixing drinks,

²³who acquit the guilty for a bribe,^p
but deny justice^q to the innocent.^r

²⁴Therefore, as tongues of fire lick up straw
and as dry grass sinks down in the flames,
so their roots will decay^s
and their flowers blow away like dust;

for they have rejected the law of the LORD Almighty
and spurned the word^t of the Holy One of Israel.

²⁵Therefore the LORD's anger^u burns against his people;
his hand is raised and he strikes them down.

The mountains shake,
and the dead bodies are like refuse^v in the streets.

Yet for all this, his anger is not turned away,^w
his hand is still upraised.^x

²⁶He lifts up a banner for the distant nations,
he whistles^y for those at the ends of the earth.^z

Here they come,
swiftly and speedily!

²⁷Not one of them grows tired or stumbles,
not one slumbers or sleeps;
not a belt is loosened at the waist,^a

not a sandal strap is broken.^b

²⁸Their arrows are sharp,^c
all their bows^d are strung;
their horses' hooves seem like flint,
their chariot wheels like a whirlwind.

²⁹Their roar is like that of the lion,^e
they roar like young lions;

^a 17 Septuagint; Hebrew / *strangers will eat*

^m Am 5:7
5:21 ⁿ Pr 3:7;
Ro 12:16;
1Co 3:18-20
5:22 ^o Pr 23:20
5:23 ^p Ex 23:8
^q Isa 10:2
^r Ps 94:21;
Jas 5:6
5:24
^s Job 18:16
^t Isa 8:6;
30:9,12
5:25 ^u 2Ki 22:13
^v 2Ki 9:37
^w Jer 4:8;
Da 9:16
^x Isa 9:12,17,21;
10:4
5:26 ^y Isa 7:18;
Zec 10:8
^z Dt 28:49;
Isa 13:5; 18:3
5:27 ^a Job 12:18
^b Joel 2:7-8
5:28 ^c Ps 45:5
^d Ps 7:12
5:29
^e Jer 51:38;
Zep 3:3;
Zec 11:3

they growl as they seize^f their prey
and carry it off with no one to rescue.⁹

³⁰In that day they will roar over it like the roaring of the sea.^h
And if one looks at the land, there is only darkness and distress;ⁱ
even the sun will be darkenedⁱ by clouds.

Isaiah's Commission

6 In the year that King Uzziah^k died,^l I saw the Lord,^m high and exalted, seated on a throne;ⁿ and the train of his robe filled the temple.^o
²Above him were seraphim,^o each with six wings: With two wings they covered their faces, with two they covered their feet,^p and with two they were flying.³ And they were calling to one another:

“Holy, holy, holy is the LORD Almighty;
the whole earth is full of his glory.”^q

⁴At the sound of their voices the doorposts and thresholds shook and the temple was filled with smoke.

⁵“Woe to me!” I cried. “I am ruined! For I am a man of unclean lips, and I live among a people of unclean lips,^r and my eyes have seen the King,^s the LORD Almighty.”

⁶Then one of the seraphim flew to me with a live coal in his hand, which he had taken with tongs from the altar. ⁷With it he touched my mouth and said, “See, this has touched your lips;^t your guilt is taken away and your sin atoned for.”^u

⁸Then I heard the voice^v of the Lord saying, “Whom shall I send? And who will go for us?”

And I said, “Here am I. Send me!”

⁹He said, “Go^w and tell this people: “Be ever hearing, but never understanding;
be ever seeing, but never perceiving.”^x

¹⁰Make the heart of this people calloused;^y
make their ears dull
and close their eyes.^a

5:29 ^fIsa 10:6;
49:24-25
9 Isa 42:22;
Mic 5:8
5:30 ^hLk 21:25
ⁱIsa 8:22;
Jer 4:23-28
Joel 2:10
6:1 ^k2Ch 26:22;
23 ^l2Ki 15:7
^mJn 12:41
ⁿRev 4:2
6:2 ^oRev 4:8
^pEze 1:11
6:3 ^qPs 72:19;
Rev 4:8
6:5 ^rJer 9:3-8
^sJer 51:57
6:7 ^tJer 1:9
^u1Jn 1:7
6:8 ^vAc 9:4
6:9 ^wEze 3:11
^xMt 13:15*;
Lk 8:10*
6:10 ^yDt 32:15;
Ps 119:70

Otherwise they might see with their eyes,
hear with their ears,^z
understand with their hearts,
and turn and be healed.”^a

¹¹Then I said, “For how long, Lord?”^b
And he answered:

“Until the cities lie ruined^c
and without inhabitant,
until the houses are left
deserted

and the fields ruined and
ravaged,
¹²until the LORD has sent everyone
far away^d
and the land is utterly
forsaken.^e

¹³And though a tenth remains^f in the land,
it will again be laid waste.
But as the terebinth and oak
leave stumps when they are cut
down,
so the holy seed will be the
stump in the land.”^g

The Sign of Immanuel

7 When Ahaz son of Jotham, the son of Uzziah, was king of Judah, King Rezin^h of Aramⁱ and Pekah^j son of Remaliah king of Israel marched up to fight against Jerusalem, but they could not overpower it.

²Now the house of David^k was told, “Aram has allied itself with^b Ephraim^l”; so the hearts of Ahaz and his people were shaken, as the trees of the forest are shaken by the wind.

³Then the LORD said to Isaiah, “Go out, you and your son Shear-Jashub,^c to meet Ahaz at the end of the aqueduct of the Upper Pool, on the road to the Launderer’s Field.^m ⁴Say to him, ‘Be careful, keep calmⁿ and don’t be afraid.^o Do not lose heart^p because of these two smoldering stubs^q of firewood — because of the fierce anger^r of Rezin and Aram and of the son of

^a 9,10 Hebrew; Septuagint ‘You will be ever hearing, but never understanding; / you will be ever seeing, but never perceiving.’ / ¹⁰This people’s heart has become calloused; / they hardly hear with their ears, / and they have closed their eyes

^b 2 Or has set up camp in
^c 3 Shear-Jashub means a remnant will return.

^zJer 5:21
^aMt 13:13-15;
Mk 4:12*;
Ac 28:26-27*
6:11 ^bPs 79:5
^cLev 26:31
6:12 ^dDt 28:64
^eJer 4:29
6:13 ^fIsa 1:9
Job 14:7
7:1 ^h2Ki 15:37
ⁱ2Ch 28:5
^j2Ki 15:25
7:2 ^kver 13;
Isa 22:22
^lIsa 9:9
7:3 ^m2Ki 18:17;
Isa 36:2
7:4 ⁿIsa 30:15
^oIsa 35:4
^pDt 20:3
^qZec 3:2
^rIsa 10:24

Remaliah.⁵ Aram, Ephraim and Remaliah's son have plotted your ruin, saying, "Let us invade Judah; let us tear it apart and divide it among ourselves, and make the son of Tabe-el king over it."⁷ Yet this is what the Sovereign LORD says:

"It will not take place,
it will not happen,⁵

⁸for the head of Aram is
Damascus,^t
and the head of Damascus is
only Rezin.

Within sixty-five years
Ephraim will be too shattered^u
to be a people.

⁹The head of Ephraim is Samaria,
and the head of Samaria is only
Remaliah's son.

If you do not stand firm in your
faith,^v
you will not stand at all.^{'w}

¹⁰Again the LORD spoke to Ahaz,
¹¹"Ask the LORD your God for a sign,
whether in the deepest depths or in
the highest heights."

¹²But Ahaz said, "I will not ask; I
will not put the LORD to the test."

¹³Then Isaiah said, "Hear now, you
house of David! Is it not enough to
try the patience of humans? Will you
try the patience of my God^x also?
¹⁴Therefore the Lord himself will
give you^a a sign: The virgin^b will con-
ceive and give birth to a son,^y and^c
will call him Immanuel.^{dz} ¹⁵He will
be eating curds and honey^a when he
knows enough to reject the wrong
and choose the right, ¹⁶for before
the boy knows^b enough to reject
the wrong and choose the right, the
land of the two kings you dread will
be laid waste.^c ¹⁷The LORD will bring
on you and on your people and on
the house of your father a time un-
like any since Ephraim broke away^d
from Judah — he will bring the king
of Assyria.^e"

Assyria, the LORD's Instrument

¹⁸In that day the LORD will whistle^f
for flies from the Nile delta in Egypt
and for bees from the land of Assy-
ria.^g ¹⁹They will all come and settle in
the steep ravines and in the crevices^h

7:7 ^s Isa 8:10;
Ac 4:25
7:8 ^t Ge 14:15
^u Isa 17:1-3
7:9 ^v 2Ch 20:20
^w Isa 8:6-8;
30:12-14
7:13 ^x Isa 25:1
7:14 ^y Lk 1:31
^z Isa 8:8,10;
Mt 1:23^{*}
7:15 ^a ver 22
7:16 ^b Isa 8:4
^c Isa 17:3;
Hos 5:9,13;
Am 1:3-5
7:17 ^d 1Ki 12:16
^e 2Ch 28:20
7:18 ^f Isa 5:26
^g Isa 13:5
7:19 ^h Isa 2:19

in the rocks, on all the thornbushes
and at all the water holes. ²⁰In that
day the Lord will useⁱ a razor hired
from beyond the Euphrates Riv-
er — the king of Assyria^j — to shave
your head and private parts, and to
cut off your beard also. ²¹In that day,
a person will keep alive a young cow
and two goats. ²²And because of the
abundance of the milk they give,
there will be curds to eat. All who re-
main in the land will eat curds and
honey. ²³In that day, in every place
where there were a thousand vines
worth a thousand silver shekels,^e
there will be only briars and thorns.^k
²⁴Hunters will go there with bow and
arrow, for the land will be covered
with briars and thorns. ²⁵As for all
the hills once cultivated by the hoe,
you will no longer go there for fear
of the briars and thorns; they will be-
come places where cattle are turned
loose and where sheep run.^l

Isaiah and His Children as Signs

8 The LORD said to me, "Take a
large scroll^m and write on it
with an ordinary pen: Maher-Shal-
al-Hash-Baz."^{fn} ²So I called in Uriah^o
the priest and Zechariah son of Je-
berekiah as reliable witnesses for me.
³Then I made love to the prophetess,
and she conceived and gave birth to a
son. And the LORD said to me, "Name
him Maher-Shalal-Hash-Baz. ⁴For be-
fore the boy knows^p how to say 'My
father' or 'My mother,' the wealth of
Damascus and the plunder of Samar-
ia will be carried off by the king of
Assyria.^q"

⁵The LORD spoke to me again:

⁶"Because this people has rejected^r
the gently flowing waters of
Shiloah^s
and rejoices over Rezin
and the son of Remaliah,^t
⁷therefore the Lord is about to
bring against them

7:20 ⁱ Isa 10:15
^j Isa 8:7; 10:5
7:23 ^k Isa 5:6
7:25 ^l Isa 5:17
8:1 ^m Isa 30:8;
Hab 2:2 ⁿ ver 3;
Hab 2:2
8:2 ^o 2Ki 16:10
8:4 ^p Isa 7:16
^q Isa 7:8
8:6 ^r Isa 5:24
^s Jn 9:7 ^t Isa 7:1

^a 14 The Hebrew is plural. ^b 14 Or *young woman* ^c 14 Masoretic Text; Dead Sea Scrolls *son, and he or son, and they* ^d 14 Immanuel means *God with us*. ^e 23 That is, about 25 pounds or about 12 kilograms ^f 1 Maher-Shalal-Hash-Baz means *quick to the plunder, swift to the spoil*; also in verse 3.

the mighty floodwaters^u of the
Euphrates —
the king of Assyria^v with all his
pomp.

It will overflow all its channels,
run over all its banks
and sweep on into Judah, swirling
over it,
passing through it and
reaching up to the neck.
Its outspread wings will cover the
breadth of your land,
Immanuel!^a”^w

⁹Raise the war cry,^{bx} you nations,
and be shattered!
Listen, all you distant lands.
Prepare^y for battle, and be
shattered!
Prepare for battle, and be
shattered!

¹⁰Devise your strategy, but it will be
thwarted;^z
propose your plan, but it will
not stand,^a
for God is with us.^{cb}

¹¹This is what the LORD says to
me with his strong hand upon me,^c
warning me not to follow^d the way of
this people:

¹²“Do not call conspiracy^e
everything this people calls a
conspiracy;
do not fear what they fear,
and do not dread it.^f

¹³The LORD Almighty is the one you
are to regard as holy,^g
he is the one you are to fear,
he is the one you are to dread.^h

¹⁴He will be a holy place;ⁱ
for both Israel and Judah he
will be
a stone that causes people to
stumble
and a rock that makes them
fall.^j

And for the people of Jerusalem
he will be
a trap and a snare.^k

¹⁵Many of them will stumble;^l
they will fall and be broken,
they will be snared and captured.”

¹⁶Bind up this testimony of warning
and seal^m up God’s instruction
among my disciples.

8:7 ^uIsa 17:12-
13 ^vIsa 7:20
8:8 ^wIsa 7:14
8:9 ^xIsa 17:12-
13 ^yJoel 3:9
8:10 ^zJob 5:12

^aIsa 7:7
^bIsa 7:14;
Ro 8:31
8:11 ^cEze 3:14
^dEze 2:8
8:12 ^eIsa 7:2;
30:1 ^f1Pe 3:14*
8:13 ^gNu 20:12
^hIsa 29:23
8:14 ⁱIsa 4:6;
Eze 11:16
^jLk 2:34;
Ro 9:33*;
1Pe 2:8*
^kIsa 24:17-18
8:15 ^lIsa 28:13;
59:10;
Lk 20:18;
Ro 9:32
8:16
^mIsa 29:11-12

8:17 ⁿHab 2:3
^oDt 31:17;
Isa 54:8
8:18
^pHeb 2:13*
^qLk 2:34
^rPs 9:11
8:19 ^sIsa 28:8
^tIsa 29:4
8:20 ^uIsa 1:10;
Lk 16:29
^vMic 3:6
8:21 ^wRev 16:11
8:22 ^xver 20;
Isa 5:30
9:1 ^y2Ki 15:29
9:2 ^zEph 5:8
^aLk 1:79
^bMt 4:15-16*
9:4 ^cJdg 7:25

¹⁷I will waitⁿ for the LORD,
who is hiding^o his face from
the descendants of Jacob.
I will put my trust in him.

¹⁸Here am I, and the children the
LORD has given me.^p We are signs^q
and symbols in Israel from the LORD
Almighty, who dwells on Mount
Zion.^r

The Darkness Turns to Light

¹⁹When someone tells you to con-
sult^s mediums and spiritists, who
whisper and mutter,^t should not a
people inquire of their God? Why con-
sult the dead on behalf of the living?
²⁰Consult God’s instruction^u and the
testimony of warning. If anyone does
not speak according to this word,
they have no light^v of dawn. ²¹Dis-
tressed and hungry, they will roam
through the land; when they are fam-
ished, they will become enraged and,
looking upward, will curse^w their
king and their God. ²²Then they will
look toward the earth and see only
distress and darkness and fearful
gloom, and they will be thrust into
utter darkness.^x

9^d Nevertheless, there will be no
more gloom for those who were
in distress. In the past he humbled
the land of Zebulun and the land of
Naphtali,^y but in the future he will
honor Galilee of the nations, by the
Way of the Sea, beyond the Jordan —

²The people walking in darkness
have seen a great light;^z
on those living in the land of deep
darkness^a

a light has dawned.^b

³You have enlarged the nation
and increased their joy;
they rejoice before you
as people rejoice at the
harvest,
as warriors rejoice
when dividing the plunder.

⁴For as in the day of Midian’s
defeat,^c
you have shattered

^a 8 Immanuel means God with us. ^b 9 Or
Do your worst ^c 10 Hebrew Immanuel
^d In Hebrew texts 9:1 is numbered 8:23, and
9:2-21 is numbered 9:1-20.

the yoke^d that burdens them,
the bar across their shoulders,^e
the rod of their oppressor.^f

⁵Every warrior's boot used in
battle
and every garment rolled in
blood
will be destined for burning,^g
will be fuel for the fire.

⁶For to us a child is born,^h
to us a son is given,ⁱ
and the government^j will be on
his shoulders.
And he will be called

Wonderful Counselor,^k Mighty
God,^l
Everlasting Father, Prince of
Peace.^m

⁷Of the greatness of his
government and peace
there will be no end.ⁿ
He will reign on David's throne
and over his kingdom,
establishing and upholding it
with justice^o and righteousness
from that time on and forever.
The zeal^p of the LORD Almighty
will accomplish this.

The LORD's Anger Against Israel

⁸The Lord has sent a message
against Jacob;
it will fall on Israel.

⁹All the people will know it —
Ephraim and the inhabitants of
Samaria^q —

who say with pride
and arrogance^r of heart,

¹⁰"The bricks have fallen down,
but we will rebuild with
dressed stone;
the fig trees have been felled,
but we will replace them with
cedars."

¹¹But the LORD has strengthened
Rezin's^s foes against them
and has spurred their
enemies on.

¹²Arameans^t from the east and
Philistines^u from the west
have devoured^v Israel with
open mouth.

Yet for all this, his anger is not
turned away,
his hand is still upraised.^w

9:4 ^dIsa 14:25
^eIsa 10:27
^fIsa 14:4;
49:26; 51:13;
54:14
9:5 ^gIsa 2:4
9:6 ^hIsa 53:2;
Lk 2:11 ⁱJn 3:16
^jMt 28:18
^kIsa 28:29
^lIsa 10:21; 11:2
^mIsa 26:3, 12;
66:12
9:7 ⁿDa 2:44;
Lk 1:33
^oIsa 11:4;
16:5; 32:1, 16
^pIsa 37:32;
59:17
9:9 ^qIsa 7:9
^rIsa 46:12
9:11 ^sIsa 7:8
9:12 ^t2Ki 16:6
^u2Ch 28:18
^vPs 79:7
^wIsa 5:25

¹³But the people have not returned
to him who struck^x them,
nor have they sought^y the LORD
Almighty.

¹⁴So the LORD will cut off from
Israel both head and tail,
both palm branch and reed^z in
a single day;^a

¹⁵the elders^b and dignitaries are the
head,
the prophets who teach lies are
the tail.

¹⁶Those who guide^c this people
mislead them,
and those who are guided are
led astray.^d

¹⁷Therefore the Lord will take no
pleasure in the young
men,^e
nor will he pity^f the fatherless
and widows,
for everyone is ungodly^g and
wicked,^h
every mouth speaks folly.ⁱ
Yet for all this, his anger is not
turned away,
his hand is still upraised.^j

¹⁸Surely wickedness burns like a
fire;^k
it consumes briars and thorns,
it sets the forest thickets ablaze,^l
so that it rolls upward in a
column of smoke.

¹⁹By the wrath^m of the LORD
Almighty
the land will be scorched
and the people will be fuel for the
fire;ⁿ
they will not spare one another.^o

²⁰On the right they will devour,
but still be hungry;^p
on the left they will eat,^q
but not be satisfied.

Each will feed on the flesh of their
own offspring^a:

²¹Manasseh will feed on
Ephraim, and Ephraim on
Manasseh;
together they will turn against
Judah.^r

Yet for all this, his anger is not
turned away,
his hand is still upraised.^s

9:13 ^xJer 5:3
^yIsa 31:1;
Hos 7:7, 10
9:14 ^zIsa 19:15
^aRev 18:8
9:15 ^bIsa 3:2-3
9:16 ^cMt 15:14;
23:16, 24
^dIsa 3:12
9:17 ^eJer 18:21
^fIsa 27:11
^gIsa 10:6
^hIsa 1:4
ⁱMt 12:34
^jIsa 5:25
9:18 ^kMal 4:1
^lPs 83:14
9:19 ^mIsa 13:9;
13 ⁿIsa 1:31
^oMic 7:2, 6
9:20
^pLev 26:26
^qIsa 49:26
9:21 ^r2Ch 28:6
^sIsa 5:25

^a 20 Or arm

10 Woe to those who make unjust laws,
to those who issue oppressive decrees,^t
²to deprive^u the poor of their rights
and withhold justice from the oppressed of my people,^v
making widows their prey
and robbing the fatherless.
³What will you do on the day of reckoning,^w
when disaster^x comes from afar?
To whom will you run for help?^y
Where will you leave your riches?
⁴Nothing will remain but to cringe among the captives^z
or fall among the slain.^a
Yet for all this, his anger is not turned away,^b
his hand is still upraised.

God's Judgment on Assyria

⁵“Woe to the Assyrian,^c the rod of my anger,
in whose hand is the club^d of my wrath!^e
⁶I send him against a godless^f nation,
I dispatch him against a people who anger me,^g
to seize loot and snatch plunder,^h
and to trample them down like mud in the streets.
⁷But this is not what he intends,ⁱ
this is not what he has in mind;
his purpose is to destroy,
to put an end to many nations.
⁸‘Are not my commanders^j all kings?’ he says.
⁹ ‘Has not Kalno^k fared like Carchemish?^l
Is not Hamath like Arpad,
and Samaria^m like Damascus?ⁿ
¹⁰As my hand seized the kingdoms of the idols,^o
kingdoms whose images
excelled those of Jerusalem and Samaria —
¹¹shall I not deal with Jerusalem and her images
as I dealt with Samaria and her idols?’”

10:1 ^tPs 58:2
10:2 ^uIsa 3:14
^vIsa 5:23
10:3
^wJob 31:14;
Hos 9:7
^xLk 19:44
^yIsa 20:6
10:4 ^zIsa 24:22
^aIsa 22:2; 34:3;
66:16 ^bIsa 5:25
10:5 ^cIsa 14:25;
Zep 2:13
^dJer 51:20
^eIsa 13:3, 5, 13;
30:30; 66:14
10:6 ^fIsa 9:17
^gIsa 9:19
^hIsa 5:29
10:7
ⁱGe 50:20;
Ac 4:23-28
10:8 ^j2Ki 18:24
10:9 ^kGe 10:10
^l2Ch 35:20
^m2Ki 17:6
ⁿ2Ki 16:9
10:10
^o2Ki 19:18

10:12
^pIsa 28:21-22;
65:7 ^q2Ki 19:31
^rJer 50:18
10:13
^sIsa 37:24;
Da 4:30
^tEze 28:4
10:14
^uJer 49:16;
Ob 1:4
^vJob 31:25
10:15
^wIsa 45:9;
Ro 9:20-21
^xver 5
10:16 ^yver 18;
Isa 17:4 ^zIsa 8:7
10:17 ^aIsa 31:9
^bIsa 37:23
^cNu 11:1-3
^dIsa 9:18
10:18
^e2Ki 19:23
10:19 ^fIsa 21:17

¹²When the Lord has finished all his work^p against Mount Zion^q and Jerusalem, he will say, “I will punish the king of Assyria^r for the willful pride of his heart and the haughty look in his eyes. ¹³For he says:

“‘By the strength of my hand I have done this,^s
and by my wisdom, because I have understanding.
I removed the boundaries of nations,
I plundered their treasures;^t
like a mighty one I subdued^a their kings.

¹⁴As one reaches into a nest,^u
so my hand reached for the wealth^v of the nations;
as people gather abandoned eggs,
so I gathered all the countries;
not one flapped a wing,
or opened its mouth to chirp.’”

¹⁵Does the ax raise itself above the person who swings it,
or the saw boast against the one who uses it?^w
As if a rod were to wield the person who lifts it up,
or a club^x brandish the one who is not wood!

¹⁶Therefore, the Lord, the LORD Almighty,
will send a wasting disease^y
upon his sturdy warriors;
under his pomp^z a fire will be kindled
like a blazing flame.

¹⁷The Light of Israel will become a fire,^a
their Holy One^b a flame;
in a single day it will burn and consume
his thorns^c and his briers.^d

¹⁸The splendor of his forests^e and fertile fields
it will completely destroy,
as when a sick person wastes away.

¹⁹And the remaining trees of his forests will be so few^f
that a child could write them down.

^a 13 Or *treasures; / I subdued the mighty,*

The Remnant of Israel

²⁰In that day⁹ the remnant of Israel, the survivors of Jacob, will no longer rely^h on him who struck them downⁱ but will truly rely^j on the LORD, the Holy One of Israel.

²¹A remnant^k will return,^a a remnant of Jacob will return to the Mighty God.^l

²²Though your people be like the sand by the sea, Israel, only a remnant will return.^m Destruction has been decreed,ⁿ overwhelming and righteous.

²³The Lord, the LORD Almighty, will carry out the destruction decreed upon the whole land.^o

²⁴Therefore this is what the Lord, the LORD Almighty, says:

“My people who live in Zion,^p do not be afraid of the Assyrians, who beat^q you with a rod and lift up a club against you, as Egypt did.

²⁵Very soon^r my anger against you will end and my wrath^s will be directed to their destruction.”

²⁶The LORD Almighty will lash^t them with a whip, as when he struck down Midian^u at the rock of Oreb; and he will raise his staff over the waters,^v as he did in Egypt.

²⁷In that day their burden will be lifted from your shoulders, their yoke^w from your neck;^x the yoke will be broken because you have grown so fat.^b

²⁸They enter Aiath; they pass through Migron;^y they store supplies at Mikmash.^z

²⁹They go over the pass, and say, “We will camp overnight at Geba.” Ramah^a trembles; Gibeah of Saul flees.

10:20
⁹Isa 11:10;
¹¹ ^h2Ki 16:7
ⁱ2Ch 28:20
^jIsa 17:7
^kIsa 6:13
^lIsa 9:6
^mIsa 22:22
ⁿRo 9:27-28
^oIsa 28:22;
^pDa 9:27
^qIsa 23
^rIsa 28:22;
^sRo 9:27-28*
^tIsa 24
^uPs 87:5-6
^vEx 5:14
^wIsa 17:14
^xIsa 17:14
^yIsa 37:36-38
^zIsa 9:4
^aEx 14:16
^bIsa 27: ^wIsa 9:4
^cIsa 14:25
^dIsa 28: ^yIsa 14:2
^eIsa 13:2
^fIsa 29
^gJos 18:25

10:30
^bIsa 25:44
^cNe 11:32
^dIsa 21:1
^eJer 6:23
^fIsa 23: ^fAm 2:9
^gIsa 9:7; Rev 5:5
^hIsa 4:2
ⁱIsa 42:1;
^jIsa 48:16; 61:1;
^kMt 3:16;
^lJn 1:32-33
^mEph 1:17
ⁿ2Ti 1:7
^oIsa 11:3
^pJn 7:24
^qJn 2:25
^rIsa 11:4
^sPs 72:2
^tIsa 9:7
^uIsa 3:14
^vMal 4:6
^wJob 4:9;
^x2Th 2:8
^yIsa 25:1
^zEph 6:14

³⁰Cry out, Daughter Gallim!^b Listen, Laishah! Poor Anathoth!^c

³¹Madmenah is in flight; the people of Gebim take cover.

³²This day they will halt at Nob;^d they will shake their fist at the mount of Daughter Zion,^e at the hill of Jerusalem.

³³See, the Lord, the LORD Almighty, will lop off the boughs with great power. The lofty trees will be felled, the tall^f ones will be brought low.

³⁴He will cut down the forest thickets with an ax; Lebanon will fall before the Mighty One.

The Branch From Jesse

11 A shoot will come up from the stump of Jesse;⁹ from his roots a Branch^h will bear fruit.

²The Spiritⁱ of the LORD will rest on him — the Spirit of wisdom^j and of understanding, the Spirit of counsel and of might,^k the Spirit of the knowledge and fear of the LORD —

³and he will delight in the fear of the LORD.

He will not judge by what he sees with his eyes,^l or decide by what he hears with his ears;^m

⁴but with righteousnessⁿ he will judge the needy, with justice^o he will give decisions for the poor^p of the earth.

He will strike^q the earth with the rod of his mouth; with the breath^r of his lips he will slay the wicked.

⁵Righteousness will be his belt and faithfulness^s the sash around his waist.^t

^a 21 Hebrew *shear-jashub* (see 7:3 and note); also in verse 22 ^b 27 Hebrew; Septuagint *broken / from your shoulders*

⁶The wolf will live with the lamb,^u
the leopard will lie down with
the goat,
the calf and the lion and the
yearling^a together;
and a little child will lead
them.

⁷The cow will feed with the bear,
their young will lie down
together,
and the lion will eat straw like
the ox.

⁸The infant will play near the
cobra's den,
and the young child will put
its hand into the viper's
nest.

⁹They will neither harm nor
destroy^v
on all my holy mountain,
for the earth^w will be filled with
the knowledge^x of the
LORD
as the waters cover the sea.

¹⁰In that day the Root of Jesse will
stand as a banner^y for the peoples;
the nations^z will rally to him,^a and
his resting place^b will be glorious.
¹¹In that day^c the Lord will reach out
his hand a second time to reclaim the
surviving remnant of his people from
Assyria,^d from Lower Egypt, from Up-
per Egypt, from Cush,^b from Elam,^e
from Babylonia,^c from Hamath and
from the islands^f of the Mediterra-
nean.

¹²He will raise a banner for the
nations
and gather the exiles of Israel;
he will assemble the scattered
people^g of Judah
from the four quarters of the
earth.

¹³Ephraim's jealousy will vanish,
and Judah's enemies^d will be
destroyed;
Ephraim will not be jealous of
Judah,
nor Judah hostile toward
Ephraim.^h

¹⁴They will swoop down on the
slopes of Philistia to the
west;
together they will plunder the
people to the east.

11:6 ^u Isa 65:25
11:9 ^v Job 5:23
^w Ps 98:2-3;
Isa 52:10
^x Isa 45:6, 14;
Hab 2:14
11:10 ^y Jn 12:32
^z Isa 49:23;
Lk 2:32
^a Ro 15:12*
^b Isa 14:3;
28:12; 32:17-18
11:11 ^c Isa 10:20
^d Isa 19:24;
Hos 11:11;
Mic 7:12;
Zec 10:10
^e Ge 10:22
^f Isa 42:4, 10,
12; 66:19
11:12 ^g Zep 3:10
11:13 ^h Jer 3:18;
Eze 37:16-17, 22;
Hos 1:11

They will subdue Edomⁱ and
Moab,^j
and the Ammonites will be
subject to them.

¹⁵The LORD will dry up
the gulf of the Egyptian sea;
with a scorching wind he will
sweep his hand^k
over the Euphrates River.^l
He will break it up into seven
streams
so that anyone can cross over in
sandals.

¹⁶There will be a highway^m for the
remnant of his people
that is left from Assyria,
as there was for Israel
when they came up from
Egypt.ⁿ

Songs of Praise

12 In that day you will say:

"I will praise^o you, LORD.
Although you were angry
with me,
your anger has turned away
and you have comforted me.

²Surely God is my salvation;
I will trust^p and not be
afraid.

The LORD, the LORD himself, is
my strength and my
defense^q;

he has become my salvation.^q
³With joy you will draw water^r
from the wells of salvation.

⁴In that day you will say:

"Give praise to the LORD, proclaim
his name;^s
make known among the
nations what he has done,
and proclaim that his name is
exalted.

⁵Sing^t to the LORD, for he has done
glorious things;^u
let this be known to all the
world.

⁶Shout aloud and sing for joy,
people of Zion,
for great is the Holy One of
Israel^v among you.^w"

11:14 ⁱ Da 11:41;
Joel 3:19
^j Isa 16:14; 25:10
11:15 ^k Isa 19:16
^l Isa 7:20
11:16
^m Isa 19:23;
62:10
ⁿ Ex 14:26-31
12:1 ^o Isa 25:1
12:2 ^p Isa 26:3
^q Ex 15:2;
Ps 118:14
12:3 ^r Jn 4:10,
14
12:4 ^s Ps 105:1;
Isa 24:15
12:5 ^t Ex 15:1
^u Ps 98:1
12:6 ^v Isa 49:26
^w Zep 3:14-17

^a 6 Hebrew; Septuagint lion will feed

^b 11 That is, the upper Nile region ^c 11 Hebrew
Shinar ^d 13 Or hostility ^e 2 Or song

A Prophecy Against Babylon

13 A prophecy against Babylon that Isaiah son of Amoz saw:

²Raise a banner^x on a bare hilltop,
shout to them;
beckon to them
to enter the gates of the nobles.

³I have commanded those I
prepared for battle;
I have summoned my warriors^y
to carry out my wrath —
those who rejoice^z in my
triumph.

⁴Listen, a noise on the mountains,
like that of a great multitude!^a
Listen, an uproar among the
kingdoms,
like nations massing together!
The LORD Almighty is mustering
an army for war.

⁵They come from faraway lands,
from the ends of the
heavens^b —
the LORD and the weapons of his
wrath —
to destroy^c the whole country.

⁶Wail,^d for the day^e of the LORD is
near;
it will come like destruction
from the Almighty.^a

⁷Because of this, all hands will go
limp,
every heart will melt with fear.^f

⁸Terror^g will seize them,
pain and anguish will grip
them;
they will writhe like a woman
in labor.

They will look aghast at each other,
their faces aflame.^h

⁹See, the day of the LORD is coming
— a cruel day, with wrath and
fierce anger —
to make the land desolate
and destroy the sinners
within it.

¹⁰The stars of heaven and their
constellations
will not show their light.
The rising sunⁱ will be darkened^j
and the moon will not give its
light.^k

¹¹I will punish^l the world for its evil,
the wicked for their sins.

13:2 ^xJer 50:2;
51:27
13:3 ^yJoel 3:11
^zPs 149:2
13:4 ^aJoel 3:14
13:5 ^bIsa 5:26
^cIsa 24:1
13:6 ^dEze 30:2
^eIsa 2:12;
Joel 1:15
13:7 ^fEze 21:7
13:8 ^gIsa 21:4
^hNa 2:10
13:10 ⁱIsa 24:23
^jIsa 5:30;
Rev 8:12
^kEze 32:7;
Mt 24:29*;
Mk 13:24*
13:11 ^lIsa 3:11;
11:4; 26:21

13:12 ^mIsa 4:1
13:13 ⁿIsa 34:4;
51:6; Hag 2:6
13:14 ^o1Ki 22:17
^pJer 50:16
13:15 ^qJer 51:4
^rIsa 14:19;
Jer 50:25
13:16 ^sPs 137:9
13:17 ^tJer 51:1
^uPr 6:34-35
13:19 ^vDa 4:30
^wRev 14:8
^xGe 19:24
13:20
^yIsa 14:23;
34:10-15
^z2Ch 17:11
13:21 ^aRev 18:2

I will put an end to the arrogance
of the haughty
and will humble the pride of
the ruthless.

¹²I will make people^m scarcer than
pure gold,
more rare than the gold of Ophir.
¹³Therefore I will make the heavens
tremble;ⁿ
and the earth will shake from
its place
at the wrath of the LORD
Almighty,
in the day of his burning anger.

¹⁴Like a hunted gazelle,
like sheep without a shepherd,^o
they will all return to their own
people,
they will flee to their native
land.^p

¹⁵Whoever is captured will be thrust
through;
all who are caught will fall^q by
the sword.^r

¹⁶Their infants^s will be dashed to
pieces before their eyes;
their houses will be looted and
their wives violated.

¹⁷See, I will stir up^t against them
the Medes,
who do not care for silver
and have no delight in gold.^u

¹⁸Their bows will strike down the
young men;
they will have no mercy on
infants,
nor will they look with
compassion on children.

¹⁹Babylon, the jewel of kingdoms,
the pride and glory^v of the
Babylonians,^b

will be overthrown^w by God
like Sodom and Gomorrah.^x

²⁰She will never be inhabited^y
or lived in through all
generations;
there no nomads^z will pitch their
tents,
there no shepherds will rest
their flocks.

²¹But desert creatures^a will lie
there,
jackals will fill her houses;

there the owls will dwell,
and there the wild goats will
leap about.

²²Hyenas will inhabit her
strongholds,^b
jackals^c her luxurious palaces.
Her time is at hand,^d
and her days will not be
prolonged.

14 The LORD will have
compassion^e on Jacob;
once again he will choose^f
Israel
and will settle them in their
own land.
Foreigners^g will join them
and unite with the descendants
of Jacob.
²Nations will take them
and bring^h them to their own
place.
And Israel will take possession of
the nationsⁱ
and make them male and
female servants in the
LORD's land.
They will make captives of their
captors
and rule over their oppressors.^j

³On the day the LORD gives you
relief^k from your suffering and tur-
moil and from the harsh labor forced
on you, ⁴you will take up this taunt^l
against the king of Babylon:

How the oppressor^m has come to
an end!

How his fury^a has ended!

⁵The LORD has broken the rod of
the wicked,ⁿ

the scepter of the rulers,
⁶which in anger struck down
peoples^o

with unceasing blows,
and in fury subdued nations
with relentless aggression.^p

⁷All the lands are at rest and at
peace;

they break into singing.^q

⁸Even the junipers^r and the cedars
of Lebanon

gloat over you and say,

“Now that you have been laid
low,

no one comes to cut us down.”

13:22 ^bIsa 25:2

^cIsa 34:13

^dJer 51:33

14:1 ^ePs 102:13;

Isa 49:10;

13; 54:7-8;

10 ^fIsa 41:8;

44:1; 49:7;

Zec 1:17; 2:12

^gEph 2:12-19

14:2 ^hIsa 60:9

ⁱIsa 49:7, 23

^jIsa 60:14; 61:5

14:3 ^kIsa 11:10

14:4 ^lHab 2:6

^mIsa 9:4

14:5 ⁿPs 125:3

14:6 ^oIsa 10:14

^pIsa 47:6

14:7 ^qPs 98:1;

126:1-3

14:8 ^rEze 31:16

⁹The realm of the dead^s below is
all astir
to meet you at your coming;
it rouses the spirits of the
departed to greet you —
all those who were leaders in
the world;
it makes them rise from their
thrones —
all those who were kings over
the nations.

¹⁰They will all respond,
they will say to you,
“You also have become weak, as
we are;

you have become like us.”^t

¹¹All your pomp has been brought
down to the grave,
along with the noise of your
harps;
maggots are spread out beneath
you
and worms^u cover you.

¹²How you have fallen^v from
heaven,
morning star,^w son of the
dawn!

You have been cast down to the
earth,
you who once laid low the
nations!

¹³You said in your heart,
“I will ascend^x to the heavens;
I will raise my throne^y
above the stars of God;
I will sit enthroned on the mount
of assembly,
on the utmost heights of
Mount Zaphon.^b

¹⁴I will ascend above the tops of the
clouds;
I will make myself like the Most
High.”^z

¹⁵But you are brought down to the
realm of the dead,
to the depths^a of the pit.

¹⁶Those who see you stare at you,
they ponder your fate:^b

“Is this the man who shook the
earth
and made kingdoms tremble,

^a 4 Dead Sea Scrolls, Septuagint and Syriac; the meaning of the word in the Masoretic Text is uncertain. ^b 13 Or of the north; Zaphon was the most sacred mountain of the Canaanites.

14:9 ^sEze 32:21

14:10

^tEze 32:21

14:11 ^uIsa 51:8

14:12

^vIsa 34:4;

Lk 10:18

^w2Pe 1:19;

Rev 2:28; 8:10;

9:1

14:13 ^xDa 5:23;

8:10; Mt 11:23

^yEze 28:2;

2Th 2:4

14:14

^zIsa 47:8;

2Th 2:4

14:15

^aMt 11:23;

Lk 10:15

14:16

^bJer 50:23

- ¹⁷the man who made the world a wilderness,^c
who overthrew its cities
and would not let his captives
go home?"
- ¹⁸All the kings of the nations lie in
state,
each in his own tomb.
- ¹⁹But you are cast out^d of your tomb
like a rejected branch;
you are covered with the slain,
with those pierced by the sword,
those who descend to the
stones of the pit.^e
Like a corpse trampled underfoot,
²⁰you will not join them in burial,
for you have destroyed your land
and killed your people.

- Let the offspring^f of the wicked^g
never be mentioned^h again.
- ²¹Prepare a place to slaughter his
children
for the sins of their ancestors;ⁱ
they are not to rise to inherit the
land
and cover the earth with their
cities.
- ²²"I will rise up against them,"
declares the LORD Almighty.
"I will wipe out Babylon's name
and survivors,
her offspring and
descendants,^j"
declares the LORD.
- ²³"I will turn her into a place for
owls^k
and into swampland;
I will sweep her with the broom of
destruction,"
declares the LORD Almighty.
- ²⁴The LORD Almighty has sworn,^l
"Surely, as I have planned, so it
will be,
and as I have purposed, so it
will happen."^m
- ²⁵I will crush the Assyrianⁿ in my
land;
on my mountains I will
trample him down.
His yoke^o will be taken from my
people,
and his burden removed from
their shoulders.^p"

14:17 ^cJoel 2:3
14:19
^dIsa 22:16-18
^eJer 41:7-9
14:20
^fJob 18:19
^gIsa 1:4
^hPs 21:10
14:21 ⁱEx 20:5;
Lev 26:39
14:22
^j1Ki 14:10;
Job 18:19
14:23
^kIsa 34:11-15;
Zep 2:14
14:24
^lIsa 45:23
^mAc 4:28
14:25
ⁿIsa 10:5;
^oIsa 9:4
^pIsa 10:27

- ²⁶This is the plan^a determined for
the whole world;
this is the hand^r stretched out
over all nations.
- ²⁷For the LORD Almighty has
purposed, and who can
thwart him?
His hand is stretched out, and
who can turn it back?^s

A Prophecy Against the Philistines

²⁸This prophecy^t came in the year
King Ahaz^u died:

- ²⁹Do not rejoice, all you Philistines,^v
that the rod that struck you is
broken;
from the root of that snake will
spring up a viper,^w
its fruit will be a darting,
venomous serpent.
- ³⁰The poorest of the poor will find
pasture,
and the needy^x will lie down in
safety.^y
But your root I will destroy by
famine;^z
it will slay^a your survivors.
- ³¹Wail, you gate!^b Howl, you city!
Melt away, all you Philistines!
A cloud of smoke comes from the
north,^c
and there is not a straggler in
its ranks.
- ³²What answer shall be given
to the envoys^d of that nation?
"The LORD has established Zion,^e
and in her his afflicted people
will find refuge."^f

A Prophecy Against Moab

16:6-12pp — Jer 48:29-36

15 A prophecy against Moab:^g

- Ar in Moab is ruined,^h
destroyed in a night!
Kir in Moab is ruined,
destroyed in a night!
- ²Dibon goes up to its temple,
to its high placesⁱ to weep;
Moab wails over Nebo and
Medeba.
Every head is shaved^j
and every beard cut off.
- ³In the streets they wear sackcloth;
on the roofs and in the public
squares^k

14:26 ^qIsa 23:9
^rEx 15:12
14:27
^s2Ch 20:6;
Isa 43:13;
Da 4:35
14:28 ^tIsa 13:1
^u2Ki 16:20
14:29
^v2Ch 26:6
^wIsa 11:8
14:30 ^xIsa 3:15
^yIsa 7:21-22
^zIsa 8:21; 9:20;
51:19 ^aJer 25:16
14:31 ^bIsa 3:26
^cJer 1:14
14:32 ^dIsa 37:9
^ePs 87:2,5;
Isa 44:28;
54:11 ^fIsa 4:6;
Jas 2:5
15:1 ^gIsa 11:14
^hJer 48:24,41
15:2 ⁱJer 48:35
^jLev 21:5
15:3 ^kJer 48:38

they all wail,
 prostrate with weeping.^l
⁴Heshbon and Elealeh^m cry out,
 their voices are heard all the
 way to Jahaz.
 Therefore the armed men of
 Moab cry out,
 and their hearts are faint.
⁵My heart cries out over Moab;ⁿ
 her fugitives flee as far as
 Zoar,
 as far as Eglath Shelishiyah.
 They go up the hill to Luhith,
 weeping as they go;
 on the road to Horonaim^o
 they lament their destruction.^p
⁶The waters of Nimrim are
 dried up^q
 and the grass is withered;^r
 the vegetation is gone
 and nothing green is left.
⁷So the wealth they have acquired^s
 and stored up
 they carry away over the
 Ravine of the Poplars.
⁸Their outcry echoes along the
 border of Moab;
 their wailing reaches as far as
 Eglaim,
 their lamentation as far as Beer
 Elim.
⁹The waters of Dimon^a are full of
 blood,
 but I will bring still more upon
 Dimon^a —
 a lion^t upon the fugitives of
 Moab
 and upon those who remain in
 the land.

16 Send lambs^u as tribute
 to the ruler of the land,
 from Sela,^v across the desert,
 to the mount of Daughter
 Zion.^w

²Like fluttering birds
 pushed from the nest,^x
 so are the women of Moab
 at the fords of the Arnon.^y

³“Make up your mind,” Moab says.
 “Render a decision.
 Make your shadow like night —
 at high noon.
 Hide the fugitives,^z
 do not betray the refugees.

15:3 ^lIsa 22:4
 15:4 ^mNu 32:3
 15:5 ⁿJer 48:31
^oJer 48:3, 34
^pJer 4:20; 48:5
 15:6 ^qIsa 19:5-
 7; Jer 48:34
^rJoel 1:12
 15:7 ^sIsa 30:6;
 Jer 48:36
 15:9 ^t2Ki 17:25
 16:1 ^u2Ki 3:4
^v2Ki 14:7
^wIsa 10:32
 16:2 ^xPr 27:8
^yNu 21:13-14;
 Jer 48:20
 16:3 ^z1Ki 18:4

⁴Let the Moabite fugitives stay
 with you;
 be their shelter from the
 destroyer.”

The oppressor^a will come to an
 end,
 and destruction will cease;
 the aggressor will vanish from
 the land.

⁵In love a throne^b will be
 established;
 in faithfulness a man will sit
 on it —
 one from the house^b of David^c —
 one who in judging seeks justice^d
 and speeds the cause of
 righteousness.

⁶We have heard of Moab's^e pride^f —
 how great is her arrogance! —
 of her conceit, her pride and her
 insolence;

but her boasts are empty.
⁷Therefore the Moabites wail,^g
 they wail together for Moab.

Lament and grieve
 for the raisin cakes^h of Kir
 Hareseth.ⁱ

⁸The fields of Heshbon wither,
 the vines of Sibmah also.
 The rulers of the nations
 have trampled down the
 choicest vines,
 which once reached Jazer
 and spread toward the desert.
 Their shoots spread out
 and went as far as the sea.^c

⁹So I weep,^j as Jazer weeps,
 for the vines of Sibmah.
 Heshbon and Elealeh,
 I drench you with tears!
 The shouts of joy over your
 ripened fruit
 and over your harvests^k have
 been stilled.

¹⁰Joy and gladness are taken away
 from the orchards;^l
 no one sings or shouts in the
 vineyards;
 no one treads^m out wine at the
 presses,ⁿ
 for I have put an end to the
 shouting.

^a 9 Dimon, a wordplay on Dibon (see verse 2),
 sounds like the Hebrew for blood. ^b 5 Hebrew
 tent ^c 8 Probably the Dead Sea

16:4 ^aIsa 9:4
 16:5 ^bDa 7:14;
 Mic 4:7
^cLk 1:32
^dIsa 9:7
 16:6 ^eAm 2:1;
 Zep 2:8
^fOb 1:3;
 Zep 2:10
 16:7
^gJer 48:20
^h1Ch 16:3
ⁱ2Ki 3:25
 16:9 ^jIsa 15:3
^kJer 40:12
 16:10 ^lIsa 24:7-
 8 ^mJdg 9:27
ⁿJob 24:11

¹¹My heart laments for Moab^o like a harp,
my inmost being^p for Kir Hareseth.

¹²When Moab appears at her high place,
she only wears herself out;
when she goes to her shrine^q to pray,
it is to no avail.^r

¹³This is the word the LORD has already spoken concerning Moab. ¹⁴But now the LORD says: “Within three years, as a servant bound by contract would count them, Moab’s splendor and all her many people will be despised,^s and her survivors will be very few and feeble.”^t

A Prophecy Against Damascus

17 A prophecy against Damascus:^u

“See, Damascus will no longer be a city
but will become a heap of ruins.^v

²The cities of Aroer will be deserted
and left to flocks,^w which will lie down,
with no one to make them afraid.^x

³The fortified city will disappear from Ephraim,
and royal power from Damascus;
the remnant of Aram will be like the glory^y of the Israelites,”^z

declares the LORD Almighty.

⁴“In that day the glory of Jacob will fade;
the fat of his body will waste^a away.

⁵It will be as when reapers harvest the standing grain,
gathering^b the grain in their arms —
as when someone gleanes heads of grain
in the Valley of Rephaim.

⁶Yet some gleanings will remain,^c
as when an olive tree is beaten,^d

16:11 ^o Isa 15:5
^p Isa 63:15;
Hos 11:8;
Php 2:1
16:12 ^q Isa 15:2
^r Ki 18:29
16:14

^s Isa 25:10;
Jer 48:42
^t Isa 21:17
17:1 ^u Ge 14:15;
Jer 49:23;
Ac 9:2
^v Isa 25:2;

Am 1:3; Zec 9:1
17:2 ^w Isa 7:21;
Eze 25:5
^x Jer 7:33;
Mic 4:4
17:3 ^y ver 4;
Hos 9:11

^z Isa 7:8, 16; 8:4
17:4 ^a Isa 10:16
17:5 ^b ver 11;
Jer 51:33;
Joel 3:13;
Mt 13:30
17:6 ^c Dt 4:27;
Isa 24:13
^d Isa 27:12

leaving two or three olives on the
topmost branches,
four or five on the fruitful
boughs,”
declares the LORD, the God
of Israel.

⁷In that day people will look^e to
their Maker
and turn their eyes to the Holy
One^f of Israel.

⁸They will not look to the altars,
the work of their hands,^g
and they will have no regard for
the Asherah poles^h
and the incense altars their
fingers have made.

⁹In that day their strong cities,
which they left because of the Israelites, will be like places abandoned to thickets and undergrowth. And all will be desolation.

¹⁰You have forgotten^h God your
Savior;ⁱ
you have not remembered the
Rock, your fortress.
Therefore, though you set out the
finest plants

and plant imported vines,
¹¹though on the day you set them
out, you make them grow,
and on the morning^j when you
plant them, you bring
them to bud,
yet the harvest will be as nothing^k
in the day of disease and
incurable pain.^l

¹²Woe to the many nations that
rage —
they rage like the raging sea!^m
Woe to the peoples who roar —
they roar like the roaring of
great waters!

¹³Although the peoples roar like the
roar of surging waters,
when he rebukesⁿ them they
flee^o far away,
driven before the wind like chaff^p
on the hills,
like tumbleweed before a gale.^q

¹⁴In the evening, sudden terror!
Before the morning, they are
gone!^r

^o 8 That is, wooden symbols of the goddess
Asherah

17:7 ^e Isa 10:20
^f Mic 7:7
17:8 ^g Isa 2:18,
20; 30:22
17:10 ^h Isa 51:13
ⁱ Ps 68:19;

Isa 12:2
17:11 ^j Ps 90:6
^k Hos 8:7
^l Job 4:8
17:12 ^m Ps 18:4;
Jer 6:23;
Lk 21:25
17:13 ⁿ Ps 9:5
^o Isa 13:14
^p Isa 41:2, 15-16
^q Job 21:18
17:14 ^r 2Ki 19:35

This is the portion of those who
loot us,
the lot of those who plunder us.

A Prophecy Against Cush

18 Woe to the land of whirring
wings^a
along the rivers of Cush,^b
²which sends envoys by sea
in papyrus^t boats over the
water.

Go, swift messengers,
to a people tall and smooth-
skinned,
to a people feared far and wide,
an aggressive^u nation of strange
speech,
whose land is divided by
rivers.^v

³All you people of the world,
you who live on the earth,
when a banner^w is raised on the
mountains,
you will see it,
and when a trumpet sounds,
you will hear it.

⁴This is what the LORD says to me:
“I will remain quiet and will
look on from my dwelling
place,^x
like shimmering heat in the
sunshine,
like a cloud of dew^y in the heat
of harvest.”

⁵For, before the harvest, when the
blossom is gone
and the flower becomes a
ripening grape,
he will cut off the shoots with
pruning knives,
and cut down and take away
the spreading branches.^z

⁶They will all be left to the
mountain birds of prey
and to the wild animals;^a
the birds will feed on them all
summer,
the wild animals all winter.

⁷At that time gifts will be brought
to the LORD Almighty
from a people tall and smooth-
skinned,
from a people feared far and
wide,

18:1 ^sIsa 20:3-5; Eze 30:4-5, 9; Zep 2:12;
3:10
18:2 ^tEx 2:3
^uGe 10:8-9;
2Ch 12:3 ^vver 7
18:3 ^wIsa 5:26
18:4
^xIsa 26:21;
Hos 5:15
^yIsa 26:19;
Hos 14:5
18:5 ^zIsa 17:10-11; Eze 17:6
18:6 ^aIsa 56:9;
Jer 7:33;
Eze 32:4; 39:17

18:7 ^bPs 68:31
19:1 ^cIsa 13:1;
Jer 43:12
^dEx 12:12;
Joel 3:19
^ePs 18:10;
104:3; Rev 1:7
^fJos 2:11
19:2 ^gJdg 7:22;
Mt 10:21, 36
^h2Ch 20:23
19:3 ⁱIsa 8:19;
47:13; Da 2:2, 10
19:4 ^jIsa 20:4;
Jer 46:26;
Eze 29:19
19:5 ^kJer 51:36
19:6 ^lEx 7:18
^mIsa 37:25;
Eze 30:12
ⁿIsa 15:6
19:7 ^oIsa 23:3
19:8
^pEze 47:10
^qHab 1:15

an aggressive nation of strange
speech,
whose land is divided by
rivers—

the gifts will be brought to Mount
Zion, the place of the Name of the
LORD Almighty.^b

A Prophecy Against Egypt

19 A prophecy^c against Egypt:^d

See, the LORD rides on a swift
cloud^e
and is coming to Egypt.
The idols of Egypt tremble before
him,
and the hearts of the Egyptians
melt^f with fear.

²“I will stir up Egyptian against
Egyptian—
brother will fight against
brother,^g
neighbor against neighbor,
city against city,
kingdom against kingdom.^h
³The Egyptians will lose heart,
and I will bring their plans to
nothing;
they will consult the idols and the
spirits of the dead,
the mediums and the spiritists.ⁱ
⁴I will hand the Egyptians over
to the power of a cruel master,
and a fierce king^j will rule over
them,”
declares the Lord, the LORD
Almighty.

⁵The waters of the river will dry up,^k
and the riverbed will be
parched and dry.

⁶The canals will stink;^l
the streams of Egypt will
dwindle and dry up.^m

The reeds and rushes will wither,ⁿ
⁷also the plants along the Nile,
at the mouth of the river.

Every sown field^o along the Nile
will become parched, will blow
away and be no more.

⁸The fishermen^p will groan and
lament,
all who cast hooks^q into the
Nile;

^a 1 Or of locusts ^b 1 That is, the upper Nile
region

those who throw nets on the water
will pine away.
⁹Those who work with combed flax
will despair,
the weavers of fine linen^r will
lose hope.
¹⁰The workers in cloth will be
dejected,
and all the wage earners will be
sick at heart.
¹¹The officials of Zoan^s are nothing
but fools;
the wise counselors of Pharaoh
give senseless advice.
How can you say to Pharaoh,
“I am one of the wise men,^t
a disciple of the ancient kings?”
¹²Where are your wise men^u now?
Let them show you and make
known
what the LORD Almighty
has planned^v against Egypt.
¹³The officials of Zoan have become
fools,
the leaders of Memphis^w are
deceived;
the cornerstones of her peoples
have led Egypt astray.
¹⁴The LORD has poured into them
a spirit of dizziness;^x
they make Egypt stagger in all
that she does,
as a drunkard staggers around
in his vomit.
¹⁵There is nothing Egypt can do —
head or tail, palm branch or
reed.^y
¹⁶In that day the Egyptians will
become weaklings.^z They will shud-
der with fear^a at the uplifted hand^b
that the LORD Almighty raises against
them. ¹⁷And the land of Judah will
bring terror to the Egyptians; every-
one to whom Judah is mentioned
will be terrified, because of what the
LORD Almighty is planning^c against
them.
¹⁸In that day five cities in Egypt
will speak the language of Canaan
and swear allegiance^d to the LORD
Almighty. One of them will be called
the City of the Sun.^a
¹⁹In that day there will be an altar^e

19:9 ^r Pr 7:16;
Eze 27:7
19:11 ^s Nu 13:22
^t 1Ki 4:30;
Ac 7:22
19:12 ^u 1Co 1:20
^v Isa 14:24;
Ro 9:17
19:13
^w Jer 2:16;
Eze 30:13, 16
19:14 ^x Mt 17:17
19:15 ^y Isa 9:14
19:16
^z Jer 51:30;
Na 3:13
^a Heb 10:31
^b Isa 11:15
19:17
^c Isa 14:24
19:18 ^d Zep 3:9
19:19
^e Jos 22:10

^f Ge 28:18
19:20
^g Isa 49:24-26
19:21 ^h Isa 11:9
ⁱ Isa 56:7;
Mal 1:11
19:22
^j Heb 12:11
^k Isa 45:14;
Hos 14:1
^l Dt 32:39
19:23
^m Isa 11:16
ⁿ Isa 27:13
19:25
^o Ps 100:3
^p Isa 29:23;
45:11; 60:21;
64:8; Eph 2:10
^q Hos 2:23
20:1 ^r 2Ki 18:17
20:2 ^s Isa 13:1
^t Zec 13:4;
Mt 3:4
^u Eze 24:17;
23 ^v Isa 19:24
^w Mic 1:8
20:3 ^x Isa 8:18
^y Isa 37:9; 43:3
20:4 ^z Isa 19:4

to the LORD in the heart of Egypt,
and a monument^f to the LORD at its
border. ²⁰It will be a sign and witness
to the LORD Almighty in the land
of Egypt. When they cry out to the
LORD because of their oppressors, he
will send them a savior and defend-
er, and he will rescue^g them. ²¹So the
LORD will make himself known to the
Egyptians, and in that day they will
acknowledge^h the LORD. They will
worshipⁱ with sacrifices and grain of-
ferings; they will make vows to the
LORD and keep them. ²²The LORD
will strike^j Egypt with a plague; he
will strike them and heal them. They
will turn^k to the LORD, and he will re-
spond to their pleas and heal^l them.

²³In that day there will be a high-
way^m from Egypt to Assyria. The As-
syrians will go to Egypt and the Egp-
tians to Assyria. The Egyptians and
Assyrians will worshipⁿ together. ²⁴In
that day Israel will be the third, along
with Egypt and Assyria, a blessing^b
on the earth. ²⁵The LORD Almighty
will bless them, saying, “Blessed be
Egypt my people,^o Assyria my hand-
iwork,^p and Israel my inheritance.^q”

A Prophecy Against Egypt and Cush

20 In the year that the supreme
commander,^r sent by Sargon
king of Assyria, came to Ashdod and
attacked and captured it — ²at that
time the LORD spoke through Isaiah
son of Amoz.^s He said to him, “Take
off the sackcloth^t from your body and
the sandals^u from your feet.” And he
did so, going around stripped^v and
barefoot.^w

³Then the LORD said, “Just as my
servant Isaiah has gone stripped
and barefoot for three years, as a
sign^x and portent against Egypt
and Cush,^y ⁴so the king^z of Assyria
will lead away stripped and barefoot
the Egyptian captives and Cushite

^a 18 Some manuscripts of the Masoretic Text,
Dead Sea Scrolls, Symmachus and Vulgate; most
manuscripts of the Masoretic Text *City of
Destruction* ^b 24 Or *Assyria, whose names will
be used in blessings* (see Gen. 48:20); or *Assyria,
who will be seen by others as blessed* ^c 3 That
is, the upper Nile region; also in verse 5

exiles, young and old, with buttocks bared — to Egypt's shame.^a ⁵Those who trusted in Cush and boasted in Egypt^b will be dismayed and put to shame. ⁶In that day the people who live on this coast will say, 'See what has happened to those we relied on, those we fled to for help^c and deliverance from the king of Assyria! How then can we escape?^d'"

A Prophecy Against Babylon

21 A prophecy against the Desert^e by the Sea:

Like whirlwinds sweeping
through the southland,^f
an invader comes from the
desert,
from a land of terror.

²A dire^g vision has been shown
to me:
The traitor betrays,^h the looter
takes loot.

Elam,ⁱ attack! Media, lay
siege!

I will bring to an end all the
groaning she caused.

³At this my body is racked with
pain,
pangs seize me, like those of a
woman in labor;^j

I am staggered by what I hear,
I am bewildered by what
I see.

⁴My heart falters,
fear makes me tremble;
the twilight I longed for
has become a horror to me.

⁵They set the tables,
they spread the rugs,
they eat, they drink!^k
Get up, you officers,
oil the shields!

⁶This is what the Lord says to me:

"Go, post a lookout
and have him report what he
sees.

⁷When he sees chariots^l
with teams of horses,
riders on donkeys
or riders on camels,
let him be alert,
fully alert."

20:4 ^a Isa 47:3;
Jer 13:22, 26
20:5
^b 2Ki 18:21;
Isa 30:5
20:6 ^c Isa 10:3
^d Jer 30:15-17;
Mt 23:33;
1Th 5:3;
Heb 2:3
21:1 ^e Isa 13:21;
Jer 51:43
^f Zec 9:14
21:2 ^g Ps 60:3
^h Isa 33:1
ⁱ Isa 22:6;
Jer 49:34
21:3 ^j Ps 48:6;
Isa 26:17
21:5 ^k Jer 51:39,
57; Da 5:2
21:7 ^l ver 9

⁸And the lookout^{am} shouted,

"Day after day, my lord, I stand on
the watchtower;
every night I stay at my post.

⁹Look, here comes a man in a
chariot
with a team of horses.
And he gives back the answer:
'Babylonⁿ has fallen,^o has fallen!
All the images of its gods^p
lie shattered on the ground!'"

¹⁰My people who are crushed on the
threshing floor,^q

I tell you what I have heard
from the LORD Almighty,
from the God of Israel.

A Prophecy Against Edom

¹¹A prophecy against Dumah^b:^r

Someone calls to me from Seir,^s
"Watchman, what is left of the
night?
Watchman, what is left of the
night?"

¹²The watchman replies,
"Morning is coming, but also
the night.
If you would ask, then ask;
and come back yet again."

A Prophecy Against Arabia

¹³A prophecy^t against Arabia:

You caravans of Dedanites,
who camp in the thickets of
Arabia,

¹⁴bring water for the thirsty;
you who live in Tema,^u
bring food for the fugitives.

¹⁵They flee^v from the sword,
from the drawn sword,
from the bent bow
and from the heat of battle.

¹⁶This is what the Lord says to
me: "Within one year, as a servant
bound by contract^w would count it,
all the splendor^x of Kedar^y will come
to an end. ¹⁷The survivors of the archers,
the warriors of Kedar, will be
few.^z" The LORD, the God of Israel, has
spoken.

^a 8 Dead Sea Scrolls and Syriac; Masoretic Text
A lion ^b 11 Dumah, a wordplay on Edom,
means *silence* or *stillness*.

21:8 ^m Hab 2:1
21:9 ⁿ Rev 14:8
^o Jer 51:8;
Rev 18:2
^p Isa 46:1;
Jer 50:2; 51:44
21:10
^q Jer 51:33
21:11 ^r Ge 25:14
^s Ge 32:3
21:13 ^t Isa 13:1
21:14 ^u Ge 25:15
21:15 ^v Isa 13:14
21:16
^w Isa 16:14
^x Isa 17:3
^y Ps 120:5;
Isa 60:7
21:17 ^z Isa 10:19

A Prophecy About Jerusalem

22 A prophecy^a against the Valley^b of Vision:

- What troubles you now,
that you have all gone up on
the roofs,
²you town so full of commotion,
you city of tumult and revelry?^c
Your slain were not killed by the
sword,
nor did they die in battle.
³All your leaders have fled
together;
they have been captured
without using the bow.
All you who were caught were
taken prisoner together,
having fled while the enemy
was still far away.
⁴Therefore I said, “Turn away
from me;
let me weep^d bitterly.
Do not try to console me
over the destruction of my
people.”^e
⁵The Lord, the LORD Almighty, has
a day
of tumult and trampling and
terror^f
in the Valley of Vision,
a day of battering down walls
and of crying out to the
mountains.
⁶Elam^g takes up the quiver,^h
with her charioteers and horses;
Kirⁱ uncovers the shield.
⁷Your choicest valleys are full of
chariots,
and horsemen are posted at the
city gates.^j
⁸The Lord stripped away the
defenses of Judah,
and you looked in that day
to the weapons^k in the Palace
of the Forest.^l
⁹You saw that the walls of the City
of David
were broken through in many
places;
you stored up water
in the Lower Pool.^m
¹⁰You counted the buildings in
Jerusalem
and tore down houses to
strengthen the wall.

22:1 ^aIsa 13:1
^bPs 125:2;
Jer 21:13;
Joel 3:2, 12, 14
22:2 ^cIsa 32:13
22:4 ^dIsa 15:3;
Lk 19:41
^eJer 9:1
22:5 ^fLa 1:5
22:6 ^gIsa 21:2
^hJer 49:35
ⁱ2Ki 16:9
22:7
^j2Ch 32:1-2
22:8 ^k2Ch 32:5
^l1Ki 7:2
22:9
^m2Ch 32:4

22:11
ⁿ2Ki 25:4;
Jer 39:4
^o2Ch 32:4
22:12
^pJoel 2:17
^qMic 1:16
^rJoel 1:13
22:13 ^sIsa 5:22;
28:7-8; 56:12;
Lk 17:26-29
^t1Co 15:32*
22:14 ^uIsa 5:9
^vIsa 13:11;
26:21; 30:13-14;
Eze 24:13
22:15
^w2Ki 18:18;
Isa 36:3
22:16
^xMt 27:60
22:18 ^yIsa 17:13
22:20
^z2Ki 18:18;
Isa 36:3

- ¹¹You built a reservoir between the
two wallsⁿ
for the water of the Old Pool,^o
but you did not look to the One
who made it,
or have regard for the One who
planned it long ago.
¹²The Lord, the LORD Almighty,
called you on that day
to weep^p and to wail,
to tear out your hair^q and put
on sackcloth.^r
¹³But see, there is joy and revelry,
slaughtering of cattle and
killing of sheep,
eating of meat and drinking of
wine!^s
“Let us eat and drink,” you say,
“for tomorrow we die!”^t
¹⁴The LORD Almighty has revealed
this in my hearing:^u “Till your dying
day this sin will not be atoned^v for,”
says the Lord, the LORD Almighty.
¹⁵This is what the Lord, the LORD
Almighty, says:
“Go, say to this steward,
to Shebna^w the palace
administrator:
¹⁶What are you doing here and who
gave you permission
to cut out a grave^x for yourself
here,
hewing your grave on the height
and chiseling your resting place
in the rock?
¹⁷“Beware, the LORD is about to take
firm hold of you
and hurl you away, you mighty
man.
¹⁸He will roll you up tightly like a
ball
and throw^y you into a large
country.
There you will die
and there the chariots you were
so proud of
will become a disgrace to your
master’s house.
¹⁹I will depose you from your office,
and you will be ousted from
your position.
²⁰“In that day I will summon my
servant, Eliakim^z son of Hilkiah. ²¹I

will clothe him with your robe and fasten your sash around him and hand your authority over to him. He will be a father to those who live in Jerusalem and to the people of Judah. ²²I will place on his shoulder the key^a to the house of David;^b what he opens no one can shut, and what he shuts no one can open.^c ²³I will drive him like a peg^d into a firm place;^e he will become a seat^d of honor^f for the house of his father. ²⁴All the glory of his family will hang on him: its offspring and offshoots — all its lesser vessels, from the bowls to all the jars.

²⁵“In that day,” declares the LORD Almighty, “the peg^g driven into the firm place will give way; it will be sheared off and will fall, and the load hanging on it will be cut down.” The LORD has spoken.^h

A Prophecy Against Tyre

23 A prophecy against Tyre:ⁱ

Wail, you ships^j of Tarshish!^k
For Tyre is destroyed
and left without house or
harbor.

From the land of Cyprus
word has come to them.

²Be silent, you people of the island
and you merchants of Sidon,
whom the seafarers have
enriched.

³On the great waters
came the grain of the Shihor;
the harvest of the Nile^{bl} was the
revenue of Tyre,^m
and she became the
marketplace of the
nations.

⁴Be ashamed, Sidon,ⁿ and you
fortress of the sea,
for the sea has spoken:
“I have neither been in labor nor
given birth;
I have neither reared sons nor
brought up daughters.”

⁵When word comes to Egypt,
they will be in anguish at the
report from Tyre.

⁶Cross over to Tarshish;
wail, you people of the island.

22:22 ^aRev 3:7
^bIsa 7:2
^cJob 12:14
22:23
^dZec 10:4
^eEzr 9:8
^f1Sa 2:7-8;
Job 36:7
22:25 ^gver 23
^hIsa 46:11;
Mic 4:4
23:1 ⁱJos 19:29;
1Ki 5:1;
Jer 47:4;
Eze 26, 27, 28;
Joel 3:4-8;
Am 1:9-10;
Zec 9:2-4
1Ki 10:22
^kGe 10:4;
Isa 2:16 *fn*
23:3 ^lIsa 19:7
^mEze 27:3
23:4 ⁿGe 10:15;
19

⁷Is this your city of revelry,^o
the old, old city,
whose feet have taken her
to settle in far-off lands?

⁸Who planned this against Tyre,
the bestower of crowns,
whose merchants are princes,
whose traders are renowned in
the earth?

⁹The LORD Almighty planned it,
to bring down^p her pride in all
her splendor
and to humble^q all who are
renowned^r on the earth.

¹⁰Till^c your land as they do along
the Nile,
Daughter Tarshish,
for you no longer have a
harbor.

¹¹The LORD has stretched out his
hand^s over the sea
and made its kingdoms
tremble.

He has given an order concerning
Phoenicia
that her fortresses be
destroyed.^t

¹²He said, “No more of your
reveling,^u
Virgin Daughter^v Sidon, now
crushed!

“Up, cross over to Cyprus;
even there you will find no
rest.”

¹³Look at the land of the
Babylonians,^d
this people that is now of no
account!

The Assyrians^w have made it
a place for desert creatures;
they raised up their siege towers,
they stripped its fortresses bare
and turned it into a ruin.^x

¹⁴Wail, you ships of Tarshish;^y
your fortress is destroyed!

¹⁵At that time Tyre^z will be for-
gotten for seventy years, the span of
a king's life. But at the end of these

^a 23 Or *throne* ^b 2,3 Masoretic Text; Dead Sea
Scrolls *Sidon*, / *who cross over the sea*; / *your*
envoys ³are on the great waters. / *The grain of*
the Shihor, / *the harvest of the Nile*, ^c 10 Dead
Sea Scrolls and some Septuagint manuscripts;
Masoretic Text *Go through* ^d 13 Or *Chaldeans*

23:7 ^oIsa 22:2;
32:13
23:9
^pJob 40:11
^qIsa 13:11
^rIsa 5:13; 9:15
23:11 ^sEx 14:21
^tIsa 25:2;
Zec 9:3-4
23:12
^uRev 18:22
^vIsa 47:1
23:13 ^wIsa 10:5
^xIsa 10:7
23:14
^yIsa 2:16 *fn*
23:15
^zJer 25:22

seventy years, it will happen to Tyre as in the song of the prostitute:

¹⁶“Take up a harp, walk through the city,
you forgotten prostitute;
play the harp well, sing many a song,
so that you will be remembered.”

¹⁷At the end of seventy years, the LORD will deal with Tyre. She will return to her lucrative prostitution^a and will ply her trade with all the kingdoms on the face of the earth. ¹⁸Yet her profit and her earnings will be set apart for the LORD;^b they will not be stored up or hoarded. Her profits will go to those who live before the LORD,^c for abundant food and fine clothes.

The LORD's Devastation of the Earth

24 See, the LORD is going to lay waste the earth^d and devastate it; he will ruin its face and scatter its inhabitants —
²it will be the same for priest as for people,^e for the master as for his servant, for the mistress as for her servant, for seller as for buyer,^f for borrower as for lender, for debtor as for creditor.^g
³The earth will be completely laid waste and totally plundered.^h The LORD has spoken this word.
⁴The earth dries up and withers, the world languishes and withers, the heavensⁱ languish with the earth.
⁵The earth is defiled^j by its people; they have disobeyed^k the laws, violated the statutes and broken the everlasting covenant.
⁶Therefore a curse consumes the earth; its people must bear their guilt.

23:17
^aEze 16:26;
Na 3:4; Rev 17:1
23:18
^bEx 28:36;
Ps 72:10
^cIsa 60:5-9;
Mic 4:13
24:1 ^dver 20;
Isa 2:19-21;
33:9
24:2 ^eHos 4:9
^fEze 7:12
^gLev 25:35-37;
Dt 23:19-20
24:3
^hIsa 6:11-12
24:4 ⁱIsa 2:12
24:5 ^jGe 3:17;
Nu 35:33
^kIsa 10:6; 59:12

24:6 ^lIsa 1:31
24:7
^mJoel 1:10-12
ⁿIsa 16:8-10
24:8 ^oIsa 5:12
^pJer 7:34; 16:9;
25:10; Hos 2:11
^qRev 18:22
^rEze 26:13
24:9 ^sIsa 5:11,
22 ^tIsa 5:20
24:11
^uIsa 16:10;
32:13; Jer 14:3
24:13 ^vIsa 17:6
24:14
^wIsa 12:6
24:15
^xIsa 66:19
^yIsa 25:3;
Mal 1:11
24:16 ^zIsa 28:5
^aIsa 21:2;
Jer 5:11
24:17
^bJer 48:43

Therefore earth's inhabitants are burned up,^l and very few are left.
⁷The new wine dries up and the vine withers;^m all the merry-makers groan.ⁿ
⁸The joyful timbrels^o are stilled, the noise^p of the revelers has stopped, the joyful harp^q is silent.^r
⁹No longer do they drink wine^s with a song; the beer is bitter^t to its drinkers.
¹⁰The ruined city lies desolate; the entrance to every house is barred.
¹¹In the streets they cry out for wine; all joy turns to gloom,^u all joyful sounds are banished from the earth.
¹²The city is left in ruins, its gate is battered to pieces.
¹³So will it be on the earth and among the nations, as when an olive tree is beaten,^v or as when gleanings are left after the grape harvest.
¹⁴They raise their voices, they shout for joy;^w from the west they acclaim the LORD's majesty.
¹⁵Therefore in the east give glory^x to the LORD; exalt^y the name of the LORD, the God of Israel, in the islands of the sea.
¹⁶From the ends of the earth we hear singing: “Glory^z to the Righteous One.”
But I said, “I waste away, I waste away!
Woe to me!
The treacherous betray!
With treachery the treacherous betray!^a”
¹⁷Terror and pit and snare^b await you, people of the earth.
¹⁸Whoever flees at the sound of terror will fall into a pit; whoever climbs out of the pit will be caught in a snare.

- The floodgates of the heavens^c
are opened,
the foundations of the earth
shake.^d
- ¹⁹The earth is broken up,
the earth is split asunder,^e
the earth is violently shaken.
- ²⁰The earth reels like a drunkard,^f
it sways like a hut in the wind;
so heavy upon it is the guilt of its
rebellion^g
that it falls — never to rise again.
- ²¹In that day the LORD will punish^h
the powers in the heavens
above
and the kings on the earth
below.
- ²²They will be herded together
like prisonersⁱ bound in a
dungeon;^j
they will be shut up in prison
and be punished^a after many
days.^k
- ²³The moon will be dismayed,
the sun^l ashamed;
for the LORD Almighty will reign^m
on Mount Zionⁿ and in
Jerusalem,
and before its elders — with
great glory.^o

Praise to the LORD

- 25** LORD, you are my God;
I will exalt you and praise
your name,
for in perfect faithfulness
you have done wonderful
things,^p
things planned^q long ago.
- ²You have made the city a heap of
rubble,^r
the fortified^s town a ruin,
the foreigners' stronghold^t a city
no more;
it will never be rebuilt.
- ³Therefore strong peoples will
honor you;
cities of ruthless^u nations will
revere you.
- ⁴You have been a refuge^v for the
poor,
a refuge for the needy in their
distress,
a shelter from the storm
and a shade from the heat.

24:18 ^c Ge 7:11
^d Ps 18:7
24:19 ^e Dt 11:6
24:20
^f Isa 19:14
^g Isa 1:2, 28;
43:27
24:21
^h Isa 10:12
24:22 ⁱ Isa 10:4
^j Isa 42:7, 22
^k Eze 38:8
24:23
^l Isa 13:10
^m Rev 22:5
ⁿ Heb 12:22
^o Isa 60:19
25:1 ^p Ps 98:1
^q Nu 23:19
25:2 ^r Isa 17:1
^s Isa 17:3
^t Isa 13:22
25:3 ^u Isa 13:11
25:4 ^v Isa 4:6;
17:10; 27:5;
33:16

- For the breath of the ruthless^w
is like a storm driving against a
wall
⁵ and like the heat of the desert.
You silence^x the uproar of
foreigners;
as heat is reduced by the
shadow of a cloud,
so the song of the ruthless is
stilled.
- ⁶On this mountain^y the LORD
Almighty will prepare
a feast^z of rich food for all
peoples,
a banquet of aged wine —
the best of meats and the finest
of wines.^a
- ⁷On this mountain he will
destroy
the shroud^b that enfolds all
peoples,
the sheet that covers all nations;
⁸ he will swallow up death^c
forever.
The Sovereign LORD will wipe
away the tears^d
from all faces;
he will remove his people's
disgrace^e
from all the earth.
The LORD has spoken.

- ⁹In that day they will say,
"Surely this is our God;^f
we trusted in him, and he
saved^g us.
This is the LORD, we trusted in
him;
let us rejoice^h and be glad in his
salvation."
- ¹⁰The hand of the LORD will rest on
this mountain;
but Moabⁱ will be trampled in
their land
as straw is trampled down in
the manure.
- ¹¹They will stretch out their hands
in it,
as swimmers stretch out their
hands to swim.
God will bring down^j their pride^k
despite the cleverness^b of their
hands.

^w Isa 29:5;
49:25
25:5 ^x Jer 51:55
25:6 ^y Isa 2:2
^z Isa 1:19;
Mt 8:11; 22:4
^a Pr 9:2
25:7 ^b 2Co 3:15-
16; Eph 4:18
25:8
^c Hos 13:14;
1Co 15:54-55*
^d Isa 30:19;
35:10; 51:11;
65:19; Rev 7:17;
21:4 ^e Mt 5:11;
1Pe 4:14
25:9 ^f Isa 40:9
^g Ps 20:5;
Isa 33:22; 35:4;
49:25-26; 60:16
^h Isa 35:2, 10
25:10
ⁱ Am 2:1-3
25:11 ^j Isa 5:25;
14:26; 16:14
^k Job 40:12

^a 22 Or released ^b 11 The meaning of the
Hebrew for this word is uncertain.

¹²He will bring down your high
fortified walls
and lay them low;¹
he will bring them down to the
ground,
to the very dust.

A Song of Praise

26 In that day this song will be
sung in the land of Judah:

We have a strong city;^m
God makes salvation
its wallsⁿ and ramparts.

²Open the gates
that the righteous^o nation may
enter,
the nation that keeps faith.

³You will keep in perfect peace
those whose minds are
steadfast,
because they trust in you.

⁴Trust^p in the LORD forever,
for the LORD, the LORD himself,
is the Rock eternal.

⁵He humbles those who dwell on
high,
he lays the lofty city low;
he levels it to the ground^q
and casts it down to the dust.

⁶Feet trample it down —
the feet of the oppressed,
the footsteps of the poor.^r

⁷The path of the righteous is level;
you, the Upright One, make
the way of the righteous
smooth.^s

⁸Yes, LORD, walking in the way of
your laws,^{at}
we wait for you;
your name^u and renown
are the desire of our hearts.

⁹My soul yearns for you in the night;
in the morning my spirit longs^v
for you.

When your judgments come upon
the earth,
the people of the world learn
righteousness.^w

¹⁰But when grace is shown to the
wicked,
they do not learn righteousness;
even in a land of uprightness they
go on doing evil^x
and do not regard^y the majesty
of the LORD.

25:12 ¹Isa 15:1
26:1 ^mIsa 14:32
ⁿIsa 60:18
26:2
^oIsa 54:14;
58:8; 62:2
26:4 ^pIsa 12:2;
50:10
26:5 ^qIsa 25:12
26:6 ^rIsa 3:15
26:7 ^sIsa 42:16
26:8 ^tIsa 56:1
^uIsa 12:4
26:9 ^vPs 63:1;
78:34; Isa 55:6
^wMt 6:33
26:10 ^xIsa 32:6
^yIsa 22:12-
13; Hos 11:7;
Jn 5:37-38;
Ro 2:4

26:11
^zIsa 44:9, 18
^aHeb 10:27
26:13 ^bIsa 2:8;
10:5, 11
^cIsa 63:7
26:14 ^dDt 4:28
^eIsa 10:3
26:15 ^fIsa 33:17
26:16
^gHos 5:15
26:17 ^hJn 16:21
26:18
ⁱIsa 33:11; 59:4
^jPs 17:14
26:19
^kIsa 25:8;
Eph 5:14

¹¹LORD, your hand is lifted high,
but they do not see^z it.
Let them see your zeal for your
people and be put to
shame;
let the fire^a reserved for your
enemies consume them.

¹²LORD, you establish peace for us;
all that we have accomplished
you have done for us.

¹³LORD our God, other lords^b
besides you have ruled
over us,
but your name alone do we
honor.^c

¹⁴They are now dead,^d they live no
more;
their spirits do not rise.
You punished them and brought
them to ruin;^e
you wiped out all memory of
them.

¹⁵You have enlarged the nation,
LORD;
you have enlarged the
nation.
You have gained glory for
yourself;
you have extended all the
borders^f of the land.

¹⁶LORD, they came to you in their
distress;^g
when you disciplined them,
they could barely whisper a
prayer.^b

¹⁷As a pregnant woman about to
give birth^h
writhes and cries out in her
pain,
so were we in your presence,
LORD.

¹⁸We were with child, we writhed in
labor,
but we gave birthⁱ to wind.
We have not brought salvation^j to
the earth,
and the people of the world
have not come to life.

¹⁹But your dead^k will live, LORD;
their bodies will rise —
let those who dwell in the dust
wake up and shout for joy —

^a 8 Or *judgments* ^b 16 The meaning of the
Hebrew for this clause is uncertain.

your dew is like the dew of the morning;
the earth will give birth to her dead.¹

²⁰Go, my people, enter your rooms
and shut the doors^m behind
you;

hideⁿ yourselves for a little while
until his wrath has passed by.^o

²¹See, the LORD is coming^p out of
his dwelling^q

to punish^r the people of the
earth for their sins.

The earth will disclose the blood^s
shed on it;
the earth will conceal its slain
no longer.

Deliverance of Israel

27 In that day,

the LORD will punish with his
sword^t—

his fierce, great and powerful
sword—

Leviathan^u the gliding serpent,
Leviathan the coiling serpent;
he will slay the monster^v of the
sea.

²In that day—

“Sing about a fruitful vineyard:^w

³ I, the LORD, watch over it;
I water^x it continually.

I guard it day and night
so that no one may harm it.

⁴ I am not angry.

If only there were briers and
thorns confronting me!

I would march against them in
battle;

I would set them all on fire.^y

⁵Or else let them come to me for
refuge;^z

let them make peace^a with me,
yes, let them make peace
with me.”

⁶In days to come Jacob will take
root,

Israel will bud and blossom^b
and fill all the world with fruit.^c

⁷Has the LORD struck her
as he struck^d down those who
struck her?

26:19

¹Eze 37:1-14;

Da 12:2

26:20

^mEx 12:23

ⁿPs 91:1, 4

^oPs 30:5;

Isa 54:7-8

26:21

^pJude 1:14

^qMic 1:3

^rIsa 13:9,

11; 30:12-14

^sJob 16:18;

Lk 11:50-51

27:1 ¹Isa 34:6;

66:16 ^uJob 3:8

^vPs 74:13

27:2 ^wJer 2:21

27:3 ^xIsa 58:11

27:4 ^yIsa 10:17;

Mt 3:12;

Heb 6:8

27:5 ^zIsa 25:4

^aJob 22:21;

Ro 5:1;

2Co 5:20

27:6

^bHos 14:5-6

^cIsa 37:31

27:7

^dIsa 37:36-38

27:8 ^eIsa 50:11;

54:7

27:9 ^fRo 11:27*

^gEx 34:13

27:10

^hIsa 32:14;

Jer 26:6

ⁱIsa 17:2

27:11 ^jDt 32:28;

Isa 1:3; Jer 8:7

^kDt 32:18;

Isa 43:1, 7, 15;

44:1-2, 21, 24

^lIsa 9:17

27:12

^mGe 15:18

ⁿDt 30:4;

Isa 11:12; 17:6

27:13

^oLev 25:9;

Mt 24:31

^pIsa 19:21, 25

28:1 ^qver 3;

Isa 9:9

Has she been killed

as those were killed who killed
her?

⁸By warfare^a and exile^e you
contend with her—

with his fierce blast he drives
her out,

as on a day the east wind blows.

⁹By this, then, will Jacob's guilt be
atoned for,

and this will be the full fruit of
the removal of his sin:^f

When he makes all the altar
stones

to be like limestone crushed to
pieces,

no Asherah poles^g or incense
altars

will be left standing.

¹⁰The fortified city stands desolate,^h
an abandoned settlement,

forsaken like the
wilderness;

there the calves graze,

there they lie down;ⁱ

they strip its branches bare.

¹¹When its twigs are dry, they are
broken off

and women come and make
fires with them.

For this is a people without
understanding;^j

so their Maker has no

compassion on them,

and their Creator^k shows them
no favor.^l

¹²In that day the LORD will thresh
from the flowing Euphrates to the
Wadi of Egypt,^m and you, Israel, will
be gatheredⁿ up one by one. ¹³And in
that day a great trumpet^o will sound.
Those who were perishing in Assyria
and those who were exiled in Egypt^p
will come and worship the LORD on
the holy mountain in Jerusalem.

Woe to the Leaders of Ephraim and Judah

28 Woe to that wreath, the pride
of Ephraim's^q drunkards,
to the fading flower, his
glorious beauty,

^a 8 See Septuagint; the meaning of the Hebrew
for this word is uncertain. ^b 9 That is,
wooden symbols of the goddess Asherah

set on the head of a fertile valley^r —
 to that city, the pride of those laid low by wine!^s
²See, the Lord has one who is powerful^t and strong.
 Like a hailstorm^u and a destructive wind,^v
 like a driving rain and a flooding^w downpour,
 he will throw it forcefully to the ground.
³That wreath, the pride of Ephraim's^x drunkards, will be trampled underfoot.
⁴That fading flower, his glorious beauty,
 set on the head of a fertile valley,^y
 will be like figs^z ripe before harvest —
 as soon as people see them and take them in hand,
 they swallow them.
⁵In that day the LORD Almighty will be a glorious crown,^a a beautiful wreath for the remnant of his people.
⁶He will be a spirit of justice^b to the one who sits in judgment,^c a source of strength to those who turn back the battle^d at the gate.
⁷And these also stagger from wine^e and reel^f from beer:
 Priests^g and prophets^h stagger from beer
 and are befuddled with wine;
 they reel from beer,
 they stagger when seeing visions,ⁱ
 they stumble when rendering decisions.
⁸All the tables are covered with vomit^j
 and there is not a spot without filth.
⁹“Who is it he is trying to teach?^k
 To whom is he explaining his message?
 To children weaned^l from their milk,^m
 to those just taken from the breast?

28:1 ^r ver 4
^s Hos 7:5
 28:2
^t Isa 40:10
^u Isa 30:30;
 Eze 13:11
^v Isa 29:6
^w Isa 8:7
 28:3 ^x ver 1
 28:4 ^y ver 1
^z Hos 9:10;
 Na 3:12
 28:5 ^a Isa 62:3
 28:6 ^b Isa 11:2-4;
 32:1,16
^c Jn 5:30
^d 2Ch 32:8
 28:7 ^e Isa 22:13
^f Isa 56:10-12
^g Isa 24:2
^h Isa 9:15
ⁱ Isa 29:11;
 Hos 4:11
 28:8
^j Jer 48:26
 28:9 ^k ver 26;
 Isa 30:20;
 48:17; 50:4;
 54:13 ^l Ps 131:2
^m Heb 5:12-13

28:11
ⁿ Isa 33:19
^o 1Co 14:21*
 28:12
^p Isa 11:10;
 Mt 11:28-29
 28:13
^q Mt 21:44
^r Isa 8:15
 28:14 ^s Isa 1:10
 28:15 ^t ver 2,
 18; Isa 8:7-8;
 30:28; Da 11:22
^u Isa 9:15
^v Isa 29:15
 28:16
^w Ps 118:22;
 Isa 8:14-15;
 Mt 21:42;
 Ac 4:11;
 Eph 2:20
^x Ro 9:33*;
 10:11*;
 1Pe 2:6*
 28:17 ^y Isa 5:16
^z 2Ki 21:13

¹⁰For it is:
 Do this, do that,
 a rule for this, a rule for that^a;
 a little here, a little there.”
¹¹Very well then, with foreign lips
 and strange tonguesⁿ
 God will speak to this people,^o
¹²to whom he said,
 “This is the resting place, let
 the weary rest”;^p
 and, “This is the place of
 repose” —
 but they would not listen.
¹³So then, the word of the LORD to
 them will become:
 Do this, do that,
 a rule for this, a rule for that;
 a little here, a little there —
 so that as they go they will fall
 backward;
 they will be injured^q and
 snared and captured.^r
¹⁴Therefore hear the word of the
 LORD,^s you scoffers
 who rule this people in
 Jerusalem.
¹⁵You boast, “We have entered into
 a covenant with death,
 with the realm of the dead we
 have made an agreement.
 When an overwhelming scourge
 sweeps by,^t
 it cannot touch us,
 for we have made a lie^u our
 refuge
 and falsehood^b our hiding
 place.”^v
¹⁶So this is what the Sovereign
 LORD says:
 “See, I lay a stone in Zion, a tested
 stone,^w
 a precious cornerstone for a
 sure foundation;
 the one who relies on it
 will never be stricken with
 panic.^x
¹⁷I will make justice^y the measuring
 line
 and righteousness the plumb
 line;^z

^a 10 Hebrew / sav lasav sav lasav / kav lakav kav lakav (probably meaningless sounds mimicking the prophet's words); also in verse 13

^b 15 Or false gods

hail will sweep away your refuge,
the lie,
and water will overflow your
hiding place.

¹⁸Your covenant with death will be
annulled;
your agreement with the
realm of the dead will not
stand.^a

When the overwhelming scourge
sweeps by,^b
you will be beaten down^c by it.

¹⁹As often as it comes it will carry
you away;^d
morning after morning, by day
and by night,
it will sweep through.”

The understanding of this
message
will bring sheer terror.^e

²⁰The bed is too short to stretch
out on,
the blanket too narrow to wrap
around you.^f

²¹The LORD will rise up as he did at
Mount Perazim,^g
he will rouse himself as in the
Valley of Gibeon^h—
to do his work,ⁱ his strange work,
and perform his task, his alien
task.

²²Now stop your mocking,
or your chains will become
heavier;
the Lord, the LORD Almighty, has
told me
of the destruction decreed^j
against the whole land.^k

²³Listen and hear my voice;
pay attention and hear what I
say.

²⁴When a farmer plows for
planting, does he plow
continually?
Does he keep on breaking up
and working the soil?

²⁵When he has leveled the surface,
does he not sow caraway and
scatter cumin?^l

Does he not plant wheat in its
place,^a
barley in its plot,^a
and spelt^m in its field?

²⁶His God instructs him
and teaches him the right way.

^{28:18} ^aIsa 7:7

^bver 15

^cDa 8:13

^{28:19}

^d2Ki 24:2

^eJob 18:11

^{28:20}

^fIsa 59:6

^{28:21}

^g1Ch 14:11

^hJos 10:10,

12; 1Ch 14:16

ⁱIsa 10:12;

Lk 19:41-44

^{28:22}

^jIsa 10:22

^kIsa 10:23

^{28:25}

^lMt 23:23

^mEx 9:32

²⁷Caraway is not threshed with a
sledge,
nor is the wheel of a cart rolled
over cumin;

caraway is beaten out with a rod,
and cumin with a stick.

²⁸Grain must be ground to make
bread;

so one does not go on
threshing it forever.

The wheels of a threshing cart
may be rolled over it,

but one does not use horses to
grind grain.

²⁹All this also comes from the LORD
Almighty,

whose plan is wonderful,ⁿ
whose wisdom is magnificent.^o

Woe to David's City

29 Woe^p to you, Ariel, Ariel,^q
the city where David settled!

Add year to year
and let your cycle of festivals^r
go on.

²Yet I will besiege Ariel;
she will mourn and lament,^s
she will be to me like an altar
hearth.^b

³I will encamp against you on all
sides;
I will encircle^t you with towers
and set up my siege works
against you.

⁴Brought low, you will speak from
the ground;
your speech will mumble^u out
of the dust.

Your voice will come ghostlike
from the earth;
out of the dust your speech will
whisper.

⁵But your many enemies will
become like fine dust,
the ruthless hordes like blown
chaff.^v

Suddenly,^w in an instant,

⁶the LORD Almighty will come
with thunder and earthquake^x
and great noise,
with windstorm and tempest
and flames of a devouring
fire.

^a 25 The meaning of the Hebrew for this word is uncertain. ^b 2 The Hebrew for altar hearth sounds like the Hebrew for Ariel.

^{28:29} ⁿIsa 9:6

^oRo 11:33

^{29:1}

^pIsa 22:12-

13 ^q2Sa 5:9

^rIsa 1:14

^{29:2} ^sIsa 3:26;

La 2:5

^{29:3}

^tLk 19:43-44

^{29:4} ^uIsa 8:19

^{29:5} ^vIsa 17:13

^wIsa 17:14;

1Th 5:3

^{29:6} ^xMt 24:7;

Mk 13:8;

Lk 21:11;

Rev 11:19

7 Then the hordes of all the nations^y that fight against Ariel, that attack her and her fortress and besiege her, will be as it is with a dream,^z with a vision in the night —
 8 as when a hungry person dreams of eating, but awakens^a hungry still; as when a thirsty person dreams of drinking, but awakens faint and thirsty still.
 So will it be with the hordes of all the nations that fight against Mount Zion.

9 Be stunned and amazed, blind yourselves and be sightless; be drunk,^b but not from wine,^c stagger, but not from beer.
 10 The LORD has brought over you a deep sleep: He has sealed your eyes^d (the prophets);^e he has covered your heads (the seers).^f

11 For you this whole vision is nothing but words sealed^g in a scroll. And if you give the scroll to someone who can read, and say, “Read this, please,” they will answer, “I can’t; it is sealed.”
 12 Or if you give the scroll to someone who cannot read, and say, “Read this, please,” they will answer, “I don’t know how to read.”

13 The Lord says:

“These people come near to me with their mouth and honor me with their lips, but their hearts are far from me.^h

Their worship of me is based on merely human rules they have been taught.^{ai}

14 Therefore once more I will astound these people with wonder upon wonder; the wisdom of the wise^k will perish, the intelligence of the intelligent will vanish.^l”

29:7 ^y Mic 4:11-12; Zec 12:9
^z Job 20:8
 29:8 ^a Ps 73:20
 29:9 ^b Isa 51:17
^c Isa 51:21-22
 29:10
^d Ps 69:23; Isa 6:9-10; Ro 11:8*
^e Mic 3:6
^f 1Sa 9:9
 29:11 ^g Isa 8:16; Mt 13:11; Rev 5:1-2
 29:13
^h Eze 33:31
ⁱ Mt 15:8-9*;
 Mk 7:6-7*;
 Col 2:22
 29:14 ^j Hab 1:5
^k Jer 8:9; 49:7
^l Isa 6:9-10;
 1Co 1:19*

29:15
^m Ps 10:11-13; 94:7; Isa 57:12
ⁿ Job 22:13
 29:16
^o Isa 45:9; 64:8;
 Ro 9:20-21*
 29:17 ^p Ps 84:6
^q Isa 32:15
 29:18 ^r Mk 7:37
^s Isa 32:3; 35:5;
 Mt 11:5
 29:19 ^t Isa 61:1; Mt 5:5; 11:29
^u Isa 14:30;
 Mt 11:5; Jas 1:9;
 2:5
 29:20
^v Isa 28:22
^w Isa 59:4;
 Mic 2:1
 29:21
^x Am 5:10, 15
^y Isa 5:23; 32:7
 29:22
^z Isa 41:8; 63:16
^a Isa 49:23
 29:23
^b Isa 49:20-26
^c Isa 19:25

15 Woe to those who go to great depths to hide their plans from the LORD, who do their work in darkness and think, “Who sees us?”^m Who will know?”ⁿ

16 You turn things upside down, as if the potter were thought to be like the clay! Shall what is formed say to the one who formed it, “You did not make me”? Can the pot say to the potter,^o “You know nothing”?

17 In a very short time, will not Lebanon be turned into a fertile field^p and the fertile field seem like a forest?^q

18 In that day the deaf^r will hear the words of the scroll, and out of gloom and darkness the eyes of the blind will see.^s

19 Once more the humble^t will rejoice in the LORD; the needy^u will rejoice in the Holy One of Israel.

20 The ruthless will vanish, the mockers^v will disappear, and all who have an eye for evil^w will be cut down —

21 those who with a word make someone out to be guilty, who ensnare the defender in court^x and with false testimony deprive the innocent of justice.^y

22 Therefore this is what the LORD, who redeemed Abraham,^z says to the descendants of Jacob:

“No longer will Jacob be ashamed;^a no longer will their faces grow pale.

23 When they see among them their children,^b the work of my hands,^c

^a 13 Hebrew; Septuagint *They worship me in vain; / their teachings are merely human rules*

they will keep my name holy;
they will acknowledge the
holiness of the Holy One
of Jacob,
and will stand in awe of the
God of Israel.

²⁴Those who are wayward^d in
spirit will gain
understanding;^e
those who complain will accept
instruction."^f

Woe to the Obstinate Nation

30 "Woe^g to the obstinate
children,"^h
declares the LORD,
"to those who carry out plans that
are not mine,
forming an alliance,ⁱ but not by
my Spirit,
heaping sin upon sin;
²who go down to Egyptⁱ
without consulting^k me;
who look for help to Pharaoh's
protection,^l
to Egypt's shade for refuge.
³But Pharaoh's protection will be
to your shame,
Egypt's shade will bring you
disgrace."^m
⁴Though they have officials in
Zoanⁿ
and their envoys have arrived
in Hanes,
⁵everyone will be put to shame
because of a people^o useless to
them,
who bring neither help nor
advantage,
but only shame and disgrace."

⁶A prophecy concerning the ani-
mals of the Negev:

Through a land of hardship and
distress,^p
of lions and lionesses,
of adders and darting snakes,^q
the envoys carry their riches on
donkeys' backs,
their treasures^r on the humps
of camels,
to that unprofitable nation,
⁷ to Egypt, whose help is utterly
useless.

Therefore I call her
Rahab the Do-Nothing.

^{29:24}
^d Isa 28:7;
^{Heb 5:2}
^e Isa 41:20;
^{60:16}
^f Isa 30:21
^{30:1} ^g Isa 29:15
^h Isa 1:2
ⁱ Isa 8:12
^{30:2} ^j Isa 31:1
^k Nu 27:21
^l Isa 36:9
^{30:3}
^m Isa 20:4-5;
^{36:6}
^{30:4} ⁿ Isa 19:11
^{30:5} ^o ver 7
^{30:6} ^p Ex 5:10,
21; Isa 8:22;
Jer 11:4
^q Dt 8:15
^r Isa 15:7

^{30:8} ^s Isa 8:1;
Hab 2:2
^{30:9}
^t Isa 28:15;
^{59:3-4} ^u Isa 1:10
^{30:10}
^v Jer 11:21;
Am 7:13
^w Ki 22:8
^x Eze 13:7;
Ro 16:18
^{30:11}
^y Job 21:14
^{30:12} ^z Isa 5:24
^a Isa 5:7
^{30:13} ^b Ps 62:3
^c Ki 20:30
^d Isa 29:5
^{30:14} ^e Ps 2:9;
Jer 19:10-11
^{30:15} ^f Isa 32:17
^{30:16}
^g Isa 31:1,3

⁸Go now, write it on a tablet for
them,
inscribe it on a scroll,^s
that for the days to come
it may be an everlasting
witness.

⁹For these are rebellious people,
deceitful^t children,
children unwilling to listen to
the LORD's instruction.^u

¹⁰They say to the seers,
"See no more visions^v!"
and to the prophets,
"Give us no more visions of
what is right!
Tell us pleasant things,^w
prophesy illusions.^x

¹¹Leave this way,
get off this path,
and stop confronting^y us
with the Holy One of Israel!"

¹²Therefore this is what the Holy
One of Israel says:

"Because you have rejected this
message,^z
relied on oppression^a
and depended on deceit,
¹³this sin will become for you
like a high wall,^b cracked and
bulging,
that collapses^c suddenly,^d in an
instant.

¹⁴It will break in pieces like
pottery,^e
shattered so mercilessly
that among its pieces not a
fragment will be found
for taking coals from a hearth
or scooping water out of a
cistern."

¹⁵This is what the Sovereign LORD,
the Holy One of Israel, says:

"In repentance and rest is your
salvation,
in quietness and trust^f is your
strength,
but you would have none of it.

¹⁶You said, 'No, we will flee on
horses.'^g
Therefore you will flee!
You said, 'We will ride off on swift
horses.'
Therefore your pursuers will be
swift!

¹⁷A thousand will flee
at the threat of one;
at the threat of five^h
you will all fleeⁱ away,
till you are left
like a flagstaff on a
mountaintop,
like a banner on a hill.”

¹⁸Yet the LORD longs^j to be gracious
to you;
therefore he will rise up to
show you compassion.
For the LORD is a God of justice.^k
Blessed are all who wait for
him!^l

¹⁹People of Zion, who live in Jeru-
salem, you will weep no more.^m How
gracious he will be when you cry for
help! As soon as he hears, he will an-
swerⁿ you. ²⁰Although the Lord gives
you the bread^o of adversity and the
water of affliction, your teachers will
be hidden^p no more; with your own
eyes you will see them. ²¹Whether you
turn to the right or to the left, your
ears will hear a voice^q behind you,
saying, “This is the way; walk in it.”
²²Then you will desecrate your idols^r
overlaid with silver and your imag-
es covered with gold; you will throw
them away like a menstrual cloth and
say to them, “Away with you!”

²³He will also send you rain^s for
the seed you sow in the ground, and
the food that comes from the land
will be rich and plentiful. In that
day your cattle will graze in broad
meadows.^t ²⁴The oxen and donkeys
that work the soil will eat fodder
and mash, spread out with fork^u and
shovel. ²⁵In the day of great slaugh-
ter, when the towers^v fall, streams of
water will flow^w on every high moun-
tain and every lofty hill. ²⁶The moon
will shine like the sun,^x and the sun-
light will be seven times brighter,
like the light of seven full days, when
the LORD binds up the bruises of his
people and heals^y the wounds he in-
flicted.

²⁷See, the Name^z of the LORD comes
from afar,
with burning anger^a and dense
clouds of smoke;

30:17
^h Lev 26:8;
Jos 23:10
ⁱ Lev 26:36;
Dt 28:25
30:18
^j Isa 42:14;
2Pe 3:9, 15
^k Isa 5:16
^l Isa 25:9
30:19
^m Isa 60:20;
61:3 ⁿ Ps 50:15;
Isa 58:9; 65:24;
Mt 7:7-11
30:20
^o 1Ki 22:27
^p Ps 74:9;
Am 8:11
30:21
^q Isa 29:24
30:22 ^r Ex 32:4
30:23
^s Isa 65:21-22
^t Ps 65:13
30:24
^u Mt 3:12;
Lk 3:17
30:25 ^v Isa 2:15
^w Isa 41:18
30:26
^x Isa 24:23;
60:19-20;
Rev 21:23; 22:5
^y Dt 32:39;
Isa 1:5
30:27
^z Isa 59:19
^a Isa 66:14

^b Isa 10:5
30:28 ^c Isa 11:4
^d Isa 8:8
^e Am 9:9
^f 2Ki 19:28;
Isa 37:29
30:29
^g Ps 42:4
30:31
^h Isa 10:5, 12
ⁱ Isa 11:4
30:32
^j Isa 11:15;
Eze 32:10
30:33
^k 2Ki 23:10
^l Ge 19:24
31:1 ^m Dt 17:16;
Isa 30:2, 5
ⁿ Isa 2:7

his lips are full of wrath,^b
and his tongue is a consuming
fire.

²⁸His breath^c is like a rushing
torrent,
rising up to the neck.^d
He shakes the nations in the
sieve^e of destruction;
he places in the jaws of the
peoples
a bit^f that leads them astray.

²⁹And you will sing
as on the night you celebrate a
holy festival;
your hearts will rejoice
as when people playing pipes
go up
to the mountain^g of the LORD,
to the Rock of Israel.

³⁰The LORD will cause people to
hear his majestic voice
and will make them see his
arm coming down
with raging anger and consuming
fire,
with cloudburst, thunderstorm
and hail.

³¹The voice of the LORD will shatter
Assyria;^h
with his rod he will strikeⁱ
them down.

³²Every stroke the LORD lays on them
with his punishing club
will be to the music of timbrels
and harps,
as he fights them in battle with
the blows of his arm.^j

³³Topheth^k has long been prepared;
it has been made ready for the
king.

Its fire pit has been made deep
and wide,
with an abundance of fire and
wood;
the breath of the LORD,
like a stream of burning sulfur,^l
sets it ablaze.

Woe to Those Who Rely on Egypt

31 Woe to those who go down to
Egypt^m for help,
who rely on horses,
who trust in the multitude of
their chariotsⁿ
and in the great strength of
their horsemen,

but do not look to the Holy One of Israel,
or seek help from the LORD.^o

²Yet he too is wise^p and can bring disaster;^q
he does not take back his words.^r
He will rise up against that wicked nation,^s
against those who help evildoers.

³But the Egyptians^t are mere mortals and not God;^u
their horses are flesh and not spirit.

When the LORD stretches out his hand,^v
those who help will stumble,
those who are helped^w will fall;
all will perish together.

⁴This is what the LORD says to me:

“As a lion^x growls,
a great lion over its prey —
and though a whole band of shepherds
is called together against it,
it is not frightened by their shouts
or disturbed by their clamor —
so the LORD Almighty will come down^y
to do battle on Mount Zion and
on its heights.

⁵Like birds hovering overhead,
the LORD Almighty will shield^z
Jerusalem;
he will shield it and deliver^a it,
he will ‘pass over’ it and will
rescue it.”

⁶Return, you Israelites, to the One
you have so greatly revolted against.

⁷For in that day every one of you will
reject the idols of silver and gold^b
your sinful hands have made.

⁸“Assyria^c will fall by no human sword;
a sword, not of mortals, will
devour^d them.

They will flee before the sword
and their young men will be
put to forced labor.^e

⁹Their stronghold^f will fall because
of terror;
at the sight of the battle
standard their
commanders will panic,”

31:1 ^oPs 20:7;
Da 9:13
31:2 ^pRo 16:27
^qIsa 45:7
^rNu 23:19
^sIsa 32:6
31:3 ^tIsa 36:9
^uEze 28:9;
2Th 2:4
^vIsa 9:17, 21
^wIsa 30:5-7
31:4 ^xNu 24:9;
Hos 11:10;
Am 3:8
^yIsa 42:13
31:5 ^zPs 91:4
^aIsa 37:35;
38:6
31:7 ^bIsa 2:20;
30:22
31:8 ^cIsa 10:12
^dIsa 14:25; 37:7
^eGe 49:15
31:9
^fDt 32:31, 37

declares the LORD,
whose fire^g is in Zion,
whose furnace is in Jerusalem.

The Kingdom of Righteousness

32 See, a king^h will reign in
righteousness
and rulers will rule with
justice.ⁱ

²Each one will be like a shelter^j
from the wind
and a refuge from the storm,
like streams of water in the desert
and the shadow of a great rock
in a thirsty land.

³Then the eyes of those who see
will no longer be closed,^k
and the ears of those who hear
will listen.

⁴The fearful heart will know and
understand,^l
and the stammering tongue
will be fluent and clear.

⁵No longer will the fool^m be called
noble
nor the scoundrel be highly
respected.

⁶For fools speak folly,ⁿ
their hearts are bent on evil:
They practice ungodliness^o
and spread error^p concerning
the LORD;

the hungry they leave empty^q
and from the thirsty they
withhold water.

⁷Scoundrels use wicked methods,^r
they make up evil schemes^s
to destroy the poor with lies,
even when the plea of the
needy^t is just.

⁸But the noble make noble plans,
and by noble deeds^u they
stand.

The Women of Jerusalem

⁹You women who are so
complacent,
rise up and listen^v to me;
you daughters who feel secure,^w
hear what I have to say!

¹⁰In little more than a year
you who feel secure will
tremble;
the grape harvest will fail,^x
and the harvest of fruit will not
come.

^gIsa 10:17
32:1 ^hEze 37:24
ⁱPs 72:1-4;
Isa 9:7
32:2 ^jIsa 4:6
32:3 ^kIsa 29:18
32:4 ^lIsa 29:24
32:5
^mIsa 25:25
32:6 ⁿPr 19:3
^oIsa 9:17
^pIsa 9:16
^qIsa 3:15
32:7 ^rJer 5:26-
28 ^sMic 7:3
^tIsa 61:1
32:8 ^uPr 11:25
32:9 ^vIsa 28:23
^wIsa 47:8;
Am 6:1;
Zep 2:15
32:10 ^xIsa 5:5-
6; 24:7

- ¹¹Tremble, you complacent women;
shudder, you daughters who
feel secure!
Strip off your fine clothes^y
and wrap yourselves in rags.
- ¹²Beat your breasts^z for the pleasant
fields,
for the fruitful vines
- ¹³and for the land of my people,
a land overgrown with thorns
and briers^a —
yes, mourn for all houses of
merriment
and for this city of revelry.^b
- ¹⁴The fortress^c will be abandoned,
the noisy city deserted;^d
citadel and watchtower^e will
become a wasteland
forever,
the delight of donkeys,^f a
pasture for flocks,
- ¹⁵till the Spirit^g is poured on us
from on high,
and the desert becomes a
fertile field,^h
and the fertile field seems like
a forest.ⁱ
- ¹⁶The LORD's justice will dwell in
the desert,
his righteousness live in the
fertile field.
- ¹⁷The fruit of that righteousness
will be peace;^j
its effect will be quietness and
confidence^k forever.
- ¹⁸My people will live in peaceful
dwelling places,
in secure homes,
in undisturbed places of rest.^l
- ¹⁹Though hail^m flattens the
forestⁿ
and the city is leveled^o
completely,
- ²⁰how blessed you will be,
sowing^p your seed by every
stream,
and letting your cattle and
donkeys range free.^q

32:11 ^y Isa 47:2
32:12 ^z Na 2:7
32:13 ^a Isa 5:6
^b Isa 22:2
32:14
^c Isa 13:22
^d Isa 6:11; 27:10
^e Isa 34:13
^f Ps 104:11
32:15 ^g Isa 11:2;
Joel 2:28
^h Ps 107:35;
Isa 35:1-2
ⁱ Isa 29:17
32:17
^j Ps 119:165;
Ro 14:17;
Jas 3:18
^k Isa 30:15
32:18
^l Hos 2:18-23
32:19
^m Isa 28:17;
30:30
ⁿ Isa 10:19;
Zec 11:2
^o Isa 24:10;
27:10
32:20 ^p Ecc 11:1
^q Isa 30:24

33:1 ^r Hab 2:8;
Mt 7:2 ^s Isa 21:2
33:2
^t Isa 40:10;
51:9; 59:16
^u Isa 25:9
33:3
^v Isa 59:16-18
33:5 ^w Ps 97:9
^x Isa 28:6
^y Isa 1:26
33:6 ^z Isa 51:6
^a Isa 11:2-3;
Mt 6:33
33:7 ^b 2Ki 18:37
33:8 ^c Jdg 5:6;
Isa 35:8
33:9 ^d Isa 3:26
^e Isa 2:13; 35:2
^f Isa 24:4
33:10 ^g Ps 12:5;
Isa 2:21
33:11 ^h Ps 7:14;
Isa 59:4;
Jas 1:15
ⁱ Isa 26:18
^j Isa 1:31

- When you stop destroying,
you will be destroyed;^r
when you stop betraying,
you will be betrayed.^s
- ²LORD, be gracious to us;
we long for you.
Be our strength^t every morning,
our salvation^u in time of
distress.
- ³At the uproar of your army, the
peoples flee;
when you rise up,^v the nations
scatter.
- ⁴Your plunder, O nations, is
harvested as by young
locusts;
like a swarm of locusts people
pounce on it.
- ⁵The LORD is exalted,^w for he
dwells on high;
he will fill Zion with his justice^x
and righteousness.^y
- ⁶He will be the sure foundation for
your times,
a rich store of salvation^z and
wisdom and knowledge;
the fear^a of the LORD is the key
to this treasure.^a
- ⁷Look, their brave men cry aloud
in the streets;
the envoys^b of peace weep
bitterly.
- ⁸The highways are deserted,
no travelers are on the roads.^c
The treaty is broken,
its witnesses^b are despised,
no one is respected.
- ⁹The land dries up^d and wastes
away,
Lebanon^e is ashamed and
withers;^f
Sharon is like the Arabah,
and Bashan and Carmel drop
their leaves.
- ¹⁰"Now will I arise,^g" says the
LORD.
"Now will I be exalted;
now will I be lifted up.
- ¹¹You conceive^h chaff,
you give birthⁱ to straw;
your breath is a fire^j that
consumes you.

^a 6 Or is a treasure from him ^b 8 Dead Sea
Scrolls; Masoretic Text / the cities

Distress and Help

33 Woe to you, destroyer,
you who have not been
destroyed!
Woe to you, betrayer,
you who have not been
betrayed!

- ¹² The peoples will be burned to ashes;
like cut thornbushes they will be set ablaze.^k
- ¹³ You who are far away,^l hear^m what I have done;
you who are near, acknowledge my power!
- ¹⁴ The sinners in Zion are terrified;
tremblingⁿ grips the godless:
“Who of us can dwell with the consuming fire?^o
Who of us can dwell with everlasting burning?”
- ¹⁵ Those who walk righteously^p
and speak what is right,^q
who reject gain from extortion
and keep their hands from accepting bribes,
who stop their ears against plots of murder
and shut their eyes^r against contemplating evil —
- ¹⁶ they are the ones who will dwell on the heights,
whose refuge^s will be the mountain fortress.^t
Their bread will be supplied,
and water will not fail^u them.
- ¹⁷ Your eyes will see the king^v in his beauty
and view a land that stretches afar.^w
- ¹⁸ In your thoughts you will ponder the former terror:^x
“Where is that chief officer?
Where is the one who took the revenue?
Where is the officer in charge of the towers?”
- ¹⁹ You will see those arrogant people no more,
people whose speech is obscure,
whose language is strange and incomprehensible.^y
- ²⁰ Look on Zion, the city of our festivals;
your eyes will see Jerusalem,
a peaceful abode,^z a tent that will not be moved;^a
its stakes will never be pulled up,
nor any of its ropes broken.

33:12 ^kIsa 10:17
33:13

^lPs 48:10; 49:1

^mIsa 49:1

33:14 ⁿIsa 32:11

^oIsa 30:30;

Heb 12:29

33:15 ^pIsa 58:8

^qPs 15:2; 24:4

^rPs 119:37

33:16 ^sIsa 25:4

^tIsa 26:1

^uIsa 49:10

33:17 ^vIsa 6:5

^wIsa 26:15

33:18 ^xIsa 17:14

33:19

^yIsa 28:11;

Jer 5:15

33:20

^zIsa 32:18

^aPs 46:5;

125:1-2

33:21

^bIsa 41:18;

48:18; 66:12

33:22 ^cIsa 11:4

^dIsa 2:3;

Jas 4:12

^ePs 89:18

^fIsa 25:9

33:23 ^g2Ki 7:8

^h2Ki 7:16

33:24

ⁱIsa 30:26

^jJer 50:20;

1Jn 1:7-9

34:1 ^kIsa 41:1;

43:9 ^lPs 49:1

^mDt 32:1

34:2 ⁿIsa 13:5

^oIsa 30:25

34:3

^pJoel 2:20;

Am 4:10

^qver 7;

Eze 14:19; 35:6;

38:22

34:4 ^rIsa 13:13;

2Pe 3:10

^sEze 32:7-8

^tJoel 2:31;

Mt 24:29^u;

Rev 6:13

- ²¹ There the LORD will be our Mighty One.
It will be like a place of broad rivers and streams.^b
No galley with oars will ride them,
no mighty ship will sail them.
- ²² For the LORD is our judge,^c
the LORD is our lawgiver,^d
the LORD is our king;^e
it is he who will save^f us.
- ²³ Your rigging hangs loose:
The mast is not held secure,
the sail is not spread.
Then an abundance of spoils will be divided
and even the lame^g will carry off plunder.^h
- ²⁴ No one living in Zion will say, “I am ill”;ⁱ
and the sins of those who dwell there will be forgiven.^j

Judgment Against the Nations

- 34** Come near, you nations, and listen;
pay attention, you peoples!^k
Let the earth^l hear, and all that is in it,
the world, and all that comes out of it!^m
- ² The LORD is angry with all nations;
his wrath is on all their armies.
He will totally destroy^{an} them,
he will give them over to slaughter.^o
- ³ Their slain will be thrown out,
their dead bodies will stink;^p
the mountains will be soaked with their blood.^q
- ⁴ All the stars in the sky will be dissolved^r
and the heavens rolled up^s like a scroll;
all the starry host will fall^t
like withered leaves from the vine,
like shriveled figs from the fig tree.

^a 2 The Hebrew term refers to the irrevocable giving over of things or persons to the LORD, often by totally destroying them; also in verse 5.

⁵My sword^u has drunk its fill in the heavens;
see, it descends in judgment on Edom,^v
the people I have totally destroyed.^w

⁶The sword of the LORD is bathed in blood,
it is covered with fat —
the blood of lambs and goats,
fat from the kidneys of rams.
For the LORD has a sacrifice in Bozrah
and a great slaughter in the land of Edom.

⁷And the wild oxen will fall with them,
the bull calves and the great bulls.^x
Their land will be drenched with blood,
and the dust will be soaked with fat.

⁸For the LORD has a day of vengeance,^y
a year of retribution, to uphold Zion's cause.

⁹Edom's streams will be turned into pitch,
her dust into burning sulfur;
her land will become blazing pitch!

¹⁰It will not be quenched night or day;
its smoke will rise forever.^z
From generation to generation it will lie desolate;^a
no one will ever pass through it again.

¹¹The desert owl^{ab} and screech owl^a
will possess it;
the great owl^a and the raven
will nest there.
God will stretch out over Edom
the measuring line of chaos
and the plumb line^c of desolation.

¹²Her nobles will have nothing there to be called a kingdom,
all her princes^d will vanish^e away.

¹³Thorns will overrun her citadels,
nettles and brambles her strongholds.^f

34:5 ^uDt 32:41-42; Jer 46:10; Eze 21:5

^vAm 1:11-12

^wIsa 24:6;

Mal 1:4

34:7 ^xPs 68:30

34:8 ^yIsa 63:4

34:10

^zRev 14:10-11;

19:3 ^aIsa 13:20;

24:1; Eze 29:12;

Mal 1:3

34:11

^bZep 2:14;

Rev 18:2

^c2Ki 21:13;

La 2:8

34:12

^dJer 27:20;

39:6

^eIsa 41:11-12

34:13

^fIsa 13:22; 32:13

She will become a haunt for jackals,^g
a home for owls.

¹⁴Desert creatures will meet with hyenas,^h
and wild goats will bleat to each other;
there the night creatures will also lie down
and find for themselves places of rest.

¹⁵The owl will nest there and lay eggs,
she will hatch them, and care for her young
under the shadow of her wings;
there also the falconsⁱ will gather,
each with its mate.

¹⁶Look in the scroll^j of the LORD and read:

None of these will be missing,
not one will lack her mate.
For it is his mouth^k that has given the order,
and his Spirit will gather them together.

¹⁷He allots their portions;^l
his hand distributes them by measure.

They will possess it forever
and dwell there from generation to generation.^m

Joy of the Redeemed

35 The desertⁿ and the parched land will be glad;
the wilderness will rejoice and blossom.^o

Like the crocus, ²it will burst into bloom;
it will rejoice greatly and shout for joy.^p

The glory of Lebanon^q will be given to it,
the splendor of Carmel^r and Sharon;
they will see the glory of the LORD,
the splendor of our God.^s

³Strengthen the feeble hands,
steady the knees^t that give way;

^a 11 The precise identification of these birds is uncertain.

^g Ps 44:19;

Jer 9:11; 10:22

34:14

^h Isa 13:22

34:15 ⁱ Dt 14:13

34:16 ^j Isa 30:8

^k Isa 1:20; 58:14

34:17

^l Isa 17:14;

Jer 13:25

^m ver 10

35:1 ⁿ Isa 27:10;

41:18-19

^o Isa 51:3

35:2 ^p Isa 25:9;

55:12 ^q Isa 32:15

^r SS 7:5

^s Isa 25:9

35:3 ^t Job 4:4;

Heb 12:12

⁴say to those with fearful hearts,
 “Be strong, do not fear;
 your God will come,
 he will come with vengeance;^u
 with divine retribution
 he will come to save you.”

⁵Then will the eyes of the blind be
 opened^v
 and the ears of the deaf^w
 unstopped.

⁶Then will the lame^x leap like a
 deer,
 and the mute tongue^y shout for
 joy.

Water will gush forth in the
 wilderness
 and streams^z in the desert.

⁷The burning sand will become a
 pool,
 the thirsty ground bubbling
 springs.^a

In the haunts where jackals^b once
 lay,
 grass and reeds and papyrus
 will grow.

⁸And a highway^c will be there;
 it will be called the Way of
 Holiness;^d
 it will be for those who walk on
 that Way.

The unclean^e will not journey
 on it;
 wicked fools will not go about
 on it.

⁹No lion^f will be there,
 nor any ravenous beast;^g
 they will not be found there.
 But only the redeemed^h will walk
 there,

¹⁰ and those the LORD has rescued
 will return.

They will enter Zion with singing;
 everlasting joyⁱ will crown their
 heads.

Gladness and joy will overtake
 them,
 and sorrow and sighing will
 flee away.^j

Sennacherib Threatens Jerusalem

36:1-22pp — 2Ki 18:13,17-37; 2Ch 32:9-19

36 In the fourteenth year of King
 Hezekiah's reign, Sennacher-
 ib^k king of Assyria attacked all the
 fortified cities of Judah and captured

35:4 ^u Isa 1:24;
 34:8
 35:5 ^v Mt 11:5;
 Jn 6:7
^w Isa 29:18;
 50:4
 35:6
^x Mt 15:30;
 Jn 5:8-9; Ac 3:8
^y Isa 32:4;
 Mt 9:32-33;
 12:22; Lk 11:14
^z Isa 41:18;
 Jn 7:38
 35:7 ^a Isa 49:10
^b Isa 13:22
 35:8 ^c Isa 11:16;
 33:8; Mt 7:13-
 14 ^d Isa 4:3;
 1Pe 1:15
^e Isa 52:1
 35:9 ^f Isa 30:6
^g Isa 34:14
^h Isa 51:11;
 62:12; 63:4
 35:10 ⁱ Isa 25:9
^j Isa 30:19;
 51:11; Rev 7:17;
 21:4
 36:1 ^k 2Ch 32:1

36:2 ^l Isa 7:3
 36:3
^m Isa 22:20-21
ⁿ 2Ki 18:18
 36:5 ^o 2Ki 18:7
 36:6 ^p Isa 30:2,
 5 ^q Eze 29:6-7
 36:7 ^r 2Ki 18:4
^s Dt 12:2-5
 36:9 ^t Isa 31:3
^u Isa 30:2-5
 36:10
^v 1Ki 13:18
 36:11 ^w Eze 4:7

them. ²Then the king of Assyria sent
 his field commander with a large
 army from Lachish to King Hezekiah
 at Jerusalem. When the commander
 stopped at the aqueduct of the Upper
 Pool, on the road to the Launderer's
 Field,^l ³Eliakim^m son of Hilkiah the
 palace administrator, Shebnaⁿ the
 secretary, and Joah son of Asaph
 the recorder went out to him.

⁴The field commander said to
 them, “Tell Hezekiah:

“‘This is what the great king,
 the king of Assyria, says: On
 what are you basing this con-
 fidence of yours? ⁵You say you
 have counsel and might for
 war — but you speak only emp-
 ty words. On whom are you de-
 pending, that you rebel^o against
 me? ⁶Look, I know you are de-
 pending on Egypt,^p that splint-
 ered reed^q of a staff, which
 pierces the hand of anyone who
 leans on it! Such is Pharaoh king
 of Egypt to all who depend on
 him. ⁷But if you say to me, “We
 are depending on the LORD our
 God” — isn't he the one whose
 high places and altars Hezekiah
 removed,^r saying to Judah and
 Jerusalem, “You must worship
 before this altar”?’^s

⁸“‘Come now, make a bar-
 gain with my master, the king
 of Assyria: I will give you two
 thousand horses — if you can
 put riders on them! ⁹How then
 can you repulse one officer of
 the least of my master's offi-
 cials, even though you are de-
 pending on Egypt^t for chariots
 and horsemen^{a?} ¹⁰Further-
 more, have I come to attack and
 destroy this land without the
 LORD? The LORD himself told^v
 me to march against this coun-
 try and destroy it.’”

¹¹Then Eliakim, Shebna and Joah
 said to the field commander, “Please
 speak to your servants in Aramaic,^w
 since we understand it. Don't speak
 to us in Hebrew in the hearing of the
 people on the wall.”

^a 9 Or charioteers

¹²But the commander replied, “Was it only to your master and you that my master sent me to say these things, and not to the people sitting on the wall — who, like you, will have to eat their own excrement and drink their own urine?”

¹³Then the commander stood and called out in Hebrew,^x “Hear the words of the great king, the king of Assyria! ¹⁴This is what the king says: Do not let Hezekiah deceive you. He cannot deliver you! ¹⁵Do not let Hezekiah persuade you to trust in the LORD when he says, ‘The LORD will surely deliver us; this city will not be given into the hand of the king of Assyria.’^y

¹⁶“Do not listen to Hezekiah. This is what the king of Assyria says: Make peace with me and come out to me. Then each of you will eat fruit from your own vine and fig tree^z and drink water from your own cistern,^a ¹⁷until I come and take you to a land like your own — a land of grain and new wine, a land of bread and vineyards.

¹⁸“Do not let Hezekiah mislead you when he says, ‘The LORD will deliver us.’ Have the gods of any nations ever delivered their lands from the hand of the king of Assyria? ¹⁹Where are the gods of Hamath and Arpad? Where are the gods of Sepharvaim? Have they rescued Samaria from my hand? ²⁰Who of all the gods^b of these countries have been able to save their lands from me? How then can the LORD deliver Jerusalem from my hand?”

²¹But the people remained silent and said nothing in reply, because the king had commanded, “Do not answer him.”^c

²²Then Eliakim son of Hilkiyah the palace administrator, Shebna the secretary and Joah son of Asaph the recorder went to Hezekiah, with their clothes torn, and told him what the field commander had said.

Jerusalem's Deliverance Foretold

37:1-13pp — 2Ki 19:1-13

37 When King Hezekiah heard this, he tore his clothes and put on sackcloth and went into the

36:13
^x 2Ch 32:18
 36:15
^y Isa 37:10
 36:16
^z 1Ki 4:25;
 Zec 3:10
^a Pr 5:15
 36:20
^b 1Ki 20:23
 36:21 ^c Pr 9:7-8; 26:4

temple of the LORD. ²He sent Eliakim the palace administrator, Shebna the secretary, and the leading priests, all wearing sackcloth, to the prophet Isaiah son of Amoz.^d ³They told him, “This is what Hezekiah says: This day is a day of distress and rebuke and disgrace, as when children come to the moment of birth^e and there is no strength to deliver them. ⁴It may be that the LORD your God will hear the words of the field commander, whom his master, the king of Assyria, has sent to ridicule the living God, and that he will rebuke him for the words the LORD your God has heard.^f Therefore pray for the remnant^g that still survives.”

⁵When King Hezekiah's officials came to Isaiah, ⁶Isaiah said to them, “Tell your master, ‘This is what the LORD says: Do not be afraid^h of what you have heard — those words with which the underlings of the king of Assyria have blasphemed me. ⁷Listen! When he hears a certain report,ⁱ I will make him want to return to his own country, and there I will have him cut down with the sword.’”

⁸When the field commander heard that the king of Assyria had left Lachish, he withdrew and found the king fighting against Libnah.^j

⁹Now Sennacherib received a report^k that Tirhakah, the king of Cush,^a was marching out to fight against him. When he heard it, he sent messengers to Hezekiah with this word: ¹⁰“Say to Hezekiah king of Judah: Do not let the god you depend on deceive you when he says, ‘Jerusalem will not be given into the hands of the king of Assyria.’^l ¹¹Surely you have heard what the kings of Assyria have done to all the countries, destroying them completely. And will you be delivered?^m ¹²Did the gods of the nations that were destroyed by my predecessorsⁿ deliver them — the gods of Gozan, Harran,^o Rezeph and the people of Eden who were in Tel Assar? ¹³Where is the king of Hamath or the king of Arpad? Where are the kings of Lair, Sepharvaim, Hena and Ivvah?”

^a 9 That is, the upper Nile region

37:2 ^d Isa 1:1
 37:3
^e Isa 26:18;
 66:9; Hos 13:13
 37:4 ^f Isa 36:13;
 18-20 ^g Isa 1:9
 37:6 ^h Isa 7:4
 37:7 ⁱ ver 9
 37:8 ^j Nu 33:20
 37:9 ^k ver 7
 37:10 ^l Isa 36:15
 37:11
^m Isa 36:18-20
 37:12 ⁿ 2Ki 18:11
^o Ge 11:31; 12:1-4; Ac 7:2

Hezekiah's Prayer

37:14-20pp — 2Ki 19:14-19

¹⁴Hezekiah received the letter from the messengers and read it. Then he went up to the temple of the LORD and spread it out before the LORD. ¹⁵And Hezekiah prayed to the LORD: ¹⁶"LORD Almighty, the God of Israel, enthroned between the cherubim, you alone are God^p over all the kingdoms of the earth. You have made heaven and earth. ¹⁷Give ear, LORD, and hear; ^qopen your eyes, LORD, and see; ^rlisten to all the words Sennacherib has sent to ridicule the living God.

¹⁸"It is true, LORD, that the Assyrian kings have laid waste all these peoples and their lands. ^s ¹⁹They have thrown their gods into the fire and destroyed them, ^t for they were not gods^u but only wood and stone, fashioned by human hands. ²⁰Now, LORD our God, deliver us from his hand, so that all the kingdoms of the earth may know that you, LORD, are the only God.^{av}"

Sennacherib's Fall

37:21-38pp — 2Ki 19:20-37; 2Ch 32:20-21

²¹Then Isaiah son of Amoz^w sent a message to Hezekiah: "This is what the LORD, the God of Israel, says: Because you have prayed to me concerning Sennacherib king of Assyria, ²²this is the word the LORD has spoken against him:

"Virgin Daughter Zion
despises and mocks you.
Daughter Jerusalem
tosses her head^x as you flee.

²³Who is it you have ridiculed and blasphemed?^y

Against whom have you raised
your voice
and lifted your eyes in pride?^z
Against the Holy One of
Israel!

²⁴By your messengers
you have ridiculed the Lord.
And you have said,
'With my many chariots
I have ascended the heights of the
mountains,
the utmost heights of
Lebanon.^a

37:16

^p Dt 10:17;

^q Ps 86:10;

^r 13:6-7

37:17

^s 2Ch 6:40

^t Da 9:18

37:18

^u 2Ki 15:29;

^v Na 2:11-12

37:19

^w Isa 26:14

^x Isa 41:24, 29

37:20

^y Ps 46:10

37:21 ^z ver 2

37:22

^a Job 16:4

37:23 ^b ver 4

^c Isa 2:11

37:24 ^d Isa 14:8

I have cut down its tallest cedars,
the choicest of its junipers.
I have reached its remotest
heights,
the finest of its forests.

²⁵I have dug wells in foreign lands^b
and drunk the water there.

With the soles of my feet
I have dried up all the streams
of Egypt.^{b'}

²⁶"Have you not heard?
Long ago I ordained^c it.
In days of old I planned^d it;
now I have brought it to pass,
that you have turned fortified
cities

into piles of stone.^e

²⁷Their people, drained of power,
are dismayed and put to shame.
They are like plants in the field,
like tender green shoots,
like grass sprouting on the roof,^f
scorched^c before it grows up.

²⁸"But I know where you are
and when you come and go^g
and how you rage^h against me.

²⁹Because you rage against me
and because your insolenceⁱ
has reached my ears,
I will put my hook in your nose^j
and my bit in your mouth,
and I will make you return
by the way you came.^k

³⁰"This will be the sign for you,
Hezekiah:

"This year you will eat what grows
by itself,
and the second year what
springs from that.
But in the third year sow and reap,
plant vineyards and eat their
fruit.

³¹Once more a remnant of the
kingdom of Judah
will take root below and bear
fruit^l above.

37:25 ^b Dt 11:10

37:26

^c Ac 2:23; 4:27-

28; 1Pe 2:8

^d Isa 10:6; 25:1

^e Isa 25:2

37:27 ^f Ps 129:6

37:28

^g Ps 139:1-3

^h Ps 2:1

37:29

ⁱ Isa 10:12

^j Isa 30:28;

Eze 38:4

^k ver 34

37:31 ^l Isa 27:6

^a 20 Dead Sea Scrolls (see also 2 Kings 19:19);

Masoretic Text *you alone are the LORD*

^b 25 Dead Sea Scrolls (see also 2 Kings 19:24);

Masoretic Text does not have *in foreign lands*.

^c 27 Some manuscripts of the Masoretic Text,

Dead Sea Scrolls and some Septuagint

manuscripts (see also 2 Kings 19:26); most

manuscripts of the Masoretic Text *roof / and*

terraced fields

³²For out of Jerusalem will come a remnant,
and out of Mount Zion a band
of survivors.

The zeal^m of the LORD Almighty
will accomplish this.

³³“Therefore this is what the LORD
says concerning the king of Assyria:

“He will not enter this city
or shoot an arrow here.
He will not come before it with
shield
or build a siege ramp against it.

³⁴By the way that he came he will
return;ⁿ
he will not enter this city,”
declares the LORD.

³⁵“I will defend^o this city and
save it,
for my sake^p and for the sake of
David^q my servant!”

³⁶Then the angel of the LORD went
out and put to death a hundred and
eighty-five thousand in the Assyrian^r
camp. When the people got up the
next morning — there were all the
dead bodies! ³⁷So Sennacherib king
of Assyria broke camp and withdrew.
He returned to Nineveh^s and stayed
there.

³⁸One day, while he was worship-
ing in the temple of his god Nisrok,
his sons Adrammelek and Sharezer
killed him with the sword, and they
escaped to the land of Ararat.^t And
Esarhaddon his son succeeded him
as king.

Hezekiah's Illness

38:1-8pp — 2Ki 20:1-11; 2Ch 32:24-26

38 In those days Hezekiah be-
came ill and was at the point
of death. The prophet Isaiah son of
Amoz^u went to him and said, “This is
what the LORD says: Put your house
in order,^v because you are going to
die; you will not recover.”

²Hezekiah turned his face to the
wall and prayed to the LORD, ³“Re-
member, LORD, how I have walked^w
before you faithfully and with whole-
hearted devotion^x and have done
what is good in your eyes.^y” And Hez-
ekiah wept^z bitterly.

37:32 ^mIsa 9:7
37:34 ⁿver 29
37:35

^oIsa 31:5; 38:6
^pIsa 43:25;
48:9, 11
^q2Ki 20:6
37:36

^rIsa 10:12
37:37 ^sGe 10:11
37:38 ^tGe 8:4;
Jer 51:27

38:1 ^uIsa 37:2
^v2Sa 17:23
38:3

^wNe 13:14;
Ps 26:3

^x1Ch 29:19
^yDt 6:18

^zPs 6:8

38:5 ^a2Ki 18:2
38:6 ^bIsa 31:5;
37:35

38:7 ^cIsa 7:11,
14

38:8
^dJos 10:13
38:10

^ePs 102:24
^fPs 107:18;

2Co 1:9
^gJob 17:11

38:11 ^hPs 27:13;
116:9

38:12 ⁱ2Co 5:1,
4; 2Pe 1:13-

14 ^jJob 4:21
^kHeb 1:12

^lJob 7:6
^mPs 73:14

38:13 ⁿPs 51:8
^oJob 10:16;

Da 6:24
38:14

^pIsa 59:11
^qJob 17:3

38:15 ^rPs 39:9

⁴Then the word of the LORD came
to Isaiah: ⁵“Go and tell Hezekiah,
“This is what the LORD, the God of
your father David, says: I have heard
your prayer and seen your tears; I will
add fifteen years^a to your life. ⁶And
I will deliver you and this city from
the hand of the king of Assyria. I will
defend^b this city.

⁷“This is the LORD’s sign^c to you
that the LORD will do what he has
promised: ⁸I will make the shadow
cast by the sun go back the ten steps
it has gone down on the stairway of
Ahaz.” So the sunlight went back the
ten steps it had gone down.^d

⁹A writing of Hezekiah king of Ju-
dah after his illness and recovery:

¹⁰I said, “In the prime of my life^e
must I go through the gates of
death^f
and be robbed of the rest of my
years?^g”

¹¹I said, “I will not again see the
LORD himself
in the land of the living;^h
no longer will I look on my fellow
man,
or be with those who now dwell
in this world.

¹²Like a shepherd’s tentⁱ my house
has been pulled down^j and
taken from me.
Like a weaver I have rolled^k up my
life,
and he has cut me off from the
loom;^l
day and night^m you made an
end of me.

¹³I waited patiently till dawn,
but like a lion he brokeⁿ all my
bones;^o
day and night you made an end
of me.

¹⁴I cried like a swift or thrush,
I moaned like a mourning
dove.^p

My eyes grew weak as I looked to
the heavens.

I am being threatened; Lord,
come to my aid!”^q

¹⁵But what can I say?
He has spoken to me, and he
himself has done this.^r

I will walk humbly^s all my years
because of this anguish of my
soul.^t

¹⁶Lord, by such things people live;
and my spirit finds life in them
too.

You restored me to health
and let me live.^u

¹⁷Surely it was for my benefit
that I suffered such anguish.
In your love you kept me
from the pit^v of destruction;
you have put all my sins^w
behind your back.^x

¹⁸For the grave^y cannot praise
you,
death cannot sing your
praise;^z
those who go down to the pit^a
cannot hope for your
faithfulness.

¹⁹The living, the living — they
praise^b you,
as I am doing today;
parents tell their children^c
about your faithfulness.

²⁰The LORD will save me,
and we will sing^d with stringed
instruments^e
all the days of our lives^f
in the temple^g of the LORD.

²¹Isaiah had said, “Prepare a poultice of figs and apply it to the boil, and he will recover.”

²²Hezekiah had asked, “What will be the sign that I will go up to the temple of the LORD?”

Envoys From Babylon

39:1-8pp — 2Ki 20:12-19

39 At that time Marduk-Baladan son of Baladan king of Babylon^h sent Hezekiah letters and a gift, because he had heard of his illness and recovery. ²Hezekiah received the envoysⁱ gladly and showed them what was in his storehouses — the silver, the gold,^j the spices, the fine olive oil — his entire armory and everything found among his treasures. There was nothing in his palace or in all his kingdom that Hezekiah did not show them.

³Then Isaiah the prophet went to King Hezekiah and asked, “What did

38:15 ^s1Ki 21:27

^tJob 7:11

38:16

^uPs 119:25

38:17 ^vPs 30:3

^wJer 31:34

^xIsa 43:25;

Mic 7:19

38:18

^yEcc 9:10

^zPs 6:5;

88:10-11; 115:17

^aPs 30:9

38:19 ^bDt 6:7;

Ps 118:17;

119:175 ^cDt 11:19

38:20

^dPs 68:25

^ePs 33:2

^fPs 116:2

^gPs 116:17-19

39:1 ^h2Ch 32:31

39:2 ⁱ2Ch 32:31

^j2Ki 18:15

those men say, and where did they come from?”

“From a distant land,^k” Hezekiah replied. “They came to me from Babylon.”

⁴The prophet asked, “What did they see in your palace?”

“They saw everything in my palace,” Hezekiah said. “There is nothing among my treasures that I did not show them.”

⁵Then Isaiah said to Hezekiah, “Hear the word of the LORD Almighty: ⁶The time will surely come when everything in your palace, and all that your predecessors have stored up until this day, will be carried off to Babylon.^l Nothing will be left, says the LORD. ⁷And some of your descendants, your own flesh and blood who will be born to you, will be taken away, and they will become eunuchs in the palace of the king of Babylon.^m”

⁸“The word of the LORD you have spoken is good,” Hezekiah replied. For he thought, “There will be peace and security in my lifetime.ⁿ”

Comfort for God's People

40 Comfort, comfort^o my people,
says your God.

²Speak tenderly^p to Jerusalem,
and proclaim to her
that her hard service has been
completed,^q
that her sin has been paid for,
that she has received from the
LORD's hand
double^r for all her sins.

³A voice of one calling:
“In the wilderness prepare
the way^s for the LORD^a;
make straight in the desert
a highway for our God.^{bt}

⁴Every valley shall be raised up,
every mountain and hill made
low;
the rough ground shall become
level,^u
the rugged places a plain.

^a 3 Or A voice of one calling in the wilderness: /
“Prepare the way for the LORD ^b 3 Hebrew;
Septuagint make straight the paths of our God

⁵And the glory of the LORD will be revealed,
and all people will see it together.^v
For the mouth of the LORD
has spoken.”^w

⁶A voice says, “Cry out.”
And I said, “What shall I cry?”

“All people are like grass,^x
and all their faithfulness is like
the flowers of the field.

⁷The grass withers and the flowers
fall,
because the breath^y of the LORD
blows on them.

Surely the people are grass.

⁸The grass withers and the flowers
fall,
but the word^z of our God
endures forever.”^a

⁹You who bring good news^b to
Zion,
go up on a high mountain.
You who bring good news to
Jerusalem,^a
lift up your voice with a shout,
lift it up, do not be afraid;
say to the towns of Judah,
“Here is your God!”^c

¹⁰See, the Sovereign LORD comes^d
with power,
and he rules^e with a mighty
arm.^f

See, his reward^g is with him,
and his recompense
accompanies him.

¹¹He tends his flock like a
shepherd:^h
He gathers the lambs in his
arms
and carries them close to his
heart;
he gently leads those that have
young.

¹²Who has measured the watersⁱ in
the hollow of his hand,^j
or with the breadth of his
hand marked off the
heavens?^k

Who has held the dust of the
earth in a basket,
or weighed the mountains on
the scales
and the hills in a balance?

40:5
^v Isa 52:10;
Lk 3:4-6*
^w Isa 1:20;
58:14
40:6 ^x Job 14:2
40:7
^y Job 41:21
40:8
^z Isa 55:11;
59:21 ^a Mt 5:18;
1Pe 1:24-25*
40:9
^b Isa 52:7-10;
61:1; Ro 10:15
^c Isa 25:9
40:10
^d Rev 22:7
^e Isa 9:6-7
^f Isa 59:16
^g Isa 62:11;
Rev 22:12
40:11
^h Eze 34:23;
Mic 5:4;
Jn 10:11
40:12
ⁱ Job 38:10
^j Pr 30:4
^k Heb 1:10-12

40:13
^l Ro 11:34*;
1Co 2:16*
40:14
^m Job 21:22;
Col 2:3
40:16
ⁿ Ps 50:9-
11; Mic 6:7;
Heb 10:5-9
40:17
^o Isa 30:28
^p Isa 29:7
^q Da 4:35
40:18
^r Ex 8:10;
1Sa 2:2;
Isa 46:5
^s Ac 17:29
40:19 ^t Ps 115:4
^u Isa 41:7;
Jer 10:3
^v Isa 2:20
40:20
^w 1Sa 5:3
40:21 ^x Ps 19:1;
50:6; Ac 14:17
^y Ro 1:19
^z Isa 48:13;
51:13
40:22
^a Nu 13:33;
Ps 104:2;
Isa 42:5

¹³Who can fathom the Spirit^b of the
LORD,
or instruct the LORD as his
counselor?^l

¹⁴Whom did the LORD consult to
enlighten him,
and who taught him the right
way?

Who was it that taught him
knowledge,^m
or showed him the path of
understanding?

¹⁵Surely the nations are like a drop
in a bucket;
they are regarded as dust on
the scales;
he weighs the islands as though
they were fine dust.

¹⁶Lebanon is not sufficient for altar
fires,
nor its animalsⁿ enough for
burnt offerings.

¹⁷Before him all the nations^o are as
nothing;^p
they are regarded by him as
worthless
and less than nothing.^q

¹⁸With whom, then, will you
compare God?^r
To what image^s will you liken
him?

¹⁹As for an idol,^t a metalworker
casts it,
and a goldsmith^u overlays it
with gold^v
and fashions silver chains for it.

²⁰A person too poor to present such
an offering
selects wood that will not rot;
they look for a skilled worker
to set up an idol that will not
topple.^w

²¹Do you not know?
Have you not heard?
Has it not been told^x you from the
beginning?
Have you not understood^y since
the earth was founded?^z

²²He sits enthroned above the circle
of the earth,
and its people are like
grasshoppers.^a

^a 9 Or Zion, bringer of good news, / go up on a
high mountain. / Jerusalem, bringer of good
news ^b 13 Or mind

- He stretches out the heavens like a canopy,^b and spreads them out like a tent^c to live in.
- ²³He brings princes^d to naught and reduces the rulers of this world to nothing.^e
- ²⁴No sooner are they planted, no sooner are they sown, no sooner do they take root in the ground, than he blows^f on them and they wither, and a whirlwind sweeps them away like chaff.
- ²⁵“To whom will you compare me?^g Or who is my equal?” says the Holy One.
- ²⁶Lift up your eyes and look to the heavens:^h Who createdⁱ all these? He who brings out the starry host^j one by one and calls forth each of them by name. Because of his great power and mighty strength, not one of them is missing.^k
- ²⁷Why do you complain, Jacob? Why do you say, Israel, “My way is hidden from the LORD; my cause is disregarded by my God?”^l
- ²⁸Do you not know? Have you not heard?^m The LORD is the everlastingⁿ God, the Creator of the ends of the earth. He will not grow tired or weary, and his understanding no one can fathom.^o
- ²⁹He gives strength to the weary^p and increases the power of the weak.
- ³⁰Even youths grow tired and weary, and young men^q stumble and fall;
- ³¹but those who hope^r in the LORD will renew their strength.^s They will soar on wings like eagles;^t they will run and not grow weary, they will walk and not be faint.^u

40:22
^b Job 22:14
^c Job 36:29
 40:23
^d Isa 34:12
^e Job 12:21;
 Ps 107:40
 40:24
^f Isa 41:16
 40:25 ^g ver 18
 40:26
^h Isa 51:6
ⁱ Ps 89:11-13; Isa 42:5
^j Ps 147:4
^k Isa 34:16
 40:27
^l Job 27:2;
 Lk 18:7-8
 40:28 ^m ver 21
ⁿ Ps 90:2
^o Ps 147:5;
 Ro 11:33
 40:29
^p Isa 50:4;
 Jer 31:25
 40:30
^q Isa 9:17;
 Jer 6:11; 9:21
 40:31 ^r Lk 18:1
^s 2Co 4:16
^t Ex 19:4;
 Ps 103:5
^u 2Co 4:11;
 Heb 12:1-3

41:1
^v Hab 2:20;
 Zec 2:13
^w Isa 11:11
^x Isa 48:16
^y Isa 1:18; 34:1;
 50:8
 41:2 ^z Ezr 1:2
^a ver 25;
 Isa 45:1, 13
^b 2Sa 22:43
^c Isa 40:24
 41:4 ^d ver 26;
 Isa 46:10
^e Isa 44:6;
 48:12; Rev 1:8;
 17; 22:13
 41:5
^f Eze 26:17-18
 41:7 ^g Isa 40:19
 41:8
^h Isa 29:22;
 51:2; 63:16
ⁱ 2Ch 20:7;
 Jas 2:23
 41:9 ^j Isa 11:12

The Helper of Israel

- 41** “Be silent^v before me, you islands!^w Let the nations renew their strength! Let them come forward^x and speak; let us meet together^y at the place of judgment.
- ²“Who has stirred^z up one from the east,^a calling him in righteousness to his service^a? He hands nations over to him and subdues kings before him. He turns them to dust^b with his sword, to windblown chaff^c with his bow.
- ³He pursues them and moves on unscathed, by a path his feet have not traveled before.
- ⁴Who has done this and carried it through, calling forth the generations from the beginning?^d I, the LORD — with the first of them and with the last^e — I am he.”
- ⁵The islands^f have seen it and fear; the ends of the earth tremble. They approach and come forward;
- ⁶ they help each other and say to their companions, “Be strong!”
- ⁷The metalworker encourages the goldsmith,^g and the one who smooths with the hammer spurs on the one who strikes the anvil. One says of the welding, “It is good.” The other nails down the idol so it will not topple.
- ⁸“But you, Israel, my servant, Jacob, whom I have chosen, you descendants of Abraham^h my friend,ⁱ
- ⁹I took you from the ends of the earth,^j from its farthest corners I called you.

^a 2 Or east, / whom victory meets at every step

I said, 'You are my servant';
I have chosen^k you and have
not rejected you.

¹⁰ So do not fear, for I am with you;^l
do not be dismayed, for I am
your God.
I will strengthen you and help^m
you;
I will uphold you with my
righteous right hand.

¹¹ "All who rageⁿ against you
will surely be ashamed and
disgraced;^o
those who oppose^p you
will be as nothing and perish.^q

¹² Though you search for your
enemies,
you will not find them.^r
Those who wage war against you
will be as nothing^s at all.

¹³ For I am the LORD your God
who takes hold of your right
hand^t
and says to you, Do not fear;
I will help^u you.

¹⁴ Do not be afraid, you worm Jacob,
little Israel, do not fear,
for I myself will help you,"
declares the LORD,
your Redeemer, the Holy One
of Israel.

¹⁵ "See, I will make you into a
threshing sledge,^v
new and sharp, with many
teeth.
You will thresh the mountains
and crush them,
and reduce the hills to chaff.

¹⁶ You will winnow^w them, the wind
will pick them up,
and a gale will blow them away.
But you will rejoice in the LORD
and glory^x in the Holy One of
Israel.

¹⁷ "The poor and needy search for
water,^y
but there is none;
their tongues are parched with
thirst.
But I the LORD will answer^z them;
I, the God of Israel, will not
forsake them.

¹⁸ I will make rivers flow^a on barren
heights,
and springs within the valleys.

41:9 ^kDt 7:6
41:10 ^lJos 1:9;
Isa 43:2,
5; Ro 8:31
^mver 13-14;
Isa 44:2; 49:8
41:11 ⁿIsa 17:12
^oIsa 45:24
^pEx 23:22
^qIsa 29:8
41:12 ^rPs 37:35-
36 ^sIsa 17:14
41:13 ^tIsa 42:6;
45:1 ^uver 10
41:15 ^vMic 4:13
41:16 ^wJer 51:2
^xIsa 45:25
41:17
^yIsa 43:20
^zIsa 30:19
41:18
^aIsa 30:25

I will turn the desert^b into pools
of water,
and the parched ground into
springs.^c

¹⁹ I will put in the desert
the cedar and the acacia, the
myrtle and the olive.
I will set junipers in the
wasteland,
the fir and the cypress
together,^d
²⁰ so that people may see and
know,
may consider and understand,
that the hand of the LORD has
done this,
that the Holy One of Israel has
created^e it.

²¹ "Present your case," says the
LORD.
"Set forth your arguments,"
says Jacob's King.^f

²² "Tell us, you idols,
what is going to happen.^g
Tell us what the former things
were,
so that we may consider them
and know their final outcome.
Or declare to us the things to
come,^h

²³ tell us what the future holds,
so we may knowⁱ that you are
gods.
Do something, whether good or
bad,^j
so that we will be dismayed and
filled with fear.

²⁴ But you are less than nothing^k
and your works are utterly
worthless;
whoever chooses you is
detestable.^l

²⁵ "I have stirred up one from the
north,^m and he comes —
one from the rising sun who
calls on my name.
He treadsⁿ on rulers as if they
were mortar,
as if he were a potter treading
the clay.

²⁶ Who told of this from the
beginning, so we could
know,
or beforehand, so we could say,
'He was right'?

^bIsa 43:19
^cIsa 35:7
41:19
^dIsa 60:13
41:20
^eJob 12:9
41:21 ^fIsa 43:15
41:22
^gIsa 43:9; 45:21
^hIsa 46:10
41:23 ⁱIsa 42:9;
44:7-8; 45:3
^jJer 10:5
41:24
^kIsa 37:19;
44:9; 1Co 8:4
^lPs 115:8
41:25 ^mver 2
ⁿ2Sa 22:43

No one told of this,
no one foretold it,
no one heard any words^o from
you.

²⁷I was the first to tell^p Zion, ‘Look,
here they are!’

I gave to Jerusalem a
messenger of good news.^q

²⁸I look but there is no one^r —
no one among the gods to give
counsel,^s
no one to give answer when I
ask them.

²⁹See, they are all false!
Their deeds amount to
nothing;^t
their images are but wind^u and
confusion.

The Servant of the LORD

42 “Here is my servant, whom I
uphold,
my chosen one^v in whom I
delight;

I will put my Spirit^w on him,
and he will bring justice to the
nations.

²He will not shout or cry out,
or raise his voice in the streets.

³A bruised reed he will not break,
and a smoldering wick he will
not snuff out.

In faithfulness he will bring forth
justice;^x

⁴ he will not falter or be
discouraged
till he establishes justice on
earth.

In his teaching the islands will
put their hope.”^y

⁵This is what God the LORD says —
the Creator of the heavens, who
stretches them out,
who spreads out the earth with
all that springs from it,^z
who gives breath^a to its people,
and life to those who walk
on it:

⁶“I, the LORD, have called^b you in
righteousness;^c

I will take hold of your hand.
I will keep^d you and will make
you

to be a covenant^e for the people
and a light for the Gentiles,^f

41:26

^o Hab 2:18-19

41:27

^p Isa 48:3, 16

^q Isa 40:9

41:28

^r Isa 50:2;

59:16; 63:5

^s Isa 40:13-14

41:29 ^t ver 24

^u Jer 5:13

42:1

^v Isa 43:10;

Lk 9:35;

¹ Pe 2:4, 6

^w Isa 11:2;

Mt 3:16-17;

Jn 3:34

42:3 ^x Ps 72:2

42:4

^y Ge 49:10;

Mt 12:18-21*

42:5 ^z Ps 24:2

^a Ac 17:25

42:6 ^b Isa 43:1

^c Jer 23:6

^d Isa 26:3

^e Isa 49:8

^f Lk 2:32;

Ac 13:47

⁷to open eyes that are blind,^g
to free^h captives from prisonⁱ
and to release from the
dungeon those who sit in
darkness.

⁸“I am the LORD; that is my name!^j
I will not yield my glory to
another^k
or my praise to idols.

⁹See, the former things have taken
place,
and new things I declare;
before they spring into being
I announce them to you.”

Song of Praise to the LORD

¹⁰Sing to the LORD a new song,^l
his praise from the ends of the
earth,^m

you who go down to the sea, and
all that is in it,ⁿ
you islands, and all who live in
them.

¹¹Let the wilderness^o and its towns
raise their voices;
let the settlements where
Kedar^p lives rejoice.
Let the people of Sela sing for
joy;

let them shout from the
mountaintops.^q

¹²Let them give glory^r to the LORD
and proclaim his praise in the
islands.

¹³The LORD will march out like a
champion,^s
like a warrior he will stir up his
zeal;^t
with a shout^u he will raise the
battle cry
and will triumph over his
enemies.^v

¹⁴“For a long time I have kept
silent,
I have been quiet and held
myself back.

But now, like a woman in
childbirth,

I cry out, I gasp and pant.

¹⁵I will lay waste^w the mountains
and hills
and dry up all their
vegetation;

I will turn rivers into islands
and dry up^x the pools.

42:7 ^g Isa 35:5

^h Isa 49:9;

61:1 ⁱ Lk 4:19;

2Ti 2:26;

Heb 2:14-15

42:8 ^j Ex 3:15

^k Isa 48:11

42:10 ^l Ps 33:3;

40:3; 98:1

^m Isa 49:6

ⁿ 1Ch 16:32;

Ps 96:11

42:11

^o Isa 32:16

^p Isa 60:7

^q Isa 52:7;

Na 1:15

42:12

^r Isa 24:15

42:13 ^s Isa 9:6

^t Isa 26:11

^u Hos 11:10

^v Isa 66:14

42:15

^w Eze 38:20

^x Isa 50:2;

Na 1:4-6

- ¹⁶ I will lead^y the blind^z by ways
they have not known,
along unfamiliar paths I will
guide them;
I will turn the darkness into light
before them
and make the rough places
smooth.^a
These are the things I will do;
I will not forsake^b them.
¹⁷ But those who trust in idols,
who say to images, ‘You are our
gods,’
will be turned back in utter
shame.^c

Israel Blind and Deaf

- ¹⁸ “Hear, you deaf;^d
look, you blind, and see!
¹⁹ Who is blind^e but my servant,^f
and deaf like the messenger^g I
send?
Who is blind like the one in
covenant^h with me,
blind like the servant of the
LORD?
²⁰ You have seen many things, but
you pay no attention;
your ears are open, but you do
not listen.”ⁱ
²¹ It pleased the LORD
for the sake of his
righteousness
to make his law^j great and
glorious.
²² But this is a people plundered and
looted,
all of them trapped in pits^k
or hidden away in prisons.^l
They have become plunder,
with no one to rescue them;
they have been made loot,
with no one to say, “Send them
back.”
²³ Which of you will listen to this
or pay close attention^m in time
to come?
²⁴ Who handed Jacob over to
become loot,
and Israel to the plunderers?
Was it not the LORD,
against whom we have sinned?
For they would not followⁿ his
ways;
they did not obey his law.

42:16 ^yLk 1:78-79 ^zIsa 32:3
^aLk 3:5
^bHeb 13:5
42:17 ^cPs 97:7;
Isa 1:29; 44:11;
45:16
42:18 ^dIsa 35:5
42:19
^eIsa 43:8;
Eze 12:2
^fIsa 41:8-9
^gIsa 44:26
^hIsa 26:3
42:20
ⁱJer 6:10
42:21 ^jver 4
42:22
^kIsa 24:18
^lIsa 24:22
42:23
^mIsa 48:18
42:24
ⁿIsa 30:15

42:25
^o2Ki 25:9
^pIsa 29:13;
47:7; 57:1, 11;
Hos 7:9
43:1 ^qver 7
^rGe 32:28;
Isa 44:21
^sIsa 44:2;
6 ^tIsa 42:6;
45:3-4
43:2 ^uIsa 8:7
^vDt 31:6, 8
^wIsa 29:6;
30:27
^xPs 66:12;
Da 3:25-27
43:3 ^yEx 20:2
^zIsa 20:3
^aPr 21:18
43:4 ^bIsa 63:9
43:5 ^cIsa 44:2
^dJer 30:10-11
^eIsa 41:8
43:6 ^fPs 107:3
92Co 6:18
43:7 ^hIsa 56:5;
63:19; Jas 2:7
ⁱver 1, 21;
Ps 100:3;
Eph 2:10

- ²⁵ So he poured out on them his
burning anger,
the violence of war.
It enveloped them in flames,^o yet
they did not understand;
it consumed them, but they did
not take it to heart.^p

Israel's Only Savior

- 43** But now, this is what the LORD
says —
he who created you, Jacob,
he who formed^q you, Israel:^r
“Do not fear, for I have redeemed^s
you;
I have summoned you by
name;^t you are mine.
² When you pass through the
waters,^u
I will be with you;^v
and when you pass through the
rivers,
they will not sweep over you.
When you walk through the fire,^w
you will not be burned;
the flames will not set you
ablaze.^x
³ For I am the LORD your God,^y
the Holy One of Israel, your
Savior;
I give Egypt for your ransom,
Cush^{az} and Seba in your stead.^a
⁴ Since you are precious and
honored in my sight,
and because I love^b you,
I will give people in exchange for
you,
nations in exchange for your
life.
⁵ Do not be afraid,^c for I am with
you;^d
I will bring your children^e from
the east
and gather you from the west.
⁶ I will say to the north, ‘Give
them up!’
and to the south,^f ‘Do not hold
them back.’
Bring my sons from afar
and my daughters^g from the
ends of the earth —
⁷ everyone who is called by my
name,^h
whom I created for my glory,
whom I formed and made.”ⁱ

^a 3 That is, the upper Nile region

⁸Lead out those who have eyes but are blind,^j
who have ears but are deaf.^k

⁹All the nations gather together^l
and the peoples assemble.
Which of their gods foretold^m this
and proclaimed to us the
former things?

Let them bring in their witnesses
to prove they were right,
so that others may hear and
say, "It is true."

¹⁰"You are my witnesses," declares
the LORD,
"and my servantⁿ whom I have
chosen,
so that you may know and
believe me

and understand that I am he.
Before me no god^o was formed,
nor will there be one after me.

¹¹I, even I, am the LORD,
and apart from me there is no
savior.^p

¹²I have revealed and saved and
proclaimed —
I, and not some foreign god^q
among you.

You are my witnesses,^r declares
the LORD, "that I am God.

¹³ Yes, and from ancient days^s I
am he.

No one can deliver out of my
hand.

When I act, who can
reverse it?"^t

God's Mercy and Israel's Unfaithfulness

¹⁴This is what the LORD says —
your Redeemer, the Holy One
of Israel:

"For your sake I will send to
Babylon
and bring down as fugitives^u all
the Babylonians,^{av}
in the ships in which they took
pride.

¹⁵I am the LORD, your Holy One,
Israel's Creator, your King."

¹⁶This is what the LORD says —
he who made a way through
the sea,
a path through the mighty
waters,^w

^{43:8} ^jIsa 6:9-
10 ^kIsa 42:20;
Eze 12:2

^{43:9} ^lIsa 41:1

^mIsa 41:26

^{43:10}

ⁿIsa 41:8-9

^oIsa 44:6, 8

^{43:11}

^pIsa 45:21

^{43:12}

^qDt 32:12;

^rPs 81:9

^sIsa 44:8

^{43:13} ^sPs 90:2

^tJob 9:12;

^{Isa 14:27}

^{43:14}

^uIsa 13:14-15

^vIsa 23:13

^{43:16}

^wPs 77:19;

^{Isa 11:15; 51:10}

^{43:17}

^xPs 118:12;

^{Isa 1:31}

^yEx 14:9

^{43:19}

^zCo 5:17;

^{Rev 21:5}

^aEx 17:6;

^{Nu 20:11}

^{43:20}

^bIsa 13:22

^cIsa 48:21

^{43:21}

^dPs 102:18;

^{1Pe 2:9}

^{43:22}

^eIsa 30:11

^{43:23} ^fZec 7:5-

^{6; Mal 1:6-8}

^gAm 5:25

^hJer 7:22

ⁱEx 30:35;

^{Lev 2:1}

^{43:24}

^jEx 30:23

^kIsa 1:14; 7:13

^lMal 2:17

^{43:25} ^mAc 3:19

ⁿIsa 37:35;

^{Eze 36:22}

^oIsa 38:17;

^{Jer 31:34}

¹⁷who drew out^x the chariots and
horses,
the army and reinforcements
together,^y
and they lay there, never to rise
again,
extinguished, snuffed out like a
wick:

¹⁸"Forget the former things;
do not dwell on the past.

¹⁹See, I am doing a new thing!^z
Now it springs up; do you not
perceive it?

I am making a way in the
wilderness^a
and streams in the wasteland.

²⁰The wild animals honor me,
the jackals^b and the owls,
because I provide water^c in the
wilderness
and streams in the wasteland,
to give drink to my people, my
chosen,

²¹ the people I formed for
myself
that they may proclaim my
praise.^d

²²"Yet you have not called on me,
Jacob,
you have not wearied
yourselves for^b me,
Israel.^e

²³You have not brought me sheep
for burnt offerings,
nor honored^f me with your
sacrifices.^g

I have not burdened you with
grain offerings
nor wearied you with
demands^h for incense.ⁱ

²⁴You have not bought any fragrant
calamus^j for me,
or lavished on me the fat of
your sacrifices.
But you have burdened me with
your sins
and wearied^k me with your
offenses.^l

²⁵"I, even I, am he who blots out
your transgressions,^m for my
own sake,ⁿ
and remembers your sins no
more.^o

^a 14 Or Chaldeans ^b 22 Or Jacob; / surely you
have grown weary of

- ²⁶ Review the past for me,
let us argue the matter
together;^p
state the case^q for your
innocence.
- ²⁷ Your first father sinned;
those I sent to teach^r you
rebelled against me.
- ²⁸ So I disgraced the dignitaries of
your temple;
I consigned Jacob to
destruction^a
and Israel to scorn.⁵

Israel the Chosen

- 44** “But now listen, Jacob, my
servant,^t
Israel, whom I have chosen.
- ² This is what the LORD says —
he who made you, who formed
you in the womb,
and who will help^u you:
Do not be afraid, Jacob, my
servant,
Jeshurun,^{bv} whom I have
chosen.
- ³ For I will pour water^w on the
thirsty land,
and streams on the dry
ground;
I will pour out my Spirit^x on your
offspring,
and my blessing on your
descendants.^y
- ⁴ They will spring up like grass in a
meadow,
like poplar trees^z by flowing
streams.^a
- ⁵ Some will say, ‘I belong to the
LORD’;
others will call themselves by
the name of Jacob;
still others will write on their
hand,^b ‘The LORD’s,’^c
and will take the name Israel.

The LORD, Not Idols

- ⁶ “This is what the LORD says —
Israel’s King^d and Redeemer,^e
the LORD Almighty:
I am the first and I am the last;^f
apart from me there is no God.
- ⁷ Who then is like me? Let him
proclaim it.
Let him declare and lay out
before me

43:26 ^p Isa 1:18
^q Isa 41:1; 50:8
43:27 ^r Isa 9:15;
28:7; Jer 5:31
43:28
^s Jer 24:9;
Eze 5:15
44:1 ^t ver 21;
Jer 30:10;
46:27-28
44:2 ^u Isa 41:10
^v Dt 32:15
44:3
^w Joel 3:18
^x Joel 2:28;
Ac 2:17
^y Isa 61:9; 65:23
44:4
^z Lev 23:40
^a Job 40:22
44:5 ^b Ex 13:9
^c Zec 8:20-22
44:6 ^d Isa 41:21
^e Isa 43:1
^f Isa 41:4;
Rev 1:8, 17;
22:13

44:7
^g Isa 41:22, 26
44:8
^h Isa 43:10
ⁱ Dt 4:35;
1Sa 2:2
44:9 ^j Isa 41:24
44:10
^k Isa 41:29;
Jer 10:5;
Ac 19:26
44:11 ^l Isa 1:29
^m Isa 42:17
44:12
ⁿ Isa 40:19;
41:6-7
^o Jer 10:3-5;
Ac 17:29
44:13 ^p Isa 41:7
^q Ps 115:4-7
^r Jdg 17:4-5

- what has happened since I
established my ancient
people,
and what is yet to come —
yes, let them foretell⁹ what will
come.
- ⁸ Do not tremble, do not be afraid.
Did I not proclaim this and
foretell it long ago?
You are my witnesses. Is there any
God^h besides me?
No, there is no other Rock;ⁱ I
know not one.”
- ⁹ All who make idols are nothing,
and the things they treasure
are worthless.^j
Those who would speak up for
them are blind;
they are ignorant, to their own
shame.
- ¹⁰ Who shapes a god and casts an
idol,
which can profit nothing?^k
- ¹¹ People who do that will be put to
shame;^l
such craftsmen are only human
beings.
Let them all come together and
take their stand;
they will be brought down to
terror and shame.^m
- ¹² The blacksmithⁿ takes a tool
and works with it in the
coals;
he shapes an idol with hammers,
he forges it with the might of
his arm.^o
He gets hungry and loses his
strength;
he drinks no water and grows
faint.
- ¹³ The carpenter^p measures with a
line
and makes an outline with a
marker;
he roughs it out with chisels
and marks it with compasses.
He shapes it in human form,^q
human form in all its glory,
that it may dwell in a shrine.^r

^a 28 The Hebrew term refers to the irrevocable giving over of things or persons to the LORD, often by totally destroying them.
^b 2 Jeshurun means the upright one, that is, Israel.

- ¹⁴ He cut down cedars,
or perhaps took a cypress or
oak.
He let it grow among the trees of
the forest,
or planted a pine, and the rain
made it grow.
- ¹⁵ It is used as fuel^s for burning;
some of it he takes and warms
himself,
he kindles a fire and bakes
bread.
But he also fashions a god and
worships it;
he makes an idol and bows^t
down to it.
- ¹⁶ Half of the wood he burns in the
fire;
over it he prepares his meal,
he roasts his meat and eats his
fill.
He also warms himself and says,
“Ah! I am warm; I see the
fire.”
- ¹⁷ From the rest he makes a god, his
idol;
he bows down to it and
worships.
He prays^u to it and says,
“Save^v me! You are my god!”
- ¹⁸ They know nothing, they
understand^w nothing;
their eyes^x are plastered over so
they cannot see,
and their minds closed so they
cannot understand.
- ¹⁹ No one stops to think,
no one has the knowledge or
understanding^y to say,
“Half of it I used for fuel;
I even baked bread over its
coals,
I roasted meat and I ate.
Shall I make a detestable^z thing
from what is left?
Shall I bow down to a block of
wood?”
- ²⁰ Such a person feeds on ashes;^a a
deluded^b heart misleads
him;
he cannot save himself, or say,
“Is not this thing in my right
hand a lie?”^c”
- ²¹ “Remember^d these things, Jacob,
for you, Israel, are my servant.

44:15 ^s ver 19
^t 2Ch 25:14
44:17
^u 1Ki 18:26
^v Isa 45:20
44:18 ^w Isa 1:3
^x Isa 6:9-10
44:19
^y Isa 5:13; 27:11;
45:20 ^z Dt 27:15
44:20
^a Ps 102:9
^b Job 15:31;
Ro 1:21-23,
28; 2Th 2:11;
2Ti 3:13
^c Isa 59:3, 4, 13;
Ro 1:25
44:21
^d Isa 46:8;
Zec 10:9

- I have made you, you are my
servant;^e
Israel, I will not forget you.^f
- ²² I have swept away^g your offenses
like a cloud,
your sins like the morning
mist.
Return^h to me,
for I have redeemedⁱ you.”
- ²³ Sing for joy,^j you heavens, for the
LORD has done this;
shout aloud, you earth^k
beneath.
Burst into song, you mountains,^l
you forests and all your trees,
for the LORD has redeemed Jacob,
he displays his glory^m in Israel.

Jerusalem to Be Inhabited

- ²⁴ “This is what the LORD says —
your Redeemer,ⁿ who formed
you in the womb:
I am the LORD,
the Maker of all things,
who stretches out the heavens,^o
who spreads out the earth by
myself,
²⁵ who foils^p the signs of false
prophets
and makes fools of diviners,^q
who overthrows the learning of
the wise^r
and turns it into nonsense,^s
²⁶ who carries out the words^t of his
servants
and fulfills^u the predictions of
his messengers,
who says of Jerusalem, ‘It shall be
inhabited,’
of the towns of Judah, ‘They
shall be rebuilt,’
and of their ruins, ‘I will restore
them,’^v
²⁷ who says to the watery deep, ‘Be
dry,
and I will dry up your streams,’
²⁸ who says of Cyrus,^w ‘He is my
shepherd
and will accomplish all that I
please;
he will say of Jerusalem,^x ‘Let it
be rebuilt,’
and of the temple,^y ‘Let its
foundations be laid.’”

^e ver 1-2
^f Isa 49:15
44:22
^g Isa 43:25;
Ac 3:19
^h Isa 55:7
ⁱ 1Co 6:20
44:23
^j Isa 42:10
^k Ps 148:7
^l Ps 98:8
^m Isa 61:3
44:24
ⁿ Isa 43:14
^o Isa 42:5
44:25
^p Ps 33:10
^q Isa 47:13
^r 1Co 1:27
^s 2Sa 15:31;
1Co 1:19-20
44:26 ^t Zec 1:6
^u Isa 55:11;
Mt 5:18
^v Isa 49:8-21
44:28
^w 2Ch 36:22
^x Isa 14:32
^y Ezr 1:2-4

45 “This is what the LORD says to his anointed,
to Cyrus, whose right hand I take hold² of
to subdue nations^a before him
and to strip kings of their armor,
to open doors before him
so that gates will not be shut:
²I will go before you
and will level^b the mountains^a;
I will break down gates of bronze
and cut through bars of iron.^c
³I will give you hidden treasures,^d
riches stored in secret places,^e
so that you may know^f that I am
the LORD,
the God of Israel, who
summons you by name.^g
⁴For the sake of Jacob my servant,^h
of Israel my chosen,
I summon you by name
and bestow on you a title of
honor,
though you do not
acknowledgeⁱ me.
⁵I am the LORD, and there is no
other;^j
apart from me there is no God.^k
I will strengthen you,^l
though you have not
acknowledged me,
⁶so that from the rising of the sun
to the place of its setting^m
people may know there is none
besides me.ⁿ
I am the LORD, and there is no
other.
⁷I form the light and create
darkness,
I bring prosperity and create
disaster;^o
I, the LORD, do all these things.
⁸“You heavens above, rain^p down
my righteousness;^q
let the clouds shower it down.
Let the earth open wide,
let salvation^r spring up,
let righteousness flourish with it;
I, the LORD, have created it.
⁹“Woe to those who quarrel^s with
their Maker,
those who are nothing but
potsherd
among the potsherds on the
ground.

^{45:1} ²Ps 73:23;
Isa 41:13; 42:6
^aJer 50:35
^{45:2} ^bIsa 40:4
^cPs 107:16;
Jer 51:30
^{45:3}
^dJer 50:37
^eJer 41:8
^fIsa 41:23
^gEx 33:12;
Isa 43:1
^{45:4} ^hIsa 41:8-
9 ⁱAc 17:23
^{45:5} ^jIsa 44:8
^kPs 18:31
^lPs 18:39
^{45:6}
^mIsa 43:5;
Mal 1:11 ⁿver 5,
18
^{45:7} ^oIsa 31:2;
Am 3:6
^{45:8} ^pPs 72:6;
Joel 3:18
^qPs 85:11;
Isa 60:21;
61:10, 11;
Hos 10:12
^rIsa 12:3
^{45:9}
^sJob 15:25

^tIsa 29:16;
Ro 9:20-21*
^{45:11}
^uIsa 19:25
^{45:12} ^vGe 2:1;
Isa 42:5
^wNe 9:6
^{45:13}
^x2Ch 36:22;
Isa 41:2
^yIsa 52:3
^{45:14} ^zIsa 14:1-
2 ^aJer 16:19;
Zec 8:20-23
^b1Co 14:25
^{45:15}
^cPs 44:24
^{45:16}
^dIsa 44:9, 11

Does the clay say to the potter,^t
“What are you making?”
Does your work say,
“The potter has no hands?”
¹⁰Woe to the one who says to a
father,
“What have you begotten?”
or to a mother,
“What have you brought to
birth?”
¹¹“This is what the LORD says —
the Holy One of Israel, and its
Maker:
Concerning things to come,
do you question me about my
children,
or give me orders about the
work of my hands?^u
¹²It is I who made the earth
and created mankind on it.
My own hands stretched out the
heavens;^v
I marshaled their starry hosts.^w
¹³I will raise up Cyrus^{bx} in my
righteousness:
I will make all his ways straight.
He will rebuild my city
and set my exiles free,
but not for a price or reward,^y
says the LORD Almighty.”
¹⁴This is what the LORD says:
“The products of Egypt and the
merchandise of Cush,^c
and those tall Sabeans —
they will come over to you
and will be yours;
they will trudge behind you,
coming over to you in chains.^z
They will bow down before you
and plead^a with you, saying,
‘Surely God is with you,^b and
there is no other;
there is no other god.’”
¹⁵Truly you are a God who has been
hiding^c himself,
the God and Savior of Israel.
¹⁶All the makers of idols will be put
to shame and disgraced;^d
they will go off into disgrace
together.

^a 2 Dead Sea Scrolls and Septuagint; the meaning of the word in the Masoretic Text is uncertain. ^b 13 Hebrew *him* ^c 14 That is, the upper Nile region

¹⁷ But Israel will be saved^e by the
LORD
with an everlasting salvation;^f
you will never be put to shame or
disgraced,
to ages everlasting.

¹⁸ For this is what the LORD says —
he who created the heavens,
he is God;
he who fashioned and made the
earth,
he founded it;
he did not create it to be empty,^g
but formed it to be
inhabited^h —

he says:

“I am the LORD,
and there is no other.ⁱ

¹⁹ I have not spoken in secret,^j
from somewhere in a land of
darkness;

I have not said to Jacob’s
descendants,^k

‘Seek me in vain.’

I, the LORD, speak the truth;
I declare what is right.^l

²⁰ “Gather together^m and come;
assemble, you fugitives from
the nations.

Ignorantⁿ are those who carry^o
about idols of wood,
who pray to gods that cannot
save.^p

²¹ Declare what is to be, present it —
let them take counsel together.

Who foretold^q this long ago,
who declared it from the
distant past?

Was it not I, the LORD?

And there is no God apart from
me,^r

a righteous God and a Savior;
there is none but me.

²² “Turn^s to me and be saved,^t
all you ends of the earth;^u
for I am God, and there is no
other.

²³ By myself I have sworn,^v
my mouth has uttered in all
integrity^w
a word that will not be
revoked:^x

Before me every knee will bow;
by me every tongue will swear.^y

45:17 ^e Ro 11:26

^f Isa 26:4

45:18 ^g Ge 1:2

^h Ge 1:26;

Isa 42:5 ⁱ ver 5

45:19

^j Isa 48:16

^k Isa 41:8

^l Dt 30:11

45:20

^m Isa 43:9

ⁿ Isa 44:19

^o Isa 46:1;

Jer 10:5

^p Isa 44:17;

46:6-7

45:21

^q Isa 41:22

^r ver 5

45:22

^s Zec 12:10

^t Nu 21:8-9;

2Ch 20:12

^u Isa 49:6, 12

45:23

^v Ge 22:16

^w Heb 6:13

^x Isa 55:11

^y Ps 63:11;

Isa 19:18;

Ro 14:11*;

Php 2:10-11

²⁴ They will say of me, ‘In the LORD
alone
are deliverance^z and strength.’”
All who have raged against him
will come to him and be put to
shame.^a

²⁵ But all the descendants of Israel
will find deliverance in the
LORD
and will make their boast in
him.^b

Gods of Babylon

46 Bel^c bows down, Nebo stoops
low;
their idols are borne by beasts
of burden.^a

The images that are carried^d
about are burdensome,
a burden for the weary.

² They stoop and bow down
together;
unable to rescue the burden,
they themselves go off into
captivity.^e

³ “Listen^f to me, you descendants of
Jacob,
all the remnant of the people of
Israel,
you whom I have upheld since
your birth,
and have carried since you
were born.

⁴ Even to your old age and gray
hairs^g

I am he,^h I am he who will
sustain you.

I have made you and I will carry
you;

I will sustain you and I will
rescue you.

⁵ “With whom will you compare me
or count me equal?

To whom will you liken me that
we may be compared?ⁱ

⁶ Some pour out gold from their
bags

and weigh out silver on the
scales;

they hire a goldsmith^j to make it
into a god,
and they bow down and
worship it.^k

^a 1 Or are but beasts and cattle

45:24

^z Jer 33:16

^a Isa 41:11

45:25

^b Isa 41:16

46:1 ^c Isa 21:9;

Jer 50:2; 51:44

^d Isa 45:20

46:2

^e Jdg 18:17-18;

2Sa 5:21

46:3 ^f ver 12

46:4 ^g Ps 71:18

^h Isa 43:13

46:5

ⁱ Isa 40:18, 25

46:6 ^j Isa 40:19

^k Isa 44:17

7 They lift it to their shoulders and carry^l it; they set it up in its place, and there it stands.

From that spot it cannot move. Even though someone cries out to it, it cannot answer; it cannot save^m them from their troubles.

8 “Rememberⁿ this, keep it in mind, take it to heart, you rebels.

9 Remember the former things, those of long ago;^o I am God, and there is no other; I am God, and there is none like me.^p

10 I make known the end from the beginning, from ancient times,^q what is still to come.

I say, ‘My purpose will stand,^r and I will do all that I please.’

11 From the east I summon a bird of prey; from a far-off land, a man to fulfill my purpose.

What I have said, that I will bring about; what I have planned, that I will do.

12 Listen^s to me, you stubborn-hearted, you who are now far from my righteousness.^t

13 I am bringing my righteousness near, it is not far away; and my salvation will not be delayed.

I will grant salvation to Zion, my splendor^u to Israel.

The Fall of Babylon

47 “Go down, sit in the dust, Virgin Daughter^v Babylon; sit on the ground without a throne, queen city of the Babylonians.^{aw}

No more will you be called tender or delicate.^x

2 Take millstones^y and grind^z flour; take off your veil.^a

Lift up your skirts,^b bare your legs, and wade through the streams.

46:7 ^lver 1
^m Isa 44:17;
Isa 45:20
46:8

ⁿ Isa 44:21
46:9 ^o Dt 32:7
^p Isa 45:5, 21
46:10

^q Isa 45:21
^r Pr 19:21;
Ac 5:39
46:12 ^s ver 3
^t Ps 119:150;
Isa 48:11; Jer 2:5
46:13

^u Isa 44:23
47:1 ^v Isa 23:12
^w Ps 137:8;
Jer 50:42;
51:33; Zec 2:7
^x Dt 28:56
47:2 ^y Ex 11:5;
Mt 24:41
^z Jdg 16:21
^a Ge 24:65
^b Isa 32:11

47:3

^c Eze 16:37;
Na 3:5

^d Isa 20:4

^e Isa 34:8

47:4

^f Jer 50:34

47:5 ^g Isa 13:10

^h Isa 13:19

47:6 ⁱ 2Ch 28:9

^j Isa 10:13

47:7 ^k ver 5;

Rev 18:7

^l Isa 42:23, 25

^m Dt 32:29

47:8 ⁿ Isa 32:9

^o Isa 45:6;

Zep 2:15

^p Rev 18:7

47:9 ^q Ps 73:19;

1Th 5:3;

Rev 18:8-10

^r Isa 13:18

^s Na 3:4

^t Rev 18:23

47:10 ^u Ps 52:7;

62:10 ^v Isa 29:15

^w Isa 5:21

^x Isa 44:20

3 Your nakedness^c will be exposed and your shame^d uncovered. I will take vengeance;^e I will spare no one.”

4 Our Redeemer — the LORD Almighty is his name^f — is the Holy One of Israel.

5 “Sit in silence, go into darkness,^g queen city of the Babylonians; no more will you be called queen of kingdoms.^h

6 I was angryⁱ with my people and desecrated my inheritance; I gave them into your hand,^j and you showed them no mercy.

Even on the aged you laid a very heavy yoke.

7 You said, ‘I am forever — the eternal queen!’^k But you did not consider these things or reflect^l on what might happen.^m

8 “Now then, listen, you lover of pleasure, lounging in your securityⁿ and saying to yourself, ‘I am, and there is none besides me.’^o

I will never be a widow^p or suffer the loss of children.’

9 Both of these will overtake you in a moment,^q on a single day: loss of children^r and widowhood.

They will come upon you in full measure, in spite of your many sorceries^s and all your potent spells.^t

10 You have trusted^u in your wickedness and have said, ‘No one sees me.’^v

Your wisdom^w and knowledge mislead^x you when you say to yourself, ‘I am, and there is none besides me.’

11 Disaster will come upon you, and you will not know how to conjure it away.

^a 1 Or *Chaldeans*; also in verse 5

A calamity will fall upon you
that you cannot ward off with a
ransom;
a catastrophe you cannot foresee
will suddenly^y come upon
you.

¹²“Keep on, then, with your magic
spells
and with your many sorceries,^z
which you have labored at since
childhood.

Perhaps you will succeed,
perhaps you will cause terror.

¹³All the counsel you have received
has only worn you out!^a
Let your astrologers^b come
forward,
those stargazers who make
predictions month by
month,
let them save^c you from what is
coming upon you.

¹⁴Surely they are like stubble;^d
the fire will burn them up.
They cannot even save
themselves
from the power of the flame.^e
These are not coals for warmth;
this is not a fire to sit by.

¹⁵That is all they are to you —
these you have dealt with
and labored^f with since
childhood.

All of them go on in their error;
there is not one that can save
you.

Stubborn Israel

48 “Listen to this, you
descendants of Jacob,
you who are called by the name
of Israel
and come from the line of
Judah,
you who take oaths in the name
of the LORD
and invoke^g the God of
Israel —
but not in truth^h or
righteousness —
²you who call yourselves citizens
of the holy cityⁱ
and claim to rely^j on the God of
Israel —
the LORD Almighty is his name:

47:11 ^y1Th 5:3
47:12 ^zver 9
47:13
^aIsa 57:10;
Jer 51:58
^bIsa 44:25
^cver 15
47:14
^dIsa 5:24;
Na 1:10
^eIsa 10:17;
Jer 51:30, 32, 58
47:15
^fRev 18:11
48:1 ^gIsa 58:2
^hJer 4:2
48:2 ⁱIsa 52:1
^jIsa 10:20;
Mic 3:11;
Ro 2:17

48:3 ^kIsa 41:22
^lIsa 45:21
48:4 ^mDt 31:27
ⁿEx 32:9;
Ac 7:51
^oEze 3:9
48:5
^pJer 44:15-18
48:8 ^qDt 9:7,
24; Ps 58:3
48:9
^rPs 78:38;
Isa 30:18
^sNe 9:31
48:10 ^t1Ki 8:51
48:11
^uIsa 12:22;
Isa 37:35
^vDt 32:27;
Jer 14:7, 21;
Eze 20:9, 14, 22,
44 ^wIsa 42:8

³I foretold the former things^k long
ago,
my mouth announced^l them
and I made them known;
then suddenly I acted, and they
came to pass.

⁴For I knew how stubborn^m you
were;
your neck musclesⁿ were iron,
your forehead^o was bronze.

⁵Therefore I told you these things
long ago;
before they happened I
announced them to you
so that you could not say,
‘My images brought them
about;^p
my wooden image and metal
god ordained them.’

⁶You have heard these things; look
at them all.
Will you not admit them?

“From now on I will tell you of
new things,
of hidden things unknown to
you.

⁷They are created now, and not
long ago;
you have not heard of them
before today.

So you cannot say,
‘Yes, I knew of them.’

⁸You have neither heard nor
understood;
from of old your ears have not
been open.

Well do I know how treacherous
you are;
you were called a rebel^q from
birth.

⁹For my own name’s sake I delay
my wrath;^r
for the sake of my praise I hold
it back from you,
so as not to destroy you
completely.^s

¹⁰See, I have refined you, though
not as silver;
I have tested you in the
furnace^t of affliction.

¹¹For my own sake,^u for my own
sake, I do this.
How can I let myself be
defamed?^v
I will not yield my glory to
another.^w

Israel Freed

- ¹²“Listen^x to me, Jacob,
Israel, whom I have called:
I am he;
I am the first and I am the
last.^y
- ¹³My own hand laid the
foundations of the earth,^z
and my right hand spread out
the heavens;^a
when I summon them,
they all stand up together.^b
- ¹⁴“Come together,^c all of you, and
listen:
Which of the idols has foretold
these things?
The LORD’s chosen ally
will carry out his purpose^d
against Babylon;
his arm will be against the
Babylonians.^a
- ¹⁵I, even I, have spoken;
yes, I have called^e him.
I will bring him,
and he will succeed in his
mission.
- ¹⁶“Come near^f me and listen to this:
“From the first announcement
I have not spoken in
secret;^g
at the time it happens, I am
there.”
- And now the Sovereign LORD has
sent^h me,
endowed with his Spirit.
- ¹⁷This is what the LORD says —
your Redeemer,ⁱ the Holy One^j
of Israel:
“I am the LORD your God,
who teaches you what is best
for you,
who directs^k you in the way^l
you should go.
- ¹⁸If only you had paid attention^m to
my commands,
your peaceⁿ would have been
like a river,
your well-being^o like the waves
of the sea.
- ¹⁹Your descendants would have
been like the sand,
your children like its
numberless grains;^p

48:12
^x Isa 46:3
^y Isa 41:4;
Rev 1:17; 22:13
48:13
^z Heb 1:10-12
^a Ex 20:11
^b Isa 40:26
48:14
^c Isa 43:9
^d Isa 46:10-11
48:15 ^e Isa 45:1
48:16 ^f Isa 41:1
^g Isa 45:19
^h Zec 2:9, 11
48:17 ⁱ Isa 49:7
^j Isa 43:14
^k Isa 49:10
^l Ps 32:8
48:18
^m Dt 32:29
ⁿ Ps 119:165;
Isa 66:12
^o Isa 45:8
48:19
^p Ge 22:17

^q Isa 56:5;
66:22
48:20
^r Jer 50:8; 51:6;
45; Zec 2:6-
7; Rev 18:4
^s Isa 49:13
^t Isa 52:9; 63:9
48:21
^u Isa 41:17
^v Isa 30:25
^w Ex 17:6;
Nu 20:11;
Ps 105:41;
Isa 35:6
48:22
^x Isa 57:21
49:1
^y Isa 44:24;
46:3; Mt 1:20
^z Isa 7:14; 9:6;
44:2; Jer 1:5;
Gal 1:15
49:2 ^a Isa 11:4;
Rev 1:16
49:3 ^b Zec 3:8
^c Isa 44:23
49:4
^d Isa 65:23
^e Isa 35:4
49:5 ^f Isa 11:12
^g Isa 43:4

their name would never be
blotted out^q
nor destroyed from before me.”

- ²⁰Leave Babylon,
flee^r from the Babylonians!
Announce this with shouts of joy^s
and proclaim it.
Send it out to the ends of the earth;
say, “The LORD has redeemed^t
his servant Jacob.”
- ²¹They did not thirst^u when he led
them through the deserts;
he made water flow^v for them
from the rock;
he split the rock
and water gushed out.^w
- ²²“There is no peace,” says the LORD,
“for the wicked.”^x

The Servant of the LORD

- 49** Listen to me, you islands;
hear this, you distant nations:
Before I was born^y the LORD
called^z me;
from my mother’s womb he has
spoken my name.
- ²He made my mouth like a
sharpened sword,^a
in the shadow of his hand he
hid me;
he made me into a polished arrow
and concealed me in his quiver.
- ³He said to me, “You are my
servant,^b
Israel, in whom I will display
my splendor.^c”
- ⁴But I said, “I have labored in
vain;^d
I have spent my strength for
nothing at all.
Yet what is due me is in the
LORD’s hand,
and my reward^e is with my God.”
- ⁵And now the LORD says —
he who formed me in the
womb to be his servant
to bring Jacob back to him
and gather Israel^f to himself,
for I am^g honored^g in the eyes of
the LORD
and my God has been my
strength —

^a 14 Or Chaldeans; also in verse 20 ^b 5 Or him,
/ but Israel would not be gathered; / yet I will be

⁶he says:

“It is too small a thing for you to
be my servant
to restore the tribes of Jacob
and bring back those of Israel I
have kept.

I will also make you a light for the
Gentiles,^h
that my salvation may reach to
the ends of the earth.”ⁱ

⁷This is what the LORD says —
the Redeemer and Holy One of
Israel^j —

to him who was despised^k and
abhorred by the nation,
to the servant of rulers:

“Kings^l will see you and stand up,
princes will see and bow down,
because of the LORD, who is
faithful,
the Holy One of Israel, who has
chosen you.”

Restoration of Israel

⁸This is what the LORD says:

“In the time of my favor^m I will
answer you,
and in the day of salvation I
will help you;ⁿ

I will keep^o you and will make
you
to be a covenant for the
people,^p

to restore the land^q
and to reassign its desolate
inheritances,

⁹to say to the captives, ‘Come out,’
and to those in darkness, ‘Be
free!’

“They will feed beside the roads
and find pasture on every
barren hill.^s

¹⁰They will neither hunger nor
thirst,^t
nor will the desert heat or the
sun beat down on them.^u
He who has compassion^v on them
will guide them
and lead them beside springs^w
of water.

¹¹I will turn all my mountains into
roads,
and my highways^x will be
raised up.^y

49:6 ^hLk 2:32

ⁱAc 13:47*

49:7 ^jIsa 48:17

^kPs 22:6; 69:7-

⁹ ^lIsa 52:15

49:8

^mPs 69:13

ⁿ2Co 6:2*

^oIsa 26:3

^pIsa 42:6

^qIsa 44:26

49:9 ^rIsa 42:7;

61:1; Lk 4:19

^sIsa 41:18

49:10

^tIsa 33:16

^uPs 121:6;

Rev 7:16

^vIsa 14:1

^wIsa 35:7

49:11 ^xIsa 11:16

^yIsa 40:4

¹²See, they will come from afar^z —
some from the north, some
from the west,
some from the region of
Aswan.^a”

¹³Shout for joy, you heavens;
rejoice, you earth;
burst into song, you mountains!^a
For the LORD comforts^b his people
and will have compassion on
his afflicted ones.

¹⁴But Zion said, “The LORD has
forsaken me,
the Lord has forgotten me.”

¹⁵“Can a mother forget the baby at
her breast
and have no compassion on the
child she has borne?
Though she may forget,
I will not forget you!^c

¹⁶See, I have engraved^d you on the
palms of my hands;
your walls^e are ever before me.

¹⁷Your children hasten back,
and those who laid you waste^f
depart from you.

¹⁸Lift up your eyes and look around;
all your children gather^g and
come to you.

As surely as I live,^h” declares the
LORD,
“you will wearⁱ them all as
ornaments;
you will put them on, like a
bride.

¹⁹“Though you were ruined and
made desolate^j
and your land laid waste,^k
now you will be too small for your
people,^l
and those who devoured you
will be far away.

²⁰The children born during your
bereavement
will yet say in your hearing,
“This place is too small for us;
give us more space to live in.”^m

²¹Then you will say in your heart,
‘Who bore me these?
I was bereaved and barren;
I was exiled and rejected.ⁿ
Who brought these up?

49:12

^zIsa 43:5-6

49:13

^aIsa 44:23

^bIsa 40:1

49:15

^cIsa 44:21

49:16 ^dSS 8:6

^ePs 48:12-13;

Isa 62:6

49:17 ^fIsa 10:6

49:18

^gIsa 43:5;

54:7; Isa 60:4

^hIsa 45:23

ⁱIsa 52:1

49:19 ^jIsa 54:1,

3 ^kIsa 5:6

^lZec 10:10

49:20

^mIsa 54:1-3

49:21 ⁿIsa 5:13

^a 12 Dead Sea Scrolls; Masoretic Text *Sinim*

I was left^o all alone,
but these — where have they
come from?"

²²This is what the Sovereign LORD
says:

"See, I will beckon to the nations,
I will lift up my banner^p to the
peoples;
they will bring your sons in their
arms
and carry your daughters on
their hips.^q

²³Kings^r will be your foster fathers,
and their queens your nursing
mothers.^s

They will bow down before you
with their faces to the
ground;
they will lick the dust^t at your
feet.

Then you will know that I am the
LORD;^u
those who hope in me will not
be disappointed."

²⁴Can plunder be taken from
warriors,^v
or captives be rescued from the
fierce^a?

²⁵But this is what the LORD says:

"Yes, captives^w will be taken from
warriors,^x
and plunder retrieved from the
fierce;

I will contend with those who
contend with you,
and your children I will save.^y

²⁶I will make your oppressors^z eat^a
their own flesh;
they will be drunk on their own
blood,^b as with wine.

Then all mankind will know^c
that I, the LORD, am your
Savior,
your Redeemer, the Mighty
One of Jacob."

Israel's Sin and the Servant's Obedience

50 This is what the LORD says:

"Where is your mother's
certificate of divorce^d
with which I sent her away?

^{49:21} ^o Isa 1:8

49:22

^p Isa 11:10

^q Isa 60:4

49:23

^r Isa 60:3, 10-

¹¹ ^s Isa 60:16

^t Ps 72:9

^u Mic 7:17

49:24

^v Mt 12:29;

Lk 11:21

49:25

^w Isa 14:2

^x Jer 50:33-34

^y Isa 25:9; 35:4

49:26 ^z Isa 9:4

^a Isa 9:20

^b Rev 16:6

^c Eze 39:7

50:1 ^d Dt 24:1;

Jer 3:8; Hos 2:2

Or to which of my creditors
did I sell^e you?

Because of your sins you were
sold;^f

because of your transgressions
your mother was sent
away.

²When I came, why was there no
one?

When I called, why was there
no one to answer?^g

Was my arm too short^h to deliver
you?

Do I lack the strengthⁱ to rescue
you?

By a mere rebuke I dry up the sea,^j
I turn rivers into a desert;
their fish rot for lack of water
and die of thirst.

³I clothe the heavens with
darkness
and make sackcloth^k its
covering."

⁴The Sovereign LORD has given me
a well-instructed tongue,^l
to know the word that sustains
the weary.^m

He wakens me morning by
morning,ⁿ

wakens my ear to listen like
one being instructed.

⁵The Sovereign LORD has opened
my ears;^o

I have not been rebellious,^p
I have not turned away.

⁶I offered my back to those who
beat^q me,
my cheeks to those who pulled
out my beard;

I did not hide my face
from mocking and spitting.^r

⁷Because the Sovereign LORD
helps^s me,

I will not be disgraced.

Therefore have I set my face like
flint,^t

and I know I will not be put to
shame.

⁸He who vindicates me is near.

Who then will bring charges
against me?^u

Let us face each other!^v

^e Ne 5:5;

Mt 18:25

^f Dt 32:30;

Isa 52:3

50:2 ^g Isa 41:28

^h Nu 11:23;

Isa 59:1

ⁱ Ge 18:14

^j Ex 14:22;

Jos 3:16

50:3 ^k Rev 6:12

50:4 ^l Ex 4:12

^m Mt 11:28

ⁿ Ps 5:3;

119:147; 143:8

50:5 ^o Isa 35:5

^p Mt 26:39;

Jn 8:29; 14:31;

15:10; Ac 26:19;

Heb 5:8

50:6 ^q Isa 53:5;

Mt 27:30;

Mk 14:65;

15:19; Lk 22:63

^r La 3:30;

Mt 26:67

50:7 ^s Isa 42:1

^t Eze 3:8-9

50:8

^u Isa 43:26;

Ro 8:32-34

^v Isa 41:1

^a 24 Dead Sea Scrolls, Vulgate and Syriac (see also Septuagint and verse 25); Masoretic Text *righteous*

Who is my accuser?
 Let him confront me!
⁹It is the Sovereign LORD who
 helps^w me.
 Who will condemn me?
 They will all wear out like a
 garment;
 the moths^x will eat them up.
¹⁰Who among you fears the LORD
 and obeys the word of his
 servant?^y
 Let the one who walks in the
 dark,
 who has no light,
 trust^z in the name of the LORD
 and rely on their God.
¹¹But now, all you who light fires
 and provide yourselves with
 flaming torches,^a
 go, walk in the light of your fires^b
 and of the torches you have set
 ablaze.
 This is what you shall receive
 from my hand:
 You will lie down in torment.^c

Everlasting Salvation for Zion

51 "Listen^d to me, you who pursue
 righteousness^e
 and who seek the LORD:
 Look to the rock from which you
 were cut
 and to the quarry from which
 you were hewn;
²look to Abraham,^f your father,
 and to Sarah, who gave you
 birth.
 When I called him he was only
 one man,
 and I blessed him and made
 him many.^g
³The LORD will surely comfort^h
 Zion
 and will look with compassion
 on all her ruins;ⁱ
 he will make her deserts like
 Eden,^j
 her wastelands like the garden
 of the LORD.
 Joy and gladness^k will be found in
 her,
 thanksgiving and the sound of
 singing.
⁴"Listen to me, my people;^l
 hear me, my nation:

50:9
^w Isa 41:10
^x Job 13:28;
 Isa 51:8
 50:10
^y Isa 49:3
^z Isa 26:4
 50:11 ^a Pr 26:18
^b Jas 3:6
^c Isa 65:13-15
 51:1 ^d Isa 46:3
^e ver 7;
 Ps 94:15;
 Ro 9:30-31
 51:2 ^f Isa 29:22;
 Ro 4:16;
 Heb 11:11
 9 Ge 12:2
 51:3 ^h Isa 40:1
ⁱ Isa 52:9
^j Ge 2:8
^k Isa 25:9;
 66:10
 51:4 ^l Ps 50:7

Instruction will go out from me;
 my justice^m will become a light
 to the nations.ⁿ
⁵My righteousness draws near
 speedily,
 my salvation is on the way,^o
 and my arm^p will bring justice
 to the nations.
 The islands will look to me
 and wait in hope for my arm.
⁶Lift up your eyes to the heavens,
 look at the earth beneath;
 the heavens will vanish like
 smoke,^q
 the earth will wear out like a
 garment^r
 and its inhabitants die like flies.
 But my salvation will last forever,
 my righteousness will never fail.
⁷"Hear me, you who know what is
 right,^s
 you people who have taken my
 instruction to heart:^t
 Do not fear the reproach of mere
 mortals
 or be terrified by their insults.^u
⁸For the moth will eat them up like
 a garment;^v
 the worm will devour them like
 wool.
 But my righteousness will last
 forever,^w
 my salvation through all
 generations."
⁹Awake, awake, arm of the LORD,
 clothe yourself with strength!^x
 Awake, as in days gone by,
 as in generations of old.^y
 Was it not you who cut Rahab to
 pieces,
 who pierced that monster^z
 through?
¹⁰Was it not you who dried up the
 sea,^a
 the waters of the great deep,
 who made a road in the depths of
 the sea
 so that the redeemed might
 cross over?
¹¹Those the LORD has rescued^b will
 return.
 They will enter Zion with
 singing;
 everlasting joy will crown their
 heads.

^m Isa 2:4
ⁿ Isa 42:4, 6
 51:5 ^o Isa 46:13
^p Isa 40:10;
 63:1, 5
 51:6
^q Mt 24:35;
 2Pe 3:10
^r Ps 102:25-26
 51:7 ^s ver 1
^t Ps 37:31
^u Mt 5:11;
 Ac 5:41
 51:8 ^v Isa 50:9
^w ver 6
 51:9 ^x Isa 52:1
^y Dt 4:34
^z Ps 74:13
 51:10 ^a Ex 14:22
 51:11 ^b Isa 35:9

Gladness and joy^c will overtake them,
and sorrow and sighing will flee away.^d

¹² “I, even I, am he who comforts^e you.

Who are you that you fear mere mortals,^f
human beings who are but grass,^g

¹³ that you forget^h the LORD your Maker,ⁱ
who stretches out the heavens^j
and who lays the foundations of the earth,
that you live in constant terror^k every day
because of the wrath of the oppressor,
who is bent on destruction?
For where is the wrath of the oppressor?

¹⁴ The cowering prisoners will soon be set free;
they will not die in their dungeon,
nor will they lack bread.^l

¹⁵ For I am the LORD your God,
who stirs up the sea^m so that its waves roar —
the LORD Almighty is his name.

¹⁶ I have put my words in your mouthⁿ
and covered you with the shadow of my hand^o —
I who set the heavens in place,
who laid the foundations of the earth,
and who say to Zion, ‘You are my people.’”

The Cup of the LORD's Wrath

¹⁷ Awake, awake!^p
Rise up, Jerusalem,
you who have drunk from the hand of the LORD
the cup of his wrath,^q
you who have drained to its dregs
the goblet that makes people stagger.^r

¹⁸ Among all the children^s she bore there was none to guide her;^t
among all the children she reared there was none to take her by the hand.

51:11 ^c Jer 33:11
^d Rev 7:17
51:12 ^e 2Co 1:4
^f Ps 118:6;
Isa 2:22
^g Isa 40:6-7;
1Pe 1:24
51:13 ^h Isa 17:10
ⁱ Isa 45:11
^j Ps 104:2;
Isa 48:13
^k Isa 7:4
51:14 ^l Isa 49:10
51:15
^m Jer 31:35
51:16
ⁿ Dt 18:18;
Isa 59:21
^o Ex 33:22
51:17 ^p Isa 52:1
^q Job 21:20;
Rev 14:10; 16:19
^r Ps 60:3
51:18 ^s Ps 88:18
^t Isa 49:21

51:19 ^u Isa 47:9
^v Isa 14:30
51:20
^w Isa 5:25;
Jer 14:16
51:21 ^x ver 17;
Isa 29:9
51:22
^y Isa 49:25
^z ver 17
51:23
^a Isa 49:26;
Jer 25:15-17,
26, 28; 49:12
^b Zec 12:2
^c Jos 10:24
52:1 ^d Isa 51:17
^e Isa 51:9
^f Ex 28:2,
40; Ps 110:3;
Zec 3:4
^g Ne 11:1;
Mt 4:5;
Rev 21:2
^h Na 1:15;
Rev 21:27
52:2 ⁱ Isa 29:4
52:3 ^j Ps 44:12
^k Isa 45:13

¹⁹ These double calamities^u have come upon you —
who can comfort you? —
ruin and destruction, famine^v and sword —

who can^a console you?
²⁰ Your children have fainted;
they lie at every street corner,^w
like antelope caught in a net.
They are filled with the wrath of the LORD,
with the rebuke of your God.

²¹ Therefore hear this, you afflicted one,
made drunk,^x but not with wine.

²² This is what your Sovereign LORD says,
your God, who defends^y his people:
“See, I have taken out of your hand
the cup^z that made you stagger;
from that cup, the goblet of my wrath,
you will never drink again.
²³ I will put it into the hands of your tormentors,^a
who said to you,
‘Fall prostrate^b that we may walk^c on you.’
And you made your back like the ground,
like a street to be walked on.”

52 Awake, awake,^d Zion,
clothe yourself with strength!^e

Put on your garments of splendor,^f
Jerusalem, the holy city.^g
The uncircumcised and defiled
will not enter you again.^h

² Shake off your dust;ⁱ
rise up, sit enthroned,
Jerusalem.
Free yourself from the chains on your neck,
Daughter Zion, now a captive.

³ For this is what the LORD says:
“You were sold for nothing,^j
and without money^k you will be redeemed.”

^a 19 Dead Sea Scrolls, Septuagint, Vulgate and Syriac; Masoretic Text / how can I

⁴For this is what the Sovereign LORD says:

“At first my people went down to Egypt^l to live;
lately, Assyria has oppressed them.

⁵“And now what do I have here?” declares the LORD.

“For my people have been taken away for nothing,
and those who rule them mock,^a”

declares the LORD.

“And all day long
my name is constantly
blasphemed.^m”

⁶Therefore my people will knowⁿ
my name;
therefore in that day they will
know
that it is I who foretold it.
Yes, it is I.”

⁷How beautiful on the mountains
are the feet of those who bring
good news,^o
who proclaim peace,^p
who bring good tidings,
who proclaim salvation,
who say to Zion,
“Your God reigns!”^q

⁸Listen! Your watchmen^r lift up
their voices;
together they shout for joy.
When the LORD returns to Zion,
they will see it with their own
eyes.

⁹Burst into songs of joy^s together,
you ruins^t of Jerusalem,
for the LORD has comforted his
people,
he has redeemed Jerusalem.^u

¹⁰The LORD will lay bare his holy
arm
in the sight of all the nations,^v
and all the ends of the earth will
see
the salvation^w of our God.

¹¹Depart,^x depart, go out from
there!

Touch no unclean thing!^y
Come out from it and be pure,^z
you who carry the articles of
the LORD’s house.

52:4 ^lGe 46:6
52:5
^mEze 36:20;
Ro 2:24*
52:6
ⁿIsa 49:23
52:7 ^oIsa 40:9;
Ro 10:15*
^pNa 1:15;
Eph 6:15
^qPs 93:1
52:8 ^rIsa 62:6
52:9 ^sPs 98:4
^tIsa 51:3
^uIsa 48:20
52:10
^vIsa 66:18
^wPs 98:2-3;
Lk 3:6
52:11
^xIsa 48:20
^yIsa 1:16;
2Co 6:17*
^zTi 2:19

¹²But you will not leave in haste^a
or go in flight;
for the LORD will go before you,^b
the God of Israel will be your
rear guard.^c

The Suffering and Glory of the Servant

¹³See, my servant^d will act wisely^b;
he will be raised and lifted up
and highly exalted.^e
¹⁴Just as there were many who were
appalled at him^c —
his appearance was so
disfigured beyond that of
any human being
and his form marred beyond
human likeness —
¹⁵so he will sprinkle many
nations,^d
and kings will shut their
mouths because of him.
For what they were not told, they
will see,
and what they have not heard,
they will understand.^f

53 Who has believed our
message^g
and to whom has the arm of
the LORD been revealed?^h
²He grew up before him like a
tender shoot,
and like a root out of dry
ground.
He had no beauty or majesty to
attract us to him,
nothing in his appearanceⁱ that
we should desire him.
³He was despised and rejected by
mankind,
a man of suffering, and familiar
with pain.^j
Like one from whom people hide
their faces
he was despised,^k and we held
him in low esteem.
⁴Surely he took up our pain
and bore our suffering,^l
yet we considered him punished
by God,^m
stricken by him, and afflicted.

^a 5 Dead Sea Scrolls and Vulgate; Masoretic Text
wail ^b 13 Or will prosper ^c 14 Hebrew you
^d 15 Or so will many nations be amazed at him
(see also Septuagint)

52:12 ^aEx 12:11
^bMic 2:13
^cEx 14:19
52:13 ^dIsa 42:1
^eIsa 57:15;
Php 2:9
52:15
^fRo 15:21*;
Eph 3:4-5
53:1 ^gRo 10:16*
^hJn 12:38*
53:2 ⁱIsa 52:14
53:3 ^jver 4,
10; Lk 18:31-
33 ^kPs 22:6;
Jn 1:10-11
53:4 ^lMt 8:17*
^mJn 19:7

⁵But he was pierced for our transgressions,ⁿ he was crushed for our iniquities; the punishment that brought us peace was on him, and by his wounds we are healed.^o

⁶We all, like sheep, have gone astray, each of us has turned to our own way; and the LORD has laid on him the iniquity of us all.

⁷He was oppressed and afflicted, yet he did not open his mouth;^p he was led like a lamb to the slaughter, and as a sheep before its shearers is silent, so he did not open his mouth.

⁸By oppression^q and judgment he was taken away. Yet who of his generation protested?

For he was cut off from the land of the living;^q

for the transgression^r of my people he was punished.^b

⁹He was assigned a grave with the wicked, and with the rich^s in his death, though he had done no violence,^t nor was any deceit in his mouth.^u

¹⁰Yet it was the LORD's will^v to crush^w him and cause him to suffer,^x and though the LORD makes^c his life an offering for sin, he will see his offspring^y and prolong his days, and the will of the LORD will prosper in his hand.

¹¹After he has suffered,^z he will see the light of life^d and be satisfied^e; by his knowledge^f my righteous servant will justify^a many, and he will bear their iniquities.

¹²Therefore I will give him a portion among the great,^g and he will divide the spoils with the strong,^h

53:5 ⁿ Ro 4:25; 1Co 15:3; Heb 9:28
^o 1Pe 2:24-25
 53:7 ^p Mk 14:61
 53:8 ^q Da 9:26; Ac 8:32-33*
^r ver 12
 53:9
^s Mt 27:57-60
^t Isa 42:1-3
^u 1Pe 2:22*
 53:10
^v Isa 46:10
^w ver 5 ^x ver 3
^y Ps 22:30
 53:11 ^z Jn 10:14-18 ^a Ro 5:18-19
 53:12 ^b Php 2:9

because he poured out his life unto death,^c and was numbered with the transgressors.^d For he bore the sin of many, and made intercession for the transgressors.

The Future Glory of Zion

54 “Sing, barren woman, you who never bore a child; burst into song, shout for joy, you who were never in labor; because more are the children^e of the desolate woman than of her who has a husband,^f”

says the LORD.

²“Enlarge the place of your tent,^g stretch your tent curtains wide, do not hold back; lengthen your cords, strengthen your stakes.^h

³For you will spread out to the right and to the left; your descendants will dispossess nations and settle in their desolateⁱ cities.

⁴“Do not be afraid; you will not be put to shame. Do not fear disgrace; you will not be humiliated. You will forget the shame of your youth and remember no more the reproach^j of your widowhood.

⁵For your Maker is your husband^k — the LORD Almighty is his name — the Holy One of Israel is your Redeemer;^l he is called the God of all the earth.^m

^a 8 Or From arrest ^b 8 Or generation considered / that he was cut off from the land of the living, / that he was punished for the transgression of my people? ^c 10 Hebrew though you make ^d 11 Dead Sea Scrolls (see also Septuagint); Masoretic Text does not have the light of life. ^e 11 Or (with Masoretic Text) ^f He will see the fruit of his suffering / and will be satisfied ^g 11 Or by knowledge of him ^h 12 Or many ⁱ 12 Or numerous

^c Mt 26:28, 38, 39, 42
^d Mk 15:27*;
 Lk 22:37*;
 23:32
 54:1 ^e Isa 49:20
^f 1Sa 2:5;
 Gal 4:27*
 54:2
^g Isa 49:19-20
^h Ex 35:18;
 39:40
 54:3 ⁱ Isa 49:19
 54:4 ^j Isa 51:7
 54:5 ^k Jer 3:14
^l Isa 48:17
^m Isa 6:3

- 6 The LORD will call you backⁿ
as if you were a wife deserted^o
and distressed in spirit —
a wife who married young,
only to be rejected,” says your
God.
- 7 “For a brief moment^p I
abandoned you,
but with deep compassion I
will bring you back.^q
- 8 In a surge of anger^r
I hid my face from you for a
moment,
but with everlasting kindness^s
I will have compassion on you,”
says the LORD your Redeemer.
- 9 “To me this is like the days of Noah,
when I swore that the waters of
Noah would never again
cover the earth.^t
So now I have sworn not to be
angry^u with you,
never to rebuke you again.
- 10 Though the mountains be shaken^v
and the hills be removed,
yet my unfailing love for you will
not be shaken^w
nor my covenant^x of peace be
removed,”
says the LORD, who has
compassion^y on you.
- 11 “Afflicted^z city, lashed by storms^a
and not comforted,^b
I will rebuild you with stones of
turquoise,^{ac}
your foundations^d with lapis
lazuli.
- 12 I will make your battlements of
rubies,
your gates of sparkling jewels,
and all your walls of precious
stones.
- 13 All your children will be taught by
the LORD,^e
and great will be their peace.^f
- 14 In righteousness you will be
established:
Tyranny^g will be far from you;
you will have nothing to fear.
Terror will be far removed;
it will not come near you.
- 15 If anyone does attack you, it will
not be my doing;
whoever attacks you will
surrender^h to you.

54:6

ⁿ Isa 49:14-21^o Isa 50:1-2;

62:4, 12

54:7

^p Isa 26:20^q Isa 49:18

54:8

^r Isa 60:10^s ver 1054:9 ^t Ge 8:21^u Isa 12:154:10 ^v Ps 46:2^w Isa 51:6^x Ps 89:34^y ver 854:11 ^z Isa 14:32^a Isa 28:2;29:6 ^b Isa 51:19^c 1Ch 29:2;

Rev 21:18

^d Isa 28:16;

Rev 21:19-20

54:13

^e Jn 6:45*^f Isa 48:1854:14 ^g Isa 9:4

54:15

^h Isa 41:11-1654:17 ⁱ Isa 29:8^j Isa 45:24-2555:1 ^k Jn 4:14;7:37 ^l La 5:4;

Mt 13:44;

Rev 3:18

^m SS 5:1ⁿ Hos 14:4;

Mt 10:8;

Rev 21:6

55:2 ^o Ps 22:26;

Ecc 6:2;

Hos 8:7

^p Isa 1:1955:3 ^q Lev 18:5;

Ro 10:5

^r Isa 61:8^s Isa 54:8^t Ac 13:34*55:4 ^u Jer 30:9;

Eze 34:23-24

55:5 ^v Isa 49:6^w Isa 60:955:6 ^x Ps 32:6;

Isa 49:8;

2Co 6:1-2

^y Isa 65:24

- 16 “See, it is I who created the
blacksmith
who fans the coals into flame
and forges a weapon fit for its
work.
And it is I who have created the
destroyer to wreak havoc;
- 17 no weapon forged against you
will prevail,ⁱ
and you will refute^j every
tongue that accuses you.
This is the heritage of the
servants of the LORD,
and this is their vindication
from me,”
declares the LORD.

Invitation to the Thirsty

- 55** “Come, all you who are thirsty,^k
come to the waters;
and you who have no money,
come, buy^l and eat!
Come, buy wine and milk^m
without money and without
cost.ⁿ
- 2 Why spend money on what is not
bread,
and your labor on what does
not satisfy?^o
Listen, listen to me, and eat what
is good,^p
and you will delight in the
richest of fare.
- 3 Give ear and come to me;
listen, that you may live.^q
I will make an everlasting
covenant^r with you,
my faithful love^s promised to
David.^t
- 4 See, I have made him a witness to
the peoples,
a ruler and commander^u of the
peoples.
- 5 Surely you will summon nations^v
you know not,
and nations you do not know
will come running to you,
because of the LORD your God,
the Holy One of Israel,
for he has endowed you with
splendor.”^w
- 6 Seek the LORD while he may be
found;^x
call^y on him while he is near.

^a 11 The meaning of the Hebrew for this word is uncertain.

⁷Let the wicked forsake their ways
and the unrighteous their
thoughts.^z

Let them turn^a to the LORD, and
he will have mercy^b on
them,
and to our God, for he will
freely pardon.^c

⁸“For my thoughts are not your
thoughts,
neither are your ways my
ways,”^d
declares the LORD.

⁹“As the heavens are higher than
the earth,^e
so are my ways higher than
your ways
and my thoughts than your
thoughts.

¹⁰As the rain^f and the snow
come down from heaven,
and do not return to it
without watering the earth
and making it bud and flourish,
so that it yields seed for the
sower and bread for the
eater,^g

¹¹so is my word that goes out from
my mouth:
It will not return to me empty,^h
but will accomplish what I desire
and achieve the purposeⁱ for
which I sent it.

¹²You will go out in joy
and be led forth in peace;^j
the mountains and hills
will burst into song before you,
and all the trees^k of the field
will clap their hands.^l

¹³Instead of the thornbush will
grow the juniper,
and instead of briars^m the
myrtleⁿ will grow.
This will be for the LORD’s
renown,^o
for an everlasting sign,
that will endure forever.”

Salvation for Others

56 This is what the LORD says:

“Maintain justice^p
and do what is right,
for my salvation^q is close at hand
and my righteousness will soon
be revealed.

^{55:7} ^zIsa 32:7;
^{59:7} ^aIsa 44:22
^bIsa 54:10
^cIsa 1:18; 40:2
^{55:8} ^dIsa 53:6
^{55:9} ^ePs 103:11
^{55:10}
^fIsa 30:23
^g2Co 9:10
^{55:11}
^hIsa 45:23
ⁱIsa 44:26
^{55:12}
^jIsa 54:10,
¹³ ^k1Ch 16:33
^lPs 98:8
^{55:13} ^mIsa 5:6
ⁿIsa 41:19
^oIsa 63:12
^{56:1} ^pIsa 1:17
^qPs 85:9

^{56:2} ^rPs 119:2
^sEx 20:8, 10;
Isa 58:13
^{56:3}
^tJer 38:7 *fn*;
Ac 8:27
^{56:5} ^uIsa 26:1;
60:18
^vIsa 48:19;
55:13
^{56:6}
^wIsa 60:7, 10;
61:5 ^xver 2, 4
^{56:7} ^yIsa 2:2
^zRo 12:1;
Heb 13:15
^aMt 21:13*;
Lk 19:46*
^bMk 11:17*
^{56:8} ^cIsa 11:12;
60:3-11;
Jn 10:16
^{56:9} ^dIsa 18:6;
Jer 12:9

²Blessed^r is the one who does this —
the person who holds it fast,
who keeps the Sabbath^s without
desecrating it,
and keeps their hands from
doing any evil.”

³Let no foreigner who is bound to
the LORD say,
“The LORD will surely exclude
me from his people.”
And let no eunuch^t complain,
“I am only a dry tree.”

⁴For this is what the LORD says:
“To the eunuchs who keep my
Sabbaths,
who choose what pleases me
and hold fast to my covenant —
⁵to them I will give within my
temple and its walls^u
a memorial and a name
better than sons and daughters;
I will give them an everlasting
name
that will endure forever.^v

⁶And foreigners who bind
themselves to the LORD
to minister^w to him,
to love the name of the LORD,
and to be his servants,
all who keep the Sabbath^x without
desecrating it
and who hold fast to my
covenant —
⁷these I will bring to my holy
mountain^y
and give them joy in my house
of prayer.
Their burnt offerings and
sacrifices^z
will be accepted on my altar;
for my house will be called
a house of prayer for all
nations.^{a”b}

⁸The Sovereign LORD declares —
he who gathers the exiles of
Israel:
“I will gather^c still others to them
besides those already
gathered.”

God’s Accusation Against the Wicked

⁹Come, all you beasts of the field,^d
come and devour, all you beasts
of the forest!

- ¹⁰ Israel's watchmen^e are blind,
they all lack knowledge;
they are all mute dogs,
they cannot bark;
they lie around and dream,
they love to sleep.^f
- ¹¹ They are dogs with mighty
appetites;
they never have enough.
They are shepherds^g who lack
understanding;^h
they all turn to their own way,
they seek their own gain.ⁱ
- ¹² "Come," each one cries, "let me
get wine!
Let us drink our fill of beer!
And tomorrow will be like today,
or even far better."^j

57 The righteous perish,^k
and no one takes it to heart;^l
the devout are taken away,
and no one understands
that the righteous are taken away
to be spared from evil.^m

² Those who walk uprightlyⁿ
enter into peace;
they find rest as they lie in
death.

³ "But you — come here, you
children of a sorceress,
you offspring of adulterers^o
and prostitutes!^p

⁴ Who are you mocking?
At whom do you sneer
and stick out your tongue?
Are you not a brood of rebels,
the offspring of liars?

⁵ You burn with lust among the
oaks
and under every spreading
tree;^q
you sacrifice your children^r in the
ravines
and under the overhanging
crag.

⁶ The idols^s among the smooth
stones of the ravines are
your portion;
indeed, they are your lot.
Yes, to them you have poured out
drink offerings^t
and offered grain offerings.
In view of all this, should I
relent?^u

56:10 ^e Eze 3:17
^f Na 3:18
56:11 ^g Eze 34:2
^h Isa 1:3
ⁱ Isa 57:17;
Eze 13:19;
Mic 3:11
56:12 ^j Ps 10:6;
Lk 12:18-19
57:1 ^k Ps 12:1
^l Isa 42:25
^m 2Ki 22:20
57:2 ⁿ Isa 26:7
57:3 ^o Mt 16:4
^p Isa 1:21
57:5 ^q 2Ki 16:4
^r Lev 18:21;
Ps 106:37-38;
Eze 16:20
57:6 ^s Jer 3:9
^t Jer 7:18
^u Jer 5:9, 29;
9:9

57:7 ^v Jer 3:6;
Eze 16:16
57:8
^w Eze 16:26;
23:7 ^x Eze 23:18
57:9
^y Eze 23:16, 40
57:10
^z Jer 2:25; 18:12
57:11 ^a Pr 29:25
^b Jer 2:32; 3:21
^c Ps 50:21
57:12
^d Isa 29:15;
Mic 3:2-4, 8
57:13
^e Jer 22:20;
30:15 ^f Ps 37:9
^g Isa 65:9-11

- ⁷ You have made your bed on a
high and lofty hill;^v
there you went up to offer your
sacrifices.
- ⁸ Behind your doors and your
doorposts
you have put your pagan
symbols.
Forsaking me, you uncovered
your bed,
you climbed into it and opened
it wide;
you made a pact with those whose
beds you love,^w
and you looked with lust on
their naked bodies.^x
- ⁹ You went to Molek^a with olive
oil
and increased your perfumes.
You sent your ambassadors^{by} far
away;
you descended to the very
realm of the dead!
- ¹⁰ You wearied yourself by such
going about,
but you would not say, 'It is
hopeless.'^z
You found renewal of your
strength,
and so you did not faint.
- ¹¹ "Whom have you so dreaded and
feared^a
that you have not been true
to me,
and have neither
remembered^b me
nor taken this to heart?
Is it not because I have long been
silent^c
that you do not fear me?
- ¹² I will expose your righteousness
and your works,^d
and they will not benefit you.
- ¹³ When you cry out^e for help,
let your collection of idols save
you!
The wind will carry all of them
off,
a mere breath will blow them
away.
But whoever takes refuge in me
will inherit the land^f
and possess my holy
mountain."^g

^a 9 Or to the king ^b 9 Or idols

Comfort for the Contrite

- ¹⁴And it will be said:
 “Build up, build up, prepare the road!
 Remove the obstacles out of the way of my people.”^h
¹⁵For this is what the high and exaltedⁱ One says —
 he who lives forever,^j whose name is holy:
 “I live in a high and holy place, but also with the one who is contrite^k and lowly in spirit,^l
 to revive the spirit of the lowly and to revive the heart of the contrite.^m
¹⁶I will not accuse them forever, nor will I always be angry,ⁿ for then they would faint away because of me —
 the very people I have created.
¹⁷I was enraged by their sinful greed;^o
 I punished them, and hid my face in anger, yet they kept on in their willful ways.^p
¹⁸I have seen their ways, but I will heal^q them;
 I will guide them and restore comfort^r to Israel’s mourners,
¹⁹ creating praise on their lips.^s
 Peace, peace,^t to those far and near,”^u
 says the LORD. “And I will heal them.”
²⁰But the wicked^v are like the tossing sea, which cannot rest, whose waves cast up mire and mud.
²¹“There is no peace,”^w says my God, “for the wicked.”^x

True Fasting

- 58** “Shout it aloud,^y do not hold back.
 Raise your voice like a trumpet.
 Declare to my people their rebellion^z
 and to the descendants of Jacob their sins.

57:14
^h Isa 62:10;
 Jer 18:15
 57:15 ⁱ Isa 52:13
^j Dt 33:27
^k Ps 147:3
^l Ps 34:18;
 51:17; Isa 66:2
^m Isa 61:1
 57:16 ⁿ Ps 85:5;
 103:9; Mic 7:18
 57:17 ^o Isa 56:11
^p Isa 1:4
 57:18
^q Isa 30:26
^r Isa 61:1-3
 57:19 ^s Isa 6:7;
 Heb 13:15
^t Eph 2:17
^u Ac 2:39
 57:20
^v Job 18:5-21
 57:21 ^w Isa 59:8
^x Isa 48:22
 58:1 ^y Isa 40:6
^z Isa 48:8

58:2 ^a Isa 48:1;
 Titus 1:16;
 Jas 4:8
^b Isa 29:13
 58:3
^c Lev 16:29
^d Mal 3:14
^e Isa 22:13;
 Zec 7:5-6
 58:4 ^f 1Ki 21:9-13; Isa 59:6
^g Isa 59:2
 58:5 ^h Zec 7:5
ⁱ 1Ki 21:27
^j Job 2:8
 58:6 ^k Ne 5:10-11
^l Jer 34:9
 58:7
^m Eze 18:16;
 Lk 3:11
ⁿ Isa 16:4;
 Heb 13:2
^o Job 31:19-20; Mt 25:36
^p Ge 29:14;
 Lk 10:31-32
 58:8 ^q Job 11:17
^r Isa 30:26

- ²For day after day they seek^a me out;
 they seem eager to know my ways,
 as if they were a nation that does what is right
 and has not forsaken the commands of its God.
 They ask me for just decisions
 and seem eager for God to come near^b them.
³“Why have we fasted,”^c they say, “and you have not seen it?
 Why have we humbled ourselves, and you have not noticed?”^d
 “Yet on the day of your fasting, you do as you please^e
 and exploit all your workers.
⁴Your fasting ends in quarreling and strife,^f
 and in striking each other with wicked fists.
 You cannot fast as you do today
 and expect your voice to be heard^g on high.
⁵Is this the kind of fast^h I have chosen,
 only a day for people to humbleⁱ themselves?
 Is it only for bowing one’s head like a reed
 and for lying in sackcloth and ashes?^j
 Is that what you call a fast,
 a day acceptable to the LORD?
⁶“Is not this the kind of fasting I have chosen:
 to loose the chains of injustice^k
 and untie the cords of the yoke,
 to set the oppressed^l free
 and break every yoke?
⁷Is it not to share your food with the hungry^m
 and to provide the poor wanderer with shelterⁿ —
 when you see the naked, to clothe^o them,
 and not to turn away from your own flesh and blood?^p
⁸Then your light will break forth like the dawn,^q
 and your healing^r will quickly appear;

then your righteousness^a will go
before you,
and the glory of the LORD will
be your rear guard.⁵
9 Then you will call,^t and the LORD
will answer;
you will cry for help, and he
will say: Here am I.
“If you do away with the yoke of
oppression,
with the pointing finger^u and
malicious talk,^v
10 and if you spend yourselves in
behalf of the hungry
and satisfy the needs of the
oppressed,^w
then your light^x will rise in the
darkness,
and your night will become like
the noonday.^y
11 The LORD will guide you always;
he will satisfy your needs^z in a
sun-scorched land
and will strengthen your frame.
You will be like a well-watered
garden,^a
like a spring^b whose waters
never fail.
12 Your people will rebuild the
ancient ruins^c
and will raise up the age-old
foundations;^d
you will be called Repairer of
Broken Walls,
Restorer of Streets with
Dwellings.
13 “If you keep your feet from
breaking the Sabbath^e
and from doing as you please
on my holy day,
if you call the Sabbath a delight^f
and the LORD’s holy day
honorable,
and if you honor it by not going
your own way
and not doing as you please or
speaking idle words,
14 then you will find your joy^g in the
LORD,
and I will cause you to ride in
triumph on the heights^h
of the land
and to feast on the inheritance
of your father Jacob.”
For the mouth of the LORD
has spoken.ⁱ

58:8 ^s Ex 14:1958:9 ^t Ps 50:15^u Pr 6:13^v Ps 12:2;

Isa 59:13

58:10

^w Dt 15:7-8^x Isa 42:16^y Job 11:1758:11 ^z Ps 107:9^a SS 4:15^b Jn 4:1458:12 ^c Isa 49:8^d Isa 44:2858:13 ^e Isa 56:2^f Ps 84:2, 10

58:14

^g Job 22:26^h Dt 32:13ⁱ Isa 1:2059:1 ^j Nu 11:23;

Isa 50:2

^k Isa 58:9;

65:24

59:2 ^l Isa 1:15;

58:4

59:3 ^m Isa 1:15

59:4

ⁿ Job 15:35;

Ps 7:14

59:5 ^o Job 8:14

59:6

^p Isa 28:20^q Isa 58:459:7 ^r Pr 6:17^s Mk 7:21-22^t Ro 3:15-17*

59:8

^u Isa 57:21;

Lk 1:79

59:9 ^v Isa 53:30;

8:20

Sin, Confession and Redemption

59 Surely the arm of the LORD is
not too shortⁱ to save,
nor his ear too dull to hear.^k
2 But your iniquities have separated
you from your God;
your sins have hidden his face
from you,
so that he will not hear.^l
3 For your hands are stained with
blood,^m
your fingers with guilt.
Your lips have spoken falsely,
and your tongue mutters
wicked things.
4 No one calls for justice;
no one pleads a case with
integrity.
They rely on empty arguments,
they utter lies;
they conceive trouble and give
birth to evil.ⁿ
5 They hatch the eggs of vipers
and spin a spider’s web.^o
Whoever eats their eggs will die,
and when one is broken, an
adder is hatched.
6 Their cobwebs are useless for
clothing;
they cannot cover themselves
with what they make.^p
Their deeds are evil deeds,
and acts of violence^q are in
their hands.
7 Their feet rush into sin;
they are swift to shed innocent
blood.^r
They pursue evil schemes;^s
acts of violence mark their
ways.^t
8 The way of peace they do not
know;
there is no justice in their paths.
They have turned them into
crooked roads;
no one who walks along them
will know peace.^u
9 So justice is far from us,
and righteousness does not
reach us.
We look for light, but all is
darkness;^v
for brightness, but we walk in
deep shadows.

^a 8 Or your righteous One

- ¹⁰ Like the blind^w we grope along
the wall,
feeling our way like people
without eyes.
At midday we stumble^x as if it
were twilight;
among the strong, we are like
the dead.^y
- ¹¹ We all growl like bears;
we moan mournfully like
doves.^z
We look for justice, but find none;
for deliverance, but it is far
away.
- ¹² For our offenses^a are many in
your sight,
and our sins testify^b against us.
Our offenses are ever with us,
and we acknowledge our
iniquities:
- ¹³ rebellion and treachery against
the LORD,
turning our backs^c on our God,
inciting revolt and oppression,^d
uttering lies^e our hearts have
conceived.
- ¹⁴ So justice is driven back,
and righteousness^f stands at a
distance;
truth^g has stumbled in the streets,
honesty cannot enter.
- ¹⁵ Truth is nowhere to be found,
and whoever shuns evil
becomes a prey.
- The LORD looked and was
displeased
that there was no justice.
- ¹⁶ He saw that there was no one,^h
he was appalled that there was
no one to intervene;
so his own arm achieved
salvationⁱ for him,
and his own righteousness
sustained him.
- ¹⁷ He put on righteousness as his
breastplate,^j
and the helmet^k of salvation on
his head;
he put on the garments^l of
vengeance
and wrapped himself in zeal^m
as in a cloak.
- ¹⁸ According to what they have
done,
so will he repay

59:10
^w Dt 28:29
^x Isa 8:15
^y La 3:6
59:11
^z Isa 38:14;
Eze 7:16
59:12 ^a Ezr 9:6
^b Isa 3:9
59:13 ^c Pr 30:9;
Mt 10:33;
Titus 1:16
^d Isa 5:7
^e Mk 7:21-22
59:14 ^f Isa 1:21
^g Isa 48:1
59:16
^h Isa 41:28
ⁱ Ps 98:1;
Isa 63:5
59:17 ^j Eph 6:14
^k Eph 6:17;
1Th 5:8
^l Isa 63:3
^m Isa 9:7

59:19
ⁿ Isa 49:12
^o Ps 113:3
59:20
^p Ac 2:38-39;
Ro 11:26-27^a
59:21 ^q Isa 11:2;
44:3
60:1 ^r Isa 52:2
^s Eph 5:14
60:2 ^t Jer 13:16;
Col 1:13
60:3
^u Isa 45:14;
Rev 21:24
^v Isa 49:23
60:4 ^w Isa 11:12
^x Isa 43:6
^y Isa 49:20-22

- wrath to his enemies
and retribution to his foes;
he will repay the islands their
due.
- ¹⁹ From the west,ⁿ people will fear
the name of the LORD,
and from the rising of the sun,^o
they will revere his glory.
For he will come like a pent-up
flood
that the breath of the LORD
drives along.^a
- ²⁰ “The Redeemer will come to Zion,
to those in Jacob who repent of
their sins,”^p
declares the LORD.
- ²¹ “As for me, this is my covenant
with them,” says the LORD. “My
Spirit,^q who is on you, will not de-
part from you, and my words that I
have put in your mouth will always
be on your lips, on the lips of your
children and on the lips of their de-
scendants—from this time on and
forever,” says the LORD.

The Glory of Zion

- 60** “Arise,^r shine, for your light^s
has come,
and the glory of the LORD rises
upon you.
- ² See, darkness covers the earth
and thick darkness^t is over the
peoples,
but the LORD rises upon you
and his glory appears over you.
- ³ Nations^u will come to your light,
and kings^v to the brightness of
your dawn.
- ⁴ “Lift up your eyes and look about
you:
All assemble^w and come to you;
your sons come from afar,
and your daughters^x are carried
on the hip.^y
- ⁵ Then you will look and be radiant,
your heart will throb and swell
with joy;
the wealth on the seas will be
brought to you,
to you the riches of the nations
will come.

^a 19 Or *When enemies come in like a flood, / the Spirit of the LORD will put them to flight*

6 Herds of camels will cover your land,
young camels of Midian^z and Ephah.^a

And all from Sheba^b will come,
bearing gold and incense^c
and proclaiming the praise^d of
the LORD.

7 All Kedar's^e flocks will be
gathered to you,
the rams of Nebaioth will serve
you;
they will be accepted as offerings
on my altar,
and I will adorn my glorious
temple.^f

8 "Who are these^g that fly along like
clouds,
like doves to their nests?
9 Surely the islands^h look to me;
in the lead are the ships of
Tarshish,^{ai}
bringing^j your children from afar,
with their silver and gold,
to the honor of the LORD your
God,
the Holy One of Israel,
for he has endowed you with
splendor.^k

10 "Foreigners^l will rebuild your
walls,
and their kings^m will serve you.
Though in anger I struck you,
in favor I will show you
compassion.ⁿ

11 Your gates^o will always stand
open,
they will never be shut, day or
night,
so that people may bring you the
wealth of the nations^p —
their kings^q led in triumphal
procession.

12 For the nation or kingdom that
will not serve^r you will
perish;
it will be utterly ruined.

13 "The glory of Lebanon^s will come
to you,
the juniper, the fir and the
cypress together,^t
to adorn my sanctuary;
and I will glorify the place for
my feet.^u

60:6 ^zGe 25:2

^aGe 25:4

^bPs 72:10

^cIsa 43:23;

Mt 2:11

^dIsa 42:10

60:7 ^eGe 25:13

^fver 13;

Hag 2:3, 7, 9

60:8

^gIsa 49:21

60:9 ^hIsa 11:11

ⁱIsa 2:16 *fn*

^jIsa 14:2; 43:6

^kIsa 55:5

60:10 ^lIsa 14:1-

2 ^mIsa 49:23;

Rev 21:24

ⁿIsa 54:8

60:11 ^over 18;

Isa 62:10;

Rev 21:25

^pver 5;

Rev 21:26

^qPs 149:8

60:12 ^rIsa 14:2

60:13 ^sIsa 35:2

^tIsa 41:19

^u1Ch 28:2;

Ps 132:7

14 The children of your oppressors^v
will come bowing before
you;
all who despise you will bow
down^w at your feet
and will call you the City of the
LORD,
Zion^x of the Holy One of Israel.

15 "Although you have been
forsaken^y and hated,
with no one traveling^z through,
I will make you the everlasting
pride^a
and the joy^b of all generations.
16 You will drink the milk of nations
and be nursed^c at royal breasts.
Then you will know that I, the
LORD, am your Savior,
your Redeemer,^d the Mighty
One of Jacob.

17 Instead of bronze I will bring you
gold,
and silver in place of iron.
Instead of wood I will bring you
bronze,
and iron in place of stones.
I will make peace your governor
and well-being your ruler.
18 No longer will violence be heard
in your land,
nor ruin or destruction within
your borders,
but you will call your walls
Salvation^e
and your gates Praise.

19 The sun will no more be your
light by day,
nor will the brightness of the
moon shine on you,
for the LORD will be your
everlasting light,^f
and your God will be your
glory.^g

20 Your sun^h will never set again,
and your moon will wane no
more;
the LORD will be your everlasting
light,
and your days of sorrowⁱ will
end.

21 Then all your people will be
righteous^j
and they will possess^k the land
forever.

^a 9 Or *the trading ships*

60:14 ^vIsa 14:2

^wIsa 49:23;

Rev 3:9

^xHeb 12:22

60:15

^yIsa 1:7-9;

6:12 ^zIsa 33:8

^aIsa 4:2

^bIsa 65:18

60:16

^cIsa 49:23;

66:11, 12

^dIsa 59:20

60:18 ^eIsa 26:1

60:19

^fRev 22:5

^gZec 2:5;

Rev 21:23

60:20

^hIsa 30:26

ⁱIsa 35:10

60:21

^jRev 21:27

^kPs 37:11, 22;

Isa 57:13; 61:7

They are the shoot I have
planted,^l
the work of my hands,^m
for the display of my splendor.ⁿ
²²The least of you will become a
thousand,
the smallest a mighty nation.
I am the LORD;
in its time I will do this swiftly.”

The Year of the LORD's Favor

61 The Spirit^o of the Sovereign
LORD is on me,
because the LORD has
anointed^p me
to proclaim good news to the
poor.^q
He has sent me to bind up^r the
brokenhearted,
to proclaim freedom for the
captives^s
and release from darkness for
the prisoners,^a
²to proclaim the year of the LORD's
favor^t
and the day of vengeance^u of
our God,
to comfort^v all who mourn,
³ and provide for those who
grieve in Zion —
to bestow on them a crown of
beauty
instead of ashes,
the oil of joy
instead of mourning,
and a garment of praise
instead of a spirit of despair.
They will be called oaks of
righteousness,
a planting of the LORD
for the display of his splendor.^w
⁴They will rebuild the ancient ruins^x
and restore the places long
devastated;
they will renew the ruined cities
that have been devastated for
generations.
⁵Strangers^y will shepherd your
flocks;
foreigners will work your fields
and vineyards.
⁶And you will be called priests^z of
the LORD,
you will be named ministers of
our God.

60:21 ^lMt 15:13
^mIsa 19:25;
29:23; Eph 2:10
ⁿIsa 52:1
61:1 ^oIsa 11:2
^pPs 45:7
^qMt 11:5;
Lk 7:22
^rIsa 57:15
^sIsa 42:7; 49:9
61:2 ^tIsa 49:8;
Lk 4:18-19*
^uIsa 34:8
^vIsa 57:18;
Mt 5:4
61:3
^wIsa 60:20-21
61:4 ^xIsa 49:8;
Eze 36:33;
Am 9:14
61:5 ^yIsa 14:1-2
61:6 ^zEx 19:6;
1Pe 2:5

^aIsa 60:11
61:7 ^bIsa 40:2;
Zec 9:12
61:8 ^cPs 11:7;
Isa 5:16
^dIsa 55:3
61:10
^eIsa 25:9;
Hab 3:18
^fPs 132:9;
Isa 52:1
^gIsa 49:18;
Rev 21:2
61:11 ^hPs 85:11

You will feed on the wealth^a of
nations,
and in their riches you will
boast.

⁷Instead of your shame
you will receive a double^b
portion,
and instead of disgrace
you will rejoice in your
inheritance.
And so you will inherit a double
portion in your land,
and everlasting joy will be
yours.

⁸“For I, the LORD, love justice;^c
I hate robbery and
wrongdoing.
In my faithfulness I will reward
my people
and make an everlasting
covenant^d with them.
⁹Their descendants will be known
among the nations
and their offspring among the
peoples.
All who see them will
acknowledge
that they are a people the LORD
has blessed.”

¹⁰I delight greatly in the LORD;
my soul rejoices^e in my God.
For he has clothed me with
garments of salvation
and arrayed me in a robe of his
righteousness,^f
as a bridegroom adorns his head
like a priest,
and as a bride^g adorns herself
with her jewels.
¹¹For as the soil makes the sprout
come up
and a garden causes seeds to
grow,
so the Sovereign LORD will make
righteousness^h
and praise spring up before all
nations.

Zion's New Name

62 For Zion's sake I will not keep
silent,
for Jerusalem's sake I will not
remain quiet,

^a 1 Hebrew; Septuagint *the blind*

till her vindicationⁱ shines out like the dawn,
her salvation like a blazing torch.

²The nations^l will see your vindication,
and all kings your glory;
you will be called by a new name^k
that the mouth of the LORD will bestow.

³You will be a crown^l of splendor in the LORD's hand,
a royal diadem in the hand of your God.

⁴No longer will they call you Deserted,^m
or name your land Desolate.
But you will be called Hephzibah,^a
and your land Beulah^b;
for the LORD will take delightⁿ in you,
and your land will be married.^o

⁵As a young man marries a young woman,
so will your Builder marry you;
as a bridegroom rejoices over his bride,
so will your God rejoice^p over you.

⁶I have posted watchmen^q on your walls, Jerusalem;
they will never be silent day or night.

You who call on the LORD,
give yourselves no rest,

⁷and give him no rest^r till he establishes Jerusalem
and makes her the praise of the earth.

⁸The LORD has sworn by his right hand
and by his mighty arm:
"Never again will I give your grain^s

as food for your enemies,
and never again will foreigners drink the new wine
for which you have toiled;

⁹but those who harvest it will eat it
and praise the LORD,
and those who gather the grapes
will drink it
in the courts of my sanctuary."

62:1 ⁱIsa 1:26
62:2
^jIsa 52:10; 60:3
^kver 4, 12
62:3 ^lIsa 28:5;
Zec 9:16;
1Th 2:19
62:4 ^mIsa 54:6
ⁿJer 32:41;
Zep 3:17
^oJer 3:14;
Hos 2:19
62:5 ^pIsa 65:19
62:6 ^qIsa 52:8;
Eze 3:17
62:7 ^rMt 15:21-28; Lk 18:1-8
62:8
^sDt 28:30-33;
Isa 1:7; Jer 5:17

62:10
^tIsa 60:11
^uIsa 11:16; 57:14
^vIsa 11:10
62:11
^wZec 9:9;
Mt 21:5
^xRev 22:12
^yIsa 40:10
62:12 ^zver 4
^a1Pe 2:9
^bIsa 35:9
^cIsa 42:16
63:1 ^dAm 1:12
^eZep 3:17
63:3
^fRev 14:20;
19:15 ^gIsa 22:5
^hRev 19:13
63:5 ⁱIsa 41:28

¹⁰Pass through, pass through the gates!^t
Prepare the way for the people.
Build up, build up the highway!^u
Remove the stones.
Raise a banner^v for the nations.

¹¹The LORD has made proclamation to the ends of the earth:
"Say to Daughter Zion,^w
'See, your Savior comes!^x
See, his reward is with him,
and his recompense
accompanies him.'^y"

¹²They will be called^z the Holy People,^a
the Redeemed^b of the LORD;
and you will be called Sought
After,
the City No Longer Deserted.^c

God's Day of Vengeance and Redemption

63 Who is this coming from Edom,
from Bozrah,^d with his garments stained crimson?
Who is this, robed in splendor,
striding forward in the greatness of his strength?

"It is I, proclaiming victory,
mighty to save."^e

²Why are your garments red,
like those of one treading the winepress?

³"I have trodden the winepress^f
alone;
from the nations no one was
with me.

I trampled them in my anger
and trod them down in my wrath;^g
their blood spattered my
garments,^h
and I stained all my clothing.

⁴It was for me the day of
vengeance;
the year for me to redeem had
come.

⁵I looked, but there was no oneⁱ to help,
I was appalled that no one gave support;

^a 4 Hephzibah means *my delight is in her*.

^b 4 Beulah means *married*.

so my own arm^j achieved
salvation for me,
and my own wrath
sustained me.^k
⁶I trampled the nations in my
anger;
in my wrath I made them
drunk^l
and poured their blood^m on the
ground.”

Praise and Prayer

⁷I will tell of the kindnessesⁿ of the
LORD,
the deeds for which he is to be
praised,
according to all the LORD has
done for us —
yes, the many good things
he has done for Israel,
according to his compassion^o
and many kindnesses.
⁸He said, “Surely they are my
people,^p
children who will be true
to me”;
and so he became their Savior.
⁹In all their distress he too was
distressed,
and the angel of his presence^q
saved them.^a
In his love and mercy he
redeemed^r them;
he lifted them up and carried^s
them
all the days of old.
¹⁰Yet they rebelled^t
and grieved his Holy Spirit.^u
So he turned and became their
enemy^v
and he himself fought against
them.
¹¹Then his people recalled^b the days
of old,
the days of Moses and his
people —
where is he who brought them
through the sea,^w
with the shepherd of his
flock?
Where is he who set
his Holy Spirit^x among them,
¹²who sent his glorious arm of
power
to be at Moses’ right hand,

63:5 ^jPs 44:3;
98:1 ^kIsa 59:16
63:6 ^lIsa 29:9
^mIsa 34:3
63:7 ⁿIsa 54:8
^oPs 51:1;
Eph 2:4
63:8 ^pIsa 51:4
63:9 ^qEx 33:14
^rDt 7:7-8
^sDt 1:31
63:10
^tPs 78:40
^uPs 51:11;
Ac 7:51;
Eph 4:30
^vPs 106:40
63:11
^wEx 14:22, 30
^xNu 11:17

63:12
^yEx 14:21-22;
Isa 11:15
63:13 ^zDt 32:12
^aJer 31:9
63:15
^bDt 26:15;
Ps 80:14
^cPs 123:1
^dIsa 9:7; 26:11
^eJer 31:20;
Hos 11:8
63:16
^fJob 14:21
^gIsa 41:14;
44:6
63:17
^hIsa 29:13
ⁱNu 10:36
63:18
^jPs 74:3-8

who divided the waters^y before
them,
to gain for himself everlasting
renown,
¹³who led^z them through the
depths?
Like a horse in open country,
they did not stumble;^a
¹⁴like cattle that go down to the
plain,
they were given rest by the
Spirit of the LORD.
This is how you guided your
people
to make for yourself a glorious
name.
¹⁵Look down from heaven^b and
see,
from your lofty throne,^c holy
and glorious.
Where are your zeal^d and your
might?
Your tenderness and
compassion^e are withheld
from us.
¹⁶But you are our Father,
though Abraham does not
know us
or Israel acknowledge^f us;
you, LORD, are our Father,
our Redeemer^g from of old is
your name.
¹⁷Why, LORD, do you make us
wander from your ways
and harden our hearts so we do
not revere^h you?
Returnⁱ for the sake of your
servants,
the tribes that are your
inheritance.
¹⁸For a little while your people
possessed your holy
place,
but now our enemies have
trampled down your
sanctuary.^j
¹⁹We are yours from of old;
but you have not ruled over
them,
they have not been called^c by
your name.

^a 9 Or Savior ⁹in their distress. / It was no envoy
or angel / but his own presence that saved them
^b 11 Or But may he recall ^c 19 Or We are like
those you have never ruled, / like those never
called

64^a Oh, that you would rend the heavens^k and come down,^l that the mountains^m would tremble before you!

²As when fire sets twigs ablaze and causes water to boil, come down to make your name known to your enemies

and cause the nations to quakeⁿ before you!

³For when you did awesome^o things that we did not expect,

you came down, and the mountains trembled before you.

⁴Since ancient times no one has heard,
no ear has perceived,
no eye has seen any God besides you,
who acts on behalf of those who wait for him.^p

⁵You come to the help of those who gladly do right,^q who remember your ways.
But when we continued to sin against them,
you were angry.

How then can we be saved?

⁶All of us have become like one who is unclean,
and all our righteous^r acts are like filthy rags;
we all shrivel up like a leaf,^s
and like the wind our sins sweep us away.

⁷No one^t calls on your name
or strives to lay hold of you;
for you have hidden^u your face from us
and have given us over^v to^b our sins.

⁸Yet you, LORD, are our Father.^w
We are the clay, you are the potter;^x
we are all the work of your hand.

⁹Do not be angry^y beyond measure, LORD;
do not remember our sins^z forever.

Oh, look on us, we pray,
for we are all your people.

64:1^k Ps 18:9;
144:5^l Mic 1:3
^m Ex 19:18

64:2ⁿ Ps 99:1;
Jer 5:22; 33:9

64:3^o Ps 65:5

64:4

^p Isa 30:18;

1Co 2:9*

64:5^q Isa 26:8

64:6

^r Isa 46:12; 48:1

^s Ps 90:5-6

64:7^t Isa 59:4

^u Dt 31:18;

Isa 1:15; 54:8

^v Isa 9:18

64:8

^w Isa 63:16

^x Isa 29:16

64:9

^y Isa 57:17;

60:10

^z Isa 43:25

¹⁰Your sacred cities have become a wasteland;
even Zion is a wasteland,
Jerusalem a desolation.

¹¹Our holy and glorious temple,^a
where our ancestors
praised you,
has been burned with fire,
and all that we treasured^b lies in ruins.

¹²After all this, LORD, will you hold yourself back?^c
Will you keep silent^d and
punish us beyond
measure?

Judgment and Salvation

65 “I revealed myself to those
who did not ask for me;
I was found by those who did
not seek me.^e

To a nation^f that did not call on
my name,

I said, ‘Here am I, here am I.’

²All day long I have held out my
hands

to an obstinate people,^g
who walk in ways not good,
pursuing their own
imaginings^h—

³a people who continually
provoke me
to my very face,ⁱ
offering sacrifices in gardens^j
and burning incense on altars
of brick;

⁴who sit among the graves
and spend their nights keeping
secret vigil;
who eat the flesh of pigs,^k
and whose pots hold broth of
impure meat;

⁵who say, ‘Keep away; don’t come
near me,
for I am too sacred^l for you!’
Such people are smoke in my
nostrils,
a fire that keeps burning all day.

⁶“See, it stands written before me:
I will not keep silent^m but will
pay backⁿ in full;
I will pay it back into their laps^o—

^a In Hebrew texts 64:1 is numbered 63:19b, and 64:2-12 is numbered 64:1-11. ^b 7 Septuagint, Syriac and Targum; Hebrew *have made us melt because of*

64:11^a Ps 74:3-

7^b La 1:7,10

64:12

^c Ps 74:10-11;

Isa 42:14

^d Ps 83:1

65:1^e Hos 1:10;

Ro 9:24-

26; 10:20*

^f Eph 2:12

65:2^g Isa 1:2,

23; Ro 10:21*

^h Ps 81:11-12;

Isa 66:18

65:3ⁱ Job 1:11

^j Isa 1:29

65:4^k Lev 11:7

65:5^l Mt 9:11;

Lk 7:39; 18:9-12

65:6^m Ps 50:3

ⁿ Jer 16:18

^o Ps 79:12

⁷both your sins^p and the sins of your ancestors,”^q says the LORD.
 “Because they burned sacrifices on the mountains and defied me on the hills,^r I will measure into their laps the full payment for their former deeds.”

⁸This is what the LORD says:
 “As when juice is still found in a cluster of grapes and people say, ‘Don’t destroy it, there is still a blessing in it,’ so will I do in behalf of my servants;
 I will not destroy them all.
⁹I will bring forth descendants^s from Jacob, and from Judah those who will possess^t my mountains; my chosen people will inherit them, and there will my servants live.^u

¹⁰Sharon^v will become a pasture for flocks, and the Valley of Achor^w a resting place for herds, for my people who seek^x me.

¹¹“But as for you who forsake^y the LORD and forget my holy mountain, who spread a table for Fortune and fill bowls of mixed wine for Destiny,

¹²I will destine you for the sword,^z and all of you will fall in the slaughter;
 for I called but you did not answer,^a
 I spoke but you did not listen.^b
 You did evil in my sight and chose what displeases me.”

¹³Therefore this is what the Sovereign LORD says:
 “My servants will eat,^c but you will go hungry;
 my servants will drink, but you will go thirsty;^d
 my servants will rejoice, but you will be put to shame.^e

65:7 ^pIsa 22:14
^qEx 20:5
^rIsa 57:7
 65:9 ^sIsa 45:19
^tAm 9:11-15
^uIsa 32:18
 65:10 ^vIsa 35:2
^wJos 7:26
^xIsa 51:1
 65:11
^yDt 29:24-25;
 Isa 1:28
 65:12 ^zIsa 27:1
^aPr 1:24-25;
 Isa 41:28; 66:4
^b2Ch 36:15-16;
 Jer 7:13
 65:13 ^cIsa 1:19
^dIsa 41:17
^eIsa 44:9

65:14 ^fMt 8:12;
 Lk 13:28
 65:15 ^gZec 8:13
 65:16 ^hPs 31:5
ⁱIsa 19:18
 65:17
^jIsa 66:22;
 2Pe 3:13
^kIsa 43:18;
 Jer 3:16
 65:18 ^lPs 98:1-9;
 Isa 25:9
 65:19
^mIsa 35:10;
 62:5 ⁿIsa 25:8;
 Rev 7:17
 65:20
^oEcc 8:13
 65:21
^pIsa 32:18
^qIsa 37:30;
 Am 9:14

¹⁴My servants will sing out of the joy of their hearts, but you will cry out^f from anguish of heart and wail in brokenness of spirit.

¹⁵You will leave your name for my chosen ones to use in their curses;^g the Sovereign LORD will put you to death, but to his servants he will give another name.

¹⁶Whoever invokes a blessing in the land will do so by the one true God;^h whoever takes an oath in the land will swearⁱ by the one true God. For the past troubles will be forgotten and hidden from my eyes.

New Heavens and a New Earth

¹⁷“See, I will create new heavens and a new earth.^j The former things will not be remembered,^k nor will they come to mind.

¹⁸But be glad and rejoice^l forever in what I will create, for I will create Jerusalem to be a delight and its people a joy.

¹⁹I will rejoice^m over Jerusalem and take delight in my people; the sound of weeping and of cryingⁿ will be heard in it no more.

²⁰“Never again will there be in it an infant who lives but a few days, or an old man who does not live out his years;^o the one who dies at a hundred will be thought a mere child; the one who fails to reach^a a hundred will be considered accursed.

²¹They will build houses^p and dwell in them; they will plant vineyards and eat their fruit.^q

²²No longer will they build houses and others live in them, or plant and others eat.

^a 20 Or the sinner who reaches

For as the days of a tree,^r
 so will be the days^s of my
 people;
 my chosen ones will long enjoy
 the work of their hands.
²³They will not labor in vain,
 nor will they bear children
 doomed to misfortune;
 for they will be a people blessed^t
 by the LORD,
 they and their descendants^u
 with them.
²⁴Before they call^v I will answer;
 while they are still speaking^w I
 will hear.
²⁵The wolf and the lamb^x will feed
 together,
 and the lion will eat straw like
 the ox,
 and dust will be the serpent's^y
 food.
 They will neither harm nor
 destroy
 on all my holy mountain,"
 says the LORD.

Judgment and Hope

66 This is what the LORD says:

"Heaven is my throne,^z
 and the earth is my footstool.^a
 Where is the house^b you will build
 for me?
 Where will my resting place be?
²Has not my hand made all these
 things,^c
 and so they came into being?"
 declares the LORD.

"These are the ones I look on with
 favor:
 those who are humble and
 contrite in spirit,^d
 and who tremble at my word.^e
³But whoever sacrifices a bull^f
 is like one who kills a person,
 and whoever offers a lamb
 is like one who breaks a dog's
 neck;
 whoever makes a grain offering
 is like one who presents pig's
 blood,
 and whoever burns memorial
 incense^g
 is like one who worships an
 idol.

65:22
^rPs 92:12-14;
^sPs 21:4; 91:16
 65:23 ^tDt 28:3-
 12; Isa 61:9
^uAc 2:39
 65:24
^vIsa 55:6
^wDa 9:20-23;
 10:12
 65:25 ^xIsa 11:6
^yGe 3:14;
 Mic 7:17
 66:1 ^zMt 23:22
^a1Ki 8:27;
 Mt 5:34-35
^b2Sa 7:7;
 Jn 4:20-21;
 Ac 7:49*; 17:24
 66:2
^cIsa 40:26;
 Ac 7:50*
^dIsa 57:15;
 Mt 5:3-4;
 Lk 18:13-14
^eEzr 9:4
 66:3 ^fIsa 1:11
^gLev 2:2

^hIsa 57:17
 66:4 ⁱPr 10:24;
^jPr 1:24;
 Jer 7:13
^k2Ki 21:2, 4, 6
^lIsa 65:12
 66:5
^mPs 38:20;
 Isa 60:15
ⁿLk 13:17
 66:6 ^oIsa 65:6;
 Joel 3:7
 66:7 ^pIsa 54:1
^qRev 12:5
 66:8 ^rIsa 64:4
 66:9 ^sIsa 37:3
 66:10
^tDt 32:43;
 Ro 15:10
^uPs 26:8
 66:11
^vIsa 60:16

They have chosen their own
 ways,^h
 and they delight in their
 abominations;
⁴so I also will choose harsh
 treatment for them
 and will bring on them what
 they dread.ⁱ
 For when I called, no one
 answered,^j
 when I spoke, no one listened.
 They did evil^k in my sight
 and chose what displeases me."^l
⁵Hear the word of the LORD,
 you who tremble at his word:
 "Your own people who hate^m you,
 and exclude you because of my
 name, have said,
 'Let the LORD be glorified,
 that we may see your joy!'
 Yet they will be put to shame."ⁿ
⁶Hear that uproar from the city,
 hear that noise from the
 temple!
 It is the sound of the LORD
 repaying^o his enemies all they
 deserve.
⁷"Before she goes into labor,^p
 she gives birth;
 before the pains come upon her,
 she delivers a son.^q
⁸Who has ever heard of such
 things?
 Who has ever seen^r things like
 this?
 Can a country be born in a day
 or a nation be brought forth in
 a moment?
 Yet no sooner is Zion in labor
 than she gives birth to her
 children.
⁹Do I bring to the moment of birth^s
 and not give delivery?" says the
 LORD.
 "Do I close up the womb
 when I bring to delivery?" says
 your God.
¹⁰"Rejoice^t with Jerusalem and be
 glad for her,
 all you who love^u her;
 rejoice greatly with her,
 all you who mourn over her.
¹¹For you will nurse^v and be
 satisfied
 at her comforting breasts;

you will drink deeply
and delight in her overflowing
abundance.”

¹²For this is what the LORD says:

“I will extend peace to her like a
river,^w
and the wealth^x of nations like
a flooding stream;
you will nurse and be carried^y on
her arm
and dandled on her knees.

¹³As a mother comforts her child,
so will I comfort^z you;
and you will be comforted over
Jerusalem.”

¹⁴When you see this, your heart will
rejoice
and you will flourish like grass;
the hand of the LORD will be made
known to his servants,
but his fury^a will be shown to
his foes.

¹⁵See, the LORD is coming with fire,
and his chariots^b are like a
whirlwind;
he will bring down his anger with
fury,
and his rebuke^c with flames of
fire.

¹⁶For with fire^d and with his sword^e
the LORD will execute judgment
on all people,
and many will be those slain by
the LORD.

¹⁷“Those who consecrate and pu-
rify themselves to go into the gar-
dens,^f following one who is among
those who eat the flesh of pigs,^g rats
and other unclean things — they will
meet their end^h together with the
one they follow,” declares the LORD.

66:12
^w Isa 48:18
^x Ps 72:3;
Isa 60:5; 61:6
^y Isa 60:4
66:13
^z Isa 40:1;
2Co 1:4
66:14 ^a Isa 10:5
66:15
^b Ps 68:17
^c Ps 9:5
66:16
^d Isa 30:30
^e Isa 27:1
66:17 ^f Isa 1:29
^g Lev 11:7
^h Ps 37:20;
Isa 1:28

66:19
ⁱ Isa 11:10;
49:22 ^j Isa 2:16
^k Eze 27:10
^l Ge 10:2
^m Isa 11:11
ⁿ 1Ch 16:24;
Isa 24:15
66:20
^o Isa 52:11
66:21 ^p Ex 19:6;
Isa 61:6;
1Pe 2:5, 9
66:22
^q Isa 65:17;
Heb 12:26-
27; 2Pe 3:13;
Rev 21:1
^r Jn 10:27-29;
1Pe 1:4-5
66:23
^s Eze 46:1-3
^t Isa 19:21
66:24
^u Isa 14:11
^v Isa 1:31;
Mk 9:48*

¹⁸“And I, because of what they
have planned and done, am about to
come^a and gather the people of all
nations and languages, and they will
come and see my glory.

¹⁹“I will set a signⁱ among them,
and I will send some of those who
survive to the nations — to Tarshish,^j
to the Libyans^b and Lydians^k (famous
as archers), to Tubal^l and Greece, and
to the distant islands^m that have not
heard of my fame or seen my glory.ⁿ
They will proclaim my glory among
the nations. ²⁰And they will bring
all your people, from all the nations,
to my holy mountain in Jerusa-
lem as an offering to the LORD — on
horses, in chariots and wagons, and
on mules and camels,” says the LORD.
“They will bring them, as the Isra-
elites bring their grain offerings, to
the temple of the LORD in ceremoni-
ally clean vessels.^o ²¹And I will select
some of them also to be priests^p and
Levites,” says the LORD.

²²“As the new heavens and the new
earth^q that I make will endure be-
fore me,” declares the LORD, “so will
your name and descendants endure.^r
²³From one New Moon to another
and from one Sabbath^s to another, all
mankind will come and bow down^t
before me,” says the LORD. ²⁴“And
they will go out and look on the dead
bodies of those who rebelled against
me; the worms^u that eat them will
not die, the fire that burns them will
not be quenched,^v and they will be
loathsome to all mankind.”

^a 18 The meaning of the Hebrew for this clause
is uncertain. ^b 19 Some Septuagint
manuscripts *Put* (Libyans); Hebrew *Pul*

JEREMIAH

1 The words of Jeremiah son of Hilkiah, one of the priests at Anathoth^a in the territory of Benjamin. ²The word of the LORD came to him in the thirteenth year of the reign of Josiah son of Amon king of Judah, ³and through the reign of Jehoiakim^b son of Josiah king of Judah, down to the fifth month of the eleventh year of Zedekiah^c son of Josiah king of Judah, when the people of Jerusalem went into exile.^d

The Call of Jeremiah

⁴The word of the LORD came to me, saying,

⁵“Before I formed you in the womb I knew^{ae} you, before you were born^f I set you apart; I appointed you as a prophet to the nations.”^g

⁶“Alas, Sovereign LORD,” I said, “I do not know how to speak;^h I am too young.”ⁱ

⁷But the LORD said to me, “Do not say, ‘I am too young.’ You must go to everyone I send you to and say whatever I command you. ⁸Do not be afraid^j of them, for I am with you^k and will rescue you,” declares the LORD.

⁹Then the LORD reached out his hand and touched^l my mouth and said to me, “I have put my words in your mouth.”^m ¹⁰See, today I appoint you over nations and kingdoms to uproot and tear down, to destroy and overthrow, to build and to plant.”ⁿ

¹¹The word of the LORD came to me: “What do you see, Jeremiah?”^o

“I see the branch of an almond tree,” I replied.

¹²The LORD said to me, “You have seen correctly, for I am watching^b to see that my word is fulfilled.”

1:1 ^a Jos 21:18;
1Ch 6:60;
Jer 32:7-9
1:3 ^b 2Ki 23:34
^c 2Ki 24:17;
Jer 39:2
^d Jer 52:15
1:5 ^e Ps 139:16
^f Isa 49:1
^g ver 10;
Jer 25:15-26
1:6 ^h Ex 4:10;
6:12 ⁱ 1Ki 3:7
1:8 ^j Eze 2:6
^k Jos 1:5;
Jer 15:20
1:9 ^l Isa 6:7
^m Ex 4:12
1:10 ⁿ Jer 18:7-10; 24:6; 31:4, 28
1:11 ^o Jer 24:3;
Am 7:8

¹³The word of the LORD came to me again: “What do you see?”^p

“I see a pot that is boiling,” I answered. “It is tilting toward us from the north.”

¹⁴The LORD said to me, “From the north disaster will be poured out on all who live in the land. ¹⁵I am about to summon all the peoples of the northern kingdoms,” declares the LORD.

“Their kings will come and set up their thrones in the entrance of the gates of Jerusalem; they will come against all her surrounding walls and against all the towns of Judah.”^q

¹⁶I will pronounce my judgments on my people because of their wickedness^r in forsaking me,^s in burning incense to other gods^t and in worshiping what their hands have made.

¹⁷“Get yourself ready! Stand up and say to them whatever I command you. Do not be terrified^u by them, or I will terrify you before them. ¹⁸Today I have made you^v a fortified city, an iron pillar and a bronze wall to stand against the whole land — against the kings of Judah, its officials, its priests and the people of the land. ¹⁹They will fight against you but will not overcome you, for I am with you^w and will rescue^x you,” declares the LORD.

Israel Forsakes God

2 The word of the LORD came to me: ²“Go and proclaim in the hearing of Jerusalem:

^a 5 Or *chose* ^b 12 The Hebrew for *watching* sounds like the Hebrew for *almond tree*.

1:13 ^p Zec 4:2
1:15 ^q Jer 4:16;
9:11
1:16 ^r Dt 28:20
^s Jer 17:13
^t Jer 7:9; 19:4
1:17 ^u Eze 2:6
1:18 ^v Isa 50:7
1:19 ^w Jer 20:11
^x ver 8

“This is what the LORD says:
 “‘I remember the devotion of
 your youth,^y
 how as a bride you loved me
 and followed me through the
 wilderness,^z
 through a land not sown.
³Israel was holy^a to the LORD,^b
 the firstfruits^c of his harvest;
 all who devoured^d her were held
 guilty,^e
 and disaster overtook them,’”
 declares the LORD.
⁴Hear the word of the LORD, you
 descendants of Jacob,
 all you clans of Israel.
⁵This is what the LORD says:
 “What fault did your ancestors
 find in me,
 that they strayed so far from me?
 They followed worthless idols
 and became worthless^f
 themselves.
⁶They did not ask, ‘Where is the
 LORD,
 who brought us up out of Egypt^g
 and led us through the barren
 wilderness,
 through a land of deserts^h and
 ravines,ⁱ
 a land of drought and utter
 darkness,
 a land where no one travels and
 no one lives?’
⁷I brought you into a fertile land
 to eat its fruit and rich produce.^j
 But you came and defiled my land
 and made my inheritance
 detestable.^k
⁸The priests did not ask,
 ‘Where is the LORD?’
 Those who deal with the law did
 not know me;^l
 the leaders rebelled against me.
 The prophets prophesied by
 Baal,^m
 following worthless idols.ⁿ
⁹“Therefore I bring charges^o
 against you again,”
 declares the LORD.
 “And I will bring charges
 against your children’s
 children.

2:2 ^yEze 16:8-14, 60; Hos 2:15
^zDt 2:7
 2:3 ^aDt 7:6
^bEx 19:6
^cJas 1:18;
 Rev 14:4
^dIsa 41:11;
 Jer 30:16
^eJer 50:7
 2:5 ^f2Ki 17:15
 2:6 ^gHos 13:4
^hDt 8:15
ⁱDt 32:10
 2:7 ^jNu 13:27;
 Dt 8:7-9; 11:10-12
^kPs 106:34-39; Jer 16:18
 2:8 ^lJer 4:22
^mJer 23:13
ⁿJer 16:19
 2:9
^oEze 20:35-36;
 Mic 6:2

2:11 ^pIsa 37:19;
 Jer 16:20
^qPs 106:20;
 Ro 1:23
 2:13 ^rPs 36:9;
 Jn 4:14
 2:14 ^sEx 4:22
 2:15 ^tJer 4:7;
 50:17 ^uIsa 1:7
 2:16 ^vIsa 19:13
^wJer 43:7-9
 2:17 ^xJer 4:18
 2:18 ^yIsa 30:2
^zJos 13:3
 2:19 ^aJer 3:11,
 22 ^bIsa 3:9;
 Hos 5:5
^cJob 20:14;
 Am 8:10
^dPs 36:1

¹⁰Cross over to the coasts of Cyprus
 and look,
 send to Kedar^a and observe
 closely;
 see if there has ever been
 anything like this:
¹¹Has a nation ever changed its
 gods?
 (Yet they are not gods^p at all.)
 But my people have exchanged
 their glorious^q God
 for worthless idols.
¹²Be appalled at this, you heavens,
 and shudder with great
 horror,”
 declares the LORD.
¹³“My people have committed two
 sins:
 They have forsaken me,
 the spring of living water,^r
 and have dug their own cisterns,
 broken cisterns that cannot
 hold water.
¹⁴Is Israel a servant, a slave^s by
 birth?
 Why then has he become
 plunder?
¹⁵Lions^t have roared;
 they have growled at him.
 They have laid waste^u his land;
 his towns are burned and
 deserted.
¹⁶Also, the men of Memphis^v and
 Tahpanhes^w
 have cracked your skull.
¹⁷Have you not brought this on
 yourselves^x
 by forsaking the LORD your God
 when he led you in the way?
¹⁸Now why go to Egypt^y
 to drink water from the Nile^b?^z
 And why go to Assyria
 to drink water from the
 Euphrates?
¹⁹Your wickedness will punish you;
 your backsliding^a will rebuke^b
 you.
 Consider then and realize
 how evil and bitter^c it is for you
 when you forsake the LORD your
 God
 and have no awe^d of me,”
 declares the Lord,
 the LORD Almighty.

^a 10 In the Syro-Arabian desert ^b 18 Hebrew *Shihor*; that is, a branch of the Nile

20 “Long ago you broke off your
yoke^e
and tore off your bonds;
you said, ‘I will not serve you!’
Indeed, on every high hill^f
and under every spreading
tree^g
you lay down as a prostitute.
21 I had planted^h you like a choice
vineⁱ
of sound and reliable stock.
How then did you turn against me
into a corrupt,^j wild vine?
22 Although you wash yourself with
soap
and use an abundance of
cleansing powder,
the stain of your guilt is still
before me,”

declares the
Sovereign LORD.

23 “How can you say, ‘I am not defiled;’^k
I have not run after the Baals’?^l
See how you behaved in the valley;^m
consider what you have done.
You are a swift she-camel runningⁿ here and there,
24 a wild donkey^o accustomed to the desert,
sniffing the wind in her craving —
in her heat who can restrain her?
Any males that pursue her need not tire themselves;
at mating time they will find her.
25 Do not run until your feet are bare
and your throat is dry.
But you said, ‘It’s no use!
I love foreign gods,^p
and I must go after them.’

26 “As a thief is disgraced^a when he
is caught,
so the people of Israel are
disgraced —
they, their kings and their
officials,
their priests and their prophets.
27 They say to wood, ‘You are my
father,’
and to stone,^r ‘You gave me
birth.’

2:20
^e Lev 26:13
^f Isa 57:7;
Jer 17:2
^g Dt 12:2
2:21 ^h Ex 15:17
ⁱ Ps 80:8
^j Isa 5:4
2:23 ^k Pr 30:12
^l Jer 9:14
^m Jer 7:31
ⁿ ver 33;
Jer 31:22
2:24 ^o Jer 14:6
2:25 ^p Dt 32:16;
Jer 3:13; 14:10
2:26
^q Jer 48:27
2:27 ^r Jer 3:9

They have turned their backs
to me
and not their faces;^s
yet when they are in trouble,^t
they say,

28 Where then are the gods^u you
made for yourselves?
Let them come if they can save
you
when you are in trouble!^v
For you, Judah, have as many
gods
as you have towns.^w

29 “Why do you bring charges
against me?
You have all^x rebelled
against me,”

declares the LORD.

30 “In vain I punished your people;
they did not respond to
correction.
Your sword has devoured your
prophets^y
like a ravenous lion.

³¹“You of this generation, consider the word of the LORD:

“Have I been a desert to Israel
or a land of great darkness?²
Why do my people say, ‘We are
free to roam;
we will come to you no more’?

32 Does a young woman forget her
jewelry,
a bride her wedding
ornaments?
Yet my people have forgotten me,
days without number.

³³How skilled you are at pursuing
love!
Even the worst of women can
learn from your ways.

³⁴ On your clothes is found
the lifeblood^a of the innocent
poor,
though you did not catch them
breaking in.^b

Yet in spite of all this
 35 you say, 'I am innocent;
 he is not angry with me.'
 But I will pass judgment^c on
 you
 because you say, 'I have not
 sinned.'^d

^s Jer 18:17;
32:33
^t Jdg 10:10;
Isa 26:16
2:28
^u Isa 45:20
^v Dt 32:37
^w 2Ki 17:29;
Jer 11:13
2:29 ^x Jer 5:1;
6:13; Da 9:11
2:30 ^y Ne 9:26;
Ac 7:52;
1Th 2:15
2:31 ^z Isa 45:19
2:34 ^a 2Ki 21:16
^b Ex 22:2
2:35 ^c Jer 25:31
^d 1Jn 1:8,10

³⁶Why do you go about so much,
changing^e your ways?

You will be disappointed by
Egypt^f

as you were by Assyria.

³⁷You will also leave that place
with your hands on your head,^g
for the LORD has rejected those
you trust;
you will not be helped^h by
them.

3 “If a man divorcesⁱ his wife
and she leaves him and marries
another man,
should he return to her again?
Would not the land be
completely defiled?
But you have lived as a prostitute
with many lovers^j —
would you now return to me?”
declares the LORD.

²“Look up to the barren heights
and see.
Is there any place where you
have not been ravished?
By the roadside^k you sat waiting
for lovers,
sat like a nomad in the desert.
You have defiled the land^l
with your prostitution and
wickedness.

³Therefore the showers have been
withheld,^m
and no spring rainsⁿ have fallen.
Yet you have the brazen look of a
prostitute;
you refuse to blush with shame.^o

⁴Have you not just called to me:
‘My Father,^p my friend from my
youth,^q

⁵will you always be angry?^r
Will your wrath continue
forever?’

This is how you talk,
but you do all the evil you can.”

Unfaithful Israel

⁶During the reign of King Josiah, the LORD said to me, “Have you seen what faithless Israel has done? She has gone up on every high hill and under every spreading tree^s and has committed adultery^t there. ⁷I thought that after she had done all this she would return to me but she

2:36 ^e Jer 31:22
^f Isa 30:2, 3, 7
2:37 ^g 2Sa 13:19
^h Jer 37:7
3:1 ⁱ Dt 24:1-4
^j Jer 2:20, 25;
Eze 16:26, 29
3:2 ^k Ge 38:14;
Eze 16:25
^l Jer 2:7
3:3 ^m Lev 26:19
ⁿ Jer 14:4
^o Jer 6:15; 8:12;
Zep 3:5
3:4 ^p ver 19
^q Jer 2:2
3:5 ^r Ps 103:9;
Isa 57:16
3:6 ^s Jer 17:2
^t Jer 2:20

did not, and her unfaithful sister^u
Judah saw it. ⁸I gave faithless Israel
her certificate of divorce and sent her
away because of all her adulteries. Yet
I saw that her unfaithful sister Judah
had no fear;^v she also went out and
committed adultery. ⁹Because Israel’s
immorality mattered so little to her,
she defiled the land^w and committed
adultery with stone^x and wood.^y ¹⁰In
spite of all this, her unfaithful sister
Judah did not return to me with all
her heart, but only in pretense,^z” de-
clares the LORD.

¹¹The LORD said to me, “Faithless
Israel is more righteous^a than un-
faithful^b Judah. ¹²Go, proclaim this
message toward the north:^c

“‘Return,^d faithless Israel,’
declares the LORD,
‘I will frown on you no longer,
for I am faithful,’ declares the
LORD,
‘I will not be angry^e forever.

¹³Only acknowledge^f your guilt —
you have rebelled against the
LORD your God,
you have scattered your favors to
foreign gods^g
under every spreading tree,^h
and have not obeyedⁱ me,’”
declares the LORD.

¹⁴“Return,^j faithless people,” de-
clares the LORD, “for I am your hus-
band. I will choose you — one from
a town and two from a clan — and
bring you to Zion. ¹⁵Then I will give
you shepherds^k after my own heart,
who will lead you with knowledge
and understanding. ¹⁶In those days,
when your numbers have increased
greatly in the land,” declares the
LORD, “people will no longer say, ‘The
ark of the covenant of the LORD.’ It
will never enter their minds or be
remembered;^l it will not be missed,
nor will another one be made. ¹⁷At
that time they will call Jerusalem
The Throne^m of the LORD, and all na-
tions will gather in Jerusalem to hon-
orⁿ the name of the LORD. No longer
will they follow the stubbornness of
their evil hearts.^o ¹⁸In those days the
people of Judah will join the people
of Israel,^p and together^q they will

3:7 ^u Eze 16:46
3:8 ^v Eze 16:47;
23:11
3:9 ^w ver 2
^x Isa 57:6
^y Jer 2:27
3:10 ^z Jer 12:2
3:11 ^a Eze 16:52;
23:11 ^b ver 7
3:12 ^c 2Ki 17:3-
6 ^d ver 14;
Jer 31:21,
22; Eze 33:11
^e Ps 86:15
3:13 ^f Dt 30:1-
3; Jer 14:20;
1Jn 1:9
^g Jer 2:25
^h Dt 12:2 ⁱ ver 25
3:14 ^j Hos 2:19
3:15 ^k Ac 20:28
3:16 ^l Isa 65:17
3:17 ^m Jer 17:12;
Eze 43:7
ⁿ Isa 60:9
^o Jer 11:8
3:18 ^p Hos 1:11
^q Isa 11:13;
Jer 50:4

come from a northern^r land to the land^s I gave your ancestors as an inheritance.

¹⁹“I myself said,

“How gladly would I treat you like my children and give you a pleasant land, the most beautiful inheritance of any nation.”

I thought you would call me ‘Father’^t

and not turn away from following me.

²⁰But like a woman unfaithful to her husband, so you, Israel, have been unfaithful to me,” declares the LORD.

²¹A cry is heard on the barren heights,^u the weeping and pleading of the people of Israel, because they have perverted their ways and have forgotten the LORD their God.

²²“Return,^v faithless people; I will cure^w you of backsliding.”

“Yes, we will come to you, for you are the LORD our God.

²³Surely the idolatrous commotion on the hills and mountains is a deception; surely in the LORD our God is the salvation^x of Israel.

²⁴From our youth shameful^y gods have consumed the fruits of our ancestors’ labor — their flocks and herds, their sons and daughters.

²⁵Let us lie down in our shame,^z and let our disgrace cover us. We have sinned against the LORD our God, both we and our ancestors; from our youth^a till this day we have not obeyed the LORD our God.”

4 “If you, Israel, will return,^b then return to me,” declares the LORD.

^{3:18} ^r Jer 16:15;
^{31:8} ^s Am 9:15
^{3:19} ^t ver 4;
Isa 63:16
^{3:21} ^u ver 2
^{3:22} ^v Hos 14:4
^w Jer 33:6;
Hos 6:1
^{3:23} ^x Ps 3:8;
Jer 17:14
^{3:24} ^y Hos 9:10
^{3:25} ^z Ezr 9:6
^a Jer 22:21
^{4:1} ^b Jer 3:1, 22;
Joel 2:12

^c Jer 35:15
^{4:2} ^d Dt 10:20;
Isa 65:16
^e Jer 12:16
^f Ge 22:18;
Gal 3:8
^{4:3} ^g Hos 10:12
^h Mk 4:18
^{4:4} ⁱ Dt 10:16;
Jer 9:26;
Ro 2:28-29
^j Zep 2:2
^k Am 5:6
^{4:5} ^l Jos 10:20;
Jer 8:14
^{4:6} ^m Jer 1:13-15; 50:3
^{4:7} ⁿ 2Ki 24:1;
Jer 2:15 ^o Isa 1:7
^p Jer 25:9
^{4:8} ^q Isa 22:12;
Jer 6:26
^r Jer 30:24

“If you put your detestable idols^c out of my sight and no longer go astray,² and if in a truthful, just and righteous way you swear,^d ‘As surely as the LORD lives,’^e then the nations will invoke blessings^f by him and in him they will boast.”

³This is what the LORD says to the people of Judah and to Jerusalem:

“Break up your unplowed ground^g and do not sow among thorns.^h

⁴Circumcise yourselves to the LORD, circumcise your hearts,ⁱ you people of Judah and inhabitants of Jerusalem, or my wrath^j will flare up and burn like fire because of the evil you have done — burn with no one to quench^k it.

Disaster From the North

⁵“Announce in Judah and proclaim in Jerusalem and say: ‘Sound the trumpet throughout the land!’

Cry aloud and say: ‘Gather together! Let us flee to the fortified cities!’^l

⁶Raise the signal to go to Zion! Flee for safety without delay! For I am bringing disaster from the north,^m even terrible destruction.”

⁷A lionⁿ has come out of his lair; a destroyer of nations has set out.

He has left his place to lay waste^o your land. Your towns will lie in ruins^p without inhabitant.

⁸So put on sackcloth,^q lament and wail, for the fierce anger^r of the LORD has not turned away from us.

⁹“In that day,” declares the LORD, “the king and the officials will lose heart,

the priests will be horrified,
and the prophets will be
appalled.”^s

¹⁰Then I said, “Alas, Sovereign
LORD! How completely you have de-
ceived^t this people and Jerusalem by
saying, ‘You will have peace,’^u when
the sword is at our throats!”

¹¹At that time this people and Jeru-
salem will be told, “A scorching wind^v
from the barren heights in the des-
ert blows toward my people, but not
to winnow or cleanse; ¹²a wind too
strong for that comes from me. Now
I pronounce my judgments^w against
them.”

¹³Look! He advances like the
clouds,^x
his chariots^y come like a
whirlwind,^z
his horses are swifter than eagles.^a
Woe to us! We are ruined!

¹⁴Jerusalem, wash^b the evil from
your heart and be saved.
How long will you harbor
wicked thoughts?

¹⁵A voice is announcing from Dan,^c
proclaiming disaster from the
hills of Ephraim.

¹⁶“Tell this to the nations,
proclaim concerning
Jerusalem:
‘A besieging army is coming from
a distant land,
raising a war cry^d against the
cities of Judah.

¹⁷They surround^e her like men
guarding a field,
because she has rebelled^f
against me,”
declares the LORD.

¹⁸“Your own conduct and actions^g
have brought this on you.^h
This is your punishment.
How bitterⁱ it is!
How it pierces to the heart!”

¹⁹Oh, my anguish, my anguish!^j
I writhe in pain.
Oh, the agony of my heart!
My heart pounds within me,
I cannot keep silent.^k
For I have heard the sound of the
trumpet;
I have heard the battle cry.^l

4:9 ^sIsa 29:9
4:10 ^t2Th 2:11
^uJer 14:13
4:11 ^vEze 17:10;
Hos 13:15
4:12 ^wJer 1:16
4:13 ^xIsa 19:1
^yIsa 66:15
^zIsa 5:28
^aDt 28:49;
Hab 1:8
4:14 ^bJas 4:8
4:15 ^cJer 8:16
4:16
^dEze 21:22
4:17 ^e2Ki 25:1,
4 ^fJer 5:23
4:18
^gPs 107:17;
Isa 50:1
^hJer 2:17
ⁱJer 2:19
4:19 ^jIsa 16:11;
22:4; Jer 9:10
^kJer 20:9
^lNu 10:9

²⁰Disaster follows disaster;^m
the whole land lies in ruins.
In an instant my tentsⁿ are
destroyed,
my shelter in a moment.

²¹How long must I see the battle
standard
and hear the sound of the
trumpet?

²²“My people are fools;^o
they do not know me.^p
They are senseless children;
they have no understanding.
They are skilled in doing evil;^q
they know not how to do
good.”^r

²³I looked at the earth,
and it was formless and
empty;^s
and at the heavens,
and their light was gone.

²⁴I looked at the mountains,
and they were quaking;^t
all the hills were swaying.

²⁵I looked, and there were no
people;
every bird in the sky had flown
away.^u

²⁶I looked, and the fruitful land was
a desert;
all its towns lay in ruins
before the LORD, before his
fierce anger.

²⁷This is what the LORD says:

“The whole land will be ruined,
though I will not destroy^v it
completely.

²⁸Therefore the earth will
mourn^w
and the heavens above grow
dark,^x

because I have spoken and will
not relent,^y
I have decided and will not
turn back.^z”

²⁹At the sound of horsemen and
archers^a
every town takes to flight.^b
Some go into the thickets;
some climb up among the
rocks.
All the towns are deserted;^c
no one lives in them.

4:20 ^mPs 42:7;
Eze 7:26
ⁿJer 10:20
4:22 ^oJer 10:8
^pJer 2:8
^qJer 13:23;
1Co 14:20
^rRo 16:19
4:23 ^sGe 1:2
4:24 ^tIsa 5:25;
Eze 38:20
4:25 ^uJer 9:10;
12:4; Zep 1:3
4:27 ^vJer 5:10,
18; 12:12; 30:11;
46:28
4:28 ^wJer 12:4,
11; 14:2; Hos 4:3
^xIsa 5:30; 50:3
^yNu 23:19
^zJer 23:20;
30:24
4:29 ^aJer 6:23
^b2Ki 25:4
^cver 7

³⁰What are you doing,^d you devastated one?
 Why dress yourself in scarlet
 and put on jewels^e of gold?
 Why highlight your eyes with
 makeup?^f
 You adorn yourself in vain.
 Your lovers^g despise you;
 they want to kill you.

³¹I hear a cry as of a woman in
 labor,^h
 a groan as of one bearing her
 first child —
 the cry of Daughter Zion gasping
 for breath,ⁱ
 stretching out her hands^j and
 saying,
 “Alas! I am fainting;
 my life is given over to
 murderers.”

Not One Is Upright

5 “Go up and down^k the streets of
 Jerusalem,
 look around and consider,
 search through her squares.
 If you can find but one person^l
 who deals honestly and seeks
 the truth,
 I will forgive^m this city.
²Although they say, ‘As surely as
 the LORD lives,’ⁿ
 still they are swearing falsely.”
³LORD, do not your eyes^o look for
 truth?
 You struck^p them, but they felt
 no pain;
 you crushed them, but they
 refused correction.^q
 They made their faces harder than
 stone^r
 and refused to repent.
⁴I thought, “These are only the poor;
 they are foolish,
 for they do not know^s the way of
 the LORD,
 the requirements of their God.
⁵So I will go to the leaders^t
 and speak to them;
 surely they know the way of the
 LORD,
 the requirements of their God.”
 But with one accord they too had
 broken off the yoke
 and torn off the bonds.^u

4:30 ^dIsa 10:3-
 4 ^eEze 23:40
^f2Ki 9:30
^gLa 1:2;
 Eze 23:9, 22
 4:31 ^hJer 13:21
ⁱIsa 42:14
^jIsa 1:15; La 1:17
 5:1 ^k2Ch 16:9;
 Eze 22:30
^lGe 18:32
^mGe 18:24
 5:2 ⁿJer 4:2
 5:3 ^o2Ch 16:9
^pIsa 9:13
^qJer 2:30;
 Zep 3:2
^rJer 7:26; 19:15;
 Eze 3:8-9
 5:4 ^sJer 8:7
 5:5 ^tMic 3:1,
^uPs 2:3;
 Jer 2:20

⁶Therefore a lion from the forest
 will attack them,
 a wolf from the desert will
 ravage them,
 a leopard^v will lie in wait near
 their towns
 to tear to pieces any who
 venture out,
 for their rebellion is great
 and their backslidings many.^w
⁷“Why should I forgive you?
 Your children have forsaken me
 and sworn^x by gods that are not
 gods.^y
 I supplied all their needs,
 yet they committed adultery^z
 and thronged to the houses of
 prostitutes.
⁸They are well-fed, lusty stallions,
 each neighing for another
 man’s wife.^a
⁹Should I not punish them for this?”^b
 declares the LORD.
 “Should I not avenge myself
 on such a nation as this?
¹⁰“Go through her vineyards and
 ravage them,
 but do not destroy them
 completely.^c
 Strip off her branches,
 for these people do not belong
 to the LORD.
¹¹The people of Israel and the
 people of Judah
 have been utterly unfaithful^d
 to me,”
 declares the LORD.
¹²They have lied about the LORD;
 they said, “He will do nothing!
 No harm will come to us;^e
 we will never see sword or
 famine.^f
¹³The prophets^g are but wind
 and the word is not in them;
 so let what they say be done to
 them.”
¹⁴Therefore this is what the LORD
 God Almighty says:
 “Because the people have spoken
 these words,
 I will make my words in your
 mouth^h a fireⁱ
 and these people the wood it
 consumes.”

5:6 ^vHos 13:7
^wJer 30:14
 5:7 ^xJos 23:7;
 Zep 1:5
^yDt 32:21;
 Jer 2:11; Gal 4:8
^zNu 25:1
 5:8 ^aJer 29:23;
 Eze 22:11
 5:9 ^bver 29;
 Jer 9:9
 5:10 ^cJer 4:27
 5:11 ^dJer 3:20
 5:12 ^eJer 23:17
^f2Ch 36:16;
 Jer 14:13
 5:13 ^gJer 14:15
 5:14 ^hJer 1:9;
 Hos 6:5
ⁱJer 23:29

¹⁵People of Israel,” declares the LORD,
“I am bringing a distant nation^j
against you —
an ancient and enduring nation,
a people whose language^k you
do not know,
whose speech you do not
understand.

¹⁶Their quivers are like an open
grave;
all of them are mighty warriors.
¹⁷They will devour^l your harvests
and food,
devour^m your sons and
daughters;
they will devourⁿ your flocks and
herds,
devour your vines and fig trees.
With the sword they will destroy
the fortified cities in which you
trust.^o

¹⁸“Yet even in those days,” de-
clares the LORD, “I will not destroy^p
you completely. ¹⁹And when the peo-
ple ask,^q ‘Why has the LORD our God
done all this to us?’ you will tell them,
‘As you have forsaken me and served
foreign gods^r in your own land, so
now you will serve foreigners^s in a
land not your own.’

²⁰“Announce this to the
descendants of Jacob
and proclaim it in Judah:

²¹Hear this, you foolish and
senseless people,
who have eyes^t but do not
see,
who have ears but do not
hear:^u

²²Should you not fear^v me?”
declares the LORD.
“Should you not tremble in my
presence?
I made the sand a boundary for
the sea,
an everlasting barrier it cannot
cross.
The waves may roll, but they
cannot prevail;
they may roar, but they cannot
cross it.

²³But these people have stubborn
and rebellious^w hearts;
they have turned aside and
gone away.

5:15 ^jDt 28:49;
Isa 5:26;
Jer 4:16
^kIsa 28:11
5:17 ^lLev 26:16;
Jer 8:16
^mDt 28:32;
Jer 50:7, 17
ⁿDt 28:31
^oDt 28:33
5:18 ^pJer 4:27
5:19 ^qDt 29:24-
26; 1Ki 9:9
^rJer 16:13
^sDt 28:48
5:21 ^tIsa 6:10;
Eze 12:2
^uMt 13:15;
Mk 8:18
5:22 ^vDt 28:58
5:23 ^wDt 21:18

²⁴They do not say to themselves,
‘Let us fear the LORD our God,
who gives autumn and spring
rains^x in season,
who assures us of the regular
weeks of harvest.’^y
²⁵Your wrongdoings have kept
these away;
your sins have deprived you of
good.
²⁶“Among my people are the wicked
who lie in wait^z like men who
snare birds
and like those who set traps to
catch people.
²⁷Like cages full of birds,
their houses are full of deceit;^a
they have become rich^b and
powerful
²⁸ and have grown fat^c and sleek.
Their evil deeds have no limit;
they do not seek justice.
They do not promote the case of
the fatherless;^d
they do not defend the just
cause of the poor.^e
²⁹Should I not punish them for this?”
declares the LORD.
“Should I not avenge myself
on such a nation as this?
³⁰“A horrible^f and shocking thing
has happened in the land:
³¹The prophets prophesy lies,^g
the priests rule by their own
authority,
and my people love it this way.
But what will you do in the end?”

Jerusalem Under Siege

6 “Flee for safety, people of
Benjamin!
Flee from Jerusalem!
Sound the trumpet in Tekoa!^h
Raise the signal over Beth
Hakkerem!ⁱ
For disaster looms out of the
north,^j
even terrible destruction.
²I will destroy Daughter Zion,
so beautiful and delicate.
³Shepherds^k with their flocks will
come against her;
they will pitch their tents
around^l her,
each tending his own portion.”

5:24 ^xPs 147:8;
Joel 2:23
^yGe 8:22;
Ac 14:17
5:26 ^zPs 10:8;
Pr 1:11
5:27 ^aJer 9:6
^bJer 12:1
5:28 ^cDt 32:15
^dZec 7:10
^eIsa 1:23;
Jer 7:6
5:30 ^fJer 23:14;
Hos 6:10
5:31 ^gEze 13:6;
Mic 2:11
6:1 ^h2Ch 11:6
ⁱNe 3:14
^jJer 4:6
6:3 ^kJer 12:10
^l2Ki 25:4;
Lk 19:43

4 “Prepare for battle against her!
 Arise, let us attack at noon!^m
 But, alas, the daylight is fading,
 and the shadows of evening
 grow long.
 5 So arise, let us attack at night
 and destroy her fortresses!”
 6 This is what the LORD Almighty
 says:
 “Cut down the treesⁿ
 and build siege ramps^o against
 Jerusalem.
 This city must be punished;
 it is filled with oppression.
 7 As a well pours out its water,
 so she pours out her
 wickedness.
 Violence^p and destruction^q
 resound in her;
 her sickness and wounds are
 ever before me.
 8 Take warning, Jerusalem,
 or I will turn away^r from
 you
 and make your land desolate
 so no one can live in it.”
 9 This is what the LORD Almighty
 says:
 “Let them glean the remnant of
 Israel
 as thoroughly as a vine;
 pass your hand over the branches
 again,
 like one gathering grapes.”
 10 To whom can I speak and give
 warning?
 Who will listen to me?
 Their ears are closed^{as}
 so they cannot hear.
 The word^t of the LORD is offensive
 to them;
 they find no pleasure in it.
 11 But I am full of the wrath^u of the
 LORD,
 and I cannot hold it in.^v
 “Pour it out on the children in the
 street
 and on the young men^w
 gathered together;
 both husband and wife will be
 caught in it,
 and the old, those weighed
 down with years.

6:4 ^mJer 15:8
 6:6 ⁿDt 20:19-
 20 ^oJer 32:24
 6:7 ^pPs 55:9;
 Eze 7:11, 23
^qJer 20:8
 6:8 ^rEze 23:18;
 Hos 9:12
 6:10 ^sAc 7:51
^tJer 20:8
 6:11 ^uJer 7:20;
^vJob 32:20;
 Jer 20:9
^wJer 9:21

6:12 ^xDt 28:30
^yJer 8:10;
 38:22 ^zIsa 5:25
 6:13 ^aIsa 56:11
^bJer 8:10
 6:14 ^cJer 4:10;
 8:11; Eze 13:10
 6:15 ^dJer 3:3;
 8:10-12
 6:16 ^eJer 18:15
^fPs 119:3
 9 Mt 11:29
 6:17 ^hEze 3:17
ⁱJer 11:7-8; 25:4
 6:19 ^jIsa 1:2;
 Jer 22:29
^kPr 1:31 ^lJer 8:9

12 Their houses will be turned over
 to others,^x
 together with their fields and
 their wives,^y
 when I stretch out my hand^z
 against those who live in the
 land,
 declares the LORD.
 13 “From the least to the greatest,
 all are greedy for gain;^a
 prophets and priests alike,
 all practice deceit.^b
 14 They dress the wound of my
 people
 as though it were not serious.
 ‘Peace, peace,’ they say,
 when there is no peace.^c
 15 Are they ashamed of their
 detestable conduct?
 No, they have no shame at
 all;
 they do not even know how to
 blush.^d
 So they will fall among the
 fallen;
 they will be brought down
 when I punish them,”
 says the LORD.
 16 This is what the LORD says:
 “Stand at the crossroads and look;
 ask for the ancient paths,^e
 ask where the good way^f is, and
 walk in it,
 and you will find rest^g for your
 souls.
 But you said, ‘We will not walk
 in it.’
 17 I appointed watchmen^h over you
 and said,
 ‘Listen to the sound of the
 trumpet!’
 But you said, ‘We will not
 listen.’ⁱ
 18 Therefore hear, you nations;
 you who are witnesses,
 observe what will happen to
 them.
 19 Hear, you earth:^j
 I am bringing disaster on this
 people,
 the fruit of their schemes,^k
 because they have not listened to
 my words
 and have rejected my law.^l

^a 10 Hebrew *uncircumcised*

²⁰What do I care about incense from Sheba
or sweet calamus^m from a distant land?
Your burnt offerings are not acceptable;ⁿ
your sacrifices^o do not please me.”^p

²¹Therefore this is what the LORD says:

“I will put obstacles before this people.
Parents and children alike will stumble^q over them;
neighbors and friends will perish.”

²²This is what the LORD says:

“Look, an army is coming
from the land of the north;^r
a great nation is being stirred up
from the ends of the earth.

²³They are armed with bow and spear;
they are cruel and show no mercy.^s
They sound like the roaring sea
as they ride on their horses;^t
they come like men in battle formation
to attack you, Daughter Zion.”

²⁴We have heard reports about them,
and our hands hang limp.
Anguish^u has gripped us,
pain like that of a woman in labor.^v

²⁵Do not go out to the fields
or walk on the roads,
for the enemy has a sword,
and there is terror on every side.^w

²⁶Put on sackcloth,^x my people,
and roll in ashes;^y
mourn with bitter wailing
as for an only son,^z
for suddenly the destroyer
will come upon us.

²⁷“I have made you a tester^a of metals
and my people the ore,
that you may observe
and test their ways.

6:20
^m Ex 30:23
ⁿ Am 5:22
^o Ps 50:8-10; Jer 7:21;
Mic 6:7-8
^p Isa 1:11
6:21 ^q Isa 8:14
6:22 ^r Jer 1:15;
10:22
6:23 ^s Isa 13:18
^t Jer 4:29
6:24 ^u Jer 4:19
^v Jer 4:31;
50:41-43
6:25
^w Jer 49:29
6:26 ^x Jer 4:8
^y Jer 25:34;
Mic 1:10
^z Zec 12:10
6:27 ^a Jer 9:7

6:28 ^b Jer 5:23
^c Jer 9:4
^d Eze 22:18
6:30
^e Ps 119:119;
Jer 7:29;
Hos 9:17
7:2 ^f Jer 17:19
7:3 ^g Jer 18:11;
26:13
7:4 ^h Mic 3:11
7:5 ⁱ Jer 22:3
7:6 ^j Jer 2:34;
19:4 ^k Dt 8:19
7:7 ^l Dt 4:40
7:9 ^m Jer 11:13;
17 ⁿ Ex 20:3
7:10
^o Jer 32:34;
Eze 23:38-39
7:11 ^p Isa 56:7
^q Mt 21:13*;
Mk 11:17*;
Lk 19:46*
^r Jer 29:23
7:12 ^s Jos 18:1
^t 1Sa 4:10-11, 22;
Ps 78:60-64

²⁸They are all hardened rebels,^b
going about to slander.^c
They are bronze and iron;^d
they all act corruptly.

²⁹The bellows blow fiercely
to burn away the lead with fire,
but the refining goes on in vain;
the wicked are not purged out.

³⁰They are called rejected silver,
because the LORD has rejected them.”^e

False Religion Worthless

7 This is the word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD: ²“Stand^f at the gate of the LORD’s house and there proclaim this message:

“Hear the word of the LORD, all you people of Judah who come through these gates to worship the LORD. ³This is what the LORD Almighty, the God of Israel, says: Reform your ways^g and your actions, and I will let you live in this place. ⁴Do not trust in deceptive^h words and say, “This is the temple of the LORD, the temple of the LORD!” ⁵If you really change your ways and your actions and deal with each other justly,ⁱ ⁶if you do not oppress the foreigner, the fatherless or the widow and do not shed innocent blood^j in this place, and if you do not follow other gods^k to your own harm, ⁷then I will let you live in this place, in the land^l I gave your ancestors for ever and ever. ⁸But look, you are trusting in deceptive words that are worthless.

⁹“Will you steal and murder, commit adultery and perjury,^a burn incense to Baal^m and follow other godsⁿ you have not known,¹⁰ and then come and stand before me in this house,^o which bears my Name, and say, “We are safe” — safe to do all these detestable things? ¹¹Has this house,^p which bears my Name, become a den of robbers^q to you? But I have been watching!^r declares the LORD.

¹²“Go now to the place in Shiloh^s where I first made a dwelling for my Name, and see what I did^t to it because of the wickedness of my people Israel. ¹³While you were doing all these things, declares the LORD,

^a 9 Or and swear by false gods

I spoke to you again and again,^u but you did not listen;^v I called you, but you did not answer.^w ¹⁴Therefore, what I did to Shiloh I will now do to the house that bears my Name,^x the temple you trust in, the place I gave to you and your ancestors. ¹⁵I will thrust you from my presence, just as I did all your fellow Israelites, the people of Ephraim.^y

¹⁶“So do not pray for this people nor offer any plea^z or petition for them; do not plead with me, for I will not listen to you. ¹⁷Do you not see what they are doing in the towns of Judah and in the streets of Jerusalem? ¹⁸The children gather wood, the fathers light the fire, and the women knead the dough and make cakes to offer to the Queen of Heaven.^a They pour out drink offerings^b to other gods to arouse^c my anger. ¹⁹But am I the one they are provoking? declares the LORD. Are they not rather harming themselves, to their own shame?^d

²⁰“Therefore this is what the Sovereign LORD says: My anger^e and my wrath will be poured out on this place — on man and beast, on the trees of the field and on the crops of your land — and it will burn and not be quenched.

²¹“This is what the LORD Almighty, the God of Israel, says: Go ahead, add your burnt offerings to your other sacrifices^f and eat^g the meat yourselves! ²²For when I brought your ancestors out of Egypt and spoke to them, I did not just give them commands about burnt offerings and sacrifices,^h ²³but I gave them this command: Obeyⁱ me, and I will be your God and you will be my people.^j Walk in obedience to all I command you, that it may go well^k with you. ²⁴But they did not listen or pay attention;^l instead, they followed the stubborn inclinations of their evil hearts. They went backward and not forward. ²⁵From the time your ancestors left Egypt until now, day after day, again and again I sent you my servants the prophets.^m ²⁶But they did not listen to me or pay attention. They were stiff-necked and did more evil than their ancestors.ⁿ

7:13 ^u2Ch 36:15
^vIsa 65:12
^wJer 35:17
^x7:14 ¹Ki 9:7
^y7:15 ¹Ps 78:67
^z7:16 ²Ex 32:10;
Dt 9:14; Jer 15:1
^a7:18
^bJer 44:17-19
^cJer 19:13
^d1Ki 14:9
^e7:19 ^dJer 9:19
^f7:20
^gJer 42:18;
La 2:3-5
^h7:21 ¹Isa 1:11;
Am 5:21-22
ⁱ7:22
^j1Sa 15:22;
Ps 51:16;
Hos 6:6
^k7:23 ¹Ex 19:5
^lLev 26:12
^mEx 15:26
ⁿ7:24 ¹Ps 81:11-12;
Jer 11:8
^o7:25 ^mJer 25:4
^p7:26 ¹Jer 16:12

7:27 ^oEze 2:7
^pEze 3:7

7:29
^qJob 1:20;
Isa 15:2;
Mic 1:16
^rJer 6:30
^s7:30
^tEze 7:20-22
^uJer 32:34
^v7:31 ^u2Ki 23:10
^wPs 106:38
^xJer 19:5
^y7:32 ^xJer 19:6
^zJer 19:11
^a7:33 ^zDt 28:26
^b7:34 ^aIsa 24:8;
Eze 26:13
^cRev 18:23
^dLev 26:34
^e8:2 ^d2Ki 23:5;
Ac 7:42

²⁷“When you tell^o them all this, they will not listen^p to you; when you call to them, they will not answer. ²⁸Therefore say to them, ‘This is the nation that has not obeyed the LORD its God or responded to correction. Truth has perished; it has vanished from their lips.

²⁹“Cut off^q your hair and throw it away; take up a lament on the barren heights, for the LORD has rejected and abandoned^r this generation that is under his wrath.

The Valley of Slaughter

³⁰“The people of Judah have done evil in my eyes, declares the LORD. They have set up their detestable idols^s in the house that bears my Name and have defiled^t it. ³¹They have built the high places of Topheth^u in the Valley of Ben Hinnom to burn their sons and daughters^v in the fire — something I did not command, nor did it enter my mind.^w ³²So beware, the days are coming, declares the LORD, when people will no longer call it Topheth or the Valley of Ben Hinnom, but the Valley of Slaughter,^x for they will bury^y the dead in Topheth until there is no more room. ³³Then the carcasses of this people will become food^z for the birds and the wild animals, and there will be no one to frighten them away. ³⁴I will bring an end to the sounds^a of joy and gladness and to the voices of bride and bridegroom^b in the towns of Judah and the streets of Jerusalem, for the land will become desolate.^c

8 “At that time, declares the LORD, the bones of the kings and officials of Judah, the bones of the priests and prophets, and the bones of the people of Jerusalem will be removed from their graves. ²They will be exposed to the sun and the moon and all the stars of the heavens, which they have loved and served^d and which they have followed and consulted and worshiped. They will not be gathered up or buried, but will be like dung lying on the ground. ³Wherever I banish them, all the survivors of this evil nation will prefer

death to life,^e declares the LORD Almighty.’

Sin and Punishment

4 “Say to them, ‘This is what the LORD says:

“‘When people fall down, do they not get up?^f

When someone turns away, do they not return?

5 Why then have these people turned away?

Why does Jerusalem always turn away?

They cling to deceit;^g

they refuse to return.^h

6 I have listened attentively, but they do not say what is right.

None of them repentⁱ of their wickedness,

saying, “What have I done?”

Each pursues their own course^j like a horse charging into battle.

7 Even the stork in the sky knows her appointed seasons, and the dove, the swift and the thrush

observe the time of their migration.

But my people do not know^k the requirements of the LORD.

8 “How can you say, “We are wise, for we have the law^l of the LORD,”

when actually the lying pen of the scribes

has handled it falsely?

9 The wise^m will be put to shame; they will be dismayed and trapped.

Since they have rejected the wordⁿ of the LORD, what kind of wisdom do they have?

10 Therefore I will give their wives to other men and their fields to new owners.^o

From the least to the greatest, all are greedy for gain;^p prophets and priests alike, all practice deceit.

11 They dress the wound of my people as though it were not serious.

8:3 ^e Job 3:22;
Rev 9:6
8:4 ^f Pr 24:16
8:5 ^g Jer 5:27
^h Jer 7:24; 9:6
8:6 ⁱ Rev 9:20
J Ps 14:1-3
8:7 ^k Isa 1:3;
Jer 5:4-5
8:8 ^l Ro 2:17
8:9 ^m Jer 6:15
ⁿ Jer 6:19
8:10 ^o Jer 6:12
^p Isa 56:11

“Peace, peace,” they say, when there is no peace.^q

12 Are they ashamed of their detestable conduct?

No, they have no shame^r at all; they do not even know how to blush.

So they will fall among the fallen;

they will be brought down when they are punished,^s says the LORD.^t

13 “I will take away their harvest, declares the LORD.

There will be no grapes on the vine.^u

There will be no figs^v on the tree, and their leaves will wither.^w

What I have given them will be taken^x from them.^{a’’}

14 Why are we sitting here?

Gather together!

Let us flee to the fortified cities^y and perish there!

For the LORD our God has doomed us to perish

and given us poisoned water^z to drink,

because we have sinned^a against him.

15 We hoped for peace^b but no good has come,

for a time of healing but there is only terror.^c

16 The snorting of the enemy’s horses

is heard from Dan;^d

at the neighing of their stallions the whole land trembles.

They have come to devour the land and everything in it, the city and all who live there.

17 “See, I will send venomous snakes^e among you, vipers that cannot be charmed,^f

and they will bite you,” declares the LORD.

18 You who are my Comforter^b in sorrow,

my heart is faint^g within me.

^a 13 The meaning of the Hebrew for this sentence is uncertain. ^b 18 The meaning of the Hebrew for this word is uncertain.

8:11 ^q Jer 6:14
8:12 ^r Jer 3:3
^s Ps 52:5-7;
Isa 3:9 ^t Jer 6:15
8:13 ^u Joel 1:7
^v Lk 13:6
^w Mt 21:19
^x Jer 5:17
8:14 ^y Jer 4:5;
35:11 ^z Dt 29:18;
Jer 9:15; 23:15
^a Jer 14:7, 20
8:15 ^b ver 11
^c Jer 14:19
8:16 ^d Jer 4:15
8:17 ^e Nu 21:6;
Dt 32:24
^f Ps 58:5
8:18 ^g La 5:17

19 Listen to the cry of my people
 from a land far away:^h
 “Is the LORD not in Zion?
 Is her King no longer there?”
 “Why have they aroused my anger
 with their images,
 with their worthless foreign
 idols?”ⁱ
 20 “The harvest is past,
 the summer has ended,
 and we are not saved.”
 21 Since my people are crushed, I am
 crushed;
 I mourn,^j and horror grips me.
 22 Is there no balm in Gilead?^k
 Is there no physician there?
 Why then is there no healing^l
 for the wound of my people?
9^a “Oh, that my head were a spring
 of water
 and my eyes a fountain of
 tears!
 I would weep^m day and night
 for the slain of my people.ⁿ
 2 Oh, that I had in the desert
 a lodging place for travelers,
 so that I might leave my people
 and go away from them;
 for they are all adulterers,^o
 a crowd of unfaithful people.
 3 “They make ready their tongue
 like a bow, to shoot lies;^p
 it is not by truth
 that they triumph^b in the land.
 They go from one sin to another;
 they do not acknowledge me,”
 declares the LORD.
 4 “Beware of your friends;
 do not trust anyone in your
 clan.^q
 For every one of them is a
 deceiver,^r
 and every friend a slanderer.
 5 Friend deceives friend,
 and no one speaks the truth.
 They have taught their tongues to
 lie;
 they weary themselves with
 sinning.
 6 You^d live in the midst of
 deception;^s
 in their deceit they refuse to
 acknowledge me,”
 declares the LORD.

8:19 ^h Jer 9:16
ⁱ Dt 32:21
 8:21 ^j Jer 14:17
 8:22 ^k Ge 37:25
^l Jer 30:12
 9:1 ^m Jer 13:17;
 La 2:11, 18
ⁿ Isa 22:4
 9:2 ^o Jer 5:7-8;
 23:10; Hos 4:2
 9:3 ^p Ps 64:3
 9:4 ^q Mic 7:5-6
^r Ge 27:35
 9:6 ^s Jer 5:27

7 Therefore this is what the LORD
 Almighty says:
 “See, I will refine^t and test^u them,
 for what else can I do
 because of the sin of my
 people?
 8 Their tongue^v is a deadly arrow;
 it speaks deceitfully.
 With their mouths they all
 speak cordially to their
 neighbors,
 but in their hearts they set
 traps^w for them.
 9 Should I not punish them for
 this?”
 declares the LORD.
 “Should I not avenge^x myself
 on such a nation as this?”
 10 I will weep and wail for the
 mountains
 and take up a lament
 concerning the wilderness
 grasslands.
 They are desolate and untraveled,
 and the lowing of cattle is not
 heard.
 The birds^y have all fled
 and the animals are gone.
 11 “I will make Jerusalem a heap of
 ruins,
 a haunt of jackals;^z
 and I will lay waste the towns of
 Judah
 so no one can live there.”^a
 12 Who is wise^b enough to under-
 stand this? Who has been instructed by
 the LORD and can explain it? Why has
 the land been ruined and laid waste
 like a desert that no one can cross?
 13 The LORD said, “It is because they
 have forsaken my law, which I set be-
 fore them; they have not obeyed me
 or followed my law.^c 14 Instead, they
 have followed^d the stubbornness
 of their hearts;^e they have followed
 the Baals, as their ancestors taught
 them.” 15 Therefore this is what the
 LORD Almighty, the God of Israel,
 says: “See, I will make this people
 12 Who is wise^b enough to under-
 stand this? Who has been instructed by
 the LORD and can explain it? Why has
 the land been ruined and laid waste
 like a desert that no one can cross?
 13 The LORD said, “It is because they
 have forsaken my law, which I set be-
 fore them; they have not obeyed me
 or followed my law.^c 14 Instead, they
 have followed^d the stubbornness
 of their hearts;^e they have followed
 the Baals, as their ancestors taught
 them.” 15 Therefore this is what the
 LORD Almighty, the God of Israel,
 says: “See, I will make this people

9:7 ^t Isa 1:25
^u Jer 6:27
 9:8 ^v ver 3
^w Jer 5:26
 9:9 ^x Jer 5:9, 29
 9:10 ^y Jer 4:25;
 12:4; Hos 4:3
 9:11 ^z Isa 34:13
^a Isa 25:2;
 Jer 26:9
 9:12
^b Ps 107:43;
 Hos 14:9
 9:13 ^c 2Ch 7:19;
 Ps 89:30-32
 9:14 ^d Jer 2:8,
 23 ^e Jer 7:24

^a In Hebrew texts 9:1 is numbered 8:23, and
 9:2-26 is numbered 9:1-25. ^b 3 Or lies; / they
 are not valiant for truth ^c 4 Or a deceiving
 Jacob ^d 6 That is, Jeremiah (the Hebrew is
 singular)

eat bitter food^f and drink poisoned water.^g ¹⁶I will scatter them among nations^h that neither they nor their ancestors have known,ⁱ and I will pursue them with the sword^j until I have made an end of them.”^k

¹⁷This is what the LORD Almighty says:

“Consider now! Call for the wailing women^l to come; send for the most skillful of them.

¹⁸Let them come quickly and wail over us till our eyes overflow with tears and water streams from our eyelids.^m

¹⁹The sound of wailing is heard from Zion:
‘How ruinedⁿ we are!
How great is our shame!
We must leave our land
because our houses are in ruins.’”

²⁰Now, you women, hear the word of the LORD;
open your ears to the words of his mouth.

Teach your daughters how to wail;
teach one another a lament.^o

²¹Death has climbed in through our windows
and has entered our fortresses;
it has removed the children from the streets
and the young men^p from the public squares.

²²Say, “This is what the LORD declares:

“‘Dead bodies will lie
like dung^q on the open field,
like cut grain behind the reaper,
with no one to gather them.’”

²³This is what the LORD says:

“Let not the wise boast of their wisdom^r
or the strong boast of their strength^s
or the rich boast of their riches,^t

²⁴but let the one who boasts boast^u
about this:
that they have the
understanding to know me,

9:15 ^fLa 3:15

^gJer 8:14

9:16

^hLev 26:33

ⁱDt 28:64

^jEze 5:2

^kJer 44:27;

Eze 5:12

9:17

^l2Ch 35:25;

Ecc 12:5;

Am 5:16

9:18 ^mJer 14:17

9:19 ⁿJer 4:13

9:20

^oIsa 32:9-13

9:21

^p2Ch 36:17

9:22 ^qJer 8:2

9:23 ^rEcc 9:11

^s1Ki 20:11

^tEze 28:4-5

9:24

^u1Co 1:31*;

Gal 6:14

that I am the LORD,^v who
exercises kindness,^w
justice and righteousness^x on
earth,
for in these I delight,^y
declares the LORD.

²⁵“The days are coming,” declares the LORD, “when I will punish all who are circumcised only in the flesh^y — ²⁶Egypt, Judah, Edom, Ammon, Moab and all who live in the wilderness in distant places.^z For all these nations are really uncircumcised, and even the whole house of Israel is uncircumcised in heart.”^a

God and Idols

10:12-16pp — Jer 51:15-19

10 Hear what the LORD says to you, people of Israel. ²This is what the LORD says:

“Do not learn the ways of the nations^b
or be terrified by signs in the heavens,
though the nations are terrified by them.

³For the practices of the peoples are worthless;
they cut a tree out of the forest,
and a craftsman^c shapes it with his chisel.

⁴They adorn it with silver and gold;
they fasten it with hammer and nails
so it will not totter.^d

⁵Like a scarecrow in a cucumber field,
their idols cannot speak;^e
they must be carried
because they cannot walk.^f

Do not fear them;
they can do no harm
nor can they do any good.”^g

⁶No one is like you, LORD;
you are great,^h
and your name is mighty in power.

⁷Who should not fear you,
King of the nations?ⁱ
This is your due.

^a 26 Or wilderness and who clip the hair by their foreheads

^v 2Co 10:17*

^w Ps 51:1;

Mic 7:18

^x Ps 36:6

9:25 ^y Ro 2:8-9

9:26 ^z Jer 25:23

^a Lev 26:41;

Ac 7:51; Ro 2:28

10:2

^b Lev 20:23

10:3 ^c Isa 40:19

10:4 ^d Isa 41:7

10:5 ^e 1Co 12:2

^f Ps 115:5,7

^g Isa 41:24; 46:7

10:6 ^h Ps 48:1

10:7 ⁱ Ps 22:28;

Rev 15:4

Among all the wise leaders of the nations
and in all their kingdoms,
there is no one like you.

⁸ They are all senseless and foolish;
they are taught by worthless
wooden idols.

⁹ Hammered silver is brought from
Tarshish
and gold from Uphaz.
What the craftsman and
goldsmith have made^k
is then dressed in blue and
purple —
all made by skilled workers.

¹⁰ But the LORD is the true God;
he is the living God, the eternal
King.

When he is angry, the earth
trembles;
the nations cannot endure his
wrath.^l

¹¹ “Tell them this: ‘These gods, who
did not make the heavens and the
earth, will perish^m from the earth
and from under the heavens.’”^a

¹² But God made the earth by his
power;
he founded the world by his
wisdom
and stretched out the heavensⁿ
by his understanding.

¹³ When he thunders,^o the waters in
the heavens roar;
he makes clouds rise from the
ends of the earth.

He sends lightning with the
rain^p
and brings out the wind from
his storehouses.

¹⁴ Everyone is senseless and without
knowledge;
every goldsmith is shamed by
his idols.

The images he makes are a fraud;
they have no breath in them.

¹⁵ They are worthless,^q the objects of
mockery;
when their judgment comes,
they will perish.

¹⁶ He who is the Portion^r of Jacob is
not like these,
for he is the Maker of all
things,^s

10:8
^j Isa 40:19;
Jer 4:22
10:9 ^k Ps 115:4;
Isa 40:19
10:10 ^l Ps 76:7
10:11 ^m Ps 96:5;
Isa 2:18
10:12 ⁿ Ge 1:1,
8; Job 9:8;
Isa 40:22
10:13
^o Job 36:29
^p Ps 135:7
10:15
^q Isa 41:24;
Jer 14:22
10:16 ^r Dt 32:9;
Ps 119:57
^s ver 12

including Israel, the people of his
inheritance^t —
the LORD Almighty is his
name.^u

Coming Destruction

¹⁷ Gather up your belongings^v to
leave the land,
you who live under siege.

¹⁸ For this is what the LORD says:
“At this time I will hurl^w out
those who live in this land;
I will bring distress on them
so that they may be captured.”

¹⁹ Woe to me because of my injury!
My wound^x is incurable!
Yet I said to myself,
“This is my sickness, and I
must endure^y it.”

²⁰ My tent^z is destroyed;
all its ropes are snapped.
My children are gone from me
and are no more;^a
no one is left now to pitch my
tent
or to set up my shelter.

²¹ The shepherds are senseless
and do not inquire of the
LORD;
so they do not prosper
and all their flock is
scattered.^b

²² Listen! The report is coming —
a great commotion from the
land of the north!
It will make the towns of Judah
desolate,
a haunt of jackals.^c

Jeremiah's Prayer

²³ LORD, I know that people's lives
are not their own;
it is not for them to direct their
steps.^d

²⁴ Discipline me, LORD, but only in
due measure —
not in your anger,^e
or you will reduce me to
nothing.^f

²⁵ Pour out your wrath on the
nations^g
that do not acknowledge you,
on the peoples who do not call
on your name.^h

^t Ps 74:2
^u Jer 31:35;
32:18
10:17
^v Eze 12:3-12
10:18
^w Isa 25:29
10:19 ^x Jer 14:17
^y Mic 7:9
10:20
^z Jer 4:20
^a Jer 31:15;
La 1:5
10:21 ^b Jer 23:2
10:22 ^c Jer 9:11
10:23
^d Pr 20:24
10:24 ^e Ps 6:1;
38:1 ^f Jer 30:11
10:25 ^g Zep 3:8
^h Job 18:21;
Ps 14:4

^a 11 The text of this verse is in Aramaic.

For they have devouredⁱ Jacob;
they have devoured him
completely
and destroyed his homeland.^j

The Covenant Is Broken

11 This is the word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD: ²“Listen to the terms of this covenant and tell them to the people of Judah and to those who live in Jerusalem. ³Tell them that this is what the LORD, the God of Israel, says: ‘Cursed^k is the one who does not obey the terms of this covenant — ⁴the terms I commanded your ancestors when I brought them out of Egypt, out of the iron-smelting furnace.’^l I said, ‘Obey^m me and do everything I command you, and you will be my people,ⁿ and I will be your God. ⁵Then I will fulfill the oath I swore^o to your ancestors, to give them a land flowing with milk and honey’ — the land you possess today.”

I answered, “Amen, LORD.”

⁶The LORD said to me, “Proclaim all these words in the towns of Judah and in the streets of Jerusalem: ‘Listen to the terms of this covenant and follow^p them. ⁷From the time I brought your ancestors up from Egypt until today, I warned them again and again,^q saying, “Obey me.” ⁸But they did not listen or pay attention;^r instead, they followed the stubbornness of their evil hearts. So I brought on them all the curses^s of the covenant I had commanded them to follow but that they did not keep.’”

⁹Then the LORD said to me, “There is a conspiracy^t among the people of Judah and those who live in Jerusalem. ¹⁰They have returned to the sins of their ancestors,^u who refused to listen to my words. They have followed other gods^v to serve them. Both Israel and Judah have broken the covenant I made with their ancestors. ¹¹Therefore this is what the LORD says: ‘I will bring on them a disaster^w they cannot escape. Although they cry^x out to me, I will not listen^y to them. ¹²The towns of Judah and the people of Jerusalem will go and cry out to the gods to whom they

10:25 ⁱPs 79:7;
Jer 8:16
^jPs 79:6-7
11:3 ^kDt 27:26;
Gal 3:10
11:4 ^lDt 4:20;
1Ki 8:51
^mEx 24:8
ⁿJer 7:23; 31:33
11:5 ^oEx 13:5;
Dt 7:12;
Ps 105:8-11
11:6 ^pDt 15:5;
Ro 2:13;
Jas 1:22
11:7 ^q2Ch 36:15
11:8 ^rJer 7:26
^sLev 26:14-43
11:9 ^tEze 22:25
11:10 ^uDt 9:7
^vJdg 2:12-13
11:11 ^w2Ki 22:16
^xJer 14:12;
Eze 8:18
^yver 14;
Pr 1:28; Isa 1:15;
Zec 7:13

burn incense,^z but they will not help them at all when disaster^a strikes. ¹³You, Judah, have as many gods as you have towns; and the altars you have set up to burn incense^b to that shameful^c god Baal are as many as the streets of Jerusalem.’

¹⁴“Do not pray^d for this people or offer any plea or petition for them, because I will not listen^e when they call to me in the time of their distress.

¹⁵“What is my beloved doing in my temple
as she, with many others,
works out her evil
schemes?
Can consecrated meat avert
your punishment?
When you engage in your
wickedness,
then you rejoice.^{a”}

¹⁶The LORD called you a thriving
olive tree
with fruit beautiful in form.
But with the roar of a mighty
storm
he will set it on fire,^f
and its branches will be
broken.^g

¹⁷The LORD Almighty, who planted^h you, has decreed disaster for you, because the people of both Israel and Judah have done evil and aroused my anger by burning incense to Baal.ⁱ

Plot Against Jeremiah

¹⁸Because the LORD revealed their plot to me, I knew it, for at that time he showed me what they were doing. ¹⁹I had been like a gentle lamb led to the slaughter; I did not realize that they had plotted^j against me, saying,

“Let us destroy the tree and its
fruit;
let us cut him off from the land
of the living,^k
that his name be remembered^l
no more.”

²⁰But you, LORD Almighty, who
judge righteously
and test the heart and mind,^m

^a 15 Or *Could consecrated meat avert your punishment? / Then you would rejoice*

11:12 ^zJer 44:17
^aDt 32:37
11:13 ^bJer 7:9
^cJer 3:24
11:14 ^dEx 32:10
^ever 11
11:16 ^fJer 21:14
^gIsa 27:11;
Ro 11:17-24
11:17 ^hIsa 5:2;
Jer 12:2 ⁱJer 7:9
11:19 ^jJer 18:18;
20:10
^kJob 28:13;
Isa 53:8
^lPs 83:4
11:20 ^mPs 7:9

let me see your vengeance on them,
for to you I have committed my
cause.

²¹Therefore this is what the LORD
says about the people of Anathoth
who are threatening to kill you,ⁿ say-
ing, “Do not prophesy in the name
of the LORD or you will die^o by our
hands” — ²²therefore this is what
the LORD Almighty says: “I will pun-
ish them. Their young men^p will die
by the sword, their sons and daugh-
ters by famine. ²³Not even a rem-
nant^q will be left to them, because I
will bring disaster on the people of
Anathoth in the year of their punish-
ment.^r”

Jeremiah's Complaint

12 You are always righteous,^s
LORD,
when I bring a case before you.
Yet I would speak with you about
your justice:
Why does the way of the wicked
prosper?^t
Why do all the faithless live at
ease?
²You have planted^u them, and they
have taken root;
they grow and bear fruit.
You are always on their lips
but far from their hearts.^v
³Yet you know me, LORD;
you see me and test^w my
thoughts about you.
Drag them off like sheep to be
butchered!
Set them apart for the day of
slaughter!^x
⁴How long will the land lie
parched^y
and the grass in every field be
withered?^z
Because those who live in it are
wicked,
the animals and birds have
perished.^a
Moreover, the people are saying,
“He will not see what happens
to us.”

God's Answer

⁵“If you have raced with men on
foot

11:21 ⁿ Jer 12:6
^o Jer 26:8, 11;
38:4
11:22 ^p Jer 18:21
11:23 ^q Jer 6:9
^r Jer 23:12
12:1 ^s Ezr 9:15
^t Jer 5:27-28
12:2 ^u Jer 11:17
^v Isa 29:13;
Jer 3:10;
Mt 15:8;
Titus 1:16
12:3 ^w Ps 7:9;
11:5; 139:1-4;
Jer 11:20
^x Jer 17:18
12:4 ^y Jer 4:28
^z Joel 1:10-12
^a Jer 4:25; 9:10

12:5
^b Jer 49:19;
50:44
12:6 ^c Pr 26:24-
25; Jer 9:4
^d Ps 12:2
12:7 ^e Jer 7:29
12:8 ^f Hos 9:15;
Am 6:8
12:9 ^g Isa 56:9;
Jer 15:3;
Eze 23:25
12:10 ^h Jer 23:1
ⁱ Isa 5:1-7
12:11 ^j Jer 4;
Isa 42:25;
Jer 23:10
12:12 ^k Jer 47:6
^l Jer 3:2
12:13
^m Lev 26:20;
Dt 28:38;
Mic 6:15;
Hag 1:6
ⁿ Jer 4:26

and they have worn you out,
how can you compete with
horses?

If you stumble^a in safe country,
how will you manage in the
thickets^b by^b the Jordan?

⁶Your relatives, members of your
own family —
even they have betrayed you;
they have raised a loud cry
against you.^c

Do not trust them,
though they speak well of you.^d

⁷“I will forsake my house,
abandon^e my inheritance;
I will give the one I love
into the hands of her enemies.

⁸My inheritance has become to me
like a lion in the forest.

She roars at me;
therefore I hate her.^f

⁹Has not my inheritance become
to me
like a speckled bird of prey
that other birds of prey
surround and attack?

Go and gather all the wild beasts;
bring them to devour.^g

¹⁰Many shepherds^h will ruin my
vineyard

and trample down my field;
they will turn my pleasant field
into a desolate wasteland.ⁱ

¹¹It will be made a wasteland,
parched and desolate before me;^j
the whole land will be laid waste
because there is no one who
cares.

¹²Over all the barren heights in the
desert
destroyers will swarm,
for the sword of the LORD^k will
devour
from one end of the land to the
other;^l
no one will be safe.

¹³They will sow wheat but reap
thorns;
they will wear themselves out
but gain nothing.^m
They will bear the shame of their
harvest
because of the LORD's fierce
anger.”ⁿ

^a 5 Or you feel secure only ^b 5 Or the
flooding of

¹⁴This is what the LORD says: “As for all my wicked neighbors who seize the inheritance I gave my people Israel, I will uproot^o them from their lands and I will uproot the people of Judah from among them. ¹⁵But after I uproot them, I will again have compassion and will bring^p each of them back to their own inheritance and their own country. ¹⁶And if they learn well the ways of my people and swear by my name, saying, ‘As surely as the LORD lives’^q — even as they once taught my people to swear by Baal^r — then they will be established among my people.^s ¹⁷But if any nation does not listen, I will completely uproot and destroy^t it,” declares the LORD.

A Linen Belt

13 This is what the LORD said to me: “Go and buy a linen belt and put it around your waist, but do not let it touch water.” ²So I bought a belt, as the LORD directed, and put it around my waist.

³Then the word of the LORD came to me a second time: ⁴“Take the belt you bought and are wearing around your waist, and go now to Perath^a and hide it there in a crevice in the rocks.” ⁵So I went and hid it at Perath, as the LORD told me.^u

⁶Many days later the LORD said to me, “Go now to Perath and get the belt I told you to hide there.” ⁷So I went to Perath and dug up the belt and took it from the place where I had hidden it, but now it was ruined and completely useless.

⁸Then the word of the LORD came to me: ⁹“This is what the LORD says: ‘In the same way I will ruin the pride of Judah and the great pride^v of Jerusalem. ¹⁰These wicked people, who refuse to listen to my words, who follow the stubbornness of their hearts^w and go after other gods^x to serve and worship them, will be like this belt — completely useless! ¹¹For as a belt is bound around the waist, so I bound all the people of Israel and all the people of Judah to me,’ declares the LORD, ‘to be my people for my renown^y and praise and honor.^z But they have not listened.’^a

12:14
^o Zec 2:7-9
 12:15
^p Am 9:14-15
 12:16 ^q Jer 4:2
^r Jos 23:7
^s Isa 49:6;
 Jer 3:17
 12:17 ^t Isa 60:12
 13:5 ^u Ex 40:16
 13:9 ^v Lev 26:19
 13:10 ^w Jer 11:8;
 16:12 ^x Jer 9:14
 13:11
^y Jer 32:20;
 33:9 ^z Ex 19:5-6
^a Jer 7:26

Wineskins

¹²“Say to them: ‘This is what the LORD, the God of Israel, says: Every wineskin should be filled with wine.’ And if they say to you, ‘Don’t we know that every wineskin should be filled with wine?’ ¹³then tell them, ‘This is what the LORD says: I am going to fill with drunkenness^b all who live in this land, including the kings who sit on David’s throne, the priests, the prophets and all those living in Jerusalem. ¹⁴I will smash them one against the other, parents and children alike, declares the LORD. I will allow no pity or mercy or compassion^c to keep me from destroying^d them.’”

Threat of Captivity

¹⁵Hear and pay attention,
 do not be arrogant,
 for the LORD has spoken.

¹⁶Give glory^e to the LORD your God
 before he brings the darkness,
 before your feet stumble^f
 on the darkening hills.

You hope for light,
 but he will turn it to utter
 darkness
 and change it to deep gloom.^g

¹⁷If you do not listen,^h
 I will weep in secret
 because of your pride;
 my eyes will weep bitterly,
 overflowing with tears,ⁱ
 because the LORD’s flock^j will
 be taken captive.^k

¹⁸Say to the king and to the queen
 mother,
 “Come down from your thrones,
 for your glorious crowns
 will fall from your heads.”

¹⁹The cities in the Negev will be
 shut up,
 and there will be no one to
 open them.

All Judah^l will be carried into
 exile,
 carried completely away.

²⁰Look up and see
 those who are coming from the
 north.^m

^a 4 Or possibly to the Euphrates; similarly in verses 5-7

13:13 ^b Ps 60:3;
 75:8; Isa 51:17;
 63:6; Jer 51:57
 13:14 ^c Jer 16:5
^d Dt 29:20;
 Eze 5:10
 13:16 ^e Jos 7:19
^f Jer 23:12
^g Isa 59:9
 13:17 ^h Mal 2:2
ⁱ Jer 9:1
^j Ps 80:1;
 Jer 23:1
^k Jer 14:18
 13:19 ^l Jer 20:4;
 52:30
 13:20
^m Jer 6:22;
 Hab 1:6

Where is the flockⁿ that was entrusted to you,
the sheep of which you boasted?
21 What will you say when the LORD sets over you
those you cultivated as your special allies?^o
Will not pain grip you
like that of a woman in labor?^p
22 And if you ask yourself,
“Why has this happened to me?” —
it is because of your many sins^q
that your skirts have been torn off
and your body mistreated.^r
23 Can an Ethiopian^a change his skin
or a leopard its spots?
Neither can you do good
who are accustomed to doing evil.
24 “I will scatter you like chaff^s
driven by the desert wind.^t
25 This is your lot,
the portion^u I have decreed for you,”
declares the LORD,
“because you have forgotten me
and trusted in false gods.
26 I will pull up your skirts over your face
that your shame may be seen^v —
27 your adulteries and lustful
neighings,
your shameful prostitution!^w
I have seen your detestable acts
on the hills and in the fields.^x
Woe to you, Jerusalem!
How long will you be
unclean?”^y

Drought, Famine, Sword

14 This is the word of the LORD that came to Jeremiah concerning the drought:

- 2 “Judah mourns,^z
her cities languish;
they wait for the land,
and a cry goes up from Jerusalem.
3 The nobles send their servants for water;
they go to the cisterns
but find no water.^a

13:20 ⁿ Jer 23:2
13:21
^o Jer 38:22
^p Jer 4:31
13:22 ^q Jer 9:2-6; 16:10-12
^r Eze 16:37;
Na 3:5-6
13:24 ^s Ps 1:4
^t Lev 26:33
13:25
^u Job 20:29;
Mt 24:51
13:26 ^v La 1:8;
Eze 16:37;
Hos 2:10
13:27
^w Jer 2:20
^x Eze 6:13
^y Hos 8:5
14:2 ^z Isa 3:26;
Jer 8:21
14:3 ^a 2Ki 18:31;
Job 6:19-20

^b 2Sa 15:30
14:4 ^c Jer 3:3
14:5 ^d Isa 15:6
14:6
^e Job 39:5-6;
Jer 2:24
14:7 ^f Hos 5:5
^g Jer 5:6
^h Jer 8:14
14:8 ⁱ Jer 17:13
14:9 ^j Isa 50:2
^k Jer 8:19
^l Isa 63:19;
Jer 15:16
14:10
^m Ps 119:101;
Jer 2:25
ⁿ Jer 6:20;
Am 5:22
^o Hos 9:9
^p Jer 44:21-23;
Hos 8:13
14:11 ^q Ex 32:10
14:12 ^r Isa 1:15;
Jer 11:11
^s Jer 7:21
^t Jer 6:20

They return with their jars
unfilled;
dismayed and despairing,
they cover their heads.^b
4 The ground is cracked
because there is no rain in the land;^c
the farmers are dismayed
and cover their heads.
5 Even the doe in the field
deserts her newborn fawn
because there is no grass.^d
6 Wild donkeys stand on the barren heights^e
and pant like jackals;
their eyes fail
for lack of food.”
7 Although our sins testify^f
against us,
do something, LORD, for the
sake of your name.
For we have often rebelled;^g
we have sinned^h against you.
8 You who are the hopeⁱ of Israel,
its Savior in times of distress,
why are you like a stranger in the land,
like a traveler who stays only a night?
9 Why are you like a man taken by surprise,
like a warrior powerless to save?^j
You are among^k us, LORD,
and we bear your name;^l
do not forsake us!
10 This is what the LORD says about this people:
“They greatly love to wander;
they do not restrain their feet.^m
So the LORD does not acceptⁿ
them;
he will now remember^o their wickedness
and punish them for their sins.”^p

11 Then the LORD said to me, “Do not pray^q for the well-being of this people. 12 Although they fast, I will not listen to their cry;^r though they offer burnt offerings^s and grain offerings, I will not accept^t them. Instead,

^a 23 Hebrew *Cushite* (probably a person from the upper Nile region)

I will destroy them with the sword, famine and plague.”

¹³But I said, “Alas, Sovereign LORD! The prophets keep telling them, ‘You will not see the sword or suffer famine.’^u Indeed, I will give you lasting peace in this place.”

¹⁴Then the LORD said to me, “The prophets are prophesying lies^v in my name. I have not sent^w them or appointed them or spoken to them. They are prophesying to you false visions,^x divinations,^y idolatries^a and the delusions of their own minds. ¹⁵Therefore this is what the LORD says about the prophets who are prophesying in my name: I did not send them, yet they are saying, ‘No sword or famine will touch this land.’ Those same prophets will perish^z by sword and famine.^a ¹⁶And the people they are prophesying to will be thrown out into the streets of Jerusalem because of the famine and sword. There will be no one to bury^b them, their wives, their sons and their daughters.^c I will pour out on them the calamity they deserve.^d

¹⁷“Speak this word to them:

“‘Let my eyes overflow with tears^e night and day without ceasing; for the Virgin Daughter, my people, has suffered a grievous wound, a crushing blow.^f

¹⁸If I go into the country, I see those slain by the sword; if I go into the city, I see the ravages of famine.^g Both prophet and priest have gone to a land they know not.”

¹⁹Have you rejected Judah completely?^h Do you despise Zion? Why have you afflicted us so that we cannot be healed?ⁱ We hoped for peace but no good has come, for a time of healing but there is only terror.^j

²⁰We acknowledge our wickedness, LORD, and the guilt of our ancestors; we have indeed sinned^k against you.

14:13 ^uJer 5:12

14:14

^vJer 27:14

^wJer 23:21,

32 ^xJer 23:16

^yEze 12:24

14:15 ^zEze 14:9

^aJer 5:12-13

14:16 ^bPs 79:3

^cJer 7:33

^dPr 1:31

14:17 ^eJer 9:1

^fJer 8:21

14:18 ^gEze 7:15

14:19 ^hJer 7:29

ⁱJer 30:12-13

^jJer 8:15

14:20

^kDa 9:7-8

²¹For the sake of your name^l do not despise us; do not dishonor your glorious throne.^m

Remember your covenant with us and do not break it.

²²Do any of the worthless idols of the nations bring rain?ⁿ Do the skies themselves send down showers?

No, it is you, LORD our God.

Therefore our hope is in you, for you are the one who does all this.

15 Then the LORD said to me: “Even if Moses^o and Samuel^p were to stand before me, my heart would not go out to this people.^q Send them away from my presence!^r Let them go! ²And if they ask you, ‘Where shall we go?’ tell them, ‘This is what the LORD says:

“‘Those destined for death, to death;

those for the sword, to the sword;^s

those for starvation, to starvation;^t

those for captivity, to captivity.’^u

³“I will send four kinds of destroyers^v against them,” declares the LORD, “the sword to kill and the dogs to drag away and the birds^w and the wild animals to devour and destroy.^x ⁴I will make them abhorrent^y to all the kingdoms of the earth^z because of what Manasseh^a son of Hezekiah king of Judah did in Jerusalem.

⁵“Who will have pity^b on you, Jerusalem?

Who will mourn for you?

Who will stop to ask how you are?

⁶You have rejected^c me,” declares the LORD.

“You keep on backsliding.

So I will reach out^d and destroy you;

I am tired of holding back.

⁷I will winnow them with a winnowing fork at the city gates of the land.

14:21 ^lJer 7

^mJer 3:17

14:22 ⁿPs 135:7

15:1 ^oEx 32:11;

Nu 14:13-20

^p1Sa 7:9

^qJer 7:16;

Eze 14:14, 20

^r2Ki 17:20

15:2 ^sJer 43:11

^tJer 14:12

^uRev 13:10

15:3 ^vLev 26:16

^wDt 28:26

^xLev 26:22;

Eze 14:21

15:4 ^yJer 24:9;

29:18 ^zDt 28:25

^a2Ki 21:2;

23:26-27

15:5 ^b1Sa 51:19;

Jer 13:14; 21:7;

Na 3:7

15:6 ^cJer 6:19;

7:24 ^dZep 1:4

^a 14 Or *visions, worthless divinations*

I will bring bereavement and
destruction on my
people,^e
for they have not changed their
ways.

⁸I will make their widows more
numerous
than the sand of the sea.
At midday I will bring a destroyer^f
against the mothers of their
young men;
suddenly I will bring down on
them
anguish and terror.

⁹The mother of seven will grow
faint^g
and breathe her last.
Her sun will set while it is still
day;
she will be disgraced and
humiliated.
I will put the survivors to the
sword^h
before their enemies,”
declares the LORD.

¹⁰Alas, my mother, that you gave
me birth,ⁱ
a man with whom the whole
land strives and contends!^j
I have neither lent^k nor borrowed,
yet everyone curses me.

¹¹The LORD said,
“Surely I will deliver you^l for a
good purpose;
surely I will make your
enemies plead^m with you
in times of disaster and times
of distress.

¹²“Can a man break iron —
iron from the northⁿ — or
bronze?

¹³“Your wealth and your treasures
I will give as plunder, without
charge,^o
because of all your sins
throughout your country.^p

¹⁴I will enslave you to your enemies
in^a a land you do not know,^q
for my anger will kindle a fire^r
that will burn against you.”

¹⁵LORD, you understand;
remember me and care for me.
Avenge me on my persecutors.^s

15:7 ^e Jer 18:21
15:8 ^f Jer 6:4
15:9 ^g 1Sa 2:5
15:10 ^h Jer 21:7
15:11 ⁱ Job 3:1
15:12 ^j Jer 1:19
15:13 ^k Lev 25:36
15:14 ^l Jer 40:4
15:15 ^m Jer 21:1-2;
37:3; 42:1-3
15:16 ⁿ Jer 28:14
15:17 ^o Ps 44:12
15:18 ^p Jer 17:3
15:19 ^q Dt 28:36;
Jer 16:13
15:20 ^r Dt 32:22;
Ps 21:9
15:21 ^s Jer 12:3

^t Ps 69:7-9
15:16 ^u Eze 3:3;
Rev 10:10
15:17 ^v Ps 119:72, 103
15:18 ^w Jer 14:9
15:19 ^x Ps 1:1;
26:4-5; Jer 16:8
15:20 ^y Jer 30:15;
Mic 1:9
15:21 ^z Job 6:15
15:22 ^a Zec 3:7
15:23 ^b Jer 20:11;
Eze 3:8
15:24 ^c Jer 50:34
15:25 ^d Ge 48:16
15:26 ^e 1Co 7:26-27

You are long-suffering — do not
take me away;
think of how I suffer reproach
for your sake.^t

¹⁶When your words came, I ate^u
them;
they were my joy and my
heart's delight,^v
for I bear your name,^w
LORD God Almighty.

¹⁷I never sat^x in the company of
revelers,
never made merry with them;
I sat alone because your hand was
on me
and you had filled me with
indignation.

¹⁸Why is my pain unending
and my wound grievous and
incurable?^y
You are to me like a deceptive
brook,
like a spring that fails.^z

¹⁹Therefore this is what the LORD
says:

“If you repent, I will restore you
that you may serve^a me;
if you utter worthy, not worthless,
words,
you will be my spokesman.
Let this people turn to you,
but you must not turn to them.

²⁰I will make you a wall to this
people,
a fortified wall of bronze;
they will fight against you
but will not overcome you,
for I am with you
to rescue and save you,”^b
declares the LORD.

²¹“I will save you from the hands of
the wicked
and deliver^c you from the grasp
of the cruel.”^d

Day of Disaster

16 Then the word of the LORD came
to me: ²“You must not marry^e
and have sons or daughters in this
place.” ³For this is what the LORD says
about the sons and daughters born
in this land and about the women

^a 14 Some Hebrew manuscripts, Septuagint and
Syriac (see also 17:4); most Hebrew manuscripts /
will cause your enemies to bring you / into

who are their mothers and the men who are their fathers:^f 4 “They will die of deadly diseases. They will not be mourned or buried⁹ but will be like dung lying on the ground.^h They will perish by sword and famine, and their dead bodies will become food for the birds and the wild animals.”ⁱ

5 For this is what the LORD says: “Do not enter a house where there is a funeral meal; do not go to mourn or show sympathy, because I have withdrawn my blessing, my love and my pity from this people,” declares the LORD. 6 “Both high and low will die in this land.^j They will not be buried or mourned, and no one will cut^k themselves or shave^l their head for the dead. 7 No one will offer food to comfort those who mourn^m for the dead — not even for a father or a mother — nor will anyone give them a drink to console them.

8 “And do not enter a house where there is feasting and sit down to eat and drink.ⁿ 9 For this is what the LORD Almighty, the God of Israel, says: Before your eyes and in your days I will bring an end to the sounds^o of joy and gladness and to the voices of bride and bridegroom in this place.^p

10 “When you tell these people all this and they ask you, ‘Why has the LORD decreed such a great disaster against us? What wrong have we done? What sin have we committed against the LORD our God?’^q 11 Then say to them, ‘It is because your ancestors forsook me,’ declares the LORD, ‘and followed other gods and served and worshiped them. They forsook me and did not keep my law.’^r 12 But you have behaved more wickedly than your ancestors.^s See how all of you are following the stubbornness of your evil hearts^t instead of obeying me. 13 So I will throw you out of this land into a land neither you nor your ancestors have known,^u and there you will serve other gods^v day and night, for I will show you no favor.”^w

14 “However, the days are coming,” declares the LORD, “when it will no longer be said, ‘As surely as the LORD lives, who brought the Israelites up

16:3 ^f Jer 6:21
16:4 ^g Jer 25:33
^h Ps 83:10;
Jer 9:22

ⁱ Ps 79:1-3;
Jer 15:3; 34:20
16:6 ^j Eze 9:5-6
^k Lev 19:28

^l Jer 41:5; 47:5
16:7
^m Eze 24:17;
Hos 9:4

16:8 ⁿ Ecc 7:2-4;
Jer 15:17
16:9 ^o Isa 24:8;
Eze 26:13;
Hos 2:11

^p Rev 18:23
16:10
^q Dt 29:24;
Jer 5:19

16:11 ^r Dt 29:25-26;
1Ki 9:9;
Ps 106:35-43;
Jer 22:9

16:12 ^s Jer 7:26
^t Ecc 9:3;
Jer 13:10
16:13

^u Dt 28:36;
Jer 5:19
^v Dt 4:28
^w Jer 15:5

16:14 ^x Dt 15:15;
Jer 23:7-8
16:15 ^y Isa 11:11;
Jer 23:8

^z Jer 24:6
16:16 ^a Am 4:2;
Hab 1:14-15
^b Am 9:3;
Mic 7:2

^c Isa 26:20
16:17 ^d 1Co 4:5;
Heb 4:13
^e Pr 15:3

16:18
^f Isa 40:2;
Rev 18:6
^g Nu 35:34;
Jer 2:7

16:19 ^h Isa 2:2;
Jer 3:17 ⁱ Ps 4:2
16:20 ^j Ps 115:4-7;
Isa 37:19;
Jer 2:11

17:1 ^k Job 19:24
^l Pr 3:3; 2Co 3:3
17:2
^m 2Ch 24:18
ⁿ Jer 2:20

out of Egypt,’^x 15 but it will be said, ‘As surely as the LORD lives, who brought the Israelites up out of the land of the north and out of all the countries where he had banished them.’^y For I will restore^z them to the land I gave their ancestors.

16 “But now I will send for many fishermen,” declares the LORD, “and they will catch them.^a After that I will send for many hunters, and they will hunt^b them down on every mountain and hill and from the crevices of the rocks.^c 17 My eyes are on all their ways; they are not hidden^d from me, nor is their sin concealed from my eyes.^e 18 I will repay them double^f for their wickedness and their sin, because they have defiled my land^g with the lifeless forms of their vile images and have filled my inheritance with their detestable idols.”

19 LORD, my strength and my fortress,
my refuge in time of distress,
to you the nations will come^h
from the ends of the earth and say,
“Our ancestors possessed nothing
but false gods,ⁱ
worthless idols that did them
no good.

20 Do people make their own gods?
Yes, but they are not gods!”^j

21 “Therefore I will teach them —
this time I will teach them
my power and might.
Then they will know
that my name is the LORD.

17 “Judah’s sin is engraved with
an iron tool,^k
inscribed with a flint point,
on the tablets of their hearts^l
and on the horns of their altars.

2 Even their children remember
their altars and Asherah
poles^{am}

beside the spreading trees
and on the high hills.ⁿ

3 My mountain in the land
and your^b wealth and all your
treasures

^a 2 That is, wooden symbols of the goddess Asherah ^b 2,3 Or hills / ³and the mountains of the land. / Your

I will give away as plunder,^o
together with your high places,^p
because of sin throughout your
country.^q

⁴Through your own fault you will
lose
the inheritance^r I gave you.
I will enslave you to your
enemies^s
in a land^t you do not know,
for you have kindled my anger,
and it will burn^u forever.”

⁵This is what the LORD says:

“Cursed is the one who trusts in
man,^v
who draws strength from mere
flesh
and whose heart turns away
from the LORD.

⁶That person will be like a bush in
the wastelands;
they will not see prosperity
when it comes.
They will dwell in the parched
places of the desert,
in a salt^w land where no one
lives.

⁷“But blessed is the one who
trusts^x in the LORD,
whose confidence is in him.

⁸They will be like a tree planted by
the water
that sends out its roots by the
stream.

It does not fear when heat comes;
its leaves are always green.

It has no worries in a year of
drought^y
and never fails to bear fruit.”^z

⁹The heart^a is deceitful above all
things
and beyond cure.
Who can understand it?

¹⁰“I the LORD search the heart^b
and examine the mind,^c
to reward^d each person according
to their conduct,
according to what their deeds
deserve.”^e

¹¹Like a partridge that hatches eggs
it did not lay
are those who gain riches by
unjust means.

17:3 ^o2Ki 24:13
^pJer 26:18;
Mic 3:12
^qJer 15:13
17:4 ^rLa 5:2
^sDt 28:48;
Jer 12:7
^tJer 16:13
^uJer 7:20; 15:14
17:5 ^vIsa 2:22;
30:1-3
17:6 ^wDt 29:23;
Job 39:6
17:7 ^xPs 34:8;
40:4; Pr 16:20
17:8 ^yJer 14:1-
6 ^zPs 1:3;
92:12-14
17:9 ^aEcc 9:3;
Mt 13:15;
Mk 7:21-22
17:10 ^bIsa 16:7;
Rev 2:23
^cPs 17:3;
139:23;
Jer 11:20;
20:12; Ro 8:27
^dPs 62:12;
Jer 32:19
^eRo 2:6

When their lives are half gone,
their riches will desert
them,
and in the end they will prove
to be fools.^f

¹²A glorious throne,^g exalted from
the beginning,
is the place of our sanctuary.

¹³LORD, you are the hope^h of Israel;
all who forsakeⁱ you will be put
to shame.

Those who turn away from you
will be written in the dust
because they have forsaken the
LORD,
the spring of living water.

¹⁴Heal me, LORD, and I will be
healed;
save me and I will be saved,
for you are the one I praise.^j

¹⁵They keep saying to me,
“Where is the word of the
LORD?

Let it now be fulfilled!”^k

¹⁶I have not run away from being
your shepherd;
you know I have not desired
the day of despair.
What passes my lips is open
before you.

¹⁷Do not be a terror^l to me;
you are my refuge^m in the day
of disaster.

¹⁸Let my persecutors be put to
shame,
but keep me from shame;
let them be terrified,
but keep me from terror.
Bring on them the day of disaster;
destroy them with double
destruction.ⁿ

Keeping the Sabbath Day Holy

¹⁹This is what the LORD said to me:
“Go and stand at the Gate of the Peo-
ple,^a through which the kings of Ju-
dah go in and out; stand also at all
the other gates of Jerusalem.^o ²⁰Say
to them, ‘Hear the word of the LORD,
you kings of Judah and all people
of Judah and everyone living in Je-
rusalem^p who come through these
gates.^q ²¹This is what the LORD says:

17:11 ^fLk 12:20
17:12 ^gJer 3:17
17:13 ^hJer 14:8
ⁱIsa 1:28;
Jer 2:17
17:14 ^jPs 109:1
17:15 ^kIsa 5:19;
2Pe 3:4
17:17 ^lPs 88:15-
16 ^mJer 16:19;
Na 1:7
17:18
ⁿPs 35:1-8
17:19 ^oJer 7:2;
26:2
17:20 ^pJer 19:3
^qJer 22:2

^a 19 Or Army

Be careful not to carry a load on the Sabbath^r day or bring it through the gates of Jerusalem. ²²Do not bring a load out of your houses or do any work on the Sabbath, but keep the Sabbath day holy, as I commanded your ancestors.^s ²³Yet they did not listen or pay attention;^t they were stiff-necked^u and would not listen or respond to discipline.^v ²⁴But if you are careful to obey me, declares the LORD, and bring no load through the gates of this city on the Sabbath, but keep the Sabbath day holy by not doing any work on it, ²⁵then kings who sit on David's throne^w will come through the gates of this city with their officials. They and their officials will come riding in chariots and on horses, accompanied by the men of Judah and those living in Jerusalem, and this city will be inhabited forever. ²⁶People will come from the towns of Judah and the villages around Jerusalem, from the territory of Benjamin and the western foothills, from the hill country and the Negev,^x bringing burnt offerings and sacrifices, grain offerings and incense, and bringing thank offerings to the house of the LORD. ²⁷But if you do not obey^y me to keep the Sabbath day holy by not carrying any load as you come through the gates of Jerusalem on the Sabbath day, then I will kindle an unquenchable fire^z in the gates of Jerusalem that will consume her fortresses.^{''a}

At the Potter's House

18 This is the word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD: ²"Go down to the potter's house, and there I will give you my message."³ So I went down to the potter's house, and I saw him working at the wheel. ⁴But the pot he was shaping from the clay was marred in his hands; so the potter formed it into another pot, shaping it as seemed best to him.

⁵Then the word of the LORD came to me. ⁶He said, "Can I not do with you, Israel, as this potter does?" declares the LORD. "Like clay^b in the hand of the potter, so are you in my hand, Israel. ⁷If at any time I an-

17:21
^r Nu 15:32-36;
 Ne 13:15-21;
 Jn 5:10
 17:22 ^s Ex 20:8;
 31:13; Isa 56:2-6;
 Eze 20:12
 17:23 ^t Jer 7:26
^u Jer 19:15
^v Jer 7:28
 17:25
^w 2Sa 7:13;
 Isa 9:7;
 Jer 22:2, 4;
 Lk 1:32
 17:26
^x Jer 32:44;
 33:13; Zec 7:7
 17:27 ^y Jer 22:5
^z Jer 7:20
^a 2Ki 25:9;
 Am 2:5
 18:6 ^b Isa 45:9;
 Ro 9:20-21

18:7 ^c Jer 1:10
 18:8
^d Jer 26:13;
 Jnh 3:8-10
^e Eze 18:21;
 Hos 11:8-9
 18:9 ^f Jer 1:10;
 31:28
 18:10
^g Eze 33:18
^h Isa 2:29-30
 18:11 ⁱ Jer 4:6
^j 2Ki 17:13;
 Isa 1:16-19
^k Jer 7:3
 18:12
^l Isa 57:10;
 Jer 2:25
 18:13
^m Isa 66:8;
 Jer 2:10
ⁿ Jer 5:30
 18:15 ^o Jer 10:15
^p Jer 6:16
^q Isa 57:14;
 62:10
 18:16 ^r Jer 25:9
^s Jer 19:8
^t Ps 22:7
 18:17
^u Jer 13:24

nounce that a nation or kingdom is to be uprooted,^c torn down and destroyed, ⁸and if that nation I warned repents of its evil, then I will relent^d and not inflict on it the disaster^e I had planned. ⁹And if at another time I announce that a nation or kingdom is to be built^f up and planted, ¹⁰and if it does evil^g in my sight and does not obey me, then I will reconsider^h the good I had intended to do for it.

¹¹"Now therefore say to the people of Judah and those living in Jerusalem, 'This is what the LORD says: Look! I am preparing a disasterⁱ for you and devising a plan against you. So turn^j from your evil ways,^k each one of you, and reform your ways and your actions.' ¹²But they will reply, 'It's no use.^l We will continue with our own plans; we will all follow the stubbornness of our evil hearts.'^{''}

¹³Therefore this is what the LORD says:

"Inquire among the nations:
 Who has ever heard anything
 like this?^m

A most horribleⁿ thing has been
 done

by Virgin Israel.

¹⁴Does the snow of Lebanon
 ever vanish from its rocky
 slopes?

Do its cool waters from distant
 sources
 ever stop flowing?^a

¹⁵Yet my people have forgotten me;
 they burn incense to worthless
 idols,^o

which made them stumble in
 their ways,

in the ancient paths.^p

They made them walk in
 byways,

on roads not built up.^q

¹⁶Their land will be an object of
 horror^r

and of lasting scorn;^s

all who pass by will be appalled
 and will shake their heads.^t

¹⁷Like a wind^u from the east,
 I will scatter them before their
 enemies;

^a 14 The meaning of the Hebrew for this sentence is uncertain.

I will show them my back and not my face^v in the day of their disaster.”

¹⁸They said, “Come, let’s make plans^w against Jeremiah; for the teaching of the law by the priest^x will not cease, nor will counsel from the wise, nor the word from the prophets.^y So come, let’s attack him with our tongues^z and pay no attention to anything he says.”

¹⁹Listen to me, LORD; hear what my accusers are saying!

²⁰Should good be repaid with evil? Yet they have dug a pit^a for me. Remember that I stood before you and spoke in their behalf^b to turn your wrath away from them.

²¹So give their children over to famine;^c hand them over to the power of the sword.

Let their wives be made childless and widows;^d let their men be put to death, their young men slain by the sword in battle.

²²Let a cry^e be heard from their houses when you suddenly bring invaders against them, for they have dug a pit to capture me and have hidden snares^f for my feet.

²³But you, LORD, know all their plots to kill^g me. Do not forgive^h their crimes or blot out their sins from your sight.

Let them be overthrown before you; deal with them in the time of your anger.

19 This is what the LORD says: “Go and buy a clay jar from a potter.ⁱ Take along some of the elders^j of the people and of the priests² and go out to the Valley of Ben Hinnom,^k near the entrance of the Potsherd Gate. There proclaim the words I tell you,³ and say, ‘Hear the word of the LORD,

^{18:17} ^v Jer 2:27
18:18
^w Jer 11:19
^x Mal 2:7
^y Jer 5:13
^z Ps 52:2
18:20 ^a Ps 35:7;
57:6 ^b Ps 106:23
18:21 ^c Jer 11:22
^d Ps 109:9
18:22
^e Jer 6:26
^f Ps 140:5
18:23 ^g Jer 11:21
^h Ps 109:14
19:1 ⁱ Jer 18:2
^j Nu 11:17
19:2 ^k Jos 15:8

19:3 ^l Jer 17:20
^m Jer 6:19
ⁿ Isa 3:11
19:4
^o Dt 28:20;
Isa 65:11
^p Lev 18:21
^q 2Ki 21:16;
Jer 2:34
19:5 ^r Lev 18:21;
Ps 106:37-38
^s Jer 7:31; 32:35
19:6 ^t Jos 15:8
^u Jer 7:32
19:7
^v Lev 26:17;
Dt 28:25
^w Jer 16:4;
34:20 ^x Ps 79:2
19:8 ^y Jer 18:16
19:9
^z Lev 26:29;
Dt 28:49-57;
La 4:10
^a Isa 9:20
19:10 ^b ver 1
19:11 ^c Ps 2:9;
Isa 30:14
^d Jer 7:32
19:13
^e Jer 32:29;
52:13

you kings^l of Judah and people of Jerusalem. This is what the LORD Almighty, the God of Israel, says: Listen! I am going to bring a disaster^m on this place that will make the ears of everyone who hears of it tingle.ⁿ ⁴For they have forsaken^o me and made this a place of foreign gods; they have burned incense^p in it to gods that neither they nor their ancestors nor the kings of Judah ever knew, and they have filled this place with the blood of the innocent.^q ⁵They have built the high places of Baal to burn their children^r in the fire as offerings to Baal — something I did not command or mention, nor did it enter my mind.^s ⁶So beware, the days are coming, declares the LORD, when people will no longer call this place Topheth or the Valley of Ben Hinnom,^t but the Valley of Slaughter.^u

⁷“In this place I will ruin^a the plans of Judah and Jerusalem. I will make them fall by the sword before their enemies,^v at the hands of those who want to kill them, and I will give their carcasses^w as food^x to the birds and the wild animals. ⁸I will devastate this city and make it an object of horror and scorn;^y all who pass by will be appalled and will scoff because of all its wounds. ⁹I will make them eat^z the flesh of their sons and daughters, and they will eat one another’s flesh because their enemies^a will press the siege so hard against them to destroy them.’

¹⁰“Then break the jar^b while those who go with you are watching, ¹¹and say to them, ‘This is what the LORD Almighty says: I will smash^c this nation and this city just as this potter’s jar is smashed and cannot be repaired. They will bury^d the dead in Topheth until there is no more room. ¹²This is what I will do to this place and to those who live here, declares the LORD. I will make this city like Topheth. ¹³The houses^e in Jerusalem and those of the kings of Judah will be defiled like this place, Topheth — all the houses where they burned incense on the roofs to all the starry

^a 7 The Hebrew for *ruin* sounds like the Hebrew for *jar* (see verses 1 and 10).

hosts^f and poured out drink offerings^g to other gods.”

¹⁴Jeremiah then returned from To-pheth, where the LORD had sent him to prophesy, and stood in the court^h of the LORD’s temple and said to all the people, ¹⁵“This is what the LORD Almighty, the God of Israel, says: ‘Listen! I am going to bring on this city and all the villages around it every disaster I pronounced against them, because they were stiff-neckedⁱ and would not listen to my words.’”

Jeremiah and Pashhur

20 When the priest Pashhur son of Immer,^j the official^k in charge of the temple of the LORD, heard Jeremiah prophesying these things, ²he had Jeremiah the prophet beaten^l and put in the stocks^m at the Upper Gate of Benjaminⁿ at the LORD’s temple. ³The next day, when Pashhur released him from the stocks, Jeremiah said to him, “The LORD’s name for you is not Pashhur, but Terror on Every Side.^o ⁴For this is what the LORD says: ‘I will make you a terror to yourself and to all your friends; with your own eyes^p you will see them fall by the sword of their enemies. I will give^q all Judah into the hands of the king of Babylon, who will carry^r them away to Babylon or put them to the sword. ⁵I will deliver all the wealth^s of this city into the hands of their enemies — all its products, all its valuables and all the treasures of the kings of Judah. They will take it away^t as plunder and carry it off to Babylon. ⁶And you, Pashhur, and all who live in your house will go into exile to Babylon. There you will die and be buried, you and all your friends to whom you have prophesied^u lies.’”

Jeremiah’s Complaint

⁷You deceived^a me, LORD, and I was deceived^a;
you overpowered me and prevailed.

I am ridiculed all day long;
everyone mocks me.

⁸Whenever I speak, I cry out
proclaiming violence and
destruction.^v

19:13 ^fDt 4:19;
Ac 7:42
9 Jer 7:18;
Eze 20:28
19:14
^h2Ch 20:5;
Jer 26:2
19:15 ⁱNe 9:16;
Jer 7:26; 17:23
20:1 ^j1Ch 24:14
^k2Ki 25:18
20:2 ^lJer 1:19
^mJob 13:27
ⁿJer 37:13;
38:7; Zec 14:10
20:3 ^oVer 10
20:4
^pJer 29:21
^qJer 21:10
^rJer 52:27
20:5 ^sJer 17:3
^t2Ki 20:17
20:6
^uJer 14:15;
La 2:14
20:8 ^vJer 6:7

^w2Ch 36:16;
Jer 6:10
20:9 ^xPs 39:3
^yJob 32:18-20;
Ac 4:20
20:10
^zPs 31:13;
Jer 6:25
^aIsa 29:21
^bPs 41:9
^cLk 11:53-54
^d1Ki 19:2
20:11 ^eJer 1:8;
Ro 8:31
^fJer 17:18
9 Jer 15:20
^hJer 23:40
20:12
ⁱJer 17:10
^jPs 54:7; 59:10
^kPs 62:8;
Jer 11:20
20:13 ^lPs 35:10
20:14
^mJob 3:3;
Jer 15:10
20:16
ⁿGe 19:25

So the word of the LORD has
brought me
insult and reproach^w all day long.
⁹But if I say, “I will not mention his
word

or speak anymore in his name,”
his word is in my heart like a fire,^x
a fire shut up in my bones.

I am weary of holding it in;^y
indeed, I cannot.

¹⁰I hear many whispering,
“Terror^z on every side!
Denounce^a him! Let’s denounce
him!”

All my friends^b
are waiting for me to slip,^c
saying,

“Perhaps he will be deceived;
then we will prevail^d over him
and take our revenge on him.”

¹¹But the LORD^e is with me like a
mighty warrior;
so my persecutors^f will stumble
and not prevail.^g

They will fail and be thoroughly
disgraced;^h
their dishonor will never be
forgotten.

¹²LORD Almighty, you who examine
the righteous
and probe the heart and mind,ⁱ
let me see your vengeance^j on
them,
for to you I have committed^k
my cause.

¹³Sing to the LORD!
Give praise to the LORD!
He rescues^l the life of the needy
from the hands of the wicked.

¹⁴Cursed be the day I was born!^m
May the day my mother bore
me not be blessed!

¹⁵Cursed be the man who brought
my father the news,
who made him very glad,
saying,

“A child is born to you — a son!”

¹⁶May that man be like the townsⁿ
the LORD overthrew without
pity.

May he hear wailing in the
morning,
a battle cry at noon.

^a 7 Or *persuaded*

¹⁷For he did not kill me in the womb,^o
with my mother as my grave,
her womb enlarged forever.

¹⁸Why did I ever come out of the womb
to see trouble and sorrow
and to end my days in shame?^p

God Rejects Zedekiah's Request

21 The word came to Jeremiah from the LORD when King Zedekiah^q sent to him Pashhur^r son of Malkijah and the priest Zephaniah^s son of Maaseiah. They said: ²"Inquire^t now of the LORD for us because Nebuchadnezzar^{au} king of Babylon is attacking us. Perhaps the LORD will perform wonders^v for us as in times past so that he will withdraw from us."

³But Jeremiah answered them, "Tell Zedekiah, ⁴"This is what the LORD, the God of Israel, says: I am about to turn^w against you the weapons of war that are in your hands, which you are using to fight the king of Babylon and the Babylonians^b who are outside the wall besieging^x you. And I will gather them inside this city. ⁵I myself will fight against you with an outstretched hand^y and a mighty arm in furious anger and in great wrath. ⁶I will strike down those who live in this city — both man and beast — and they will die of a terrible plague. ⁷After that, declares the LORD, I will give Zedekiah^a king of Judah, his officials and the people in this city who survive the plague, sword and famine, into the hands of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon^b and to their enemies who want to kill them. He will put them to the sword; he will show them no mercy or pity or compassion.^c

⁸"Furthermore, tell the people, 'This is what the LORD says: See, I am setting before you the way of life and the way of death. ⁹Whoever stays in this city will die by the sword, famine or plague.^d But whoever goes out and surrenders to the Babylonians who are besieging you will live; they will escape with their lives.^e ¹⁰I have determined to do this city harm^f and not good, declares the LORD. It will be

20:17
^o Job 10:18-19
20:18
^p Ps 90:9
21:1 ^q 2Ki 24:18;
Jer 52:1
^r Jer 38:1
^s 2Ki 25:18;
Jer 29:25; 37:3
21:2 ^t Jer 37:3;
7 ^u 2Ki 25:1
^v Ps 44:1-4;
Jer 32:17
21:4 ^w Jer 32:5
^x Jer 37:8-10
21:5 ^y Jer 6:12
21:6 ^z Jer 14:12
21:7 ^a 2Ki 25:7;
Jer 52:9
^b Jer 37:17; 39:5
^c 2Ch 36:17;
Eze 7:9;
Hab 1:6
21:9 ^d Jer 14:12
^e Jer 38:2, 17;
39:18; 45:5
21:10
^f Jer 44:11, 27;
Am 9:4

given into the hands^g of the king of Babylon, and he will destroy it with fire.^h

¹¹"Moreover, say to the royal houseⁱ of Judah, 'Hear the word of the LORD. ¹²This is what the LORD says to you, house of David:

"Administer justice^j every morning;
rescue from the hand of the oppressor
the one who has been robbed,
or my wrath will break out and burn like fire
because of the evil you have done —
burn with no one to quench^k it.

¹³I am against^l you, Jerusalem, you who live above this valley^m on the rocky plateau, declares the LORD —
you who say, "Who can come against us?

Who can enter our refuge?"ⁿ
¹⁴I will punish you as your deeds^o deserve,
declares the LORD.

I will kindle a fire^p in your forests^q
that will consume everything around you."

Judgment Against Wicked Kings

22 This is what the LORD says: "Go down to the palace of the king of Judah and proclaim this message there: ²'Hear the word of the LORD to you, king of Judah, you who sit on David's throne^r — you, your officials and your people who come through these gates.^s ³This is what the LORD says: Do what is just^t and right. Rescue from the hand of the oppressor^u the one who has been robbed. Do no wrong or violence to the foreigner, the fatherless or the widow,^v and do not shed innocent blood in this place. ⁴For if you are careful to carry out these commands, then kings^w who sit on David's throne will come through the gates of this palace,

^a 2 Hebrew *Nebuchadnezzar*, of which *Nebuchadnezzar* is a variant; here and often in Jeremiah and Ezekiel ^b 4 Or *Chaldeans*; also in verse 9

9 Jer 32:28;
38:2-3
^h Jer 52:13
21:11 ⁱ Jer 13:18
21:12 ^j Jer 22:3
^k Isa 1:31
21:13 ^l Eze 13:8
^m Ps 125:2
ⁿ Jer 49:4;
Ob 1:3-4
21:14
^o Isa 3:10-11
^p 2Ch 36:19;
Jer 52:13
^q Eze 20:47
22:2 ^r Jer 17:25;
Lk 1:32
^s Jer 17:20
22:3 ^t Mic 6:8;
Zec 7:9
^u Ps 72:4;
Jer 21:12
^v Ex 22:22
22:4
^w Jer 17:25

riding in chariots and on horses, accompanied by their officials and their people. ⁵But if you do not obey^x these commands, declares the LORD, I swear^y by myself that this palace will become a ruin.”

⁶For this is what the LORD says about the palace of the king of Judah:

“Though you are like Gilead to me,
like the summit of Lebanon,
I will surely make you like a
wasteland,^z
like towns not inhabited.

⁷I will send destroyers^a against you,
each man with his weapons,
and they will cut^b up your fine
cedar beams
and throw them into the fire.

⁸“People from many nations will pass by this city and will ask one another, ‘Why has the LORD done such a thing to this great city?’^c ⁹And the answer will be: ‘Because they have forsaken the covenant of the LORD their God and have worshiped and served other gods.’^d”

¹⁰Do not weep for the dead^e king or
mourn^f his loss;
rather, weep bitterly for him
who is exiled,
because he will never return
nor see his native land again.

¹¹For this is what the LORD says about Shallum^g son of Josiah, who succeeded his father as king of Judah but has gone from this place: “He will never return. ¹²He will die^h in the place where they have led him captive; he will not see this land again.”

¹³“Woe to him who buildsⁱ
his palace by
unrighteousness,
his upper rooms by injustice,
making his own people work for
nothing,
not paying^j them for their
labor.

¹⁴He says, ‘I will build myself a
great palace^k
with spacious upper rooms.’
So he makes large windows in it,
panels it with cedar^l
and decorates it in red.

22:5 ^x Jer 17:27
^y Heb 6:13
22:6 ^z Mic 3:12
22:7 ^a Jer 4:7
^b Isa 10:34
22:8
^c Dt 29:25-26;
1Ki 9:8-9;
Jer 16:10-11
22:9
^d 2Ki 22:17;
2Ch 34:25
22:10 ^e Ecc 4:2
^f ver 18
22:11
^g 2Ki 23:31
22:12
^h 2Ki 23:34
22:13
ⁱ Mic 3:10;
Hab 2:9
^j Lev 19:13;
Jas 5:4
22:14 ^k Isa 5:8-
9 ^l 2Sa 7:2

¹⁵“Does it make you a king
to have more and more cedar?
Did not your father have food and
drink?

He did what was right and
just,^m
so all went wellⁿ with him.

¹⁶He defended the cause of the poor
and needy,^o
and so all went well.
Is that not what it means to
know me?”
declares the LORD.

¹⁷“But your eyes and your heart
are set only on dishonest gain,
on shedding innocent blood^p
and on oppression and
extortion.”

¹⁸Therefore this is what the LORD says
about Jehoiakim son of Josiah king
of Judah:

“They will not mourn for him:
‘Alas, my brother! Alas, my
sister!’

They will not mourn for him:
‘Alas, my master! Alas, his
splendor!’

¹⁹He will have the burial of a
donkey —
dragged away and thrown^q
outside the gates of Jerusalem.”

²⁰“Go up to Lebanon and cry out,
let your voice be heard in
Bashan,
cry out from Abarim,^r
for all your allies are crushed.

²¹I warned you when you felt
secure,
but you said, ‘I will not listen!’
This has been your way from your
youth;^s
you have not obeyed^t me.

²²The wind will drive all your
shepherds away,
and your allies will go into
exile.
Then you will be ashamed and
disgraced
because of all your wickedness.

²³You who live in ‘Lebanon,’^b
who are nestled in cedar
buildings,

22:15
^m 2Ki 23:25
ⁿ Ps 128:2;
Isa 3:10
22:16 ^o Ps 72:1-
4, 12-13
22:17
^p 2Ki 24:4
22:19
^q Jer 36:30
22:20
^r Nu 27:12
22:21
^s Jer 3:25; 32:30
^t Jer 7:23-28

^a 11 Also called *Jehoahaz* ^b 23 That is, the
palace in Jerusalem (see 1 Kings 7:2)

how you will groan when pangs
come upon you,
pain^u like that of a woman in
labor!

²⁴“As surely as I live,” declares the LORD, “even if you, Jehoiachin^{av} son of Jehoiakim king of Judah, were a signet ring on my right hand, I would still pull you off. ²⁵I will deliver^w you into the hands of those who want to kill you, those you fear — Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon and the Babylonians.^b ²⁶I will hurl^x you and the mother who gave you birth into another country, where neither of you was born, and there you both will die. ²⁷You will never come back to the land you long to return to.”

²⁸Is this man Jehoiachin a despised, broken pot,^y
an object no one wants?
Why will he and his children be
hurled^z out,
cast into a land^a they do not
know?
²⁹O land,^b land, land,
hear the word of the LORD!
³⁰This is what the LORD says:
“Record this man as if childless,^c
a man who will not prosper^d in
his lifetime,
for none of his offspring will
prosper,
none will sit on the throne^e of
David
or rule anymore in Judah.”

The Righteous Branch

23 “Woe to the shepherds^f who are destroying and scattering^g the sheep of my pasture!”^h declares the LORD. ²Therefore this is what the LORD, the God of Israel, says to the shepherds who tend my people: “Because you have scattered my flock and driven them away and have not bestowed care on them, I will bestow punishment on you for the evilⁱ you have done,” declares the LORD. ³“I myself will gather the remnant^j of my flock out of all the countries where I have driven them and will bring them back to their pasture, where they will be fruitful and increase in number. ⁴I will place shepherds^k over

^{22:23} ^u Jer 4:31
^{22:24}
^v 2Ki 24:6, 8;
Jer 37:1
^{22:25}
^w 2Ki 24:16;
Jer 34:20
^{22:26}
^x 2Ki 24:8;
2Ch 36:10
^{22:28}
^y Ps 31:12;
Jer 48:38;
Hos 8:8
^z Jer 15:1
^a Jer 17:4
^{22:29}
^b Jer 6:19;
Mic 1:2
^{22:30}
^c 1Ch 3:18;
Mt 1:12
^d Jer 10:21
^e Ps 94:20
^{23:1} ^f Jer 10:21;
Eze 34:11-10;
Zec 11:15-17
^g Isa 56:11
^h Eze 34:31
^{23:2} ⁱ Jer 21:12
^{23:3} ^j Isa 11:10-12;
Jer 32:37;
Eze 34:11-16
^{23:4} ^k Jer 3:15;
31:10; Eze 34:23

them who will tend them, and they will no longer be afraid^l or terrified, nor will any be missing,^m” declares the LORD.

⁵“The days are coming,” declares the LORD,
“when I will raise up for David^c
a righteous Branch,ⁿ
a King who will reign^o wisely
and do what is just and right^p
in the land.
⁶In his days Judah will be saved
and Israel will live in safety.
This is the name^q by which he will
be called:
The LORD Our Righteous
Savior.^r”

⁷“So then, the days are coming,” declares the LORD, “when people will no longer say, ‘As surely as the LORD lives, who brought the Israelites up out of Egypt,’^s ⁸but they will say, ‘As surely as the LORD lives, who brought the descendants of Israel up out of the land of the north and out of all the countries where he had banished them.’ Then they will live in their own land.”^t

Lying Prophets

⁹Concerning the prophets:

My heart is broken within me;
all my bones tremble.
I am like a drunken man,
like a strong man overcome by
wine,
because of the LORD
and his holy words.^u

¹⁰The land is full of adulterers;^v
because of the curse^d the land
lies parched
and the pastures^w in the
wilderness are withered.^x
The prophets follow an evil course
and use their power unjustly.

¹¹“Both prophet and priest are
godless;^y
even in my temple^z I find their
wickedness,”
declares the LORD.

^a 24 Hebrew *Koniah*, a variant of *Jehoiachin*; also in verse 28 ^b 25 Or *Chaldeans* ^c 5 Or *up from David's line* ^d 10 Or *because of these things*

^l Jer 30:10;
46:27-28
^m Jn 6:39
^{23:5} ⁿ Isa 4:2
^o Isa 9:7
^p Isa 11:1;
Zec 6:12
^{23:6}
^q Jer 33:16;
Mt 1:21-23
^r Ro 3:21-22;
1Co 1:30
^{23:7} ^s Jer 16:14
^{23:8} ^t Isa 43:5-6;
Am 9:14-15
^{23:9}
^u Jer 20:8-9
^{23:10} ^v Jer 9:2
^w Ps 107:34;
Jer 9:10
^x Hos 4:2-3
^{23:11} ^y Jer 6:13;
8:10; Zep 3:4
^z Jer 7:10

¹²“Therefore their path will become slippery;^a they will be banished to darkness and there they will fall. I will bring disaster on them in the year they are punished,^b” declares the LORD.

¹³“Among the prophets of Samaria I saw this repulsive thing: They prophesied by Baal^c and led my people Israel astray.

¹⁴And among the prophets of Jerusalem I have seen something horrible;^d They commit adultery and live a lie.^e

They strengthen the hands of evildoers,^f so that not one of them turns from their wickedness. They are all like Sodom^g to me; the people of Jerusalem are like Gomorrah.”^h

¹⁵Therefore this is what the LORD Almighty says concerning the prophets:

“I will make them eat bitter food and drink poisoned water,ⁱ because from the prophets of Jerusalem ungodliness has spread throughout the land.”

¹⁶This is what the LORD Almighty says:

“Do not listen^j to what the prophets are prophesying to you; they fill you with false hopes. They speak visions^k from their own minds, not from the mouth^l of the LORD.

¹⁷They keep saying to those who despise me, ‘The LORD says: You will have peace.’^m And to all who follow the stubbornnessⁿ of their hearts they say, ‘No harm^o will come to you.’

23:12 ^aPs 35:6; Jer 13:16
^bJer 11:23
23:13 ^cJer 2:8
23:14
^dJer 5:30
^eJer 29:23
^fEze 13:22
^gGe 18:20
^hIsa 1:9-10; Jer 20:16
23:15 ⁱJer 8:14; 9:15
23:16
^jJer 27:9-10, 14; Mt 7:15
^kJer 14:14
^lJer 9:20
23:17 ^mJer 8:11
ⁿJer 13:10
^oJer 5:12; Am 9:10; Mic 3:11

23:19
^pJer 25:32; 30:23
23:20
^q2Ki 23:26
^rJer 30:24
23:21
^sJer 14:14; 27:15
23:22
^tJer 25:5; Zec 1:4
23:23
^uPs 139:1-10
23:24
^vJob 22:12-14
^w1Ki 8:27
23:25
^xJer 14:14
^yver 28, 32; Jer 29:8
23:26
^z1Ti 4:1-2
23:27 ^aDt 13:1-3; Jer 29:8
^bJdg 3:7; 8:33-34
23:29 ^cJer 5:14

¹⁸But which of them has stood in the council of the LORD to see or to hear his word? Who has listened and heard his word?

¹⁹See, the storm^p of the LORD will burst out in wrath, a whirlwind swirling down on the heads of the wicked.

²⁰The anger^q of the LORD will not turn back^r until he fully accomplishes the purposes of his heart.

In days to come you will understand it clearly.

²¹I did not send^s these prophets, yet they have run with their message;

I did not speak to them, yet they have prophesied.

²²But if they had stood in my council, they would have proclaimed my words to my people and would have turned^t them from their evil ways and from their evil deeds.

²³“Am I only a God nearby,^u” declares the LORD, “and not a God far away?”

²⁴Who can hide^v in secret places so that I cannot see them?” declares the LORD.

“Do not I fill heaven and earth?”^w declares the LORD.

²⁵“I have heard what the prophets say who prophesy lies^x in my name. They say, ‘I had a dream!’^y I had a dream!”²⁶How long will this continue in the hearts of these lying prophets, who prophesy the delusions^z of their own minds? ²⁷They think the dreams they tell one another will make my people forget^a my name, just as their ancestors forgot^b my name through Baal worship. ²⁸Let the prophet who has a dream recount the dream, but let the one who has my word speak it faithfully. For what has straw to do with grain?” declares the LORD. ²⁹“Is not my word like fire,”^c declares the LORD, “and like a hammer that breaks a rock in pieces?”

³⁰“Therefore,” declares the LORD, “I

am against^d the prophets^e who steal from one another words supposedly from me. ³¹Yes,” declares the LORD, “I am against the prophets who wag their own tongues and yet declare, ‘The LORD declares.’”^f ³²Indeed, I am against those who prophesy false dreams,^g” declares the LORD. “They tell them and lead my people astray with their reckless lies, yet I did not send or appoint them. They do not benefit^h these people in the least,” declares the LORD.

False Prophecy

³³“When these people, or a prophet or a priest, ask you, ‘What is the messageⁱ from the LORD?’ say to them, ‘What message? I will forsake^j you,’ declares the LORD.” ³⁴If a prophet or a priest or anyone else claims, ‘This is a message^k from the LORD,’ I will punish^l them and their household. ³⁵This is what each of you keeps saying to your friends and other Israelites: ‘What is the LORD’s answer?’^m or ‘What has the LORD spoken?’ ³⁶But you must not mention ‘a message from the LORD’ again, because each one’s word becomes their own message. So you distortⁿ the words of the living God, the LORD Almighty, our God. ³⁷This is what you keep saying to a prophet: ‘What is the LORD’s answer to you?’ or ‘What has the LORD spoken?’ ³⁸Although you claim, ‘This is a message from the LORD,’ this is what the LORD says: You used the words, ‘This is a message from the LORD,’ even though I told you that you must not claim, ‘This is a message from the LORD.’ ³⁹Therefore, I will surely forget you and cast^o you out of my presence along with the city I gave to you and your ancestors. ⁴⁰I will bring on you everlasting disgrace^p—everlasting shame that will not be forgotten.”

Two Baskets of Figs

24 After Jehoiachin^{aq} son of Jehoiakim king of Judah and the officials, the skilled workers and the artisans of Judah were carried into exile from Jerusalem to Babylon by Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, the LORD showed me two baskets of figs^r

23:30
^dPs 34:16
^eDt 18:20;
 Jer 14:15
 23:31 ^fJer 17
 23:32 ^gJer 25
^hJer 7:8;
 La 2:14
 23:33 ⁱMal 1:1
^jJer 39
 23:34 ^kLa 2:14
^lZec 13:3
 23:35
^mJer 33:3; 42:4
 23:36 ⁿGal 1:7-8;
 2Pe 3:16
 23:39 ^oJer 7:15
 23:40
^pJer 20:11;
 Eze 5:14-15
 24:1
^q2Ki 24:16;
 2Ch 36:9;
 Jer 29:2
^rAm 8:1-2

24:2 ^sIsa 5:4
 24:3 ^tJer 1:11;
 Am 8:2
 24:6
^uJer 29:10;
 Eze 11:17
^vJer 33:7; 42:10
 24:7
^wIsa 51:16;
 Jer 31:33;
 Heb 8:10
^xJer 32:40
^yEze 11:19
 24:8 ^zJer 29:17
^aJer 39:6
^bJer 39:9
^cJer 44:1, 26
 24:9
^dJer 15:4; 34:17
^eDt 28:25;
 1Ki 9:7
^fJer 29:18
^gDt 28:37
 24:10
^hIsa 51:19
ⁱJer 27:8
 25:1 ^j2Ki 24:2;
 Jer 36:1
^k2Ki 24:1
 25:2 ^lJer 18:11

placed in front of the temple of the LORD. ²One basket had very good figs, like those that ripen early; the other basket had very bad^s figs, so bad they could not be eaten.

³Then the LORD asked me, “What do you see,^t Jeremiah?”

“Figs,” I answered. “The good ones are very good, but the bad ones are so bad they cannot be eaten.”

⁴Then the word of the LORD came to me: ⁵“This is what the LORD, the God of Israel, says: ‘Like these good figs, I regard as good the exiles from Judah, whom I sent away from this place to the land of the Babylonians.’^b ⁶My eyes will watch over them for their good, and I will bring them back^u to this land. I will build^v them up and not tear them down; I will plant them and not uproot them. ⁷I will give them a heart to know me, that I am the LORD. They will be my people,^w and I will be their God, for they will return^x to me with all their heart.^y

⁸“‘But like the bad^z figs, which are so bad they cannot be eaten,’ says the LORD, ‘so will I deal with Zedekiah king of Judah, his officials^a and the survivors^b from Jerusalem, whether they remain in this land or live in Egypt.’^c ⁹I will make them abhorrent^d and an offense to all the kingdoms of the earth, a reproach and a byword,^e a curse^f and an object of ridicule, wherever I banish^g them. ¹⁰I will send the sword,^h famine and plagueⁱ against them until they are destroyed from the land I gave to them and their ancestors.’”

Seventy Years of Captivity

25 The word came to Jeremiah concerning all the people of Judah in the fourth year of Jehoiakim^j son of Josiah king of Judah, which was the first year of Nebuchadnezzar^k king of Babylon. ²So Jeremiah the prophet said to all the people of Judah^l and to all those living in Jerusalem: ³For twenty-three years—

^a 1 Hebrew *Jeconiah*, a variant of *Jehoiachin*

^b 5 Or *Chaldeans* ^c 9 That is, their names will be used in cursing (see 29:22); or, others will see that they are cursed.

from the thirteenth year of Josiah^m son of Amon king of Judah until this very day—the word of the LORD has come to me and I have spoken to you again and again,ⁿ but you have not listened.^o

⁴And though the LORD has sent all his servants the prophets^p to you again and again, you have not listened or paid any attention. ⁵They said, “Turn now, each of you, from your evil ways and your evil practices, and you can stay in the land the LORD gave to you and your ancestors for ever and ever. ⁶Do not follow other gods^q to serve and worship them; do not arouse my anger with what your hands have made. Then I will not harm you.”

⁷“But you did not listen to me,” declares the LORD, “and you have aroused my anger with what your hands have made,^r and you have brought harm^s to yourselves.”

⁸Therefore the LORD Almighty says this: “Because you have not listened to my words, ⁹I will summon^t all the peoples of the north^u and my servant^v Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon,” declares the LORD, “and I will bring them against this land and its inhabitants and against all the surrounding nations. I will completely destroy^a them and make them an object of horror and scorn,^w and an everlasting ruin. ¹⁰I will banish from them the sounds^x of joy and gladness, the voices of bride and bridegroom,^y the sound of millstones^z and the light of the lamp.^a ¹¹This whole country will become a desolate wasteland,^b and these nations will serve the king of Babylon seventy years.^c

¹²“But when the seventy years^d are fulfilled, I will punish the king of Babylon and his nation, the land of the Babylonians,^b for their guilt,” declares the LORD, “and will make it desolate^e forever. ¹³I will bring on that land all the things I have spoken against it, all that are written in this book and prophesied by Jeremiah against all the nations. ¹⁴They themselves will be enslaved^f by many nations^g and great kings; I will repay^h

25:3 ^m Jer 1:2
ⁿ Jer 11:7; 26:5
^o Jer 7:26
 25:4 ^p Jer 7:25
 25:6 ^q Dt 8:19
 25:7 ^r Dt 32:21
^s 2Ki 21:15
 25:9 ^t Isa 13:3-5
^u Jer 1:15
^v Jer 27:6
^w Jer 18:16
 25:10
^x Isa 24:8; Eze 26:13
^y Jer 7:34
^z Ecc 12:3-4
^a Rev 18:22-23
 25:11
^b Jer 4:26-27; 12:11-12
^c 2Ch 36:21
 25:12
^d Jer 29:10
^e Isa 13:19-22; 14:22-23
 25:14 ^f Jer 27:7
^g Jer 50:9;
 51:27-28
^h Jer 51:6

25:15 ⁱ Isa 51:17;
 Ps 75:8;
 Rev 14:10
 25:16 ^j Na 3:11
^k Jer 51:7
 25:17 ^l Jer 1:10
 25:18
^m Jer 24:9
ⁿ Jer 44:22
 25:20 ^o Job 1:1
^p Jer 47:5
 25:21 ^q Jer 49:1
 25:22 ^r Jer 47:4
^s Jer 31:10
 25:23
^t Jer 9:26;
 49:32
 25:24
^u 2Ch 9:14
 25:25
^v Ge 10:22
 25:26
^w Jer 50:3, 9
^x Jer 51:41
 25:27 ^y ver 16,
 28; Hab 2:16
^z Eze 21:4
 25:29
^a Jer 13:12-14

them according to their deeds and the work of their hands.”

The Cup of God's Wrath

¹⁵This is what the LORD, the God of Israel, said to me: “Take from my hand this cupⁱ filled with the wine of my wrath and make all the nations to whom I send you drink it. ¹⁶When they drink it, they will stagger^j and go mad^k because of the sword I will send among them.”

¹⁷So I took the cup from the LORD's hand and made all the nations to whom he sent^l me drink it: ¹⁸Jerusalem and the towns of Judah, its kings and officials, to make them a ruin and an object of horror and scorn, a curse^{cm}—as they are today;ⁿ ¹⁹Pharaoh king of Egypt, his attendants, his officials and all his people, ²⁰and all the foreign people there; all the kings of Uz;^o all the kings of the Philistines (those of Ashkelon,^p Gaza, Ekron, and the people left at Ashdod); ²¹Edom, Moab and Ammon;^q ²²all the kings of Tyre and Sidon;^r the kings of the coastlands^s across the sea; ²³Dedan, Tema, Buz and all who are in distant places^d; ²⁴all the kings of Arabia^u and all the kings of the foreign people who live in the wilderness; ²⁵all the kings of Zimri, Elam^v and Media; ²⁶and all the kings of the north,^w near and far, one after the other—all the kingdoms on the face of the earth. And after all of them, the king of Sheshak^{ex} will drink it too.

²⁷“Then tell them, ‘This is what the LORD Almighty, the God of Israel, says: Drink, get drunk^y and vomit, and fall to rise no more because of the sword^z I will send among you.’ ²⁸But if they refuse to take the cup from your hand and drink, tell them, ‘This is what the LORD Almighty says: You must drink it! ²⁹See, I am beginning to bring disaster^a on the city

^a 9 The Hebrew term refers to the irrevocable giving over of things or persons to the LORD, often by totally destroying them.

^b 12 Or Chaldeans ^c 18 That is, their names to be used in cursing (see 29:22); or, to be seen by others as cursed ^d 23 Or who clip the hair by their foreheads ^e 26 Sheshak is a cryptogram for Babylon.

that bears my Name,^b and will you indeed go unpunished?^c You will not go unpunished, for I am calling down a sword on all^d who live on the earth, declares the LORD Almighty.^e

³⁰“Now prophesy all these words against them and say to them:

“The LORD will roar^e from on high; he will thunder^f from his holy dwelling and roar mightily against his land.

He will shout like those who tread the grapes, shout against all who live on the earth.

³¹The tumult will resound to the ends of the earth, for the LORD will bring charges^g against the nations; he will bring judgment on all mankind and put the wicked to the sword,”

declares the LORD.

³²This is what the LORD Almighty says:

“Look! Disaster is spreading from nation to nation;^h a mighty stormⁱ is rising from the ends of the earth.”

³³At that time those slain^j by the LORD will be everywhere—from one end of the earth to the other. They will not be mourned or gathered^k up or buried,^l but will be like dung lying on the ground.

³⁴Weep and wail, you shepherds; roll^m in the dust, you leaders of the flock.

For your time to be slaughteredⁿ has come; you will fall like the best of the rams.^a

³⁵The shepherds will have nowhere to flee, the leaders of the flock no place to escape.^o

³⁶Hear the cry of the shepherds, the wailing of the leaders of the flock, for the LORD is destroying their pasture.

25:29

^b1Pe 4:17

^cPr 11:31

^dver 30-31

25:30

^eIsa 16:10;

42:13

^fJoel 3:16;

Am 1:2

25:31 ^gHos 4:11;

Joel 3:2;

Mic 6:2

25:32 ^hIsa 34:2

ⁱJer 23:19

25:33

^jIsa 66:16;

Eze 39:17-20

^kPs 16:4

^lPs 79:3

25:34

^mJer 6:26

ⁿIsa 34:16;

Jer 50:27

25:35

^oJob 11:20

³⁷The peaceful meadows will be laid waste because of the fierce anger of the LORD.

³⁸Like a lion^p he will leave his lair, and their land will become desolate because of the sword^b of the oppressor and because of the LORD's fierce anger.

Jeremiah Threatened With Death

26 Early in the reign of Jehoia-kim^a son of Josiah king of Judah, this word came from the LORD: ²“This is what the LORD says: Stand in the courtyard^f of the LORD's house and speak to all the people of the towns of Judah who come to worship in the house of the LORD. Tell^s them everything I command you; do not omit^t a word. ³Perhaps they will listen and each will turn^u from their evil ways. Then I will relent^v and not inflict on them the disaster I was planning because of the evil they have done. ⁴Say to them, ‘This is what the LORD says: If you do not listen^w to me and follow my law,^x which I have set before you, ⁵and if you do not listen to the words of my servants the prophets, whom I have sent to you again and again (though you have not listened^y), ⁶then I will make this house like Shiloh^z and this city a curse^{ca} among all the nations of the earth.’”

⁷The priests, the prophets and all the people heard Jeremiah speak these words in the house of the LORD. ⁸But as soon as Jeremiah finished telling all the people everything the LORD had commanded him to say, the priests, the prophets and all the people seized him and said, “You must die! ⁹Why do you prophesy in the LORD's name that this house will be like Shiloh and this city will be desolate and deserted?”^b And all the

^a 34 Septuagint; Hebrew *fall and be shattered like fine pottery* ^b 38 Some Hebrew manuscripts and Septuagint (see also 46:16 and 50:16); most Hebrew manuscripts *anger*

^c 6 That is, its name will be used in cursing (see 29:22); or, others will see that it is cursed.

25:38 ^pJer 4:7

26:1 ^q2Ki 23:36

26:2 ^rJer 19:14

^sJer 1:17;

Mt 28:20;

Ac 20:27

^tDt 4:2

26:3 ^uJer 36:7

^vJer 18:8

26:4

^wLev 26:14

^x1Ki 9:6

26:5 ^yJer 25:4

26:6 ^zJos 18:1

^a2Ki 22:19

26:9 ^bJer 9:11

people crowded around Jeremiah in the house of the LORD.

¹⁰When the officials of Judah heard about these things, they went up from the royal palace to the house of the LORD and took their places at the entrance of the New Gate of the LORD's house. ¹¹Then the priests and the prophets said to the officials and all the people, "This man should be sentenced to death^c because he has prophesied against this city. You have heard it with your own ears!"

¹²Then Jeremiah said to all the officials^d and all the people: "The LORD sent me to prophesy^e against this house and this city all the things you have heard.^f ¹³Now reform^g your ways and your actions and obey the LORD your God. Then the LORD will relent and not bring the disaster he has pronounced against you. ¹⁴As for me, I am in your hands;^h do with me whatever you think is good and right. ¹⁵Be assured, however, that if you put me to death, you will bring the guilt of innocent blood on yourselves and on this city and on those who live in it, for in truth the LORD has sent me to you to speak all these words in your hearing."

¹⁶Then the officialsⁱ and all the people said to the priests and the prophets, "This man should not be sentenced to death!^j He has spoken to us in the name of the LORD our God."

¹⁷Some of the elders of the land stepped forward and said to the entire assembly of people, ¹⁸"Micah^k of Moresheth prophesied in the days of Hezekiah king of Judah. He told all the people of Judah, 'This is what the LORD Almighty says:

"'Zion^l will be plowed like a field,
Jerusalem will become a heap
of rubble,^m
the temple hillⁿ a mound
overgrown with
thickets.'^{ao}

¹⁹"Did Hezekiah king of Judah or anyone else in Judah put him to death? Did not Hezekiah^p fear the LORD and seek his favor? And did not the LORD relent,^q so that he did not bring the disaster^r he pronounced against them?

26:11
^c Dt 18:20;
Jer 18:23; 38:4;
Mt 26:66;
Ac 6:11
26:12 ^d Jer 1:18
^e Am 7:15;
Ac 4:18-20;
5:29 ^f ver 2, 15
26:13 ^g Jer 7:5;
Joel 2:12-14
26:14
^h Jer 38:5
26:16 ⁱ Ac 23:9
^j Ac 5:34-39;
23:29
26:18 ^k Mic 1:1
^l Isa 2:3
^m Ne 4:2;
Jer 9:11
ⁿ Mic 4:1;
Zec 8:3
^o Jer 17:3
26:19
^p 2Ch 32:24-26;
Isa 37:14-20
^q Ex 32:14;
2Sa 24:16
^r Jer 44:7

We are about to bring a terrible disaster^s on ourselves!"

²⁰(Now Uriah son of Shemaiah from Kiriath Jearim^t was another man who prophesied in the name of the LORD; he prophesied the same things against this city and this land as Jeremiah did. ²¹When King Jehoiakim^u and all his officers and officials heard his words, the king was determined to put him to death. But Uriah heard of it and fled^v in fear to Egypt. ²²King Jehoiakim, however, sent Elnathan^w son of Akbor to Egypt, along with some other men. ²³They brought Uriah out of Egypt and took him to King Jehoiakim, who had him struck down with a sword and his body thrown into the burial place of the common people.)

²⁴Furthermore, Ahikam^x son of Shaphan supported Jeremiah, and so he was not handed over to the people to be put to death.

Judah to Serve Nebuchadnezzar

27 Early in the reign of Zedekiah^{by} son of Josiah king of Judah, this word came to Jeremiah from the LORD: ²This is what the LORD said to me: "Make a yoke^z out of straps and crossbars and put it on your neck. ³Then send word to the kings of Edom, Moab, Ammon,^a Tyre and Sidon through the envoys who have come to Jerusalem to Zedekiah king of Judah. ⁴Give them a message for their masters and say, 'This is what the LORD Almighty, the God of Israel, says: "Tell this to your masters: ⁵With my great power and outstretched arm^b I made the earth and its people and the animals that are on it, and I give^c it to anyone I please. ⁶Now I will give all your countries into the hands of my servant^d Nebuchadnezzar^e king of Babylon; I will make even the wild animals subject to him.^f ⁷All nations will serve^g him and his son and his grandson until the time^h for his land comes; then many nations and great kings will subjugateⁱ him.

^a 18 Micah 3:12 ^b 1 A few Hebrew manuscripts and Syriac (see also 27:3, 12 and 28:1); most Hebrew manuscripts *Jehoiakim* (Most Septuagint manuscripts do not have this verse.)

^s Hab 2:10
26:20
^t Jos 9:17
26:21 ^u 1Ki 19:2
^v Mt 10:23
26:22
^w Jer 36:12, 25
26:24
^x 2Ki 22:12
27:1 ^y 2Ch 36:11
27:2
^z Jer 28:10, 13
27:3 ^a Jer 25:21
27:5 ^b Dt 9:29
^c Ps 115:16
27:6 ^d Jer 25:9
^e Jer 21:7;
Eze 29:18-20
^f Jer 28:14;
Da 2:37-38
27:7
^g 2Ch 36:20
^h Jer 25:12
ⁱ Jer 25:14;
Da 5:28

8““If, however, any nation or kingdom will not serve Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon or bow its neck under his yoke, I will punish that nation with the sword, famine and plague, declares the LORD, until I destroy it by his hand. 9So do not listen to your prophets, your diviners, your interpreters of dreams, your mediums^j or your sorcerers who tell you, ‘You will not serve the king of Babylon.’ 10They prophesy lies^k to you that will only serve to remove you far from your lands; I will banish you and you will perish. 11But if any nation will bow its neck under the yoke^l of the king of Babylon and serve him, I will let that nation remain in its own land to till it and to live there, declares the LORD.””

12I gave the same message to Zedekiah king of Judah. I said, “Bow your neck under the yoke of the king of Babylon; serve him and his people, and you will live. 13Why will you and your people die^m by the sword, famine and plague with which the LORD has threatened any nation that will not serve the king of Babylon? 14Do not listen to the words of the prophets who say to you, ‘You will not serve the king of Babylon,’ for they are prophesying liesⁿ to you. 15‘I have not sent^o them,’ declares the LORD. ‘They are prophesying lies in my name.^p Therefore, I will banish you and you will perish,^q both you and the prophets who prophesy to you.’”

16Then I said to the priests and all these people, “This is what the LORD says: Do not listen to the prophets who say, ‘Very soon now the articles^r from the LORD’s house will be brought back from Babylon.’ They are prophesying lies to you. 17Do not listen to them. Serve the king of Babylon, and you will live. Why should this city become a ruin? 18If they are prophets and have the word of the LORD, let them plead^s with the LORD Almighty that the articles remaining in the house of the LORD and in the palace of the king of Judah and in Jerusalem not be taken to Babylon. 19For this is what the LORD Almighty says about the pillars, the

27:9 ^jDt 18:11
27:10
^kJer 23:25
27:11 ^lJer 21:9
27:13
^mEze 18:31
27:14
ⁿJer 14:14
27:15
^oJer 23:21
^pJer 29:9
^qJer 6:15
27:16
^r2Ki 24:13;
2Ch 36:7,10;
Jer 28:3; Da 1:2
27:18 ^s1Sa 7:8

bronze Sea,^t the movable stands and the other articles^u that are left in this city,²⁰ which Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon did not take away when he carried^v Jehoiachin^{aw} son of Jehoiakim king of Judah into exile from Jerusalem to Babylon, along with all the nobles of Judah and Jerusalem — 21yes, this is what the LORD Almighty, the God of Israel, says about the things that are left in the house of the LORD and in the palace of the king of Judah and in Jerusalem: 22‘They will be taken^x to Babylon and there they will remain until the day^y I come for them,’ declares the LORD. ‘Then I will bring^z them back and restore them to this place.’”

The False Prophet Hananiah

28 In the fifth month of that same year, the fourth year, early in the reign of Zedekiah^a king of Judah, the prophet Hananiah son of Azzur, who was from Gibeon,^b said to me in the house of the LORD in the presence of the priests and all the people: 2“‘This is what the LORD Almighty, the God of Israel, says: ‘I will break the yoke^c of the king of Babylon. 3Within two years I will bring back to this place all the articles^d of the LORD’s house that Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon removed from here and took to Babylon. 4I will also bring back to this place Jehoiachin^{ae} son of Jehoiakim king of Judah and all the other exiles from Judah who went to Babylon,’ declares the LORD, ‘for I will break the yoke of the king of Babylon.’”

5Then the prophet Jeremiah replied to the prophet Hananiah before the priests and all the people who were standing in the house of the LORD. 6He said, “Amen! May the LORD do so! May the LORD fulfill the words you have prophesied by bringing the articles of the LORD’s house and all the exiles back to this place from Babylon. 7Nevertheless, listen to what I have to say in your hearing and in the hearing of all the people: 8From early times the prophets who

27:19
^t2Ki 25:13
^uJer 52:17-23
27:20
^v2Ch 36:10;
Jer 24:1
^wJer 22:24
27:22
^x2Ki 25:13
^y2Ch 36:21
^zEzr 1:7; 7:19
28:1 ^aJer 27:1,
3 ^bJos 9:3
28:2 ^cJer 27:12
28:3 ^d2Ki 24:13
28:4
^eJer 22:24-27

^a 20,4 Hebrew *Jeconiah*, a variant of *Jehoiachin*

preceded you and me have prophesied war, disaster and plague^f against many countries and great kingdoms. ⁹But the prophet who prophesies peace will be recognized as one truly sent by the LORD only if his prediction comes true.⁹

¹⁰Then the prophet Hananiah took the yoke^h off the neck of the prophet Jeremiah and broke it, ¹¹and he saidⁱ before all the people, “This is what the LORD says: ‘In the same way I will break the yoke of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon off the neck of all the nations within two years.’” At this, the prophet Jeremiah went on his way.

¹²After the prophet Hananiah had broken the yoke off the neck of the prophet Jeremiah, the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah: ¹³“Go and tell Hananiah, ‘This is what the LORD says: You have broken a wooden yoke, but in its place you will get a yoke of iron. ¹⁴This is what the LORD Almighty, the God of Israel, says: I will put an iron yoke^j on the necks of all these nations to make them serve^k Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, and they will serve him. I will even give him control over the wild animals.^l”

¹⁵Then the prophet Jeremiah said to Hananiah the prophet, “Listen, Hananiah! The LORD has not sent^m you, yet you have persuaded this nation to trust in lies.ⁿ ¹⁶Therefore this is what the LORD says: ‘I am about to remove you from the face of the earth.^o This very year you are going to die, because you have preached rebellion^p against the LORD.’”

¹⁷In the seventh month of that same year, Hananiah the prophet died.

A Letter to the Exiles

29 This is the text of the letter that the prophet Jeremiah sent from Jerusalem to the surviving elders among the exiles and to the priests, the prophets and all the other people Nebuchadnezzar had carried into exile from Jerusalem to Babylon.^q ²(This was after King Jehoiachin^{ar} and the queen mother,

28:8

^f Lev 26:14-17;

Isa 5:5-7

28:9 ^g Dt 18:22

28:10

^h Jer 27:2

28:11

ⁱ Jer 14:14;

27:10

28:14

^j Dt 28:48

^k Jer 25:11

^l Jer 27:6

28:15

^m Jer 29:31

ⁿ Jer 20:6;

29:21; La 2:14;

Eze 13:6

28:16 ^o Ge 7:4

^p Dt 13:5;

Jer 29:32

29:1

^q 2Ch 36:10

29:2

^r 2Ki 24:12;

Jer 22:24-28

29:4 ^s Jer 24:5

29:5 ^t ver 28

29:7 ^u Ezr 6:10;

1Ti 2:1-2

29:8 ^v Jer 37:9

^w Jer 23:27

29:9

^x Jer 14:14;

27:15

29:10

^y 2Ch 36:21;

Jer 25:12;

Da 9:2

^z Jer 21:22

29:11 ^a Ps 40:5

29:12

^b Ps 145:19

29:13 ^c Mt 7:7

^d Dt 4:29;

Jer 24:7

29:14

^e Dt 30:3;

Jer 30:3

the court officials and the leaders of Judah and Jerusalem, the skilled workers and the artisans had gone into exile from Jerusalem.) ³He entrusted the letter to Elasah son of Shaphan and to Gemariah son of Hilkiah, whom Zedekiah king of Judah sent to King Nebuchadnezzar in Babylon. It said:

⁴This is what the LORD Almighty, the God of Israel, says to all those I carried^s into exile from Jerusalem to Babylon: ⁵“Build^t houses and settle down; plant gardens and eat what they produce. ⁶Marry and have sons and daughters; find wives for your sons and give your daughters in marriage, so that they too may have sons and daughters. Increase in number there; do not decrease. ⁷Also, seek the peace and prosperity of the city to which I have carried you into exile. Pray^u to the LORD for it, because if it prospers, you too will prosper.” ⁸Yes, this is what the LORD Almighty, the God of Israel, says: “Do not let the prophets and diviners among you deceive^v you. Do not listen to the dreams you encourage them to have.^w ⁹They are prophesying lies^x to you in my name. I have not sent them,” declares the LORD.

¹⁰This is what the LORD says: “When seventy years^y are completed for Babylon, I will come to you and fulfill my good promise to bring you back^z to this place. ¹¹For I know the plans^a I have for you,” declares the LORD, “plans to prosper you and not to harm you, plans to give you hope and a future. ¹²Then you will call on me and come and pray to me, and I will listen^b to you. ¹³You will seek^c me and find me when you seek me with all your heart.^d ¹⁴I will be found by you,” declares the LORD, “and will bring you back^e from captivity.^b I will gather you from all

^a 2 Hebrew *Jeconiah*, a variant of *Jehoiachin*

^b 14 Or *will restore your fortunes*

the nations and places where I have banished you,” declares the LORD, “and will bring you back to the place from which I carried you into exile.”^f

¹⁵You may say, “The LORD has raised up prophets for us in Babylon,” ¹⁶but this is what the LORD says about the king who sits on David’s throne and all the people who remain in this city, your fellow citizens who did not go with you into exile — ¹⁷yes, this is what the LORD Almighty says: “I will send the sword, famine and plague^g against them and I will make them like figs^h that are so bad they cannot be eaten. ¹⁸I will pursue them with the sword, famine and plague and will make them abhorrentⁱ to all the kingdoms of the earth, a curse^a and an object of horror,^j of scorn and reproach, among all the nations where I drive them. ¹⁹For they have not listened to my words,”^k declares the LORD, “words that I sent to them again and again by my servants the prophets.^l And you exiles have not listened either,” declares the LORD.

²⁰Therefore, hear the word of the LORD, all you exiles whom I have sent^m away from Jerusalem to Babylon. ²¹This is what the LORD Almighty, the God of Israel, says about Ahab son of Kolaiah and Zedekiah son of Maaseiah, who are prophesying liesⁿ to you in my name: “I will deliver them into the hands of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, and he will put them to death before your very eyes. ²²Because of them, all the exiles from Judah who are in Babylon will use this curse: ‘May the LORD treat you like Zedekiah and Ahab, whom the king of Babylon burned^o in the fire.’ ²³For they have done outrageous things in Israel; they have committed adultery^p with their neighbors’ wives, and in my name they have uttered lies — which I did not authorize.

29:14
^f Jer 23:3-4
 29:17 ^g Jer 27:8
^h Jer 24:8-10
 29:18 ⁱ Jer 15:4
^j Dt 28:25;
 Jer 42:18
 29:19 ^k Jer 6:19
^l Jer 25:4
 29:20
^m Jer 24:5
 29:21 ⁿ ver 9;
 Jer 14:14
 29:22 ^o Da 3:6
 29:23
^p Jer 23:14

I know^q it and am a witness to it,” declares the LORD.

Message to Shemaiah

²⁴Tell Shemaiah the Nehelamite, ²⁵“This is what the LORD Almighty, the God of Israel, says: You sent letters in your own name to all the people in Jerusalem, to the priest Zephaniah^r son of Maaseiah, and to all the other priests. You said to Zephaniah, ²⁶“The LORD has appointed you priest in place of Jehoiada to be in charge of the house of the LORD; you should put any maniac^s who acts like a prophet into the stocks^t and neck-irons. ²⁷So why have you not reprimanded Jeremiah from Anathoth, who poses as a prophet among you? ²⁸He has sent this message^u to us in Babylon: It will be a long time.^v Therefore build^w houses and settle down; plant gardens and eat what they produce.”

²⁹Zephaniah the priest, however, read the letter to Jeremiah the prophet. ³⁰Then the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah: ³¹“Send this message to all the exiles: ‘This is what the LORD says about Shemaiah^x the Nehelamite: Because Shemaiah has prophesied to you, even though I did not send^y him, and has persuaded you to trust in lies, ³²this is what the LORD says: I will surely punish Shemaiah the Nehelamite and his descendants.^z He will have no one left among this people, nor will he see the good^a things I will do for my people, declares the LORD, because he has preached rebellion^b against me.’”

Restoration of Israel

30 This is the word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD: ²“This is what the LORD, the God of Israel, says: ‘Write^c in a book all the words I have spoken to you. ³The days are coming,’ declares the LORD, ‘when I will bring^d my people Israel and Judah back from captivity^b and

^q Heb 4:13
 29:25
^r 2Ki 25:18;
 Jer 21:1
 29:26
^s 2Ki 9:11;
 Hos 9:7;
 Jn 10:20
^t Jer 20:2
 29:28 ^u ver 1
^v ver 10 ^w ver 5
 29:31 ^x ver 24
^y Jer 14:14;
 28:15
 29:32
^z 1Sa 2:30-
 33 ^a ver 10
^b Jer 28:16
 30:2 ^c Isa 30:8
 30:3 ^d Jer 29:14

^a 18 That is, their names will be used in cursing (see verse 22); or, others will see that they are cursed. ^b 3 Or will restore the fortunes of my people Israel and Judah

restore^e them to the land I gave their ancestors to possess,' says the LORD."

⁴These are the words the LORD spoke concerning Israel and Judah:
⁵"This is what the LORD says:

"'Cries of fear^f are heard —
terror, not peace.

⁶Ask and see:

Can a man bear children?
Then why do I see every strong
man
with his hands on his stomach
like a woman in labor,^g
every face turned deathly
pale?

⁷How awful that day^h will be!
No other will be like it.

It will be a time of troubleⁱ for
Jacob,
but he will be saved^j out of it.

⁸"'In that day,' declares the LORD
Almighty,
'I will break the yoke^k off their
necks

and will tear off their bonds;
no longer will foreigners
enslave them.^l

⁹Instead, they will serve the LORD
their God
and David^m their king,ⁿ
whom I will raise up for them.

¹⁰"'So do not be afraid,^o Jacob my
servant;^p
do not be dismayed, Israel,'
declares the LORD.

'I will surely save^q you out of a
distant place,
your descendants from the
land of their exile.
Jacob will again have peace and
security,^r
and no one will make him
afraid.

¹¹I am with you and will save you,'
declares the LORD.

'Though I completely destroy all
the nations
among which I scatter you,
I will not completely destroy^s
you.

I will discipline^t you but only in
due measure;

I will not let you go entirely
unpunished.^u

30:3 ^e Jer 16:15

30:5 ^f Jer 6:25

30:6 ^g Jer 4:31

30:7 ^h Isa 2:12;

Joel 2:11

ⁱ Zep 1:15

^j ver 10

30:8 ^k Isa 9:4

^l Eze 34:27

30:9

^m Isa 55:3-

4; Lk 1:69;

Ac 2:30; 13:23

ⁿ Eze 34:23-24;

37:24; Hos 3:5

30:10

^o Isa 43:5;

Jer 46:27-28

^p Isa 44:2

^q Jer 29:14

^r Isa 35:9

30:11 ^s Jer 4:27;

46:28

^t Jer 10:24

^u Am 9:8

¹²"This is what the LORD says:

"'Your wound is incurable,
your injury beyond healing.^v

¹³There is no one to plead your
cause,
no remedy for your sore,
no healing^w for you.

¹⁴All your allies^x have forgotten
you;

I have struck you as an enemy^y
would
and punished you as would the
cruel,^z

because your guilt is so great
and your sins^a so many.

¹⁵Why do you cry out over your
wound,
your pain that has no cure?
Because of your great guilt and
many sins
I have done these things to
you.

¹⁶"'But all who devour^b you will be
devoured;
all your enemies will go into
exile.^c

Those who plunder^d you will be
plundered;
all who make spoil of you I will
despoil.

¹⁷But I will restore you to health
and heal your wounds,'
declares the LORD,
'because you are called an
outcast,^e
Zion for whom no one cares.'

¹⁸"This is what the LORD says:

"'I will restore the fortunes^f of
Jacob's tents
and have compassion^g on his
dwellings;

the city will be rebuilt^h on her
ruins,
and the palace will stand in its
proper place.

¹⁹From them will come songsⁱ of
thanksgiving^j

and the sound of rejoicing.^k
I will add to their numbers,^l
and they will not be
decreased;

I will bring them honor,^m
and they will not be disdained.

30:12

^v Jer 15:18

30:13

^w Jer 8:22;

14:19; 46:11

30:14

^x Jer 22:20;

La 1:2

^y Job 13:24

^z Job 30:21

^a Jer 5:6

30:16

^b Isa 33:1;

Jer 2:3; 10:25

^c Isa 14:2;

Joel 3:4-8

^d Jer 50:10

30:17

^e Jer 33:24

30:18 ^f ver 3;

Jer 31:23

^g Ps 102:13

^h Jer 31:4,

24, 38

30:19

ⁱ Isa 35:10;

51:11 ^j Isa 51:3

^k Ps 126:1-

2; Jer 31:4

^l Jer 33:22

^m Isa 60:9

²⁰Their childrenⁿ will be as in days of old,
and their community will be established^o before me;
I will punish all who oppress them.

²¹Their leader^p will be one of their own;
their ruler will arise from among them.
I will bring him near^q and he will come close to me —
for who is he who will devote himself
to be close to me?^r

declares the LORD.

²²“So you will be my people,
and I will be your God.”

²³See, the storm^r of the LORD
will burst out in wrath,
a driving wind swirling down
on the heads of the wicked.

²⁴The fierce anger^s of the LORD will
not turn back^t
until he fully accomplishes
the purposes of his heart.
In days to come
you will understand^u this.

31 “At that time,” declares the LORD, “I will be the God^v of all the families of Israel, and they will be my people.”

²This is what the LORD says:

“The people who survive the sword
will find favor^w in the wilderness;
I will come to give rest^x to Israel.”

³The LORD appeared to us in the past,^a saying:

“I have loved^y you with an everlasting love;
I have drawn^z you with unfailing kindness.

⁴I will build you up again,
and you, Virgin Israel, will be rebuilt.

Again you will take up your timbrels
and go out to dance with the joyful.^a

⁵Again you will plant vineyards
on the hills of Samaria;^b

30:20
ⁿ Isa 54:13;
Jer 31:17
^o Isa 54:14
30:21 ^p ver 9
^q Nu 16:5
30:23
^r Jer 23:19
30:24 ^s Jer 4:8
^t Jer 4:28
^u Jer 23:19-20
31:1 ^v Jer 30:22
31:2 ^w Nu 14:20
^x Ex 33:14
31:3 ^y Dt 4:37
^z Hos 11:4
31:4 ^a Jer 30:19
31:5 ^b Jer 50:19

^c Isa 65:21;
Am 9:14
31:6 ^d Isa 2:3;
Jer 50:4-5;
Mic 4:2
31:7 ^e Dt 28:13;
Isa 61:9
^f Ps 147:7; 28:9
^g Isa 37:31
31:8 ^h Jer 3:18;
23:8 ⁱ Dt 30:4;
Eze 34:12-14
^j Isa 42:16
^k Eze 34:16;
Mic 4:6
31:9 ^l Ps 126:5
^m Isa 63:13
ⁿ Isa 49:11
^o Ex 4:22;
Jer 3:4
31:10
^p Isa 66:19;
Jer 25:22
^q Jer 50:19
^r Isa 40:11;
Eze 34:12
31:11
^s Isa 44:23;
48:20 ^t Ps 142:6
31:12
^u Eze 17:23;
Mic 4:1
^v Joel 3:18
^w Hos 2:21-22

the farmers will plant them
and enjoy their fruit.^c

⁶There will be a day when
watchmen cry out
on the hills of Ephraim,
‘Come, let us go up to Zion,
to the LORD our God.’”^d

⁷This is what the LORD says:

“Sing with joy for Jacob;
shout for the foremost^e of the nations.

Make your praises heard, and say,
‘LORD, save^f your people,
the remnant^g of Israel.’

⁸See, I will bring them from the land of the north^h
and gatherⁱ them from the ends of the earth.
Among them will be the blind^j
and the lame,^k
expectant mothers and women in labor;
a great throng will return.

⁹They will come with weeping;^l
they will pray as I bring them back.

I will lead^m them beside streams of water
on a levelⁿ path where they will not stumble,
because I am Israel’s father,^o
and Ephraim is my firstborn son.

¹⁰“Hear the word of the LORD, you nations;
proclaim it in distant coastlands:^p

‘He who scattered Israel will gather^q them
and will watch over his flock like a shepherd.’^r

¹¹For the LORD will deliver Jacob
and redeem^s them from the hand of those stronger^t than they.

¹²They will come and shout for joy on the heights^u of Zion;
they will rejoice in the bounty^v of the LORD —
the grain, the new wine and the olive oil,^w
the young of the flocks and herds.

^a 3 Or LORD has appeared to us from afar

They will be like a well-watered garden,^x
 and they will sorrow^y no more.
¹³Then young women will dance
 and be glad,
 young men and old as well.
 I will turn their mourning^z into
 gladness;
 I will give them comfort and
 joy^a instead of sorrow.
¹⁴I will satisfy^b the priests with
 abundance,
 and my people will be filled
 with my bounty,”
 declares the LORD.

¹⁵This is what the LORD says:

“A voice is heard in Ramah,^c
 mourning and great weeping,
 Rachel weeping for her children
 and refusing to be comforted,^d
 because they are no more.”^e

¹⁶This is what the LORD says:

“Restrain your voice from
 weeping
 and your eyes from tears,^f
 for your work will be rewarded,^g”
 declares the LORD.
 “They will return^h from the
 land of the enemy.

¹⁷So there is hope for your
 descendants,”
 declares the LORD.

“Your children will return to
 their own land.

¹⁸“I have surely heard Ephraim’s
 moaning:
 ‘You disciplinedⁱ me like an
 unruly calf,^j
 and I have been disciplined.
 Restore^k me, and I will return,
 because you are the LORD my
 God.

¹⁹After I strayed,^l
 I repented;
 after I came to understand,
 I beat^m my breast.
 I was ashamed and humiliated
 because I bore the disgrace of
 my youth.’

²⁰Is not Ephraim my dear son,
 the child in whom I delight?
 Though I often speak against him,
 I still rememberⁿ him.

31:12 ^xIsa 58:11
^yIsa 65:19;
 Jn 16:22;
 Rev 7:17
 31:13 ^zIsa 61:3
^aPs 30:11;
 Isa 51:11
 31:14 ^bver 25
 31:15
^cJos 18:25
^dGe 37:35
^eJer 10:20;
 Mt 2:17-18*
 31:16 ^fIsa 25:8;
 30:19 ^gRu 2:12
^hJer 30:3;
 Eze 11:17
 31:18 ⁱJob 5:17
^jHos 4:16
^kPs 80:3
 31:19
^lEze 36:31
^mEze 21:12;
 Lk 18:13
 31:20
ⁿHos 4:4; 11:8

^oIsa 55:7;
 63:15; Mic 7:18
 31:21 ^pJer 50:5
^qIsa 52:11
^rver 4
 31:22 ^sJer 2:23
^tJer 3:6
 31:23
^uJer 30:18
^vIsa 1:26
^wPs 48:1;
 Zec 8:3
 31:24
^xZec 8:4-8
 31:25 ^yJn 4:14
 31:26 ^zZec 4:1
 31:27
^aEze 36:9-11;
 Hos 2:23
 31:28
^bJer 18:8;
 44:27 ^cJer 1:10
 31:29 ^dLa 5:7
^eEze 18:2
 31:30 ^fIsa 3:11;
 Gal 6:7
 31:31
^gJer 32:40;
 Eze 37:26;
 Lk 22:20;
 Heb 8:8-12*;
 10:16-17

Therefore my heart yearns for him;
 I have great compassion^o for
 him,”
 declares the LORD.

²¹“Set up road signs;
 put up guideposts.
 Take note of the highway,^p
 the road that you take.
 Return,^q Virgin^r Israel,
 return to your towns.
²²How long will you wander,^s
 unfaithful^t Daughter Israel?
 The LORD will create a new thing
 on earth —
 the woman will return to^a the
 man.”

²³This is what the LORD Almighty,
 the God of Israel, says: “When I bring
 them back from captivity,^b the
 people in the land of Judah and in
 its towns will once again use these
 words: ‘The LORD bless you, you prosper-
 ous city,^v you sacred mountain.’^w
²⁴People will live^x together in Judah
 and all its towns — farmers and those
 who move about with their flocks. ²⁵I
 will refresh the weary and satisfy the
 faint.”^y

²⁶At this I awoke^z and looked
 around. My sleep had been pleasant
 to me.

²⁷“The days are coming,” declares
 the LORD, “when I will plant^a the
 kingdoms of Israel and Judah with
 the offspring of people and of ani-
 mals. ²⁸Just as I watched over them
 to uproot and tear down, and to over-
 throw, destroy and bring disaster,^b so
 I will watch over them to build and to
 plant,”^c declares the LORD. ²⁹“In those
 days people will no longer say,

‘The parents^d have eaten sour
 grapes,
 and the children’s teeth are set
 on edge.’^e

³⁰Instead, everyone will die for their
 own sin;^f whoever eats sour grapes —
 their own teeth will be set on edge.

³¹“The days are coming,” declares
 the LORD,
 “when I will make a new
 covenant^g

^a 22 Or will protect ^b 23 Or I restore their
 fortunes

with the people of Israel
and with the people of Judah.
³²It will not be like the covenant^h
I made with their ancestorsⁱ
when I took them by the hand
to lead them out of Egypt,
because they broke my covenant,
though I was a husband to^a
them,^b”

declares the LORD.

³³“This is the covenant I will make
with the people of Israel
after that time,” declares the
LORD.

“I will put my law in their minds
and write it on their hearts.^j
I will be their God,
and they will be my people.^k

³⁴No longer will they teach^l their
neighbor,
or say to one another, ‘Know
the LORD,’
because they will all know^m me,
from the least of them to the
greatest,”

declares the LORD.

“For I will forgiveⁿ their
wickedness
and will remember their sins^o
no more.”

³⁵This is what the LORD says,

he who appoints^p the sun
to shine by day,
who decrees the moon and stars
to shine by night,^q
who stirs up the sea
so that its waves roar —
the LORD Almighty is his
name:^r

³⁶“Only if these decrees^s vanish
from my sight,”
declares the LORD,
“will Israel^t ever cease
being a nation before me.”

³⁷This is what the LORD says:

“Only if the heavens above can be
measured^u
and the foundations of the
earth below be searched
out
will I reject^v all the descendants
of Israel
because of all they have done,”
declares the LORD.

31:32 ^hEx 24:8

ⁱDt 5:3

31:33 ^j2Co 3:3

^kJer 24:7;

Heb 10:16

31:34 ^l1Jn 2:27

^mJn 6:45

ⁿIsa 54:13;

Jer 33:8; 50:20

^oMic 7:19;

Ro 11:27;

Heb 10:17*

31:35

^pPs 136:7-9

^qGe 1:16

^rJer 10:16

31:36

^sIsa 54:9-10;

Jer 33:20-26

^tPs 89:36-37

31:37

^uJer 33:22

^vJer 33:24-26;

Ro 11:1-5

31:38

^wJer 30:18

^xNe 3:1

^y2Ki 14:13;

Zec 14:10

31:40

^zJer 7:31-32

^aJer 8:2

^b2Sa 15:23;

Jn 18:1

^c2Ki 11:16

^dJoel 3:17;

Zec 14:21

32:1 ^e2Ki 25:1

^fJer 25:1; 39:1

32:2 ^gNe 3:25;

Jer 37:21

32:3 ^hJer 26:8-

9 ⁱver 28;

Jer 34:2-3

32:4 ^jJer 38:18;

23; 39:5-7; 52:9

32:5 ^kJer 39:7;

Eze 12:13

^lJer 21:4

32:7

^mLev 25:24-

25; Ru 4:3-4;

Mt 27:10*

³⁸“The days are coming,” declares
the LORD, “when this city will be re-
built^w for me from the Tower of Han-
anel^x to the Corner Gate.^y ³⁹The mea-
suring line will stretch from there
straight to the hill of Gareb and then
turn to Goah. ⁴⁰The whole valley^z
where dead bodies^a and ashes are
thrown, and all the terraces out to the
Kidron Valley^b on the east as far as
the corner of the Horse Gate,^c will be
holy^d to the LORD. The city will nev-
er again be uprooted or demolished.”

Jeremiah Buys a Field

32 This is the word that came to
Jeremiah from the LORD in the
tenth^e year of Zedekiah king of Ju-
dah, which was the eighteenth^f year
of Nebuchadnezzar. ²The army of the
king of Babylon was then besieging
Jerusalem, and Jeremiah the prophet
was confined in the courtyard of the
guard^g in the royal palace of Judah.

³Now Zedekiah king of Judah
had imprisoned him there, saying,
“Why do you prophesy^h as you do?
You say, ‘This is what the LORD says:
I am about to give this city into the
hands of the king of Babylon, and
he will captureⁱ it. ⁴Zedekiah king of
Judah will not escape^j the Babylonians^c
but will certainly be given into
the hands of the king of Babylon, and
will speak with him face to face and
see him with his own eyes. ⁵He will
take^k Zedekiah to Babylon, where he
will remain until I deal with him, de-
clares the LORD. If you fight against
the Babylonians, you will not suc-
ceed.’”^l

⁶Jeremiah said, “The word of the
LORD came to me: ⁷Hanamel son of
Shallum your uncle is going to come
to you and say, ‘Buy my field at Ana-
thoth, because as nearest relative it is
your right and duty^m to buy it.’

⁸“Then, just as the LORD had said,
my cousin Hanamel came to me in
the courtyard of the guard and said,
‘Buy my field at Anathoth in the ter-
ritory of Benjamin. Since it is your

^a 32 Hebrew; Septuagint and Syriac / and I

turned away from ^b 32 Or was their master

^c 4 Or Chaldeans; also in verses 5, 24, 25, 28, 29

and 43

right to redeem it and possess it, buy it for yourself.’

“I knew that this was the word of the LORD; ⁹so I bought the field at Anathoth from my cousin Hanamel and weighed out for him seventeen shekels^a of silver. ¹⁰I signed and sealed the deed, had it witnessed,^o and weighed out the silver on the scales. ¹¹I took the deed of purchase — the sealed copy containing the terms and conditions, as well as the unsealed copy — ¹²and I gave this deed to Baruch^p son of Neriah,^q the son of Mahseiah, in the presence of my cousin Hanamel and of the witnesses who had signed the deed and of all the Jews sitting in the courtyard of the guard.

¹³“In their presence I gave Baruch these instructions: ¹⁴“This is what the LORD Almighty, the God of Israel, says: Take these documents, both the sealed and unsealed copies of the deed of purchase, and put them in a clay jar so they will last a long time. ¹⁵For this is what the LORD Almighty, the God of Israel, says: Houses, fields and vineyards will again be bought in this land.’^r

¹⁶“After I had given the deed of purchase to Baruch son of Neriah, I prayed to the LORD:

“Ah, Sovereign LORD,^s you have made the heavens and the earth by your great power and outstretched arm.^t Nothing is too hard^u for you. ¹⁸You show love^v to thousands but bring the punishment for the parents’ sins into the laps of their children^w after them. Great and mighty God, whose name is the LORD Almighty,^x ¹⁹great are your purposes and mighty are your deeds.^y Your eyes are open to the ways of all mankind;^z you reward each person according to their conduct and as their deeds deserve.^a ²⁰You performed signs and wonders in Egypt^b and have continued them to this day, in Israel and among all mankind, and have gained the renown that is still yours.

32:9 ⁿGe 23:16
32:10 ^oRu 4:9
32:12 ^pver 16;
Jer 36:4;
43:3, 6; 45:1
^qJer 51:59
32:15 ^rver 43-44; Jer 30:18;
Am 9:14-15
32:17 ^sJer 1:6
^t2Ki 19:15;
Ps 102:25
^uMt 19:26
32:18 ^vDt 5:10
^wEx 20:5
^xJer 10:16
32:19
^yIsa 28:29
^zPr 5:21;
Jer 16:17
^aJer 17:10;
Mt 16:27
32:20 ^bEx 9:16

32:21 ^cEx 6:6;
1Ch 17:21;
Da 9:15
^dDt 26:8
32:22 ^eEx 3:8;
Jer 11:5
32:23 ^fPs 44:2;
78:54-55
^gNe 9:26;
Jer 11:8
^hDa 9:14
32:24
ⁱJer 14:12
^jDt 4:25-26;
Jos 23:15-16
32:27
^kNu 16:22
32:28
^l2Ch 36:17
^mver 3
32:29
ⁿ2Ch 36:19;
Jer 21:10;
37:8, 10; 52:13
^oJer 19:13
^pJer 44:18
32:30
^qJer 22:21
^rJer 8:19
^sJer 25:7
32:31
^t2Ki 23:27;
24:3

²¹You brought your people Israel out of Egypt with signs and wonders, by a mighty hand^c and an outstretched arm and with great terror.^d ²²You gave them this land you had sworn to give their ancestors, a land flowing with milk and honey.^e ²³They came in and took possession^f of it, but they did not obey you or follow your law;^g they did not do what you commanded them to do. So you brought all this disaster^h on them.

²⁴“See how the siege ramps are built up to take the city. Because of the sword, famine and plague,ⁱ the city will be given into the hands of the Babylonians who are attacking it. What you said^j has happened, as you now see. ²⁵And though the city will be given into the hands of the Babylonians, you, Sovereign LORD, say to me, ‘Buy the field with silver and have the transaction witnessed.’”

²⁶Then the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah: ²⁷“I am the LORD, the God of all mankind.^k Is anything too hard for me? ²⁸Therefore this is what the LORD says: I am about to give this city into the hands of the Babylonians and to Nebuchadnezzar^l king of Babylon, who will capture it.^m ²⁹The Babylonians who are attacking this city will come in and set it on fire; they will burn it down,ⁿ along with the houses^o where the people aroused my anger by burning incense on the roofs to Baal and by pouring out drink offerings^p to other gods.

³⁰“The people of Israel and Judah have done nothing but evil in my sight from their youth;^q indeed, the people of Israel have done nothing but arouse my anger^r with what their hands have made,^s declares the LORD. ³¹From the day it was built until now, this city has so aroused my anger and wrath that I must remove^t it from my sight. ³²The people of Israel and Judah have provoked me by

^a 9 That is, about 7 ounces or about 200 grams

all the evil^u they have done — they, their kings and officials, their priests and prophets, the people of Judah and those living in Jerusalem. ³³They turned their backs^v to me and not their faces; though I taught^w them again and again, they would not listen or respond to discipline. ³⁴They set up their vile images in the house that bears my Name and defiled^x it. ³⁵They built high places for Baal in the Valley of Ben Hinnom to sacrifice their sons and daughters to Molek,^y though I never commanded — nor did it enter my mind^z — that they should do such a detestable thing and so make Judah sin.

³⁶“You are saying about this city, ‘By the sword, famine and plague^a it will be given into the hands of the king of Babylon’; but this is what the LORD, the God of Israel, says: ³⁷I will surely gather^b them from all the lands where I banish them in my furious anger and great wrath; I will bring them back to this place and let them live in safety.^c ³⁸They will be my people,^d and I will be their God. ³⁹I will give them singleness^e of heart and action, so that they will always fear me and that all will then go well for them and for their children after them. ⁴⁰I will make an everlasting covenant^f with them: I will never stop doing good to them, and I will inspire them to fear me, so that they will never turn away from me.^g ⁴¹I will rejoice in doing them good^h and will assuredly plantⁱ them in this land with all my heart and soul.

⁴²“This is what the LORD says: As I have brought all this great calamity on this people, so I will give them all the prosperity I have promised^j them. ⁴³Once more fields will be bought^k in this land of which you say, ‘It is a desolate waste, without people or animals, for it has been given into the hands of the Babylonians.’ ⁴⁴Fields will be bought for silver, and deeds^l will be signed, sealed and witnessed in the territory of Benjamin, in the villages around Jerusalem, in the towns of Judah and in the towns of the hill country, of the western foothills and of the Negev,^m because I

will restoreⁿ their fortunes,^a declares the LORD.”

Promise of Restoration

33 While Jeremiah was still confined in the courtyard^o of the guard, the word of the LORD came to him a second time: ²“This is what the LORD says, he who made the earth,^p the LORD who formed it and established it — the LORD is his name:^q ³‘Call’ to me and I will answer you and tell you great and unsearchable things you do not know.’ ⁴For this is what the LORD, the God of Israel, says about the houses in this city and the royal palaces of Judah that have been torn down to be used against the siege^s ramps^t and the sword^u in the fight with the Babylonians^b: ‘They will be filled with the dead bodies of the people I will slay in my anger and wrath.’ ^uI will hide my face^v from this city because of all its wickedness.

⁶“Nevertheless, I will bring health and healing to it; I will heal my people and will let them enjoy abundant peace and security. ⁷I will bring Judah^w and Israel back from captivity^x and will rebuild them as they were before.^y ⁸I will cleanse^z them from all the sin they have committed against me and will forgive^a all their sins of rebellion against me. ⁹Then this city will bring me renown, joy, praise^b and honor^c before all nations on earth that hear of all the good things I do for it; and they will be in awe and will tremble at the abundant prosperity and peace I provide for it.’

¹⁰“This is what the LORD says: ‘You say about this place, “It is a desolate waste, without people or animals.”^d Yet in the towns of Judah and the streets of Jerusalem that are deserted, inhabited by neither people nor animals, there will be heard once more ¹¹the sounds of joy and gladness,^e the voices of bride and bridegroom, and the voices of those who bring thank offerings^f to the house of the LORD, saying,

^a 44 Or will bring them back from captivity

^b 5 Or Chaldeans ^c 7 Or will restore the fortunes of Judah and Israel

^{32:32} ^uIsa 1:4-6; Da 9:8

^{32:33}

^vJer 2:27;

Eze 8:16

^wJer 7:13

^{32:34}

^xJer 7:30

^{32:35}

^yLev 18:21

^zJer 7:31; 19:5

^{32:36} ^aver 24

^{32:37}

^bJer 23:3;

6 ^cDt 30:3;

Eze 34:28

^{32:38}

^dJer 24:7;

2Co 6:16*

^{32:39}

^eEze 11:19

^{32:40} ^fIsa 55:3

^gJer 24:7

^{32:41} ^hDt 30:9

ⁱJer 24:6;

31:28; Am 9:15

^{32:42}

^jJer 31:28

^{32:43} ^kver 15

^{32:44} ^lver 10

^mJer 17:26

ⁿJer 33:7, 11, 26

^{33:1} ^oJer 32:2-

3; 37:21; 38:28

^{33:2} ^pJer 10:16

^qEx 3:15; 15:3

^{33:3} ^rIsa 55:6;

Jer 29:12

^{33:4} ^sEze 4:2

^tJer 32:24;

Hab 1:10

^{33:5} ^uJer 21:4-

7 ^vIsa 8:17

^{33:7}

^wJer 32:44

^xJer 30:3;

Am 9:14

^yIsa 1:26

^{33:8}

^zHeb 9:13-14

^aJer 31:34;

Mic 7:18;

Zec 13:1

^{33:9} ^bJer 13:11

^cIsa 62:7;

Jer 3:17

^{33:10}

^dJer 32:43

^{33:11} ^eIsa 51:3

^fLev 7:12

“Give thanks to the LORD
Almighty,
for the LORD is good;⁹
his love endures forever.”^h

For I will restore the fortunes of the land as they were before,’ says the LORD.

¹²“This is what the LORD Almighty says: ‘In this place, desolateⁱ and without people or animals — in all its towns there will again be pastures for shepherds to rest their flocks.^j

¹³In the towns of the hill country, of the western foothills and of the Negev,^k in the territory of Benjamin, in the villages around Jerusalem and in the towns of Judah, flocks will again pass under the hand^l of the one who counts them,’ says the LORD.

¹⁴“The days are coming,’ declares the LORD, ‘when I will fulfill the good promise^m I made to the people of Israel and Judah.

¹⁵“In those days and at that time
I will make a righteousⁿ
Branch^o sprout from
David’s line;
he will do what is just and right
in the land.

¹⁶In those days Judah will be saved^p
and Jerusalem will live in
safety.

This is the name by which it^a will
be called:
The LORD Our Righteous
Savior.^q

¹⁷For this is what the LORD says: ‘David will never fail’ to have a man to sit on the throne of Israel, ¹⁸nor will the Levitical^s priests ever fail to have a man to stand before me continually to offer burnt offerings, to burn grain offerings and to present sacrifices.^t”

¹⁹The word of the LORD came to Jeremiah: ²⁰“This is what the LORD says: ‘If you can break my covenant with the day^u and my covenant with the night, so that day and night no longer come at their appointed time, ²¹then my covenant^v with David my servant — and my covenant with the Levites who are priests ministering before me — can be broken and David will no longer have a descendant to reign on his throne.^w ²²I will make

33:11
⁹1Ch 16:8;
Ps 136:1
^h1Ch 16:34;
2Ch 5:13;
Ps 100:4-5
33:12
ⁱJer 32:43
^jIsa 65:10;
Eze 34:11-15
33:13
^kJer 17:26
^lLev 27:32
33:14
^mJer 29:10
33:15 ⁿPs 72:2
^oIsa 4:2; 11:1;
Jer 23:5
33:16
^pIsa 45:17
^q1Co 1:30
33:17 ^r2Sa 7:13;
1Ki 2:4;
Ps 89:29-37;
Lk 1:33
33:18 ^sDt 18:1
^tHeb 13:15
33:20
^uPs 89:36
33:21
^vPs 89:34
^w2Ch 7:18

the descendants of David my servant and the Levites who minister before me as countless^x as the stars in the sky and as measureless as the sand on the seashore.’”

²³The word of the LORD came to Jeremiah: ²⁴“Have you not noticed that these people are saying, ‘The LORD has rejected the two kingdoms^{by} he chose’? So they despise^z my people and no longer regard them as a nation.^a ²⁵This is what the LORD says: ‘If I have not made my covenant with day and night^b and established the laws of heaven and earth,^c ²⁶then I will reject^d the descendants of Jacob^e and David my servant and will not choose one of his sons to rule over the descendants of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob. For I will restore their fortunes^{cf} and have compassion on them.’”

Warning to Zedekiah

34 While Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon and all his army and all the kingdoms and peoples⁹ in the empire he ruled were fighting against Jerusalem^h and all its surrounding towns, this word came to Jeremiah from the LORD: ²“This is what the LORD, the God of Israel, says: Go to Zedekiahⁱ king of Judah and tell him, ‘This is what the LORD says: I am about to give this city into the hands of the king of Babylon, and he will burn it down.^j ³You will not escape from his grasp but will surely be captured and given into his hands.^k You will see the king of Babylon with your own eyes, and he will speak with you face to face. And you will go to Babylon.

⁴“Yet hear the LORD’s promise to you, Zedekiah king of Judah. This is what the LORD says concerning you: You will not die by the sword; ⁵you will die peacefully. As people made a funeral fire^l in honor of your predecessors, the kings who ruled before you, so they will make a fire in your honor and lament, ‘Alas,^m master!’ I myself make this promise, declares the LORD.’”

^a 16 Or *he* ^b 24 Or *families* ^c 26 Or *will bring them back from captivity*

33:22 ^xGe 15:5
33:24
^yEze 37:22
^zNe 4:4
^aJer 30:17
33:25
^bJer 31:35-36
^cPs 74:16-17
33:26
^dJer 31:37
^eIsa 14:1 ^fver 7
34:1 ⁹Jer 27:7
^h2Ki 25:1;
Jer 39:1
34:2 ^h2Ch 36:11
ⁱver 22;
Jer 32:29; 37:8
34:3 ^k2Ki 25:7;
Jer 21:7; 32:4
34:5
^l2Ch 16:14;
21:19
^mJer 22:18

⁶Then Jeremiah the prophet told all this to Zedekiah king of Judah, in Jerusalem, ⁷while the army of the king of Babylon was fighting against Jerusalem and the other cities of Judah that were still holding out — Lachishⁿ and Azekah.^o These were the only fortified cities left in Judah.

Freedom for Slaves

⁸The word came to Jeremiah from the LORD after King Zedekiah had made a covenant with all the people^p in Jerusalem to proclaim freedom^q for the slaves. ⁹Everyone was to free their Hebrew slaves, both male and female; no one was to hold a fellow Hebrew in bondage.^r ¹⁰So all the officials and people who entered into this covenant agreed that they would free their male and female slaves and no longer hold them in bondage. They agreed, and set them free. ¹¹But afterward they changed their minds and took back the slaves they had freed and enslaved them again.

¹²Then the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah: ¹³“This is what the LORD, the God of Israel, says: I made a covenant with your ancestors^s when I brought them out of Egypt, out of the land of slavery. I said, ¹⁴“Every seventh year each of you must free any fellow Hebrews who have sold themselves to you. After they have served you six years, you must let them go free.”^t Your ancestors, however, did not listen to me or pay attention^u to me. ¹⁵Recently you repented and did what is right in my sight: Each of you proclaimed freedom to your own people.^v You even made a covenant before me in the house that bears my Name.^w ¹⁶But now you have turned around^x and profaned^y my name; each of you has taken back the male and female slaves you had set free to go where they wished. You have forced them to become your slaves again.

¹⁷“Therefore this is what the LORD says: You have not obeyed me; you have not proclaimed freedom to your own people. So I now proclaim ‘freedom’ for you,^z declares the LORD — ‘freedom’ to fall by the sword, plague

34:7 ⁿJos 10:3;
^oJos 10:10;
2Ch 11:9
34:8 ^p2Ki 11:17
^qEx 21:2;
Lev 25:10, 39-41; Ne 5:5-8
34:9
^rLev 25:39-46
34:13 ^sEx 24:8
34:14 ^tEx 21:2
^uDt 15:12;
2Ki 17:14
34:15 ^vver 8
^wJer 7:10-11;
32:34
34:16
^xEze 3:20;
18:24 ^yEx 20:7;
Lev 19:12
34:17 ^zMt 7:2;
Gal 6:7

and famine. I will make you abhorrent to all the kingdoms of the earth.^a ¹⁸Those who have violated my covenant and have not fulfilled the terms of the covenant they made before me, I will treat like the calf they cut in two and then walked between its pieces.^b ¹⁹The leaders of Judah and Jerusalem, the court officials,^c the priests and all the people of the land who walked between the pieces of the calf, ²⁰I will deliver^d into the hands of their enemies who want to kill them.^e Their dead bodies will become food for the birds and the wild animals.^f

²¹“I will deliver Zedekiah^g king of Judah and his officials^h into the hands of their enemies who want to kill them, to the army of the king of Babylon, which has withdrawnⁱ from you. ²²I am going to give the order, declares the LORD, and I will bring them back to this city. They will fight against it, take^j it and burn^k it down. And I will lay waste the towns of Judah so no one can live there.”

The Rekabites

35 This is the word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD during the reign of Jehoiakim^l son of Josiah king of Judah: ²“Go to the Rekabite^m family and invite them to come to one of the side roomsⁿ of the house of the LORD and give them wine to drink.”

³So I went to get Jaazaniah son of Jeremiah, the son of Habazziniah, and his brothers and all his sons — the whole family of the Rekabites. ⁴I brought them into the house of the LORD, into the room of the sons of Hanan son of Igdaliah the man of God.^o It was next to the room of the officials, which was over that of Maa-seiah son of Shallum^p the doorkeeper.^q ⁵Then I set bowls full of wine and some cups before the Rekabites and said to them, “Drink some wine.”

⁶But they replied, “We do not drink wine, because our forefather Jehonadab^{br} son of Rekab gave us

^aDt 28:25, 64;
Jer 29:18
34:18
^bGe 15:10
34:19
^cZep 3:3-4
34:20
^dJer 21:7
^eJer 11:21
^fDt 28:26;
Jer 7:33; 19:7
34:21 ^gJer 32:4
^hJer 39:6;
52:24-27
ⁱJer 37:5
34:22
^jJer 39:1-2
^kJer 39:8
35:1 ^l2Ch 36:5
35:2
^m2Ki 10:15;
1Ch 2:55
ⁿ1Ki 6:5
35:4 ^oDt 33:1
^p1Ch 9:19
^q2Ki 12:9
35:6 ^r2Ki 10:15

^a 14 Deut. 15:12 ^b 6 Hebrew *Jonadab*, a variant of *Jehonadab*; here and often in this chapter

this command: 'Neither you nor your descendants must ever drink wine.^s ⁷Also you must never build houses, sow seed or plant vineyards; you must never have any of these things, but must always live in tents.^t Then you will live a long time in the land^u where you are nomads.' ⁸We have obeyed everything our forefather^v Jehonadab son of Rekab commanded us. Neither we nor our wives nor our sons and daughters have ever drunk wine ⁹or built houses to live in or had vineyards, fields or crops.^w ¹⁰We have lived in tents and have fully obeyed everything our forefather Jehonadab commanded us. ¹¹But when Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon invaded^x this land, we said, 'Come, we must go to Jerusalem^y to escape the Babylonian^a and Aramean armies.' So we have remained in Jerusalem."

¹²Then the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah, saying: ¹³"This is what the LORD Almighty, the God of Israel, says: Go and tell the people of Judah and those living in Jerusalem, 'Will you not learn a lesson^z and obey my words?' declares the LORD. ¹⁴Jehonadab son of Rekab ordered his descendants not to drink wine and this command has been kept. To this day they do not drink wine, because they obey their forefather's command. But I have spoken to you again and again,^a yet you have not obeyed^b me. ¹⁵Again and again I sent all my servants the prophets^c to you. They said, "Each of you must turn^d from your wicked ways and reform^e your actions; do not follow other gods to serve them. Then you will live in the land^f I have given to you and your ancestors." But you have not paid attention or listened^g to me. ¹⁶The descendants of Jehonadab son of Rekab have carried out the command their forefather^h gave them, but these people have not obeyed me.'

¹⁷"Therefore this is what the LORD God Almighty, the God of Israel, says: 'Listen! I am going to bring on Judah and on everyone living in Jerusalem every disasterⁱ I pronounced against them. I spoke to them, but they did

35:6 ^s Lev 10:9;
Nu 6:2-4;
Lk 1:15
35:7 ^t Heb 11:9
^u Ex 20:12;
Eph 6:2-3
35:8 ^v Pr 1:8;
Col 3:20
35:9 ^w 1Ti 6:6
35:11 ^x 2Ki 24:1
^y Jer 8:14
35:13 ^z Jer 6:10;
32:33
35:14 ^a Jer 7:13;
25:3 ^b Isa 30:9
35:15 ^c Jer 7:25
^d Jer 26:3
^e Isa 1:16-17;
Jer 4:1; 18:11;
Eze 18:30
^f Jer 25:5
^g Jer 7:26
35:16 ^h Mal 1:6
35:17
ⁱ Jos 23:15;
Jer 21:4-7

not listen;^j I called to them, but they did not answer.'"^k

¹⁸Then Jeremiah said to the family of the Rekabites, "This is what the LORD Almighty, the God of Israel, says: 'You have obeyed the command of your forefather Jehonadab and have followed all his instructions and have done everything he ordered.' ¹⁹Therefore this is what the LORD Almighty, the God of Israel, says: 'Jehonadab son of Rekab will never fail^l to have a descendant to serve^m me.'"

Jehoiakim Burns Jeremiah's Scroll

36 In the fourth year of Jehoiakimⁿ son of Josiah king of Judah, this word came to Jeremiah from the LORD: ²"Take a scroll^o and write on it all the words I have spoken to you concerning Israel, Judah and all the other nations from the time I began speaking to you in the reign of Josiah^p till now. ³Perhaps^q when the people of Judah hear^r about every disaster I plan to inflict on them, they will each turn^s from their wicked ways; then I will forgive^t their wickedness and their sin."

⁴So Jeremiah called Baruch^u son of Neriah, and while Jeremiah dictated^v all the words the LORD had spoken to him, Baruch wrote them on the scroll.^w ⁵Then Jeremiah told Baruch, "I am restricted; I am not allowed to go to the LORD's temple. ⁶So you go to the house of the LORD on a day of fasting^x and read to the people from the scroll the words of the LORD that you wrote as I dictated. Read them to all the people of Judah who come in from their towns. ⁷Perhaps they will bring their petition before the LORD and will each turn^y from their wicked ways, for the anger^z and wrath pronounced against this people by the LORD are great."

⁸Baruch son of Neriah did everything Jeremiah the prophet told him to do; at the LORD's temple he read the words of the LORD from the scroll. ⁹In the ninth month^a of the fifth year of Jehoiakim son of Josiah king of Judah, a time of fasting^b

^j Pr 1:24;
Ro 10:21
^k Isa 65:12;
66:4; Jer 7:13
35:19 ^l Jer 33:17
^m Jer 15:19
36:1 ⁿ 2Ch 36:5
36:2 ^o Ex 17:14;
Jer 30:2;
Hab 2:2
^p Jer 1:2; 25:3
36:3 ^q ver 7;
Eze 12:3
^r Mk 4:12
^s Jer 26:3;
Jnh 3:8; Ac 3:19
^t Jer 18:8
36:4 ^u Jer 32:12
^v ver 18
^w Eze 2:9
36:6 ^x ver 9
36:7 ^y Jer 26:3
^z Dt 31:17
36:9 ^a ver 22
^b 2Ch 20:3

^a 11 Or Chaldean

before the LORD was proclaimed for all the people in Jerusalem and those who had come from the towns of Judah. ¹⁰From the room of Gemariah son of Shaphan the secretary,^c which was in the upper courtyard at the entrance of the New Gate^d of the temple, Baruch read to all the people at the LORD's temple the words of Jeremiah from the scroll.

¹¹When Micaiah son of Gemariah, the son of Shaphan, heard all the words of the LORD from the scroll, ¹²he went down to the secretary's room in the royal palace, where all the officials were sitting: Elishama the secretary, Delaiah son of Shemaiah, Elnathan^e son of Akbor, Gemariah son of Shaphan, Zedekiah son of Hananiah, and all the other officials. ¹³After Micaiah told them everything he had heard Baruch read to the people from the scroll, ¹⁴all the officials sent Jehudi^f son of Nethaniah, the son of Shelemiah, the son of Cushi, to say to Baruch, "Bring the scroll from which you have read to the people and come." So Baruch son of Neriah went to them with the scroll in his hand. ¹⁵They said to him, "Sit down, please, and read it to us."

So Baruch read it to them. ¹⁶When they heard all these words, they looked at each other in fear and said to Baruch, "We must report all these words to the king." ¹⁷Then they asked Baruch, "Tell us, how did you come to write all this? Did Jeremiah dictate it?"

¹⁸"Yes," Baruch replied, "he dictated^g all these words to me, and I wrote them in ink on the scroll."

¹⁹Then the officials said to Baruch, "You and Jeremiah, go and hide.^h Don't let anyone know where you are."

²⁰After they put the scroll in the room of Elishama the secretary, they went to the king in the courtyard and reported everything to him. ²¹The king sent Jehudiⁱ to get the scroll, and Jehudi brought it from the room of Elishama the secretary and read it to the king^j and all the officials standing beside him. ²²It was the ninth month and the king was sitting in the winter apartment,^k with a fire burn-

36:10

^cJer 52:25

^dJer 26:10

36:12

^eJer 26:22

36:14 ^fver 21

36:18 ^gver 4

36:19 ^h1Ki 17:3

36:21 ⁱver 14

^j2Ki 22:10

36:22

^kAm 3:15

ing in the firepot in front of him. ²³Whenever Jehudi had read three or four columns of the scroll, the king cut them off with a scribe's knife and threw them into the firepot, until the entire scroll was burned in the fire.^l ²⁴The king and all his attendants who heard all these words showed no fear,^m nor did they tear their clothes.ⁿ ²⁵Even though Elnathan, Delaiah and Gemariah urged the king not to burn the scroll, he would not listen to them. ²⁶Instead, the king commanded Jerahmeel, a son of the king, Seraiah son of Azriel and Shelemiah son of Abdeel to arrest^o Baruch the scribe and Jeremiah the prophet. But the LORD had hidden^p them.

²⁷After the king burned the scroll containing the words that Baruch had written at Jeremiah's dictation,^q the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah: ²⁸"Take another scroll and write on it all the words that were on the first scroll, which Jehoiakim king of Judah burned up. ²⁹Also tell Jehoiakim king of Judah, 'This is what the LORD says: You burned that scroll and said, "Why did you write on it that the king of Babylon would certainly come and destroy this land and wipe from it^r both man and beast?"

³⁰Therefore this is what the LORD says about Jehoiakim king of Judah: He will have no one to sit on the throne of David; his body will be thrown out^s and exposed to the heat by day and the frost by night. ³¹I will punish him and his children and his attendants for their wickedness; I will bring on them and those living in Jerusalem and the people of Judah every disaster^t I pronounced against them, because they have not listened."

³²So Jeremiah took another scroll and gave it to the scribe Baruch son of Neriah, and as Jeremiah dictated,^u Baruch wrote^v on it all the words of the scroll that Jehoiakim king of Judah had burned^w in the fire. And many similar words were added to them.

Jeremiah in Prison

37 Zedekiah^x son of Josiah was made king^y of Judah by Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon; he

36:23 ^l1Ki 22:8

36:24 ^mPs 36:1

ⁿGe 37:29;

^o2Ki 22:11;

^pIsa 37:1

36:26

^qMt 23:34

^rJer 15:21

36:27 ^qver 4

36:29

^sIsa 30:10

36:30

^tJer 22:19

36:31 ^uPr 29:1

36:32 ^vver 4

^wEx 34:1

^xver 23

37:1 ^y2Ki 24:17

^zEze 17:13

reigned in place of Jehoiachin^{az} son of Jehoiakim. ²Neither he nor his attendants nor the people of the land paid any attention^a to the words the LORD had spoken through Jeremiah the prophet.

³King Zedekiah, however, sent Jehukal son of Shelemiah with the priest Zephaniah^b son of Maaseiah to Jeremiah the prophet with this message: “Please pray^c to the LORD our God for us.”

⁴Now Jeremiah was free to come and go among the people, for he had not yet been put in prison.^d ⁵Pharaoh’s army had marched out of Egypt,^e and when the Babylonians^b who were besieging Jerusalem heard the report about them, they withdrew^f from Jerusalem.^g

⁶Then the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah the prophet: ⁷“This is what the LORD, the God of Israel, says: Tell the king of Judah, who sent you to inquire^h of me, ‘Pharaoh’s army, which has marched out to support you, will go back to its own land, to Egypt.’ⁱ ⁸Then the Babylonians will return and attack this city; they will capture it and burn^j it down.’

⁹“This is what the LORD says: Do not deceive^k yourselves, thinking, ‘The Babylonians will surely leave us.’ They will not! ¹⁰Even if you were to defeat the entire Babylonian^c army that is attacking you and only wounded men were left in their tents, they would come out and burn this city down.”

¹¹After the Babylonian army had withdrawn^l from Jerusalem because of Pharaoh’s army, ¹²Jeremiah started to leave the city to go to the territory of Benjamin to get his share of the property^m among the people there. ¹³But when he reached the Benjamin Gate, the captain of the guard, whose name was Irijah son of Shelemiah, the son of Hananiah, arrested him and said, “You are deserting to the Babylonians!”

¹⁴“That’s not true!” Jeremiah said. “I am not deserting to the Babylonians.” But Irijah would not listen to him; instead, he arrestedⁿ Jeremiah and brought him to the officials.

37:1 ²2Ki 24:8, 12; 2Ch 36:10; Jer 22:24

37:2

^a2Ki 24:19; 2Ch 36:12, 14

37:3

^bJer 29:25;

52:24 ^c1Ki 13:6;

Jer 21:1-2; 42:2

37:4 ^dver 15;

Jer 32:2

37:5 ^eEze 17:15

^fJer 34:21

^g2Ki 24:7

37:7 ^h2Ki 22:18

ⁱJer 2:36;

La 4:17

37:8

^jJer 34:22;

39:8

37:9 ^kJer 29:8

37:11 ^lver 5

37:12

^mJer 32:9

37:14

ⁿJer 40:4

¹⁵They were angry with Jeremiah and had him beaten^o and imprisoned in the house^p of Jonathan the secretary, which they had made into a prison.

¹⁶Jeremiah was put into a vaulted cell in a dungeon, where he remained a long time. ¹⁷Then King Zedekiah sent for him and had him brought to the palace, where he asked^q him privately,^r “Is there any word from the LORD?”

“Yes,” Jeremiah replied, “you will be delivered^s into the hands of the king of Babylon.”

¹⁸Then Jeremiah said to King Zedekiah, “What crime^t have I committed against you or your attendants or this people, that you have put me in prison? ¹⁹Where are your prophets who prophesied to you, ‘The king of Babylon will not attack you or this land’? ²⁰But now, my lord the king, please listen. Let me bring my petition before you: Do not send me back to the house of Jonathan the secretary, or I will die there.”

²¹King Zedekiah then gave orders for Jeremiah to be placed in the courtyard of the guard and given a loaf of bread from the street of the bakers each day until all the bread^u in the city was gone.^v So Jeremiah remained in the courtyard of the guard.^w

Jeremiah Thrown Into a Cistern

38 Shephatiah son of Mattan, Gedaliah son of Pashhur, Jehukal^{dx} son of Shelemiah, and Pashhur son of Malkijah heard what Jeremiah was telling all the people when he said, ²“This is what the LORD says: ‘Whoever stays in this city will die by the sword, famine or plague,^y but whoever goes over to the Babylonians^e will live. They will escape with their lives; they will live.’^z ³And this is what the LORD says: ‘This city will certainly be given into the hands of the army of the king of Babylon, who will capture it.’”^a

^a 1 Hebrew *Koniah*, a variant of *Jehoiachin*

^b 5 Or *Chaldeans*; also in verses 8, 9, 13 and 14

^c 10 Or *Chaldean*; also in verse 11 ^d 1 Hebrew

Jukal, a variant of *Jehukal* ^e 2 Or *Chaldeans*;

also in verses 18, 19 and 23

37:15 ^oJer 20:2

^pJer 38:26

37:17 ^qJer 15:11

^rJer 38:16

^sJer 21:7

37:18

^t1Sa 26:18;

Jn 10:32;

Ac 25:8

37:21

^uIsa 33:16;

Jer 38:9

^v2Ki 25:3;

Jer 52:6

^wJer 32:2;

38:6, 13, 28

38:1 ^xJer 37:3

38:2 ^yJer 34:17

^zJer 21:9;

39:18; 45:5

38:3 ^aJer 21:4,

10; 32:3

⁴Then the officials^b said to the king, “This man should be put to death.^c He is discouraging the soldiers who are left in this city, as well as all the people, by the things he is saying to them. This man is not seeking the good of these people but their ruin.”

⁵“He is in your hands,” King Zedekiah answered. “The king can do nothing to oppose you.”

⁶So they took Jeremiah and put him into the cistern of Malkijah, the king’s son, which was in the courtyard of the guard.^d They lowered Jeremiah by ropes into the cistern; it had no water in it, only mud, and Jeremiah sank down into the mud.

⁷But Ebed-Melek,^e a Cushite,^a an official^{bf} in the royal palace, heard that they had put Jeremiah into the cistern. While the king was sitting in the Benjamin Gate,^g ⁸Ebed-Melek went out of the palace and said to him, ⁹“My lord the king, these men have acted wickedly in all they have done to Jeremiah the prophet. They have thrown him into a cistern, where he will starve to death when there is no longer any bread^h in the city.”

¹⁰Then the king commanded Ebed-Melek the Cushite, “Take thirty men from here with you and lift Jeremiah the prophet out of the cistern before he dies.”

¹¹So Ebed-Melek took the men with him and went to a room under the treasury in the palace. He took some old rags and worn-out clothes from there and let them down with ropes to Jeremiah in the cistern. ¹²Ebed-Melek the Cushite said to Jeremiah, “Put these old rags and worn-out clothes under your arms to pad the ropes.” Jeremiah did so, ¹³and they pulled him up with the ropes and lifted him out of the cistern. And Jeremiah remained in the courtyard of the guard.ⁱ

Zedekiah Questions Jeremiah Again

¹⁴Then King Zedekiah sent for Jeremiah the prophet and had him brought to the third entrance to the

^{38:4} ^bJer 36:12
^cJer 26:11
^{38:6} ^dJer 37:21
^{38:7} ^eJer 39:16
^fAc 8:27
^gJob 29:7
^{38:9} ^hJer 37:21
^{38:13} ⁱJer 37:21

temple of the LORD. “I am going to ask you something,” the king said to Jeremiah. “Do not hide^j anything from me.”

¹⁵Jeremiah said to Zedekiah, “If I give you an answer, will you not kill me? Even if I did give you counsel, you would not listen to me.”

¹⁶But King Zedekiah swore this oath secretly^k to Jeremiah: “As surely as the LORD lives, who has given us breath,^l I will neither kill you nor hand you over to those who want to kill you.”^m

¹⁷Then Jeremiah said to Zedekiah, “This is what the LORD God Almighty, the God of Israel, says: ‘If you surrender to the officers of the king of Babylon, your life will be spared and this city will not be burned down; you and your family will live.’ⁿ ¹⁸But if you will not surrender to the officers of the king of Babylon, this city will be given into the hands^o of the Babylonians and they will burn^p it down; you yourself will not escape^q from them.’”

¹⁹King Zedekiah said to Jeremiah, “I am afraid^r of the Jews who have gone over^s to the Babylonians, for the Babylonians may hand me over to them and they will mistreat me.”

²⁰“They will not hand you over,” Jeremiah replied. “Obey^t the LORD by doing what I tell you. Then it will go well with you, and your life^u will be spared. ²¹But if you refuse to surrender, this is what the LORD has revealed to me: ²²All the women^v left in the palace of the king of Judah will be brought out to the officials of the king of Babylon. Those women will say to you:

“‘They misled you and overcame you —
 those trusted friends of yours.
 Your feet are sunk in the mud;
 your friends have deserted you.’”

²³“All your wives and children^w will be brought out to the Babylonians. You yourself will not escape from their hands but will be captured^x by

^{38:14} ⁱIsa 3:17
^{38:16}
^kJer 37:17
^lIsa 42:5; 57:16
^mver 4
^{38:17}
ⁿ2Ki 24:12;
 Jer 21:9
^{38:18} ^over 3;
 Jer 34:3
^pJer 37:8
^qJer 24:8; 32:4
^{38:19}
^rIsa 51:12;
 Jn 12:42
^sJer 39:9
^{38:20} ^tJer 11:4
^uIsa 55:3
^{38:22} ^vJer 6:12
^{38:23}
^w2Ki 25:6
^xJer 41:10

^a 7 Probably from the upper Nile region

^b 7 Or a eunuch

the king of Babylon; and this city will^a be burned down.”

²⁴Then Zedekiah said to Jeremiah, “Do not let anyone know about this conversation, or you may die. ²⁵If the officials hear that I talked with you, and they come to you and say, ‘Tell us what you said to the king and what the king said to you; do not hide it from us or we will kill you,’ ²⁶then tell them, ‘I was pleading with the king not to send me back to Jonathan’s house^y to die there.’”

²⁷All the officials did come to Jeremiah and question him, and he told them everything the king had ordered him to say. So they said no more to him, for no one had heard his conversation with the king.

²⁸And Jeremiah remained in the courtyard of the guard^z until the day Jerusalem was captured.

The Fall of Jerusalem

39:1-10pp — 2Ki 25:1-12; Jer 52:4-16

This is how Jerusalem was taken:

39 ¹In the ninth year of Zedekiah king of Judah, in the tenth month, Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon marched against Jerusalem with his whole army and laid siege^a to it. ²And on the ninth day of the fourth month of Zedekiah’s eleventh year, the city wall was broken through. ³Then all the officials^b of the king of Babylon came and took seats in the Middle Gate: Nergal-Sharezer of Samgar, Nebo-Sarsekim a chief officer, Nergal-Sharezer a high official and all the other officials of the king of Babylon. ⁴When Zedekiah king of Judah and all the soldiers saw them, they fled; they left the city at night by way of the king’s garden, through the gate between the two walls, and headed toward the Arabah.^b

⁵But the Babylonian^c army pursued them and overtook Zedekiah^c in the plains of Jericho. They captured him and took him to Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon at Riblah^d in the land of Hamath, where he pronounced sentence on him. ⁶There at Riblah the king of Babylon slaughtered the sons of Zedekiah before his eyes and also killed all the nobles of

38:26

^y Jer 37:15

38:28

^z Jer 37:21;

39:14

39:1 ^a 2Ki 25:1;

Jer 52:4;

Eze 24:2

39:3 ^b Jer 21:4

39:5 ^c Jer 32:4

^d 2Ki 23:33

39:7 ^e Eze 12:13

^f Jer 32:5

39:8

^g Jer 38:18

^h Ne 1:3

39:9 ⁱ Jer 40:1

39:12 ^j Pr 16:7;

1Pe 3:13

39:14

^k Jer 38:28

^l 2Ki 22:12

^m Jer 40:5

39:16 ⁿ Jer 38:7

^o Jer 21:10;

Da 9:12

39:17

^p Ps 41:1-2

39:18 ^q Jer 45:5

^r Jer 21:9; 38:2

^s Jer 17:7

Judah. ⁷Then he put out Zedekiah’s eyes^e and bound him with bronze shackles to take him to Babylon.^f

⁸The Babylonians^d set fire^g to the royal palace and the houses of the people and broke down the walls^h of Jerusalem. ⁹Nebuzaradan commander of the imperial guard carried into exile to Babylon the people who remained in the city, along with those who had gone over to him, and the rest of the people.ⁱ ¹⁰But Nebuzaradan the commander of the guard left behind in the land of Judah some of the poor people, who owned nothing; and at that time he gave them vineyards and fields.

¹¹Now Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon had given these orders about Jeremiah through Nebuzaradan commander of the imperial guard: ¹²“Take him and look after him; don’t harm^j him but do for him whatever he asks.” ¹³So Nebuzaradan the commander of the guard, Nebushazban a chief officer, Nergal-Sharezer a high official and all the other officers of the king of Babylon ¹⁴sent and had Jeremiah taken out of the courtyard of the guard.^k They turned him over to Gedaliah son of Ahikam,^l the son of Shaphan, to take him back to his home. So he remained among his own people.^m

¹⁵While Jeremiah had been confined in the courtyard of the guard, the word of the LORD came to him: ¹⁶“Go and tell Ebed-Melekⁿ the Cushite, ‘This is what the LORD Almighty, the God of Israel, says: I am about to fulfill my words against this city—words concerning disaster,^o not prosperity. At that time they will be fulfilled before your eyes. ¹⁷But I will rescue^p you on that day, declares the LORD; you will not be given into the hands of those you fear. ¹⁸I will save you; you will not fall by the sword^q but will escape with your life,^r because you trust^s in me, declares the LORD.’”

Jeremiah Freed

40 The word came to Jeremiah from the LORD after

^a 23 Or and you will cause this city to the Jordan Valley

^c 5 Or Chaldean

^b 4 Or

^d 8 Or

Chaldeans

Nebuzaradan commander of the imperial guard had released him at Ramah. He had found Jeremiah bound in chains among all the captives from Jerusalem and Judah who were being carried into exile to Babylon. ²When the commander of the guard found Jeremiah, he said to him, “The LORD your God decreed this disaster for this place.^t ³And now the LORD has brought it about; he has done just as he said he would. All this happened because you people sinned^u against the LORD and did not obey^v him. ⁴But today I am freeing you from the chains on your wrists. Come with me to Babylon, if you like, and I will look after you; but if you do not want to, then don’t come. Look, the whole country lies before you; go wherever you please.”^w ⁵However, before Jeremiah turned to go,^a Nebuzaradan added, “Go back to Gedaliah^x son of Ahikam, the son of Shaphan, whom the king of Babylon has appointed over the towns of Judah, and live with him among the people, or go anywhere else you please.”^y

Then the commander gave him provisions and a present and let him go. ⁶So Jeremiah went to Gedaliah son of Ahikam at Mizpah^z and stayed with him among the people who were left behind in the land.

Gedaliah Assassinated

40:7-9; 41:1-3pp — 2Ki 25:22-26

⁷When all the army officers and their men who were still in the open country heard that the king of Babylon had appointed Gedaliah son of Ahikam as governor over the land and had put him in charge of the men, women and children who were the poorest^a in the land and who had not been carried into exile to Babylon, ⁸they came to Gedaliah at Mizpah^b — Ishmael^c son of Nethaniah, Johanan and Jonathan the sons of Kareah, Seraiah son of Tanhumeth, the sons of Ephai the Netophathite,^d and Jaazaniah^b the son of the Maakathite,^e and their men. ⁹Gedaliah son of Ahikam, the son of Shaphan, took an oath to reassure them and their men. “Do not be afraid to serve^f the

40:2 ^tJer 50:7
40:3 ^uDa 9:11
^vDt 29:24-28;
Ro 2:5-9
40:4 ^wGe 13:9;
Jer 39:11-12
40:5
^x2Ki 25:22
^yJer 39:14
40:6
^zJdg 20:1;
1Sa 7:5-17
40:7
^aJer 39:10
40:8 ^bver 13
^cver 14;
Jer 41:1, 2
^d2Sa 23:28
^eDt 3:14
40:9 ^fJer 27:11

Babylonians,^c” he said. “Settle down in the land and serve the king of Babylon, and it will go well with you.^g ¹⁰I myself will stay at Mizpah^h to represent you before the Babylonians who come to us, but you are to harvest the wine, summer fruit and olive oil, and put them in your storage jars, and live in the towns you have taken over.”ⁱ

¹¹When all the Jews in Moab,^j Ammon, Edom and all the other countries heard that the king of Babylon had left a remnant in Judah and had appointed Gedaliah son of Ahikam, the son of Shaphan, as governor over them, ¹²they all came back to the land of Judah, to Gedaliah at Mizpah, from all the countries where they had been scattered.^k And they harvested an abundance of wine and summer fruit.

¹³Johanan son of Kareah and all the army officers still in the open country came to Gedaliah at Mizpah^l and said to him, “Don’t you know that Baalis king of the Ammonites^m has sent Ishmael son of Nethaniah to take your life?” But Gedaliah son of Ahikam did not believe them.

¹⁵Then Johanan son of Kareah said privately to Gedaliah in Mizpah, “Let me go and kill Ishmael son of Nethaniah, and no one will know it. Why should he take your life and cause all the Jews who are gathered around you to be scattered and the remnant of Judah to perish?”

¹⁶But Gedaliah son of Ahikam said to Johanan son of Kareah, “Don’t do such a thing! What you are saying about Ishmael is not true.”

41 In the seventh month Ishmaelⁿ son of Nethaniah, the son of Elishama, who was of royal blood and had been one of the king’s officers, came with ten men to Gedaliah son of Ahikam at Mizpah. While they were eating together there, ²Ishmael^o son of Nethaniah and the ten men who were with him got up and struck down Gedaliah son of Ahikam, the son of Shaphan, with the sword,

^a 5 Or *Jeremiah answered* ^b 8 Hebrew *Jezeaniah*, a variant of *Jaazaniah*

^c 9 Or *Chaldeans*; also in verse 10

^g Jer 38:20
40:10 ^hver 6
ⁱ Dt 1:39
40:11 ^jNu 25:1
40:12
^k Jer 43:5
40:13 ^lver 8
40:14
^m 2Sa 10:1-19;
Jer 25:21; 41:10
41:1 ⁿJer 40:8
41:2 ^oPs 41:9;
109:5

killing the one whom the king of Babylon had appointed^p as governor over the land.^q ³Ishmael also killed all the men of Judah who were with Gedaliah at Mizpah, as well as the Babylonian^a soldiers who were there.

⁴The day after Gedaliah's assassination, before anyone knew about it, ⁵eighty men who had shaved off their beards,^r torn their clothes and cut themselves came from Shechem,^s Shiloh^t and Samaria,^u bringing grain offerings and incense with them to the house of the LORD.^v ⁶Ishmael son of Nethaniah went out from Mizpah to meet them, weeping^w as he went. When he met them, he said, "Come to Gedaliah son of Ahikam." ⁷When they went into the city, Ishmael son of Nethaniah and the men who were with him slaughtered them and threw them into a cistern. ⁸But ten of them said to Ishmael, "Don't kill us! We have wheat and barley, olive oil and honey, hidden in a field."^x So he let them alone and did not kill them with the others. ⁹Now the cistern where he threw all the bodies of the men he had killed along with Gedaliah was the one King Asa^y had made as part of his defense^z against Baasha^a king of Israel. Ishmael son of Nethaniah filled it with the dead.

¹⁰Ishmael made captives of all the rest of the people^b who were in Mizpah — the king's daughters along with all the others who were left there, over whom Nebuzaradan commander of the imperial guard had appointed Gedaliah son of Ahikam. Ishmael son of Nethaniah took them captive and set out to cross over to the Ammonites.^c

¹¹When Johanan^d son of Kareah and all the army officers who were with him heard about all the crimes Ishmael son of Nethaniah had committed, ¹²they took all their men and went to fight Ishmael son of Nethaniah. They caught up with him near the great pool^e in Gibeon. ¹³When all the people^f Ishmael had with him saw Johanan son of Kareah and the army officers who were with him, they were glad. ¹⁴All the people Ishmael had taken captive at Mizpah turned

41:2 ^p Jer 40:5
^q 2Sa 3:27;
 20:9-10
 41:5 ^r Lev 19:27
^s Ge 33:18;
 Jdg 9:1-
 57; 1Ki 12:1
^t Jos 18:1
^u 1Ki 16:24
^v 2Ki 25:9
 41:6 ^w 2Sa 3:16
 41:8 ^x Isa 45:3
 41:9 ^y 1Ki 15:22;
 2Ch 16:6
^z Jdg 6:2
^a 2Ch 16:1
 41:10
^b Jer 40:7, 12
^c Jer 40:14
 41:11 ^d Jer 40:8
 41:12 ^e 2Sa 2:13
 41:13 ^f ver 10

41:15
^g Job 21:30;
 Pr 28:17
 41:16 ^h Jer 43:4
 41:17 ⁱ 2Sa 19:37
^j Jer 42:14
 41:18
^k Isa 51:12;
 Jer 42:16;
 Lk 12:4-5
^l Jer 40:5
 42:1
^m Jer 40:13;
 41:11 ⁿ Jer 6:13;
 44:12
 42:2 ^o Jer 36:7;
 Ac 8:24;
 Jas 5:16
^p Isa 1:9
^q Lev 26:22;
 La 1:1
 42:3 ^r Ps 86:11;
 Pr 3:6
 42:4 ^s Ex 8:29;
 1Sa 12:23
^t 1Ki 22:14;
 1Sa 3:17
 42:5 ^u Ge 31:50
 42:6 ^v Dt 5:29;
 6:3; Jer 7:23
^w Ex 24:7;
 Jos 24:24

and went over to Johanan son of Kareah. ¹⁵But Ishmael son of Nethaniah and eight of his men escaped^g from Johanan and fled to the Ammonites.

Flight to Egypt

¹⁶Then Johanan son of Kareah and all the army officers who were with him led away all the people of Mizpah who had survived,^h whom Johanan had recovered from Ishmael son of Nethaniah after Ishmael had assassinated Gedaliah son of Ahikam — the soldiers, women, children and court officials he had recovered from Gibeon. ¹⁷And they went on, stopping at Geruth Kimhamⁱ near Bethlehem on their way to Egypt^j ¹⁸to escape the Babylonians.^b They were afraid^k of them because Ishmael son of Nethaniah had killed Gedaliah^l son of Ahikam, whom the king of Babylon had appointed as governor over the land.

42 Then all the army officers, including Johanan^m son of Kareah and Jezaniah^c son of Hoshai^aah, and all the people from the least to the greatestⁿ approached ²Jeremiah the prophet and said to him, "Please hear our petition and pray^o to the LORD your God for this entire remnant.^p For as you now see, though we were once many, now only a few^q are left. ³Pray that the LORD your God will tell us where we should go and what we should do."^r

⁴"I have heard you," replied Jeremiah the prophet. "I will certainly pray^s to the LORD your God as you have requested; I will tell you everything the LORD says and will keep nothing back from you."^t

⁵Then they said to Jeremiah, "May the LORD be a true and faithful witness^u against us if we do not act in accordance with everything the LORD your God sends you to tell us. ⁶Whether it is favorable or unfavorable, we will obey the LORD our God, to whom we are sending you, so that it will go well^v with us, for we will obey^w the LORD our God."

⁷Ten days later the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah. ⁸So he called

^a 3 Or Chaldean ^b 18 Or Chaldeans

^c 1 Hebrew; Septuagint (see also 43:2) Azariah

together Johanan son of Kareah and all the army officers^x who were with him and all the people from the least to the greatest.⁹ He said to them, “This is what the LORD, the God of Israel, to whom you sent me to present your petition, says:^y ¹⁰‘If you stay in this land, I will build^z you up and not tear you down; I will plant^a you and not uproot you,^b for I have relented concerning the disaster I have inflicted on you.^c ¹¹‘Do not be afraid of the king of Babylon,^d whom you now fear.^e Do not be afraid of him, declares the LORD, for I am with you and will save^f you and deliver you from his hands.⁹ ¹²‘I will show you compassion so that he will have compassion on you and restore you to your land.’^h

¹³“However, if you say, ‘We will not stay in this land,’ and so disobeyⁱ the LORD your God,¹⁴ and if you say, ‘No, we will go and live in Egypt,^j where we will not see war or hear the trumpet or be hungry for bread,’ ¹⁵then hear the word of the LORD, you remnant of Judah. This is what the LORD Almighty, the God of Israel, says: ‘If you are determined to go to Egypt and you do go to settle there, ¹⁶then the sword^k you fear will overtake you there, and the famine you dread will follow you into Egypt, and there you will die. ¹⁷Indeed, all who are determined to go to Egypt to settle there will die by the sword, famine and plague;^l not one of them will survive or escape the disaster I will bring on them.’ ¹⁸This is what the LORD Almighty, the God of Israel, says: ‘As my anger and wrath^m have been poured out on those who lived in Jerusalem,ⁿ so will my wrath be poured out on you when you go to Egypt. You will be a curse^a and an object of horror,^o a curse^a and an object of reproach; you will never see this place again.’^p

¹⁹“Remnant of Judah, the LORD has told you, ‘Do not go to Egypt.’^q Be sure of this: I warn you today ²⁰that you made a fatal mistake when you sent me to the LORD your God and said, ‘Pray to the LORD our God for us; tell us everything he says and we will do it.’^r ²¹I have told you today, but you still have not obeyed the LORD your

42:8 ^xver 1
42:9 ^y2Ki 22:15
42:10
^zJer 24:6
^aJer 31:28
^bEze 36:36
^cJer 18:8
42:11 ^dJer 27:11
^eNu 14:9
^fIsa 43:5
^gJer 1:8;
Ro 8:31
42:12
^hPs 106:44-46
42:13
ⁱJer 44:16
42:14
^jNu 11:4-5
42:16 ^kEze 11:8
42:17 ^lver 22;
Jer 44:13
42:18
^mDt 29:18-20;
Jer 7:20
ⁿ2Ch 36:19;
Jer 39:1-9
^oJer 29:18
^pJer 22:10
42:19
^qDt 17:16;
Isa 30:7
42:20 ^rver 2

God in all he sent me to tell you.^s ²²So now, be sure of this: You will die by the sword, famine and plague^t in the place where you want to go to settle.”^u

43 When Jeremiah had finished telling the people all the words of the LORD their God — everything the LORD had sent him to tell them^v — ²Azariah son of Hoshaiah and Johanan^w son of Kareah and all the arrogant men said to Jeremiah, “You are lying! The LORD our God has not sent you to say, ‘You must not go to Egypt to settle there.’ ³But Baruch son of Neriah is inciting you against us to hand us over to the Babylonians,^b so they may kill us or carry us into exile to Babylon.”^x

⁴So Johanan son of Kareah and all the army officers and all the people disobeyed the LORD’s command^y to stay in the land of Judah.⁵ Instead, Johanan son of Kareah and all the army officers led away all the remnant of Judah who had come back to live in the land of Judah from all the nations where they had been scattered.^a ⁶They also led away all those whom Nebuzaradan commander of the imperial guard had left with Gedaliah son of Ahikam, the son of Shaphan — the men, the women, the children and the king’s daughters. And they took Jeremiah the prophet and Baruch son of Neriah along with them. ⁷So they entered Egypt in disobedience to the LORD and went as far as Tahpanhes.^b

⁸In Tahpanhes^c the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah: ⁹“While the Jews are watching, take some large stones with you and bury them in clay in the brick pavement at the entrance to Pharaoh’s palace in Tahpanhes. ¹⁰Then say to them, ‘This is what the LORD Almighty, the God of Israel, says: I will send for my servant^d Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, and I will set his throne over these stones I have buried here; he will spread his royal canopy above them. ¹¹He will come and attack Egypt,^e bringing

^a 18 That is, your name will be used in cursing (see 29:22); or, others will see that you are cursed. ^b 3 Or *Chaldeans*

42:21 ^sEze 2:7;
Zec 7:11-12
42:22 ^tver 17;
Eze 6:11
^uHos 9:6
43:1 ^vJer 26:8;
42:9-22
43:2 ^wJer 42:1
43:3 ^xJer 38:4
43:4 ^yJer 42:5-6
^zJer 42:10
43:5 ^aJer 40:12
43:7 ^bJer 2:16;
44:1
43:8 ^cJer 2:16
43:10
^dIsa 44:28;
Jer 25:9; 27:6
43:11
^eJer 46:13-26;
Eze 29:19-20

death to those destined for death, captivity to those destined for captivity, and the sword to those destined for the sword.^f ¹²He will set fire to the temples of the gods^g of Egypt; he will burn their temples and take their gods captive. As a shepherd picks^h his garment clean of lice, so he will pick Egypt clean and depart. ¹³There in the temple of the sun^a in Egypt he will demolish the sacred pillars and will burn down the temples of the gods of Egypt.”

Disaster Because of Idolatry

44 This word came to Jeremiah concerning all the Jews living in Lower Egypt — in Migdol,ⁱ Tahpanhes^j and Memphis^k — and in Upper Egypt:^l ²“This is what the LORD Almighty, the God of Israel, says: You saw the great disaster I brought on Jerusalem and on all the towns of Judah. Today they lie deserted and in ruins^m ³because of the evil they have done. They aroused my anger by burning incense to and worshipping other godsⁿ that neither they nor you nor your ancestors^o ever knew. ⁴Again and again^p I sent my servants the prophets,^q who said, ‘Do not do this detestable thing that I hate!’ ⁵But they did not listen or pay attention; they did not turn from their wickedness or stop burning incense to other gods.^r ⁶Therefore, my fierce anger was poured out; it raged against the towns of Judah and the streets of Jerusalem and made them the desolate ruins they are today.

⁷“Now this is what the LORD God Almighty, the God of Israel, says: Why bring such great disaster^s on yourselves by cutting off from Judah the men and women,^t the children and infants, and so leave yourselves without a remnant? ⁸Why arouse my anger with what your hands have made,^u burning incense to other gods in Egypt, where you have come to live?^v You will destroy yourselves and make yourselves a curse^b and an object of reproach^w among all the nations on earth. ⁹Have you forgotten the wickedness committed by your ancestors and by the kings and

queens of Judah and the wickedness committed by you and your wives in the land of Judah and the streets of Jerusalem?^x ¹⁰To this day they have not humbled themselves or shown reverence, nor have they followed my law^y and the decrees I set before you and your ancestors.^z

¹¹“Therefore this is what the LORD Almighty, the God of Israel, says: I am determined to bring disaster^a on you and to destroy all Judah. ¹²I will take away the remnant^b of Judah who were determined to go to Egypt to settle there. They will all perish in Egypt; they will fall by the sword or die from famine. From the least to the greatest, they will die by sword or famine.^c They will become a curse and an object of horror, a curse and an object of reproach.^d ¹³I will punish those who live in Egypt with the sword, famine and plague,^e as I punished Jerusalem. ¹⁴None of the remnant of Judah who have gone to live in Egypt will escape or survive to return to the land of Judah, to which they long to return and live; none will return except a few fugitives.”^f

¹⁵Then all the men who knew that their wives were burning incense to other gods, along with all the women who were present — a large assembly — and all the people living in Lower and Upper Egypt, said to Jeremiah, ¹⁶“We will not listen^g to the message you have spoken to us in the name of the LORD! ¹⁷We will certainly do everything we said we would:^h We will burn incense to the Queen of Heavenⁱ and will pour out drink offerings to her just as we and our ancestors, our kings and our officials did in the towns of Judah and in the streets of Jerusalem. At that time we had plenty of food and were well off and suffered no harm.^j ¹⁸But ever since we stopped burning incense to the Queen of Heaven and pouring out drink offerings to her, we have had nothing and have been perishing by sword and famine.^k”

^a 13 Or in Heliopolis ^b 8 That is, your name will be used in cursing (see 29:22); or, others will see that you are cursed; also in verse 12; similarly in verse 22.

43:11 ^f Jer 15:2;
44:13; Zec 11:9
43:12
9 Jer 46:25;
Eze 30:13
h Ps 104:2;
109:18-19
44:1 ⁱ Ex 14:2
j Jer 43:7;
8 ^k Isa 19:13
l Isa 11:11;
Jer 46:14
44:2 ^m Isa 6:11;
Jer 9:11; 34:22
44:3 ⁿ ver 8;
Dt 13:6-
11; 29:26
o Dt 32:17;
Jer 19:4
44:4 ^p Jer 7:13
q Jer 7:25; 25:4;
26:5
44:5
r Jer 11:8-10
44:7 ^s Jer 26:19
t Jer 51:22
44:8
u Jer 25:6-7
v i Co 10:22
w Jer 42:18

44:9 ^x ver 17, 21
44:10 ^y Jos 1:7
z i Ki 9:6-9
44:11
a Jer 21:10;
Am 9:4
44:12 ^b ver 7
c Isa 1:28
d Jer 29:18;
42:15-18
44:13
e Jer 42:17
44:14 ^f ver 28;
Jer 22:24-27;
Ro 9:27
44:16
g Jer 11:8-10
44:17
h Dt 23:23
i ver 25; Jer 7:18
j Hos 2:5-13
44:18
k Mal 3:13-15

¹⁹The women added, “When we burned incense to the Queen of Heaven^l and poured out drink offerings to her, did not our husbands know that we were making cakes impressed with her image and pouring out drink offerings to her?”

²⁰Then Jeremiah said to all the people, both men and women, who were answering him, ²¹“Did not the LORD remember^m and call to mind the incenseⁿ burned in the towns of Judah and the streets of Jerusalem^o by you and your ancestors,^p your kings and your officials and the people of the land? ²²When the LORD could no longer endure your wicked actions and the detestable things you did, your land became a curse^q and a desolate waste without inhabitants, as it is today.^r ²³Because you have burned incense and have sinned against the LORD and have not obeyed him or followed his law or his decrees or his stipulations, this disaster^s has come upon you, as you now see.”^t

²⁴Then Jeremiah said to all the people, including the women,^u “Hear the word of the LORD, all you people of Judah in Egypt.^v ²⁵This is what the LORD Almighty, the God of Israel, says: You and your wives have done what you said you would do when you promised, ‘We will certainly carry out the vows we made to burn incense and pour out drink offerings to the Queen of Heaven.’^w

“Go ahead then, do what you promised! Keep your vows!^x ²⁶But hear the word of the LORD, all you Jews living in Egypt: ‘I swear^y by my great name,’ says the LORD, ‘that no one from Judah living anywhere in Egypt will ever again invoke my name or swear, “As surely as the Sovereign LORD lives.”^z ²⁷For I am watching over them for harm,^a not for good; the Jews in Egypt will perish by sword and famine until they are all destroyed. ²⁸Those who escape the sword and return to the land of Judah from Egypt will be very few.^b Then the whole remnant of Judah who came to live in Egypt will know whose word will stand — mine or theirs.^c

44:19 ^l Jer 7:18
44:21
^m Isa 64:9;
Jer 14:10
ⁿ Jer 11:13
^o ver ^p Ps 79:8
44:22
^q Jer 25:18
^r Ge 19:13;
Ps 107:33-34
44:23
^s Jer 40:2
^t Ki 9:9;
Jer 7:13-15;
Da 9:11-12
44:24 ^u ver 15
^v Jer 43:7
44:25 ^w ver 17
^x Eze 20:39
44:26
^y Ge 22:16;
Isa 48:1;
Heb 6:13-17
^z Dt 32:40;
Ps 50:16
44:27
^a Jer 31:28
44:28 ^b ver 13-14;
^c ver 17, 25-26

44:29
^d Pr 19:21
44:30
^e Jer 46:26;
Eze 30:21
^f 2Ki 25:1-7
^g Jer 39:5
45:1 ^h Jer 32:12;
36:4, 18, 32
ⁱ 2Ch 36:5
45:3 ^j Ps 69:3
45:4 ^k Jer 11:17
^l Isa 5:5-7;
Jer 18:7-10
45:5
^m Mt 6:25-27, 33
ⁿ Jer 21:9; 38:2;
39:18
46:1 ^o Jer 1:10;
25:15-38
46:2
^p 2Ki 23:29
^q 2Ch 35:20
^r Jer 45:1
46:3 ^s Isa 21:5;
Jer 51:11-12

²⁹“This will be the sign to you that I will punish you in this place,’ declares the LORD, ‘so that you will know that my threats of harm against you will surely stand.’^d ³⁰This is what the LORD says: ‘I am going to deliver Pharaoh^e Hophra king of Egypt into the hands of his enemies who want to kill him, just as I gave Zedekiah^f king of Judah into the hands of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, the enemy who wanted to kill him.’”^g

A Message to Baruch

45 When Baruch^h son of Neriah wrote on a scroll the words Jeremiah the prophet dictated in the fourth year of Jehoiakimⁱ son of Josiah king of Judah, Jeremiah said this to Baruch: ²“This is what the LORD, the God of Israel, says to you, Baruch: ³You said, ‘Woe to me! The LORD has added sorrow to my pain; I am worn out with groaning^j and find no rest.’ ⁴But the LORD has told me to say to you, ‘This is what the LORD says: I will overthrow what I have built and uproot what I have planted,^k throughout the earth.’^l ⁵Should you then seek great things for yourself? Do not seek them.^m For I will bring disaster on all people, declares the LORD, but wherever you go I will let you escape with your life.”ⁿ

A Message About Egypt

46 This is the word of the LORD that came to Jeremiah the prophet concerning the nations:^o

²Concerning Egypt:

This is the message against the army of Pharaoh Necho^p king of Egypt, which was defeated at Carchemish^q on the Euphrates River by Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon in the fourth year of Jehoiakim^r son of Josiah king of Judah:

³“Prepare your shields,^s both large and small,

and march out for battle!

⁴Harness the horses,
mount the steeds!

Take your positions
with helmets on!

Polish^t your spears,
 put on your armor!^u
⁵What do I see?
 They are terrified,
 they are retreating,
 their warriors are defeated.
 They flee^v in haste
 without looking back,
 and there is terror^w on every
 side,”
 declares the LORD.
⁶“The swift cannot flee^x
 nor the strong escape.
 In the north by the River
 Euphrates
 they stumble and fall.^y
⁷“Who is this that rises like the Nile,
 like rivers of surging waters?^z
⁸Egypt rises like the Nile,
 like rivers of surging waters.
 She says, ‘I will rise and cover the
 earth;
 I will destroy cities and their
 people.’
⁹Charge, you horses!
 Drive furiously, you
 charioteers!^a
 March on, you warriors — men of
 Cush^a and Put who carry
 shields,
 men of Lydia^b who draw the
 bow.
¹⁰But that day^c belongs to the Lord,
 the LORD Almighty —
 a day of vengeance, for
 vengeance on his foes.
 The sword will devour^d till it is
 satisfied,
 till it has quenched its thirst
 with blood.
 For the Lord, the LORD Almighty,
 will offer sacrifice^e
 in the land of the north by the
 River Euphrates.
¹¹“Go up to Gilead and get balm,^f
 Virgin^g Daughter Egypt.
 But you try many medicines in
 vain;
 there is no healing^h for you.
¹²The nations will hear of your
 shame;
 your cries will fill the earth.
 One warrior will stumble over
 another;
 both will fallⁱ down together.”

46:4
^tEze 21:9-11
^u1Sa 17:5, 38;
 2Ch 26:14;
 Ne 4:16
 46:5 ^vver 21
^wJer 49:29
 46:6
^xIsa 30:16
^yver 12, 16;
 Da 11:19
 46:7 ^zJer 47:2
 46:9 ^aJer 47:3
^bIsa 66:19
 46:10
^cJoel 1:15
^dDt 32:42
^eZep 1:7
 46:11 ^fJer 8:22
^gIsa 47:1
^hJer 30:13;
 Mic 1:9
 46:12 ⁱIsa 19:4;
 Na 3:8-10

46:13 ^jIsa 19:1
 46:14
^kJer 43:8
 46:15
^lIsa 66:15-16
 46:16
^mLev 26:37
ⁿver 6
 46:17
^oIsa 19:11-16
 46:18
^pJer 48:15
^qJos 19:22
^r1Ki 18:42
 46:19
^sIsa 20:4
 46:20 ^tver 24;
 Jer 47:2
 46:21 ^u2Ki 7:6
^vver 5
^wPs 37:13

¹³This is the message the LORD
 spoke to Jeremiah the prophet about
 the coming of Nebuchadnezzar king
 of Babylon to attack Egypt:^j

¹⁴“Announce this in Egypt, and
 proclaim it in Migdol;
 proclaim it also in Memphis
 and Tahpanhes:^k
 “Take your positions and get
 ready,
 for the sword devours those
 around you.’
¹⁵Why will your warriors be laid
 low?
 They cannot stand, for the LORD
 will push them down.^l
¹⁶They will stumble^m repeatedly;
 they will fallⁿ over each other.
 They will say, ‘Get up, let us go
 back
 to our own people and our
 native lands,
 away from the sword of the
 oppressor.’
¹⁷There they will exclaim,
 ‘Pharaoh king of Egypt is only a
 loud noise;
 he has missed his opportunity.^o
¹⁸“As surely as I live,” declares the
 King,^p
 whose name is the LORD
 Almighty,
 “one will come who is like Tabor^q
 among the mountains,
 like Carmel^r by the sea.
¹⁹Pack your belongings for exile,^s
 you who live in Egypt,
 for Memphis will be laid waste
 and lie in ruins without
 inhabitant.
²⁰“Egypt is a beautiful heifer,
 but a gadfly is coming
 against her from the north.^t
²¹The mercenaries^u in her ranks
 are like fattened calves.
 They too will turn and flee^v
 together,
 they will not stand their
 ground,
 for the day^w of disaster is coming
 upon them,
 the time for them to be
 punished.

^a 9 That is, the upper Nile region

²² Egypt will hiss like a fleeing serpent
as the enemy advances in force;
they will come against her with axes,
like men who cut down trees.
²³ They will chop down her forest,"
declares the LORD,
"dense though it be.
They are more numerous than locusts,^x
they cannot be counted.
²⁴ Daughter Egypt will be put to shame,
given into the hands of the people of the north.^y"

²⁵ The LORD Almighty, the God of Israel, says: "I am about to bring punishment on Amon god of Thebes,^z on Pharaoh, on Egypt and her gods^a and her kings, and on those who rely^b on Pharaoh. ²⁶ I will give them into the hands^c of those who want to kill them — Nebuchadnezzar king^d of Babylon and his officers. Later, however, Egypt will be inhabited^e as in times past," declares the LORD.

²⁷ "Do not be afraid,^f Jacob my servant;
do not be dismayed, Israel.
I will surely save you out of a distant place,
your descendants from the land of their exile.^g
Jacob will again have peace and security,
and no one will make him afraid.

²⁸ Do not be afraid, Jacob my servant,
for I am with you,"^h declares the LORD.

"Though I completely destroyⁱ all the nations
among which I scatter you,
I will not completely destroy you.
I will discipline you but only in due measure;
I will not let you go entirely unpunished."

A Message About the Philistines

47 This is the word of the LORD that came to Jeremiah the

46:23
^x Jdg 7:12
46:24 ^y Jer 1:15
46:25
^z Eze 30:14;
Na 3:8
^a Jer 43:12
^b Isa 20:6
46:26
^c Jer 44:30
^d Eze 32:11
^e Eze 29:11-16
46:27
^f Isa 41:13;
43:5 ^g Isa 11:11;
Jer 50:19
46:28
^h Isa 8:9-10
ⁱ Jer 4:27

prophet concerning the Philistines before Pharaoh attacked Gaza:^j

² This is what the LORD says:

"See how the waters are rising in the north;^k
they will become an overflowing torrent.
They will overflow the land and everything in it,
the towns and those who live in them.

The people will cry out;
all who dwell in the land will wail

³ at the sound of the hooves of galloping steeds,
at the noise of enemy chariots and the rumble of their wheels.
Parents will not turn to help their children;
their hands will hang limp.

⁴ For the day has come to destroy all the Philistines and to remove all survivors who could help Tyre^l and Sidon.^m

The LORD is about to destroy the Philistines,ⁿ
the remnant from the coasts of Caphtor.^o

⁵ Gaza will shave^p her head in mourning;
Ashkelon^q will be silenced.
You remnant on the plain,
how long will you cut yourselves?

⁶ "Alas, sword^r of the LORD,
how long till you rest?
Return to your sheath;
cease and be still."

⁷ But how can it rest
when the LORD has commanded it,
when he has ordered it to attack Ashkelon and the coast?"

A Message About Moab

48:29-36pp — Isa 16:6-12

48 Concerning Moab:

This is what the LORD Almighty, the God of Israel, says:

^a 4 That is, Crete

47:1 ^j Ge 10:19;
Am 1:6;
Zec 9:5-7
47:2 ^k Isa 8:7;
14:31
47:4 ^l Am 1:9-10;
Zec 9:2-4
^m Jer 25:22
ⁿ Ge 10:14;
Joel 3:4
^o Dt 2:23
47:5 ^p Jer 41:5;
Mic 1:16
^q Jer 25:20
47:6 ^r Jer 12:12

“Woe to Nebo,⁵ for it will be ruined.
 Kiriathaim^t will be disgraced and captured;
 the stronghold^a will be disgraced and shattered.
²Moab will be praised^u no more; in Heshbon^{bv} people will plot her downfall:
 ‘Come, let us put an end to that nation.’
 You, the people of Madmen,^c will also be silenced;
 the sword will pursue you.
³Cries of anguish arise from Horonaim,^w
 cries of great havoc and destruction.
⁴Moab will be broken;
 her little ones will cry out.^d
⁵They go up the hill to Luhith,^x weeping bitterly as they go; on the road down to Horonaim anguished cries over the destruction are heard.
⁶Flee! Run for your lives; become like a bush^e in the desert.^y
⁷Since you trust in your deeds and riches,
 you too will be taken captive, and Chemosh^z will go into exile,^a together with his priests and officials.
⁸The destroyer will come against every town,
 and not a town will escape. The valley will be ruined and the plateau destroyed, because the LORD has spoken.
⁹Put salt on Moab,
 for she will be laid waste^f; her towns will become desolate, with no one to live in them.
¹⁰“A curse on anyone who is lax in doing the LORD’s work!
 A curse on anyone who keeps their sword^b from bloodshed!^c
¹¹“Moab has been at rest^d from youth,
 like wine left on its dregs,^e not poured from one jar to another—
 she has not gone into exile.

48:1 ⁵ Nu 32:38
^t Nu 32:37
 48:2 ^u Isa 16:14
^v Nu 21:25
 48:3 ^w Isa 15:5
 48:5 ^x Isa 15:5
 48:6 ^y Jer 17:6
 48:7 ^z Nu 21:29
^a Isa 46:1-2;
 Jer 49:3
 48:10
^b Jer 47:6
^c 1Ki 20:42;
 2Ki 13:15-19
 48:11 ^d Zec 1:15
^e Zep 1:12

So she tastes as she did,
 and her aroma is unchanged.
¹²But days are coming,”
 declares the LORD,
 “when I will send men who pour
 from pitchers,
 and they will pour her out;
 they will empty her pitchers
 and smash her jars.
¹³Then Moab will be ashamed^f of
 Chemosh,
 as Israel was ashamed
 when they trusted in Bethel.
¹⁴“How can you say, ‘We are
 warriors,^g
 men valiant in battle’?
¹⁵Moab will be destroyed and her
 towns invaded;
 her finest young men will go
 down in the slaughter,^h
 declares the King,ⁱ whose name
 is the LORD Almighty.^j
¹⁶“The fall of Moab is at hand;^k
 her calamity will come quickly.
¹⁷Mourn for her, all who live around
 her,
 all who know her fame;
 say, ‘How broken is the mighty
 scepter,
 how broken the glorious staff!’
¹⁸“Come down from your glory
 and sit on the parched ground,^l
 you inhabitants of Daughter
 Dibon,^m
 for the one who destroys Moab
 will come up against you
 and ruin your fortified cities.ⁿ
¹⁹Stand by the road and watch,
 you who live in Aroer.^o
 Ask the man fleeing and the
 woman escaping,
 ask them, ‘What has
 happened?’
²⁰Moab is disgraced, for she is
 shattered.
 Wail^p and cry out!
 Announce by the Arnon^q
 that Moab is destroyed.

48:13
^f Hos 10:6
 48:14
^g Ps 33:16
 48:15
^h Jer 50:27
ⁱ Jer 46:18
^j Jer 51:57
 48:16
^k Isa 13:22
 48:18 ^l Isa 47:1
^m Nu 21:30;
 Jos 13:9 ⁿ ver 8
 48:19 ^o Dt 2:36
 48:20
^p Isa 16:7
^q Nu 21:13

^a 1 Or captured; / Misgab ^b 2 The Hebrew for Heshbon sounds like the Hebrew for plot.
^c 2 The name of the Moabite town Madmen sounds like the Hebrew for be silenced.
^d 4 Hebrew; Septuagint / proclaim it to Zoar
^e 6 Or like Aroer ^f 9 Or Give wings to Moab, / for she will fly away

- ²¹ Judgment has come to the plateau —
to Holon, Jahzah^r and Mephaath,^s
- ²² to Dibon,^t Nebo and Beth Diblathaim,
- ²³ to Kiriathaim, Beth Gamul and Beth Meon,^u
- ²⁴ to Kerioth^v and Bozrah —
to all the towns of Moab, far and near.
- ²⁵ Moab's horn^{aw} is cut off;
her arm^x is broken,"
declares the LORD.
- ²⁶ "Make her drunk,^y
for she has defied the LORD.
Let Moab wallow in her vomit;
let her be an object of ridicule.
- ²⁷ Was not Israel the object of your ridicule?^z
Was she caught among thieves,
that you shake your head^a in scorn^b
whenever you speak of her?
- ²⁸ Abandon your towns and dwell
among the rocks,
you who live in Moab.
Be like a dove^c that makes its nest
at the mouth of a cave.^d
- ²⁹ "We have heard of Moab's pride^e —
how great is her arrogance! —
of her insolence, her pride, her conceit
and the haughtiness of her heart.
- ³⁰ I know her insolence but it is futile,"
declares the LORD,
"and her boasts accomplish nothing.
- ³¹ Therefore I wail^f over Moab,
for all Moab I cry out,
I moan for the people of Kir Hareseth.^g
- ³² I weep for you, as Jazer weeps,
you vines of Sibmah.^h
Your branches spread as far as the sea^b;
they reached as far as^c Jazer.
The destroyer has fallen
on your ripened fruit and grapes.
- ³³ Joy and gladness are gone
from the orchards and fields of Moab.

48:21
^r Nu 21:23;
Isa 15:4
^s Jos 13:18
48:22
^t Jos 13:9, 17
48:23
^u Jos 13:17
48:24 ^v Am 2:2
48:25
^w Ps 75:10
^x Ps 10:15;
Eze 30:21
48:26
^y Jer 25:16, 27
48:27
^z Jer 2:26
^a Job 16:4;
Jer 18:16
^b Mic 7:8-10
48:28
^c Ps 55:6-7
^d Jdg 6:2
48:29
^e Job 40:12;
Isa 16:6
48:31 ^f Isa 15:5-
8 ^g 2Ki 3:25
48:32
^h Isa 16:8-9

48:33
ⁱ Isa 16:10
^j Joel 1:12
48:34
^k Nu 32:3
^l Isa 15:4
^m Ge 13:10
ⁿ Isa 15:5
^o Isa 15:6
48:35
^p Isa 15:2; 16:12
^q Jer 11:13
48:36
^r Isa 16:11
^s Isa 15:7
48:37
^t Isa 15:2;
Jer 41:5
^u Ge 37:34
48:38
^v Jer 22:28
48:40
^w Dt 28:49;
Hab 1:8
^x Isa 8:8

- I have stopped the flow of wineⁱ
from the presses;
no one treads them with shouts
of joy.^j
- Although there are shouts,
they are not shouts of joy.
- ³⁴ "The sound of their cry rises
from Heshbon to Elealeh^k and Jahaz,^l
from Zoar^m as far as Horonaimⁿ
and Eglath Shelishiyah,
for even the waters of Nimrim
are dried up.^o
- ³⁵ In Moab I will put an end
to those who make offerings on
the high places^p
and burn incense^q to their gods,"
declares the LORD.
- ³⁶ "So my heart laments^r for Moab
like the music of a pipe;
it laments like a pipe for the
people of Kir Hareseth.
The wealth they acquired^s is
gone.
- ³⁷ Every head is shaved^t
and every beard cut off;
every hand is slashed
and every waist is covered with
sackcloth.^u
- ³⁸ On all the roofs in Moab
and in the public squares
there is nothing but mourning,
for I have broken Moab
like a jar^v that no one wants,"
declares the LORD.
- ³⁹ "How shattered she is! How they
wail!
How Moab turns her back in
shame!
Moab has become an object of
ridicule,
an object of horror to all those
around her."
- ⁴⁰ This is what the LORD says:
"Look! An eagle is swooping^w
down,
spreading its wings^x over Moab.
- ⁴¹ Kerioth^d will be captured
and the strongholds taken.

^a 25 Horn here symbolizes strength.

^b 32 Probably the Dead Sea ^c 32 Two Hebrew manuscripts and Septuagint; most Hebrew manuscripts as far as the Sea of ^d 41 Or The cities

In that day the hearts of Moab's warriors
will be like the heart of a woman in labor.^y
42 Moab will be destroyed^z as a nation^a
because she defied^b the LORD.
43 Terror and pit and snare^c await you,
you people of Moab,"
declares the LORD.
44 "Whoever flees^d from the terror will fall into a pit,
whoever climbs out of the pit will be caught in a snare;
for I will bring on Moab the year^e of her punishment,"
declares the LORD.
45 "In the shadow of Heshbon the fugitives stand helpless,
for a fire has gone out from Heshbon,
a blaze from the midst of Sihon;^f
it burns the foreheads of Moab, the skulls^g of the noisy boasters.
46 Woe to you, Moab!^h
The people of Chemosh are destroyed;
your sons are taken into exile and your daughters into captivity.
47 "Yet I will restoreⁱ the fortunes of Moab
in days to come,"
declares the LORD.
Here ends the judgment on Moab.

A Message About Ammon

49 Concerning the Ammonites:^j

This is what the LORD says:
"Has Israel no sons?
Has Israel no heir?
Why then has Molek^a taken possession of Gad?
Why do his people live in its towns?
2 But the days are coming,"
declares the LORD,
"when I will sound the battle cry^k against Rabbah^l of the Ammonites;

48:41 ^y Isa 21:3
48:42
^z Ps 83:4;
Isa 16:14 ^a ver 2
^b ver 26
48:43
^c Isa 24:17
48:44
^d 1Ki 19:17;
Isa 24:18
^e Jer 11:23
48:45
^f Nu 21:21, 26-28 ^g Nu 24:17
48:46
^h Nu 21:29
48:47
ⁱ Jer 12:15;
49:6, 39
49:11 ^j Am 1:13;
Zep 2:8-9
49:2 ^k Jer 4:19
^l Dt 3:11

^m Isa 14:2;
Eze 21:28-32;
25:2-11
49:3 ⁿ Jos 8:28
^o Jer 48:7
49:4
^p Jer 9:23;
1Ti 6:17
^q Jer 21:13
49:6 ^r ver 39;
Jer 48:47
49:7
^s Ge 25:30;
Eze 25:12
^t Ge 36:11, 15, 34
49:8
^u Jer 25:23

it will become a mound of ruins,
and its surrounding villages
will be set on fire.
Then Israel will drive out
those who drove her out,^m
says the LORD.
3 "Wail, Heshbon, for Aiⁿ is
destroyed!
Cry out, you inhabitants of
Rabbah!
Put on sackcloth and mourn;
rush here and there inside the
walls,
for Molek will go into exile,^o
together with his priests and
officials.
4 Why do you boast of your valleys,
boast of your valleys so
fruitful?
Unfaithful Daughter Ammon,
you trust in your riches^p and
say,
'Who will attack me?'^q
5 I will bring terror on you
from all those around you,"
declares the Lord,
the LORD Almighty.
"Every one of you will be driven
away,
and no one will gather the
fugitives.
6 "Yet afterward, I will restore^r
the fortunes of the
Ammonites,"
declares the LORD.

A Message About Edom

49:9-10pp — Ob 5-6

49:14-16pp — Ob 1-4

7 Concerning Edom:^s

This is what the LORD Almighty
says:

"Is there no longer wisdom in
Teman?^t
Has counsel perished from the
prudent?
Has their wisdom decayed?
8 Turn and flee, hide in deep caves,
you who live in Dedan,^u
for I will bring disaster on Esau
at the time when I punish him.
9 If grape pickers came to you,
would they not leave a few
grapes?

^a 1 Or *their king*; also in verse 3

If thieves came during the night,
would they not steal only as
much as they wanted?

¹⁰ But I will strip Esau bare;
I will uncover his hiding places,
so that he cannot conceal
himself.

His armed men are destroyed,
also his allies and neighbors,
so there is no one^v to say,

¹¹ "Leave your fatherless children;^w I
will keep them alive.
Your widows too can depend
on me."

¹² This is what the LORD says: "If
those who do not deserve to drink
the cup^x must drink it, why should
you go unpunished?^y You will not
go unpunished, but must drink it. ¹³ I
swear^z by myself," declares the LORD,
"that Bozrah^a will become a ruin and
a curse,^a an object of horror and re-
proach; and all its towns will be in
ruins forever."

¹⁴ I have heard a message from the
LORD;
an envoy was sent to the
nations to say,
"Assemble yourselves to attack it!
Rise up for battle!"

¹⁵ "Now I will make you small
among the nations,
despised by mankind.

¹⁶ The terror you inspire
and the pride of your heart
have deceived you,
you who live in the clefts of the
rocks,
who occupy the heights of the
hill.

Though you build your nest^b as
high as the eagle's,
from there I will bring you
down,"
declares the LORD.

¹⁷ "Edom will become an object of
horror;^c
all who pass by will be appalled
and will scoff
because of all its wounds.^d

¹⁸ As Sodom and Gomorrah^e were
overthrown,
along with their neighboring
towns,"

says the LORD,

49:10

^v Mal 1:2-5

49:11

^w Hos 14:3

49:12

^x Jer 25:15

^y Jer 25:28-29

49:13

^z Ge 22:16

^a Ge 36:33;

Isa 34:6

49:16

^b Job 39:27;

Am 9:2

49:17 ^c ver 13

^d Jer 50:13;

Eze 35:7

49:18

^e Ge 19:24;

Dt 29:23

^f ver 33

49:19 ^g Jer 12:5

^h Jer 50:44

49:20

ⁱ Isa 14:27

^j Jer 50:45

49:21

^k Eze 26:15

^l Jer 50:46;

Eze 26:18

49:22

^m Hos 8:1

ⁿ Isa 13:8;

Jer 48:40-41

49:23

^o Ge 14:15;

2Ch 16:2;

Ac 9:2

^p Isa 10:9;

Am 6:2;

Zec 9:2

^q 2Ki 18:34

^r Ge 49:4;

Isa 57:20

"so no one will live there;
no people will dwell^f in it.

¹⁹ "Like a lion coming up from
Jordan's thickets^g
to a rich pastureland,
I will chase Edom from its land in
an instant.

Who is the chosen one I will
appoint for this?

Who is like me and who can
challenge me?^h

And what shepherd can stand
against me?"

²⁰ Therefore, hear what the LORD
has planned against
Edom,

what he has purposedⁱ against
those who live in Teman:

The young of the flock^j will be
dragged away;
their pasture will be appalled at
their fate.

²¹ At the sound of their fall the earth
will tremble;^k
their cry^l will resound to the
Red Sea.^b

²² Look! An eagle will soar and
swoop^m down,
spreading its wings over
Bozrah.

In that day the hearts of Edom's
warriors
will be like the heart of a
woman in labor.ⁿ

A Message About Damascus

²³ Concerning Damascus:^o

"Hamath^p and Arpad^q are
dismayed,
for they have heard bad news.
They are disheartened,
troubled like^c the restless sea.^r

²⁴ Damascus has become feeble,
she has turned to flee
and panic has gripped her;
anguish and pain have seized her,
pain like that of a woman in
labor.

²⁵ Why has the city of renown not
been abandoned,
the town in which I delight?

^a 13 That is, its name will be used in cursing (see 29:22); or, others will see that it is cursed.

^b 21 *Or the Sea of Reeds* ^c 23 Hebrew *on or by*

²⁶ Surely, her young men will fall in the streets;
all her soldiers will be silenced^s in that day,”

declares the LORD Almighty.

²⁷ “I will set fire^t to the walls of Damascus;
it will consume the fortresses of Ben-Hadad.^u”

A Message About Kedar and Hazor

²⁸ Concerning Kedar^v and the kingdoms of Hazor, which Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon attacked:

This is what the LORD says:

“Arise, and attack Kedar
and destroy the people of the East.^w”

²⁹ Their tents and their flocks will be taken;
their shelters will be carried off
with all their goods and camels.

People will shout to them,
“Terror^x on every side!”

³⁰ “Flee quickly away!
Stay in deep caves, you who live in Hazor,”

declares the LORD.

“Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon
has plotted against you;
he has devised a plan against you.

³¹ “Arise and attack a nation at ease,
which lives in confidence,”
declares the LORD,

“a nation that has neither gates
nor bars;^y
its people live far from danger.

³² Their camels will become plunder,
and their large herds will be spoils of war.

I will scatter to the winds those
who are in distant places^{az}
and will bring disaster on them
from every side,”

declares the LORD.

³³ “Hazor will become a haunt of jackals,
a desolate^a place forever.

No one will live there;
no people will dwell^b in it.”

49:26

^s Jer 50:30

49:27

^t Jer 43:12;

Am 1:4

^u 1Ki 15:18

49:28

^v Ge 25:13

^w Jdg 6:3

49:29

^x Jer 6:25; 46:5

49:31

^y Eze 38:11

49:32

^z Jer 9:26

49:33

^a Jer 10:22

^b ver 18;

Jer 51:37

49:34

^c Ge 10:22

^d 2Ki 24:18

49:35

^e Isa 22:6

49:36 ^f ver 32

49:37

^g Jer 30:24

^h Jer 9:16

49:39

ⁱ Jer 48:47

50:1 ^j Ge 10:10;

Isa 13:1

50:2 ^k Jer 4:16

^l Jer 51:31

^m Isa 46:1

ⁿ Jer 51:47

A Message About Elam

³⁴ This is the word of the LORD that came to Jeremiah the prophet concerning Elam,^c early in the reign of Zedekiah^d king of Judah:

³⁵ This is what the LORD Almighty says:

“See, I will break the bow^e of Elam,
the mainstay of their might.

³⁶ I will bring against Elam the four winds^f
from the four quarters of
heaven;

I will scatter them to the four
winds,
and there will not be a nation
where Elam’s exiles do not go.

³⁷ I will shatter Elam before their
foes,
before those who want to kill
them;

I will bring disaster on them,
even my fierce anger,”^g
declares the LORD.

“I will pursue them with the
sword^h
until I have made an end of them.

³⁸ I will set my throne in Elam
and destroy her king and
officials,”
declares the LORD.

³⁹ “Yet I will restoreⁱ the fortunes of
Elam
in days to come,”
declares the LORD.

A Message About Babylon

51:15-19pp — Jer 10:12-16

50 This is the word the LORD spoke through Jeremiah the prophet concerning Babylon^j and the land of the Babylonians^b:

² “Announce and proclaim^k among
the nations,

lift up a banner and proclaim it;
keep nothing back, but say,
‘Babylon will be captured;’^l

Bel^m will be put to shame,
Mardukⁿ filled with terror.
Her images will be put to shame
and her idols filled with terror.’

^a 32 Or *who clip the hair by their foreheads*

^b 1 Or *Chaldeans*; also in verses 8, 25, 35 and 45

³A nation from the north will
attack her
and lay waste her land.
No one will live^o in it;
both people and animals^p will
flee away.

⁴“In those days, at that time,”
declares the LORD,
“the people of Israel and the
people of Judah
together^q

will go in tears^r to seek^s the
LORD their God.

⁵They will ask the way to Zion
and turn their faces toward it.
They will come^t and bind
themselves to the LORD
in an everlasting covenant^u
that will not be forgotten.

⁶“My people have been lost
sheep;^v
their shepherds have led them
astray
and caused them to roam on
the mountains.
They wandered over mountain
and hill^w
and forgot their own resting
place.^x

⁷Whoever found them devoured
them;
their enemies said, ‘We are not
guilty,^y
for they sinned against the LORD,
their verdant pasture,
the LORD, the hope^z of their
ancestors.’

⁸“Flee^a out of Babylon;
leave the land of the
Babylonians,
and be like the goats that lead
the flock.

⁹For I will stir up and bring against
Babylon
an alliance of great nations
from the land of the
north.
They will take up their positions
against her,
and from the north she will be
captured.
Their arrows will be like skilled
warriors
who do not return empty-
handed.

50:3 ^over 13;
Isa 14:22-23
P Zep 1:3
50:4 ^qJer 3:18;
Hos 1:11
Ezr 3:12;
Jer 31:9
Hos 3:5
50:5 ^rJer 33:7
^uIsa 55:3;
Jer 32:40;
Heb 8:6-10
50:6 ^vIsa 53:6;
Mt 9:36; 10:6
^wJer 3:6;
Eze 34:6
^xver 19
50:7 ^yJer 2:3
^zJer 14:8
50:8
^aIsa 48:20;
Jer 51:6;
Rev 18:4

50:11 ^bIsa 47:6
50:13
^cJer 18:16
^dJer 49:17
50:14 ^ever 29,
42
50:15 ^fJer 51:14
9 Jer 51:44,
58 ^hJer 51:6
ⁱPs 137:8;
Rev 18:6
50:16
^jJer 25:38
^kIsa 13:14
^lJer 51:9
50:17 ^mJer 2:15
ⁿ2Ki 17:6

¹⁰So Babylonia^a will be plundered;
all who plunder her will have
their fill,^b
declares the LORD.

¹¹“Because you rejoice and are glad,
you who pillage my
inheritance,^b
because you frolic like a heifer
threshing grain
and neigh like stallions,
¹²your mother will be greatly
ashamed;
she who gave you birth will be
disgraced.
She will be the least of the
nations —
a wilderness, a dry land, a
desert.

¹³Because of the LORD’s anger she
will not be inhabited
but will be completely
desolate.
All who pass Babylon will be
appalled;
they will scoff^c because of all
her wounds.^d

¹⁴“Take up your positions around
Babylon,
all you who draw the bow.^e
Shoot at her! Spare no arrows,
for she has sinned against the
LORD.

¹⁵Shout^f against her on every side!
She surrenders, her towers fall,
her walls^g are torn down.
Since this is the vengeance^h of the
LORD,
take vengeance on her;
do to herⁱ as she has done to
others.

¹⁶Cut off from Babylon the sower,
and the reaper with his sickle at
harvest.
Because of the sword^j of the
oppressor
let everyone return to their
own people,^k
let everyone flee to their own
land.^l

¹⁷“Israel is a scattered flock
that lions^m have chased away.
The first to devour them
was the kingⁿ of Assyria;

^a 10 Or Chaldea

the last to crush their bones
was Nebuchadnezzar^o king^p of
Babylon.”

¹⁸Therefore this is what the LORD
Almighty, the God of Israel, says:

“I will punish the king of Babylon
and his land
as I punished the king^q of
Assyria.^r

¹⁹But I will bring^s Israel back to
their own pasture,
and they will graze on Carmel
and Bashan;
their appetite will be satisfied
on the hills^t of Ephraim and
Gilead.

²⁰In those days, at that time,”
declares the LORD,
“search will be made for Israel’s
guilt,
but there will be none,
and for the sins^u of Judah,
but none will be found,
for I will forgive^v the remnant^w
I spare.

²¹“Attack the land of Merathaim
and those who live in Pekod.^x
Pursue, kill and completely
destroy^a them,”
declares the LORD.

“Do everything I have
commanded you.

²²The noise^y of battle is in the land,
the noise of great destruction!

²³How broken and shattered
is the hammer of the whole
earth!

How desolate^z is Babylon
among the nations!

²⁴I set a trap^a for you, Babylon,
and you were caught before
you knew it;
you were found and captured^b
because you opposed^c the
LORD.

²⁵The LORD has opened his arsenal
and brought out the weapons^d
of his wrath,
for the Sovereign LORD Almighty
has work to do
in the land of the Babylonians.^e

²⁶Come against her from afar.
Break open her granaries;
pile her up like heaps of grain.

50:17
^o 2Ki 24:10, 14
^p 2Ki 25:7
50:18

^q Isa 10:12

^r Eze 31:3

50:19

^s Jer 31:10;

Eze 34:13

^t Jer 31:5; 33:12

50:20

^u Mic 7:18,

^v Jer 31:34

^w Isa 1:9

50:21

^x Eze 23:23

50:22

^y Jer 4:19-21;

51:54

50:23

^z Isa 14:16

50:24

^a Da 5:30-31

^b Jer 51:31

^c Job 9:4

50:25 ^d Isa 13:5

^e Jer 51:25, 55

50:26

^f Isa 14:22-23

50:28

^g Isa 48:20;

Jer 51:10

^h ver 15

50:29 ⁱ ver 14

^j Rev 18:6

^k Jer 51:56

^l Isa 47:10

50:30

^m Isa 13:18;

Jer 49:26

50:31

ⁿ Jer 21:13

50:32

^o Jer 21:14;

49:27

50:33

^p Isa 58:6

^q Isa 14:17

Completely destroy^f her
and leave her no remnant.

²⁷Kill all her young bulls;
let them go down to the
slaughter!

Woe to them! For their day has
come,
the time for them to be
punished.

²⁸Listen to the fugitives and
refugees from Babylon
declaring in Zion^g
how the LORD our God has taken
vengeance,^h
vengeance for his temple.

²⁹“Summon archers against
Babylon,
all those who draw the bow.ⁱ
Encamp all around her;
let no one escape.
Repay^j her for her deeds;^k
do to her as she has done.
For she has defied^l the LORD,
the Holy One of Israel.

³⁰Therefore, her young men^m will
fall in the streets;
all her soldiers will be silenced
in that day,”
declares the LORD.

³¹“See, I am againstⁿ you, you
arrogant one,”
declares the Lord, the LORD
Almighty,
“for your day has come,
the time for you to be
punished.

³²The arrogant one will stumble
and fall
and no one will help her up;
I will kindle a fire^o in her towns
that will consume all who are
around her.”

³³This is what the LORD Almighty
says:

“The people of Israel are
oppressed,^p
and the people of Judah as
well.
All their captors hold them fast,
refusing to let them go.^q

^o 21 The Hebrew term refers to the irrevocable giving over of things or persons to the LORD, often by totally destroying them; also in verse 26.

³⁴ Yet their Redeemer is strong;
the LORD Almighty^f is his
name.
He will vigorously defend their
cause⁵
so that he may bring rest^t to
their land,
but unrest to those who live in
Babylon.

³⁵ “A sword^u against the
Babylonians!”
declares the LORD —
“against those who live in
Babylon
and against her officials and
wise^v men!

³⁶ A sword against her false
prophets!
They will become fools.
A sword against her warriors!^w
They will be filled with terror.

³⁷ A sword against her horses and
chariots^x
and all the foreigners in her
ranks!
They will become weaklings.^y
A sword against her treasures!
They will be plundered.
³⁸ A drought on^a her waters!
They will dry^z up.
For it is a land of idols,^a
idols that will go mad with
terror.

³⁹ “So desert creatures and hyenas
will live there,
and there the owl will dwell.
It will never again be inhabited
or lived in from generation to
generation.^b

⁴⁰ As I overthrew Sodom and
Gomorrah^c
along with their neighboring
towns,”

declares the LORD,

“so no one will live there;
no people will dwell in it.

⁴¹ “Look! An army is coming from
the north;^d
a great nation and many kings
are being stirred up from the
ends of the earth.^e

⁴² They are armed with bows^f and
spears;
they are cruel and without
mercy.^g

50:34
^f Jer 51:19
⁵ Jer 15:21; 51:36
^t Isa 14:7
50:35
^u Jer 47:6
^v Da 5:7
50:36
^w Jer 49:22
50:37
^x Jer 51:21
^y Jer 51:30;
Na 3:13
50:38
^z Jer 51:36
^a ver 2
50:39
^b Isa 13:19-
22; 34:13-15;
Jer 51:37;
Rev 18:2
50:40
^c Ge 19:24
50:41
^d Jer 6:22
^e Isa 13:4;
Jer 51:22-28
50:42 ^f ver 14
^g Isa 13:18

They sound like the roaring sea^h
as they ride on their horses;
they come like men in battle
formation
to attack you, Daughter
Babylon.ⁱ

⁴³ The king of Babylon has heard
reports about them,
and his hands hang limp.
Anguish has gripped him,
pain like that of a woman in
labor.

⁴⁴ Like a lion coming up from
Jordan’s thickets
to a rich pastureland,
I will chase Babylon from its land
in an instant.
Who is the chosen^j one I will
appoint for this?
Who is like me and who can
challenge me?^k
And what shepherd can stand
against me?”

⁴⁵ Therefore, hear what the LORD has
planned against Babylon,
what he has purposed^l
against the land of the
Babylonians:
The young of the flock will be
dragged away;
their pasture will be appalled at
their fate.
⁴⁶ At the sound of Babylon’s capture
the earth will tremble;
its cry^m will resound among
the nations.

51 This is what the LORD says:

“See, I will stir up the spirit of a
destroyer
against Babylon and the people
of Leb Kamai.^b

² I will send foreigners to Babylon
to winnowⁿ her and to
devastate her land;
they will oppose her on every side
in the day of her disaster.

³ Let not the archer string his bow,^o
nor let him put on his armor.^p
Do not spare her young men;
completely destroy^c her army.

^a 38 Or A sword against ^b 1 Leb Kamai is a
cryptogram for Chaldea, that is, Babylonia.

^c 3 The Hebrew term refers to the irrevocable
giving over of things or persons to the LORD,
often by totally destroying them.

^h Isa 5:30
ⁱ Jer 6:23
50:44 ^j Nu 16:5
^k Job 41:10;
Isa 46:9;
Jer 49:19
50:45
^l Ps 33:11;
Isa 14:24;
Jer 51:11
50:46
^m Rev 18:9-10
51:2 ⁿ Isa 41:16;
Jer 15:7;
Mt 3:12
51:3 ^o Jer 50:29
^p Jer 46:4

- 4 They will fall^a down slain in
Babylon,^a
fatally wounded in her streets.^r
- 5 For Israel and Judah have not
been forsaken^s
by their God, the LORD
Almighty,
though their land^b is full of guilt^t
before the Holy One of Israel.
- 6 “Flee^u from Babylon!
Run for your lives!
Do not be destroyed because of
her sins.^v
It is time for the LORD’s
vengeance;^w
he will repay^x her what she
deserves.
- 7 Babylon was a gold cup^y in the
LORD’s hand;
she made the whole earth
drunk.
The nations drank her wine;
therefore they have now gone
mad.
- 8 Babylon will suddenly fall^z and be
broken.
Wail over her!
Get balm^a for her pain;
perhaps she can be healed.
- 9 “We would have healed
Babylon,
but she cannot be healed;
let us leave^b her and each go to
our own land,
for her judgment^c reaches to
the skies,
it rises as high as the heavens.’
- 10 “The LORD has vindicated^d us;
come, let us tell in Zion
what the LORD our God has
done.’^e
- 11 “Sharpen the arrows,^f
take up the shields!^g
The LORD has stirred up the kings
of the Medes,^h
because his purposeⁱ is to
destroy Babylon.
The LORD will take vengeance,
vengeance for his temple.^j
- 12 Lift up a banner against the walls
of Babylon!
Reinforce the guard,
station the watchmen,
prepare an ambush!

51:4 ^aIsa 13:15
^rJer 49:26;
50:30
51:5 ^sIsa 54:6-8
^tHos 4:1
51:6 ^uJer 50:8
^vNu 16:26;
Rev 18:4
^wJer 50:15
^xJer 25:14
51:7 ^yJer 25:15-16;
Rev 14:8-10;
17:4
51:8 ^zIsa 21:9;
Rev 14:8
^aJer 46:11
51:9 ^bIsa 13:14;
Jer 50:16
^cRev 18:4-5
51:10 ^dMic 7:9
^eJer 50:28
51:11 ^fJer 50:9
^gJer 46:4
^hJer 28
ⁱJer 50:45
^jJer 50:28

51:13 ^kRev 17:1,
15
^lIsa 45:3;
Hab 2:9
51:14 ^mAm 6:8
ⁿJer 27;
Na 3:15
^oJer 50:15
51:15 ^pGe 1:1;
Job 9:8;
Ps 104:2
51:16 ^qPs 18:11-13
^rPs 135:7;
Jnh 1:4
51:17
^sIsa 44:20;
Hab 2:18-19
51:18 ^tJer 18:15
51:20 ^uIsa 10:5
^vMic 4:13
51:21 ^wEx 15:1

- The LORD will carry out his
purpose,
his decree against the people of
Babylon.
- 13 You who live by many waters^k
and are rich in treasures,^l
your end has come,
the time for you to be
destroyed.
- 14 The LORD Almighty has sworn by
himself:^m
I will surely fill you with
troops, as with a swarm of
locusts,ⁿ
and they will shout^o in triumph
over you.
- 15 “He made the earth by his power;
he founded the world by his
wisdom
and stretched^p out the heavens
by his understanding.
- 16 When he thunders,^q the waters in
the heavens roar;
he makes clouds rise from the
ends of the earth.
He sends lightning with the rain
and brings out the wind from
his storehouses.^r
- 17 “Everyone is senseless and
without knowledge;
every goldsmith is shamed by
his idols.
The images he makes are a fraud;^s
they have no breath in them.
- 18 They are worthless,^t the objects of
mockery;
when their judgment comes,
they will perish.
- 19 He who is the Portion of Jacob is
not like these,
for he is the Maker of all things,
including the people of his
inheritance —
the LORD Almighty is his name.
- 20 “You are my war club,^u
my weapon for battle —
with you I shatter^v nations,
with you I destroy kingdoms,
21 with you I shatter horse and
rider,^w
with you I shatter chariot and
driver,
- ^a 4 Or *Chaldea* ^b 5 Or *Almighty, / and the land of the Babylonians*

22 with you I shatter man and woman,
with you I shatter old man and youth,
with you I shatter young man and young woman,^x
23 with you I shatter shepherd and flock,
with you I shatter farmer and oxen,
with you I shatter governors and officials.^y

24 “Before your eyes I will repay^z Babylon and all who live in Babylonia^a for all the wrong they have done in Zion,” declares the LORD.

25 “I am against you, you destroying mountain,
you who destroy the whole earth,”

declares the LORD.

“I will stretch out my hand against you,
roll you off the cliffs,
and make you a burned-out mountain.^a

26 No rock will be taken from you for a cornerstone,
nor any stone for a foundation,
for you will be desolate^b forever,”
declares the LORD.

27 “Lift up a banner^c in the land!
Blow the trumpet among the nations!
Prepare the nations for battle against her;
summon against her these kingdoms:^d
Ararat,^e Minni and Ashkenaz.^f
Appoint a commander against her;
send up horses like a swarm of locusts.

28 Prepare the nations for battle against her —
the kings of the Medes,^g
their governors and all their officials,
and all the countries they rule.

29 The land trembles and writhes,
for the LORD’s purposes against Babylon stand —
to lay waste the land of Babylon
so that no one will live there.^h

51:22
^x 2Ch 36:17;
Isa 13:17-18
51:23 ^y ver 57
51:24
^z Jer 50:15
51:25 ^a Zec 4:7
51:26 ^b ver 29;
Isa 13:19-22;
Jer 50:12
51:27 ^c Isa 13:2;
Jer 50:2
^d Jer 25:14
^e Ge 8:4
^f Ge 10:3
51:28 ^g ver 11
51:29 ^h ver 43;
Isa 13:20

30 Babylon’s warriorsⁱ have stopped fighting;
they remain in their strongholds.

Their strength is exhausted;
they have become weaklings.^j
Her dwellings are set on fire;
the bars^k of her gates are broken.

31 One courier^l follows another
and messenger follows messenger
to announce to the king of Babylon

that his entire city is captured,
32 the river crossings seized,
the marshes set on fire,
and the soldiers terrified.^m”

33 This is what the LORD Almighty, the God of Israel, says:

“Daughter Babylon is like a threshing floorⁿ
at the time it is trampled;
the time to harvest^o her will soon come.”

34 “Nebuchadnezzar^p king of Babylon has devoured us,
he has thrown us into confusion,
he has made us an empty jar.
Like a serpent he has swallowed us
and filled his stomach with our delicacies,
and then has spewed us out.

35 May the violence done to our flesh^b be on Babylon,”
say the inhabitants of Zion.
“May our blood be on those who live in Babylonia,”
says Jerusalem.^q

36 Therefore this is what the LORD says:

“See, I will defend your cause^r
and avenge^s you;
I will dry up^t her sea
and make her springs dry.

37 Babylon will be a heap of ruins,
a haunt^u of jackals,
an object of horror and scorn,
a place where no one lives.^v

51:30
ⁱ Jer 50:36
^j Isa 19:16
^k Isa 45:2;
La 2:9; Na 3:13
51:31
^l 2Sa 18:19-31
51:32
^m Jer 50:36
51:33
ⁿ Isa 21:10
^o Isa 17:5;
Hos 6:11
51:34
^p Jer 50:17
51:35 ^q ver 24;
Ps 137:8
51:36
^r Ps 140:12;
Jer 50:34;
La 3:58 ^s ver 6;
Ro 12:19
^t Jer 50:38
51:37
^u Isa 13:22;
Rev 18:2
^v Jer 50:13, 39

^a 24 Or *Chaldea*; also in verse 35 ^b 35 Or *done to us and to our children*

- ³⁸ Her people all roar like young lions,
they growl like lion cubs.
- ³⁹ But while they are aroused,
I will set out a feast for them
and make them drunk,
so that they shout with laughter —
then sleep forever and not awake,”
declares the LORD.^w
- ⁴⁰ “I will bring them down
like lambs to the slaughter,
like rams and goats.
- ⁴¹ “How Sheshak^a will be captured,^y
the boast of the whole earth seized!
How desolate Babylon will be
among the nations!
- ⁴² The sea will rise over Babylon;
its roaring waves^z will cover her.
- ⁴³ Her towns will be desolate,
a dry and desert land,
a land where no one lives,
through which no one travels.^a
- ⁴⁴ I will punish Bel^b in Babylon
and make him spew out^c what
he has swallowed.
The nations will no longer stream
to him.
And the wall^d of Babylon will fall.
- ⁴⁵ “Come out^e of her, my people!
Run^f for your lives!
Run from the fierce anger of
the LORD.
- ⁴⁶ Do not lose heart or be afraid^g
when rumors^h are heard in the land;
one rumor comes this year,
another the next,
rumors of violence in the land
and of ruler against ruler.
- ⁴⁷ For the time will surely come
when I will punish the idolsⁱ of
Babylon;
her whole land will be disgraced^j
and her slain will all lie fallen
within her.
- ⁴⁸ Then heaven and earth and all
that is in them
will shout^k for joy over
Babylon,

51:39 ^w ver 57
51:41
^x Jer 25:26
^y Isa 13:19
51:42 ^z Isa 8:7
51:43 ^a ver 29,
62; Isa 13:20;
Jer 2:6
51:44 ^b Isa 46:1
^c ver 34
^d ver 58;
Jer 50:15
51:45
^e Rev 18:4
^f ver 6;
Isa 48:20;
Jer 50:8
51:46
^g Jer 46:27
^h 2Ki 19:7
51:47 ⁱ ver 52;
Isa 46:1-2;
Jer 50:2
^j Jer 50:12
51:48
^k Isa 44:23;
Rev 18:20

^l ver 11
51:49
^m Ps 137:8;
Jer 50:29
51:50 ⁿ ver 45
^o Ps 137:6
51:51
^p Ps 44:13-16;
79:4 ^q La 1:10
51:52 ^r ver 47
51:53 ^s Ge 11:4;
Isa 14:13-14
^t Jer 49:16
51:54
^u Jer 50:22
51:55 ^v Ps 18:4
51:56 ^w ver 48
^x Ps 46:9
^y ver 6; Ps 94:1-
2; Hab 2:8

- for out of the north^l
destroyers will attack her,”
declares the LORD.
- ⁴⁹ “Babylon must fall because of
Israel’s slain,
just as the slain in all the earth
have fallen because of
Babylon.^m
- ⁵⁰ You who have escaped the sword,
leaveⁿ and do not linger!
Remember^o the LORD in a distant
land,
and call to mind Jerusalem.”
- ⁵¹ “We are disgraced,^p
for we have been insulted
and shame covers our faces,
because foreigners have entered
the holy places of the LORD’s
house.”^q
- ⁵² “But days are coming,” declares
the LORD,
“when I will punish her idols,^r
and throughout her land
the wounded will groan.
- ⁵³ Even if Babylon ascends to the
heavens^s
and fortifies her lofty
stronghold,
I will send destroyers^t against
her,”
declares the LORD.
- ⁵⁴ “The sound of a cry comes from
Babylon,
the sound of great destruction^u
from the land of the
Babylonians.^b
- ⁵⁵ The LORD will destroy Babylon;
he will silence her noisy din.
Waves^v of enemies will rage like
great waters;
the roar of their voices will
resound.
- ⁵⁶ A destroyer^w will come against
Babylon;
her warriors will be captured,
and their bows will be broken.^x
For the LORD is a God of
retribution;
he will repay^y in full.
- ⁵⁷ I will make her officials and wise
men drunk,
her governors, officers and
warriors as well;
- ^a 41 Sheshak is a cryptogram for Babylon.
^b 54 Or Chaldeans

they will sleep² forever and not awake,” declares the King,^a whose name is the LORD Almighty.

⁵⁸This is what the LORD Almighty says:

“Babylon’s thick wall^b will be leveled and her high gates set on fire; the peoples^c exhaust themselves for nothing, the nations’ labor is only fuel for the flames.”^d

⁵⁹This is the message Jeremiah the prophet gave to the staff officer Seraiah son of Neriah,^e the son of Mahseiah, when he went to Babylon with Zedekiah^f king of Judah in the fourth^g year of his reign. ⁶⁰Jeremiah had written on a scroll^h about all the disasters that would come upon Babylon — all that had been recorded concerning Babylon. ⁶¹He said to Seraiah, “When you get to Babylon, see that you read all these words aloud. ⁶²Then say, ‘LORD, you have said you will destroy this place, so that neither people nor animals will live in it; it will be desolateⁱ forever.’ ⁶³When you finish reading this scroll, tie a stone to it and throw it into the Euphrates. ⁶⁴Then say, ‘So will Babylon sink to rise no more because of the disaster I will bring on her. And her people^j will fall.’”

The words of Jeremiah end^k here.

The Fall of Jerusalem

52:1-3pp — 2Ki 24:18-20; 2Ch 36:11-16

52:4-16pp — Jer 39:1-10

52:4-21pp — 2Ki 25:1-21; 2Ch 36:17-20

52 Zedekiah^l was twenty-one years old when he became king, and he reigned in Jerusalem eleven years. His mother’s name was Hamutal daughter of Jeremiah; she was from Libnah.^m ²He did evil in the eyes of the LORD, just as Jehoia-kimⁿ had done. ³It was because of the LORD’s anger that all this happened to Jerusalem and Judah,^o and in the end he thrust them from his presence.

Now Zedekiah rebelled^p against the king of Babylon.

51:57 ²Ps 76:5;

Jer 25:27

^a Jer 46:18;

48:15

51:58 ^b ver 44

^c ver 64

^d Hab 2:13

51:59 ^e Jer 36:4

^f Jer 52:1

^g Jer 28:1

51:60

^h Jer 30:2; 36:2

51:62

ⁱ Isa 13:20;

Jer 50:13, 39

51:64 ^j ver 58

^k Job 31:40

52:1 ^l 2Ki 24:17

^m Jos 10:29;

2Ki 8:22

52:2

ⁿ Jer 36:30

52:3 ^o Isa 3:1

^p Eze 17:12-16

52:4 ^q Zec 8:19

^r 2Ki 25:1-7;

Jer 39:1

^s Eze 24:1-2

52:6 ^t Isa 3:1

52:9 ^u Jer 32:4

^v Nu 34:11

^w Nu 13:21

52:10

^x Jer 22:30

52:11 ^y Eze 12:13

52:12 ^z Zec 7:5;

8:19 ^a Jer 39:9

52:13

^b 2Ch 36:19;

Ps 74:8; La 2:6

^c Ps 79:1;

Mic 3:12

52:14 ^d Ne 1:3

⁴So in the ninth year of Zedekiah’s reign, on the tenth^a day of the tenth month, Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon marched against Jerusalem^r with his whole army. They encamped outside the city and built siege works all around it.^s ⁵The city was kept under siege until the eleventh year of King Zedekiah.

⁶By the ninth day of the fourth month the famine in the city had become so severe that there was no food for the people to eat.^t ⁷Then the city wall was broken through, and the whole army fled. They left the city at night through the gate between the two walls near the king’s garden, though the Babylonians^a were surrounding the city. They fled toward the Arabah,^b ⁸but the Babylonian^c army pursued King Zedekiah and overtook him in the plains of Jericho. All his soldiers were separated from him and scattered, ⁹and he was captured.^u

He was taken to the king of Babylon at Riblah^v in the land of Hamath,^w where he pronounced sentence on him. ¹⁰There at Riblah the king of Babylon killed the sons^x of Zedekiah before his eyes; he also killed all the officials of Judah. ¹¹Then he put out Zedekiah’s eyes, bound him with bronze shackles and took him to Babylon, where he put him in prison till the day of his death.^y

¹²On the tenth day of the fifth^z month, in the nineteenth year of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, Nebuzaradan^a commander of the imperial guard, who served the king of Babylon, came to Jerusalem. ¹³He set fire^b to the temple^c of the LORD, the royal palace and all the houses of Jerusalem. Every important building he burned down. ¹⁴The whole Babylonian army, under the commander of the imperial guard, broke down all the walls^d around Jerusalem. ¹⁵Nebuzaradan the commander of the guard carried into exile some of the poorest people and those who remained in the city, along with the rest of the

^a 7 Or *Chaldeans*; also in verse 17 ^b 7 Or *the Jordan Valley* ^c 8 Or *Chaldean*; also in verse 14

craftsmen^a and those who had deserted to the king of Babylon. ¹⁶But Nebuzaradan left behind^e the rest of the poorest people of the land to work the vineyards and fields.

¹⁷The Babylonians broke up the bronze pillars,^f the movable stands^g and the bronze Sea^h that were at the temple of the LORD and they carried all the bronze to Babylon.ⁱ ¹⁸They also took away the pots, shovels, wick trimmers, sprinkling bowls, dishes and all the bronze articles used in the temple service.^j ¹⁹The commander of the imperial guard took away the basins, censers,^k sprinkling bowls, pots, lampstands, dishes and bowls used for drink offerings — all that were made of pure gold or silver.

²⁰The bronze from the two pillars, the Sea and the twelve bronze bulls under it, and the movable stands, which King Solomon had made for the temple of the LORD, was more than could be weighed.^l ²¹Each pillar was eighteen cubits high and twelve cubits in circumference^b; each was four fingers thick, and hollow.^m ²²The bronze capitalⁿ on top of one pillar was five cubits^c high and was decorated with a network and pomegranates of bronze all around. The other pillar, with its pomegranates, was similar. ²³There were ninety-six pomegranates on the sides; the total number of pomegranates^o above the surrounding network was a hundred.

²⁴The commander of the guard took as prisoners Seraiah^p the chief priest, Zephaniah^q the priest next in rank and the three doorkeepers. ²⁵Of those still in the city, he took the officer in charge of the fighting men, and seven royal advisers. He also took the secretary who was chief officer in charge of conscripting the people of

52:16
^e Jer 40:6
 52:17 ^f 1Ki 7:15
^g 1Ki 7:27-37
^h 1Ki 7:23
ⁱ Jer 27:19-22
 52:18 ^j Ex 27:3;
 1Ki 7:45
 52:19 ^k 1Ki 7:50
 52:20 ^l 1Ki 7:47
 52:21 ^m 1Ki 7:15
 52:22 ⁿ 1Ki 7:16
 52:23
^o 1Ki 7:20
 52:24
^p 2Ki 25:18
^q Jer 21:1; 37:3

the land, sixty of whom were found in the city. ²⁶Nebuzaradan^r the commander took them all and brought them to the king of Babylon at Riblah. ²⁷There at Riblah, in the land of Hamath, the king had them executed.

So Judah went into captivity, away^s from her land. ²⁸This is the number of the people Nebuchadnezzar carried into exile:^t

in the seventh year, 3,023 Jews;
²⁹ in Nebuchadnezzar's eighteenth year,
 832 people from Jerusalem;
³⁰ in his twenty-third year,
 745 Jews taken into exile by
 Nebuzaradan the commander of the imperial guard.
 There were 4,600 people in all.

Jehoiachin Released

52:31-34pp — 2Ki 25:27-30

³¹In the thirty-seventh year of the exile of Jehoiachin king of Judah, in the year Awel-Marduk became king of Babylon, on the twenty-fifth day of the twelfth month, he released Jehoiachin king of Judah and freed him from prison. ³²He spoke kindly to him and gave him a seat of honor higher than those of the other kings who were with him in Babylon. ³³So Jehoiachin put aside his prison clothes and for the rest of his life ate regularly at the king's table.^u ³⁴Day by day the king of Babylon gave Jehoiachin a regular allowance^v as long as he lived, till the day of his death.

^a 15 Or the populace ^b 21 That is, about 27 feet high and 18 feet in circumference or about 8.1 meters high and 5.4 meters in circumference ^c 22 That is, about 7 1/2 feet or about 2.3 meters

52:26 ^r ver 12
 52:27
^s Jer 20:4
 52:28
^t 2Ki 24:14-16;
 2Ch 36:20
 52:33 ^u 2Sa 9:7
 52:34
^v 2Sa 9:10

LAMENTATIONS

- 1**^a How deserted lies the city,
once so full of people!
How like a widow^a is she,
who once was great^b among
the nations!
She who was queen among the
provinces
has now become a slave.^c
- 2** Bitterly she weeps^d at night,
tears are on her cheeks.
Among all her lovers^e
there is no one to comfort
her.
All her friends have betrayed^f
her;
they have become her
enemies.^g
- 3** After affliction and harsh labor,
Judah has gone into exile.^h
She dwells among the nations;
she finds no resting place.ⁱ
All who pursue her have
overtaken her
in the midst of her distress.
- 4** The roads to Zion mourn,
for no one comes to her
appointed festivals.
All her gateways are desolate,^j
her priests groan,
her young women grieve,
and she is in bitter anguish.^k
- 5** Her foes have become her
masters;
her enemies are at ease.
The LORD has brought her grief^l
because of her many sins.
Her children have gone into
exile,^m
captive before the foe.
- 6** All the splendor has departed
from Daughter Zion.ⁿ
Her princes are like deer
that find no pasture;
in weakness they have fled
before the pursuer.

1:1 ^a Isa 47:8
^b 1Ki 4:21
^c Isa 3:26;
Jer 40:9
1:2 ^d Ps 6:6
^e Jer 3:1
^f Jer 4:30;
Mic 7:5 ^g ver 16
1:3 ^h Jer 13:19
ⁱ Dt 28:65
1:4 ^j Jer 9:11
^k Joel 1:8-13
1:5 ^l Jer 30:15
^m Jer 39:9;
52:28-30
1:6 ⁿ Jer 13:18

1:7 ^o Jer 37:7;
La 4:17
1:8 ^p ver 20;
Isa 59:2-13
^q Jer 13:22, 26
^r ver 21, 22
1:9 ^s Dt 32:28-
29; Isa 47:7;
Eze 24:13
^t Jer 13:18
^u Ecc 4:1;
Jer 16:7
^v Ps 25:18
1:10 ^w Isa 64:11
^x Ps 74:7-8;
Jer 51:51
^y Dt 23:3
1:11 ^z Ps 38:8
^a Jer 52:6
1:12 ^b Jer 18:16
^c ver 18
^d Isa 13:13;
Jer 30:24

- 7** In the days of her affliction and
wandering
Jerusalem remembers all the
treasures
that were hers in days of old.
When her people fell into enemy
hands,
there was no one to help her.^o
Her enemies looked at her
and laughed at her destruction.
- 8** Jerusalem has sinned^p greatly
and so has become unclean.
All who honored her despise her,
for they have all seen her
naked;^q
she herself groans^r
and turns away.
- 9** Her filthiness clung to her skirts;
she did not consider her future.^s
Her fall^t was astounding;
there was none to comfort^u her.
“Look, LORD, on my affliction,^v
for the enemy has triumphed.”
- 10** The enemy laid hands
on all her treasures;^w
she saw pagan nations
enter her sanctuary^x —
those you had forbidden^y
to enter your assembly.
- 11** All her people groan^z
as they search for bread;^a
they barter their treasures for food
to keep themselves alive.
“Look, LORD, and consider,
for I am despised.”
- 12** “Is it nothing to you, all you who
pass by?^b
Look around and see.
Is any suffering like my suffering^c
that was inflicted on me,
that the LORD brought on me
in the day of his fierce anger?^d

^a This chapter is an acrostic poem, the verses of which begin with the successive letters of the Hebrew alphabet.

- 13 "From on high he sent fire,
sent it down into my bones.^e
He spread a net for my feet
and turned me back.
He made me desolate,^f
faint^g all the day long.
- 14 "My sins have been bound into a
yoke^a; ^h
by his hands they were woven
together.
They have been hung on my neck,
and the Lord has sapped my
strength.
He has given me into the handsⁱ
of those I cannot withstand.
- 15 "The Lord has rejected
all the warriors in my midst;^j
he has summoned an army^k
against me
to^b crush my young men.^l
In his winepress the Lord has
trampled
Virgin Daughter Judah.
- 16 "This is why I weep
and my eyes overflow with
tears.^m
No one is near to comfortⁿ me,
no one to restore my spirit.
My children are destitute
because the enemy has
prevailed."^o
- 17 Zion stretches out her hands,^p
but there is no one to comfort
her.
The LORD has decreed for Jacob
that his neighbors become his
foes;
Jerusalem has become
an unclean thing among them.
- 18 "The LORD is righteous,
yet I rebelled^q against his
command.
Listen, all you peoples;
look on my suffering.^r
My young men and young
women
have gone into exile.^s
- 19 "I called to my allies
but they betrayed me.
My priests and my elders
perished^t in the city
while they searched for food
to keep themselves alive.

1:13
^e Job 30:30
^f Jer 44:6
^g Hab 3:16
1:14, ^h Dt 28:48;
Isa 47:6
ⁱ Jer 32:5
1:15 ^j Jer 37:10
^k Isa 41:2
^l Isa 28:18;
Jer 18:21
1:16 ^m La 2:11,
18; 3:48-49
ⁿ Ps 69:20;
Ecc 4:1 ^o ver 2;
Jer 13:17; 14:17
1:17 ^p Jer 4:31
1:18 ^q Isa 12:14
^r ver 12
^s Dt 28:32, 41
1:19 ^t Jer 14:15;
La 2:20

- 20 "See, LORD, how distressed^u
I am!
I am in torment^v within,
and in my heart I am disturbed,
for I have been most
rebellious.
Outside, the sword bereaves;
inside, there is only death.^w
- 21 "People have heard my
groaning,^x
but there is no one to
comfort me.^y
All my enemies have heard of my
distress;
they rejoice^z at what you have
done.
May you bring the day^a you have
announced
so they may become like me.
- 22 "Let all their wickedness come
before you;
deal with them
as you have dealt with me
because of all my sins.^b
My groans are many
and my heart is faint."
- 2^c How the Lord has covered
Daughter Zion
with the cloud of his
anger^d!^c
He has hurled down the splendor
of Israel
from heaven to earth;
he has not remembered his
footstool^d
in the day of his anger.
- 2 Without pity^e the Lord has
swallowed^f up
all the dwellings of Jacob;
in his wrath he has torn down
the strongholds^g of Daughter
Judah.
He has brought her kingdom and
its princes
down to the ground^h in
dishonor.

1:20 ^u Jer 4:19
^v La 2:11
^w Dt 32:25;
Eze 7:15
1:21 ^x ver 8
^y ver 4, ^z La 2:15
^a Isa 47:11;
Jer 30:16
1:22 ^b Ne 4:5
2:1 ^c La 3:44
^d Ps 99:5; 132:7
2:2 ^e La 3:43
^f Ps 21:9
^g Ps 89:39-
40; Mic 5:11
^h Isa 25:12

^a 14 Most Hebrew manuscripts; many Hebrew manuscripts and Septuagint *He kept watch over my sins* ^b 15 *Or has set a time for me / when he will* ^c This chapter is an acrostic poem, the verses of which begin with the successive letters of the Hebrew alphabet. ^d 1 *Or How the Lord in his anger / has treated Daughter Zion with contempt*

³In fierce anger he has cut off every horn^{a,bi} of Israel.
He has withdrawn his right hand at the approach of the enemy.
He has burned in Jacob like a flaming fire that consumes everything around it.^k

⁴Like an enemy he has strung his bow;^l
his right hand is ready.
Like a foe he has slain all who were pleasing to the eye;^m
he has poured out his wrath like fireⁿ
on the tent of Daughter Zion.

⁵The Lord is like an enemy;^o
he has swallowed up Israel.
He has swallowed up all her palaces
and destroyed her strongholds.^p
He has multiplied mourning and lamentation
for Daughter Judah.^q

⁶He has laid waste his dwelling like a garden;
he has destroyed his place of meeting.^r
The LORD has made Zion forget her appointed festivals and her Sabbaths;^s
in his fierce anger he has spurned both king and priest.^t

⁷The Lord has rejected his altar and abandoned his sanctuary.
He has given the walls of her palaces^u
into the hands of the enemy;
they have raised a shout in the house of the LORD
as on the day of an appointed festival.

⁸The LORD determined to tear down the wall around Daughter Zion.
He stretched out a measuring line^v
and did not withhold his hand from destroying.
He made ramparts and walls lament;
together they wasted away.^w

2:3 ⁱPs 75:5;
10 ^jPs 74:11
^kIsa 42:25;
Jer 21:4-5, 14
2:4 ^lJob 16:13;
La 3:12-13
^mEze 24:16;
25 ⁿIsa 42:25;
Jer 7:20
2:5 ^oJer 30:14
^pver 2
^qJer 9:17-20
2:6 ^rJer 52:13
^sLa 1:4;
Zep 3:18
^tLa 4:16
2:7 ^uPs 74:7-8;
Isa 64:11;
Jer 33:4-5
2:8 ^v2Ki 21:13;
Isa 34:11
^wIsa 3:26

⁹Her gates^x have sunk into the ground;
their bars he has broken and destroyed.

Her king and her princes are exiled^y among the nations,
the law^z is no more,
and her prophets no longer find visions^a from the LORD.

¹⁰The elders of Daughter Zion sit on the ground in silence;
they have sprinkled dust on their heads^b
and put on sackcloth.^c
The young women of Jerusalem have bowed their heads to the ground.^d

¹¹My eyes fail from weeping,^e
I am in torment within^f;
my heart is poured out^g on the ground
because my people are destroyed,
because children and infants faint^h
in the streets of the city.

¹²They say to their mothers, "Where is bread and wine?"
as they faint like the wounded in the streets of the city,
as their lives ebb away in their mothers' arms.ⁱ

¹³What can I say for you?
With what can I compare you, Daughter Jerusalem?
To what can I liken you, that I may comfort you, Virgin Daughter Zion?^j
Your wound is as deep as the sea.^k
Who can heal you?

¹⁴The visions of your prophets were false and worthless;
they did not expose your sin to ward off your captivity.^l
The prophecies they gave you were false and misleading.^m

¹⁵All who pass your way clap their hands at you;ⁿ
they scoff^o and shake their heads at Daughter Jerusalem:

^a 3 Or off / all the strength; or every king

^b 3 Horn here symbolizes strength.

2:9 ^xNe 1:3
^yDt 28:36;
2Ki 24:15
^z2Ch 15:3
^aJer 14:14
2:10 ^bJob 2:12
^cIsa 15:3
^dJob 2:13;
Isa 3:26
2:11 ^eLa 1:16;
3:48-51 ^fLa 1:20
^gver 19;
Ps 22:14
^hLa 4:4
2:12 ⁱLa 4:4
2:13 ^jIsa 37:22
^kJer 14:17;
La 1:12
2:14 ^lIsa 58:1
^mJer 2:8;
23:25-32, 33-40;
29:9; Eze 13:3;
22:28
2:15 ⁿEze 25:6
^oJer 19:8

“Is this the city that was called
the perfection of beauty,^p
the joy of the whole earth?”^q

¹⁶All your enemies open their
mouths
wide against you;^r
they scoff and gnash their teeth^s
and say, “We have swallowed
her up.”^t
This is the day we have waited
for;
we have lived to see it.”

¹⁷The LORD has done what he
planned;
he has fulfilled his word,
which he decreed long ago.^u
He has overthrown you without
pity,^v
he has let the enemy gloat over
you,
he has exalted the horn^a of
your foes.^w

¹⁸The hearts of the people
cry out to the Lord.^x
You walls of Daughter Zion,
let your tears^y flow like a river
day and night;^z
give yourself no relief,
your eyes no rest.^a

¹⁹Arise, cry out in the night,
as the watches of the night
begin;
pour out your heart^b like water
in the presence of the Lord.^c
Lift up your hands to him
for the lives of your children,
who faint^d from hunger
at every street corner.

²⁰“Look, LORD, and consider:
Whom have you ever treated
like this?
Should women eat their
offspring,^e
the children they have cared
for?^f
Should priest and prophet be
killed^g
in the sanctuary of the Lord?

²¹“Young and old lie together
in the dust of the streets;
my young men and young
women
have fallen by the sword.^h

2:15 ^pPs 50:2
^qPs 48:2
2:16 ^rPs 56:2;
La 3:46
^sJob 16:9
^tPs 35:25
2:17 ^uDt 28:15-
45 ^vver 2;
Eze 5:11
^wPs 89:42
2:18
^xPs 119:145
^yLa 1:16
^zJer 9:1
^aLa 3:49
2:19 ^b1Sa 1:15;
Ps 62:8
^cIsa 26:9
^dIsa 51:20
2:20
^eDt 28:53;
Jer 19:9
^fLa 4:10
^gPs 78:64;
Jer 14:15
2:21
^h2Ch 36:17;
Ps 78:62-63;
Jer 6:11

ⁱJer 13:14;
La 3:43;
Zec 11:6
2:22 ^jPs 31:13;
Jer 6:25
^kHos 9:13
3:1 ^lJob 19:21;
Ps 88:7
3:2 ^mJer 4:23
3:3 ⁿIsa 5:25
3:4 ^oPs 51:8;
Isa 38:13;
Jer 50:17
3:5 ^pver 19
^qJer 23:15
3:6 ^rPs 88:5-6
3:7 ^sJob 3:23
^tJer 40:4
3:8
^uJob 30:20;
Ps 22:2
3:9 ^vIsa 63:17;
Hos 2:6
3:11 ^wHos 6:1
3:12 ^xLa 2:4
^yJob 7:20
^zPs 7:12-13;
38:2

You have slain them in the day of
your anger;
you have slaughtered them
without pity.ⁱ

²²“As you summon to a feast day,
so you summoned against me
terrors^j on every side.
In the day of the LORD’s anger
no one escaped or survived;
those I cared for and reared^k
my enemy has destroyed.”

3^b I am the man who has seen
affliction
by the rod of the LORD’s wrath.^l
²He has driven me away and made
me walk
in darkness^m rather than light;
³indeed, he has turned his hand
against meⁿ
again and again, all day long.

⁴He has made my skin and my
flesh grow old
and has broken my bones.^o
⁵He has besieged me and
surrounded me
with bitterness^p and hardship.^q
⁶He has made me dwell in
darkness
like those long dead.^r

⁷He has walled me in so I cannot
escape;^s
he has weighed me down with
chains.^t

⁸Even when I call out or cry for
help,
he shuts out my prayer.^u
⁹He has barred my way with blocks
of stone;
he has made my paths
crooked.^v

¹⁰Like a bear lying in wait,
like a lion in hiding,
¹¹he dragged me from the path and
mangled^w me
and left me without help.
¹²He drew his bow^x
and made me the target^y for his
arrows.^z

^a 17 Horn here symbolizes strength. ^b This chapter is an acrostic poem; the verses of each stanza begin with the successive letters of the Hebrew alphabet, and the verses within each stanza begin with the same letter.

13 He pierced my heart
 with arrows from his quiver.^a
 14 I became the laughingstock^b of all
 my people;
 they mock me in song^c all day
 long.
 15 He has filled me with bitter herbs
 and given me gall to drink.^d
 16 He has broken my teeth with
 gravel;^e
 he has trampled me in the
 dust.
 17 I have been deprived of peace;
 I have forgotten what
 prosperity is.
 18 So I say, "My splendor is gone
 and all that I had hoped from
 the LORD."^f
 19 I remember my affliction and my
 wandering,
 the bitterness and the gall.
 20 I well remember them,
 and my soul is downcast^g
 within me.^h
 21 Yet this I call to mind
 and therefore I have hope:
 22 Because of the LORD's great love
 we are not consumed,
 for his compassions never fail.ⁱ
 23 They are new every morning;
 great is your faithfulness.^j
 24 I say to myself, "The LORD is my
 portion;^k
 therefore I will wait for him."
 25 The LORD is good to those whose
 hope is in him,
 to the one who seeks him;^l
 26 it is good to wait quietly
 for the salvation of the LORD.^m
 27 It is good for a man to bear the
 yoke
 while he is young.
 28 Let him sit alone in silence,ⁿ
 for the LORD has laid it on him.
 29 Let him bury his face in the
 dust —
 there may yet be hope.^o
 30 Let him offer his cheek to one
 who would strike him,^p
 and let him be filled with
 disgrace.
 31 For no one is cast off
 by the Lord forever.^q

3:13 ^a Job 6:4
 3:14 ^b Jer 20:7
^c Job 30:9
 3:15 ^d Jer 9:15
 3:16 ^e Pr 20:17
 3:18 ^f Job 17:15
 3:20 ^g Ps 42:5
^h Ps 42:11
 3:22 ⁱ Ps 78:38;
 Mal 3:6
 3:23 ^j Zep 3:5
 3:24 ^k Ps 16:5
 3:25 ^l Isa 25:9;
 30:18
 3:26 ^m Ps 37:7;
 40:1
 3:28 ⁿ Jer 15:17
 3:29 ^o Jer 31:17
 3:30
^p Job 16:10;
 Isa 50:6
 3:31 ^q Ps 94:14;
 Isa 54:7

3:32 ^r Ps 78:38;
 Hos 11:8
 3:33 ^s Eze 33:11
 3:36 ^t Jer 22:3;
 Hab 1:13
 3:37
^u Ps 33:9-11
 3:38 ^v Job 2:10;
 Isa 45:7;
 Jer 32:42
 3:39
^w Jer 30:15;
 Mic 7:9
 3:40 ^x 2Co 13:5
^y Ps 119:59;
 139:23-24
 3:41 ^z Ps 25:1;
 28:2
 3:42 ^a Da 9:5
^b Jer 5:7-9
 3:43 ^c La 2:2,
 17, 21
 3:44 ^d Ps 97:2
^e ver 8
 3:45 ^f 1Co 4:13
 3:46 ^g La 2:16
 3:47
^h Jer 48:43
ⁱ Isa 24:17-18;
 51:19
 3:48 ^j La 1:16
^k La 2:11
 3:49 ^l Jer 14:17
 3:50
^m Isa 63:15

32 Though he brings grief, he will
 show compassion,
 so great is his unfailing love.^r
 33 For he does not willingly bring
 affliction
 or grief to anyone.^s
 34 To crush underfoot
 all prisoners in the land,
 35 to deny people their rights
 before the Most High,
 36 to deprive them of justice —
 would not the Lord see such
 things?^t
 37 Who can speak and have it happen
 if the Lord has not decreed it?^u
 38 Is it not from the mouth of the
 Most High
 that both calamities and good
 things come?^v
 39 Why should the living complain
 when punished for their sins?^w
 40 Let us examine our ways and test
 them,^x
 and let us return to the LORD.^y
 41 Let us lift up our hearts and our
 hands
 to God in heaven,^z and say:
 42 "We have sinned and rebelled^a
 and you have not forgiven.^b
 43 "You have covered yourself with
 anger and pursued us;
 you have slain without pity.^c
 44 You have covered yourself with a
 cloud^d
 so that no prayer^e can get
 through.
 45 You have made us scum^f and
 refuse
 among the nations.
 46 "All our enemies have opened
 their mouths
 wide against us.^g
 47 We have suffered terror and
 pitfalls,^h
 ruin and destruction.ⁱ
 48 Streams of tears flow from my
 eyes^j
 because my people are
 destroyed.^k
 49 My eyes will flow unceasingly,
 without relief,^l
 50 until the LORD looks down
 from heaven and sees.^m

51 What I see brings grief to my soul
because of all the women of my
city.

52 Those who were my enemies
without cause
hunted me like a bird.ⁿ

53 They tried to end my life in a pit^o
and threw stones at me;

54 the waters closed over my head,^p
and I thought I was about to
perish.

55 I called on your name, LORD,
from the depths of the pit.^q

56 You heard my plea:^r “Do not close
your ears
to my cry for relief.”

57 You came near when I called you,
and you said, “Do not fear.”^s

58 You, Lord, took up my case;^t
you redeemed my life.^u

59 LORD, you have seen the wrong
done to me.^v
Uphold my cause!

60 You have seen the depth of their
vengeance,
all their plots against me.^w

61 LORD, you have heard their insults,
all their plots against me —

62 what my enemies whisper and
mutter
against me all day long.^x

63 Look at them! Sitting or standing,
they mock me in their songs.

64 Pay them back what they deserve,
LORD,
for what their hands have
done.^y

65 Put a veil over their hearts,^z
and may your curse be on
them!

66 Pursue them in anger and destroy
them
from under the heavens of the
LORD.

4^a How the gold has lost its luster,
the fine gold become dull!
The sacred gems are scattered
at every street corner.^a

² How the precious children of
Zion,
once worth their weight in
gold,

3:52 ⁿPs 35:7
3:53 ^oJer 37:16
3:54 ^pPs 69:2;
Jnh 2:3-5
3:55 ^qPs 130:1;
Jnh 2:2
3:56 ^rPs 55:1
3:57 ^sIsa 41:10
3:58 ^tJer 51:36
^uPs 34:22;
Jer 50:34
3:59
^vJer 18:19-20
3:60
^wJer 11:20;
18:18
3:62 ^xEze 36:3
3:64 ^yPs 28:4
3:65 ^zIsa 6:10
4:1 ^aEze 7:19

4:3 ^bJob 39:16
4:4 ^cPs 22:15
^dLa 2:11, 12
4:5 ^eJer 6:2
^fAm 6:3-7
4:6 ^gGe 19:25
4:8
^hJob 30:28
ⁱPs 102:3-5
4:9 ^jJer 15:2;
16:4
4:10
^kLev 26:29;
Dt 28:53-57;
Jer 19:9;
La 2:20;
Eze 5:10

are now considered as pots of clay,
the work of a potter's hands!

3 Even jackals offer their breasts
to nurse their young,
but my people have become
heartless
like ostriches in the desert.^b

4 Because of thirst the infant's
tongue
sticks to the roof of its mouth;^c
the children beg for bread,
but no one gives it to them.^d

5 Those who once ate delicacies
are destitute in the streets.
Those brought up in royal purple^e
now lie on ash heaps.^f

6 The punishment of my people
is greater than that of Sodom,^g
which was overthrown in a
moment
without a hand turned to help
her.

7 Their princes were brighter than
snow
and whiter than milk,
their bodies more ruddy than
rubies,
their appearance like lapis
lazuli.

8 But now they are blacker^h than
soot;
they are not recognized in the
streets.
Their skin has shriveled on their
bones;ⁱ
it has become as dry as a stick.

9 Those killed by the sword are
better off
than those who die of famine;
racked with hunger, they waste
away
for lack of food from the field.^j

10 With their own hands
compassionate women
have cooked their own
children,^k
who became their food
when my people were
destroyed.

^a This chapter is an acrostic poem, the verses of
which begin with the successive letters of the
Hebrew alphabet.

- ¹¹ The LORD has given full vent to his wrath;
he has poured out his fierce anger.
He kindled a fire^l in Zion
that consumed her foundations.^m
- ¹² The kings of the earth did not believe,
nor did any of the peoples of the world,
that enemies and foes could enter the gates of Jerusalem.ⁿ
- ¹³ But it happened because of the sins of her prophets
and the iniquities of her priests,^o
who shed within her the blood of the righteous.
- ¹⁴ Now they grope through the streets
as if they were blind.^p
They are so defiled with blood^q
that no one dares to touch their garments.
- ¹⁵ "Go away! You are unclean!"
people cry to them.
"Away! Away! Don't touch us!"
When they flee and wander about,
people among the nations say,
"They can stay here no longer."^r
- ¹⁶ The LORD himself has scattered them;
he no longer watches over them.^s
The priests are shown no honor,
the elders^t no favor.
- ¹⁷ Moreover, our eyes failed,
looking in vain^u for help;^v
from our towers we watched
for a nation^w that could not save us.
- ¹⁸ People stalked us at every step,
so we could not walk in our streets.
Our end was near, our days were numbered,
for our end had come.^x
- ¹⁹ Our pursuers were swifter
than eagles^y in the sky;
they chased us^z over the mountains
and lay in wait for us in the desert.

4:11 ^l Jer 17:27
^m Dt 32:22;
Jer 7:20;
Eze 22:31
4:12 ⁿ 1Ki 9:9;
Jer 21:13
4:13 ^o Jer 5:31;
6:13; Eze 22:28;
Mic 3:11
4:14 ^p Isa 59:10
^q Jer 2:34; 19:4
4:15 ^r Lev 13:46
4:16 ^s Isa 9:14-16
^t La 5:12
4:17 ^u Isa 20:5;
Eze 29:16
^v La 1:7
^w Jer 37:7
4:18 ^x Eze 7:2-12; Am 8:2
4:19 ^y Dt 28:49
^z Isa 5:26-28

- ²⁰ The LORD's anointed,^a our very life breath,
was caught in their traps.^b
We thought that under his shadow
we would live among the nations.
- ²¹ Rejoice and be glad, Daughter Edom,
you who live in the land of Uz.
But to you also the cup^c will be passed;
you will be drunk and stripped naked.^d
- ²² Your punishment will end,
Daughter Zion;^e
he will not prolong your exile.
But he will punish your sin,
Daughter Edom,
and expose your wickedness.^f
- 5** Remember, LORD, what has happened to us;
look, and see our disgrace.^g
- ² Our inheritance^h has been turned over to strangers,
our homesⁱ to foreigners.
- ³ We have become fatherless,
our mothers are widows.^j
- ⁴ We must buy the water we drink;
our wood can be had only at a price.^k
- ⁵ Those who pursue us are at our heels;
we are weary^l and find no rest.
- ⁶ We submitted to Egypt and Assyria^m
to get enough bread.
- ⁷ Our ancestors sinned and are no more,
and we bear their punishment.ⁿ
- ⁸ Slaves^o rule over us,
and there is no one to free us from their hands.^p
- ⁹ We get our bread at the risk of our lives
because of the sword in the desert.
- ¹⁰ Our skin is hot as an oven,
feverish from hunger.^q

4:20
^a 2Sa 19:21
^b Jer 39:5;
Eze 12:12-13;
19:4, 8
4:21 ^c Jer 25:15
^d Isa 34:6-10;
Am 1:11-12;
Ob 1:16
4:22 ^e Isa 40:2;
Jer 33:8
^f Ps 137:7;
Mal 1:4
5:1 ^g Ps 44:13-16;
89:50
5:2 ^h Ps 79:1
ⁱ Zep 1:13
5:3 ^j Jer 15:8;
18:21
5:4 ^k Isa 3:1
5:5 ^l Ne 9:37
5:6 ^m Hos 9:3
5:7 ⁿ Jer 14:20;
16:12
5:8 ^o Ne 5:15
^p Zec 11:6
5:10 ^q La 4:8-9

¹¹Women have been violated^r in
Zion,
and virgins in the towns of
Judah.
¹²Princes have been hung up by
their hands;
elders are shown no respect.^s
¹³Young men toil at the millstones;
boys stagger under loads of
wood.
¹⁴The elders are gone from the city
gate;
the young men have stopped
their music.^t
¹⁵Joy is gone from our hearts;
our dancing has turned to
mourning.^u
¹⁶The crown^v has fallen from our
head.
Woe to us, for we have sinned!^w

5:11 ^r Zec 14:2
5:12 ^s La 4:16
5:14 ^t Isa 24:8;
Jer 7:34
5:15 ^u Jer 25:10
5:16 ^v Ps 89:39
^w Isa 3:11

5:17 ^x Isa 1:5
^y Ps 6:7
5:18 ^z Mic 3:12
5:19 ^a Ps 45:6;
102:12, 24-27
5:20 ^b Ps 13:1;
44:24
5:21 ^c Ps 80:3
5:22 ^d Isa 64:9

¹⁷Because of this our hearts^x are
faint,
because of these things our
eyes^y grow dim
¹⁸for Mount Zion, which lies
desolate,^z
with jackals prowling over it.
¹⁹You, LORD, reign forever;
your throne endures^a from
generation to generation.
²⁰Why do you always forget us?^b
Why do you forsake us so long?
²¹Restore^c us to yourself, LORD, that
we may return;
renew our days as of old
²²unless you have utterly
rejected us
and are angry with us beyond
measure.^d

EZEKIEL

Ezekiel's Inaugural Vision

1 In my thirtieth year, in the fourth month on the fifth day, while I was among the exiles^a by the Kebar River, the heavens were opened^b and I saw visions^c of God.

²On the fifth of the month — it was the fifth year of the exile of King Jehoiachin^d — ³the word of the LORD came to Ezekiel the priest, the son of Buzi, by the Kebar River in the land of the Babylonians.^a There the hand of the LORD was on him.^e

⁴I looked, and I saw a windstorm coming out of the north^f — an immense cloud with flashing lightning and surrounded by brilliant light. The center of the fire looked like glowing metal,^g and in the fire was what looked like four living creatures.^h In appearance their form was human,ⁱ but each of them had four faces^j and four wings. ⁷Their legs were straight; their feet were like those of a calf and gleamed like burnished bronze.^k ⁸Under their wings on their four sides they had human hands.^l All four of them had faces and wings, and the wings of one touched the wings of another. Each one went straight ahead; they did not turn as they moved.^m

¹⁰Their faces looked like this: Each of the four had the face of a human being, and on the right side each had the face of a lion, and on the left the face of an ox; each also had the face of an eagle.ⁿ ¹¹Such were their faces. They each had two wings^o spreading out upward, each wing touching that of the creature on either side; and each had two other wings covering its body. ¹²Each one went straight ahead. Wherever the spirit would go, they would go, without turning as they went. ¹³The appearance of the living creatures was like burning coals of

fire or like torches. Fire moved back and forth among the creatures; it was bright, and lightning^p flashed out of it. ¹⁴The creatures sped back and forth like flashes of lightning.^q

¹⁵As I looked at the living creatures, I saw a wheel on the ground beside each creature with its four faces. ¹⁶This was the appearance and structure of the wheels: They sparkled like topaz,^r and all four looked alike. Each appeared to be made like a wheel intersecting a wheel. ¹⁷As they moved, they would go in any one of the four directions the creatures faced; the wheels did not change direction^s as the creatures went. ¹⁸Their rims were high and awesome, and all four rims were full of eyes^t all around.

¹⁹When the living creatures moved, the wheels beside them moved; and when the living creatures rose from the ground, the wheels also rose. ²⁰Wherever the spirit would go, they would go,^u and the wheels would rise along with them, because the spirit of the living creatures was in the wheels. ²¹When the creatures moved, they also moved; when the creatures stood still, they also stood still; and when the creatures rose from the ground, the wheels rose along with them, because the spirit of the living creatures was in the wheels.^v

²²Spread out above the heads of the living creatures was what looked something like a vault,^w sparkling like crystal, and awesome. ²³Under the vault their wings were stretched out one toward the other, and each had two wings covering its body. ²⁴When the creatures moved, I heard the sound of their wings, like the roar of rushing waters, like the voice^x of the Almighty,^b like the tumult of an

1:1 ^a Eze 11:24-25 ^b Mt 3:16; Ac 7:56
^c Ex 24:10
 1:2 ^d 2Ki 24:15
 1:3 ^e 2Ki 3:15; Eze 3:14, 22
 1:4 ^f Jer 1:14
 9 Eze 8:2
 1:5 ^h Rev 4:6
ⁱ ver 26
 1:6 ^j Eze 10:14
 1:7 ^k Da 10:6; Rev 1:15
 1:8 ^l Eze 10:8
 1:9 ^m Eze 10:22
 1:10
ⁿ Eze 10:14;
 Rev 4:7
 1:11 ^o Isa 6:2

1:13 ^p Rev 4:5
 1:14 ^q Ps 29:7
 1:16 ^r Eze 10:9-11; Da 10:6
 1:17 ^s ver 9
 1:18 ^t Eze 10:12;
 Rev 4:6
 1:20 ^u ver 12
 1:21 ^v Eze 10:17
 1:22 ^w Eze 10:1
 1:24 ^x Eze 10:5;
 43:2; Da 10:6;
 Rev 1:15; 19:6

army.^y When they stood still, they lowered their wings.

²⁵Then there came a voice from above the vault over their heads as they stood with lowered wings.

²⁶Above the vault over their heads was what looked like a throne of lapis lazuli,^z and high above on the throne was a figure like that of a man.^a ²⁷I saw that from what appeared to be his waist up he looked like glowing metal, as if full of fire, and that from there down he looked like fire; and brilliant light surrounded him.^b

²⁸Like the appearance of a rainbow^c in the clouds on a rainy day, so was the radiance around him.^d

This was the appearance of the likeness of the glory^e of the LORD. When I saw it, I fell facedown,^f and I heard the voice of one speaking.

Ezekiel's Call to Be a Prophet

2 He said to me, "Son of man,^a stand^g up on your feet and I will speak to you." ²As he spoke, the Spirit came into me and raised me^h to my feet, and I heard him speaking to me.

³He said: "Son of man, I am sending you to the Israelites, to a rebellious nation that has rebelled against me; they and their ancestors have been in revolt against me to this very day.ⁱ ⁴The people to whom I am sending you are obstinate and stubborn.^j Say to them, 'This is what the Sovereign LORD says.' ⁵And whether they listen or fail to listen^k — for they are a rebellious people^l — they will know that a prophet has been among them.^m ⁶And you, son of man, do not be afraidⁿ of them or their words. Do not be afraid, though briars and thorns^o are all around you and you live among scorpions. Do not be afraid of what they say or be terrified by them, though they are a rebellious people.^p ⁷You must speak my words to them, whether they listen or fail to listen, for they are rebellious.^q ⁸But you, son of man, listen to what I say to you. Do not rebel like that rebellious people;^r open your mouth and eat^s what I give you."

⁹Then I looked, and I saw a hand^t stretched out to me. In it was a scroll,

1:24 ^y 2Ki 7:6
1:26 ^z Ex 24:10;
Eze 10:1
^a Rev 1:13
1:27 ^b Eze 8:2
1:28 ^c Ge 9:13;
Rev 10:1
^d Rev 4:2
^e Eze 8:4
^f Eze 3:23;
Da 8:17;
Rev 1:17
2:1 ^g Da 10:11
2:2 ^h Eze 3:24;
Da 8:18
2:3 ⁱ Jer 3:25;
Eze 20:8-24
2:4 ^j Eze 3:7
2:5 ^k Eze 3:11
^l Eze 3:27
^m Eze 33:33
2:6 ⁿ Jer 1:8;
17 ^o Isa 9:18;
Mic 7:4
^p Eze 3:9
2:7 ^q Jer 1:7;
Eze 3:10-11
2:8 ^r Isa 50:5
^s Jer 15:16;
Rev 10:9
2:9 ^t Eze 8:3

2:10 ^u Rev 8:13
3:3 ^v Jer 15:16
^w Ps 19:10;
Ps 119:103;
Rev 10:9-10
3:5 ^x Isa 28:11;
Jnh 1:2
3:6
^y Mt 11:21-23
3:7 ^z Eze 2:4;
Jn 15:20-23
3:8 ^a Jer 1:18
3:9 ^b Isa 50:7;
Eze 2:6;
Mic 3:8
3:11 ^c Eze 2:4-
5,7
3:12 ^d Eze 8:3;
Ac 8:39

¹⁰which he unrolled before me. On both sides of it were written words of lament and mourning and woe.^u

3 And he said to me, "Son of man, eat what is before you, eat this scroll; then go and speak to the people of Israel." ²So I opened my mouth, and he gave me the scroll to eat.

³Then he said to me, "Son of man, eat this scroll I am giving you and fill your stomach with it." So I ate^v it, and it tasted as sweet as honey^w in my mouth.

⁴He then said to me: "Son of man, go now to the people of Israel and speak my words to them. ⁵You are not being sent to a people of obscure speech and strange language,^x but to the people of Israel — ⁶not to many peoples of obscure speech and strange language, whose words you cannot understand. Surely if I had sent you to them, they would have listened to you.^y ⁷But the people of Israel are not willing to listen to you because they are not willing to listen to me, for all the Israelites are hardened and obstinate.^z ⁸But I will make you as unyielding and hardened as they are.^a ⁹I will make your forehead like the hardest stone, harder than flint. Do not be afraid of them or terrified by them, though they are a rebellious people.^b"

¹⁰And he said to me, "Son of man, listen carefully and take to heart all the words I speak to you. ¹¹Go now to your people in exile and speak to them. Say to them, 'This is what the Sovereign LORD says,' whether they listen or fail to listen.^c"

¹²Then the Spirit lifted me up,^d and I heard behind me a loud rumbling sound as the glory of the LORD rose from the place where it was standing.^b ¹³It was the sound of the wings of the living creatures brushing against each other and the sound of the wheels beside them, a loud

^a 1 The Hebrew phrase *ben adam* means *human being*. The phrase *son of man* is retained as a form of address here and throughout Ezekiel because of its possible association with "Son of Man" in the New Testament. ^b 12 Probable reading of the original Hebrew text; Masoretic Text *sound — may the glory of the LORD be praised from his place*

rumbling sound.^e ¹⁴The Spirit then lifted me up and took me away, and I went in bitterness and in the anger of my spirit, with the strong hand of the LORD on me. ¹⁵I came to the exiles who lived at Tel Aviv near the Kebar River.^f And there, where they were living, I sat among them for seven days^g—deeply distressed.

Ezekiel's Task as Watchman

¹⁶At the end of seven days the word of the LORD came to me:^h ¹⁷"Son of man, I have made you a watchmanⁱ for the people of Israel; so hear the word I speak and give them warning from me. ¹⁸When I say to a wicked person, 'You will surely die,' and you do not warn them or speak out to dissuade them from their evil ways in order to save their life, that wicked person will die for^a their sin, and I will hold you accountable for their blood.^j ¹⁹But if you do warn the wicked person and they do not turn from their wickedness or from their evil ways, they will die for their sin; but you will have saved yourself.^k

²⁰"Again, when a righteous person turns from their righteousness and does evil, and I put a stumbling block before them, they will die. Since you did not warn them, they will die for their sin. The righteous things that person did will not be remembered, and I will hold you accountable for their blood.^l ²¹But if you do warn the righteous person not to sin and they do not sin, they will surely live because they took warning, and you will have saved yourself.^m"

²²The hand of the LORDⁿ was on me there, and he said to me, "Get up and go^o out to the plain,^p and there I will speak to you." ²³So I got up and went out to the plain. And the glory of the LORD was standing there, like the glory I had seen by the Kebar River,^q and I fell facedown.^r

²⁴Then the Spirit came into me and raised me^s to my feet. He spoke to me and said: "Go, shut yourself inside your house. ²⁵And you, son of man, they will tie with ropes; you will be bound so that you cannot go out among the people.^t ²⁶I will make

3:13 ^e Eze 1:24; 10:5, 16-17
3:15 ^f Ps 137:1
9 Job 2:13
3:16 ^h Jer 42:7
3:17 ⁱ Isa 52:8; Jer 6:17; Eze 33:7-9
3:18 ^j ver 20; Eze 33:6
3:19 ^k 2Ki 17:13; Eze 14:14, 20; Ac 18:6; 20:26; 1Ti 4:14-16
3:20 ^l Ps 125:5; Eze 18:24; 33:12, 18
3:21 ^m Ac 20:31
3:22 ⁿ Eze 1:3
^o Ac 9:6
^p Eze 8:4
3:23 ^q Eze 1:1
^r Eze 1:28
3:24 ^s Eze 2:2
3:25 ^t Eze 4:8

your tongue stick to the roof of your mouth so that you will be silent and unable to rebuke them, for they are a rebellious people.^u ²⁷But when I speak to you, I will open your mouth and you shall say to them, 'This is what the Sovereign LORD says.'^v Whoever will listen let them listen, and whoever will refuse let them refuse; for they are a rebellious people.^w

Siege of Jerusalem Symbolized

4 "Now, son of man, take a block of clay, put it in front of you and draw the city of Jerusalem on it. ²Then lay siege to it: Erect siege works against it, build a ramp^x up to it, set up camps against it and put battering rams around it.^y ³Then take an iron pan, place it as an iron wall between you and the city and turn your face toward it. It will be under siege, and you shall besiege it. This will be a sign^z to the people of Israel.^a

⁴"Then lie on your left side and put the sin of the people of Israel upon yourself.^b You are to bear their sin for the number of days you lie on your side. ⁵I have assigned you the same number of days as the years of their sin. So for 390 days you will bear the sin of the people of Israel.

⁶"After you have finished this, lie down again, this time on your right side, and bear the sin of the people of Judah. I have assigned you 40 days, a day for each year.^b ⁷Turn your face toward the siege of Jerusalem and with bared arm prophesy against her. ⁸I will tie you up with ropes so that you cannot turn from one side to the other until you have finished the days of your siege.^c

⁹"Take wheat and barley, beans and lentils, millet and spelt;^d put them in a storage jar and use them to make bread for yourself. You are to eat it during the 390 days you lie on your side. ¹⁰Weigh out twenty shekels^c of food to eat each day and eat it at set times. ¹¹Also measure out a sixth of a hin^d of water and drink it at

^a 18 Or *in*; also in verses 19 and 20

^b 4 Or *upon your side* ^c 10 That is, about 8 ounces or about 230 grams ^d 11 That is, about 2/3 quart or about 0.6 liter

3:26 ^u Eze 2:5; 24:27; 33:22
3:27 ^v ver 11
^w Eze 12:3; 24:27; 33:22
4:2 ^x Jer 6:6
^y Eze 21:22
4:3 ^z Isa 8:18; 20:3; Eze 12:3-6; 24:24, 27
^a Jer 39:1
4:6 ^b Nu 14:34; Da 9:24-26; 12:11-12
4:8 ^c Eze 3:25
4:9 ^d Isa 28:25

set times.¹² Eat the food as you would a loaf of barley bread; bake it in the sight of the people, using human excrement^e for fuel.”¹³ The LORD said, “In this way the people of Israel will eat defiled food among the nations where I will drive them.”^f

¹⁴Then I said, “Not so, Sovereign LORD!⁹ I have never defiled myself. From my youth until now I have never eaten anything found dead^h or torn by wild animals. No impure meat has ever entered my mouth.”¹⁰

¹⁵“Very well,” he said, “I will let you bake your bread over cow dung instead of human excrement.”

¹⁶He then said to me: “Son of man, I am about to cut offⁱ the food supply in Jerusalem. The people will eat rationed food in anxiety and drink rationed water in despair,^k ¹⁷for food and water will be scarce. They will be appalled at the sight of each other and will waste away because of^a their sin.^l

God's Razor of Judgment

5 “Now, son of man, take a sharp sword and use it as a barber's razor^m to shaveⁿ your head and your beard.^o Then take a set of scales and divide up the hair. ²When the days of your siege come to an end, burn a third of the hair inside the city. Take a third and strike it with the sword all around the city. And scatter a third to the wind. For I will pursue them with drawn sword.^p ³But take a few hairs and tuck them away in the folds of your garment.^q ⁴Again, take a few of these and throw them into the fire and burn them up. A fire will spread from there to all Israel.

⁵“This is what the Sovereign LORD says: This is Jerusalem, which I have set in the center of the nations, with countries all around her. ⁶Yet in her wickedness she has rebelled against my laws and decrees more than the nations and countries around her. She has rejected my laws and has not followed my decrees.^r

⁷“Therefore this is what the Sovereign LORD says: You have been more unruly than the nations around you and have not followed my decrees

4:12 ^e Isa 36:12
4:13 ^f Hos 9:3
4:14 ^g Jer 1:6;
Eze 9:8; 20:49
^h Lev 11:39
ⁱ Ex 22:31;
Dt 14:3;
Ac 10:14
4:16 ^j Ps 105:16;
Eze 5:16
^k ver 10-11;
Lev 26:26;
Isa 3:1;
Eze 12:19
4:17
^l Lev 26:39;
Eze 24:23;
33:10
5:1 ^m Isa 7:20
ⁿ Eze 44:20
^o Lev 21:5
5:2 ^p ver 12;
Lev 26:33
5:3 ^q Jer 39:10
5:6 ^r Jer 11:10;
Eze 16:47-51;
Zec 7:11

5:7 ^s 2Ch 33:9;
Jer 2:10-11;
Eze 16:47
5:8 ^t Eze 15:7
5:9 ^u Da 9:12;
Mt 24:21
5:10
^v Lev 26:29;
La 2:20
^w Lev 26:33;
Ps 44:11;
Eze 12:14;
Zec 2:6
5:11 ^x Eze 7:20
^y 2Ch 36:14;
Eze 8:6
^z Eze 7:4, 9
5:12 ^a ver 2, 17;
Jer 15:2; 21:9;
Eze 6:11-12;
12:14
5:13 ^b Eze 21:17;
36:6 ^c Isa 1:24
5:14
^d Lev 26:32;
Ne 2:17;
Ps 74:3-10;
79:1-4
5:15 ^e 1Ki 9:7;
Jer 22:8-9;
24:9 ^f Eze 25:17
5:16 ^g Dt 32:24
5:17 ^h Eze 38:22
ⁱ Eze 14:21

or kept my laws. You have not even^b conformed to the standards of the nations around you.⁵

⁸“Therefore this is what the Sovereign LORD says: I myself am against you, Jerusalem, and I will inflict punishment on you in the sight of the nations.^t ⁹Because of all your detestable idols, I will do to you what I have never done before and will never do again.^u ¹⁰Therefore in your midst parents will eat their children, and children will eat their parents.^v I will inflict punishment on you and will scatter all your survivors to the winds.^w ¹¹Therefore as surely as I live, declares the Sovereign LORD, because you have defiled my sanctuary with all your vile images^x and detestable practices,^y I myself will shave you; I will not look on you with pity or spare you.^z ¹²A third of your people will die of the plague or perish by famine inside you; a third will fall by the sword outside your walls; and a third I will scatter to the winds and pursue with drawn sword.^a

¹³“Then my anger will cease and my wrath^b against them will subside, and I will be avenged.^c And when I have spent my wrath on them, they will know that I the LORD have spoken in my zeal.

¹⁴“I will make you a ruin and a reproach among the nations around you, in the sight of all who pass by.^d ¹⁵You will be a reproach and a taunt, a warning and an object of horror to the nations around you when I inflict punishment on you in anger and in wrath and with stinging rebuke.^e I the LORD have spoken.^f ¹⁶When I shoot at you with my deadly and destructive arrows of famine, I will shoot to destroy you. I will bring more and more famine upon you and cut off your supply of food.^g ¹⁷I will send famine and wild beasts against you, and they will leave you childless. Plague and bloodshed^h will sweep through you, and I will bring the sword against you. I the LORD have spoken.ⁱ”

^a 17 Or away in ^b 7 Most Hebrew manuscripts; some Hebrew manuscripts and Syriac You have

Doom for the Mountains of Israel

6 The word of the LORD came to me: ²“Son of man, set your face against the mountainsⁱ of Israel; prophesy against them ³and say: ‘You mountains of Israel, hear the word of the Sovereign LORD. This is what the Sovereign LORD says to the mountains and hills, to the ravines and valleys:^k I am about to bring a sword against you, and I will destroy your high places.^l ⁴Your altars will be demolished and your incense altars^m will be smashed; and I will slay your people in front of your idols. ⁵I will lay the dead bodies of the Israelites in front of their idols, and I will scatter your bonesⁿ around your altars. ⁶Wherever you live, the towns will be laid waste and the high places demolished, so that your altars will be laid waste and devastated, your idols^o smashed and ruined, your incense altars^p broken down, and what you have made wiped out.^q ⁷Your people will fall slain among you, and you will know that I am the LORD.

⁸“But I will spare some, for some of you will escape^r the sword when you are scattered among the lands and nations.^s ⁹Then in the nations where they have been carried captive, those who escape will remember me — how I have been grieved^t by their adulterous hearts, which have turned away from me, and by their eyes, which have lusted after their idols.^u They will loathe themselves for the evil they have done and for all their detestable practices.^v ¹⁰And they will know that I am the LORD; I did not threaten in vain to bring this calamity on them.

¹¹“This is what the Sovereign LORD says: Strike your hands together and stamp your feet and cry out “Alas!” because of all the wicked and detestable practices of the people of Israel, for they will fall by the sword, famine and plague.^w ¹²One who is far away will die of the plague, and one who is near will fall by the sword, and anyone who survives and is spared will die of famine. So will I pour out my wrath on them.^x ¹³And they will know that I am the LORD,

6:2 ⁱEze 36:1
6:3 ^kEze 36:4
^lLev 26:30
6:4 ^m2Ch 14:5
6:5 ⁿJer 8:1-2
6:6 ^oMic 1:7;
Zec 13:2
^pLev 26:30
^qIsa 6:11;
Eze 5:14
6:8 ^rJer 44:28
^sIsa 6:13;
Jer 44:14;
Eze 12:16; 14:22
6:9 ^tPs 78:40;
Isa 7:13
^uEze 20:7, 24
^vEze 20:43;
36:31
6:11 ^wEze 5:12;
21:14, 17; 25:6
6:12 ^xEze 5:12

when their people lie slain among their idols around their altars, on every high hill and on all the mountaintops, under every spreading tree and every leafy oak^y — places where they offered fragrant incense to all their idols.^z ¹⁴And I will stretch out my hand^a against them and make the land a desolate waste from the desert to Diblah^a — wherever they live. Then they will know that I am the LORD.^{b”}

The End Has Come

7 The word of the LORD came to me: ²“Son of man, this is what the Sovereign LORD says to the land of Israel:

“‘The end!^c The end has come upon the four corners^d of the land!

³The end is now upon you, and I will unleash my anger against you.

I will judge you according to your conduct and repay you for all your detestable practices.

⁴I will not look on you with pity;^e I will not spare you.

I will surely repay you for your conduct and for the detestable practices among you.

“‘Then you will know that I am the LORD.’

⁵“This is what the Sovereign LORD says:

“‘Disaster!^f Unheard-of^g disaster! See, it comes!

⁶The end has come! The end has come! It has roused itself against you. See, it comes!

⁷Doom has come upon you, upon you who dwell in the land.

The time has come! The day is near!^h

There is panic, not joy, on the mountains.

6:13 ^yIsa 57:5
^zKi 14:23;
Jer 2:20;
Eze 20:28;
Hos 4:13
6:14 ^aIsa 5:25
^bEze 14:13
7:2 ^cAm 8:2, 10
^dRev 7:1; 20:8
7:4 ^eEze 5:11
7:5 ^f2Ki 21:12
7:7 ^gEze 12:23;
Zep 1:14

^a 14 Most Hebrew manuscripts; a few Hebrew manuscripts *Riblah* ^b 5 Most Hebrew manuscripts; some Hebrew manuscripts and Syriac *Disaster after*

8 I am about to pour out my wrath^h
on you
and spend my anger against
you.

I will judge you according to your
conduct
and repay you for all your
detestable practices.ⁱ

9 I will not look on you with pity;
I will not spare you.
I will repay you for your conduct
and for the detestable practices
among you.

“Then you will know that it is I the
LORD who strikes you.

10 “See, the day!
See, it comes!
Doom has burst forth,
the rod^j has budded,
arrogance has blossomed!

11 Violence has arisen,^a
a rod to punish the wicked.
None of the people will be left,
none of that crowd —
none of their wealth,
nothing of value.^k

12 The time has come!
The day has arrived!
Let not the buyer rejoice
nor the seller grieve,
for my wrath is on the whole
crowd.^l

13 The seller will not recover
the property that was sold —
as long as both buyer and seller
live.

For the vision concerning the
whole crowd
will not be reversed.
Because of their sins, not one of
them
will preserve their life.^m

14 “They have blown the trumpet,
they have made all things
ready,
but no one will go into battle,
for my wrath is on the whole
crowd.

15 Outside is the sword;
inside are plague and famine.
Those in the country
will die by the sword;
those in the city
will be devoured by famine and
plague.ⁿ

7:8 ^hIsa 42:25;
Eze 9:8;
14:19; Na 1:6
ⁱEze 20:8, 21;
36:19
7:10 ^jPs 89:32;
Isa 10:5
7:11 ^kJer 16:6;
Zep 1:18
7:12 ^lver 7;
Isa 5:13-14;
Eze 30:3
7:13
^mLev 25:24-28
7:15 ⁿDt 32:25;
Jer 14:18;
La 1:20;
Eze 5:12

16 The fugitives who escape
will flee to the mountains.

Like doves^o of the valleys,
they will all moan,
each for their own sins.^p

17 Every hand will go limp;^q
every leg will be wet with
urine.

18 They will put on sackcloth
and be clothed with terror.^r
Every face will be covered with
shame,
and every head will be shaved.^s

19 “They will throw their silver into
the streets,
and their gold will be treated as
a thing unclean.

Their silver and gold
will not be able to deliver them
in the day of the LORD’s wrath.^t
It will not satisfy their hunger
or fill their stomachs,
for it has caused them to
stumble^u into sin.^v

20 They took pride in their beautiful
jewelry
and used it to make their
detestable idols.

They made it into vile images;^w
therefore I will make it a thing
unclean for them.

21 I will give their wealth as plunder
to foreigners
and as loot to the wicked of the
earth,
who will defile it.^x

22 I will turn my face^y away from the
people,
and robbers will desecrate the
place I treasure.
They will enter it
and will defile it.

23 “Prepare chains!
For the land is full of
bloodshed,^z
and the city is full of violence.

24 I will bring the most wicked of
nations
to take possession of their
houses.
I will put an end to the pride of
the mighty,
and their sanctuaries^a will be
desecrated.^b

7:16 ^oIsa 59:11
^pEzr 9:15;
Eze 6:8
7:17 ^qIsa 13:7;
Eze 21:7; 22:14
7:18 ^rPs 55:5
^sIsa 15:2-3;
Eze 27:31;
Am 8:10
7:19 ^tEze 13:5;
Zep 1:7, 18
^uEze 14:3
^vPr 11:4
7:20 ^wJer 7:30
7:21 ^x2Ki 24:13
7:22
^yEze 39:23-24
7:23 ^z2Ki 21:16
7:24
^aEze 24:21
^b2Ch 7:20;
Eze 28:7

^a 11 Or *The violent one has become*

²⁵When terror comes,
they will seek peace in vain.^c
²⁶Calamity upon calamity^d will
come,
and rumor upon rumor.
They will go searching for a vision
from the prophet,
priestly instruction in the law
will cease,
the counsel of the elders will
come to an end.^e
²⁷The king will mourn,
the prince will be clothed with
despair,^f
and the hands of the people of
the land will tremble.
I will deal with them according to
their conduct,^g
and by their own standards I
will judge them.

“Then they will know that I am the
LORD.^h”

Idolatry in the Temple

8 In the sixth year, in the sixth
month on the fifth day, while I
was sitting in my house and the el-
dersⁱ of Judah were sitting before^j
me, the hand of the Sovereign LORD
came on me there.^k ²I looked, and I
saw a figure like that of a man.^l From
what appeared to be his waist down
he was like fire, and from there up his
appearance was as bright as glowing
metal.¹ ³He stretched out what looked
like a hand and took me by the hair
of my head. The Spirit lifted me up^m
between earth and heaven and in
visions of God he took me to Jeru-
salem, to the entrance of the north
gate of the inner court, where the
idol that provokes to jealousyⁿ stood.
⁴And there before me was the glory^o
of the God of Israel, as in the vision I
had seen in the plain.^p

⁵Then he said to me, “Son of man,
look toward the north.” So I looked,
and in the entrance north of the gate
of the altar I saw this idol^q of jeal-
ousy.

⁶And he said to me, “Son of man,
do you see what they are doing — the
utterly detestable^r things the Israel-
ites are doing here, things that will
drive me far from my sanctuary?

7:25
^c Eze 13:10,16
7:26 ^d Jer 4:20
^e Isa 47:11;
Eze 20:1-3;
Mic 3:6
7:27
^f Ps 109:19;
Eze 26:16
^g Eze 18:20
^h Jer 4
8:1 ⁱ Eze 14:1
^j Eze 33:31
^k Eze 1:1-3
8:2 ^l Eze 1:4,
26-27
8:3 ^m Eze 3:12;
11:1 ⁿ Ex 20:5;
Dt 32:16
8:4 ^o Eze 1:28
^p Eze 3:22
8:5 ^q Ps 78:58;
Jer 32:34
8:6 ^r Eze 5:11

But you will see things that are even
more detestable.”

⁷Then he brought me to the en-
trance to the court. I looked, and I
saw a hole in the wall. ⁸He said to me,
“Son of man, now dig into the wall.”
So I dug into the wall and saw a door-
way there.

⁹And he said to me, “Go in and
see the wicked and detestable things
they are doing here.” ¹⁰So I went in
and looked, and I saw portrayed all
over the walls all kinds of crawling
things and unclean animals and all
the idols of Israel.⁵ ¹¹In front of them
stood seventy elders of Israel, and
Jaazaniah son of Shaphan was stand-
ing among them. Each had a censer^t
in his hand, and a fragrant cloud of
incense^u was rising.

¹²He said to me, “Son of man, have
you seen what the elders of Israel are
doing in the darkness, each at the
shrine of his own idol? They say, ‘The
LORD does not see^v us; the LORD has
forsaken the land.’” ¹³Again, he said,
“You will see them doing things that
are even more detestable.”

¹⁴Then he brought me to the en-
trance of the north gate of the house
of the LORD, and I saw women sitting
there, mourning the god Tammuz.
¹⁵He said to me, “Do you see this, son
of man? You will see things that are
even more detestable than this.”

¹⁶He then brought me into the in-
ner court of the house of the LORD,
and there at the entrance to the tem-
ple, between the portico and the al-
tar,^w were about twenty-five men.
With their backs toward the temple
of the LORD and their faces toward
the east, they were bowing down to
the sun in the east.^x

¹⁷He said to me, “Have you seen
this, son of man? Is it a trivial matter
for the people of Judah to do the de-
testable things they are doing here?
Must they also fill the land with vi-
olence^y and continually arouse my
anger?^z Look at them putting the
branch to their nose! ¹⁸Therefore I
will deal with them in anger; I will
not look on them with pity^a or spare

8:10 ^s Ex 20:4
8:11 ^t Nu 16:17
^u Nu 16:35
8:12 ^v Ps 10:11;
Isa 29:15;
Eze 9:9
8:16 ^w Joel 2:17
^x Dt 4:19; 17:3;
Job 31:28;
Jer 2:27;
Eze 11:1,12
8:17 ^y Eze 9:9
^z Eze 16:26
8:18 ^a Eze 9:10;
24:14

^a 2 Or saw a fiery figure

them. Although they shout in my ears, I will not listen^b to them.”

Judgment on the Idolaters

9 Then I heard him call out in a loud voice, “Bring near those who are appointed to execute judgment on the city, each with a weapon in his hand.” ²And I saw six men coming from the direction of the upper gate, which faces north, each with a deadly weapon in his hand. With them was a man clothed in linen^c who had a writing kit at his side. They came in and stood beside the bronze altar.

³Now the glory^d of the God of Israel went up from above the cherubim,^e where it had been, and moved to the threshold of the temple. Then the LORD called to the man clothed in linen who had the writing kit at his side ⁴and said to him, “Go throughout the city of Jerusalem and put a mark^f on the foreheads of those who grieve and lament^g over all the detestable things that are done in it.”^h

⁵As I listened, he said to the others, “Follow him through the city and kill, without showing pityⁱ or compassion. ⁶Slaughter the old men, the young men and women, the mothers and children, but do not touch anyone who has the mark. Begin at my sanctuary.” So they began with the old men^j who were in front of the temple.^k

⁷Then he said to them, “Defile the temple and fill the courts with the slain. Go!” So they went out and began killing throughout the city. ⁸While they were killing and I was left alone, I fell facedown,^l crying out, “Alas, Sovereign LORD! Are you going to destroy the entire remnant of Israel in this outpouring of your wrath on Jerusalem?”^m

⁹He answered me, “The sin of the people of Israel and Judah is exceedingly great; the land is full of bloodshed and the city is full of injustice.ⁿ They say, ‘The LORD has forsaken the land; the LORD does not see.’^o ¹⁰So I will not look on them with pity^p or spare them, but I will bring down on their own heads what they have done.”^q

8:18 ^b Isa 1:15;
Jer 11:11;
Mic 3:4;
Zec 7:13
9:2 ^c Lev 16:4;
Eze 10:2;
Rev 15:6
9:3 ^d Eze 10:4
^e Eze 11:22
9:4 ^f Ex 12:7;
2Co 1:22;
Rev 7:3; 9:4
^g Ps 119:136;
Jer 13:17;
Eze 21:6
^h Ps 119:53
9:5 ⁱ Eze 5:11
9:6 ^j Eze 8:11-13, 16
^k 2Ch 36:17;
Jer 25:29;
1Pe 4:17
9:8 ^l Jos 7:6
^m Eze 11:13;
Am 7:1-6
9:9 ⁿ Eze 22:29
^o Job 22:13;
Eze 8:12
9:10 ^p Eze 7:4;
8:18 ^q Isa 65:6;
Eze 11:21

10:1 ^r Rev 4:2
^s Ex 24:10
^t Eze 1:22
10:2 ^u Eze 9:2
^v Eze 1:15
^w Rev 8:5
10:4 ^x Eze 1:28;
9:3
10:5
^y Job 40:9;
Eze 1:24
10:8 ^z Eze 1:8
10:9 ^a Eze 1:15-16; Rev 21:20

¹¹Then the man in linen with the writing kit at his side brought back word, saying, “I have done as you commanded.”

God’s Glory Departs From the Temple

10 I looked, and I saw the likeness of a throne^r of lapis lazuli^s above the vault^t that was over the heads of the cherubim. ²The LORD said to the man clothed in linen,^u “Go in among the wheels^v beneath the cherubim. Fill^w your hands with burning coals from among the cherubim and scatter them over the city.” And as I watched, he went in.

³Now the cherubim were standing on the south side of the temple when the man went in, and a cloud filled the inner court. ⁴Then the glory of the LORD^x rose from above the cherubim and moved to the threshold of the temple. The cloud filled the temple, and the court was full of the radiance of the glory of the LORD. ⁵The sound of the wings of the cherubim could be heard as far away as the outer court, like the voice^y of God Almighty^a when he speaks.

⁶When the LORD commanded the man in linen, “Take fire from among the wheels, from among the cherubim,” the man went in and stood beside a wheel. ⁷Then one of the cherubim reached out his hand to the fire that was among them. He took up some of it and put it into the hands of the man in linen, who took it and went out. ⁸(Under the wings of the cherubim could be seen what looked like human hands.)^z

⁹I looked, and I saw beside the cherubim four wheels, one beside each of the cherubim; the wheels sparkled like topaz.^a ¹⁰As for their appearance, the four of them looked alike; each was like a wheel intersecting a wheel. ¹¹As they moved, they would go in any one of the four directions the cherubim faced; the wheels did not turn about^b as the cherubim went. The cherubim went in whatever direction the head faced,

^a 5 Hebrew *El-Shaddai* ^b 11 Or *aside*

without turning as they went.¹² Their entire bodies, including their backs, their hands and their wings, were completely full of eyes,^b as were their four wheels.^c ¹³I heard the wheels being called “the whirling wheels.” ¹⁴Each of the cherubim^d had four faces:^e One face was that of a cherub, the second the face of a human being, the third the face of a lion, and the fourth the face of an eagle.^f

¹⁵Then the cherubim rose upward. These were the living creatures^g I had seen by the Kebar River. ¹⁶When the cherubim moved, the wheels beside them moved; and when the cherubim spread their wings to rise from the ground, the wheels did not leave their side. ¹⁷When the cherubim stood still, they also stood still; and when the cherubim rose, they rose with them, because the spirit of the living creatures was in them.^h

¹⁸Then the glory of the LORD departed from over the threshold of the temple and stopped above the cherubim.ⁱ ¹⁹While I watched, the cherubim spread their wings and rose from the ground, and as they went, the wheels went with them.^j They stopped at the entrance of the east gate of the LORD’s house, and the glory of the God of Israel was above them.

²⁰These were the living creatures I had seen beneath the God of Israel by the Kebar River,^k and I realized that they were cherubim.^l ²¹Each had four faces^l and four wings,^m and under their wings was what looked like human hands. ²²Their faces had the same appearance as those I had seen by the Kebar River. Each one went straight ahead.

God’s Sure Judgment on Jerusalem

11 Then the Spirit lifted me up and brought me to the gate of the house of the LORD that faces east. There at the entrance of the gate were twenty-five men, and I saw among them Jaazaniah son of Azzur and Pelatiah son of Benaiah, leaders of the people.ⁿ ²The LORD said to me, “Son of man, these are the men who are plotting evil and giving wicked

10:12
^b Rev 4:6-8
^c Eze 1:15-21
^d 10:14 ^d 1Ki 7:36
^e Eze 1:6
^f Eze 1:10;
 Rev 4:7
^g 10:15 ^g Eze 1:3,
 5
^h 10:17
ⁱ Eze 1:20-21
^j 10:18 ^j Ps 18:10
^k 10:19 ^k Eze 11:1,
 22
^l 10:20 ^l Eze 1:1
^m 10:21
ⁿ Eze 41:18
^o Eze 1:6
^p 11:1 ^p Eze 8:16;
 10:19; 43:4-5

advice in this city. ³They say, ‘Haven’t our houses been recently rebuilt? This city is a pot,^o and we are the meat in it.’^p ⁴Therefore prophesy^q against them; prophesy, son of man.”

⁵Then the Spirit of the LORD came on me, and he told me to say: “This is what the LORD says: That is what you are saying, you leaders in Israel, but I know what is going through your mind.^r ⁶You have killed many people in this city and filled its streets with the dead.^s

⁷“Therefore this is what the Sovereign LORD says: The bodies you have thrown there are the meat and this city is the pot, but I will drive you out of it.^t ⁸You fear the sword, and the sword is what I will bring against you, declares the Sovereign LORD.^u ⁹I will drive you out of the city and deliver you into the hands^v of foreigners and inflict punishment on you.^w ¹⁰You will fall by the sword, and I will execute judgment on you at the borders of Israel.^x Then you will know that I am the LORD. ¹¹This city will not be a pot^y for you, nor will you be the meat in it; I will execute judgment on you at the borders of Israel. ¹²And you will know that I am the LORD, for you have not followed my decrees^z or kept my laws but have conformed to the standards of the nations around you.^a”

¹³Now as I was prophesying, Pelatiah^b son of Benaiah died. Then I fell facedown and cried out in a loud voice, “Alas, Sovereign LORD! Will you completely destroy the remnant of Israel?^c”

The Promise of Israel’s Return

¹⁴The word of the LORD came to me: ¹⁵“Son of man, the people of Jerusalem have said of your fellow exiles and all the other Israelites, ‘They are far away from the LORD; this land was given to us as our possession.’^d

¹⁶“Therefore say: ‘This is what the Sovereign LORD says: Although I sent them far away among the nations and scattered them among the countries, yet for a little while I have been a sanctuary^e for them in the countries where they have gone.’

11:3 ^o Jer 1:13;
 Eze 24:3
^p ver 7, 11
^q 11:4 ^q Eze 3:4,
 17
^r 11:5 ^r Jer 17:10
^s 11:6 ^s Eze 7:23;
 22:6
^t 11:7 ^t Eze 24:3-
 13; Mic 3:2-3
^u 11:8 ^u Pr 10:24
^v 11:9 ^v Ps 106:41
^w Dt 28:36;
 Eze 5:8
^x 11:10 ^x 2Ki 14:25
^y 11:11 ^y ver 3
^z 11:12 ^z Lev 18:4;
 Eze 18:9
^a Eze 8:10
^b 11:13 ^b ver 1
^c Eze 9:8
^d 11:15
^e Eze 33:24
^f 11:16 ^f Ps 90:1;
 91:9; Isa 8:14

17“Therefore say: ‘This is what the Sovereign LORD says: I will gather you from the nations and bring you back from the countries where you have been scattered, and I will give you back the land of Israel again.’^f

18“‘They will return to it and remove all its vile images^g and detestable idols.^h 19I will give them an undivided heartⁱ and put a new spirit in them; I will remove from them their heart of stone^j and give them a heart of flesh.^k 20Then they will follow my decrees and be careful to keep my laws.^l They will be my people, and I will be their God.^m 21But as for those whose hearts are devoted to their vile images and detestable idols, I will bring down on their own heads what they have done, declares the Sovereign LORD.ⁿ”

22Then the cherubim, with the wheels beside them, spread their wings, and the glory of the God of Israel was above them.^o 23The glory^p of the LORD went up from within the city and stopped above the mountain^q east of it. 24The Spirit^r lifted me up and brought me to the exiles in Babylonia^a in the vision^s given by the Spirit of God.

Then the vision I had seen went up from me,²⁵ and I told the exiles everything the LORD had shown me.^t

The Exile Symbolized

12 The word of the LORD came to me: 2“Son of man, you are living among a rebellious people. They have eyes to see but do not see and ears to hear but do not hear, for they are a rebellious people.^u

3“‘Therefore, son of man, pack your belongings for exile and in the daytime, as they watch, set out and go from where you are to another place. Perhaps^v they will understand,^w though they are a rebellious people.^x 4During the daytime, while they watch, bring out your belongings packed for exile. Then in the evening, while they are watching, go out like those who go into exile.^y 5While they watch, dig through the wall and take your belongings out through it. 6Put them on your shoulder as they

11:17 ^f Jer 3:18;
24:5-6;
Eze 28:25;
34:13
11:18 ^g Eze 5:11
^h Eze 37:23
11:19 ⁱ Jer 32:39
^j Zec 7:12
^k Eze 18:31;
36:26; 2Co 3:3
11:20
^l Ps 105:45
^m Eze 14:11;
36:26-28
11:21
ⁿ Eze 9:10;
16:43
11:22
^o Eze 10:19
11:23 ^p Eze 8:4;
10:4; ^q Eze 14:4
11:24 ^r Eze 8:3
^s 2Co 12:2-4
11:25 ^t Eze 3:4,
11
12:2 ^u Isa 6:10;
Eze 2:6-8;
Mt 13:15
12:3 ^v Jer 36:3
^w Jer 26:3
^x 2Ti 2:25-26
12:4 ^y ver 12;
Jer 39:4

12:6 ^z ver 12;
Isa 8:18; 20:3;
Eze 4:3; 24:24
12:7
^a Eze 24:18;
37:10
12:9
^b Eze 17:12;
20:49; 24:19
12:11 ^c 2Ki 25:7;
Jer 15:2; 52:15
12:12 ^d Jer 39:4
^e Jer 52:7
12:13
^f Eze 17:20;
19:8; Hos 7:12
9 Isa 24:17-18
^g Jer 39:7
^h Jer 52:11;
Eze 17:16
12:14 ⁱ 2Ki 25:5;
Eze 5:10, 12
12:16
^k Jer 22:8-9;
Eze 6:8-10;
14:22
12:18 ^l La 5:9;
Eze 4:16

are watching and carry them out at dusk. Cover your face so that you cannot see the land, for I have made you a sign^z to the Israelites.”

7So I did as I was commanded.^a During the day I brought out my things packed for exile. Then in the evening I dug through the wall with my hands. I took my belongings out at dusk, carrying them on my shoulders while they watched.

8In the morning the word of the LORD came to me: 9“Son of man, did not the Israelites, that rebellious people, ask you, ‘What are you doing?’^b

10“Say to them, ‘This is what the Sovereign LORD says: This prophecy concerns the prince in Jerusalem and all the Israelites who are there.’ 11Say to them, ‘I am a sign to you.’

“As I have done, so it will be done to them. They will go into exile as captives.^c

12“‘The prince among them will put his things on his shoulder at dusk^d and leave, and a hole will be dug in the wall for him to go through. He will cover his face so that he cannot see the land.^e 13I will spread my net^f for him, and he will be caught in my snare;^g I will bring him to Babylonia, the land of the Chaldeans, but he will not see^h it, and there he will die.ⁱ 14I will scatter to the winds all those around him — his staff and all his troops — and I will pursue them with drawn sword.^j

15“‘They will know that I am the LORD, when I disperse them among the nations and scatter them through the countries. 16But I will spare a few of them from the sword, famine and plague, so that in the nations where they go they may acknowledge all their detestable practices. Then they will know that I am the LORD.^k”

17The word of the LORD came to me: 18“Son of man, tremble as you eat your food,^l and shudder in fear as you drink your water. 19Say to the people of the land: ‘This is what the Sovereign LORD says about those living in Jerusalem and in the land of Israel: They will eat their food in anxiety

^a 24 Or *Chaldea*

and drink their water in despair, for their land will be stripped of everything^m in it because of the violence of all who live there.ⁿ ²⁰The inhabited towns will be laid waste and the land will be desolate. Then you will know that I am the LORD.^o”

There Will Be No Delay

²¹The word of the LORD came to me: ²²“Son of man, what is this proverb you have in the land of Israel: ‘The days go by and every vision comes to nothing’?^p ²³Say to them, ‘This is what the Sovereign LORD says: I am going to put an end to this proverb, and they will no longer quote it in Israel.’ Say to them, ‘The days are near when every vision will be fulfilled.^q ²⁴For there will be no more false visions or flattering divinations^r among the people of Israel. ²⁵But I the LORD will speak what I will, and it shall be fulfilled without delay. For in your days, you rebellious people, I will fulfill whatever I say, declares the Sovereign LORD.^s”

²⁶The word of the LORD came to me: ²⁷“Son of man, the Israelites are saying, ‘The vision he sees is for many years from now, and he prophesies about the distant future.’^t

²⁸“Therefore say to them, ‘This is what the Sovereign LORD says: None of my words will be delayed any longer; whatever I say will be fulfilled, declares the Sovereign LORD.’”

False Prophets Condemned

13 The word of the LORD came to me: ²“Son of man, prophesy against the prophets of Israel who are now prophesying. Say to those who prophesy out of their own imagination: ‘Hear the word of the LORD!’^u ³This is what the Sovereign LORD says: Woe to the foolish^a prophets^v who follow their own spirit and have seen nothing!^w ⁴Your prophets, Israel, are like jackals among ruins. ⁵You have not gone up to the breaches in the wall to repair^x it for the people of Israel so that it will stand firm in the battle on the day of the LORD.^y ⁶Their visions are false and their divinations a lie. Even though the LORD has not

12:19
^m Eze 6:6-14; Mic 7:13;
Zec 7:14
ⁿ Eze 4:16;
23:33
12:20
^o Isa 7:23-24;
Jer 4:7
12:22
^p Eze 11:3;
Am 6:3;
2Pe 3:4
12:23
^q Ps 37:13;
Joel 2:1;
Zep 1:14
12:24
^r Jer 14:14;
Eze 13:23;
Zec 13:2-4
12:25
^s Isa 14:24;
Hab 1:5
12:27 ^t Da 10:14
13:2 ^u ver 17;
Jer 23:16; 37:19
13:3 ^v La 2:14
^w Jer 23:25-32
13:5 ^x Isa 58:12;
Eze 22:30
^y Eze 7:19

sent them, they say, “The LORD declares,” and expect him to fulfill their words.^z ⁷Have you not seen false visions and uttered lying divinations when you say, “The LORD declares,” though I have not spoken?

⁸“Therefore this is what the Sovereign LORD says: Because of your false words and lying visions, I am against you, declares the Sovereign LORD. ⁹My hand will be against the prophets who see false visions and utter lying divinations. They will not belong to the council of my people or be listed in the records^a of Israel, nor will they enter the land of Israel. Then you will know that I am the Sovereign LORD.^b

¹⁰“Because they lead my people astray,^c saying, “Peace,” when there is no peace, and because, when a flimsy wall is built, they cover it with whitewash,^d ¹¹therefore tell those who cover it with whitewash that it is going to fall. Rain will come in torrents, and I will send hailstones hurtling down, and violent winds will burst forth.^e ¹²When the wall collapses, will people not ask you, “Where is the whitewash you covered it with?”

¹³“Therefore this is what the Sovereign LORD says: In my wrath I will unleash a violent wind, and in my anger hailstones^f and torrents of rain will fall with destructive fury.^g ¹⁴I will tear down the wall you have covered with whitewash and will level it to the ground so that its foundation^h will be laid bare. When it^b falls,ⁱ you will be destroyed in it; and you will know that I am the LORD. ¹⁵So I will pour out my wrath against the wall and against those who covered it with whitewash. I will say to you, “The wall is gone and so are those who whitewashed it, ¹⁶those prophets of Israel who prophesied to Jerusalem and saw visions of peace for her when there was no peace, declares the Sovereign LORD.^j”

¹⁷“Now, son of man, set your face against the daughters^k of your people who prophesy out of their own imagination. Prophesy against them^l

13:6 ^z Jer 28:15;
Eze 22:28
13:9 ^a Jer 17:13
^b Eze 20:38
13:10 ^c Jer 50:6
^d Eze 7:25;
22:28
13:11
^e Eze 38:22
13:13
^f Rev 11:19;
16:21 ^g Ex 9:25;
Isa 30:30
13:14 ^h Mic 1:6
ⁱ Jer 6:15
13:16 ^j Isa 57:21;
Jer 6:14
13:17 ^k Rev 2:20
^l ver 2

^a 3 Or wicked ^b 14 Or the city

¹⁸and say, ‘This is what the Sovereign LORD says: Woe to the women who sew magic charms on all their wrists and make veils of various lengths for their heads in order to ensnare people. Will you ensnare the lives of my people but preserve your own? ¹⁹You have profaned^m me among my people for a few handfuls of barley and scraps of bread. By lying to my people, who listen to lies, you have killed those who should not have died and have spared those who should not live.ⁿ

²⁰“Therefore this is what the Sovereign LORD says: I am against your magic charms with which you ensnare people like birds and I will tear them from your arms; I will set free the people that you ensnare like birds. ²¹I will tear off your veils and save my people from your hands, and they will no longer fall prey to your power. Then you will know that I am the LORD.^o ²²Because you disheartened the righteous with your lies, when I had brought them no grief, and because you encouraged the wicked not to turn from their evil ways and so save their lives,^p ²³therefore you will no longer see false visions or practice divination.^q I will save my people from your hands. And then you will know that I am the LORD.^r”

Idolaters Condemned

14 Some of the elders of Israel came to me and sat down in front of me.^s ²Then the word of the LORD came to me: ³“Son of man, these men have set up idols in their hearts and put wicked stumbling blocks^t before their faces. Should I let them inquire of me at all?^u ⁴Therefore speak to them and tell them, ‘This is what the Sovereign LORD says: When any of the Israelites set up idols in their hearts and put a wicked stumbling block before their faces and then go to a prophet, I the LORD will answer them myself in keeping with their great idolatry. ⁵I will do this to recapture the hearts of the people of Israel, who have all deserted^v me for their idols.^w

13:19
^m Eze 20:39;
 22:26 ⁿ Pr 28:21
 13:21 ^o Ps 91:3
 13:22
^p Jer 23:14;
 Eze 33:14-16
 13:23 ^q ver 6;
 Eze 12:24
^r Mic 3:6
 14:1 ^s Eze 8:1;
 20:1
 14:3 ^t ver 7;
 Eze 7:19
^u Isa 1:15;
 Eze 20:31
 14:5 ^v Zec 11:8
^w Jer 2:11

14:6 ^x Isa 2:20;
 30:22
 14:7 ^y Ex 12:48;
 20:10
 14:8 ^z Eze 15:7
^a Eze 5:15
 14:9 ^b Jer 14:15
^c Jer 4:10
^d Ki 22:23
 14:11
^e Eze 48:11
^f Eze 11:19-20;
 37:23
 14:13
^g Lev 26:26
^h Eze 5:16; 6:14;
 15:8
 14:14 ⁱ Ge 6:8
^j ver 20;
 Eze 28:3;
 Da 1:6; 6:13
^k Job 1:1
^l Job 42:9;
 Jer 15:1;
 Eze 18:20
 14:15 ^m Eze 5:17
ⁿ Lev 26:22
 14:16
^o Eze 18:20

⁶“Therefore say to the people of Israel, ‘This is what the Sovereign LORD says: Repent! Turn from your idols and renounce all your detestable practices!^x

⁷“When any of the Israelites or any foreigner^y residing in Israel separate themselves from me and set up idols in their hearts and put a wicked stumbling block before their faces and then go to a prophet to inquire of me, I the LORD will answer them myself. ⁸I will set my face against^z them and make them an example and a byword.^a I will remove them from my people. Then you will know that I am the LORD.

⁹“And if the prophet^b is enticed^c to utter a prophecy, I the LORD have enticed that prophet, and I will stretch out my hand against him and destroy him from among my people Israel.^d ¹⁰They will bear their guilt — the prophet will be as guilty as the one who consults him. ¹¹Then the people of Israel will no longer stray^e from me, nor will they defile themselves anymore with all their sins. They will be my people, and I will be their God, declares the Sovereign LORD.^f”

Jerusalem's Judgment Inescapable

¹²The word of the LORD came to me: ¹³“Son of man, if a country sins against me by being unfaithful and I stretch out my hand against it to cut off its food supply^g and send famine upon it and kill its people and their animals,^h ¹⁴even if these three men — Noah,ⁱ Daniel^{aj} and Job^k — were in it, they could save only themselves by their righteousness,^l declares the Sovereign LORD.

¹⁵“Or if I send wild beasts^m through that country and they leave it childless and it becomes desolate so that no one can pass through it because of the beasts,ⁿ ¹⁶as surely as I live, declares the Sovereign LORD, even if these three men were in it, they could not save their own sons or daughters. They alone would be saved, but the land would be desolate.^o

^a 14 Or *Danel*, a man of renown in ancient literature; also in verse 20

¹⁷“Or if I bring a sword^p against that country and say, ‘Let the sword pass throughout the land,’ and I kill its people and their animals,^q ¹⁸as surely as I live, declares the Sovereign LORD, even if these three men were in it, they could not save their own sons or daughters. They alone would be saved.

¹⁹“Or if I send a plague into that land and pour out my wrath^r on it through bloodshed, killing its people and their animals,^s ²⁰as surely as I live, declares the Sovereign LORD, even if Noah, Daniel and Job were in it, they could save neither son nor daughter. They would save only themselves by their righteousness.^t

²¹“For this is what the Sovereign LORD says: How much worse will it be when I send against Jerusalem my four dreadful judgments — sword and famine and wild beasts and plague — to kill its men and their animals!^u ²²Yet there will be some survivors — sons and daughters who will be brought out of it.^v They will come to you, and when you see their conduct^w and their actions, you will be consoled regarding the disaster I have brought on Jerusalem — every disaster I have brought on it. ²³You will be consoled when you see their conduct and their actions, for you will know that I have done nothing in it without cause, declares the Sovereign LORD.^x”

Jerusalem as a Useless Vine

15 The word of the LORD came to me: ²“Son of man, how is the wood of a vine^y different from that of a branch from any of the trees in the forest? ³Is wood ever taken from it to make anything useful? Do they make pegs from it to hang things on? ⁴And after it is thrown on the fire as fuel and the fire burns both ends and chars the middle, is it then useful for anything?^z ⁵If it was not useful for anything when it was whole, how much less can it be made into something useful when the fire has burned it and it is charred?

⁶“Therefore this is what the Sovereign LORD says: As I have given the

14:17
^p Lev 26:25;
 Eze 5:12; 21:3-4
^q Eze 25:13;
 Zep 1:3
 14:19 ^r Eze 7:8
^s Eze 38:22
 14:20 ^t ver 14
 14:21 ^u Jer 15:3;
 Eze 5:17; 33:27;
 Am 4:6-10;
 Rev 6:8
 14:22
^v Eze 12:16
^w Eze 20:43
 14:23
^x Jer 22:8-9
 15:2 ^y Isa 5:1-
 7; Jer 2:21;
 Hos 10:1
 15:4
^z Eze 19:14;
 Jn 15:6

15:7 ^a Ps 34:16;
 Eze 14:8
^b Isa 24:18;
 Am 9:1-4
 15:8 ^c Eze 14:13
^d Eze 17:20
 16:2
^e Eze 20:4;
 22:2
 16:3 ^f Eze 21:30
^g ver 45
 16:4 ^h Hos 2:3
 16:6 ⁱ Ex 19:4
 16:7 ^j Dt 1:10
^k Ex 1:7
 16:8 ^l Ru 3:9
^m Jer 2:2;
 Hos 2:7; 19-20
 16:9 ⁿ Ru 3:3
 16:10
^o Ex 26:36
^p Eze 27:16

wood of the vine among the trees of the forest as fuel for the fire, so will I treat the people living in Jerusalem. ⁷I will set my face against^a them. Although they have come out of the fire, the fire will yet consume them. And when I set my face against them, you will know that I am the LORD.^b ⁸I will make the land desolate^c because they have been unfaithful,^d declares the Sovereign LORD.”

Jerusalem as an Adulterous Wife

16 The word of the LORD came to me: ²“Son of man, confront Jerusalem with her detestable practices^e ³and say, ‘This is what the Sovereign LORD says to Jerusalem: Your ancestry^f and birth were in the land of the Canaanites; your father was an Amorite and your mother a Hittite.^g ⁴On the day you were born^h your cord was not cut, nor were you washed with water to make you clean, nor were you rubbed with salt or wrapped in cloths. ⁵No one looked on you with pity or had compassion enough to do any of these things for you. Rather, you were thrown out into the open field, for on the day you were born you were despised.

⁶“Then I passed by and saw you kicking about in your blood, and as you lay there in your blood I said to you, ‘Live!’^{ai} ⁷I made you growⁱ like a plant of the field. You grew and developed and entered puberty. Your breasts had formed and your hair had grown, yet you were stark naked.^k

⁸“Later I passed by, and when I looked at you and saw that you were old enough for love, I spread the corner of my garment^l over you and covered your naked body. I gave you my solemn oath and entered into a covenant with you, declares the Sovereign LORD, and you became mine.^m

⁹“I bathed you with water and washedⁿ the blood from you and put ointments on you. ¹⁰I clothed you with an embroidered^o dress and put sandals of fine leather on you. I dressed you in fine linen^p and

^a 6 A few Hebrew manuscripts, Septuagint and Syriac; most Hebrew manuscripts repeat *and as you lay there in your blood I said to you, ‘Live!’*

covered you with costly garments.⁴ ¹¹I adorned you with jewelry:^r I put bracelets^s on your arms and a necklace^t around your neck,¹² and I put a ring on your nose,^u earrings on your ears and a beautiful crown^v on your head. ¹³So you were adorned with gold and silver; your clothes were of fine linen and costly fabric and embroidered cloth. Your food was honey, olive oil^w and the finest flour. You became very beautiful and rose to be a queen.^x ¹⁴And your fame^y spread among the nations on account of your beauty,^z because the splendor I had given you made your beauty perfect, declares the Sovereign LORD.

¹⁵“But you trusted in your beauty and used your fame to become a prostitute. You lavished your favors on anyone who passed by^a and your beauty became his.^b ¹⁶You took some of your garments to make gaudy high places, where you carried on your prostitution.^c You went to him, and he possessed your beauty.^a ¹⁷You also took the fine jewelry I gave you, the jewelry made of my gold and silver, and you made for yourself male idols and engaged in prostitution with them.^d ¹⁸And you took your embroidered clothes to put on them, and you offered my oil and incense before them. ¹⁹Also the food I provided for you — the flour, olive oil and honey I gave you to eat — you offered as fragrant incense before them. That is what happened, declares the Sovereign LORD.^e

²⁰“And you took your sons and daughters^f whom you bore to me^g and sacrificed them as food to the idols. Was your prostitution not enough?^h ²¹You slaughtered my children and sacrificed them to the idols.ⁱ ²²In all your detestable practices and your prostitution you did not remember the days of your youth,^j when you were naked and bare, kicking about in your blood.^k

²³“Woe! Woe to you, declares the Sovereign LORD. In addition to all your other wickedness, ²⁴you built a mound for yourself and made a lofty shrine^l in every public square.^m ²⁵At every street corner you built your

16:10 ^qver 18
16:11
^rEze 23:40
^sIsa 3:19;
Eze 23:42
^tGe 41:42
16:12 ^uIsa 3:21
^vIsa 28:5;
Jer 13:18
16:13 ^wIsa 10:1
^xDt 32:13-14;
1Ki 4:21
16:14
^y1Ki 10:24
^zLa 2:15
16:15 ^aver 25
^bIsa 57:8;
Jer 2:20;
Eze 23:3; 27:3
16:16 ^c2Ki 23:7
16:17
^dEze 7:20
16:19 ^eHos 2:8
16:20 ^fJer 7:31
^gEx 13:2
^hPs 106:37-38; Isa 57:5;
Eze 23:37
16:21 ⁱ2Ki 17:17;
Jer 19:5
16:22 ^jJer 2:2;
Hos 11:1 ^kver 6
16:24 ^lver 31;
Isa 57:7
^mPs 78:58;
Jer 2:20; 3:2;
Eze 20:28

lofty shrines and degraded your beauty, spreading your legs with increasing promiscuity to anyone who passed by.ⁿ ²⁶You engaged in prostitution with the Egyptians, your neighbors with large genitals, and aroused my anger^o with your increasing promiscuity.^p ²⁷So I stretched out my hand^q against you and reduced your territory; I gave you over to the greed of your enemies, the daughters of the Philistines,^r who were shocked by your lewd conduct. ²⁸You engaged in prostitution with the Assyrians^s too, because you were insatiable; and even after that, you still were not satisfied. ²⁹Then you increased your promiscuity to include Babylonia,^{bt} a land of merchants, but even with this you were not satisfied.

³⁰“I am filled with fury against you,^c declares the Sovereign LORD, when you do all these things, acting like a brazen prostitute!^u ³¹When you built your mounds at every street corner and made your lofty shrines^v in every public square, you were unlike a prostitute, because you scorned payment.

³²“You adulterous wife! You prefer strangers to your own husband! ³³All prostitutes receive gifts, but you give gifts^w to all your lovers, bribing them to come to you from everywhere for your illicit favors.^x ³⁴So in your prostitution you are the opposite of others; no one runs after you for your favors. You are the very opposite, for you give payment and none is given to you.

³⁵“Therefore, you prostitute, hear the word of the LORD! ³⁶This is what the Sovereign LORD says: Because you poured out your lust and exposed your naked body in your promiscuity with your lovers, and because of all your detestable idols, and because you gave them your children's blood,^y ³⁷therefore I am going to gather all your lovers, with whom you found pleasure, those you loved as well as those you hated. I will gather them against you from all around

^a 16 The meaning of the Hebrew for this sentence is uncertain. ^b 29 Or *Chaldea*
^c 30 Or *How feverish is your heart,*

and will strip you in front of them, and they will see you stark naked.^z ³⁸I will sentence you to the punishment of women who commit adultery and who shed blood;^a I will bring on you the blood vengeance of my wrath and jealous anger.^b ³⁹Then I will deliver you into the hands of your lovers, and they will tear down your mounds and destroy your lofty shrines. They will strip you of your clothes and take your fine jewelry and leave you stark naked.^c ⁴⁰They will bring a mob against you, who will stone^d you and hack you to pieces with their swords. ⁴¹They will burn down^e your houses and inflict punishment on you in the sight of many women.^f I will put a stop^g to your prostitution, and you will no longer pay your lovers. ⁴²Then my wrath against you will subside and my jealous anger will turn away from you; I will be calm and no longer angry.^h

⁴³“Because you did not remember the days of your youth but enraged me with all these things, I will surely bring downⁱ on your head what you have done, declares the Sovereign LORD. Did you not add lewdness to all your other detestable practices?^k

⁴⁴“Everyone who quotes proverbs will quote this proverb about you: “Like mother, like daughter.” ⁴⁵You are a true daughter of your mother, who despised her husband and her children; and you are a true sister of your sisters, who despised their husbands and their children. Your mother was a Hittite and your father an Amorite.^l ⁴⁶Your older sister was Samaria, who lived to the north of you with her daughters; and your younger sister, who lived to the south of you with her daughters, was Sodom.^m ⁴⁷You not only followed their ways and copied their detestable practices, but in all your ways you soon became more depraved than they.ⁿ ⁴⁸As surely as I live, declares the Sovereign LORD, your sister Sodom and her daughters never did what you and your daughters have done.^o

⁴⁹“Now this was the sin of your sister Sodom:^p She and her daughters were arrogant,^q overfed and

16:37
^z Jer 13:22
 16:38
^a Eze 23:45
^b Lev 20:10;
 Eze 23:25
 16:39
^c Eze 23:26;
 Hos 2:3
 16:40 ^d Jn 8:5,
 7
 16:41 ^e Dt 13:16
^f Eze 23:10
^g Eze 23:27, 48
 16:42
^h Isa 54:9;
 Eze 5:13; 39:29
 16:43 ⁱ Ps 78:42
^j Eze 22:31
^k ver 22;
 Eze 11:21
 16:45 ^l Eze 23:2
 16:46
^m Ge 13:10-13;
 Eze 23:4
 16:47
ⁿ 2Ki 21:9;
 Eze 5:7
 16:48
^o Mt 10:15;
 11:23-24
 16:49
^p Ge 13:13
^q Ps 138:6

unconcerned; they did not help the poor and needy.^r ⁵⁰They were haughty and did detestable things before me. Therefore I did away with them as you have seen.^s ⁵¹Samaria did not commit half the sins you did. You have done more detestable things than they, and have made your sisters seem righteous by all these things you have done.^t ⁵²Bear your disgrace, for you have furnished some justification for your sisters. Because your sins were more vile than theirs, they appear more righteous than you. So then, be ashamed and bear your disgrace, for you have made your sisters appear righteous.

⁵³“However, I will restore^u the fortunes of Sodom and her daughters and of Samaria and her daughters, and your fortunes along with them, ⁵⁴so that you may bear your disgrace^v and be ashamed of all you have done in giving them comfort. ⁵⁵And your sisters, Sodom with her daughters and Samaria with her daughters, will return to what they were before; and you and your daughters will return to what you were before.^w ⁵⁶You would not even mention your sister Sodom in the day of your pride, ⁵⁷before your wickedness was uncovered. Even so, you are now scorned by the daughters of Edom^{ax} and all her neighbors and the daughters of the Philistines—all those around you who despise you. ⁵⁸You will bear the consequences of your lewdness and your detestable practices, declares the LORD.^y

⁵⁹“This is what the Sovereign LORD says: I will deal with you as you deserve, because you have despised my oath by breaking the covenant.^z ⁶⁰Yet I will remember the covenant I made with you in the days of your youth, and I will establish an everlasting covenant^a with you. ⁶¹Then you will remember your ways and be ashamed^b when you receive your sisters, both those who are older than you and those who are younger. I will give them to you as daughters, but not on the basis of my covenant

^r Eze 18:7, 12, 16;
 Lk 12:16-20
 16:50
^s Ge 18:20-21;
 19:5
 16:51
^t Jer 3:8-11
 16:53
^u Isa 19:24-25
 16:54
^v Jer 2:26;
 Eze 14:22
 16:55 ^w Mal 3:4
 16:57 ^x 2Ki 16:6
 16:58
^y Eze 23:49
 16:59
^z Eze 17:19
 16:60
^a Jer 32:40;
 Eze 37:26
 16:61
^b Eze 20:43

^a 57 Many Hebrew manuscripts and Syriac; most Hebrew manuscripts, Septuagint and Vulgate Aram

with you. ⁶²So I will establish my covenant with you, and you will know that I am the LORD. ^c ⁶³Then, when I make atonement^d for you for all you have done, you will remember and be ashamed and never again open your mouth^e because of your humiliation, declares the Sovereign LORD. ^f”

Two Eagles and a Vine

17 The word of the LORD came to me: ²“Son of man, set forth an allegory and tell it to the Israelites as a parable. ³Say to them, ‘This is what the Sovereign LORD says: A great eagle^h with powerful wings, long feathers and full plumage of varied colors came to Lebanon. ¹Taking hold of the top of a cedar, ⁴he broke off its topmost shoot and carried it away to a land of merchants, where he planted it in a city of traders.

⁵“‘He took one of the seedlings of the land and put it in fertile soil. He planted it like a willow by abundant water, ⁶and it sprouted and became a low, spreading vine. Its branches turned toward him, but its roots remained under it. So it became a vine and produced branches and put out leafy boughs.

⁷“‘But there was another great eagle with powerful wings and full plumage. The vine now sent out its roots toward him from the plot where it was planted and stretched out its branches to him for water. ^k ⁸It had been planted in good soil by abundant water so that it would produce branches, bear fruit and become a splendid vine.’

⁹“Say to them, ‘This is what the Sovereign LORD says: Will it thrive? Will it not be uprooted and stripped of its fruit so that it withers? All its new growth will wither. It will not take a strong arm or many people to pull it up by the roots. ¹⁰It has been planted, ¹ but will it thrive? Will it not wither completely when the east wind strikes it — wither away in the plot where it grew?’”

¹¹Then the word of the LORD came to me: ¹²“Say to this rebellious people, ‘Do you not know what these things mean?’” Say to them: ‘The

16:62
^c Jer 24:7;
 Eze 20:37;
 43:44;
 Hos 2:19-20
 16:63 ^d Ps 65:3;
 79:9 ^e Ro 3:19
^f Ps 39:9;
 Da 9:7-8
 17:2
^g Eze 20:49
 17:3 ^h Hos 8:1
ⁱ Jer 22:23
 17:5 ^j Dt 8:7-9;
 Isa 44:4
 17:7 ^k Eze 31:4
 17:10
^l Hos 13:15
 17:12
^m Eze 12:9

ⁿ 2Ki 24:15
^o Eze 24:19
 17:13
^p 2Ch 36:13
 17:14
^q Eze 29:14
 17:15 ^r Jer 52:3
^s Dt 17:16
^t Jer 34:3; 38:18
 17:16
^u Jer 52:11;
 Eze 12:13
^v 2Ki 24:17
 17:17 ^w Jer 37:7
^x Eze 4:2
^y Isa 36:6;
 Jer 37:5;
 Eze 29:6-7
 17:18
^z 1Ch 29:24
 17:19
^a Eze 16:59
 17:20
^b Eze 12:13;
 32:3 ^c Jer 2:35;
 Eze 20:36
 17:21
^d Eze 12:14
^e 2Ki 25:11
^f 2Ki 25:5
 17:22
^g Jer 23:5;
 Eze 20:40;
 36:1, 36; 37:22
 17:23
^h Ps 92:12;
 Isa 2:2;
 Eze 31:6;
 Da 4:12;
 Hos 14:5-7;
 Mt 13:32
 17:24 ⁱ Ps 96:12

king of Babylon went to Jerusalem and carried off her king and her nobles,ⁿ bringing them back with him to Babylon. ^o ¹³Then he took a member of the royal family and made a treaty with him, putting him under oath. ^p He also carried away the leading men of the land, ¹⁴so that the kingdom would be brought low,^q unable to rise again, surviving only by keeping his treaty. ¹⁵But the king rebelled^r against him by sending his envoys to Egypt to get horses and a large army. ^s Will he succeed? Will he who does such things escape? Will he break the treaty and yet escape?^t

¹⁶“‘As surely as I live, declares the Sovereign LORD, he shall die^u in Babylon, in the land of the king who put him on the throne, whose oath he despised and whose treaty he broke.’ ^v ¹⁷Pharaoh^w with his mighty army and great horde will be of no help to him in war, when ramps^x are built and siege works erected to destroy many lives. ^y ¹⁸He despised the oath by breaking the covenant. Because he had given his hand in pledge^z and yet did all these things, he shall not escape.

¹⁹“‘Therefore this is what the Sovereign LORD says: As surely as I live, I will repay him for despising my oath and breaking my covenant. ^a ²⁰I will spread my net^b for him, and he will be caught in my snare. I will bring him to Babylon and execute judgment^c on him there because he was unfaithful to me. ²¹All his choice troops will fall by the sword,^d and the survivors^e will be scattered to the winds. ^f Then you will know that I the LORD have spoken.

²²“‘This is what the Sovereign LORD says: I myself will take a shoot from the very top of a cedar and plant it; I will break off a tender sprig from its topmost shoots and plant it on a high and lofty mountain. ^g ²³On the mountain heights of Israel I will plant it; it will produce branches and bear fruit and become a splendid cedar. Birds of every kind will nest in it; they will find shelter in the shade of its branches. ^h ²⁴All the trees of the forestⁱ will know that I the LORD bring

down the tall tree and make the low tree grow tall. I dry up the green tree and make the dry tree flourish.

“‘I the LORD have spoken, and I will do it.’”

The One Who Sins Will Die

18 The word of the LORD came to me: ²“What do you people mean by quoting this proverb about the land of Israel:

“‘The parents eat sour grapes, and the children’s teeth are set on edge?’^k

³“As surely as I live, declares the Sovereign LORD, you will no longer quote this proverb in Israel. ⁴For everyone belongs to me, the parent as well as the child — both alike belong to me. The one who sins is the one who will die.^l

⁵“Suppose there is a righteous man who does what is just and right.

⁶He does not eat at the mountain^m shrines or look to the idolsⁿ of Israel. He does not defile his neighbor’s wife or have sexual relations with a woman during her period.

⁷He does not oppress^o anyone, but returns what he took in pledge^p for a loan. He does not commit robbery but gives his food to the hungry and provides clothing for the naked.^q

⁸He does not lend to them at interest or take a profit from them.^r He withholds his hand from doing wrong and judges fairly^s between two parties.

⁹He follows my decrees and faithfully keeps my laws. That man is righteous;^t he will surely live,^u declares the Sovereign LORD.

¹⁰“Suppose he has a violent son, who sheds blood^v or does any of these other things^a ¹¹(though the father has done none of them):

17:24
^lEze 19:12;
 21:26; 22:14;
 Am 9:11
 18:2 ^kIsa 3:15;
 Jer 31:29;
 La 5:7
 18:4 ^lver 20;
 Isa 42:5;
 Ro 6:23
 18:6 ^mEze 22:9
ⁿDt 4:19;
 Eze 6:13; 20:24
 18:7 ^oEx 22:21
^pEx 22:26;
 Dt 24:12
^qDt 15:11;
 Mt 25:36
 18:8 ^rEx 22:25;
 Lev 25:35-37;
 Dt 23:19-20
^sZec 8:16
 18:9 ^tHab 2:4
^uLev 18:5;
 Eze 20:11;
 Am 5:4
 18:10 ^vEx 21:12

“He eats at the mountain shrines.

He defiles his neighbor’s wife.

¹²He oppresses the poor^w and needy.

He commits robbery.

He does not return what he took in pledge.

He looks to the idols.

He does detestable things.^x

¹³He lends at interest and takes a profit.^y

Will such a man live? He will not! Because he has done all these detestable things, he is to be put to death; his blood will be on his own head.^z

¹⁴“But suppose this son has a son who sees all the sins his father commits, and though he sees them, he does not do such things:^a

¹⁵“He does not eat at the mountain shrines or look to the idols of Israel. He does not defile his neighbor’s wife.

¹⁶He does not oppress anyone or require a pledge for a loan. He does not commit robbery but gives his food to the hungry and provides clothing for the naked.^b

¹⁷He withholds his hand from mistreating the poor and takes no interest or profit from them.

He keeps my laws and follows my decrees.

He will not die for his father’s sin; he will surely live. ¹⁸But his father will die for his own sin, because he practiced extortion, robbed his brother and did what was wrong among his people.

¹⁹“Yet you ask, ‘Why does the son not share the guilt of his father?’ Since the son has done what is just and right and has been careful to keep all my decrees, he will surely live.^c ²⁰The one who sins is the one who will die. The child will not share the guilt of the parent, nor will the parent share the guilt of the child. The righteousness of the righteous

18:12 ^wAm 4:1
^x2Ki 21:11;
 Isa 59:6-7;
 Jer 22:17;
 Eze 8:6, 17
 18:13 ^yEx 22:25
^zEze 33:4-5
 18:14
^a2Ch 34:21;
 Pr 23:24
 18:16 ^bPs 41:1;
 Isa 58:10
 18:19 ^cEx 20:5;
 Dt 5:9; Jer 15:4;
 Zec 1:3-6

^a 10 Or things to a brother

will be credited to them, and the wickedness of the wicked will be charged against them.^d

²¹“But if a wicked person turns away from all the sins they have committed and keeps all my decrees and does what is just and right, that person will surely live; they will not die.^e ²²None of the offenses they have committed will be remembered against them. Because of the righteous things they have done, they will live.^f ²³Do I take any pleasure in the death of the wicked? declares the Sovereign LORD. Rather, am I not pleased^g when they turn from their ways and live?^h

²⁴“But if a righteous person turns from their righteousness and commits sin and does the same detestable things the wicked person does, will they live? None of the righteous things that person has done will be remembered. Because of the unfaithfulness they are guilty of and because of the sins they have committed, they will die.ⁱ

²⁵“Yet you say, ‘The way of the Lord is not just.’ Hear, you Israelites: Is my way unjust?^j Is it not your ways that are unjust? ²⁶If a righteous person turns from their righteousness and commits sin, they will die for it; because of the sin they have committed they will die. ²⁷But if a wicked person turns away from the wickedness they have committed and does what is just and right, they will save their life.^k ²⁸Because they consider all the offenses they have committed and turn away from them, that person will surely live; they will not die. ²⁹Yet the Israelites say, ‘The way of the Lord is not just.’ Are my ways unjust, people of Israel? Is it not your ways that are unjust?

³⁰“Therefore, you Israelites, I will judge each of you according to your own ways, declares the Sovereign LORD. Repent!^l Turn away from all your offenses; then sin will not be your downfall.^m ³¹Rid yourselves of all the offenses you have committed, and get a new heartⁿ and a new spirit. Why will you die, people of Israel?^o ³²For I take no pleasure in the death

18:20

^d Dt 24:16;

1Ki 8:32;

2Ki 14:6;

Isa 3:11;

Mt 16:27;

Ro 2:9

18:21

^e Eze 33:12, 19

18:22

^f Ps 18:20-24;

Isa 43:25;

Mic 7:19

18:23

^g Ps 147:11

^h Eze 33:11;

1Ti 2:4

18:24

ⁱ Isa 15:11;

2Ch 24:17-20;

Eze 3:20;

20:27;

2Pe 2:20-22

18:25

^j Ge 18:25;

Jer 12:1;

Eze 33:17;

Zep 3:5;

Mal 2:17; 3:13-15

18:27 ^k Isa 1:18

18:30 ^l Mt 3:2

^m Eze 7:3;

33:20; Hos 12:6

18:31 ⁿ Ps 51:10

^o Isa 1:16-17;

Eze 11:19; 36:26

18:32

^p Eze 33:11

19:1

^q Eze 26:17;

27:2, 32

^r 2Ki 24:6

19:4

^s 2Ki 23:33-34;

2Ch 36:4

19:5 ^t 2Ki 23:34

19:6 ^u 2Ki 24:9;

2Ch 36:9

19:7 ^v Eze 30:12

19:8 ^w 2Ki 24:2

^x 2Ki 24:11

19:9 ^y 2Ch 36:6

^z 2Ki 24:15

19:10

^a Ps 80:8-11

of anyone, declares the Sovereign LORD. Repent and live!^p

A Lament Over Israel's Princes

19 “Take up a lament^q concerning the princes^r of Israel ²and say:

“‘What a lioness was your mother among the lions!

She lay down among them and reared her cubs.

³She brought up one of her cubs, and he became a strong lion.

He learned to tear the prey and he became a man-eater.

⁴The nations heard about him, and he was trapped in their pit.

They led him with hooks to the land of Egypt.^s

⁵“‘When she saw her hope unfulfilled,

her expectation gone, she took another of her cubs

and made him a strong lion.^t

⁶He prowled among the lions, for he was now a strong lion.

He learned to tear the prey and he became a man-eater.^u

⁷He broke down^a their strongholds and devastated^v their towns.

The land and all who were in it were terrified by his roaring.

⁸Then the nations^w came against him,

those from regions round

about.

They spread their net for him,

and he was trapped in their pit.^x

⁹With hooks they pulled him into a cage

and brought him to the king of Babylon.^y

They put him in prison, so his roar was heard no longer

on the mountains of Israel.^z

¹⁰“‘Your mother was like a vine in your vineyard^b

planted by the water; it was fruitful and full of branches because of abundant water.^a

¹¹Its branches were strong, fit for a ruler's scepter.

^a 7 Targum (see Septuagint); Hebrew *He knew*

^b 10 Two Hebrew manuscripts; most Hebrew manuscripts *your blood*

It towered high
above the thick foliage,
conspicuous for its height
and for its many branches.^b

¹²But it was uprooted^c in fury
and thrown to the ground.
The east wind made it shrivel,
it was stripped of its fruit;
its strong branches withered
and fire consumed them.^d

¹³Now it is planted in the desert,^e
in a dry and thirsty land.^f

¹⁴Fire spread from one of its main^a
branches
and consumed^g its fruit.
No strong branch is left on it
fit for a ruler's scepter.^h

"This is a lament and is to be used as
a lament."

Rebellious Israel Purged

20 In the seventh year, in the
fifth month on the tenth day,
some of the elders of Israel came
to inquire of the LORD, and they sat
down in front of me.ⁱ

²Then the word of the LORD came
to me: ³"Son of man, speak to the el-
ders of Israel and say to them, 'This is
what the Sovereign LORD says: Have
you come to inquire^j of me? As sure-
ly as I live, I will not let you inquire
of me, declares the Sovereign LORD.'^k

⁴"Will you judge them? Will you
judge them, son of man? Then con-
front them with the detestable prac-
tices of their ancestors!^l ⁵and say to
them: 'This is what the Sovereign
LORD says: On the day I chose^m Israel,
I swore with uplifted hand to the de-
scendants of Jacob and revealed my-
self to them in Egypt. With uplifted
hand I said to them, "I am the LORD
your God."ⁿ ⁶On that day I swore to
them that I would bring them out of
Egypt into a land I had searched out
for them, a land flowing with milk
and honey,^o the most beautiful of all
lands.^p ⁷And I said to them, "Each of
you, get rid of the vile images^q you
have set your eyes on, and do not
defile yourselves with the idols of
Egypt. I am the LORD your God."^r

⁸"But they rebelled against me
and would not listen to me; they did

^{19:11} ^bEze 31:3;

Da 4:11

^{19:12}

^cEze 17:10

^dIsa 27:11;

Eze 28:17;

Hos 13:15

^{19:13}

^eEze 20:35

^fHos 2:3

^{19:14}

^gEze 20:47

^hEze 15:4

^{20:1} ⁱEze 8:1

^{20:3} ^jEze 14:3

^kMic 3:7

^{20:4} ^lEze 16:2;

22:2; Mt 23:32

^{20:5} ^mDt 7:6

ⁿEx 6:7

^{20:6} ^oEx 3:8;

Jer 32:22

^pDt 8:7;

Ps 48:2; Da 8:9

^{20:7} ^qEze 20:4

^rEx 20:2;

Lev 18:3;

Dt 29:18

^{20:8} ^sEze 7:8

^tIsa 63:10

^{20:9}

^uEze 36:22;

39:7

^{20:10} ^vEx 13:18

^{20:11}

^wLev 18:5;

Dt 4:7-8;

Ro 10:5

^{20:12} ^xEze 31:13

^{20:13}

^yPs 78:40

^zDt 9:8

^aNu 14:29;

Ps 95:8-10;

Isa 56:6

^{20:14}

^bEze 36:23

^{20:15}

^cPs 95:11;

106:26

^{20:16}

^dNu 15:39

^eAm 5:26

^{20:18} ^fZec 1:4

^{20:19} ^gEze 20:2

^hDt 5:32-33;

6:1-2; 8:1; 11:1;

12:1

^{20:20}

ⁱJer 17:22

not get rid of the vile images they
had set their eyes on, nor did they
forsake the idols of Egypt.^s So I said
I would pour out my wrath on them
and spend my anger against them
in Egypt.^t ⁹But for the sake of my
name, I brought them out of Egypt.^u
I did it to keep my name from be-
ing profaned in the eyes of the na-
tions among whom they lived and in
whose sight I had revealed myself to
the Israelites. ¹⁰Therefore I led them
out of Egypt and brought them into
the wilderness.^v ¹¹I gave them my de-
crees and made known to them my
laws, by which the person who obeys
them will live.^w ¹²Also I gave them
my Sabbaths as a sign^x between us,
so they would know that I the LORD
made them holy.

¹³"Yet the people of Israel re-
belled^y against me in the wilderness.
They did not follow my decrees but
rejected my laws — by which the per-
son who obeys them will live — and
they utterly desecrated my Sabbaths.
So I said I would pour out my wrath^z
on them and destroy them in the
wilderness.^a ¹⁴But for the sake of my
name I did what would keep it from
being profaned in the eyes of the na-
tions in whose sight I had brought
them out.^b ¹⁵Also with uplifted hand I
swore to them in the wilderness that
I would not bring them into the land
I had given them — a land flowing
with milk and honey, the most beau-
tiful of all lands^c — ¹⁶because they
rejected my laws and did not follow
my decrees and desecrated my Sab-
baths. For their hearts^d were devoted
to their idols.^e ¹⁷Yet I looked on them
with pity and did not destroy them
or put an end to them in the wilder-
ness. ¹⁸I said to their children in the
wilderness, "Do not follow the stat-
utes of your parents^f or keep their
laws or defile yourselves with their
idols. ¹⁹I am the LORD your God;^g
follow my decrees and be careful to
keep my laws.^h ²⁰Keep my Sabbaths
holy, that they may be a sign between
us. Then you will know that I am the
LORD your God.ⁱ"

^a 14 Or from under its

21“‘But the children rebelled against me: They did not follow my decrees, they were not careful to keep my laws, of which I said, “The person who obeys them will live by them,” and they desecrated my Sabbaths. So I said I would pour out my wrath on them and spend my anger against them in the wilderness. 22But I withheld^j my hand, and for the sake of my name I did what would keep it from being profaned in the eyes of the nations in whose sight I had brought them out. 23Also with uplifted hand I swore to them in the wilderness that I would disperse them among the nations and scatter^k them through the countries, 24because they had not obeyed my laws but had rejected my decrees and desecrated my Sabbaths,^l and their eyes lusted after^m their parents’ idols.ⁿ 25So I gave^o them other statutes that were not good and laws through which they could not live;^p 26I defiled them through their gifts — the sacrifice of every firstborn — that I might fill them with horror so they would know that I am the LORD.^q”

27“‘Therefore, son of man, speak to the people of Israel and say to them, ‘This is what the Sovereign LORD says: In this also your ancestors blasphemed^r me by being unfaithful to me;^s 28When I brought them into the land^t I had sworn to give them and they saw any high hill or any leafy tree, there they offered their sacrifices, made offerings that aroused my anger, presented their fragrant incense and poured out their drink offerings.^u 29Then I said to them: What is this high place you go to?’” (It is called Bamah^a to this day.)

Rebellious Israel Renewed

30“‘Therefore say to the Israelites: ‘This is what the Sovereign LORD says: Will you defile yourselves^v the way your ancestors did and lust after their vile images?^w 31When you offer your gifts — the sacrifice of your children^x in the fire — you continue to defile yourselves with all your idols to this day. Am I to let you inquire of me, you Israelites? As surely as I live, declares the Sovereign LORD, I will not let you inquire of me.^y

20:22
^jPs 78:38
 20:23
^kLev 26:33;
 Dt 28:64
 20:24 ^lver 13
^mEze 6:9
ⁿver 16
 20:25
^oPs 81:12
^p2Th 2:11
 20:26
^q2Ki 17:17
 20:27 ^rRo 2:24
^sEze 18:24
 20:28
^tPs 78:55, 58
^uEze 6:13
 20:30 ^vver 43
^wJer 16:12
 20:31
^xEze 16:20
^yPs 106:37-39;
 Jer 7:31

20:33 ^zJer 21:5
 20:34
^a2Co 6:17*
^bIsa 27:12-13;
 Jer 44:6; La 2:4
 20:35 ^cJer 2:35
 20:36
^dNu 11:1-35;
 1Co 10:5-10
 20:37
^eLev 27:32;
 Jer 33:13
^fEze 16:62
 20:38
^gEze 34:17-22;
 Am 9:9-10
^hPs 95:11;
 Jer 44:14;
 Eze 13:9;
 Mal 3:3;
 Heb 4:3
 20:39
ⁱJer 44:25
^jIsa 1:13;
 Eze 43:7;
 Am 4:4
 20:40
^kIsa 60:7
^lIsa 56:7;
 Mal 3:4
 20:41
^mEze 28:25;
 36:23 ⁿEze 11:17
 20:42
^oEze 38:23
^pEze 34:13;
 36:24

32“‘You say, “We want to be like the nations, like the peoples of the world, who serve wood and stone.” But what you have in mind will never happen. 33As surely as I live, declares the Sovereign LORD, I will reign over you with a mighty hand and an outstretched arm and with outpoured wrath.^z 34I will bring you from the nations^a and gather you from the countries where you have been scattered — with a mighty hand and an outstretched arm and with outpoured wrath.^b 35I will bring you into the wilderness of the nations and there, face to face, I will execute judgment^c upon you. 36As I judged your ancestors in the wilderness of the land of Egypt, so I will judge you, declares the Sovereign LORD.^d 37I will take note of you as you pass under my rod,^e and I will bring you into the bond of the covenant.^f 38I will purge^g you of those who revolt and rebel against me. Although I will bring them out of the land where they are living, yet they will not enter the land of Israel. Then you will know that I am the LORD.^h

39“‘As for you, people of Israel, this is what the Sovereign LORD says: Go and serve your idols,ⁱ every one of you! But afterward you will surely listen to me and no longer profane my holy name with your gifts and idols.^j 40For on my holy mountain, the high mountain of Israel, declares the Sovereign LORD, there in the land all the people of Israel will serve me, and there I will accept them. There I will require your offerings^k and your choice gifts,^b along with all your holy sacrifices.^l 41I will accept you as fragrant incense when I bring you out from the nations and gather you from the countries where you have been scattered, and I will be proved holy^m through you in the sight of the nations.ⁿ 42Then you will know that I am the LORD,^o when I bring you into the land of Israel,^p the land I had sworn with uplifted hand to give to your ancestors. 43There you will remember your conduct and all the actions by which you have defiled

^a 29 Bamah means high place. ^b 40 Or and the gifts of your firstfruits

yourselves, and you will loathe yourselves for all the evil you have done.^q
⁴⁴You will know that I am the LORD, when I deal with you for my name's sake^r and not according to your evil ways and your corrupt practices, you people of Israel, declares the Sovereign LORD.^s”

Prophecy Against the South

⁴⁵The word of the LORD came to me: ⁴⁶“Son of man, set your face toward the south; preach against the south and prophesy against^t the forest of the southland.^u ⁴⁷Say to the southern forest: ‘Hear the word of the LORD. This is what the Sovereign LORD says: I am about to set fire to you, and it will consume all your trees, both green and dry. The blazing flame will not be quenched, and every face from south to north will be scorched by it.^v ⁴⁸Everyone will see that I the LORD have kindled it; it will not be quenched.^w”

⁴⁹Then I said, “Sovereign LORD, they are saying of me, ‘Isn’t he just telling parables?’^x”^a

Babylon as God’s Sword of Judgment

21^b The word of the LORD came to me: ²“Son of man, set your face against Jerusalem and preach against the sanctuary. Prophesy against^y the land of Israel ³and say to her: ‘This is what the LORD says: I am against you.^z I will draw my sword from its sheath and cut off from you both the righteous and the wicked.^a ⁴Because I am going to cut off the righteous and the wicked, my sword will be unsheathed against everyone from south to north.^b ⁵Then all people will know that I the LORD have drawn my sword from its sheath; it will not return^c again.’^d

⁶“Therefore groan, son of man! Groan before them with broken heart and bitter grief.^e ⁷And when they ask you, ‘Why are you groaning?’ you shall say, ‘Because of the news that is coming. Every heart will melt with fear and every hand go limp;^f every spirit will become faint and every leg will be wet with urine.’ It is coming!

20:43
^qEze 6:9; 16:61;
 Hos 5:15
 20:44
^rEze 36:22
^sEze 24:24
 20:46
^tEze 21:2;
 Am 7:16
^uIsa 30:6;
 Jer 13:19
 20:47
^vIsa 9:18-19;
 13:8; Jer 21:14
 20:48
^wJer 7:20
 20:49
^xMt 13:13;
 Jn 16:25
 21:2
^yEze 20:46
 21:3 ^zJer 21:13
^aver 9-11;
 Job 9:22
 21:4
^bEze 20:47
 21:5 ^cver 30
^dNa 1:9
 21:6 ^eIsa 22:4
 21:7 ^fEze 22:14;
 7:17

It will surely take place, declares the Sovereign LORD.”

⁸The word of the LORD came to me: ⁹“Son of man, prophesy and say, ‘This is what the Lord says:

“‘A sword, a sword,
 sharpened and polished —
¹⁰sharpened for the slaughter,^g
 polished to flash like
 lightning!

“‘Shall we rejoice in the scepter of my royal son? The sword despises every such stick.

¹¹“The sword is appointed to be
 polished,^h
 to be grasped with the hand;
 it is sharpened and polished,
 made ready for the hand of the
 slayer.

¹²Cry out and wail, son of man,
 for it is against my people;
 it is against all the princes of
 Israel.

They are thrown to the sword
 along with my people.
 Therefore beat your breast.ⁱ

¹³“Testing will surely come. And what if even the scepter, which the sword despises, does not continue? declares the Sovereign LORD.’

¹⁴“So then, son of man, prophesy
 and strike your hands^j together.
 Let the sword strike twice,
 even three times.

It is a sword for slaughter —
 a sword for great slaughter,
 closing in on them from every
 side.^k

¹⁵So that hearts may melt with
 fear^l

and the fallen be many,
 I have stationed the sword for
 slaughter^c
 at all their gates.

Look! It is forged to strike like
 lightning,
 it is grasped for slaughter.^m

¹⁶Slash to the right, you sword,
 then to the left,
 wherever your blade is turned.

^a 49 In Hebrew texts 20:45-49 is numbered 21:1-5. ^b In Hebrew texts 21:1-32 is numbered 21:6-37. ^c 15 Septuagint; the meaning of the Hebrew for this word is uncertain.

21:10
^gPs 110:5-6;
 Isa 34:5-6
 21:11 ^hJer 46:4
 21:12 ⁱJer 31:19
 21:14
^jNu 24:10
^kEze 6:11;
 30:24
 21:15 ^l2Sa 17:10
^mPs 22:14

¹⁷I too will strike my handsⁿ together, and my wrath^o will subside.
I the LORD have spoken.”

¹⁸The word of the LORD came to me:
¹⁹“Son of man, mark out two roads for the sword of the king of Babylon to take, both starting from the same country. Make a signpost where the road branches off to the city. ²⁰Mark out one road for the sword to come against Rabbah of the Ammonites^p and another against Judah and fortified Jerusalem. ²¹For the king of Babylon will stop at the fork in the road, at the junction of the two roads, to seek an omen: He will cast lots^q with arrows, he will consult his idols, he will examine the liver.^r ²²Into his right hand will come the lot for Jerusalem, where he is to set up battering rams, to give the command to slaughter, to sound the battle cry, to set battering rams against the gates, to build a ramp and to erect siege works.^s ²³It will seem like a false omen to those who have sworn allegiance to him, but he will remind^t them of their guilt and take them captive.

²⁴“Therefore this is what the Sovereign LORD says: ‘Because you people have brought to mind your guilt by your open rebellion, revealing your sins in all that you do — because you have done this, you will be taken captive.

²⁵“You profane and wicked prince of Israel, whose day has come, whose time of punishment has reached its climax,^u ²⁶this is what the Sovereign LORD says: Take off the turban, remove the crown.^v It will not be as it was: The lowly will be exalted and the exalted will be brought low.^w ²⁷A ruin! A ruin! I will make it a ruin! The crown will not be restored until he to whom it rightfully belongs shall come; to him I will give it.’^x

²⁸“And you, son of man, prophesy and say, ‘This is what the Sovereign LORD says about the Ammonites^y and their insults:

“‘A sword,^z a sword,
drawn for the slaughter,
polished to consume
and to flash like lightning!

^{21:17} ⁿver 14;
Eze 22:13
^oEze 5:13
^{21:20} ^pDt 3:11;
Jer 49:2;
Am 1:14
^{21:21} ^qPr 16:33
^rNu 22:7; 23:23
^{21:22} ^sEze 4:2;
26:9
^{21:23} ^tNu 5:15
^{21:25}
^uEze 35:5
^{21:26}
^vJer 13:18
^wPs 75:7;
Eze 17:24
^{21:27} ^xPs 2:6;
Jer 23:5-6;
Eze 37:24;
Hag 2:21-22
^{21:28} ^yZep 2:8
^zJer 12:12

²⁹Despite false visions concerning you
and lying divinations about you,
it will be laid on the necks
of the wicked who are to be slain,
whose day has come,
whose time of punishment
has reached its climax.^a

³⁰“Let the sword return to its sheath.^b
In the place where you were created,
in the land of your ancestry,^c
I will judge you.

³¹I will pour out my wrath on you
and breathe out my fiery anger^d against you;
I will deliver you into the hands
of brutal men,
men skilled in destruction.^e

³²You will be fuel for the fire,^f
your blood will be shed in your land,
you will be remembered^g no more;
for I the LORD have spoken.’”

Judgment on Jerusalem's Sins

22 The word of the LORD came to me:

²“Son of man, will you judge her? Will you judge this city of bloodshed?^h Then confront her with all her detestable practicesⁱ ³and say: ‘This is what the Sovereign LORD says: You city that brings on herself doom by shedding blood^j in her midst and defiles herself by making idols, ⁴you have become guilty because of the blood you have shed^k and have become defiled by the idols you have made. You have brought your days to a close, and the end of your years has come.^l Therefore I will make you an object of scorn to the nations and a laughingstock to all the countries.^m ⁵Those who are near and those who are far away will mock you, you infamous city, full of turmoil.

⁶“See how each of the princes of Israel who are in you uses his power

^{21:29} ^aver 25;
Eze 22:28; 35:5
^{21:30} ^bJer 47:6
^cEze 16:3
^{21:31}
^dEze 22:20-21
^eJer 51:20-23
^{21:32} ^fMal 4:1
^gEze 25:10
^{22:2}
^hEze 24:6, 9;
Na 3:1 ⁱEze 16:2
^{22:3} ^jver 6, 13,
27; Eze 23:37,
45
^{22:4} ^k2Ki 21:16
^lEze 21:25
^mEze 5:14

to shed blood.ⁿ ⁷In you they have treated father and mother with contempt;^o in you they have oppressed the foreigner and mistreated the fatherless and the widow.^p ⁸You have despised my holy things and desecrated my Sabbaths.^q ⁹In you are slanderers^r who are bent on shedding blood; in you are those who eat at the mountain shrines^s and commit lewd acts.^t ¹⁰In you are those who dishonor their father's bed; in you are those who violate women during their period, when they are ceremonially unclean.^u ¹¹In you one man commits a detestable offense with his neighbor's wife, another shamefully defiles his daughter-in-law,^v and another violates his sister,^w his own father's daughter. ¹²In you are people who accept bribes^x to shed blood; you take interest and make a profit from the poor. You extort unjust gain from your neighbors.^y And you have forgotten me, declares the Sovereign LORD.

¹³"I will surely strike my hands^z together at the unjust gain^a you have made and at the blood^b you have shed in your midst. ¹⁴Will your courage endure or your hands be strong in the day I deal with you? I the LORD have spoken,^c and I will do it.^d ¹⁵I will disperse you among the nations and scatter^e you through the countries; and I will put an end to your uncleanness.^f ¹⁶When you have been defiled^g in the eyes of the nations, you will know that I am the LORD."

¹⁷Then the word of the LORD came to me: ¹⁸"Son of man, the people of Israel have become dross^h to me; all of them are the copper, tin, iron and lead left inside a furnace. They are but the dross of silver.ⁱ ¹⁹Therefore this is what the Sovereign LORD says: 'Because you have all become dross, I will gather you into Jerusalem. ²⁰As silver, copper, iron, lead and tin are gathered into a furnace to be melted with a fiery blast, so will I gather you in my anger and my wrath and put you inside the city and melt you.^j ²¹I will gather you and I will blow on you with my fiery wrath, and you will be melted inside her. ²²As silver is melt-

22:6 ⁿ Isa 1:23
22:7 ^o Dt 5:16;
27:16
P Ex 22:21-22
22:8
Q Eze 23:38-39
22:9 ^r Lev 19:16
S Eze 18:11
T Hos 4:10, 14
22:10
U Lev 18:8, 19
22:11
V Lev 18:15
W Lev 18:9;
2Sa 13:14
22:12
X Dt 27:25;
Mic 7:3
Y Lev 19:13
22:13
Z Eze 21:17
A Isa 33:15
B ver 3
22:14
C Eze 24:14
D Eze 17:24;
21:7
22:15 ^e Dt 4:27;
Zec 7:14
F Eze 23:27
22:18
G Ps 119:119;
Isa 1:22
H Jer 6:28-30
22:20 ⁱ Mal 3:2

22:22 ^j Isa 1:25
K Eze 20:8, 33
22:24
L Eze 24:13
22:25
M Jer 11:9
N Hos 6:9
O Jer 15:8
22:26
P Mal 2:7-8
Q Eze 44:23
R Lev 10:10
S1Sa 2:12-17;
Jer 2:8, 26;
Hag 2:11-14
22:27 ^t Isa 1:23
22:28
U Eze 13:10
V Eze 13:2, 6-7
22:29
W Ex 22:21; 23:9
X Isa 5:7
22:30
Y Eze 13:5
Z Ps 106:23;
Jer 5:1
22:31
A Eze 16:43
B Eze 7:8-9;
9:10; Ro 2:8
23:2 ^c Jer 3:7;
Eze 16:45
23:3
D Jos 24:14
E Lev 17:7

ed^j in a furnace, so you will be melted inside her, and you will know that I the LORD have poured out my wrath on you."^k

²³Again the word of the LORD came to me: ²⁴"Son of man, say to the land, 'You are a land that has not been cleansed or rained on in the day of wrath.'^l ²⁵There is a conspiracy^m of her princes^b within her like a roaring lion tearing its prey; they devour people,ⁿ take treasures and precious things and make many widows^o within her. ²⁶Her priests do violence to my law^p and profane my holy things; they do not distinguish between the holy and the common;^q they teach that there is no difference between the unclean and the clean;^r and they shut their eyes to the keeping of my Sabbaths, so that I am profaned among them.^s ²⁷Her officials within her are like wolves tearing their prey; they shed blood and kill people to make unjust gain.^t ²⁸Her prophets whitewash^u these deeds for them by false visions and lying divinations. They say, 'This is what the Sovereign LORD says'—when the LORD has not spoken.^v ²⁹The people of the land practice extortion and commit robbery; they oppress the poor and needy and mistreat the foreigner,^w denying them justice.^x

³⁰"I looked for someone among them who would build up the wall^y and stand before me in the gap on behalf of the land so I would not have to destroy it, but I found no one.^z ³¹So I will pour out my wrath on them and consume them with my fiery anger, bringing down^a on their own heads all they have done, declares the Sovereign LORD.^b"

Two Adulterous Sisters

23 The word of the LORD came to me: ²"Son of man, there were two women, daughters of the same mother.^c ³They became prostitutes in Egypt,^d engaging in prostitution^e from their youth. In that land their breasts were fondled and their virgin bosoms caressed. ⁴The older was

^a 16 Or *When I have allotted you your inheritance*

^b 25 Septuagint; Hebrew *prophets*

named Oholah, and her sister was Oholibah. They were mine and gave birth to sons and daughters. Oholah is Samaria, and Oholibah is Jerusalem.

⁵"Oholah engaged in prostitution while she was still mine; and she lusted after her lovers, the Assyrians^f — warriors⁹ clothed in blue, governors and commanders, all of them handsome young men, and mounted horsemen. ⁷She gave herself as a prostitute to all the elite of the Assyrians and defiled herself with all the idols of everyone she lusted after.^h ⁸She did not give up the prostitution she began in Egypt,ⁱ when during her youth men slept with her, caressed her virgin bosom and poured out their lust on her.^j

⁹"Therefore I delivered her into the hands^k of her lovers, the Assyrians, for whom she lusted.^l ¹⁰They stripped^m her naked, took away her sons and daughters and killed her with the sword. She became a byword among women,ⁿ and punishment was inflicted on her.^o

¹¹"Her sister Oholibah saw this, yet in her lust and prostitution she was more depraved than her sister.^p ¹²She too lusted after the Assyrians — governors and commanders, warriors in full dress, mounted horsemen, all handsome young men.^q ¹³I saw that she too defiled herself; both of them went the same way.

¹⁴"But she carried her prostitution still further. She saw men portrayed on a wall,^r figures of Chaldeans^a portrayed in red,^s ¹⁵with belts around their waists and flowing turbans on their heads; all of them looked like Babylonian chariot officers, natives of Chaldea.^b ¹⁶As soon as she saw them, she lusted after them and sent messengers to them in Chaldea. ¹⁷Then the Babylonians came to her, to the bed of love, and in their lust they defiled her. After she had been defiled by them, she turned away from them in disgust. ¹⁸When she carried on her prostitution openly and exposed her naked body, I turned away^t from her in disgust, just as I had turned away from her sister.^u ¹⁹Yet she be-

23:5 ^f 2Ki 16:7;
Hos 5:13
9 Hos 8:9
23:7 ^h Hos 5:3;
6:10
23:8 ⁱ Ex 32:4
Eze 16:15
23:9 ^k 2Ki 18:11
1 Hos 11:5
23:10
^m Hos 2:10
ⁿ Eze 16:41
^o Eze 16:36
23:11 ^p Jer 3:8-
11; Eze 16:51
23:12
^q 2Ki 16:7-15;
2Ch 28:16
23:14
^r Eze 8:10
^s Jer 22:14
23:18
^t Ps 78:59;
106:40; Jer 6:8
^u Jer 12:8;
Am 5:21

came more and more promiscuous as she recalled the days of her youth, when she was a prostitute in Egypt. ²⁰There she lusted after her lovers, whose genitals were like those of donkeys and whose emission was like that of horses. ²¹So you longed for the lewdness of your youth, when in Egypt your bosom was caressed and your young breasts fondled.^{cv}

²²"Therefore, Oholibah, this is what the Sovereign LORD says: I will stir up your lovers against you, those you turned away from in disgust, and I will bring them against you from every side^w — ²³the Babylonians^x and all the Chaldeans, the men of Pekod^y and Shoa and Koa, and all the Assyrians with them, handsome young men, all of them governors and commanders, chariot officers and men of high rank, all mounted on horses.^z ²⁴They will come against you with weapons,^d chariots and wagons^a and with a throng of people; they will take up positions against you on every side with large and small shields and with helmets. I will turn you over to them for punishment,^b and they will punish you according to their standards. ²⁵I will direct my jealous anger against you, and they will deal with you in fury. They will cut off your noses and your ears, and those of you who are left will fall by the sword. They will take away your sons and daughters,^c and those of you who are left will be consumed by fire.^d ²⁶They will also strip^e you of your clothes and take your fine jewelry.^f ²⁷So I will put a stop⁹ to the lewdness and prostitution you began in Egypt. You will not look on these things with longing or remember Egypt anymore.

²⁸"For this is what the Sovereign LORD says: I am about to deliver you into the hands^h of those you hate, to those you turned away from in disgust. ²⁹They will deal with you in hatred and take away everything you

23:21
^v Eze 16:26
23:22
^w Eze 16:37
23:23
^x 2Ki 20:14-18
^y Jer 50:21
^z 2Ki 24:2
23:24
^a Jer 47:3;
Eze 26:7;
10; Na 2:4
^b Jer 39:5-6
23:25 ^c ver 47
^d Eze 20:47-48
23:26
^e Jer 13:22
^f Isa 3:18-23;
Eze 16:39
23:27
⁹ Eze 16:41
23:28
^h Jer 34:20

^a 14 Or *Babylonians* ^b 15 Or *Babylonia*; also in verse 16 ^c 21 Syriac (see also verse 3); Hebrew *caressed because of your young breasts*
^d 24 The meaning of the Hebrew for this word is uncertain.

have worked for. They will leave you stark naked, and the shame of your prostitution will be exposed. Your lewdness and promiscuityⁱ ³⁰have brought this on you, because you lusted after the nations and defiled yourself with their idols.^j ³¹You have gone the way of your sister; so I will put her cup^k into your hand.^l

³²“This is what the Sovereign LORD says:

“You will drink your sister’s cup,
a cup large and deep;
it will bring scorn and derision,
for it holds so much.^m

³³You will be filled with
drunkenness and sorrow,
the cup of ruin and desolation,
the cup of your sister Samaria.ⁿ

³⁴You will drink it^o and drain it dry
and chew on its pieces —
and you will tear your breasts.

I have spoken, declares the Sovereign LORD.

³⁵“Therefore this is what the Sovereign LORD says: Since you have forgotten^p me and turned your back on me,^q you must bear the consequences of your lewdness and prostitution.”

³⁶The LORD said to me: “Son of man, will you judge Oholah and Oholibah? Then confront^r them with their detestable practices,^s ³⁷for they have committed adultery and blood is on their hands. They committed adultery with their idols; they even sacrificed their children, whom they bore to me, as food for them.^t ³⁸They have also done this to me: At that same time they defiled my sanctuary and desecrated my Sabbaths. ³⁹On the very day they sacrificed their children to their idols, they entered my sanctuary and desecrated^u it. That is what they did in my house.^v

⁴⁰“They even sent messengers for men who came from far away,^w and when they arrived you bathed yourself for them, applied eye makeup^x and put on your jewelry.^y ⁴¹You sat on an elegant couch,^z with a table^a spread before it on which you had placed the incense and olive oil that belonged to me.

23:29

^lDt 28:48

23:30 ^jEze 6:9

23:31

^kJer 25:15

^l2Ki 21:13

23:32

^mPs 60:3;

Isa 51:17;

Jer 25:15

23:33

ⁿJer 25:15-16

23:34

^oPs 75:8;

Isa 51:17

23:35

^pIsa 17:10;

Jer 3:21

^q1Ki 14:9

23:36 ^rEze 16:2

^sIsa 58:1;

Eze 22:2;

Mic 3:8

23:37

^tEze 16:36

23:39

^u2Ki 21:4

^vJer 7:10

23:40

^wIsa 57:9

^x2Ki 9:30

^yJer 4:30;

Eze 16:13-19

23:41 ^zEst 1:6;

Pr 7:17; Am 6:4

^aIsa 65:11;

Eze 44:16

23:42

^bGe 24:30

^cEze 16:11-12

23:43 ^dver 3

23:45

^eLev 20:10;

Eze 16:38;

Hos 6:5

23:46

^fEze 16:40

23:47

^g2Ch 36:19

^h2Ch 36:17;

Eze 16:40-41

23:48 ⁱ2Pe 2:6

23:49 ^jEze 7:4;

9:10; 20:38

24:1 ^kEze 8:1

24:2 ^l2Ki 25:1;

Jer 39:1; 52:4

24:3 ^mIsa 1:2;

Eze 2:3, 6

ⁿEze 17:2;

20:49 ^oJer 1:13;

Eze 11:3

24:5 ^pJer 52:10

^qJer 52:24-27

⁴²“The noise of a carefree crowd was around her; drunkards were brought from the desert along with men from the rabble, and they put bracelets^b on the wrists of the woman and her sister and beautiful crowns on their heads.^c ⁴³Then I said about the one worn out by adultery, ‘Now let them use her as a prostitute,^d for that is all she is.’ ⁴⁴And they slept with her. As men sleep with a prostitute, so they slept with those lewd women, Oholah and Oholibah. ⁴⁵But righteous judges will sentence them to the punishment of women who commit adultery and shed blood, because they are adulterous and blood is on their hands.^e

⁴⁶“This is what the Sovereign LORD says: Bring a mob^f against them and give them over to terror and plunder. ⁴⁷The mob will stone them and cut them down with their swords; they will kill their sons and daughters and burn^g down their houses.^h

⁴⁸“So I will put an end to lewdness in the land, that all women may take warning and not imitate you.ⁱ ⁴⁹You will suffer the penalty for your lewdness and bear the consequences of your sins of idolatry. Then you will know that I am the Sovereign LORD.^j”

Jerusalem as a Cooking Pot

24 In the ninth year, in the tenth month on the tenth day, the word of the LORD came to me:^k ²“Son of man, record this date, this very date, because the king of Babylon has laid siege to Jerusalem this very day.^l ³Tell this rebellious people^m a parableⁿ and say to them: ‘This is what the Sovereign LORD says:

“‘Put on the cooking pot;^o put it on

and pour water into it.

⁴Put into it the pieces of meat,
all the choice pieces — the leg
and the shoulder.

Fill it with the best of these bones;

⁵take the pick of the flock.^p

Pile wood beneath it for the
bones;

bring it to a boil
and cook the bones in it.^q

6^a “For this is what the Sovereign LORD says:

“Woe to the city of bloodshed,^r
to the pot now encrusted,
whose deposit will not go away!
Take the meat out piece by piece
in whatever order^s it comes.

7^a “For the blood she shed is in her
midst:
She poured it on the bare rock;
she did not pour it on the ground,
where the dust would cover it.^t
8^a To stir up wrath and take revenge
I put her blood on the bare
rock,
so that it would not be covered.

9^a “Therefore this is what the Sovereign LORD says:

“Woe to the city of bloodshed!
I, too, will pile the wood high.

10^a So heap on the wood
and kindle the fire.
Cook the meat well,
mixing in the spices;
and let the bones be charred.

11^a Then set the empty pot on the
coals
till it becomes hot and its
copper glows,
so that its impurities may be
melted
and its deposit burned away.^u

12^a It has frustrated all efforts;
its heavy deposit has not been
removed,
not even by fire.

13^a “Now your impurity is lewdness. Because I tried to cleanse you but you would not be cleansed from your impurity, you will not be clean again until my wrath against you has subsided.^v

14^a “I the LORD have spoken. The time has come for me to act. I will not hold back; I will not have pity, nor will I relent. You will be judged according to your conduct and your actions,^w declares the Sovereign LORD.^x”

Ezekiel's Wife Dies

15^a The word of the LORD came to me: 16^a “Son of man, with one blow

24:6^r Eze 22:2

^s Ob 1:11;

Na 3:10

24:7^t Lev 17:13

24:11

^u Jer 21:10;

Eze 22:15

24:13

^v Jer 6:28-30;

Eze 16:42;

22:24

24:14

^w Eze 36:19

^x Eze 18:30

24:16

^y Jer 13:17; 16:5;

22:10

24:17^z Jer 16:7

24:19

^a Eze 12:9;

37:18

24:21^b Ps 27:4

^c Eze 23:25

^d Jer 7:14, 15;

Eze 23:47

24:22^e Jer 16:7

24:23

^f Job 27:15

^g Ps 78:64

24:24

^h Isa 20:3;

Eze 4:3; 12:11

24:25

ⁱ Jer 11:22

24:26

^j Isa 4:12;

Job 1:15-19

24:27

^k Eze 3:26;

33:22

25:2

^l Eze 21:28;

Zep 2:8-9

^m Jer 49:1-6

I am about to take away from you the delight of your eyes. Yet do not lament or weep or shed any tears.^y 17^a Groan quietly; do not mourn for the dead. Keep your turban fastened and your sandals on your feet; do not cover your mustache and beard or eat the customary food of mourners.^z”

18^a So I spoke to the people in the morning, and in the evening my wife died. The next morning I did as I had been commanded.

19^a Then the people asked me, “Won’t you tell us what these things have to do with us?^a Why are you acting like this?”

20^a So I said to them, “The word of the LORD came to me: 21^a Say to the people of Israel, ‘This is what the Sovereign LORD says: I am about to desecrate my sanctuary — the stronghold in which you take pride, the delight of your eyes,^b the object of your affection. The sons and daughters^c you left behind will fall by the sword.^d 22^a And you will do as I have done. You will not cover your mustache and beard or eat the customary food of mourners.^e 23^a You will keep your turbans on your heads and your sandals on your feet. You will not mourn^f or weep but will waste away because of^g your sins and groan among yourselves.^g 24^a Ezekiel will be a sign^h to you; you will do just as he has done. When this happens, you will know that I am the Sovereign LORD.’

25^a “And you, son of man, on the day I take away their stronghold, their joy and glory, the delight of their eyes, their heart’s desire, and their sons and daughtersⁱ as well — 26^a on that day a fugitive will come to tell you^j the news. 27^a At that time your mouth will be opened; you will speak with him and will no longer be silent. So you will be a sign to them, and they will know that I am the LORD.^k”

A Prophecy Against Ammon

25 The word of the LORD came to me: 2^a “Son of man, set your face against the Ammonites^l and prophesy against them.^m 3^a Say to them, ‘Hear

^a 23 Or away in

the word of the Sovereign LORD. This is what the Sovereign LORD says: Because you said “Aha!”ⁿ over my sanctuary when it was desecrated and over the land of Israel when it was laid waste and over the people of Judah when they went into exile,^o therefore I am going to give you to the people of the East^p as a possession. They will set up their camps and pitch their tents among you; they will eat your fruit and drink your milk.^q I will turn Rabbah^r into a pasture for camels and Ammon into a resting place for sheep.^s Then you will know that I am the LORD. For this is what the Sovereign LORD says: Because you have clapped your hands and stamped your feet, rejoicing with all the malice of your heart against the land of Israel,^t therefore I will stretch out my hand^u against you and give you as plunder to the nations. I will wipe you out from among the nations and exterminate you from the countries. I will destroy^v you, and you will know that I am the LORD.^{w”}

A Prophecy Against Moab

8“^xThis is what the Sovereign LORD says: ‘Because Moab^x and Seir said, “Look, Judah has become like all the other nations,” therefore I will expose the flank of Moab, beginning at its frontier towns — Beth Jeshimoth^y, Baal Meon^z and Kiriathaim^a — the glory of that land. I will give Moab along with the Ammonites to the people of the East as a possession, so that the Ammonites will not be remembered^b among the nations; I will inflict punishment on Moab. Then they will know that I am the LORD.’”

A Prophecy Against Edom

12“^cThis is what the Sovereign LORD says: ‘Because Edom^c took revenge on Judah and became very guilty by doing so, therefore this is what the Sovereign LORD says: I will stretch out my hand against Edom and kill both man and beast.^d I will lay it waste, and from Teman to Dedan^e they will fall by the sword. I will take vengeance on Edom by the hand of my

people Israel, and they will deal with Edom in accordance with my anger^f and my wrath; they will know my vengeance, declares the Sovereign LORD.’”

A Prophecy Against Philistia

15“^gThis is what the Sovereign LORD says: ‘Because the Philistines^g acted in vengeance and took revenge with malice in their hearts, and with ancient hostility sought to destroy Judah, therefore this is what the Sovereign LORD says: I am about to stretch out my hand against the Philistines,^h and I will wipe out the Kerethitesⁱ and destroy those remaining along the coast. I will carry out great vengeance on them and punish them in my wrath. Then they will know that I am the LORD, when I take vengeance on them.’”

A Prophecy Against Tyre

26 In the eleventh month of the twelfth^a year, on the first day of the month, the word of the LORD came to me: 2“^bSon of man, because Tyre^j has said of Jerusalem, ‘Aha!’^k The gate to the nations is broken, and its doors have swung open to me; now that she lies in ruins I will prosper,’ therefore this is what the Sovereign LORD says: I am against you, Tyre, and I will bring many nations against you, like the sea^l casting up its waves. 4They will destroy^m the walls of Tyreⁿ and pull down her towers; I will scrape away her rubble and make her a bare rock. 5Out in the sea^o she will become a place to spread fishnets, for I have spoken, declares the Sovereign LORD. She will become plunder^p for the nations, 6and her settlements on the mainland will be ravaged by the sword. Then they will know that I am the LORD.

7“^qFor this is what the Sovereign LORD says: From the north I am going to bring against Tyre Nebuchadnezzar^{bq} king of Babylon, king of

^a 1 Probable reading of the original Hebrew text; Masoretic Text does not have *month of the twelfth*. ^b 7 Hebrew *Nebuchadrezzar*, of which *Nebuchadnezzar* is a variant; here and often in Ezekiel and Jeremiah

25:3
ⁿ Eze 26:2; 36:2
^o Pr 17:5
^p Jdg 6:3
^q Dt 28:33, 51;
 Jdg 6:33
^r Dt 3:11;
 Eze 21:20
^s Isa 17:2
^t Ob 1:12;
 Zep 2:8
^u Zep 1:4
^v Eze 21:31
^w Am 1:14–15
^x Jer 48:1;
 Am 2:1
^y Nu 33:49
^z Nu 32:3;
 Jos 13:17
^a Nu 32:37;
 Jos 13:19
^b Eze 21:32
^c 2Ch 28:17
^d Eze 29:8
^e Jer 25:23

25:14
^f Eze 35:11
^g 2Ch 28:18
^h 25:16
ⁱ Jer 47:1–7
^j Isa 30:14;
 Zep 2:4–5
^k 26:2
^l 2Sa 5:11;
 Isa 23
^m Eze 25:3
ⁿ 26:3
^o Isa 5:30;
 Jer 50:42;
 51:42
^p 26:4
^q Isa 23:1;
 11 Am 1:10
^r 26:5
^s Eze 27:32
^t Eze 29:19
^u 26:7
^v Jer 27:6

kings,^r with horses and chariots,^s with horsemen and a great army.⁸ He will ravage your settlements on the mainland with the sword; he will set up siege works^t against you, build a ramp^u up to your walls and raise his shields against you. ⁹He will direct the blows of his battering rams against your walls and demolish your towers with his weapons. ¹⁰His horses will be so many that they will cover you with dust. Your walls will tremble at the noise of the war-horses, wagons and chariots^v when he enters your gates as men enter a city whose walls have been broken through. ¹¹The hooves^w of his horses will trample all your streets; he will kill your people with the sword, and your strong pillars^x will fall to the ground.^y ¹²They will plunder your wealth and loot your merchandise; they will break down your walls and demolish your fine houses and throw your stones, timber and rubble into the sea.^z ¹³I will put an end^a to your noisy songs, and the music of your harps^b will be heard no more.^c ¹⁴I will make you a bare rock, and you will become a place to spread fish-nets. You will never be rebuilt,^d for I the LORD have spoken, declares the Sovereign LORD.

¹⁵“This is what the Sovereign LORD says to Tyre: Will not the coastlands^e tremble^f at the sound of your fall, when the wounded groan and the slaughter takes place in you? ¹⁶Then all the princes of the coast will step down from their thrones and lay aside their robes and take off their embroidered garments. Clothed^g with terror, they will sit on the ground, trembling^h every moment, appalledⁱ at you. ¹⁷Then they will take up a lament^j concerning you and say to you:

“‘How you are destroyed, city of renown,
peopled by men of the sea!
You were a power on the seas,
you and your citizens;
you put your terror
on all who lived there.^k

¹⁸Now the coastlands tremble
on the day of your fall;

26:7 ^r Ezr 7:12;
Da 2:37
^s Eze 23:24;
Na 2:3-4
26:8 ^t Jer 6:6
^u Eze 21:22
26:10 ^v Jer 4:13
26:11 ^w Isa 5:28
^x Jer 43:13
^y Isa 26:5
26:12
^z Isa 23:8;
Eze 27:3-27;
28:8
26:13 ^a Jer 7:34
^b Isa 14:11
^c Jer 25:10;
Rev 18:22
26:14
^d Job 12:14;
Mal 1:4
26:15
^e Eze 27:35
^f Jer 49:21
26:16
^g Job 8:22
^h Hos 11:10
ⁱ Eze 32:10
26:17 ^j Eze 19:1;
27:32 ^k Isa 14:12

26:18 ^l Isa 23:5;
41:5; Eze 27:35
26:19
^m Isa 8:7-8
26:20
ⁿ Eze 32:18;
Am 9:2;
Jnh 2:2, 6
^o Eze 32:24, 30
26:21
^p Eze 27:36;
28:19; Rev 18:21
27:3 ^q ver 33
^r Eze 28:2
27:5 ^s Dt 3:9
27:6 ^t Nu 21:33;
Jer 22:20;
Zec 11:2
^u Ge 10:4;
Isa 23:12
27:7 ^v Ex 25:4;
Jer 10:9
27:8 ^w Ge 10:18
^x Ki 9:27

the islands in the sea
are terrified at your collapse.^l

¹⁹“This is what the Sovereign LORD says: When I make you a desolate city, like cities no longer inhabited, and when I bring the ocean depths over you and its vast waters cover you,^m ²⁰then I will bring you down with those who go down to the pit,ⁿ to the people of long ago. I will make you dwell in the earth below, as in ancient ruins, with those who go down to the pit, and you will not return or take your place^a in the land of the living.^o ²¹I will bring you to a horrible end and you will be no more. You will be sought, but you will never again be found, declares the Sovereign LORD.”^p

A Lament Over Tyre

27 The word of the LORD came to me: ²“Son of man, take up a lament concerning Tyre. ³Say to Tyre, situated at the gateway to the sea,^q merchant of peoples on many coasts, ‘This is what the Sovereign LORD says:

“‘You say, Tyre,
“I am perfect in beauty.”’

⁴Your domain was on the high seas;
your builders brought your
beauty to perfection.

⁵They made all your timbers
of juniper from Senir^b;^s
they took a cedar from Lebanon
to make a mast for you.

⁶Of oaks^t from Bashan
they made your oars;
of cypress wood^c from the coasts
of Cyprus^u
they made your deck, adorned
with ivory.

⁷Fine embroidered linen from
Egypt was your sail
and served as your banner;
your awnings were of blue and
purple^v

from the coasts of Elishah.

⁸Men of Sidon and Arvad^w were
your oarsmen;
your skilled men, Tyre, were
aboard as your sailors.^x

^a 20 Septuagint; Hebrew *return*, and I will give
glory ^b 5 That is, Mount Hermon

^c 6 Targum; the Masoretic Text has a different
division of the consonants.

⁹ Veteran craftsmen of Byblos^y were on board as shipwrights to caulk your seams.

All the ships of the sea and their sailors came alongside to trade for your wares.

¹⁰ “Men of Persia,^z Lydia and Put^a served as soldiers in your army. They hung their shields and helmets on your walls, bringing you splendor.

¹¹ Men of Arvad and Helek guarded your walls on every side; men of Gammad were in your towers. They hung their shields around your walls; they brought your beauty to perfection.

¹² “Tarshish^b did business with you because of your great wealth of goods;^c they exchanged silver, iron, tin and lead for your merchandise.

¹³ “Greece, Tubal and Meshek^d did business with you; they traded human beings^e and articles of bronze for your wares.

¹⁴ “Men of Beth Togarmah^f exchanged chariot horses, cavalry horses and mules for your merchandise.

¹⁵ “The men of Rhodes^g traded with you, and many coastlands^h were your customers; they paid you with ivoryⁱ tusks and ebony.

¹⁶ “Aram^j did business with you because of your many products; they exchanged turquoise,^k purple fabric, embroidered work, fine linen, coral and rubies for your merchandise.

¹⁷ “Judah and Israel traded with you; they exchanged wheat from Minnith^l and confections,^c honey, olive oil and balm for your wares.

¹⁸ “Damascus^m did business with you because of your many products and great wealth of goods. They offered wine from Helbon, wool from Zahar¹⁹ and casks of wine from Izal in exchange for your wares: wrought iron, cassia and calamus.

²⁰ “Dedan traded in saddle blankets with you.

27:9 ^y Jos 13:5;

1Ki 5:18

27:10

^z Eze 38:5

^a Eze 30:5

27:12 ^b Ge 10:4

^c ver 18, 33

27:13 ^d Ge 10:2;

Isa 66:19;

Eze 38:2

^e Rev 18:13

27:14 ^f Ge 10:3;

Eze 38:6

27:15 ^g Ge 10:7

^h Jer 25:22

ⁱ 1Ki 10:22;

Rev 18:12

27:16

^j Jdg 10:6;

Isa 7:1-8

^k Eze 28:13

27:17 ^l Jdg 11:33

27:18

^m Ge 14:15;

Eze 47:16-18

²¹ “Arabia and all the princes of Kedarⁿ were your customers; they did business with you in lambs, rams and goats.

²² “The merchants of Sheba^o and Raamah traded with you; for your merchandise they exchanged the finest of all kinds of spices^p and precious stones, and gold.

²³ “Harran,^q Kanneh and Eden^r and merchants of Sheba, Ashur and Kilmad traded with you. ²⁴ In your marketplace they traded with you beautiful garments, blue fabric, embroidered work and multicolored rugs with cords twisted and tightly knotted.

²⁵ “The ships of Tarshish^s serve as carriers for your wares. You are filled with heavy cargo as you sail the sea.

²⁶ Your oarsmen take you out to the high seas. But the east wind^t will break you to pieces far out at sea.

²⁷ Your wealth,^u merchandise and wares, your mariners, sailors and shipwrights, your merchants and all your soldiers, and everyone else on board will sink into the heart of the sea on the day of your shipwreck.

²⁸ The shorelands will quake^v when your sailors cry out.

²⁹ All who handle the oars will abandon their ships; the mariners and all the sailors will stand on the shore. ³⁰ They will raise their voice and cry bitterly over you; they will sprinkle dust^w on their heads and roll^x in ashes.^y

³¹ They will shave their heads because of you and will put on sackcloth. They will weep^z over you with anguish of soul and with bitter mourning.^a

^a 15 Septuagint; Hebrew *Dedan* ^b 16 Most Hebrew manuscripts; some Hebrew manuscripts and Syriac *Edom* ^c 17 The meaning of the Hebrew for this word is uncertain.

27:21

ⁿ Ge 25:13;

Isa 60:7

27:22

^o Ge 10:7;

28; 1Ki 10:1-

2; Isa 60:6

^p Ge 43:11

27:23

^q 2Ki 19:12

^r Isa 37:12

27:25

^s Isa 2:16 *fn*

27:26 ^t Ps 48:7;

Jer 18:17

27:27 ^u Pr 11:4

27:28

^v Eze 26:15

27:30 ^w 2Sa 1:2

^x Jer 6:26

^y Rev 18:18-19

27:31 ^z Isa 16:9

^a Isa 22:12;

Eze 7:18

³²As they wail and mourn over you,
they will take up a lament^b
concerning you:

“Who was ever silenced like Tyre,
surrounded by the sea?”

³³When your merchandise went out
on the seas,
you satisfied many nations;
with your great wealth^c and your
wares
you enriched the kings of the
earth.

³⁴Now you are shattered by the
sea
in the depths of the waters;
your wares and all your company
have gone down with you.^d

³⁵All who live in the coastlands^e
are appalled at you;
their kings shudder with horror
and their faces are distorted
with fear.

³⁶The merchants among the
nations scoff at you;^f
you have come to a horrible
end
and will be no more.^g”

A Prophecy Against the King of Tyre

28 The word of the LORD came to
me: ²“Son of man, say to the
ruler of Tyre, ‘This is what the Sover-
eign LORD says:

“‘In the pride of your heart
you say, “I am a god;
I sit on the throne^h of a god
in the heart of the seas.”
But you are a mere mortal and
not a god,
though you think you are as
wise as a god.ⁱ

³Are you wiser than Daniel^a?^j
Is no secret hidden from you?

⁴By your wisdom and
understanding
you have gained wealth for
yourself
and amassed gold and silver
in your treasuries.^k

⁵By your great skill in trading
you have increased your
wealth,
and because of your wealth
your heart has grown proud.^l

27:32
^b Eze 26:17
27:33 ^c ver 12;
Eze 28:4-5
27:34 ^d Zec 9:4
27:35
^e Eze 26:15
27:36
^f Jer 18:16;
19:8; 49:17;
50:13; Zep 2:15
^g Ps 37:10, 36;
Eze 26:21
28:2 ^h Isa 14:13
ⁱ Ps 9:20; 82:6-
7; Isa 31:3;
2Th 2:4
28:3 ^j Da 1:20;
5:11-12
28:4 ^k Zec 9:3
28:5
^l Job 31:25;
Ps 52:7; 62:10;
Hos 12:8; 13:6

28:7
^m Eze 30:11;
31:12; 32:12;
Hab 1:6
28:8
ⁿ Eze 32:30
^o Eze 27:27
28:10
^p Eze 31:18;
32:19, 24
28:12 ^q Eze 19:1
^r Eze 27:2-4
28:13 ^s Ge 2:8
^t Eze 31:8-9
^u Eze 27:16

⁶“Therefore this is what the Sov-
ereign LORD says:

“‘Because you think you are wise,
as wise as a god,

⁷I am going to bring foreigners
against you,
the most ruthless of nations;^m
they will draw their swords
against your beauty and
wisdom
and pierce your shining
splendor.

⁸They will bring you down to the
pit,ⁿ
and you will die a violent death
in the heart of the seas.^o

⁹Will you then say, “I am a god,”
in the presence of those who
kill you?

You will be but a mortal, not a
god,
in the hands of those who slay
you.

¹⁰You will die the death of the
uncircumcised^p
at the hands of foreigners.

I have spoken, declares the Sovereign
LORD.’”

¹¹The word of the LORD came to
me: ¹²“Son of man, take up a lament^q
concerning the king of Tyre and say
to him: ‘This is what the Sovereign
LORD says:

“‘You were the seal of perfection,
full of wisdom and perfect in
beauty.^r

¹³You were in Eden,^s
the garden of God;^t
every precious stone adorned
you:

carnelian, chrysolite and
emerald,
topaz, onyx and jasper,
lapis lazuli, turquoise^u and
beryl.^b

Your settings and mountings^c
were made of gold;
on the day you were created
they were prepared.

^a 3 Or *Danel*, a man of renown in ancient
literature ^b 13 The precise identification of
some of these precious stones is uncertain.
^c 13 The meaning of the Hebrew for this phrase
is uncertain.

¹⁴ You were anointed^v as a guardian cherub,^w
for so I ordained you.
You were on the holy mount of God;
you walked among the fiery stones.

¹⁵ You were blameless in your ways
from the day you were created
till wickedness was found in you.

¹⁶ Through your widespread trade
you were filled with violence,^x
and you sinned.

So I drove you in disgrace from
the mount of God,
and I expelled you, guardian cherub,^y
from among the fiery stones.

¹⁷ Your heart became proud^z
on account of your beauty,
and you corrupted your wisdom
because of your splendor.
So I threw you to the earth;
I made a spectacle of you
before kings.

¹⁸ By your many sins and dishonest trade
you have desecrated your
sanctuaries.

So I made a fire come out from you,
and it consumed you,
and I reduced you to ashes^a on
the ground
in the sight of all who were
watching.

¹⁹ All the nations who knew you
are appalled at you;
you have come to a horrible end
and will be no more.^b”

A Prophecy Against Sidon

²⁰ The word of the LORD came to me: ²¹ “Son of man, set your face against^c Sidon;^d prophesy against her ²² and say: ‘This is what the Sovereign LORD says:

“‘I am against you, Sidon,
and among you I will display
my glory.^e

You will know that I am the LORD,
when I inflict punishment^f on
you
and within you am proved to
be holy.

28:14

^v Ex 30:26;

40:9

^w Ex 25:17-20

28:16

^x Hab 2:17

^y Ge 3:24

28:17

^z Eze 31:10

28:18 ^a Mal 4:3

28:19

^b Jer 51:64;

Eze 26:21;

27:36

28:21 ^c Eze 6:2

^d Ge 10:15;

Jer 25:22

28:22

^e Eze 39:13

^f Eze 30:19

28:23

^g Eze 38:22

28:24

^h Nu 33:55;

Jos 23:13;

Eze 2:6

28:25

ⁱ Ps 106:47;

Jer 32:37

^j Isa 11:12

^k Eze 20:41

^l Jer 23:8;

Eze 11:17; 34:27;

37:25

28:26

^m Jer 23:6

ⁿ Isa 65:21;

Jer 32:15;

Eze 38:8;

Am 9:14-15

29:1 ^o ver 17;

Eze 26:1

29:2 ^p Jer 25:19

^q Isa 19:1-17;

Jer 46:2;

Eze 30:1-26;

31:1-18; 32:1-32

29:3

^r Jer 44:30

^s Ps 74:13;

Isa 27:1;

Eze 32:2

29:4 ^t 2Ki 19:28

^u Eze 38:4

²³ I will send a plague upon you
and make blood flow in your
streets.

The slain will fall within you,
with the sword against you on
every side.

Then you will know that I am the
LORD.^g

²⁴ “No longer will the people of Israel have malicious neighbors who are painful briars and sharp thorns.^h Then they will know that I am the Sovereign LORD.

²⁵ “This is what the Sovereign LORD says: When I gatherⁱ the people of Israel from the nations where they have been scattered,^j I will be proved holy^k through them in the sight of the nations. Then they will live in their own land, which I gave to my servant Jacob.^l ²⁶ They will live there in safety^m and will build houses and plant vineyards; they will live in safety when I inflict punishment on all their neighbors who maligned them. Then they will know that I am the LORD their God.”ⁿ”

A Prophecy Against Egypt Judgment on Pharaoh

29 In the tenth year, in the tenth month on the twelfth day, the word of the LORD came to me:^o ² “Son of man, set your face against Pharaoh king of Egypt^p and prophesy against him and against all Egypt.^q ³ Speak to him and say: ‘This is what the Sovereign LORD says:

“‘I am against you, Pharaoh^r king of Egypt,
you great monster^s lying
among your streams.

You say, “The Nile belongs to me;
I made it for myself.”

⁴ But I will put hooks^t in your jaws
and make the fish of your
streams stick to your
scales.

I will pull you out from among
your streams,
with all the fish sticking to your
scales.^u

⁵ I will leave you in the desert,
you and all the fish of your
streams.

You will fall on the open field
and not be gathered or
picked up.

I will give you as food
to the beasts of the earth and
the birds of the sky.^v

⁶Then all who live in Egypt will know
that I am the LORD.

“You have been a staff of reed^w
for the people of Israel. ⁷When they
grasped you with their hands, you
splintered^x and you tore open their
shoulders; when they leaned on
you, you broke and their backs were
wrenched.^{ay}

⁸“Therefore this is what the Sov-
ereign LORD says: I will bring a sword
against you and kill both man and
beast.^z ⁹Egypt will become a desolate
wasteland. Then they will know that
I am the LORD.

“Because you said, “The Nile
is mine; I made it,^a” ¹⁰therefore I
am against you and against your
streams, and I will make the land
of Egypt a ruin and a desolate waste
from Migdol to Aswan,^b as far as the
border of Cush.^b ¹¹The foot of neither
man nor beast will pass through it;
no one will live there for forty years.^c
¹²I will make the land of Egypt des-
olate among devastated lands, and
her cities will lie desolate forty years
among ruined cities. And I will dis-
perse the Egyptians among the na-
tions and scatter them through the
countries.^d

¹³“Yet this is what the Sovereign
LORD says: At the end of forty years
I will gather the Egyptians from the
nations where they were scattered. ¹⁴I
will bring them back from captivity
and return them to Upper Egypt,^e the
land of their ancestry. There they will
be a lowly^f kingdom. ¹⁵It will be the
lowliest of kingdoms and will never
again exalt itself above the other
nations.^g I will make it so weak that
it will never again rule over the na-
tions. ¹⁶Egypt will no longer be a
source of confidence^h for the people
of Israel but will be a reminder of
their sin in turning to her for help.
Then they will know that I am the
Sovereign LORD.ⁱ”

29:5 ^v Jer 7:33;
34:20;
Eze 32:4-6;
39:4
29:6
^w 2Ki 18:21;
Isa 36:6
29:7 ^x Isa 36:6
^y Eze 17:15-17
29:8
^z Eze 14:17;
32:11-13
29:9
^a Eze 30:7-8,
13-19
29:10
^b Eze 30:6
29:11
^c Eze 32:13
29:12
^d Jer 46:19;
Eze 30:7, 23, 26
29:14
^e Eze 30:14
^f Eze 17:14
29:15
^g Zec 10:11
29:16
^h Isa 36:4,
6 ⁱ Isa 30:2;
Hos 8:13

29:17 ^j Eze 24:1
29:18
^k Jer 27:6;
Eze 26:7-8
^l Jer 48:37
29:19
^m Jer 43:10-13;
Eze 30:4, 10,
24-25
29:20
ⁿ Isa 10:6-7;
45:1; Jer 25:9
29:21
^o Ps 132:17
^p Eze 33:22
^q Eze 24:27
30:2 ^r Isa 13:6
30:3 ^s Eze 7:7;
Joel 2:1, 11;
Ob 1:15 ^t ver 18;
Eze 7:12, 19
30:4
^u Eze 29:19
30:5
^v Eze 27:10
^w Jer 25:20

Nebuchadnezzar's Reward

¹⁷In the twenty-seventh year, in
the first month on the first day, the
word of the LORD came to me:^j ¹⁸“Son
of man, Nebuchadnezzar^k king of
Babylon drove his army in a hard
campaign against Tyre; every head
was rubbed bare^l and every shoul-
der made raw. Yet he and his army
got no reward from the campaign he
led against Tyre. ¹⁹Therefore this is
what the Sovereign LORD says: I am
going to give Egypt to Nebuchadne-
zzar king of Babylon, and he will carry
off its wealth. He will loot and plun-
der the land as pay for his army.^m ²⁰I
have given him Egypt as a reward for
his efforts because he and his army
did it for me, declares the Sovereign
LORD.ⁿ

²¹“On that day I will make a horn^{co}
grow for the Israelites, and I will open
your mouth^p among them. Then they
will know that I am the LORD.^q”

A Lament Over Egypt

30 The word of the LORD came to
me: ²“Son of man, prophesy
and say: ‘This is what the Sovereign
LORD says:

“Wail^r and say,
“Alas for that day!”

³For the day is near,^s
the day of the LORD^t is near —
a day of clouds,
a time of doom for the nations.

⁴A sword will come against Egypt,
and anguish will come upon
Cush.^d

When the slain fall in Egypt,
her wealth will be carried away
and her foundations torn down.^u

⁵Cush and Libya,^v Lydia and all Ara-
bia, Kub and the people^w of the cov-
enant land will fall by the sword
along with Egypt.

⁶“This is what the LORD says:

“The allies of Egypt will fall
and her proud strength will
fail.

^a 7 Syriac (see also Septuagint and Vulgate);

Hebrew and you caused their backs to stand
^b 10 That is, the upper Nile region ^c 21 Horn
here symbolizes strength. ^d 4 That is, the
upper Nile region; also in verses 5 and 9

From Migdol to Aswan^x
they will fall by the sword
within her,
declares the Sovereign
LORD.

7“‘They will be desolate
among desolate lands,
and their cities will lie
among ruined cities.^y

8Then they will know that I am the
LORD,
when I set fire to Egypt
and all her helpers are crushed.

9“‘On that day messengers will
go out from me in ships to frighten
Cush^z out of her complacency. An-
guish^a will take hold of them on the
day of Egypt’s doom, for it is sure to
come.^b

10“‘This is what the Sovereign
LORD says:

“‘I will put an end to the hordes
of Egypt
by the hand of Nebuchadnezzar
king of Babylon.^c

11He and his army — the most
ruthless of nations^d —
will be brought in to destroy
the land.

They will draw their swords
against Egypt
and fill the land with the slain.

12I will dry up^e the waters of the
Nile^f

and sell the land to an evil
nation;

by the hand of foreigners
I will lay waste the land and
everything in it.

I the LORD have spoken.

13“‘This is what the Sovereign
LORD says:

“‘I will destroy the idols^g
and put an end to the images in
Memphis.^h

No longer will there be a prince in
Egypt,ⁱ

and I will spread fear
throughout the land.

14I will lay^j waste Upper Egypt,
set fire to Zoan^k
and inflict punishment on
Thebes.^l

30:6

^x Eze 29:10

30:7

^y Eze 29:12

30:9 ^z Isa 18:1-

2 ^a Isa 23:5

^b Eze 32:9-10

30:10

^c Eze 29:19

30:11

^d Eze 28:7

30:12 ^e Isa 19:6

^f Eze 29:9

30:13

^g Jer 43:12

^h Isa 19:13

ⁱ Zec 10:11

30:14

^j Eze 29:14

^k Ps 78:12, 43

^l Jer 46:25

15I will pour out my wrath on
Pelusium,
the stronghold of Egypt,
and wipe out the hordes of
Thebes.

16I will set fire to Egypt;
Pelusium will writhe in agony.
Thebes will be taken by storm;
Memphis will be in constant
distress.

17The young men of Heliopolis^m
and Bubastis
will fall by the sword,
and the cities themselves will
go into captivity.

18Dark will be the day at Tahpanhes
when I break the yoke of
Egypt;ⁿ

there her proud strength will
come to an end.

She will be covered with clouds,
and her villages will go into
captivity.^o

19So I will inflict punishment on
Egypt,
and they will know that I am
the LORD.”

Pharaoh’s Arms Are Broken

20In the eleventh year, in the first
month on the seventh day, the word
of the LORD came to me:^p 21“Son of
man, I have broken the arm^q of Phar-
aoh king of Egypt. It has not been
bound up to be healed^r or put in a
splint so that it may become strong
enough to hold a sword. 22Therefore
this is what the Sovereign LORD says:
I am against Pharaoh king of Egypt.^s
I will break both his arms, the good
arm as well as the broken one, and
make the sword fall from his hand.^t
23I will disperse the Egyptians among
the nations and scatter them through
the countries.^u 24I will strengthen^v the
arms of the king of Babylon and put
my sword^w in his hand, but I will
break the arms of Pharaoh, and he
will groan before him like a mortal-
ly wounded man. 25I will strengthen
the arms of the king of Babylon, but
the arms of Pharaoh will fall limp.
Then they will know that I am the
LORD, when I put my sword into the
hand of the king of Babylon and he
brandishes it against Egypt. 26I will

30:17

^m Ge 41:45

30:18

ⁿ Lev 26:13

^o ver 3

30:20

^p Eze 26:1;

29:17; 31:1

30:21

^q Jer 48:25

^r Jer 30:13;

46:11

30:22

^s Jer 46:25

^t Ps 37:17

30:23

^u Eze 29:12

30:24

^v Zec 10:6, 12

^w Eze 21:14;

Zep 2:12

disperse the Egyptians among the nations and scatter them through the countries. Then they will know that I am the LORD.^x”

Pharaoh as a Felled Cedar of Lebanon

31 In the eleventh year,^y in the third month on the first day, the word of the LORD came to me:^z ²“Son of man, say to Pharaoh king of Egypt and to his hordes:

“Who can be compared with you in majesty?

³Consider Assyria, once a cedar in Lebanon,
with beautiful branches
overshadowing the forest;
it towered on high,
its top above the thick foliage.^a

⁴The waters nourished it,
deep springs made it grow tall;
their streams flowed
all around its base
and sent their channels
to all the trees of the field.

⁵So it towered higher
than all the trees of the field;
its boughs increased
and its branches grew long,
spreading because of abundant waters.^b

⁶All the birds of the sky
nested in its boughs,
all the animals of the wild
gave birth under its branches;
all the great nations
lived in its shade.^c

⁷It was majestic in beauty,
with its spreading boughs,
for its roots went down
to abundant waters.

⁸The cedars^d in the garden of God
could not rival it,
nor could the junipers
equal its boughs,
nor could the plane trees
compare with its branches —
no tree in the garden of God
could match its beauty.^e

⁹I made it beautiful
with abundant branches,
the envy of all the trees of Eden^f
in the garden of God.^g

30:26

^xEze 29:12

31:1 ^yJer 52:5

^zEze 30:20

31:3 ^aIsa 10:34

31:5 ^bEze 17:5

31:6

^cEze 17:23;

Mt 13:32

31:8 ^dPs 80:10

^eGe 2:8-9

31:9 ^fGe 2:8

^gGe 13:10;

Eze 28:13

31:10

^hIsa 14:13-14;

Eze 28:17

31:11 ⁱDa 5:20

31:12 ^jEze 28:7

^kEze 32:5; 35:8

^lEze 32:11-12;

Da 4:14

31:13

^mIsa 18:6;

Eze 29:5; 32:4

31:14 ⁿPs 82:7

^oPs 63:9;

Eze 26:20;

32:24

31:16

^pEze 26:15

^qIsa 14:8

^rEze 14:22;

32:31 ^sIsa 14:15;

Eze 32:18

31:17 ^tPs 9:17

31:18

^uJer 9:26;

Eze 32:19, 21

¹⁰“Therefore this is what the Sovereign LORD says: Because the great cedar towered over the thick foliage, and because it was proud^h of its height, ¹¹I gave it into the hands of the ruler of the nations, for him to deal with according to its wickedness. I cast it aside,ⁱ ¹²and the most ruthless of foreign nations^j cut it down and left it. Its boughs fell on the mountains and in all the valleys;^k its branches lay broken in all the ravines of the land. All the nations of the earth came out from under its shade and left it.^l ¹³All the birds settled on the fallen tree, and all the wild animals lived among its branches.^m ¹⁴Therefore no other trees by the waters are ever to tower proudly on high, lifting their tops above the thick foliage. No other trees so well-watered are ever to reach such a height; they are all destined for death,ⁿ for the earth below, among mortals who go down to the realm of the dead.^o

¹⁵“This is what the Sovereign LORD says: On the day it was brought down to the realm of the dead I covered the deep springs with mourning for it; I held back its streams, and its abundant waters were restrained. Because of it I clothed Lebanon with gloom, and all the trees of the field withered away. ¹⁶I made the nations tremble^p at the sound of its fall when I brought it down to the realm of the dead to be with those who go down to the pit. Then all the trees^q of Eden, the choicest and best of Lebanon, the well-watered trees, were consoled^r in the earth below.^s ¹⁷They too, like the great cedar, had gone down to the realm of the dead, to those killed by the sword,^t along with the armed men who lived in its shade among the nations.

¹⁸“Which of the trees of Eden can be compared with you in splendor and majesty? Yet you, too, will be brought down with the trees of Eden to the earth below; you will lie among the uncircumcised,^u with those killed by the sword.

“This is Pharaoh and all his hordes, declares the Sovereign LORD.”

A Lament Over Pharaoh

32 In the twelfth year, in the twelfth month on the first day, the word of the LORD came to me:^v 2“Son of man, take up a lament^w concerning Pharaoh king of Egypt and say to him:

“You are like a lion^x among the nations;
you are like a monster in the seas
thrashing about in your streams,
churning the water with your feet
and muddying the streams.^y

3““This is what the Sovereign LORD says:

“With a great throng of people
I will cast my net over you,
and they will haul you up in my net.^z

4I will throw you on the land
and hurl you on the open field.
I will let all the birds of the sky
settle on you
and all the animals of the wild
gorge themselves on you.^a

5I will spread your flesh on the mountains
and fill the valleys^b with your remains.

6I will drench the land with your flowing blood^c
all the way to the mountains,
and the ravines will be filled
with your flesh.

7When I snuff you out, I will cover the heavens
and darken their stars;
I will cover the sun with a cloud,
and the moon will not give its light.^d

8All the shining lights in the heavens
I will darken over you;
I will bring darkness over your land,
declares the Sovereign LORD.

9I will trouble the hearts of many peoples
when I bring about your destruction among the nations,
among^a lands you have not known.

32:1 ^v Eze 31:1;
33:21
32:2 ^w Eze 19:1;
27:2 ^x Eze 19:3;
6; Na 2:11-13
^y Eze 29:3;
34:18
32:3 ^z Eze 12:13
32:4 ^a Isa 18:6;
Eze 31:12-13
32:5 ^b Eze 31:12
32:6 ^c Isa 34:3
32:7 ^d Isa 13:10;
34:4; Eze 30:3;
Joel 2:2, 31;
3:15; Mt 24:29;
Rev 8:12

32:10
^e Jer 46:10
^f Eze 26:16;
27:35
32:11
^g Jer 46:26
32:12
^h Eze 28:7
ⁱ Eze 31:11-12
32:13
^j Eze 29:8, 11
32:15 ^k Ex 7:5;
14:4, 18;
Ps 107:33-34;
Eze 6:7
32:16 ^l 2Sa 1:17;
2Ch 35:25;
Eze 26:17
32:17 ^m ver 1

10I will cause many peoples to be appalled at you,
and their kings will shudder
with horror because of you

when I brandish my sword
before them.

On the day^e of your downfall
each of them will tremble
every moment for his life.^f

11““For this is what the Sovereign LORD says:

“The sword of the king of
Babylon^g
will come against you.

12I will cause your hordes to fall
by the swords of mighty men —
the most ruthless of all
nations.^h

They will shatter the pride of
Egypt,
and all her hordes will be
overthrown.ⁱ

13I will destroy all her cattle
from beside abundant waters
no longer to be stirred by the foot
of man
or muddied by the hooves of
cattle.^j

14Then I will let her waters settle
and make her streams flow like
oil,
declares the Sovereign
LORD.

15When I make Egypt desolate
and strip the land of everything
in it,
when I strike down all who live
there,
then they will know that I am
the LORD.^k

16““This is the lament^l they will chant for her. The daughters of the nations will chant it; for Egypt and all her hordes they will chant it, declares the Sovereign LORD.”

Egypt's Descent Into the Realm of the Dead

17In the twelfth year, on the fifteenth day of the month, the word of the LORD came to me:^m 18“Son of

^a 9 Hebrew; Septuagint *bring you into captivity among the nations, / to*

man, wail for the hordes of Egypt and consignⁿ to the earth below both her and the daughters of mighty nations, along with those who go down to the pit.^o ¹⁹Say to them, 'Are you more favored than others? Go down and be laid among the uncircumcised.'^p ²⁰They will fall among those killed by the sword. The sword is drawn; let her be dragged^q off with all her hordes. ²¹From within the realm of the dead^r the mighty leaders will say of Egypt and her allies, 'They have come down and they lie with the uncircumcised, with those killed by the sword.'

²²"Assyria is there with her whole army; she is surrounded by the graves of all her slain, all who have fallen by the sword. ²³Their graves are in the depths of the pit^s and her army lies around her grave. All who had spread terror in the land of the living are slain, fallen by the sword.

²⁴"Elam^t is there, with all her hordes around her grave. All of them are slain, fallen by the sword.^u All who had spread terror in the land of the living^v went down uncircumcised to the earth below. They bear their shame with those who go down to the pit.^w ²⁵A bed is made for her among the slain, with all her hordes around her grave. All of them are uncircumcised, killed by the sword. Because their terror had spread in the land of the living, they bear their shame with those who go down to the pit; they are laid among the slain.

²⁶"Meshek and Tubal^x are there, with all their hordes around their graves. All of them are uncircumcised, killed by the sword because they spread their terror in the land of the living. ²⁷But they do not lie with the fallen warriors of old,^a who went down to the realm of the dead with their weapons of war — their swords placed under their heads and their shields^b resting on their bones — though these warriors also had terrorized the land of the living.

²⁸"You too, Pharaoh, will be broken and will lie among the uncircumcised, with those killed by the sword.

²⁹"Edom^y is there, her kings and

32:18 ⁿ Jer 1:10
^o Eze 31:14, 16;
Mic 1:8

32:19 ^p ver 29-30; Eze 28:10; 31:18

32:20 ^q Ps 28:3

32:21 ^r Isa 14:9

32:23

^s Isa 14:15

32:24

^t Ge 10:22

^u Jer 49:37

^v Job 28:13

^w Eze 26:20

32:26

^x Ge 10:2; Eze 27:13

32:29

^y Isa 34:5-15;

Jer 49:7;

Eze 35:15;

Ob 1:1

all her princes; despite their power, they are laid with those killed by the sword. They lie with the uncircumcised, with those who go down to the pit.^z

³⁰"All the princes of the north^a and all the Sidonians^b are there; they went down with the slain in disgrace despite the terror caused by their power. They lie uncircumcised with those killed by the sword and bear their shame with those who go down to the pit.

³¹"Pharaoh — he and all his army — will see them and he will be consoled^c for all his hordes that were killed by the sword, declares the Sovereign LORD. ³²Although I had him spread terror in the land of the living, Pharaoh and all his hordes will be laid among the uncircumcised, with those killed by the sword, declares the Sovereign LORD."

Renewal of Ezekiel's Call as Watchman

33 The word of the LORD came to me: ²"Son of man, speak to your people and say to them: 'When I bring the sword^d against a land, and the people of the land choose one of their men and make him their watchman,^e ³and he sees the sword coming against the land and blows the trumpet^f to warn the people, ⁴then if anyone hears the trumpet but does not heed the warning^g and the sword comes and takes their life, their blood will be on their own head.^h ⁵Since they heard the sound of the trumpet but did not heed the warning, their blood will be on their own head. If they had heeded the warning, they would have saved themselves. ⁶But if the watchman sees the sword coming and does not blow the trumpet to warn the people and the sword comes and takes someone's life, that person's life will be taken because of their sin, but I will hold the watchman accountable for their blood.'ⁱ

⁷"Son of man, I have made you a watchman for the people of Israel; so

^z Eze 25:12-14
32:30

^a Jer 25:26;

Eze 38:6; 39:2

^b Jer 25:22;

Eze 28:21

32:31

^c Eze 14:22;

31:16

33:2 ^d Jer 12:12

^e Eze 3:11

33:3 ^f Hos 8:1

33:4

^g 2Ch 25:16

^h Jer 6:17;

Eze 18:13;

Zec 1:4; Ac 18:6

33:6 ⁱ Eze 3:18

^a 27 Septuagint; Hebrew warriors who were uncircumcised ^b 27 Probable reading of the original Hebrew text; Masoretic Text punishment

hear the word I speak and give them warning from me.^j ⁸When I say to the wicked, ‘You wicked person, you will surely die,^k’ and you do not speak out to dissuade them from their ways, that wicked person will die for^a their sin, and I will hold you accountable for their blood.^l ⁹But if you do warn the wicked person to turn from their ways and they do not do so, they will die for their sin, though you yourself will be saved.^m

¹⁰“Son of man, say to the Israelites, ‘This is what you are saying: “Our offenses and sins weigh us down, and we are wasting awayⁿ because of^b them. How then can we live?^o”’ ¹¹Say to them, ‘As surely as I live, declares the Sovereign LORD, I take no pleasure in the death of the wicked, but rather that they turn from their ways and live.^p Turn! Turn from your evil ways! Why will you die, people of Israel?’^q

¹²“Therefore, son of man, say to your people, ‘If someone who is righteous disobeys, that person’s former righteousness will count for nothing. And if someone who is wicked repents, that person’s former wickedness will not bring condemnation. The righteous person who sins will not be allowed to live even though they were formerly righteous.’^r ¹³If I tell a righteous person that they will surely live, but then they trust in their righteousness and do evil, none of the righteous things that person has done will be remembered; they will die for the evil they have done.^s ¹⁴And if I say to a wicked person, ‘You will surely die,’ but they then turn away from their sin and do what is just^t and right — ¹⁵if they give back what they took in pledge for a loan, return what they have stolen,^u follow the decrees that give life, and do no evil — that person will surely live; they will not die.^v ¹⁶None of the sins that person has committed will be remembered against them. They have done what is just and right; they will surely live.^w

¹⁷“Yet your people say, ‘The way of the Lord is not just.’ But it is their way that is not just. ¹⁸If a righteous per-

33:7 ^jJer 26:2;
Eze 3:17
33:8 ^kver 14
^lEze 18:4
33:9
^mEze 3:17-19
33:10
ⁿEze 24:23
^oLev 26:39;
Eze 4:17
33:11
^pEze 18:32;
2Pe 3:9
^qEze 18:23
33:12
^r2Ch 7:14;
Eze 3:20
33:13
^sEze 18:24;
Heb 10:38;
2Pe 2:20-21
33:14
^tEze 18:27
33:15 ^uEx 22:1-4;
Lev 6:2-5
^vEze 20:11;
Lk 19:8
33:16
^wIsa 43:25;
Eze 18:22

33:18
^xEze 3:20;
Eze 18:26
33:21
^yEze 24:26
^zKi 25:4, 10;
Jer 39:1-2;
Eze 32:1
33:22 ^aEze 1:3
^bLk 1:64
^cEze 26:26-27;
24:27
33:24
^dEze 36:4
^eIsa 51:2;
Jer 40:7;
Eze 11:15; Ac 7:5
33:25 ^fGe 9:4;
Dt 12:16
^gJer 7:9-10;
Eze 22:6, 27
33:26
^hEze 22:11
33:27 ⁱIsa 13:6;
Isa 2:19;
Jer 42:22;
Eze 39:4

son turns from their righteousness and does evil, they will die for it.^x ¹⁹And if a wicked person turns away from their wickedness and does what is just and right, they will live by doing so. ²⁰Yet you Israelites say, ‘The way of the Lord is not just.’ But I will judge each of you according to your own ways.”

Jerusalem’s Fall Explained

²¹In the twelfth year of our exile, in the tenth month on the fifth day, a man who had escaped^y from Jerusalem came to me and said, “The city has fallen!” ²²Now the evening before the man arrived, the hand of the LORD was on me,^a and he opened my mouth^b before the man came to me in the morning. So my mouth was opened and I was no longer silent.^c

²³Then the word of the LORD came to me: ²⁴“Son of man, the people living in those ruins^d in the land of Israel are saying, ‘Abraham was only one man, yet he possessed the land. But we are many; surely the land has been given to us as our possession.’^e ²⁵Therefore say to them, ‘This is what the Sovereign LORD says: Since you eat meat with the blood^f still in it and look to your idols and shed blood, should you then possess the land?’^g ²⁶You rely on your sword, you do detestable things, and each of you defiles his neighbor’s wife.^h Should you then possess the land?’

²⁷“Say this to them: ‘This is what the Sovereign LORD says: As surely as I live, those who are left in the ruins will fall by the sword, those out in the country I will give to the wild animals to be devoured, and those in strongholds and caves will die of a plague.ⁱ ²⁸I will make the land a desolate waste, and her proud strength will come to an end, and the mountains of Israel will become desolate so that no one will cross them. ²⁹Then they will know that I am the LORD, when I have made the land a desolate waste because of all the detestable things they have done.’

³⁰“As for you, son of man, your

^a 8 Or in; also in verse 9 ^b 10 Or away in

people are talking together about you by the walls and at the doors of the houses, saying to each other, 'Come and hear the message that has come from the LORD.' ³¹My people come to you, as they usually do, and sit beforeⁱ you to hear your words, but they do not put them into practice. Their mouths speak of love, but their hearts are greedy for unjust gain.^k ³²Indeed, to them you are nothing more than one who sings love songs with a beautiful voice and plays an instrument well, for they hear your words but do not put them into practice.^l

³³"When all this comes true — and it surely will — then they will know that a prophet has been among them."^m

The LORD Will Be Israel's Shepherd

34 The word of the LORD came to me: ²"Son of man, prophesy against the shepherds of Israel; prophesy and say to them: 'This is what the Sovereign LORD says: Woe to you shepherds of Israel who only take care of yourselves! Should not shepherds take care of the flock?'ⁿ ³You eat the curds, clothe yourselves with the wool and slaughter the choice animals, but you do not take care of the flock.^o ⁴You have not strengthened the weak or healed the sick or bound up the injured. You have not brought back the strays or searched for the lost. You have ruled them harshly and brutally.^p ⁵So they were scattered because there was no shepherd,^q and when they were scattered they became food for all the wild animals.^r ⁶My sheep wandered over all the mountains and on every high hill. They were scattered over the whole earth, and no one searched or looked for them.^s

⁷"Therefore, you shepherds, hear the word of the LORD: ⁸As surely as I live, declares the Sovereign LORD, because my flock lacks a shepherd and so has been plundered and has become food for all the wild animals, and because my shepherds did not search for my flock but cared for themselves rather than for my flock,

^{33:31} ⁱEze 8:1
^kPs 78:36-37;
Isa 29:13;
Eze 22:27;
Mt 13:22;
1Jn 3:18
^{33:32} ^lMk 6:20
^{33:33}
^mIsa 3:20;
Jer 28:9;
Eze 2:5
^{34:2}
ⁿPs 78:70-72;
Isa 40:11;
Jer 3:15; 23:1;
Mic 3:11;
Jn 10:11;
21:15-17
^{34:3} ^oIsa 56:11;
Eze 22:27;
Zec 11:16
^{34:4}
^pZec 11:15-17
^{34:5} ^qNu 27:17
^rver 28;
Isa 56:9
^{34:6} ^sPs 142:4;
1Pe 2:25

⁹therefore, you shepherds, hear the word of the LORD: ¹⁰This is what the Sovereign LORD says: I am against^t the shepherds and will hold them accountable for my flock. I will remove them from tending the flock so that the shepherds can no longer feed themselves. I will rescue^u my flock from their mouths, and it will no longer be food for them.^v

¹¹"For this is what the Sovereign LORD says: I myself will search for my sheep and look after them. ¹²As a shepherd^w looks after his scattered flock when he is with them, so will I look after my sheep. I will rescue them from all the places where they were scattered on a day of clouds and darkness.^x ¹³I will bring them out from the nations and gather them from the countries, and I will bring them into their own land. I will pasture them on the mountains of Israel, in the ravines and in all the settlements in the land.^y ¹⁴I will tend them in a good pasture, and the mountain heights of Israel^z will be their grazing land. There they will lie down in good grazing land, and there they will feed in a rich pasture^a on the mountains of Israel.^b ¹⁵I myself will tend my sheep and have them lie down, declares the Sovereign LORD.^c ¹⁶I will search for the lost and bring back the strays. I will bind up the injured and strengthen the weak,^d but the sleek and the strong I will destroy. I will shepherd the flock with justice.^e

¹⁷"As for you, my flock, this is what the Sovereign LORD says: I will judge between one sheep and another, and between rams and goats.^f ¹⁸Is it not enough for you to feed on the good pasture? Must you also trample the rest of your pasture with your feet? Is it not enough for you to drink clear water? Must you also muddy the rest with your feet? ¹⁹Must my flock feed on what you have trampled and drink what you have muddied with your feet?

²⁰"Therefore this is what the Sovereign LORD says to them: See, I myself will judge between the fat sheep and the lean sheep. ²¹Because you shove with flank and shoulder,

^{34:10} ^tJer 21:13
^uPs 72:14
^vIsa 2:29-30;
Zec 10:3
^{34:12}
^wIsa 40:11;
Jer 31:10;
Lk 19:10
^xEze 30:3
^{34:13} ^yJer 23:3
^{34:14}
^zEze 20:40
^aPs 23:2
^bEze 36:29-30
^{34:15}
^cPs 23:1-2
^{34:16} ^dMic 4:6
^eIsa 10:16;
Lk 5:32
^{34:17}
^fMt 25:32-33

butting all the weak sheep with your horns⁹ until you have driven them away, ²²I will save my flock, and they will no longer be plundered. I will judge between one sheep and another.^h ²³I will place over them one shepherd, my servant David, and he will tendⁱ them; he will tend them and be their shepherd. ²⁴I the LORD will be their God,^j and my servant David will be prince among them. I the LORD have spoken.^k

²⁵“I will make a covenant of peace with them and rid the land of savage beasts^l so that they may live in the wilderness and sleep in the forests in safety.^m ²⁶I will make them and the places surrounding my hill a blessing.^{an} I will send down showers in season;^o there will be showers of blessing.^p ²⁷The trees will yield their fruit and the ground will yield its crops; the people will be secure in their land. They will know that I am the LORD, when I break the bars of their yoke^q and rescue them from the hands of those who enslaved them.^r ²⁸They will no longer be plundered by the nations, nor will wild animals devour them. They will live in safety, and no one will make them afraid.^s ²⁹I will provide for them a land renowned^t for its crops, and they will no longer be victims of famine^u in the land or bear the scorn^v of the nations.^w ³⁰Then they will know that I, the LORD their God, am with them and that they, the Israelites, are my people, declares the Sovereign LORD.^x ³¹You are my sheep, the sheep of my pasture,^y and I am your God, declares the Sovereign LORD.”

A Prophecy Against Edom

35 The word of the LORD came to me: ²“Son of man, set your face against Mount Seir; prophesy against it ³and say: ‘This is what the Sovereign LORD says: I am against you, Mount Seir, and I will stretch out my hand^z against you and make you a desolate waste.^a ⁴I will turn your towns into ruins and you will be desolate. Then you will know that I am the LORD.^b

⁵“Because you harbored an an-

34:21 ⁹Dt 33:17

34:22

^hPs 72:12-14;

Jer 23:2-3

34:23

ⁱIsa 40:11

34:24

^jEze 34:28

^kJer 30:9

34:25

^lLev 26:6

^mIsa 11:6-9;

Hos 2:18

34:26 ⁿGe 12:2

^oPs 68:9

^pDt 11:13-15;

Isa 44:3

34:27

^qLev 26:13

^rJer 30:8

34:28

^sJer 30:10;

Eze 39:26

34:29 ^tIsa 4:2

^uEze 36:29

^vEze 36:6

^wEze 36:15

34:30

^xEze 14:11;

37:27

34:31

^yPs 100:3;

Jer 23:1

35:3 ^zJer 6:12

^aEze 25:12-14

35:4 ^bver 9

35:5 ^cPs 137:7;

Eze 21:29

35:6

^dIsa 63:2-6

35:8 ^eEze 31:12

35:9 ^fJer 49:13

35:10

^gPs 83:12;

Eze 36:2,5

35:11

^hEze 25:14

ⁱPs 9:16; Mt 7:2

35:12 ^jJer 50:7

35:13 ^kDa 11:36

35:14

^lJer 51:48

35:15 ^mOb 1:12

ⁿver 3

^oIsa 34:5-6, 11;

Jer 50:11-13;

La 4:21

cient hostility and delivered the Israelites over to the sword at the time of their calamity, the time their punishment reached its climax,^c ⁶therefore as surely as I live, declares the Sovereign LORD, I will give you over to bloodshed and it will pursue you.^d Since you did not hate bloodshed, bloodshed will pursue you. ⁷I will make Mount Seir a desolate waste and cut off from it all who come and go. ⁸I will fill your mountains with the slain; those killed by the sword will fall on your hills and in your valleys and in all your ravines.^e ⁹I will make you desolate forever; your towns will not be inhabited. Then you will know that I am the LORD.^f

¹⁰“Because you have said, “These two nations and countries will be ours and we will take possession^g of them,” even though I the LORD was there, ¹¹therefore as surely as I live, declares the Sovereign LORD, I will treat you in accordance with the anger^h and jealousy you showed in your hatred of them and I will make myself known among them when I judge you.ⁱ ¹²Then you will know that I the LORD have heard all the contemptible things you have said against the mountains of Israel. You said, “They have been laid waste and have been given over to us to devour.”^j ¹³You boasted against me and spoke against me without restraint, and I heard it.^k ¹⁴This is what the Sovereign LORD says: While the whole earth rejoices, I will make you desolate.^l ¹⁵Because you rejoiced^m when the inheritance of Israel became desolate, that is how I will treat you. You will be desolate, Mount Seir,ⁿ you and all of Edom.^o Then they will know that I am the LORD.”

Hope for the Mountains of Israel

36 “Son of man, prophesy to the mountains of Israel and say, ‘Mountains of Israel, hear the word of the LORD. ²This is what the Sovereign LORD says: The enemy said of you,

^a 26 Or I will cause them and the places surrounding my hill to be named in blessings (see Gen. 48:20); or I will cause them and the places surrounding my hill to be seen as blessed

"Aha!^p The ancient heights^q have become our possession.^r"^s ³Therefore prophesy and say, "This is what the Sovereign LORD says: Because they ravaged and crushed you from every side so that you became the possession of the rest of the nations and the object of people's malicious talk and slander,^s ⁴therefore, mountains of Israel, hear the word of the Sovereign LORD: This is what the Sovereign LORD says to the mountains and hills, to the ravines and valleys,^t to the desolate ruins and the deserted towns that have been plundered and ridiculed by the rest of the nations around you^u — ⁵this is what the Sovereign LORD says: In my burning zeal I have spoken against the rest of the nations, and against all Edom, for with glee and with malice in their hearts they made my land their own possession so that they might plunder its pastureland.^v ⁶Therefore prophesy concerning the land of Israel and say to the mountains and hills, to the ravines and valleys: 'This is what the Sovereign LORD says: I speak in my jealous wrath because you have suffered the scorn of the nations.^w ⁷Therefore this is what the Sovereign LORD says: I swear with uplifted hand that the nations around you will also suffer scorn.

⁸"But you, mountains of Israel, will produce branches and fruit^x for my people Israel, for they will soon come home. ⁹I am concerned for you and will look on you with favor; you will be plowed and sown,¹⁰ and I will cause many people to live on you — yes, all of Israel. The towns will be inhabited and the ruins rebuilt.^y ¹¹I will increase the number of people and animals living on you, and they will be fruitful and become numerous. I will settle people on you as in the past^z and will make you prosper more than before.^a Then you will know that I am the LORD. ¹²I will cause people, my people Israel, to live on you. They will possess you, and you will be their inheritance;^b you will never again deprive them of their children.

¹³"This is what the Sovereign LORD

36:2 ^pEze 25:3
^qDt 32:13
^rEze 35:10
36:3
^sPs 44:13-14
36:4 ^tEze 6:3
^uDt 11:11;
Ps 79:4;
Eze 34:28
36:5 ^vJer 50:11;
Eze 25:12-14;
35:10, 15
36:6
^wPs 123:3-4;
Eze 34:29
36:8 ^xIsa 27:6
36:10 ^yver 33;
Isa 49:17-23
36:11 ^zMic 7:14
^aJer 31:28;
Eze 16:55
36:12
^bEze 47:14, 22

36:13
^cNu 13:32
36:15
^dPs 89:50-51;
Eze 34:29
36:17 ^eJer 2:7
36:18
^f2Ch 34:21
36:19
^gDt 28:64
^hEze 39:24
36:20 ⁱRo 2:24
^jIsa 52:5;
Jer 33:24;
Eze 12:16
36:21
^kPs 74:18;
Isa 48:9
36:22
^lRo 2:24*
^mPs 106:8
36:23
ⁿEze 20:41
^oPs 126:2;
Isa 5:16
36:24
^pEze 34:13;
37:21
36:25
^qHeb 9:13;
10:22 ^rPs 51:2, 7

says: Because some say to you, "You devour people^c and deprive your nation of its children," ¹⁴therefore you will no longer devour people or make your nation childless, declares the Sovereign LORD. ¹⁵No longer will I make you hear the taunts of the nations, and no longer will you suffer the scorn of the peoples or cause your nation to fall, declares the Sovereign LORD.^d"

Israel's Restoration Assured

¹⁶Again the word of the LORD came to me: ¹⁷"Son of man, when the people of Israel were living in their own land, they defiled it by their conduct and their actions. Their conduct was like a woman's monthly uncleanness in my sight.^e ¹⁸So I poured out^f my wrath on them because they had shed blood in the land and because they had defiled it with their idols. ¹⁹I dispersed them among the nations, and they were scattered^g through the countries; I judged them according to their conduct and their actions.^h ²⁰And wherever they went among the nations they profanedⁱ my holy name, for it was said of them, 'These are the LORD's people, and yet they had to leave his land.'^j ²¹I had concern for my holy name, which the people of Israel profaned among the nations where they had gone.^k

²²"Therefore say to the Israelites, 'This is what the Sovereign LORD says: It is not for your sake, people of Israel, that I am going to do these things, but for the sake of my holy name, which you have profaned^l among the nations where you have gone.^m ²³I will show the holiness of my great name, which has been profaned among the nations, the name you have profaned among them. Then the nations will know that I am the LORD, declares the Sovereign LORD, when I am proved holyⁿ through you before their eyes.^o

²⁴"For I will take you out of the nations; I will gather you from all the countries and bring you back into your own land.^p ²⁵I will sprinkle^q clean water on you, and you will be clean; I will cleanse^r you from all

your impurities and from all your idols.^s ²⁶I will give you a new heart^t and put a new spirit in you; I will remove from you your heart of stone and give you a heart of flesh.^u ²⁷And I will put my Spirit^v in you and move you to follow my decrees and be careful to keep my laws. ²⁸Then you will live in the land I gave your ancestors; you will be my people,^w and I will be your God.^x ²⁹I will save you from all your uncleanness. I will call for the grain and make it plentiful and will not bring famine^y upon you. ³⁰I will increase the fruit of the trees and the crops of the field, so that you will no longer suffer disgrace among the nations because of famine.^z ³¹Then you will remember your evil ways and wicked deeds, and you will loathe yourselves for your sins and detestable practices.^a ³²I want you to know that I am not doing this for your sake, declares the Sovereign LORD. Be ashamed and disgraced for your conduct, people of Israel!^b

³³“This is what the Sovereign LORD says: On the day I cleanse you from all your sins, I will resettle your towns, and the ruins will be rebuilt. ³⁴The desolate land will be cultivated instead of lying desolate in the sight of all who pass through it. ³⁵They will say, “This land that was laid waste has become like the garden of Eden;^c the cities that were lying in ruins, desolate and destroyed, are now fortified and inhabited.” ³⁶Then the nations around you that remain will know that I the LORD have rebuilt what was destroyed and have replanted what was desolate. I the LORD have spoken, and I will do it.^e

³⁷“This is what the Sovereign LORD says: Once again I will yield to Israel’s plea and do this for them: I will make their people as numerous as sheep, ³⁸as numerous as the flocks for offerings^f at Jerusalem during her appointed festivals. So will the ruined cities be filled with flocks of people. Then they will know that I am the LORD.”

The Valley of Dry Bones

37 The hand of the LORD was on me,^g and he brought me out

36:25 ^s Zec 13:2

36:26

^t Jer 24:7

^u Ps 51:10;

Eze 11:19

36:27

^v Eze 37:14

36:28

^w Jer 30:22

^x Eze 14:11;

37:14, 27

36:29

^y Eze 34:29

36:30

^z Lev 26:4-5;

Eze 34:27;

Hos 2:21-22

36:31 ^a Eze 6:9;

20:43

36:32 ^b Dt 9:5

36:35 ^c Joel 2:3

^d Isa 51:3

36:36

^e Eze 17:22;

22:14; 37:14;

39:27-28

36:38

^f 1Ki 8:63;

2Ch 35:7-9

37:1 ^g Eze 1:3;

8:3

by the Spirit^h of the LORD and set me in the middle of a valley;ⁱ it was full of bones.^j ²He led me back and forth among them, and I saw a great many bones on the floor of the valley, bones that were very dry. ³He asked me, “Son of man, can these bones live?”

I said, “Sovereign LORD, you alone know.^k”

⁴Then he said to me, “Prophecy to these bones and say to them, ‘Dry bones, hear the word of the LORD!’ ⁵This is what the Sovereign LORD says to these bones: I will make breath^a enter you, and you will come to life.^m ⁶I will attach tendons to you and make flesh come upon you and cover you with skin; I will put breath in you, and you will come to life. Then you will know that I am the LORD.”ⁿ”

⁷So I prophesied as I was commanded. And as I was prophesying, there was a noise, a rattling sound, and the bones came together, bone to bone. ⁸I looked, and tendons and flesh appeared on them and skin covered them, but there was no breath in them.

⁹Then he said to me, “Prophecy to the breath;^o prophesy, son of man, and say to it, ‘This is what the Sovereign LORD says: Come, breath, from the four winds and breathe into these slain, that they may live.’” ¹⁰So I prophesied as he commanded me, and breath entered them; they came to life and stood up on their feet — a vast army.^p

¹¹Then he said to me: “Son of man, these bones are the people of Israel. They say, ‘Our bones are dried up and our hope is gone; we are cut off.’^q ¹²Therefore prophesy and say to them: ‘This is what the Sovereign LORD says: My people, I am going to open your graves and bring you up from them; I will bring you back to the land of Israel.’ ¹³Then you, my people, will know that I am the LORD, when I open your graves and bring you up from them. ¹⁴I will put my Spirit^s in you and you will live, and I will settle you in your own land. Then you will know that I the LORD have

^a 5 The Hebrew for this word can also mean *wind* or *spirit* (see verses 6-14).

^s Joel 2:28-29

spoken, and I have done it, declares the LORD.^t”

One Nation Under One King

¹⁵The word of the LORD came to me: ¹⁶“Son of man, take a stick of wood and write on it, ‘Belonging to Judah and the Israelites^u associated with him.’” Then take another stick of wood, and write on it, ‘Belonging to Joseph (that is, to Ephraim) and all the Israelites associated with him.’ ¹⁷Join them together into one stick so that they will become one in your hand.^w

¹⁸“When your people ask you, ‘Won’t you tell us what you mean by this?’^x ¹⁹say to them, “This is what the Sovereign LORD says: I am going to take the stick of Joseph — which is in Ephraim’s hand — and of the Israelite tribes associated with him, and join it to Judah’s stick. I will make them into a single stick of wood, and they will become one in my hand.^y ²⁰Hold before their eyes the sticks you have written on ²¹and say to them, “This is what the Sovereign LORD says: I will take the Israelites out of the nations where they have gone. I will gather them from all around and bring them back into their own land.^z ²²I will make them one nation in the land, on the mountains of Israel. There will be one king over all of them and they will never again be two nations or be divided into two kingdoms.^a ²³They will no longer defile^b themselves with their idols and vile images or with any of their offenses, for I will save them from all their sinful backsliding,^a and I will cleanse them. They will be my people, and I will be their God.^c

²⁴“My servant David^d will be king over them, and they will all have one shepherd.^e They will follow my laws and be careful to keep my decrees.^f ²⁵They will live in the land I gave to my servant Jacob, the land where your ancestors lived.^g They and their children and their children’s children will live there forever,^h and David my servant will be their prince forever.ⁱ ²⁶I will make a covenant of peace^j with them; it will be an everlasting

37:14
^tEze 36:27-28, 36
 37:16
^u1Ki 12:20;
 2Ch 10:17-19
^vNu 17:2-3;
 2Ch 15:9
 37:17 ^wver 24;
 Isa 11:13;
 Jer 50:4;
 Hos 1:11
 37:18
^xEze 24:19
 37:19
^yZec 10:6
 37:21 ^zIsa 43:5-6; Eze 36:24;
 39:27
 37:22
^aIsa 11:13;
 Jer 3:18;
 Hos 1:11
 37:23
^bEze 36:25;
 43:7 ^cEze 11:18;
 36:28
 37:24 ^dHos 3:5
^eIsa 40:11;
 Eze 34:23
^fPs 78:70-71
 37:25
^gEze 28:25
^hAm 9:15
ⁱIsa 11:1
 37:26 ^jIsa 55:3

^kJer 30:19
^lEze 16:62
 37:27
^mLev 26:11;
 Jn 1:14
ⁿ2Co 6:16*
 37:28
^oEx 31:13;
 Eze 20:12
 38:2 ^pGe 10:2
^qRev 20:8
 38:3 ^rEze 39:1
 38:4 ^s2Ki 19:28
^tEze 29:4;
 Da 11:40
 38:5 ^uGe 10:6
^vEze 27:10
 38:6 ^wGe 10:2
^xEze 27:14
 38:7 ^yIsa 8:9
 38:8
^zIsa 24:22
^aIsa 11:11
^bJer 23:6
 38:9 ^cIsa 28:2
^dJer 4:13;
 Joel 2:2
 38:10
^ePs 36:4;
 Mic 2:1

covenant. I will establish them and increase their numbers,^k and I will put my sanctuary among them forever.^l ²⁷My dwelling place^m will be with them; I will be their God, and they will be my people.ⁿ ²⁸Then the nations will know that I the LORD make Israel holy,^o when my sanctuary is among them forever.”

The LORD’s Great Victory Over the Nations

38 The word of the LORD came to me: ²“Son of man, set your face against Gog, of the land of Magog,^p the chief prince of^b Meshek and Tubal;^q prophesy against him ³and say: “This is what the Sovereign LORD says: I am against you, Gog, chief prince of^c Meshek and Tubal.^r ⁴I will turn you around, put hooks^s in your jaws and bring you out with your whole army — your horses, your horsemen fully armed, and a great horde with large and small shields, all of them brandishing their swords.^t ⁵Persia, Cush^u and Put^v will be with them, all with shields and helmets, ⁶also Gomer^w with all its troops, and Beth Togarmah^x from the far north with all its troops — the many nations with you.

⁷“Get ready; be prepared,^y you and all the hordes gathered about you, and take command of them. ⁸After many days^z you will be called to arms. In future years you will invade a land that has recovered from war, whose people were gathered from many nations^a to the mountains of Israel, which had long been desolate. They had been brought out from the nations, and now all of them live in safety.^b ⁹You and all your troops and the many nations with you will go up, advancing like a storm;^c you will be like a cloud^d covering the land.

¹⁰“This is what the Sovereign LORD says: On that day thoughts will come into your mind and you will devise an evil scheme.^e ¹¹You will say,

^a 23 Many Hebrew manuscripts (see also Septuagint); most Hebrew manuscripts all their dwelling places where they sinned ^b 2 Or the prince of Rosh, ^c 3 Or Gog, prince of Rosh, ^d 5 That is, the upper Nile region

"I will invade a land of unwallled villages; I will attack a peaceful and unsuspecting people — all of them living without walls and without gates and bars.^f ¹²I will plunder and loot and turn my hand against the resettled ruins and the people gathered from the nations, rich in livestock and goods, living at the center of the land.^g" ¹³Sheba⁹ and Dedan and the merchants of Tarshish and all her villages^b will say to you, "Have you come to plunder? Have you gathered your hordes to loot, to carry off silver and gold, to take away livestock and goods and to seize much plunder?"^h"

¹⁴"Therefore, son of man, prophesy and say to Gog: 'This is what the Sovereign LORD says: In that day, when my people Israel are living in safety,ⁱ will you not take notice of it? ¹⁵You will come from your place in the far north, you and many nations with you, all of them riding on horses, a great horde, a mighty army.^j ¹⁶You will advance against my people Israel like a cloud^k that covers the land. In days to come, Gog, I will bring you against my land, so that the nations may know me when I am proved holy through you before their eyes.^l

¹⁷"This is what the Sovereign LORD says: You are the one I spoke of in former days by my servants the prophets of Israel. At that time they prophesied for years that I would bring you against them. ¹⁸This is what will happen in that day: When Gog attacks the land of Israel, my hot anger will be aroused, declares the Sovereign LORD. ¹⁹In my zeal and fiery wrath I declare that at that time there shall be a great earthquake in the land of Israel.^m ²⁰The fish in the sea, the birds in the sky, the beasts of the field, every creature that moves along the ground, and all the people on the face of the earth will tremble at my presence. The mountains will be overturned, the cliffs will crumble and every wall will fall to the ground.ⁿ ²¹I will summon a sword^o against Gog on all my mountains, declares the Sovereign LORD. Every man's sword will be against his brother.^p ²²I will execute judgment^q

38:11

^f Jer 49:31;

Zec 2:4

38:13

^g Eze 27:22^h Isa 10:6;

Jer 15:13

38:14 ^l ver 8;

Zec 2:5

38:15 ^j Eze 39:238:16 ^k ver 9ⁱ Isa 29:23;

Eze 39:21

38:19

^m Ps 18:7;

Eze 5:13;

Hag 2:6, 21

38:20

ⁿ Hos 4:3;

Na 1:5

38:21

^o Eze 14:17^p Isa 14:20;

2Ch 20:23;

Hag 2:22

38:22

^q Isa 66:16;

Jer 25:31

^r Ps 18:12;

Rev 16:21

38:23

^s Eze 36:2339:1 ^t Eze 38:2,

3

39:3 ^u Hos 1:5^v Ps 76:339:4 ^w ver 17-

20; Eze 29:5;

33:27

39:6

^x Eze 30:8;

Am 1:4

^y Jer 25:2239:7 ^z Ex 20:7^a Isa 12:6;

Eze 36:16, 23

39:9 ^b Ps 46:9

39:10

^c Isa 14:2; 33:1;

Hab 2:8

on him with plague and bloodshed; I will pour down torrents of rain, hailstones^r and burning sulfur on him and on his troops and on the many nations with him. ²³And so I will show my greatness and my holiness, and I will make myself known in the sight of many nations. Then they will know that I am the LORD.^s

39 "Son of man, prophesy against Gog and say: 'This is what the Sovereign LORD says: I am against you, Gog, chief prince of^c Meshek and Tubal.^t ²I will turn you around and drag you along. I will bring you from the far north and send you against the mountains of Israel. ³Then I will strike your bow^u from your left hand and make your arrows^v drop from your right hand. ⁴On the mountains of Israel you will fall, you and all your troops and the nations with you. I will give you as food to all kinds of carrion birds and to the wild animals.^w ⁵You will fall in the open field, for I have spoken, declares the Sovereign LORD. ⁶I will send fire^x on Magog and on those who live in safety in the coastlands,^y and they will know that I am the LORD.

⁷"I will make known my holy name among my people Israel. I will no longer let my holy name be profaned,^z and the nations will know that I the LORD am the Holy One in Israel.^a ⁸It is coming! It will surely take place, declares the Sovereign LORD. This is the day I have spoken of.

⁹"Then those who live in the towns of Israel will go out and use the weapons for fuel and burn them up — the small and large shields, the bows and arrows, the war clubs and spears. For seven years they will use them for fuel.^b ¹⁰They will not need to gather wood from the fields or cut it from the forests, because they will use the weapons for fuel. And they will plunder those who plundered them and loot those who looted them, declares the Sovereign LORD.^c

¹¹"On that day I will give Gog a burial place in Israel, in the valley

^a 12 The Hebrew for this phrase means *the navel of the earth*. ^b 13 Or *her strong lions*

^c 1 Or *Gog, prince of Rosh*,

of those who travel east of the Sea. It will block the way of travelers, because Gog and all his hordes will be buried there. So it will be called the Valley of Hamon Gog.^a

¹²“For seven months the Israelites will be burying them in order to cleanse the land.^e ¹³All the people of the land will bury them, and the day I display my glory^f will be a memorable day for them, declares the Sovereign LORD. ¹⁴People will be continually employed in cleansing the land. They will spread out across the land and, along with others, they will bury any bodies that are lying on the ground.

“After the seven months they will carry out a more detailed search. ¹⁵As they go through the land, anyone who sees a human bone will leave a marker beside it until the gravediggers bury it in the Valley of Hamon Gog, ¹⁶near a town called Hamonah.^b And so they will cleanse the land.’

¹⁷“Son of man, this is what the Sovereign LORD says: Call out to every kind of bird^g and all the wild animals: ‘Assemble and come together from all around to the sacrifice I am preparing for you, the great sacrifice on the mountains of Israel. There you will eat flesh and drink blood. ¹⁸You will eat the flesh of mighty men and drink the blood of the princes of the earth as if they were rams and lambs, goats and bulls — all of them fattened animals from Bashan.^h ¹⁹At the sacrifice I am preparing for you, you will eat fat till you are glutted and drink blood till you are drunk. ²⁰At my table you will eat your fill of horses and riders, mighty men and soldiers of every kind,’ declares the Sovereign LORD.ⁱ

²¹“I will display my glory among the nations, and all the nations will see the punishment I inflict and the hand I lay on them.^j ²²From that day forward the people of Israel will know that I am the LORD their God. ²³And the nations will know that the people of Israel went into exile for their sin, because they were unfaithful to me. So I hid my face from them and handed them over to their enemies, and they all fell by the sword.^k

39:11 ^dEze 38:2
39:12 ^eDt 21:23
39:13
^fEze 28:22
39:17
^gRev 19:17
39:18
^hPs 22:12;
Jer 51:40
39:20
ⁱRev 19:17-18
39:21 ^jEx 9:16;
Isa 37:20;
Eze 38:16
39:23 ^kIsa 1:15;
59:2; Jer 22:8-9; 44:23

39:24 ^lJer 2:17;
19; 4:18;
Eze 36:19
39:25
^mJer 33:7;
Eze 34:13
ⁿJer 30:18
^oIsa 27:12-13
39:26
^pKi 4:25
^qIsa 17:2;
Eze 34:28;
Mic 4:4
39:27
^rEze 36:23-24;
37:21; 38:16
39:29
^sJoel 2:28;
Ac 2:17
40:1 ^t2Ki 25:7;
Jer 39:1-10; 52:4-11;
Eze 33:21
^uEze 1:3
40:2 ^vDa 7:1;
7 ^wEze 17:22;
Rev 21:10
40:3 ^xEze 1:7;
Da 10:6;
Rev 1:15
^yEze 47:3;
Zec 2:1-2;
Rev 11:1; 21:15
40:4 ^zJer 26:2
^aEze 44:5

²⁴I dealt with them according to their uncleanness and their offenses, and I hid my face from them.^l

²⁵“Therefore this is what the Sovereign LORD says: I will now restore the fortunes of Jacob^{cm} and will have compassionⁿ on all the people of Israel, and I will be zealous for my holy name.^o ²⁶They will forget their shame and all the unfaithfulness they showed toward me when they lived in safety^p in their land with no one to make them afraid.^q ²⁷When I have brought them back from the nations and have gathered them from the countries of their enemies, I will be proved holy through them in the sight of many nations.^r ²⁸Then they will know that I am the LORD their God, for though I sent them into exile among the nations, I will gather them to their own land, not leaving any behind. ²⁹I will no longer hide my face from them, for I will pour out my Spirit^s on the people of Israel, declares the Sovereign LORD.”

The Temple Area Restored

40 In the twenty-fifth year of our exile, at the beginning of the year, on the tenth of the month, in the fourteenth year after the fall of the city^t — on that very day the hand of the LORD was on me^u and he took me there. ²In visions^v of God he took me to the land of Israel and set me on a very high mountain,^w on whose south side were some buildings that looked like a city. ³He took me there, and I saw a man whose appearance was like bronze;^x he was standing in the gateway with a linen cord and a measuring rod^y in his hand. ⁴The man said to me, “Son of man, look carefully and listen closely and pay attention to everything I am going to show you, for that is why you have been brought here. Tell^z the people of Israel everything you see.^a”

The East Gate to the Outer Court

⁵I saw a wall completely surrounding the temple area. The length of the

^a 11 Hamon Gog means hordes of Gog.

^b 16 Hamonah means horde. ^c 25 Or now bring Jacob back from captivity

measuring rod in the man's hand was six long cubits,^a each of which was a cubit and a handbreadth. He measured^b the wall; it was one measuring rod thick and one rod high.

⁶Then he went to the east gate.^c He climbed its steps and measured the threshold of the gate; it was one rod deep. ⁷The alcoves^d for the guards were one rod long and one rod wide, and the projecting walls between the alcoves were five cubits^b thick. And the threshold of the gate next to the portico facing the temple was one rod deep.

⁸Then he measured the portico of the gateway; ⁹it^c was eight cubits^d deep and its jambs were two cubits^e thick. The portico of the gateway faced the temple.

¹⁰Inside the east gate were three alcoves on each side; the three had the same measurements, and the faces of the projecting walls on each side had the same measurements. ¹¹Then he measured the width of the entrance of the gateway; it was ten cubits and its length was thirteen cubits.^f ¹²In front of each alcove was a wall one cubit high, and the alcoves were six cubits square. ¹³Then he measured the gateway from the top of the rear wall of one alcove to the top of the opposite one; the distance was twenty-five cubits^g from one parapet opening to the opposite one. ¹⁴He measured along the faces of the projecting walls all around the inside of the gateway — sixty cubits.^h The measurement was up to the porticoⁱ facing the courtyard.^{je} ¹⁵The distance from the entrance of the gateway to the far end of its portico was fifty cubits.^k ¹⁶The alcoves and the projecting walls inside the gateway were surmounted by narrow parapet openings all around, as was the portico; the openings all around faced inward. The faces of the projecting walls were decorated with palm trees.^f

The Outer Court

¹⁷Then he brought me into the outer court.⁹ There I saw some rooms and a pavement that had been con-

structed all around the court; there were thirty rooms^h along the pavement.ⁱ ¹⁸It abutted the sides of the gateways and was as wide as they were long; this was the lower pavement. ¹⁹Then he measured the distance from the inside of the lower gateway to the outside of the inner court;^j it was a hundred cubits^{lk} on the east side as well as on the north.

The North Gate

²⁰Then he measured the length and width of the north gate, leading into the outer court. ²¹Its alcoves^l — three on each side — its projecting walls and its portico had the same measurements as those of the first gateway. It was fifty cubits long and twenty-five cubits wide. ²²Its openings, its portico^m and its palm tree decorations had the same measurements as those of the gate facing east. Seven steps led up to it, with its portico opposite them. ²³There was a gate to the inner court facing the north gate, just as there was on the east. He measured from one gate to the opposite one; it was a hundred cubits.ⁿ

The South Gate

²⁴Then he led me to the south side and I saw the south gate. He measured its jambs and its portico, and they had the same measurements as

40:5
b Eze 42:20
40:6 c Eze 8:16
40:7 d ver 36
40:14 e Ex 27:9
40:16 f ver 21-22; 2Ch 3:5;
Eze 41:26
40:17 g Rev 11:2

^a 5 That is, about 11 feet or about 3.2 meters; also in verse 12. The long cubit of about 21 inches or about 53 centimeters is the basic unit of measurement of length throughout chapters 40–48. ^b 7 That is, about 8 3/4 feet or about 2.7 meters; also in verse 48 ^c 8, 9 Many

Hebrew manuscripts, Septuagint, Vulgate and Syriac; most Hebrew manuscripts *gateway facing the temple; it was one rod deep. ⁹Then he measured the portico of the gateway; it*

^d 9 That is, about 14 feet or about 4.2 meters

^e 9 That is, about 3 1/2 feet or about 1 meter

^f 11 That is, about 18 feet wide and 23 feet long or about 5.3 meters wide and 6.9 meters long

^g 13 That is, about 44 feet or about 13 meters; also in verses 21, 25, 29, 30, 33 and 36

^h 14 That is, about 105 feet or about 32 meters

ⁱ 14 Septuagint; Hebrew *projecting wall*

^j 14 The meaning of the Hebrew for this verse is uncertain. ^k 15 That is, about 88 feet or about 27 meters; also in verses 21, 25, 29, 33 and 36

^l 19 That is, about 175 feet or about 53 meters; also in verses 23, 27 and 47

h Eze 41:6

i Eze 42:1

40:19

j Eze 46:1

k ver 23, 27

40:21 l ver 7

40:22 m ver 49

40:23 n ver 19

the others. ²⁵The gateway and its portico had narrow openings all around, like the openings of the others. It was fifty cubits long and twenty-five cubits wide.^o ²⁶Seven steps led up to it, with its portico opposite them; it had palm tree decorations on the faces of the projecting walls on each side.^p ²⁷The inner court^q also had a gate facing south, and he measured from this gate to the outer gate on the south side; it was a hundred cubits.

The Gates to the Inner Court

²⁸Then he brought me into the inner court through the south gate, and he measured the south gate; it had the same measurements^r as the others. ²⁹Its alcoves, its projecting walls and its portico had the same measurements as the others. The gateway and its portico had openings all around. It was fifty cubits long and twenty-five cubits wide. ³⁰(The porticoes^s of the gateways around the inner court were twenty-five cubits wide and five cubits deep.) ³¹Its portico^t faced the outer court; palm trees decorated its jambs, and eight steps led up to it.

³²Then he brought me to the inner court on the east side, and he measured the gateway; it had the same measurements as the others. ³³Its alcoves, its projecting walls and its portico had the same measurements as the others. The gateway and its portico had openings all around. It was fifty cubits long and twenty-five cubits wide. ³⁴Its portico^u faced the outer court; palm trees decorated the jambs on either side, and eight steps led up to it.

³⁵Then he brought me to the north gate^v and measured it. It had the same measurements as the others, ³⁶as did its alcoves,^w its projecting walls and its portico, and it had openings all around. It was fifty cubits long and twenty-five cubits wide. ³⁷Its portico^a faced the outer court; palm trees decorated the jambs on either side, and eight steps led up to it.

The Rooms for Preparing Sacrifices

³⁸A room with a doorway was by

40:25 ^o ver 33
40:26 ^p ver 22
40:27 ^q ver 32
40:28 ^r ver 35
40:30 ^s ver 21
40:31 ^t ver 22
40:34 ^u ver 22
40:35
^v Eze 44:4;
47:2
40:36 ^w ver 7

the portico in each of the inner gateways, where the burnt offerings^x were washed. ³⁹In the portico of the gateway were two tables on each side, on which the burnt offerings,^y sin offerings^{bz} and guilt offerings^a were slaughtered. ⁴⁰By the outside wall of the portico of the gateway, near the steps at the entrance of the north gateway were two tables, and on the other side of the steps were two tables. ⁴¹So there were four tables on one side of the gateway and four on the other — eight tables in all — on which the sacrifices were slaughtered. ⁴²There were also four tables of dressed stone^b for the burnt offerings, each a cubit and a half long, a cubit and a half wide and a cubit high.^c On them were placed the utensils for slaughtering the burnt offerings and the other sacrifices.^c ⁴³And double-pronged hooks, each a handbreadth^d long, were attached to the wall all around. The tables were for the flesh of the offerings.

The Rooms for the Priests

⁴⁴Outside the inner gate, within the inner court, were two rooms, one^e at the side of the north gate and facing south, and another at the side of the south^f gate and facing north. ⁴⁵He said to me, “The room facing south is for the priests who guard the temple,^d ⁴⁶and the room facing north^e is for the priests who guard the altar.^f These are the sons of Zadok,^g who are the only Levites who may draw near to the LORD to minister before him.^h”

⁴⁷Then he measured the court: It was square — a hundred cubits long and a hundred cubits wide. And the altar was in front of the temple.

The New Temple

⁴⁸He brought me to the portico of the templeⁱ and measured the jambs of the portico; they were five cubits

^a 37 Septuagint (see also verses 31 and 34);

Hebrew *jambs* ^b 39 Or *purification offerings*

^c 42 That is, about 2 2/3 feet long and wide and 21 inches high or about 80 centimeters long and wide and 53 centimeters high ^d 43 That is, about 3 1/2 inches or about 9 centimeters

^e 44 Septuagint; Hebrew *were rooms for singers*, which were ^f 44 Septuagint; Hebrew *east*

40:38
^x 2Ch 4:6;
Eze 42:13
40:39
^y Eze 46:2
^z Lev 4:3, 28
^a Lev 7:1
40:42
^b Ex 20:25
^c ver 39
40:45
^d 1Ch 9:23
40:46
^e Eze 42:13
^f Nu 18:5
^g 1Ki 2:35
^h Nu 16:5;
Eze 43:19;
44:15; 45:4;
48:11
40:48 ⁱ 1Ki 6:2

wide on either side. The width of the entrance was fourteen cubits^a and its projecting walls were^b three cubits^c wide on either side. ⁴⁹The portico^j was twenty cubits^d wide, and twelve^e cubits^f from front to back. It was reached by a flight of stairs,^g and there were pillars^k on each side of the jambs.

41 Then the man brought me to the main hall^l and measured the jambs; the width of the jambs was six cubits^h on each side.ⁱ ²The entrance was ten cubits^j wide, and the projecting walls on each side of it were five cubits^k wide. He also measured the main hall; it was forty cubits long and twenty cubits wide.^{lm}

³Then he went into the inner sanctuary and measured the jambs of the entrance; each was two cubits^m wide. The entrance was six cubits wide, and the projecting walls on each side of it were seven cubitsⁿ wide. ⁴And he measured the length of the inner sanctuary; it was twenty cubits, and its width was twenty cubits across the end of the main hall.ⁿ He said to me, “This is the Most Holy Place.”

⁵Then he measured the wall of the temple; it was six cubits thick, and each side room around the temple was four cubits^o wide. ⁶The side rooms were on three levels, one above another, thirty^p on each level. There were ledges all around the wall of the temple to serve as supports for the side rooms, so that the supports were not inserted into the wall of the temple.^q ⁷The side rooms all around the temple were wider at each successive level. The structure surrounding the temple was built in ascending stages, so that the rooms widened as one went upward. A stairway^r went up from the lowest floor to the top floor through the middle floor.

⁸I saw that the temple had a raised base all around it, forming the foundation of the side rooms. It was the length of the rod, six long cubits. ⁹The outer wall of the side rooms was five cubits thick. The open area between the side rooms of the temple ¹⁰and the priests’ rooms was twenty cubits wide all around the temple.

40:49 ^lver 22;
1Ki 6:3 ^k1Ki 7:15
41:1 ^lver 23
41:2 ^m2Ch 3:3
41:4 ⁿ1Ki 6:20
^oEx 26:33;
Heb 9:3-8
41:6
^pEze 40:17
^q1Ki 6:5
41:7 ^r1Ki 6:8

¹¹There were entrances to the side rooms from the open area, one on the north and another on the south; and the base adjoining the open area was five cubits wide all around.

¹²The building facing the temple courtyard on the west side was seventy cubits^p wide. The wall of the building was five cubits thick all around, and its length was ninety cubits.^q

¹³Then he measured the temple; it was a hundred cubits^r long, and the temple courtyard and the building with its walls were also a hundred cubits long. ¹⁴The width of the temple courtyard on the east, including the front of the temple, was a hundred cubits.^s

¹⁵Then he measured the length of the building facing the courtyard at the rear of the temple, including its galleries^t on each side; it was a hundred cubits.

The main hall, the inner sanctuary and the portico facing the court, ¹⁶as well as the thresholds and the narrow windows^u and galleries around the three of them — everything beyond and including the threshold was covered with wood. The floor, the wall up to the windows, and the windows were covered.^v ¹⁷In the space above the outside of the entrance to the inner sanctuary and on the walls at regular intervals all around the inner and outer sanctuary ¹⁸were carved^w

^a 48 That is, about 25 feet or about 7.4 meters

^b 48 Septuagint; Hebrew *entrance* was

^c 48 That is, about 5 1/4 feet or about 1.6 meters

^d 49 That is, about 35 feet or about 11 meters

^e 49 Septuagint; Hebrew *eleven* ^f 49 That is, about 21 feet or about 6.4 meters

^g 49 Hebrew; Septuagint *Ten steps led up to it*

^h 1 That is, about 11 feet or about 3.2 meters; also in verses 3, 5 and 8 ⁱ 1 One Hebrew

manuscript and Septuagint; most Hebrew manuscripts *side, the width of the tent*

^j 2 That is, about 18 feet or about 5.3 meters

^k 2 That is, about 8 3/4 feet or about 2.7 meters; also in verses 9, 11 and 12 ^l 2 That is, about

70 feet long and 35 feet wide or about 21 meters long and 11 meters wide ^m 3 That is, about

3 1/2 feet or about 1.1 meters; also in verse 22

ⁿ 3 That is, about 12 feet or about 3.7 meters

^o 5 That is, about 7 feet or about 2.1 meters

^p 12 That is, about 123 feet or about 37 meters

^q 12 That is, about 158 feet or about 48 meters

^r 13 That is, about 175 feet or about 53 meters; also in verses 14 and 15

41:14
^sEze 40:47
41:15 ^tEze 42:3
41:16 ^u1Ki 6:4
^vver 25-26;
1Ki 6:15;
Eze 42:3
41:18 ^w1Ki 6:18

cherubim^x and palm trees.^y Palm trees alternated with cherubim. Each cherub had two faces:^z ¹⁹the face of a human being toward the palm tree on one side and the face of a lion toward the palm tree on the other. They were carved all around the whole temple.^a ²⁰From the floor to the area above the entrance, cherubim and palm trees were carved on the wall of the main hall.

²¹The main hall^b had a rectangular doorframe, and the one at the front of the Most Holy Place was similar. ²²There was a wooden altar^c three cubits^a high and two cubits square^b; its corners, its base^c and its sides were of wood. The man said to me, “This is the table^d that is before the LORD.” ²³Both the main hall^e and the Most Holy Place had double doors.^f ²⁴Each door had two leaves — two hinged leaves^g for each door. ²⁵And on the doors of the main hall were carved cherubim and palm trees like those carved on the walls, and there was a wooden overhang on the front of the portico. ²⁶On the sidewalls of the portico were narrow windows with palm trees carved on each side. The side rooms of the temple also had overhangs.^h

The Rooms for the Priests

42 Then the man led me northward into the outer court and brought me to the roomsⁱ opposite the temple courtyard^j and opposite the outer wall on the north side.^k ²The building whose door faced north was a hundred cubits long and fifty cubits wide.^d ³Both in the section twenty cubits^e from the inner court and in the section opposite the pavement of the outer court, gallery^l faced gallery at the three levels.^m ⁴In front of the rooms was an inner passageway ten cubits wide and a hundred cubits^f long.^g Their doors were on the north.ⁿ ⁵Now the upper rooms were narrower, for the galleries took more space from them than from the rooms on the lower and middle floors of the building. ⁶The rooms on the top floor had no pillars, as the courts had; so they were smaller in

41:18 ^xEx 37:7;
2Ch 3:7
^y1Ki 6:29; 7:36
^zEze 10:21
41:19
^aEze 10:14
41:21 ^bver 1
41:22 ^cEx 30:1
^dEx 25:23;
Eze 23:41;
44:16; Mal 1:7,
12
41:23 ^ever 1
^f1Ki 6:32
41:24 ^g1Ki 6:34
41:26 ^hver 15-
16; Eze 40:16
42:1 ⁱver 13
^jEze 41:12-14
^kEze 40:17
42:3 ^lEze 41:15
^mEze 41:16
42:4
ⁿEze 46:19

floor space than those on the lower and middle floors. ⁷There was an outer wall parallel to the rooms and the outer court; it extended in front of the rooms for fifty cubits. ⁸While the row of rooms on the side next to the outer court was fifty cubits long, the row on the side nearest the sanctuary was a hundred cubits long. ⁹The lower rooms had an entrance^o on the east side as one enters them from the outer court.

¹⁰On the south side^h along the length of the wall of the outer court, adjoining the temple courtyard and opposite the outer wall, were rooms^p ¹¹with a passageway in front of them. These were like the rooms on the north; they had the same length and width, with similar exits and dimensions. Similar to the doorways on the north ¹²were the doorways of the rooms on the south. There was a doorway at the beginning of the passageway that was parallel to the corresponding wall extending eastward, by which one enters the rooms.

¹³Then he said to me, “The north^q and south rooms facing the temple courtyard are the priests’ rooms, where the priests who approach the LORD will eat the most holy offerings. There they will put the most holy offerings — the grain offerings, the sin offerings^{ir} and the guilt offerings^s — for the place is holy.^t ¹⁴Once the priests enter the holy precincts, they are not to go into the outer court until they leave behind the garments^u in which they minister, for these are holy. They are to put on other clothes before they go near the places that are for the people.^v”

¹⁵When he had finished measuring what was inside the temple area, he led me out by the east gate^w

42:9
^oEze 44:5;
46:19
42:10 ^pver 1
42:13
^qEze 40:46
^rLev 10:17;
6:25 ^sLev 14:13
^tEx 29:31;
Lev 6:29;
7:6; 10:12-13;
Nu 18:9-10
42:14
^uEze 44:19
^vEx 29:9;
Lev 8:7-9
42:15
^wEze 43:1

^a 22 That is, about 5 1/4 feet or about 1.5 meters ^b 22 Septuagint; Hebrew *long*
^c 22 Septuagint; Hebrew *length* ^d 2 That is, about 175 feet long and 88 feet wide or about 53 meters long and 27 meters wide
^e 3 That is, about 35 feet or about 11 meters
^f 4 Septuagint and Syriac; Hebrew *and one cubit*
^g 4 That is, about 18 feet wide and 175 feet long or about 5.3 meters wide and 53 meters long
^h 10 Septuagint; Hebrew *Eastward*
ⁱ 13 Or *purification offerings*

and measured the area all around: ¹⁶He measured the east side with the measuring rod; it was five hundred cubits.^{a, b} ¹⁷He measured the north side; it was five hundred cubits^c by the measuring rod. ¹⁸He measured the south side; it was five hundred cubits by the measuring rod. ¹⁹Then he turned to the west side and measured; it was five hundred cubits by the measuring rod. ²⁰So he measured^x the area on all four sides. It had a wall around it,^y five hundred cubits long and five hundred cubits wide,^z to separate the holy from the common.^a

God's Glory Returns to the Temple

43 Then the man brought me to the gate facing east,^b ²and I saw the glory of the God of Israel coming from the east. His voice was like the roar of rushing waters,^c and the land was radiant with his glory.^d ³The vision I saw was like the vision I had seen when he^d came to destroy the city and like the visions I had seen by the Kebar River, and I fell facedown. ⁴The glory^e of the LORD entered the temple through the gate facing east.^f ⁵Then the Spirit^g lifted me up^h and brought me into the inner court, and the glory of the LORD filled the temple.

⁶While the man was standing beside me, I heard someone speaking to me from inside the temple. ⁷He said: "Son of man, this is the place of my throne and the place for the soles of my feet. This is where I will live among the Israelites forever. The people of Israel will never again defile my holy name — neither they nor their kings — by their prostitution and the funeral offerings^e for their kings at their death.^f ⁸When they placed their threshold next to my threshold and their doorposts beside my doorposts, with only a wall between me and them, they defiled my holy name by their detestable practices. So I destroyed them in my anger. ⁹Now let them put away from me their prostitution and the funeral offerings for their kings, and I will live among them forever.^j

42:20
^x Eze 40:5
^y Zec 2:5
^z Eze 45:2;
 Rev 21:16
^a Eze 22:26
 43:1
^b Eze 10:19;
 42:15; 44:1;
 46:1
 43:2 ^c Rev 1:15
^d Isa 6:3;
 Eze 11:23;
 Rev 18:1
 43:4 ^e Eze 1:28
^f Eze 10:19
 43:5 ^g Eze 11:24
^h Eze 3:12; 8:3
 43:7
ⁱ Lev 26:30
 43:9
^j Eze 37:26-28

¹⁰"Son of man, describe the temple to the people of Israel, that they may be ashamed^k of their sins. Let them consider its perfection, ¹¹and if they are ashamed of all they have done, make known to them the design of the temple — its arrangement, its exits and entrances — its whole design and all its regulations^g and laws. Write these down before them so that they may be faithful to its design and follow all its regulations.^l

¹²"This is the law of the temple: All the surrounding area^m on top of the mountain will be most holy. Such is the law of the temple.

The Great Altar Restored

¹³"These are the measurements of the altarⁿ in long cubits,^h that cubit being a cubit and a handbreadth: Its gutter is a cubit deep and a cubit wide, with a rim of one spanⁱ around the edge. And this is the height of the altar: ¹⁴From the gutter on the ground up to the lower ledge that goes around the altar it is two cubits high, and the ledge is a cubit wide.^j From this lower ledge to the upper ledge that goes around the altar it is four cubits high, and that ledge is also a cubit wide.^k ¹⁵Above that, the altar hearth is four cubits high, and four horns^o project upward from the hearth. ¹⁶The altar hearth is square, twelve cubits^l long and twelve cubits wide. ¹⁷The upper ledge also is

^a 16 See Septuagint of verse 17; Hebrew *rods*; also in verses 18 and 19. ^b 16 Five hundred cubits equal about 875 feet or about 265 meters; also in verses 17, 18 and 19. ^c 17 Septuagint; Hebrew *rods* ^d 3 Some Hebrew manuscripts and Vulgate; most Hebrew manuscripts *l* ^e 7 Or *the memorial monuments*; also in verse 9 ^f 7 Or *their high places* ^g 11 Some Hebrew manuscripts and Septuagint; most Hebrew manuscripts *regulations and its whole design* ^h 13 That is, about 21 inches or about 53 centimeters; also in verses 14 and 17. The long cubit is the basic unit for linear measurement throughout Ezekiel 40–48. ⁱ 13 That is, about 11 inches or about 27 centimeters ^j 14 That is, about 3 1/2 feet high and 1 3/4 feet wide or about 105 centimeters high and 53 centimeters wide ^k 14 That is, about 7 feet high and 1 3/4 feet wide or about 2.1 meters high and 53 centimeters wide ^l 16 That is, about 21 feet or about 6.4 meters

43:10
^k Eze 16:61
 43:11 ^l Eze 44:5
 43:12
^m Eze 40:2
 43:13 ⁿ 2Ch 4:1
 43:15 ^o Ex 27:2

square, fourteen cubits^a long and fourteen cubits wide. All around the altar is a gutter of one cubit with a rim of half a cubit.^b The steps^p of the altar face east.”

¹⁸Then he said to me, “Son of man, this is what the Sovereign LORD says: These will be the regulations for sacrificing burnt offerings^q and splashing blood^r against the altar when it is built: ¹⁹You are to give a young bull^s as a sin offering^c to the Levitical priests of the family of Zadok,^t who come near^u to minister before me, declares the Sovereign LORD. ²⁰You are to take some of its blood and put it on the four horns of the altar and on the four corners of the upper ledge^v and all around the rim, and so purify the altar^w and make atonement for it. ²¹You are to take the bull for the sin offering and burn it in the designated part of the temple area outside the sanctuary.^x

²²“On the second day you are to offer a male goat without defect for a sin offering, and the altar is to be purified as it was purified with the bull. ²³When you have finished purifying it, you are to offer a young bull and a ram from the flock, both without defect.^y ²⁴You are to offer them before the LORD, and the priests are to sprinkle salt^z on them and sacrifice them as a burnt offering to the LORD.

²⁵“For seven days^a you are to provide a male goat daily for a sin offering; you are also to provide a young bull and a ram from the flock, both without defect.^b ²⁶For seven days they are to make atonement for the altar and cleanse it; thus they will dedicate it. ²⁷At the end of these days, from the eighth day^c on, the priests are to present your burnt offerings and fellowship offerings^d on the altar. Then I will accept you, declares the Sovereign LORD.”

The Priesthood Restored

44 Then the man brought me back to the outer gate of the sanctuary, the one facing east,^e and it was shut. ²The LORD said to me, “This gate is to remain shut. It must not be opened; no one may enter through

43:17
^p Ex 20:26
 43:18
^q Ex 40:29
^r Lev 1:5, 11;
 Heb 9:21-22
 43:19 ^s Lev 4:3;
 Eze 45:18-19
^t Eze 44:15
^u Nu 16:40;
 Eze 40:46
 43:20 ^v ver 17
^w Lev 16:19
 43:21
^x Ex 29:14;
 Heb 13:11
 43:23 ^y Ex 29:1
 43:24
^z Lev 2:13;
 Mk 9:49-50
 43:25
^a Lev 8:33
^b Ex 29:37
 43:27 ^c Lev 9:1
^d Lev 17:5
 44:1 ^e Eze 43:1

44:2
^f Eze 43:4-5
 44:3 ^g Ex 24:9-11
^h Eze 46:2, 8
 44:4 ⁱ Isa 6:4;
 Rev 15:8
^j Eze 1:28; 3:23
 44:5
^k Eze 40:4;
 43:10-11
 44:6 ^l Eze 3:9
 44:7
^m Lev 26:41
ⁿ Ge 17:14;
 Ex 12:48;
 Lev 22:25
 44:8
^o Lev 22:2;
 Nu 18:7
 44:9
^p Joel 3:17;
 Zec 14:21
 44:10
^q 2Ki 23:8
^r Nu 18:23
 44:11
^s 2Ch 29:34
^t Nu 3:5-37; 16:9;
 1Ch 26:12-19

it.^f It is to remain shut because the LORD, the God of Israel, has entered through it. ³The prince himself is the only one who may sit inside the gateway to eat in the presence^g of the LORD. He is to enter by way of the portico of the gateway and go out the same way.^h”

⁴Then the man brought me by way of the north gate to the front of the temple. I looked and saw the glory of the LORD filling the templeⁱ of the LORD, and I fell facedown.^j

⁵The LORD said to me, “Son of man, look carefully, listen closely and give attention to everything I tell you concerning all the regulations and instructions regarding the temple of the LORD. Give attention to the entrance to the temple and all the exits of the sanctuary.^k ⁶Say to rebellious Israel,^l ‘This is what the Sovereign LORD says: Enough of your detestable practices, people of Israel! ⁷In addition to all your other detestable practices, you brought foreigners uncircumcised in heart^m and flesh into my sanctuary, desecrating my temple while you offered me food, fat and blood, and you broke my covenant.ⁿ ⁸Instead of carrying out your duty in regard to my holy things, you put others in charge of my sanctuary.^o ⁹This is what the Sovereign LORD says: No foreigner uncircumcised in heart and flesh is to enter my sanctuary, not even the foreigners who live among the Israelites.^p

¹⁰“The Levites who went far from me when Israel went astray^q and who wandered from me after their idols must bear the consequences of their sin.^r ¹¹They may serve in my sanctuary, having charge of the gates of the temple and serving in it; they may slaughter the burnt offerings^s and sacrifices for the people and stand before the people and serve them.^t ¹²But because they served them in the presence of their idols and made the people of Israel fall into sin, therefore I have sworn with uplifted

^a 17 That is, about 25 feet or about 7.4 meters

^b 17 That is, about 11 inches or about 27 centimeters ^c 19 Or purification offering; also in verses 21, 22 and 25

hand^u that they must bear the consequences of their sin, declares the Sovereign LORD.^v ¹³They are not to come near to serve me as priests or come near any of my holy things or my most holy offerings; they must bear the shame^w of their detestable practices.^x ¹⁴And I will appoint them to guard the temple for all the work that is to be done in it.^y

¹⁵“But the Levitical priests, who are descendants of Zadok and who guarded my sanctuary when the Israelites went astray from me, are to come near to minister before me; they are to stand before me to offer sacrifices of fat and blood, declares the Sovereign LORD.^z ¹⁶They alone are to enter my sanctuary; they alone are to come near my table^a to minister before me and serve me as guards.^b

¹⁷“When they enter the gates of the inner court, they are to wear linen clothes;^c they must not wear any woolen garment while ministering at the gates of the inner court or inside the temple. ¹⁸They are to wear linen turbans^d on their heads and linen undergarments^e around their waists. They must not wear anything that makes them perspire.^f ¹⁹When they go out into the outer court where the people are, they are to take off the clothes they have been ministering in and are to leave them in the sacred rooms, and put on other clothes, so that the people are not consecrated^g through contact with their garments.^h

²⁰“They must not shave their heads or let their hair grow long, but they are to keep the hair of their heads trimmed.ⁱ ²¹No priest is to drink wine when he enters the inner court.^j ²²They must not marry widows or divorced women; they may marry only virgins of Israelite descent or widows of priests.^k ²³They are to teach my people the difference between the holy and the common^l and show them how to distinguish between the unclean and the clean.^m

²⁴“In any dispute, the priests are to serve as judgesⁿ and decide it according to my ordinances. They are to keep my laws and my decrees for

44:12

^u Ps 106:26^v 2Ki 16:10-16

44:13

^w Eze 16:61^x Nu 18:3

44:14

^y Nu 18:4;

1Ch 23:28-32

44:15

^z Jer 33:18;

Eze 40:46;

Zec 3:7

44:16

^a Eze 41:22^b Nu 18:5

44:17

^c Ex 39:27-28;

Rev 19:8

44:18

^d Ex 28:39;

Isa 3:20

^e Ex 28:42^f Lev 16:4

44:19

^g Lev 6:27;

Eze 46:20

^h Lev 6:10-11;

Eze 42:14

44:20

ⁱ Lev 21:5;

Nu 6:5

44:21

^j Lev 10:9

44:22

^k Lev 21:7

44:23

^l Eze 22:26^m Mal 2:7

44:24

ⁿ Dt 17:8-9;

1Ch 23:4

^o 2Ch 19:8

44:25

^p Lev 21:1-4

44:26

^q Nu 19:14

44:28

^r Nu 18:20;

Dt 10:9; 18:1-2;

Jos 13:33

44:29

^s Lev 27:21^t Nu 18:9, 14

44:30

^u Nu 18:12-13^v Nu 15:18-21^w Mal 3:10^x Ne 10:35-37

44:31

^y Ex 22:31;

Lev 22:8

45:1

^z Eze 47:21-22^a Eze 48:8-9, 29

45:2

^b Eze 42:20

45:4

^c Eze 40:46

all my appointed festivals, and they are to keep my Sabbaths holy.^o

²⁵“A priest must not defile himself by going near a dead person; however, if the dead person was his father or mother, son or daughter, brother or unmarried sister, then he may defile himself.^p ²⁶After he is cleansed, he must wait seven days.^q ²⁷On the day he goes into the inner court of the sanctuary to minister in the sanctuary, he is to offer a sin offering^a for himself, declares the Sovereign LORD.

²⁸“I am to be the only inheritance^r the priests have. You are to give them no possession in Israel; I will be their possession. ²⁹They will eat the grain offerings, the sin offerings and the guilt offerings; and everything in Israel devoted^b to the LORD^s will belong to them.^t ³⁰The best of all the firstfruits^u and of all your special gifts will belong to the priests. You are to give them the first portion of your ground meal^v so that a blessing^w may rest on your household.^x ³¹The priests must not eat anything, whether bird or animal, found dead or torn by wild animals.^y

Israel Fully Restored

45 “When you allot the land as an inheritance,^z you are to present to the LORD a portion of the land as a sacred district, 25,000 cubits^c long and 20,000^d cubits^e wide; the entire area will be holy.^a ²Of this, a section 500 cubits^f square^b is to be for the sanctuary, with 50 cubits^g around it for open land. ³In the sacred district, measure off a section 25,000 cubits long and 10,000 cubits^h wide. In it will be the sanctuary, the Most Holy Place. ⁴It will be the sacred portion of the land for the priests,^c who minister in the sanctuary and

^a 27 Or *purification offering*; also in verse 29

^b 29 The Hebrew term refers to the irrevocable giving over of things or persons to the LORD.

^c 1 That is, about 8 miles or about 13 kilometers; also in verses 3, 5 and 6 ^d 1 Septuagint (see also verses 3 and 5 and 48:9); Hebrew 10,000

^e 1 That is, about 6 1/2 miles or about 11 kilometers ^f 2 That is, about 875 feet or about 265 meters

^g 2 That is, about 88 feet or about 27 meters ^h 3 That is, about

3 1/3 miles or about 5.3 kilometers; also in verse 5

who draw near to minister before the LORD. It will be a place for their houses as well as a holy place for the sanctuary.^d ⁵An area 25,000 cubits long and 10,000 cubits wide will belong to the Levites, who serve in the temple, as their possession for towns to live in.^{ae}

⁶“You are to give the city as its property an area 5,000 cubits^b wide and 25,000 cubits long, adjoining the sacred portion; it will belong to all Israel.^f

⁷“The prince will have the land bordering each side of the area formed by the sacred district and the property of the city. It will extend westward from the west side and eastward from the east side, running lengthwise from the western to the eastern border parallel to one of the tribal portions.^g ⁸This land will be his possession in Israel. And my princes will no longer oppress my people but will allow the people of Israel to possess the land according to their tribes.^h

⁹“This is what the Sovereign LORD says: You have gone far enough, princes of Israel! Give up your violence and oppression and do what is just and right.ⁱ Stop dispossessing my people, declares the Sovereign LORD. ¹⁰You are to use accurate scales,^j an accurate ephah^{ck} and an accurate bath.^d ¹¹The ephah^l and the bath are to be the same size, the bath containing a tenth of a homer and the ephah a tenth of a homer; the homer is to be the standard measure for both. ¹²The shekel^e is to consist of twenty gerahs.^m Twenty shekels plus twenty-five shekels plus fifteen shekels equal one mina.^f

¹³“This is the special gift you are to offer: a sixth of an ephah^g from each homer of wheat and a sixth of an ephah^h from each homer of barley. ¹⁴The prescribed portion of olive oil, measured by the bath, is a tenth of a bathⁱ from each cor (which consists of ten baths or one homer, for ten baths are equivalent to a homer). ¹⁵Also one sheep is to be taken from every flock of two hundred from the well-watered pastures of Israel. These will

45:4
^d Eze 48:10-11
45:5
^e Eze 48:13
45:6
^f Eze 48:15-18
45:7
^g Eze 48:21
45:8
^h Nu 26:53;
Eze 46:18
45:9 ⁱ Jer 22:3;
Zec 7:9-10; 8:16
45:10
^j Dt 25:15;
Pr 11:1; Am 8:4-6;
Mic 6:10-11
^k Lev 19:36
45:11 ^l Isa 5:10
45:12
^m Ex 30:13;
Lev 27:25;
Nu 3:47

be used for the grain offerings, burnt offeringsⁿ and fellowship offerings to make atonement^o for the people, declares the Sovereign LORD. ¹⁶All the people of the land will be required to give this special offering to the prince in Israel. ¹⁷It will be the duty of the prince to provide the burnt offerings, grain offerings and drink offerings at the festivals, the New Moons and the Sabbaths^p — at all the appointed festivals of Israel. He will provide the sin offerings,^j grain offerings, burnt offerings and fellowship offerings to make atonement for the Israelites.^q

¹⁸“This is what the Sovereign LORD says: In the first month^r on the first day you are to take a young bull without defect^s and purify the sanctuary.^t ¹⁹The priest is to take some of the blood of the sin offering and put it on the doorposts of the temple, on the four corners of the upper ledge^u of the altar^v and on the gateposts of the inner court. ²⁰You are to do the same on the seventh day of the month for anyone who sins unintentionally^w or through ignorance; so you are to make atonement for the temple.

²¹“In the first month on the fourteenth day you are to observe the Passover,^x a festival lasting seven days, during which you shall eat bread made without yeast. ²²On that day the prince is to provide a bull as a sin offering for himself and for all the people of the land.^y ²³Every day during the seven days of the festival he is to provide seven bulls and seven rams^z without defect as a burnt offering to the LORD, and a male goat

^a 5 Septuagint; Hebrew *temple*; they will have as their possession 20 rooms ^b 6 That is,

about 1 2/3 miles or about 2.7 kilometers

^c 10 An ephah was a dry measure having the capacity of about 3/5 bushel or about 22 liters.

^d 10 A bath was a liquid measure equaling about 6 gallons or about 22 liters. ^e 12 A shekel weighed about 2/5 ounce or about 12 grams.

^f 12 That is, 60 shekels; the common mina was 50 shekels. Sixty shekels were about 1 1/2

pounds or about 690 grams. ^g 13 That is, probably about 6 pounds or about 2.7 kilograms

^h 13 That is, probably about 5 pounds or about 2.3 kilograms ⁱ 14 That is, about 2 1/2 quarts or about 2.2 liters ^j 17 Or *purification*

offerings; also in verses 19, 22, 23 and 25

45:15 ⁿ Lev 1:4
^o Lev 6:30
45:17
^p Lev 23:38;
Isa 66:23
^q 1Ki 8:62;
2Ch 31:3;
Eze 46:4-12
45:18 ^r Ex 12:2
^s Lev 22:20;
Heb 9:14
^t Lev 16:16, 33
45:19
^u Eze 43:17
^v Lev 16:18-19;
Eze 43:20
45:20
^w Lev 4:27
45:21 ^x Ex 12:11;
Lev 23:5-6
45:22
^y Lev 4:14
45:23
^z Job 42:8

for a sin offering.^a ²⁴He is to provide as a grain offering^b an ephah for each bull and an ephah for each ram, along with a hin^a of olive oil for each ephah.^c

²⁵“During the seven days of the festival,^d which begins in the seventh month on the fifteenth day, he is to make the same provision for sin offerings, burnt offerings, grain offerings and oil.^e

46 “This is what the Sovereign LORD says: The gate of the inner court^f facing east^g is to be shut on the six working days, but on the Sabbath day and on the day of the New Moon^h it is to be opened. ²The prince is to enter from the outside through the porticoⁱ of the gateway and stand by the gatepost. The priests are to sacrifice his burnt offering and his fellowship offerings. He is to bow down in worship at the threshold of the gateway and then go out, but the gate will not be shut until evening.^j ³On the Sabbaths and New Moons the people of the land are to worship in the presence of the LORD at the entrance of that gateway.^k ⁴The burnt offering the prince brings to the LORD on the Sabbath day is to be six male lambs and a ram, all without defect. ⁵The grain offering given with the ram is to be an ephah,^b and the grain offering with the lambs is to be as much as he pleases, along with a hin^c of olive oil for each ephah.^l ⁶On the day of the New Moon^m he is to offer a young bull, six lambs and a ram, all without defect. ⁷He is to provide as a grain offering one ephah with the bull, one ephah with the ram, and with the lambs as much as he wants to give, along with a hin of oil for each ephah.ⁿ ⁸When the prince enters, he is to go in through the portico^o of the gateway, and he is to come out the same way.^p

⁹“When the people of the land come before the LORD at the appointed festivals,^q whoever enters by the north gate to worship is to go out the south gate; and whoever enters by the south gate is to go out the north gate. No one is to return through the gate by which they entered, but each

45:23

^a Nu 28:16-25

45:24

^b Nu 28:12-13

^c Eze 46:5-7

45:25 ^d Dt 16:13

^e Lev 23:34-43;

Nu 29:12-38

46:1

^f Eze 40:19

^g 1Ch 9:18

^h ver 6;

Isa 66:23

46:2 ⁱ ver 8

^j ver 12;

Eze 44:3

46:3 ^k Lk 1:10

46:5 ^l ver 11;

Eze 45:24

46:6 ^m ver 1;

Nu 10:10

46:7

ⁿ Eze 45:24

46:8 ^o ver 2

^p Eze 44:3

46:9

^q Ex 23:14;

34:20

46:10

^r 2Sa 6:14-15;

Ps 42:4

46:11 ^s ver 5

46:12

^t Eze 45:17

^u Lev 7:16

^v ver 2

46:13

^w Ex 29:38;

Nu 28:3

46:14 ^x Da 8:11

46:15

^y Ex 29:42

^z Ex 29:38;

Nu 28:5-6

46:16

^a 2Ch 21:3

46:17

^b Lev 25:10

46:18

^c Lev 25:23;

Eze 45:8;

Mic 2:1-2

is to go out the opposite gate. ¹⁰The prince is to be among them, going in when they go in and going out when they go out.^r ¹¹At the feasts and the appointed festivals, the grain offering is to be an ephah with a bull, an ephah with a ram, and with the lambs as much as he pleases, along with a hin of oil for each ephah.^s

¹²“When the prince provides^t a freewill offering^u to the LORD — whether a burnt offering or fellowship offerings — the gate facing east is to be opened for him. He shall offer his burnt offering or his fellowship offerings as he does on the Sabbath day. Then he shall go out, and after he has gone out, the gate will be shut.^v

¹³“Every day you are to provide a year-old lamb without defect for a burnt offering to the LORD; morning by morning you shall provide it.^w ¹⁴You are also to provide with it morning by morning a grain offering, consisting of a sixth of an ephah^d with a third of a hin^e of oil to moisten the flour. The presenting of this grain offering to the LORD is a lasting ordinance.^x ¹⁵So the lamb and the grain offering and the oil shall be provided morning by morning for a regular^y burnt offering.^z

¹⁶“This is what the Sovereign LORD says: If the prince makes a gift from his inheritance to one of his sons, it will also belong to his descendants; it is to be their property by inheritance.^a ¹⁷If, however, he makes a gift from his inheritance to one of his servants, the servant may keep it until the year of freedom;^b then it will revert to the prince. His inheritance belongs to his sons only; it is theirs. ¹⁸The prince must not take any of the inheritance^c of the people, driving them off their property. He is to give his sons their inheritance out of his own property, so that not one of my people will be separated from their property.”

^a 24 That is, about 1 gallon or about 3.8 liters

^b 5 That is, probably about 35 pounds or about 16 kilograms; also in verses 7 and 11 ^c 5 That is, about 1 gallon or about 3.8 liters; also in

verses 7 and 11 ^d 14 That is, probably about 6 pounds or about 2.7 kilograms ^e 14 That is, about 1 1/2 quarts or about 1.3 liters

¹⁹Then the man brought me through the entrance^d at the side of the gate to the sacred rooms facing north, which belonged to the priests, and showed me a place at the western end. ²⁰He said to me, “This is the place where the priests are to cook the guilt offering and the sin offering^a and bake the grain offering, to avoid bringing them into the outer court and consecrating^e the people.”^f

²¹He then brought me to the outer court and led me around to its four corners, and I saw in each corner another court. ²²In the four corners of the outer court were enclosed^b courts, forty cubits long and thirty cubits wide;^c each of the courts in the four corners was the same size. ²³Around the inside of each of the four courts was a ledge of stone, with places for fire built all around under the ledge. ²⁴He said to me, “These are the kitchens where those who minister at the temple are to cook the sacrifices of the people.”

The River From the Temple

47 The man brought me back to the entrance to the temple, and I saw water^g coming out from under the threshold of the temple toward the east (for the temple faced east). The water was coming down from under the south side of the temple, south of the altar.^h ²He then brought me out through the north gate and led me around the outside to the outer gate facing east, and the water was trickling from the south side.

³As the man went eastward with a measuring lineⁱ in his hand, he measured off a thousand cubits^d and then led me through water that was ankle-deep. ⁴He measured off another thousand cubits and led me through water that was knee-deep. He measured off another thousand and led me through water that was up to the waist. ⁵He measured off another thousand, but now it was a river that I could not cross, because the water had risen and was deep enough to swim in—a river that no one could cross.^j ⁶He asked me, “Son of man, do you see this?”

46:19
^dEze 42:9
46:20
^eLev 6:27
^fZec 14:20
47:1 ^gIsa 55:1
^hPs 46:4;
Joel 3:18;
Rev 22:1
47:3 ⁱEze 40:3
47:5 ^jIsa 11:9;
Hab 2:14

Then he led me back to the bank of the river. ⁷When I arrived there, I saw a great number of trees on each side of the river.^k ⁸He said to me, “This water flows toward the eastern region and goes down into the Arabah,^l where it enters the Dead Sea. When it empties into the sea, the salty water there becomes fresh.^m ⁹Swarms of living creatures will live wherever the river flows. There will be large numbers of fish, because this water flows there and makes the salt water fresh; so where the river flows everything will live.ⁿ ¹⁰Fishermen^o will stand along the shore; from En Gedi^p to En Eglaim there will be places for spreading nets.^q The fish will be of many kinds^r—like the fish of the Mediterranean Sea.^s ¹¹But the swamps and marshes will not become fresh; they will be left for salt.^t ¹²Fruit trees of all kinds will grow on both banks of the river.^u Their leaves will not wither, nor will their fruit^v fail. Every month they will bear fruit, because the water from the sanctuary flows to them. Their fruit will serve for food and their leaves for healing.^w”

The Boundaries of the Land

¹³This is what the Sovereign LORD says: “These are the boundaries^x of the land that you will divide among the twelve tribes of Israel as their inheritance, with two portions for Joseph.^y ¹⁴You are to divide it equally among them. Because I swore with uplifted hand to give it to your ancestors, this land will become your inheritance.^z

¹⁵“This is to be the boundary of the land:

“On the north side it will run from the Mediterranean Sea by the Hethlon road^a past Lebo Hamath to Zedad, ¹⁶Berothah^b

^a 20 Or purification offering

^b 22 The meaning of the Hebrew for this word is uncertain. ^c 22 That is, about 70 feet long and 53 feet wide or about 21 meters long and 16 meters wide ^d 3 That is, about 1,700 feet or about 530 meters ^e 8 Or the Jordan Valley ^f 15,16 See Septuagint and 48:1; Hebrew road to go into Zedad, ¹⁶Hamath, Berothah.

47:7 ^kver 12;
Rev 22:2
47:8 ^lDt 3:17;
Jos 3:16
^mIsa 41:18
47:9 ⁿIsa 12:3;
55:1; Jn 4:14;
7:37-38
47:10 ^oMt 4:19
^pJos 15:62
^qEze 26:5
^rPs 104:25;
Mt 13:47
^sNu 34:6
47:11 ^tDt 29:23
47:12 ^uver 7;
Rev 22:2
^vPs 1:3
^wGe 2:9;
Jer 17:8
47:13
^xNu 34:2-12
^yGe 48:5
47:14 ^zGe 12:7;
Dt 1:8;
Eze 20:5-6
47:15 ^aEze 48:1
47:16 ^b2Sa 8:8

and Sibraim (which lies on the border between Damascus and Hamath),^c as far as Hazer Hattikon, which is on the border of Hauran. ¹⁷The boundary will extend from the sea to Hazar Enan,^a along the northern border of Damascus, with the border of Hamath to the north. This will be the northern boundary.^d

¹⁸“On the east side the boundary will run between Hauran and Damascus, along the Jordan between Gilead and the land of Israel, to the Dead Sea and as far as Tamar.^b This will be the eastern boundary.

¹⁹“On the south side it will run from Tamar as far as the waters of Meribah Kadesh,^e then along the Wadi of Egypt^f to the Mediterranean Sea.^g This will be the southern boundary.

²⁰“On the west side, the Mediterranean Sea will be the boundary to a point opposite Lebo Hamath.^h This will be the western boundary.ⁱ

²¹“You are to distribute this land among yourselves according to the tribes of Israel. ²²You are to allot it as an inheritance for yourselves and for the foreigners^j residing among you and who have children. You are to consider them as native-born Israelites; along with you they are to be allotted an inheritance among the tribes of Israel.^k ²³In whatever tribe a foreigner resides, there you are to give them their inheritance,” declares the Sovereign LORD.

The Division of the Land

48 “These are the tribes, listed by name: At the northern frontier, Dan^l will have one portion; it will follow the Hethlon road^m to Lebo Hamath;ⁿ Hazar Enan and the northern border of Damascus next to Hamath will be part of its border from the east side to the west side.

²“Asher^o will have one portion; it will border the territory of Dan from east to west.

³“Naphtali^p will have one portion;

47:16

^c Nu 13:21;

Eze 48:1

47:17

^d Eze 48:1

47:19 ^e Dt 32:51

^f Isa 27:12

^g Eze 48:28

47:20

^h Eze 48:1

ⁱ Nu 34:6

47:22 ^j Isa 14:1

^k Nu 26:55-56;

Isa 56:6-7;

Ro 10:12;

Eph 2:12-16;

3:6; Col 3:11

48:1 ^l Ge 30:6

^m Eze 47:15-17

ⁿ Eze 47:20

48:2

^o Jos 19:24-31

48:3

^p Jos 19:32-39

it will border the territory of Asher from east to west.

⁴“Manasseh^q will have one portion; it will border the territory of Naphtali from east to west.

⁵“Ephraim^r will have one portion; it will border the territory of Manasseh^s from east to west.^t

⁶“Reuben^u will have one portion; it will border the territory of Ephraim from east to west.

⁷“Judah^v will have one portion; it will border the territory of Reuben from east to west.

⁸“Bordering the territory of Judah from east to west will be the portion you are to present as a special gift. It will be 25,000 cubits^c wide, and its length from east to west will equal one of the tribal portions; the sanctuary will be in the center of it.^w

⁹“The special portion you are to offer to the LORD will be 25,000 cubits long and 10,000 cubits^d wide.^x ¹⁰This will be the sacred portion for the priests. It will be 25,000 cubits long on the north side, 10,000 cubits wide on the west side, 10,000 cubits wide on the east side and 25,000 cubits long on the south side. In the center of it will be the sanctuary of the LORD.^y ¹¹This will be for the consecrated priests, the Zadokites,^z who were faithful in serving me^a and did not go astray as the Levites did when the Israelites went astray.^b ¹²It will be a special gift to them from the sacred portion of the land, a most holy portion, bordering the territory of the Levites.

¹³“Alongside the territory of the priests, the Levites will have an allotment 25,000 cubits long and 10,000 cubits wide. Its total length will be 25,000 cubits and its width 10,000 cubits.^c ¹⁴They must not sell or exchange any of it. This is the best of the land and must not pass into other hands, because it is holy to the LORD.^d

¹⁵“The remaining area, 5,000

48:4

^q Jos 17:1-11

48:5 ^r Jos 16:5-

9 ^s Jos 17:7-10

^t Jos 17:17

48:6

^u Jos 13:15-21

48:7

^v Jos 15:1-63

48:8 ^w ver 21

48:9 ^x Eze 45:1

48:10 ^y ver 21;

Eze 45:3-4

48:11 ^z 2Sa 8:17

^a Lev 8:35

^b Eze 14:11;

44:15

48:13

^c Eze 45:5

48:14

^d Lev 25:34;

27:10, 28

^a 17 Hebrew *Enon*, a variant of *Enan* ^b 18 See Syriac; Hebrew *Israel*. You will measure to the Dead Sea. ^c 8 That is, about 8 miles or about 13 kilometers; also in verses 9, 10, 13, 15, 20 and 21 ^d 9 That is, about 3 1/3 miles or about 5.3 kilometers; also in verses 10, 13 and 18

cubits^a wide and 25,000 cubits long, will be for the common use of the city, for houses and for pastureland. The city will be in the center of it¹⁶ and will have these measurements: the north side 4,500 cubits,^b the south side 4,500 cubits, the east side 4,500 cubits, and the west side 4,500 cubits.^c ¹⁷The pastureland for the city will be 250 cubits^c on the north, 250 cubits on the south, 250 cubits on the east, and 250 cubits on the west. ¹⁸What remains of the area, bordering on the sacred portion and running the length of it, will be 10,000 cubits on the east side and 10,000 cubits on the west side. Its produce will supply food for the workers of the city.^f ¹⁹The workers from the city who farm it will come from all the tribes of Israel. ²⁰The entire portion will be a square, 25,000 cubits on each side. As a special gift you will set aside the sacred portion, along with the property of the city.

²¹“What remains on both sides of the area formed by the sacred portion and the property of the city will belong to the prince. It will extend eastward from the 25,000 cubits of the sacred portion to the eastern border, and westward from the 25,000 cubits to the western border. Both these areas running the length of the tribal portions will belong to the prince, and the sacred portion with the temple sanctuary will be in the center of them.^g ²²So the property of the Levites and the property of the city will lie in the center of the area that belongs to the prince. The area belonging to the prince will lie between the border of Judah and the border of Benjamin.

²³“As for the rest of the tribes: Benjamin^h will have one portion; it will extend from the east side to the west side.

²⁴“Simeonⁱ will have one portion; it will border the territory of Benjamin from east to west.

48:16
^e Rev 21:16
 48:18
^f Eze 45:6
 48:21 ^g ver 8,
 10; Eze 45:7
 48:23
^h Jos 18:11-28
 48:24
ⁱ Ge 29:33;
 Jos 19:1-9

48:25
^j Jos 19:17-23
 48:26
^k Jos 19:10-16
 48:27
^l Jos 13:24-28
 48:28
^m Ge 14:7
ⁿ Eze 47:19
 48:35
^o Isa 12:6;
 24:23; Jer 3:17;
 14:9; 33:16;
 Joel 3:21;
 Zec 2:10;
 Rev 21:3

²⁵“Issachar^j will have one portion; it will border the territory of Simeon from east to west.

²⁶“Zebulun^k will have one portion; it will border the territory of Issachar from east to west.

²⁷“Gad^l will have one portion; it will border the territory of Zebulun from east to west.

²⁸“The southern boundary of Gad will run south from Tamar^m to the waters of Meribah Kadesh, then along the Wadi of Egypt to the Mediterranean Sea.ⁿ

²⁹“This is the land you are to allot as an inheritance to the tribes of Israel, and these will be their portions,” declares the Sovereign LORD.

The Gates of the New City

³⁰“These will be the exits of the city: Beginning on the north side, which is 4,500 cubits long, ³¹the gates of the city will be named after the tribes of Israel. The three gates on the north side will be the gate of Reuben, the gate of Judah and the gate of Levi.

³²“On the east side, which is 4,500 cubits long, will be three gates: the gate of Joseph, the gate of Benjamin and the gate of Dan.

³³“On the south side, which measures 4,500 cubits, will be three gates: the gate of Simeon, the gate of Issachar and the gate of Zebulun.

³⁴“On the west side, which is 4,500 cubits long, will be three gates: the gate of Gad, the gate of Asher and the gate of Naphtali.

³⁵“The distance all around will be 18,000 cubits.^d

“And the name of the city from that time on will be:

THE LORD IS THERE.^o”

^a 15 That is, about 1 2/3 miles or about 2.7 kilometers ^b 16 That is, about 1 1/2 miles or about 2.4 kilometers; also in verses 30, 32, 33 and 34 ^c 17 That is, about 440 feet or about 135 meters ^d 35 That is, about 6 miles or about 9.5 kilometers

DANIEL

Daniel's Training in Babylon

1 In the third year of the reign of Jehoiakim king of Judah, Nebuchadnezzar^a king of Babylon came to Jerusalem and besieged it.^b **2** And the Lord delivered Jehoiakim king of Judah into his hand, along with some of the articles from the temple of God. These he carried off to the temple of his god in Babylonia^c and put in the treasure house of his god.^c

3 Then the king ordered Ashpenaz, chief of his court officials, to bring into the king's service some of the Israelites from the royal family and the nobility^d — **4** young men without any physical defect, handsome, showing aptitude for every kind of learning, well informed, quick to understand, and qualified to serve in the king's palace. He was to teach them the language and literature of the Babylonians.^b **5** The king assigned them a daily amount of food and wine^e from the king's table. They were to be trained for three years, and after that they were to enter the king's service.^f

6 Among those who were chosen were some from Judah: Daniel,^g Hananiah, Mishael and Azariah. **7** The chief official gave them new names: to Daniel, the name Belteshazzar;^h to Hananiah, Shadrach; to Mishael, Meshach; and to Azariah, Abednego.ⁱ

8 But Daniel resolved not to defile himself with the royal food and wine, and he asked the chief official for permission not to defile himself this way. **9** Now God had caused the official to show favor^k and compassion^l to Daniel, **10** but the official told Daniel, "I am afraid of my lord the king, who has assigned your^c food and drink. Why should he see you looking worse than the other young men your age? The king would then have my head because of you."

1:1 ^a 2Ki 24:1
b 2Ch 36:6
1:2 ^c 2Ch 36:7;
Jer 27:19-20;
Zec 5:5-11
1:3 ^d 2Ki 20:18;
24:15; Isa 39:7
1:5 ^e ver 8, 10
^f ver 19
1:6 ^g Eze 14:14
1:7 ^h Da 4:8;
5:12 ⁱ Da 2:49;
3:12
1:8 ^j Eze 4:13-14
1:9 ^k Ge 39:21;
Pr 16:7
^l 1Ki 8:50;
Ps 106:46

1:15 ^m Ex 23:25
1:16 ⁿ ver 12-13
1:17 ^o 1Ki 3:12
^p Da 2:23;
Jas 1:5
^q Da 2:19, 30;
7:1; 8:1
1:18 ^r ver 5
1:19 ^s Ge 41:46
1:20 ^t 1Ki 4:30;
Da 2:13, 28
1:21 ^u Da 6:28;
10:1
2:1 ^v Job 33:15;
18; Da 4:5
^w Ge 41:8

11 Daniel then said to the guard whom the chief official had appointed over Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael and Azariah, **12** "Please test your servants for ten days: Give us nothing but vegetables to eat and water to drink. **13** Then compare our appearance with that of the young men who eat the royal food, and treat your servants in accordance with what you see." **14** So he agreed to this and tested them for ten days.

15 At the end of the ten days they looked healthier and better nourished than any of the young men who ate the royal food.^m **16** So the guard took away their choice food and the wine they were to drink and gave them vegetables instead.ⁿ

17 To these four young men God gave knowledge and understanding^o of all kinds of literature and learning.^p And Daniel could understand visions and dreams of all kinds.^q

18 At the end of the time^r set by the king to bring them into his service, the chief official presented them to Nebuchadnezzar. **19** The king talked with them, and he found none equal to Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael and Azariah; so they entered the king's service.^s **20** In every matter of wisdom and understanding about which the king questioned them, he found them ten times better than all the magicians and enchanters in his whole kingdom.^t

21 And Daniel remained there until the first year of King Cyrus.^u

Nebuchadnezzar's Dream

2 In the second year of his reign, Nebuchadnezzar had dreams;^v his mind was troubled^w and he could not

^a 2 Hebrew *Shinar* ^b 4 Or *Chaldeans*

^c 10 The Hebrew for *your* and *you* in this verse is plural.

sleep.^x ²So the king summoned the magicians,^y enchanters, sorcerers^z and astrologers^{aa} to tell him what he had dreamed.^b When they came in and stood before the king, ³he said to them, “I have had a dream that troubles^c me and I want to know what it means.^b”

⁴Then the astrologers answered the king,^{cd} “May the king live forever!^e Tell your servants the dream, and we will interpret it.”

⁵The king replied to the astrologers, “This is what I have firmly decided: If you do not tell me what my dream was and interpret it, I will have you cut into pieces^f and your houses turned into piles of rubble.^g ⁶But if you tell me the dream and explain it, you will receive from me gifts and rewards and great honor.^h ⁷So tell me the dream and interpret it for me.”

⁷Once more they replied, “Let the king tell his servants the dream, and we will interpret it.”

⁸Then the king answered, “I am certain that you are trying to gain time, because you realize that this is what I have firmly decided: ⁹If you do not tell me the dream, there is only one penaltyⁱ for you. You have conspired to tell me misleading and wicked things, hoping the situation will change. So then, tell me the dream, and I will know that you can interpret it for me.”^j

¹⁰The astrologers answered the king, “There is no one on earth who can do what the king asks! No king, however great and mighty, has ever asked such a thing of any magician or enchanter or astrologer.^k ¹¹What the king asks is too difficult. No one can reveal it to the king except the gods,^l and they do not live among humans.”

¹²This made the king so angry and furious^m that he ordered the executionⁿ of all the wise men of Babylon. ¹³So the decree was issued to put the wise men to death, and men were sent to look for Daniel and his friends to put them to death.^o

¹⁴When Arioch, the commander of the king’s guard, had gone out to put to death the wise men of Babylon,

2:1 ^xEst 6:1; Da 6:18
2:2 ^yGe 41:8
^zEx 7:11
^aver 10; Da 5:7
^bDa 4:6
2:3 ^cDa 4:5
2:4 ^dEzr 4:7
^eDa 3:9; 5:10
2:5 ^fver 12
^gEzr 6:11; Da 3:29
2:6 ^hver 48; Da 5:7,16
2:9 ⁱEst 4:11
^jIsa 41:22-24
2:10 ^kver 27
2:11 ^lDa 5:11
2:12 ^mDa 3:13, 19 ⁿver 5
2:13 ^oDa 1:20

2:17 ^pDa 1:6
2:18 ^qIsa 37:4
^rJer 33:3
2:19 ^sver 28
^tJob 33:15; Da 1:17
2:20 ^uPs 113:2; 145:1-2
^vJer 32:19
2:21 ^wDa 7:25
^xJob 12:19; Ps 75:6-7
^yJas 1:5
2:22
^zJob 12:22; Ps 25:14; Da 5:11
^aPs 139:11-12; Jer 23:24; Heb 4:13
^bIsa 45:7; Jas 1:17
2:23 ^cEx 3:15
^dDa 1:17
2:24 ^ever 14

Daniel spoke to him with wisdom and tact. ¹⁵He asked the king’s officer, “Why did the king issue such a harsh decree?” Arioch then explained the matter to Daniel. ¹⁶At this, Daniel went in to the king and asked for time, so that he might interpret the dream for him.

¹⁷Then Daniel returned to his house and explained the matter to his friends Hananiah, Mishael and Azariah.^p ¹⁸He urged them to plead for mercy^q from the God of heaven concerning this mystery,^r so that he and his friends might not be executed with the rest of the wise men of Babylon. ¹⁹During the night the mystery^s was revealed to Daniel in a vision.^t Then Daniel praised the God of heaven ²⁰and said:

“Praise be to the name of God for ever and ever;^u

wisdom and power^v are his.

²¹He changes times and seasons;^w he deposes^x kings and raises up others.

He gives wisdom^y to the wise and knowledge to the discerning.

²²He reveals deep and hidden things;^z

he knows what lies in darkness,^a

and light^b dwells with him.

²³I thank and praise you, God of my ancestors:^c

You have given me wisdom^d and power,

you have made known to me

what we asked of you,

you have made known to us the dream of the king.”

Daniel Interprets the Dream

²⁴Then Daniel went to Arioch,^e whom the king had appointed to execute the wise men of Babylon, and said to him, “Do not execute the wise men of Babylon. Take me to the king, and I will interpret his dream for him.”

^a 2 Or *Chaldeans*; also in verses 4, 5 and 10

^b 3 Or *was* ^c 4 At this point the Hebrew text has in Aramaic, indicating that the text from here through the end of chapter 7 is in Aramaic.

²⁵Arioach took Daniel to the king at once and said, “I have found a man among the exiles from Judah^f who can tell the king what his dream means.”

²⁶The king asked Daniel (also called Belteshazzar),^g “Are you able to tell me what I saw in my dream and interpret it?”

²⁷Daniel replied, “No wise man, enchanter, magician or diviner can explain to the king the mystery he has asked about,^h ²⁸but there is a God in heaven who reveals mysteries.ⁱ He has shown King Nebuchadnezzar what will happen in days to come.^j Your dream and the visions that passed through your mind^k as you were lying in bed are these:

²⁹“As Your Majesty was lying there, your mind turned to things to come, and the revealer of mysteries showed you what is going to happen. ³⁰As for me, this mystery has been revealed^l to me, not because I have greater wisdom than anyone else alive, but so that Your Majesty may know the interpretation and that you may understand what went through your mind.

³¹“Your Majesty looked, and there before you stood a large statue—an enormous, dazzling statue,^m awesome in appearance. ³²The head of the statue was made of pure gold, its chest and arms of silver, its belly and thighs of bronze, ³³its legs of iron, its feet partly of iron and partly of baked clay. ³⁴While you were watching, a rock was cut out, but not by human hands.ⁿ It struck the statue on its feet of iron and clay and smashed them.^o ³⁵Then the iron, the clay, the bronze, the silver and the gold were all broken to pieces and became like chaff on a threshing floor in the summer. The wind swept them away^p without leaving a trace. But the rock that struck the statue became a huge mountain^q and filled the whole earth.

³⁶“This was the dream, and now we will interpret it to the king. ³⁷Your Majesty, you are the king of kings.^r The God of heaven has given you dominion^s and power and might and glory; ³⁸in your hands he has placed

2:25 ^fDa 1:6;
5:13; 6:13
2:26 ^gDa 1:7
2:27 ^hver 10
2:28 ⁱGe 40:8;
Am 4:13
^jGe 49:1;
Da 10:14
^kDa 4:5
2:30 ^lIsa 45:3;
Da 1:17;
Am 4:13
2:31 ^mHab 1:7
2:34 ⁿZec 4:6
over 44-
45; Ps 2:9;
Isa 60:12;
Da 8:25
2:35 ^pPs 1:4;
37:10; Isa 17:13
^qIsa 2:3;
Mic 4:1
2:37 ^rEze 26:7
^sJer 27:7

all mankind and the beasts of the field and the birds in the sky. Whenever they live, he has made you ruler over them all.^t You are that head of gold.

³⁹“After you, another kingdom will arise, inferior to yours. Next, a third kingdom, one of bronze, will rule over the whole earth. ⁴⁰Finally, there will be a fourth kingdom, strong as iron—for iron breaks and smashes everything—and as iron breaks things to pieces, so it will crush and break all the others.^u ⁴¹Just as you saw that the feet and toes were partly of baked clay and partly of iron, so this will be a divided kingdom; yet it will have some of the strength of iron in it, even as you saw iron mixed with clay. ⁴²As the toes were partly iron and partly clay, so this kingdom will be partly strong and partly brittle. ⁴³And just as you saw the iron mixed with baked clay, so the people will be a mixture and will not remain united, any more than iron mixes with clay.

⁴⁴“In the time of those kings, the God of heaven will set up a kingdom that will never be destroyed, nor will it be left to another people. It will crush^v all those kingdoms^w and bring them to an end, but it will itself endure forever.^x ⁴⁵This is the meaning of the vision of the rock^y cut out of a mountain, but not by human hands^z—a rock that broke the iron, the bronze, the clay, the silver and the gold to pieces.

“The great God has shown the king what will take place in the future. The dream is true and its interpretation is trustworthy.”

⁴⁶Then King Nebuchadnezzar fell prostrate^a before Daniel and paid him honor and ordered that an offering^b and incense be presented to him. ⁴⁷The king said to Daniel, “Surely your God is the God of gods^c and the Lord of kings^d and a revealer of mysteries,^e for you were able to reveal this mystery.”

⁴⁸Then the king placed Daniel in a high position and lavished many gifts on him. He made him ruler over the entire province of Babylon and

2:38 ^tJer 27:6;
Da 4:21-22
2:40 ^uDa 7:7,
23
2:44 ^vPs 2:9;
1Co 15:24
^wIsa 60:12
^xPs 145:13;
Isa 9:7;
Da 4:34;
6:26; 7:14, 27;
Mic 4:7, 13;
Lk 1:33
2:45 ^yIsa 28:16
^zDa 8:25
2:46 ^aDa 8:17;
Ac 10:25
^bAc 14:13
2:47 ^cDa 11:36
^dDa 4:25
^ever 22, 28

placed him in charge of all its wise men.^f ⁴⁹Moreover, at Daniel's request the king appointed Shadrach, Meshach and Abednego administrators over the province of Babylon,⁹ while Daniel himself remained at the royal court.

The Image of Gold and the Blazing Furnace

3 King Nebuchadnezzar made an image^h of gold, sixty cubits high and six cubits wide,^a and set it up on the plain of Dura in the province of Babylon. ²He then summoned the satraps, prefects, governors, advisers, treasurers, judges, magistrates and all the other provincial officialsⁱ to come to the dedication of the image he had set up. ³So the satraps, prefects, governors, advisers, treasurers, judges, magistrates and all the other provincial officials assembled for the dedication of the image that King Nebuchadnezzar had set up, and they stood before it.

⁴Then the herald loudly proclaimed, "Nations and peoples of every language,^j this is what you are commanded to do: ⁵As soon as you hear the sound of the horn, flute, zither, lyre, harp, pipe and all kinds of music, you must fall down and worship the image of gold that King Nebuchadnezzar has set up.^k ⁶Whoever does not fall down and worship will immediately be thrown into a blazing furnace."^l

⁷Therefore, as soon as they heard the sound of the horn, flute, zither, lyre, harp and all kinds of music, all the nations and peoples of every language fell down and worshiped the image of gold that King Nebuchadnezzar had set up.^m

⁸At this time some astrologersⁿ ^b came forward and denounced the Jews. ⁹They said to King Nebuchadnezzar, "May the king live forever!^o ¹⁰Your Majesty has issued a decree^p that everyone who hears the sound of the horn, flute, zither, lyre, harp, pipe and all kinds of music must fall down and worship the image of gold,^q ¹¹and that whoever does not fall down and worship will be thrown into a blazing

2:48 ^f ver 6;
Da 4:9; 5:11
2:49 ^g Da 1:7
3:1 ^h Isa 46:6;
Jer 16:20;
Hab 2:19
3:2 ⁱ ver 27;
Da 6:7
3:4 ^j Da 4:1;
6:25
3:5 ^k ver 10, 15
3:6 ^l ver 11, 15,
21; Jer 29:22;
Da 6:7;
Mt 13:42, 50;
Rev 13:15
3:7 ^m ver 5
3:8 ⁿ Da 2:10
3:9 ^o Ne 2:3;
Da 5:10; 6:6
3:10 ^p Da 6:12
^q ver 4-6

3:12 ^r Da 2:49
^s Da 6:13
^t Est 3:3
3:13 ^u Da 2:12
3:14 ^v Isa 46:1;
Jer 50:2 ^w ver 1
3:15 ^x Isa 36:18-
20 ^y Ex 5:2;
2Ch 32:15
3:16 ^z Da 1:7
3:17 ^a Ps 27:1-2
^b Job 5:19;
Jer 1:8
3:18 ^c ver 28;
Jos 24:15
3:19
^d Lev 26:18-28

furnace. ¹²But there are some Jews whom you have set over the affairs of the province of Babylon — Shadrach, Meshach and Abednego^r — who pay no attention^s to you, Your Majesty. They neither serve your gods nor worship the image of gold you have set up."^t

¹³Furious^u with rage, Nebuchadnezzar summoned Shadrach, Meshach and Abednego. So these men were brought before the king, ¹⁴and Nebuchadnezzar said to them, "Is it true, Shadrach, Meshach and Abednego, that you do not serve my gods^v or worship the image^w of gold I have set up? ¹⁵Now when you hear the sound of the horn, flute, zither, lyre, harp, pipe and all kinds of music, if you are ready to fall down and worship the image I made, very good. But if you do not worship it, you will be thrown immediately into a blazing furnace. Then what god^x will be able to rescue^y you from my hand?"

¹⁶Shadrach, Meshach and Abednego^z replied to him, "King Nebuchadnezzar, we do not need to defend ourselves before you in this matter. ¹⁷If we are thrown into the blazing furnace, the God we serve is able to deliver^a us from it, and he will deliver^b us^c from Your Majesty's hand. ¹⁸But even if he does not, we want you to know, Your Majesty, that we will not serve your gods or worship the image of gold you have set up."^c

¹⁹Then Nebuchadnezzar was furious with Shadrach, Meshach and Abednego, and his attitude toward them changed. He ordered the furnace heated seven^d times hotter than usual ²⁰and commanded some of the strongest soldiers in his army to tie up Shadrach, Meshach and Abednego and throw them into the blazing furnace. ²¹So these men, wearing their robes, trousers, turbans and other clothes, were bound and thrown into the blazing furnace. ²²The king's command was so urgent and the

^a 1 That is, about 90 feet high and 9 feet wide or about 27 meters high and 2.7 meters wide

^b 8 Or Chaldeans ^c 17 Or If the God we serve is able to deliver us, then he will deliver us from the blazing furnace and

furnace so hot that the flames of the fire killed the soldiers who took up Shadrach, Meshach and Abednego,^e and these three men, firmly tied, fell into the blazing furnace.

²⁴Then King Nebuchadnezzar leaped to his feet in amazement and asked his advisers, "Weren't there three men that we tied up and threw into the fire?"

They replied, "Certainly, Your Majesty."

²⁵He said, "Look! I see four men walking around in the fire, unbound and unharmed, and the fourth looks like a son of the gods."

²⁶Nebuchadnezzar then approached the opening of the blazing furnace and shouted, "Shadrach, Meshach and Abednego, servants of the Most High God,^f come out! Come here!"

So Shadrach, Meshach and Abednego came out of the fire, ²⁷and the satraps, prefects, governors and royal advisers^g crowded around them.^h They saw that the fireⁱ had not harmed their bodies, nor was a hair of their heads singed; their robes were not scorched, and there was no smell of fire on them.

²⁸Then Nebuchadnezzar said, "Praise be to the God of Shadrach, Meshach and Abednego, who has sent his angel^j and rescued his servants! They trusted^k in him and defied the king's command and were willing to give up their lives rather than serve or worship any god except their own God.^l ²⁹Therefore I decree^m that the people of any nation or language who say anything against the God of Shadrach, Meshach and Abednego be cut into pieces and their houses be turned into piles of rubble,ⁿ for no other god can save^o in this way."

³⁰Then the king promoted Shadrach, Meshach and Abednego in the province of Babylon.^p

Nebuchadnezzar's Dream of a Tree

4^a King Nebuchadnezzar,

To the nations and peoples of every language,^q who live in all the earth:

3:22 ^e Da 1:7
3:26 ^f Da 4:2,
34
3:27 ^g ver 2
^h Isa 43:2;
Heb 11:32-34
ⁱ Da 6:23
3:28 ^j Ps 34:7;
Da 6:22; Ac 5:19
^k Job 13:15;
Ps 26:1; 84:12;
Jer 17:7 ^l ver 18
3:29 ^m Da 6:26
ⁿ Ezr 6:11
^o Da 6:27
3:30 ^p Da 2:49
4:1 ^q Da 3:4

May you prosper greatly!^r

²It is my pleasure to tell you about the miraculous signs^s and wonders that the Most High God^t has performed for me.

³How great are his signs,
how mighty his wonders!^u
His kingdom is an eternal
kingdom;
his dominion endures^v
from generation to
generation.

⁴I, Nebuchadnezzar, was at home in my palace, contented^w and prosperous. ⁵I had a dream^x that made me afraid. As I was lying in bed, the images and visions that passed through my mind^y terrified me. ⁶So I commanded that all the wise men of Babylon be brought before me to interpret^z the dream for me. ⁷When the magicians,^a enchanters, astrologers^b and diviners^b came, I told them the dream, but they could not interpret it for me.^c ⁸Finally, Daniel came into my presence and I told him the dream. (He is called Belteshazzar,^d after the name of my god, and the spirit of the holy gods^e is in him.)

⁹I said, "Belteshazzar, chief^f of the magicians, I know that the spirit of the holy gods^g is in you, and no mystery is too difficult for you. Here is my dream; interpret it for me. ¹⁰These are the visions I saw while lying in bed:^h I looked, and there before me stood a tree in the middle of the land. Its height was enormous.ⁱ ¹¹The tree grew large and strong and its top touched the sky; it was visible to the ends of the earth. ¹²Its leaves were beautiful, its fruit abundant, and on it was food for all. Under it the wild animals found shelter, and the birds lived in its branches;^j from it every creature was fed.

¹³"In the visions I saw while

^r Da 6:25
4:2 ^s Ps 74:9
^t Da 3:26
4:3 ^u Ps 105:27;
Da 6:27
^v Da 2:44
4:4 ^w Ps 30:6
4:5 ^x Da 2:1
^y Da 2:28
4:6 ^z Da 2:2
4:7 ^a Ge 41:8
^b Isa 44:25;
Da 2:2 ^c Da 2:10
4:8 ^d Da 1:7
^e Da 5:11, 14
4:9 ^f Da 2:48
^g Da 5:11-12
4:10 ^h ver 5
ⁱ Eze 31:3-4
4:12 ^j Eze 17:23;
Mt 13:32

^a In Aramaic texts 4:1-3 is numbered 3:31-33, and 4:4-37 is numbered 4:1-34. ^b 7 Or Chaldeans

lying in bed,^k I looked, and there before me was a holy one,^l a messenger,^a coming down from heaven. ¹⁴He called in a loud voice: ‘Cut down the tree and trim off its branches; strip off its leaves and scatter its fruit. Let the animals flee from under it and the birds from its branches.’^m ¹⁵But let the stump and its roots, bound with iron and bronze, remain in the ground, in the grass of the field.

“Let him be drenched with the dew of heaven, and let him live with the animals among the plants of the earth. ¹⁶Let his mind be changed from that of a man and let him be given the mind of an animal, till seven times^b pass by for him.ⁿ

¹⁷“The decision is announced by messengers, the holy ones declare the verdict, so that the living may know that the Most High^o is sovereign^p over all kingdoms on earth and gives them to anyone he wishes and sets over them the lowliest^q of people.’

¹⁸“This is the dream that I, King Nebuchadnezzar, had. Now, Belteshazzar, tell me what it means, for none of the wise men in my kingdom can interpret it for me.^r But you can,^s because the spirit of the holy gods is in you.”^t

Daniel Interprets the Dream

¹⁹Then Daniel (also called Belteshazzar) was greatly perplexed for a time, and his thoughts terrified^u him. So the king said, “Belteshazzar, do not let the dream or its meaning alarm you.”

Belteshazzar answered, “My lord, if only the dream applied to your enemies and its meaning to your adversaries! ²⁰The tree you saw, which grew large and strong, with its top touching the sky, visible to the whole earth, ²¹with beautiful leaves and abundant fruit, providing

4:13 ^k Da 7:1
^l ver 23;
Dt 33:2; Da 8:13
4:14
^m Eze 31:12;
Mt 3:10
4:16 ⁿ ver 23,
32
4:17 ^o ver 2,
25; Ps 83:18
^p Jer 27:5-7;
Da 2:21; 5:18-21
^q Da 11:21
4:18 ^r Ge 41:8;
Da 5:8,15
^s Ge 41:15
^t ver 7-9
4:19 ^u Da 7:15,
28; 8:27;
10:16-17

food for all, giving shelter to the wild animals, and having nesting places in its branches for the birds — ²²Your Majesty, you are that tree!^v You have become great and strong; your greatness has grown until it reaches the sky, and your dominion extends to distant parts of the earth.^w

²³“Your Majesty saw a holy one,^x a messenger, coming down from heaven and saying, ‘Cut down the tree and destroy it, but leave the stump, bound with iron and bronze, in the grass of the field, while its roots remain in the ground. Let him be drenched with the dew of heaven; let him live with the wild animals, until seven times pass by for him.’^y

²⁴“This is the interpretation, Your Majesty, and this is the decree^z the Most High has issued against my lord the king: ²⁵You will be driven away from people and will live with the wild animals; you will eat grass like the ox and be drenched with the dew of heaven. Seven times will pass by for you until you acknowledge that the Most High^a is sovereign over all kingdoms on earth and gives them to anyone he wishes.^b ²⁶The command to leave the stump of the tree with its roots^c means that your kingdom will be restored to you when you acknowledge that Heaven rules.^d ²⁷Therefore, Your Majesty, be pleased to accept my advice: Renounce your sins by doing what is right, and your wickedness by being kind to the oppressed.^e It may be that then your prosperity will continue.”^f

The Dream Is Fulfilled

²⁸All this happened^g to King Nebuchadnezzar. ²⁹Twelve months later, as the king was walking on the roof of the royal palace of Babylon, ³⁰he said, “Is not this the great Babylon I have

4:22 ^v 2Sa 12:7
^w Jer 27:7;
Da 2:37-38;
5:18-19
4:23 ^x ver 13
^y Da 5:21
4:24
^z Job 40:12;
Ps 107:40
4:25 ^a ver 17;
Ps 83:18
^b Jer 27:5;
Da 5:21
4:26 ^c ver 15
^d Da 2:37
4:27 ^e Isa 55:6-7
^f 1Ki 21:29;
Ps 41:3;
Eze 18:22
4:28
^g Nu 23:19

^a 13 Or *watchman*; also in verses 17 and 23

^b 16 Or *years*; also in verses 23, 25 and 32

built as the royal residence, by my mighty power and for the glory of my majesty?"^h

³¹Even as the words were on his lips, a voice came from heaven, "This is what is decreed for you, King Nebuchadnezzar: Your royal authority has been taken from you. ³²You will be driven away from people and will live with the wild animals; you will eat grass like the ox. Seven times will pass by for you until you acknowledge that the Most High is sovereign over all kingdoms on earth and gives them to anyone he wishes."

³³Immediately what had been said about Nebuchadnezzar was fulfilled. He was driven away from people and ate grass like the ox. His body was drenched with the dew of heaven until his hair grew like the feathers of an eagle and his nails like the claws of a bird.ⁱ

³⁴At the end of that time, I, Nebuchadnezzar, raised my eyes toward heaven, and my sanity was restored. Then I praised the Most High; I honored and glorified him who lives forever.^j

His dominion is an eternal dominion;
his kingdom endures from generation to generation.^k

³⁵All the peoples of the earth are regarded as nothing.^l
He does as he pleases^m
with the powers of heaven
and the peoples of the earth.
No one can hold back his hand
or say to him: "What have you done?"ⁿ

³⁶At the same time that my sanity was restored, my honor and splendor were returned to me for the glory of my kingdom.^o My advisers and nobles sought me out, and I was restored to my throne and became even greater than before. ³⁷Now I, Nebuchadnezzar, praise and exalt and glorify the King

4:30
^h Isa 37:24-25; Da 5:20;
Hab 2:4
4:33
ⁱ Da 5:20-21
4:34 ^j Da 12:7;
Rev 4:10
^k Ps 145:13;
Da 2:44; 5:21;
6:26; Lk 1:33
4:35 ^l Isa 40:17
^m Ps 115:3;
135:6 ⁿ Isa 45:9;
Ro 9:20
4:36 ^o Pr 22:4

4:37 ^p Dt 32:4;
Ps 33:4-5
^q Ex 18:11;
Job 40:11-12;
Da 5:20, 23
5:1 ^r Est 1:3
5:2 ^s 2Ki 24:13;
Jer 52:19
^t Est 1:7; Da 1:2
5:4 ^u Ps 135:15-18; Hab 2:19;
Rev 9:20
5:6 ^v Da 4:5
^w Eze 7:17
5:7 ^x Isa 44:25
^y Da 4:6-7
^z Ge 41:42
^a Da 2:5-6, 48;
6:2-3
5:8 ^b Da 2:10,
27
5:9 ^c Isa 21:4
5:10 ^d Da 3:9

of heaven, because everything he does is right and all his ways are just.^p And those who walk in pride he is able to humble.^q

The Writing on the Wall

5 King Belshazzar gave a great banquet^r for a thousand of his nobles and drank wine with them. ²While Belshazzar was drinking his wine, he gave orders to bring in the gold and silver goblets^s that Nebuchadnezzar his father^a had taken from the temple in Jerusalem, so that the king and his nobles, his wives and his concubines might drink from them.^t ³So they brought in the gold goblets that had been taken from the temple of God in Jerusalem, and the king and his nobles, his wives and his concubines drank from them. ⁴As they drank the wine, they praised the gods of gold and silver, of bronze, iron, wood and stone.^u

⁵Suddenly the fingers of a human hand appeared and wrote on the plaster of the wall, near the lampstand in the royal palace. The king watched the hand as it wrote. ⁶His face turned pale and he was so frightened^v that his legs became weak^w and his knees were knocking.

⁷The king summoned the enchanters, astrologers^b and diviners.^x Then he said to these wise^y men of Babylon, "Whoever reads this writing and tells me what it means will be clothed in purple and have a gold chain placed around his neck,^z and he will be made the third highest ruler in the kingdom."^a

⁸Then all the king's wise men came in, but they could not read the writing or tell the king what it meant.^b ⁹So King Belshazzar became even more terrified^c and his face grew more pale. His nobles were baffled.

¹⁰The queen,^c hearing the voices of the king and his nobles, came into the banquet hall. "May the king live forever!"^d she said. "Don't be alarmed! Don't look so pale! ¹¹There is a man in your kingdom who has

^a 2 Or ancestor; or predecessor; also in verses 11, 13 and 18 ^b 7 Or Chaldeans; also in verse 11

^c 10 Or queen mother

the spirit of the holy gods^e in him. In the time of your father he was found to have insight and intelligence and wisdom^f like that of the gods. Your father, King Nebuchadnezzar, appointed him chief of the magicians, enchanters, astrologers and diviners.⁹ ¹²He did this because Daniel, whom the king called Belteshazzar,^h was found to have a keen mind and knowledge and understanding, and also the ability to interpret dreams, explain riddles and solve difficult problems.ⁱ Call for Daniel, and he will tell you what the writing means.”

¹³So Daniel was brought before the king, and the king said to him, “Are you Daniel, one of the exiles my father the king brought from Judah?” ¹⁴I have heard that the spirit of the gods is in you and that you have insight, intelligence and outstanding wisdom. ¹⁵The wise men and enchanters were brought before me to read this writing and tell me what it means, but they could not explain it. ¹⁶Now I have heard that you are able to give interpretations and to solve difficult problems. If you can read this writing and tell me what it means, you will be clothed in purple and have a gold chain placed around your neck, and you will be made the third highest ruler in the kingdom.”

¹⁷Then Daniel answered the king, “You may keep your gifts for yourself and give your rewards to someone else.^k Nevertheless, I will read the writing for the king and tell him what it means.

¹⁸“Your Majesty, the Most High God gave your father Nebuchadnezzar sovereignty and greatness and glory and splendor.^l ¹⁹Because of the high position he gave him, all the nations and peoples of every language dreaded and feared him. Those the king wanted to put to death, he put to death;^m those he wanted to spare, he spared; those he wanted to promote, he promoted; and those he wanted to humble, he humbled. ²⁰But when his heart became arrogant and hardened with pride,ⁿ he was deposed from his royal throne and stripped^o of his glory.^p ²¹He was driven away from peo-

5:11 ^eDa 4:8-9, 19 ^fver 14; Da 1:17
9 Da 2:47-48
5:12 ^hDa 1:7
ⁱver 14-16; Da 6:3
5:13 ^jDa 6:13
5:17 ^k2Ki 5:16
5:18 ^lJer 27:7; Da 2:37-38
5:19 ^mDa 2:12-13; 3:6
5:20 ⁿDa 4:30
^oJer 13:18
^pJob 40:12; Isa 14:13-15

ple and given the mind of an animal; he lived with the wild donkeys and ate grass like the ox; and his body was drenched with the dew of heaven, until he acknowledged that the Most High God is sovereign^q over all kingdoms on earth and sets over them anyone he wishes.^r

²²“But you, Belshazzar, his son,^a have not humbled^s yourself, though you knew all this. ²³Instead, you have set yourself up against^t the Lord of heaven. You had the goblets from his temple brought to you, and you and your nobles, your wives and your concubines drank wine from them. You praised the gods of silver and gold, of bronze, iron, wood and stone, which cannot see or hear or understand.^u But you did not honor the God who holds in his hand your life^v and all your ways.^w ²⁴Therefore he sent the hand that wrote the inscription.

²⁵“This is the inscription that was written:

MENE, MENE, TEKEL, PARSIN

²⁶“Here is what these words mean:

Mene^b: God has numbered the days^x of your reign and brought it to an end.^y

²⁷*Tekel*^c: You have been weighed on the scales and found wanting.^z

²⁸*Peres*^d: Your kingdom is divided and given to the Medes^a and Persians.^b

²⁹Then at Belshazzar’s command, Daniel was clothed in purple, a gold chain was placed around his neck, and he was proclaimed the third highest ruler in the kingdom.

³⁰That very night Belshazzar,^c king of the Babylonians,^e was slain,^d ³¹and Darius^e the Mede took over the kingdom, at the age of sixty-two.^f

^a 22 Or descendant; or successor ^b 26 Mene can mean numbered or mina (a unit of money).

^c 27 Tekel can mean weighed or shekel.

^d 28 Peres (the singular of Parsin) can mean divided or Persia or a half mina or a half shekel.

^e 30 Or Chaldeans ^f 31 In Aramaic texts this verse (5:31) is numbered 6:1.

5:21 ^qEze 17:24
^rDa 4:16-17, 35
5:22 ^sEx 10:3;
2Ch 33:23
5:23 ^tJer 50:29
^uPs 115:4-8;
Hab 2:19
^vJob 12:10
^wJob 31:4;
Jer 10:23
5:26 ^xJer 27:7
^yIsa 13:6
5:27 ^zPs 62:9
5:28 ^aIsa 13:17
^bDa 6:28
5:30 ^cver 1
^dIsa 21:9;
Jer 51:31
5:31 ^eDa 6:1;
9:1

Daniel in the Den of Lions

6^a It pleased Darius^f to appoint 120 satraps^g to rule throughout the kingdom, ²with three administrators over them, one of whom was Daniel.^h The satraps were made accountableⁱ to them so that the king might not suffer loss. ³Now Daniel so distinguished himself among the administrators and the satraps by his exceptional qualities that the king planned to set him over the whole kingdom.^j ⁴At this, the administrators and the satraps tried to find grounds for charges against Daniel in his conduct of government affairs, but they were unable to do so. They could find no corruption in him, because he was trustworthy and neither corrupt nor negligent. ⁵Finally these men said, “We will never find any basis for charges against this man Daniel unless it has something to do with the law of his God.”^k

⁶So these administrators and satraps went as a group to the king and said: “May King Darius live forever!”^l ⁷The royal administrators, prefects, satraps, advisers and governors^m have all agreed that the king should issue an edict and enforce the decree that anyone who prays to any god or human being during the next thirty days, except to you, Your Majesty, shall be thrown into the lions’ den.ⁿ ⁸Now, Your Majesty, issue the decree and put it in writing so that it cannot be altered — in accordance with the law of the Medes and Persians, which cannot be repealed.”^o ⁹So King Darius put the decree in writing.

¹⁰Now when Daniel learned that the decree had been published, he went home to his upstairs room where the windows opened toward^p Jerusalem. Three times a day he got down on his knees^q and prayed, giving thanks to his God, just as he had done before.^r ¹¹Then these men went as a group and found Daniel praying and asking God for help. ¹²So they went to the king and spoke to him about his royal decree: “Did you not publish a decree that during the next thirty days anyone who prays to any god or human being except to you,

6:1^f Da 5:31
^g Est 1:1
 6:2^h Da 2:48-49
ⁱ Ezr 4:22
 6:3^j Ge 41:41; Est 10:3; Da 5:12-14
 6:5
^k Ac 24:13-16
 6:6^l Ne 2:3; Da 2:4
 6:7^m Da 3:2
ⁿ Ps 59:3; 64:2-6; Da 3:6
 6:8^o Est 1:19
 6:10^p 1Ki 8:48-49
^q Ps 95:6
^r Ac 5:29

Your Majesty, would be thrown into the lions’ den?”

The king answered, “The decree stands — in accordance with the law of the Medes and Persians, which cannot be repealed.”^s

¹³Then they said to the king, “Daniel, who is one of the exiles from Judah,^t pays no attention^u to you, Your Majesty, or to the decree you put in writing. He still prays three times a day.” ¹⁴When the king heard this, he was greatly distressed;^v he was determined to rescue Daniel and made every effort until sundown to save him.

¹⁵Then the men went as a group to King Darius and said to him, “Remember, Your Majesty, that according to the law of the Medes and Persians no decree or edict that the king issues can be changed.”^w

¹⁶So the king gave the order, and they brought Daniel and threw him into the lions’ den.^x The king said to Daniel, “May your God, whom you serve continually, rescue^y you!”

¹⁷A stone was brought and placed over the mouth of the den, and the king sealed^z it with his own signet ring and with the rings of his nobles, so that Daniel’s situation might not be changed. ¹⁸Then the king returned to his palace and spent the night without eating^a and without any entertainment being brought to him. And he could not sleep.^b

¹⁹At the first light of dawn, the king got up and hurried to the lions’ den. ²⁰When he came near the den, he called to Daniel in an anguished voice, “Daniel, servant of the living God, has your God, whom you serve continually, been able to rescue you from the lions?”^c

²¹Daniel answered, “May the king live forever!”^d ²²My God sent his angel,^e and he shut the mouths of the lions.^f They have not hurt me, because I was found innocent in his sight.^g Nor have I ever done any wrong before you, Your Majesty.”

²³The king was overjoyed and gave orders to lift Daniel out of the den. And when Daniel was lifted from the

6:12^s Est 1:19; Da 3:8-12
 6:13^t Da 2:25; 5:13
^u Est 3:8; Da 3:12
 6:14^v Mk 6:26
 6:15^w Est 8:8
 6:16^x ver 7
^y Job 5:19; Ps 37:39-40
 6:17^z Mt 27:66
 6:18^a 2Sa 12:17
^b Est 6:1; Da 2:1
 6:20^c Da 3:17
 6:21^d Da 2:4
 6:22^e Da 3:28
^f Ps 91:11-13; Heb 11:33
^g Ac 12:11; 2Ti 4:17

^a In Aramaic texts 6:1-28 is numbered 6:2-29.

den, no wound^h was found on him, because he had trustedⁱ in his God.

²⁴At the king's command, the men who had falsely accused Daniel were brought in and thrown into the lions' den,^j along with their wives and children.^k And before they reached the floor of the den, the lions overpowered them and crushed all their bones.^l

²⁵Then King Darius wrote to all the nations and peoples of every language in all the earth:

"May you prosper greatly!^m

²⁶"I issue a decree that in every part of my kingdom people must fear and reverence the God of Daniel.ⁿ

"For he is the living God
and he endures forever;
his kingdom will not be
destroyed,
his dominion will never end.^o

²⁷He rescues and he saves;
he performs signs and
wonders^p
in the heavens and on the
earth.

He has rescued Daniel
from the power of the lions."^q

²⁸So Daniel prospered during the reign of Darius and the reign of Cyrus^{or} the Persian.

Daniel's Dream of Four Beasts

7 In the first year of Belshazzar's king of Babylon, Daniel had a dream, and visions passed through his mind^t as he was lying in bed. He wrote^u down the substance of his dream.

²Daniel said: "In my vision at night I looked, and there before me were the four winds of heaven^v churning up the great sea. ³Four great beasts,^w each different from the others, came up out of the sea.

⁴"The first was like a lion,^x and it had the wings of an eagle.^y I watched until its wings were torn off and it was lifted from the ground so that it stood on two feet like a human being, and the mind of a human was given to it.

6:23 ^hDa 3:27
ⁱCh 5:20
6:24 ^jDt 19:18-19; Est 7:9-10; Ps 54:5
^kDt 24:16;
2Ki 14:6
^lIsa 38:13
6:25 ^mDa 4:1
6:26 ⁿPs 99:1-3; Da 3:29
^oDa 2:44; 4:34
6:27 ^pDa 4:3
^qver 22
6:28
^r2Ch 36:22;
Da 1:21
7:1 ^sDa 5:1
^tDa 1:17
^uJer 36:4
7:2 ^vRev 7:1
7:3 ^wRev 13:1
7:4 ^xJer 4:7
^yEze 17:3

⁵"And there before me was a second beast, which looked like a bear. It was raised up on one of its sides, and it had three ribs in its mouth between its teeth. It was told, 'Get up and eat your fill of flesh!'^z

⁶"After that, I looked, and there before me was another beast, one that looked like a leopard.^a And on its back it had four wings like those of a bird. This beast had four heads, and it was given authority to rule.

⁷"After that, in my vision at night I looked, and there before me was a fourth beast — terrifying and frightening and very powerful. It had large iron^b teeth; it crushed and devoured its victims and trampled underfoot whatever was left. It was different from all the former beasts, and it had ten horns.^c

⁸"While I was thinking about the horns, there before me was another horn, a little^d one, which came up among them; and three of the first horns were uprooted before it. This horn had eyes like the eyes of a human being^e and a mouth that spoke boastfully.^f

⁹"As I looked,

"thrones were set in place,
and the Ancient of Days took
his seat.

His clothing was as white as
snow;
the hair of his head was white
like wool.^g

His throne was flaming with fire,
and its wheels^h were all ablaze.

¹⁰A river of fireⁱ was flowing,
coming out from before him.^j
Thousands upon thousands
attended him;
ten thousand times ten
thousand stood before
him.

The court was seated,
and the books^k were opened.

¹¹"Then I continued to watch because of the boastful words the horn was speaking. I kept looking until the beast was slain and its body destroyed and thrown into the blazing fire.^l ¹²(The other beasts had been

7:5 ^zDa 2:39
7:6 ^aRev 13:2
7:7 ^bDa 2:40
^cRev 12:3
7:8 ^dDa 8:9
^eRev 9:7
^fPs 12:3;
Rev 13:5-6
7:9 ^gRev 1:14
^hEze 1:15; 10:6
7:10 ⁱPs 50:3;
97:3; Isa 30:27
^jDt 33:2;
Ps 68:17;
Rev 5:11
^kRev 20:11-15
7:11 ^lRev 19:20

^a 28 Or *Darius, that is, the reign of Cyrus*

stripped of their authority, but were allowed to live for a period of time.)

¹³“In my vision at night I looked, and there before me was one like a son of man,^a coming with the clouds of heaven.ⁿ He approached the Ancient of Days and was led into his presence. ¹⁴He was given authority,^o glory and sovereign power; all nations and peoples of every language worshiped him.^p His dominion is an everlasting dominion that will not pass away, and his kingdom is one that will never be destroyed.^q

The Interpretation of the Dream

¹⁵“I, Daniel, was troubled in spirit, and the visions that passed through my mind disturbed me.^r ¹⁶I approached one of those standing there and asked him the meaning of all this.

“So he told me and gave me the interpretation^s of these things: ¹⁷“The four great beasts are four kings that will rise from the earth. ¹⁸But the holy people of the Most High will receive the kingdom and will possess it forever — yes, for ever and ever.”^t

¹⁹“Then I wanted to know the meaning of the fourth beast, which was different from all the others and most terrifying, with its iron teeth and bronze claws — the beast that crushed and devoured its victims and trampled underfoot whatever was left. ²⁰I also wanted to know about the ten horns on its head and about the other horn that came up, before which three of them fell — the horn that looked more imposing than the others and that had eyes and a mouth that spoke boastfully. ²¹As I watched, this horn was waging war against the holy people and defeating them,^u ²²until the Ancient of Days came and pronounced judgment in favor of the holy people of the Most High, and the time came when they possessed the kingdom.

²³“He gave me this explanation: ‘The fourth beast is a fourth kingdom that will appear on earth. It will be different from all the other kingdoms and will devour the whole earth, trampling it down and crush-

7:13
^m Mt 8:20*;
 Rev 1:13*
ⁿ Mt 24:30;
 Rev 1:7
 7:14 ^o Mt 28:18
^p Ps 72:11;
 102:22;
 1Co 15:27;
 Eph 1:22
^q Da 2:44;
 Heb 12:28;
 Rev 11:15
 7:15 ^r Da 4:19
 7:16 ^s Da 8:16;
 9:22; Zec 1:9
 7:18 ^t Isa 60:12-14; Rev 2:26;
 20:4
 7:21 ^u Rev 13:7

7:23 ^v Da 2:40
 7:24
^w Rev 17:12
 7:25 ^x Isa 37:23;
 Da 11:36
^y Da 2:21
^z Da 8:24; 12:7;
 Rev 12:14
 7:27 ^a Da 2:44;
 4:34; Lk 1:33;
 Rev 11:15; 22:5
^b Ps 22:27;
 72:11; 86:9
 7:28 ^c Da 4:19
 8:2 ^d Est 1:2
^e Ge 10:22
 8:3 ^f Da 10:5
 8:4 ^g Da 11:3,16

ing it.^v ²⁴The ten horns^w are ten kings who will come from this kingdom. After them another king will arise, different from the earlier ones; he will subdue three kings. ²⁵He will speak against the Most High^x and oppress his holy people and try to change the set times^y and the laws. The holy people will be delivered into his hands for a time, times and half a time.^z

²⁶“But the court will sit, and his power will be taken away and completely destroyed forever. ²⁷Then the sovereignty, power and greatness of all the kingdoms under heaven will be handed over to the holy people of the Most High. His kingdom will be an everlasting^a kingdom, and all rulers will worship^b and obey him.’

²⁸“This is the end of the matter. I, Daniel, was deeply troubled^c by my thoughts, and my face turned pale, but I kept the matter to myself.”

Daniel's Vision of a Ram and a Goat

8 In the third year of King Belshazzar's reign, I, Daniel, had a vision, after the one that had already appeared to me. ²In my vision I saw myself in the citadel of Susa^d in the province of Elam;^e in the vision I was beside the Ulai Canal. ³I looked up,^f and there before me was a ram with two horns, standing beside the canal, and the horns were long. One of the horns was longer than the other but grew up later. ⁴I watched the ram as it charged toward the west and the north and the south. No animal could stand against it, and none could rescue from its power. It did as it pleased^g and became great.

⁵As I was thinking about this, suddenly a goat with a prominent horn between its eyes came from the west, crossing the whole earth without touching the ground. ⁶It came toward the two-horned ram I had

^a 13 The Aramaic phrase *bar enash* means *human being*. The phrase *son of man* is retained here because of its use in the New Testament as a title of Jesus, probably based largely on this verse. ^b 25 Or for a year, two years and half a year

seen standing beside the canal and charged at it in great rage. ⁷I saw it attack the ram furiously, striking the ram and shattering its two horns. The ram was powerless to stand against it; the goat knocked it to the ground and trampled on it,^h and none could rescue the ram from its power. ⁸The goat became very great, but at the height of its power the large horn was broken off,ⁱ and in its place four prominent horns grew up toward the four winds of heaven.^j

⁹Out of one of them came another horn, which started small but grew in power to the south and to the east and toward the Beautiful Land.^k ¹⁰It grew until it reached^l the host of the heavens, and it threw some of the starry host down to the earth^m and trampledⁿ on them. ¹¹It set itself up to be as great as the commander of the army of the LORD;^o it took away the daily sacrifice^p from the LORD, and his sanctuary was thrown down.^q ¹²Because of rebellion, the LORD's people^a and the daily sacrifice were given over to it. It prospered in everything it did, and truth was thrown to the ground.

¹³Then I heard a holy one^r speaking, and another holy one said to him, "How long will it take for the vision to be fulfilled^s—the vision concerning the daily sacrifice, the rebellion that causes desolation, the surrender of the sanctuary and the trampling underfoot^t of the LORD's people?"

¹⁴He said to me, "It will take 2,300 evenings and mornings; then the sanctuary will be reconsecrated."^u

The Interpretation of the Vision

¹⁵While I, Daniel, was watching the vision^v and trying to understand it, there before me stood one who looked like a man.^w ¹⁶And I heard a man's voice from the Ulai calling, "Gabriel,^x tell this man the meaning of the vision."

¹⁷As he came near the place where I was standing, I was terrified and fell prostrate.^y "Son of man,"^b he said to me, "understand that the vision concerns the time of the end."^z

8:7 ^hDa 7:7
8:8 ¹2Ch 26:16-21; Da 5:20
^jDa 7:2; Rev 7:1
8:9 ^kDa 11:16
8:10 ^lIsa 14:13
^mRev 12:4
ⁿDa 7:7
8:11 ^oDa 11:36-37
^pEze 46:13-14
^qDa 11:31; 12:11
8:13 ¹Da 4:23
^sDa 12:6
^tLk 21:24;
Rev 11:2
8:14
^uDa 12:11-12
8:15 ^vver 1
^wDa 10:16-18
8:16 ^xDa 9:21;
Lk 1:19
8:17 ^yEze 1:28;
Da 2:46;
Rev 1:17
^zHab 2:3

¹⁸While he was speaking to me, I was in a deep sleep, with my face to the ground.^a Then he touched me and raised me to my feet.^b

¹⁹He said: "I am going to tell you what will happen later in the time of wrath, because the vision concerns the appointed time of the end."^c ²⁰The two-horned ram that you saw represents the kings of Media and Persia. ²¹The shaggy goat is the king of Greece,^d and the large horn between its eyes is the first king.^e ²²The four horns that replaced the one that was broken off represent four kingdoms that will emerge from his nation but will not have the same power.

²³"In the latter part of their reign, when rebels have become completely wicked, a fierce-looking king, a master of intrigue, will arise. ²⁴He will become very strong, but not by his own power. He will cause astounding devastation and will succeed in whatever he does. He will destroy those who are mighty, the holy people.^f ²⁵He will cause deceit to prosper, and he will consider himself superior. When they feel secure, he will destroy many and take his stand against the Prince of princes.^g Yet he will be destroyed, but not by human power.^h

²⁶"The vision of the evenings and mornings that has been given you is true,ⁱ but seal^j up the vision, for it concerns the distant future."^k

²⁷I, Daniel, was worn out. I lay exhausted for several days. Then I got up and went about the king's business.^l I was appalled^m by the vision; it was beyond understanding.

Daniel's Prayer

9 In the first year of Dariusⁿ son of Xerxes^d (a Mede by descent), who was made ruler over the Babylonian^e kingdom — ²in the first year of his reign, I, Daniel, understood from

^a 12 Or rebellion, the armies ^b 17 The Hebrew phrase *ben adam* means *human being*. The phrase *son of man* is retained as a form of address here because of its possible association with "Son of Man" in the New Testament.

^c 19 Or because the end will be at the appointed time ^d 1 Hebrew Ahasuerus

^e 1 Or Chaldean

8:18 ^aDa 10:9
^bEze 2:2;
Da 10:16-18
8:19 ^cHab 2:3
8:21 ^dDa 10:20
^eDa 11:3
8:24 ^fDa 7:25;
11:36
8:25 ^gDa 11:36
^hDa 2:34; 11:21
8:26 ⁱDa 10:1
^jRev 22:10
^kDa 10:14
8:27 ^lDa 2:48
^mDa 7:28
9:1 ⁿDa 5:31

the Scriptures, according to the word of the LORD given to Jeremiah the prophet, that the desolation of Jerusalem would last seventy^o years. ³So I turned to the LORD God and pleaded with him in prayer and petition, in fasting, and in sackcloth and ashes.^p

⁴I prayed to the LORD my God and confessed:

“Lord, the great and awesome God,^q who keeps his covenant of love^r with those who love him and keep his commandments, ⁵we have sinned and done wrong.^s We have been wicked and have rebelled; we have turned away^t from your commands and laws.^u ⁶We have not listened to your servants the prophets,^v who spoke in your name to our kings, our princes and our ancestors, and to all the people of the land.

⁷“Lord, you are righteous, but this day we are covered with shame^w—the people of Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem and all Israel, both near and far, in all the countries where you have scattered^x us because of our unfaithfulness to you.^y ⁸We and our kings, our princes and our ancestors are covered with shame, LORD, because we have sinned against you. ⁹The Lord our God is merciful and forgiving,^z even though we have rebelled against him;^a ¹⁰we have not obeyed the LORD our God or kept the laws he gave us through his servants the prophets.^b ¹¹All Israel has transgressed your law and turned away, refusing to obey you.

“Therefore the curses and sworn judgments written in the Law of Moses, the servant of God, have been poured out on us, because we have sinned^c against you. ¹²You have fulfilled^d the words spoken against us and against our rulers by bringing on us great disaster. Under the whole heaven nothing has ever been done like what has been

9:2 ^o2Ch 36:21;
Jer 29:10;
Zec 7:5
9:3 ^pNe 1:4;
Jer 29:12
9:4 ^qDt 7:21
^rDt 7:9
9:5 ^sPs 106:6
^tIsa 53:6
^uver 11; La 1:20
9:6
^v2Ch 36:16;
Jer 44:5
9:7 ^wPs 44:15
^xDt 4:27;
Am 9:9
^yJer 3:25
9:9 ^zPs 130:4
^aNe 9:17;
Jer 14:7
9:10 ^b2Ki 17:13-15; 18:12
9:11 ^cIsa 1:4-6;
Jer 8:5-10
9:12
^dIsa 44:26;
Zec 1:6

^eJer 44:2-6;
Eze 5:9
9:13 ^fIsa 9:13;
Jer 2:30
9:14 ^gJer 44:27
^hNe 9:33
9:15 ⁱJer 32:21
^jNe 9:10
9:16 ^kPs 31:1
^lJer 32:32
^mZec 8:3
ⁿEze 5:14
9:17 ^oNu 6:24-26; Ps 80:19
9:18 ^pPs 80:14
^qIsa 37:17;
Jer 7:10-12;
25:29
9:19 ^rPs 44:23
9:20 ^sver 3;
Ps 145:18;
Isa 58:9
9:21 ^tDa 8:16;
Lk 1:19
^uEx 29:39

done to Jerusalem.^e ¹³Just as it is written in the Law of Moses, all this disaster has come on us, yet we have not sought the favor of the LORD our God by turning from our sins and giving attention to your truth.^f ¹⁴The LORD did not hesitate to bring the disaster^g on us, for the LORD our God is righteous in everything he does; yet we have not obeyed him.^h

¹⁵“Now, Lord our God, who brought your people out of Egypt with a mighty handⁱ and who made for yourself a name^j that endures to this day, we have sinned, we have done wrong. ¹⁶Lord, in keeping with all your righteous acts,^k turn away your anger and your wrath from Jerusalem,^l your city, your holy hill.^m Our sins and the iniquities of our ancestors have made Jerusalem and your people an object of scornⁿ to all those around us.

¹⁷“Now, our God, hear the prayers and petitions of your servant. For your sake, Lord, look with favor^o on your desolate sanctuary. ¹⁸Give ear, our God, and hear; open your eyes and see^p the desolation of the city that bears your Name.^q We do not make requests of you because we are righteous, but because of your great mercy. ¹⁹Lord, listen! Lord, forgive!^r Lord, hear and act! For your sake, my God, do not delay, because your city and your people bear your Name.”

The Seventy “Sevens”

²⁰While I was speaking and praying, confessing my sin and the sin of my people Israel and making my request to the LORD my God for his holy hill^s—²¹while I was still in prayer, Gabriel,^t the man I had seen in the earlier vision, came to me in swift flight about the time of the evening sacrifice.^u ²²He instructed me and said to me, “Daniel, I have now come to give you insight and understanding. ²³As

soon as you began to pray, a word went out, which I have come to tell you, for you are highly esteemed.^v Therefore, consider the word and understand the vision:^w

²⁴“Seventy ‘sevens’^a are decreed for your people and your holy city to finish^b transgression, to put an end to sin, to atone^x for wickedness, to bring in everlasting righteousness,^y to seal up vision and prophecy and to anoint the Most Holy Place.^c

²⁵“Know and understand this: From the time the word goes out to restore and rebuild^z Jerusalem until the Anointed One,^{da} the ruler, comes, there will be seven ‘sevens,’ and sixty-two ‘sevens.’ It will be rebuilt with streets and a trench, but in times of trouble. ²⁶After the sixty-two ‘sevens,’ the Anointed One will be put to death^b and will have nothing.^e The people of the ruler who will come will destroy the city and the sanctuary. The end will come like a flood:^c War will continue until the end, and desolations have been decreed. ²⁷He will confirm a covenant with many for one ‘seven.’^f In the middle of the ‘seven’^f he will put an end to sacrifice and offering. And at the temple^g he will set up an abomination that causes desolation, until the end that is decreed^d is poured out on him.^{h”i}

Daniel’s Vision of a Man

10 In the third year of Cyrus^e king of Persia, a revelation was given to Daniel (who was called Belteshazzar).^f Its message was true^g and it concerned a great war.^j The understanding of the message came to him in a vision.

²At that time I, Daniel, mourned^h for three weeks. ³I ate no choice food; no meat or wine touched my lips; and I used no lotions at all until the three weeks were over.

⁴On the twenty-fourth day of the first month, as I was standing on the bank of the great river, the Tigris,ⁱ I looked up and there before me was a man dressed in linen,^j with a belt of fine gold^k from Uphaz around his waist. ⁶His body was like topaz, his face like lightning,^l his eyes like

9:23 ^v Da 10:19;
Lk 1:28
^w Da 10:11-12;
Mt 24:15
9:24 ^x Isa 53:10
^y Isa 56:1
9:25 ^z Ezr 4:24
^a Jn 4:25
9:26 ^b Isa 53:8
^c Na 1:8
9:27 ^d Isa 10:22
10:1 ^e Da 1:21
^f Da 1:7
^g Da 8:26
10:2 ^h Ezr 9:4
10:4 ⁱ Ge 2:14
10:5 ^j Eze 9:2;
Rev 15:6
^k Jer 10:9
10:6 ^l Mt 17:2

flaming torches,^m his arms and legs like the gleam of burnished bronze,ⁿ and his voice like the sound of a multitude.

⁷I, Daniel, was the only one who saw the vision; those who were with me did not see it,^o but such terror overwhelmed them that they fled and hid themselves. ⁸So I was left alone,^p gazing at this great vision; I had no strength left,^q my face turned deathly pale and I was helpless.^r ⁹Then I heard him speaking, and as I listened to him, I fell into a deep sleep, my face to the ground.^s

¹⁰A hand touched me^t and set me trembling on my hands and knees.^u ¹¹He said, “Daniel, you who are highly esteemed,^v consider carefully the words I am about to speak to you, and stand up,^w for I have now been sent to you.” And when he said this to me, I stood up trembling.

¹²Then he continued, “Do not be afraid, Daniel. Since the first day that you set your mind to gain understanding and to humble^x yourself before your God, your words were heard, and I have come in response to them.^y ¹³But the prince of the Persian kingdom resisted me twenty-one days. Then Michael,^z one of the chief princes, came to help me, because I was detained there with the king of Persia. ¹⁴Now I have come to explain^a to you what will happen to your people in the future, for the vision concerns a time yet to come.^{b”}

¹⁵While he was saying this to me, I bowed with my face toward the ground and was speechless.^c ¹⁶Then one who looked like a man^k touched my lips, and I opened my mouth and

^m Rev 19:12
ⁿ Rev 1:15
10:7 ^o 2Ki 6:17-20; Ac 9:7
10:8 ^p Ge 32:24
^q Da 8:27
^r Hab 3:16
10:9 ^s Da 8:18
10:10 ^t Jer 1:9
^u Rev 1:17
10:11 ^v Da 9:23
^w Eze 2:1
10:12 ^x Da 9:3
^y Da 9:20
10:13 ^z ver 21;
Da 12:1;
Jude 1:9
10:14 ^a Da 9:22
^b Da 2:28; 8:26;
Hab 2:3
10:15
^c Eze 24:27;
Lk 1:20

^a 24 Or ‘weeks’; also in verses 25 and 26

^b 24 Or restrain ^c 24 Or the most holy One

^d 25 Or an anointed one; also in verse 26

^e 26 Or death and will have no one; or death, but not for himself ^f 27 Or ‘week’

^g 27 Septuagint and Theodotion; Hebrew wing

^h 27 Or it ⁱ 27 Or And one who causes desolation will come upon the wing of the abominable temple, until the end that is decreed is poured out on the desolated city ^j 11 Or true and burdensome ^k 16 Most manuscripts of the Masoretic Text; one manuscript of the

Masoretic Text, Dead Sea Scrolls and Septuagint Then something that looked like a human hand

began to speak.^d I said to the one standing before me, "I am overcome with anguish^e because of the vision, my lord, and I feel very weak. ¹⁷How can I, your servant, talk with you, my lord? My strength is gone and I can hardly breathe."^f

¹⁸Again the one who looked like a man touched^g me and gave me strength. ¹⁹"Do not be afraid, you who are highly esteemed," he said. "Peace!^h Be strong now; be strong."ⁱ

When he spoke to me, I was strengthened and said, "Speak, my lord, since you have given me strength."^j

²⁰So he said, "Do you know why I have come to you? Soon I will return to fight against the prince of Persia, and when I go, the prince of Greece^k will come; ²¹but first I will tell you what is written in the Book of Truth.^l (No one supports me against them **11** except Michael,^m your prince. ¹And in the first year of Dariusⁿ the Mede, I took my stand to support and protect him.)

The Kings of the South and the North

²"Now then, I tell you the truth:^o Three more kings will arise in Persia, and then a fourth, who will be far richer than all the others. When he has gained power by his wealth, he will stir up everyone against the kingdom of Greece.^p ³Then a mighty king will arise, who will rule with great power and do as he pleases.^q ⁴After he has arisen, his empire will be broken up and parceled out toward the four winds of heaven.^r It will not go to his descendants, nor will it have the power he exercised, because his empire will be uprooted and given to others.

⁵"The king of the South will become strong, but one of his commanders will become even stronger than he and will rule his own kingdom with great power. ⁶After some years, they will become allies. The daughter of the king of the South will go to the king of the North to make an alliance, but she will not retain her power, and he and his power^a

^{10:16} ^dIsa 6:7; Jer 1:9; Da 8:15-18 ^eIsa 21:3 ^{10:17} ^fDa 4:19 ^{10:18} ^gver 16 ^{10:19} ^hJdg 6:23; Isa 35:4 ⁱJos 1:9 ^jIsa 61:8 ^{10:20} ^kDa 8:21; 11:2 ^{10:21} ^lDa 11:2 ^mver 13; Jude 1:9 ^{11:1} ⁿDa 5:31 ^{11:2} ^oDa 10:21 ^pDa 10:20 ^{11:3} ^qDa 8:4; 21 ^{11:4} ^rDa 7:2; 8:22

will not last. In those days she will be betrayed, together with her royal escort and her father^b and the one who supported her.

⁷"One from her family line will arise to take her place. He will attack the forces of the king of the North^s and enter his fortress; he will fight against them and be victorious. ⁸He will also seize their gods,^t their metal images and their valuable articles of silver and gold and carry them off to Egypt.^u For some years he will leave the king of the North alone. ⁹Then the king of the North will invade the realm of the king of the South but will retreat to his own country. ¹⁰His sons will prepare for war and assemble a great army, which will sweep on like an irresistible flood^v and carry the battle as far as his fortress.

¹¹"Then the king of the South will march out in a rage and fight against the king of the North, who will raise a large army, but it will be defeated.^w ¹²When the army is carried off, the king of the South will be filled with pride and will slaughter many thousands, yet he will not remain triumphant. ¹³For the king of the North will muster another army, larger than the first; and after several years, he will advance with a huge army fully equipped.

¹⁴"In those times many will rise against the king of the South. Those who are violent among your own people will rebel in fulfillment of the vision, but without success. ¹⁵Then the king of the North will come and build up siege ramps^x and will capture a fortified city. The forces of the South will be powerless to resist; even their best troops will not have the strength to stand. ¹⁶The invader will do as he pleases;^y no one will be able to stand against him.^z He will establish himself in the Beautiful Land and will have the power to destroy it.^a ¹⁷He will determine to come with the might of his entire kingdom and will make an alliance with the king of the South. And he will give him a daughter in marriage in order

^{11:7} ^sver 6 ^{11:8} ^tIsa 37:19; 46:1-2 ^uJer 43:12 ^{11:10} ^vIsa 8:8; Jer 46:8; Da 9:26 ^{11:11} ^wDa 8:7-8 ^{11:15} ^xEze 4:2 ^{11:16} ^yDa 8:4 ^zJos 1:5; Da 8:7 ^aDa 8:9

^a 6 Or *offspring* ^b 6 Or *child* (see Vulgate and Syriac)

to overthrow the kingdom, but his plans^a will not succeed^b or help him. ¹⁸Then he will turn his attention to the coastlands^c and will take many of them, but a commander will put an end to his insolence and will turn his insolence back on him.^d ¹⁹After this, he will turn back toward the fortresses of his own country but will stumble and fall,^e to be seen no more.^f

²⁰“His successor will send out a tax collector to maintain the royal splendor.^g In a few years, however, he will be destroyed, yet not in anger or in battle.

²¹“He will be succeeded by a contemptible^h person who has not been given the honor of royalty.ⁱ He will invade the kingdom when its people feel secure, and he will seize it through intrigue. ²²Then an overwhelming army will be swept away before him; both it and a prince of the covenant will be destroyed.^j ²³After coming to an agreement with him, he will act deceitfully,^k and with only a few people he will rise to power. ²⁴When the richest provinces feel secure, he will invade them and will achieve what neither his fathers nor his forefathers did. He will distribute plunder, loot and wealth among his followers.^l He will plot the overthrow of fortresses — but only for a time.

²⁵“With a large army he will stir up his strength and courage against the king of the South. The king of the South will wage war with a large and very powerful army, but he will not be able to stand because of the plots devised against him. ²⁶Those who eat from the king’s provisions will try to destroy him; his army will be swept away, and many will fall in battle. ²⁷The two kings, with their hearts bent on evil,^m will sit at the same table and lieⁿ to each other, but to no avail, because an end will still come at the appointed time.^o ²⁸The king of the North will return to his own country with great wealth, but his heart will be set against the holy covenant. He will take action against it and then return to his own country.

²⁹“At the appointed time he will invade the South again, but this time

11:17 ^b Ps 20:4
11:18
^c Isa 66:19;
Jer 25:22
^d Hos 12:14
11:19 ^e Ps 27:2
^f Ps 37:36;
Eze 26:21
11:20
^g Isa 60:17
11:21 ^h Da 4:17
ⁱ Da 8:25
11:22
^j Da 8:10-11
11:23 ^k Da 8:25
11:24 ^l Ne 9:25
11:27 ^m Ps 64:6
ⁿ Ps 12:2;
Jer 9:5
^o Hab 2:3

the outcome will be different from what it was before. ³⁰Ships of the western coastlands^p will oppose him, and he will lose heart. Then he will turn back and vent his fury against the holy covenant. He will return and show favor to those who forsake the holy covenant.

³¹“His armed forces will rise up to desecrate the temple fortress and will abolish the daily sacrifice. Then they will set up the abomination that causes desolation.^q ³²With flattery he will corrupt those who have violated the covenant, but the people who know their God will firmly resist^r him.

³³“Those who are wise will instruct^s many, though for a time they will fall by the sword or be burned or captured or plundered.^t ³⁴When they fall, they will receive a little help, and many who are not sincere^u will join them. ³⁵Some of the wise will stumble, so that they may be refined,^v purified and made spotless until the time of the end, for it will still come at the appointed time.

The King Who Exalts Himself

³⁶“The king will do as he pleases. He will exalt and magnify himself above every god and will say unheard-of things^w against the God of gods.^x He will be successful until the time of wrath^y is completed, for what has been determined must take place. ³⁷He will show no regard for the gods of his ancestors or for the one desired by women, nor will he regard any god, but will exalt himself above them all. ³⁸Instead of them, he will honor a god of fortresses; a god unknown to his ancestors he will honor with gold and silver, with precious stones and costly gifts. ³⁹He will attack the mightiest fortresses with the help of a foreign god and will greatly honor those who acknowledge him. He will make them rulers over many people and will distribute the land at a price.^b

⁴⁰“At the time of the end the king of the South^z will engage him in battle, and the king of the North will storm^a out against him with chariots

11:30 ^p Ge 10:4
11:31 ^q Da 8:11-13; 9:27;
Mt 24:15*;
Mk 13:14*
11:32
^r Mic 5:7-9
11:33 ^s Mal 2:7
^t Mt 24:9;
Jn 16:2;
Heb 11:32-38
11:34 ^u Mt 7:15;
Ro 16:18
11:35
^v Ps 78:38;
Da 12:10;
Zec 13:9;
Jn 15:2
11:36
^w Rev 13:5-6
^x Dt 10:17;
Isa 14:13-14;
Da 7:25; 8:11-12,
25; 2Th 2:4
^y Isa 10:25;
26:20
11:40 ^z Isa 21:1
^a Isa 5:28

^a 17 Or but she ^b 39 Or land for a reward

and cavalry and a great fleet of ships. He will invade many countries and sweep through them like a flood.^b ⁴¹He will also invade the Beautiful Land. Many countries will fall, but Edom,^c Moab^d and the leaders of Ammon will be delivered from his hand. ⁴²He will extend his power over many countries; Egypt will not escape. ⁴³He will gain control of the treasures of gold and silver and all the riches of Egypt,^e with the Libyans^f and Cushites^g in submission. ⁴⁴But reports from the east and the north will alarm him, and he will set out in a great rage to destroy and annihilate many. ⁴⁵He will pitch his royal tents between the seas at^b the beautiful holy mountain. Yet he will come to his end, and no one will help him.

The End Times

12 “At that time Michael,⁹ the great prince who protects your people, will arise. There will be a time of distress^h such as has not happened from the beginning of nations until then. But at that time your people — everyone whose name is found written in the bookⁱ — will be delivered.^j ²Multitudes who sleep in the dust of the earth will awake: some to everlasting life, others to shame and everlasting contempt.^k ³Those who are wise^{cl} will shine^m like the brightness of the heavens, and those who lead many to righteousness, like the stars for ever and ever.ⁿ ⁴But you, Daniel, roll up and seal^o the words of the scroll until the time of the end.^p Many will go here and there to increase knowledge.”

11:40
^b Eze 38:4
 11:41 ^c Isa 11:14
^d Jer 48:47
 11:43
^e Eze 30:4
^f 2Ch 12:3;
 Na 3:9
 12:1 ^g Da 10:13
^h Da 9:12;
 Mt 24:21;
 Mk 13:19;
 Rev 16:18
ⁱ Ex 32:32;
 Ps 56:8
^j Jer 30:7
 12:2 ^k Isa 26:19;
 Mt 25:46;
 Jn 5:28-29
 12:3 ^l Da 11:33
^m Mt 13:43;
 Jn 5:35
ⁿ 1Co 15:42
 12:4 ^o Isa 8:16
^p ver 9,13;
 Rev 22:10

12:5 ^q Da 10:4
 12:6 ^r Eze 9:2
^s Da 8:13
 12:7 ^t Rev 10:5-6
^u Da 7:25
^v Da 8:24
^w Lk 21:24;
 Rev 10:7
 12:9 ^x ver 4
 12:10 ^y Da 11:35
^z Isa 32:7;
 Rev 22:11
^a Hos 14:9
 12:11 ^b Da 8:11;
 9:27;
 Mt 24:15*;
 Mk 13:14*
 12:12
^c Isa 30:18
^d Da 8:14
 12:13 ^e Isa 57:2
^f Ps 16:5;
 Rev 14:13

⁵Then I, Daniel, looked, and there before me stood two others, one on this bank of the river and one on the opposite bank.^q ⁶One of them said to the man clothed in linen,^r who was above the waters of the river, “How long will it be before these astonishing things are fulfilled?”^s

⁷The man clothed in linen, who was above the waters of the river, lifted his right hand and his left hand toward heaven, and I heard him swear by him who lives forever,^t saying, “It will be for a time, times and half a time.^{du} When the power of the holy people^v has been finally broken, all these things will be completed.^w”

⁸I heard, but I did not understand. So I asked, “My lord, what will the outcome of all this be?”

⁹He replied, “Go your way, Daniel, because the words are rolled up and sealed until the time of the end.^x ¹⁰Many will be purified, made spotless and refined,^y but the wicked will continue to be wicked.^z None of the wicked will understand, but those who are wise will understand.^a

¹¹“From the time that the daily sacrifice is abolished and the abomination that causes desolation^b is set up, there will be 1,290 days. ¹²Blessed is the one who waits^c for and reaches the end of the 1,335 days.^d

¹³“As for you, go your way till the end. You will rest,^e and then at the end of the days you will rise to receive your allotted inheritance.^f”

^a 43 That is, people from the upper Nile region
^b 45 Or the sea and ^c 3 Or who impart wisdom ^d 7 Or a year, two years and half a year

HOSEA

1 The word of the LORD that came to Hosea son of Beeri during the reigns of Uzziah, Jotham, Ahaz and Hezekiah, kings of Judah,^a and during the reign of Jeroboam^b son of Jehoash^c king of Israel:^c

Hosea's Wife and Children

²When the LORD began to speak through Hosea, the LORD said to him, "Go, marry a promiscuous^d woman and have children with her, for like an adulterous wife this land is guilty of unfaithfulness^e to the LORD." ³So he married Gomer daughter of Diblaim, and she conceived and bore him a son.

⁴Then the LORD said to Hosea, "Call him Jezreel,^f because I will soon punish the house of Jehu for the massacre at Jezreel, and I will put an end to the kingdom of Israel. ⁵In that day I will break Israel's bow in the Valley of Jezreel.^g"

⁶Gomer^h conceived again and gave birth to a daughter. Then the LORD said to Hosea, "Call her Lo-Ruhamah (which means "not loved"), for I will no longer show love to Israel,ⁱ that I should at all forgive them. ⁷Yet I will show love to Judah; and I will save them — not by bow,^j sword or battle, or by horses and horsemen, but I, the LORD their God,^k will save them."

⁸After she had weaned Lo-Ruhamah, Gomer had another son. ⁹Then the LORD said, "Call him Lo-Ammi (which means "not my people"), for you are not my people, and I am not your God.^b

¹⁰"Yet the Israelites will be like the sand on the seashore, which cannot be measured or counted.^l In the place where it was said to them, 'You are not my people,' they will be called 'children of the living God.'^m ¹¹The people of Judah and the people of

1:1 ^a Isa 1:1;
Mic 1:1
b 2Ki 13:13
c Am 1:1
1:2 ^d Jer 3:1;
Hos 2:2, 5;
3:1 ^e Dt 31:16;
Jer 3:14;
Eze 23:3-21;
Hos 5:3
1:4 ^f 2Ki 10:1-14;
Hos 2:22
1:5 ^g 2Ki 15:29
1:6 ^h ver 3
ⁱ Hos 2:4
1:7 ^j Ps 44:6
^k Zec 4:6
1:10 ^l Ge 22:17;
Jer 33:22
^m ver 9;
Ro 9:26*

Israel will come together;ⁿ they will appoint one leader^o and will come up out of the land,^p for great will be the day of Jezreel.^c

2^d "Say of your brothers, 'My people,' and of your sisters, 'My loved one.'^q

Israel Punished and Restored

²"Rebuke your mother,^r rebuke her, for she is not my wife, and I am not her husband.

Let her remove the adulterous^s look from her face and the unfaithfulness from between her breasts.

³Otherwise I will strip her naked and make her as bare as on the day she was born;^t

I will make her like a desert,^u turn her into a parched land, and slay her with thirst.

⁴I will not show my love to her children,^v because they are the children of adultery.

⁵Their mother has been unfaithful and has conceived them in disgrace.

She said, 'I will go after my lovers,^w

who give me my food and my water, my wool and my linen, my olive oil and my drink.'^x

⁶Therefore I will block her path with thornbushes; I will wall her in so that she cannot find her way.^y

⁷She will chase after her lovers but not catch them; she will look for them but not find them.^z

^a 1 Hebrew *Joash*, a variant of *Jehoash*

^b 9 Or *your I AM* ^c 11 In Hebrew texts 1:10, 11 is numbered 2:1, 2. ^d In Hebrew texts 2:1-23 is numbered 2:3-25.

1:11 ⁿ Isa 11:12,
13 ^o Jer 23:5-8
^p Eze 37:15-28
2:1 ^q ver 23
2:2 ^r ver 5;
Isa 50:1;
Hos 1:2
^s Eze 23:45
2:3 ^t Eze 16:4,
22 ^u Isa 32:13-14
2:4 ^v Eze 8:18
2:5 ^w Jer 3:6
^x Jer 44:17-18
2:6 ^y Job 3:23;
19:8; La 3:9
2:7 ^z Hos 5:13

Then she will say,
 ‘I will go back to my husband as
 at first,^a
 for then I was better off^b than
 now.’
⁸She has not acknowledged^c that I
 was the one
 who gave her the grain, the
 new wine and oil,
 who lavished on her the silver
 and gold —
 which they used for Baal.^d
⁹“Therefore I will take away my
 grain^e when it ripens,
 and my new wine^f when it is
 ready.
 I will take back my wool and my
 linen,
 intended to cover her naked
 body.
¹⁰So now I will expose her lewdness
 before the eyes of her lovers;
 no one will take her out of my
 hands.^g
¹¹I will stop^h all her celebrations:
 her yearly festivals, her New
 Moons,
 her Sabbath days — all her
 appointed festivals.ⁱ
¹²I will ruin her vines^j and her fig
 trees,
 which she said were her pay
 from her lovers;
 I will make them a thicket,^k
 and wild animals will devour
 them.^l
¹³I will punish her for the days
 she burned incense to the Baals;^m
 she decked herself with rings and
 jewelry,ⁿ
 and went after her lovers,^o
 but me she forgot,^p”
 declares the LORD.
¹⁴“Therefore I am now going to
 allure her;
 I will lead her into the
 wilderness
 and speak tenderly to her.
¹⁵There I will give her back her
 vineyards,
 and will make the Valley of
 Achor^{aq} a door of hope.
 There she will respond^{br} as in the
 days of her youth,^s
 as in the day she came up out
 of Egypt.^t

2:7 ^a Jer 2:2; 3:1
^b Eze 16:8
^c 2:8 ^c Isa 1:3
^d Eze 16:15-19;
 Hos 8:4
^e 2:9 ^e Hos 8:7
^f Hos 9:2
^g 2:10 ^g Eze 16:37
^h 2:11 ^h Jer 7:34
ⁱ Isa 1:14;
 Jer 16:9;
 Hos 3:4;
 Am 8:10
^j 2:12 ^j Isa 7:23;
 Jer 8:13
^k Isa 5:6
^l Hos 13:8
^m 2:13 ^m Hos 11:2
ⁿ Eze 16:17
^o Hos 4:13
^p Hos 4:6; 8:14;
 13:6
^q 2:15 ^q Jos 7:24,
 26 ^r Ex 15:1-
 18 ^s Jer 2:2
^t Hos 12:9

¹⁶“In that day,” declares the LORD,
 “you will call me ‘my husband’;
 you will no longer call me ‘my
 master.’^{c’}
¹⁷I will remove the names of the
 Baals from her lips;^u
 no longer will their names be
 invoked.^v
¹⁸In that day I will make a covenant
 for them
 with the beasts of the field, the
 birds in the sky
 and the creatures that move
 along the ground.^w
 Bow and sword and battle
 I will abolish^x from the land,
 so that all may lie down in
 safety.^y
¹⁹I will betroth^z you to me forever;
 I will betroth you in^d
 righteousness and justice,^a
 in^d love and compassion.
²⁰I will betroth you in^d faithfulness,
 and you will acknowledge^b the
 LORD.
²¹“In that day I will respond,”
 declares the LORD —
 “I will respond^c to the skies,
 and they will respond to the
 earth;
²²and the earth will respond to the
 grain,
 the new wine and the olive oil,^d
 and they will respond to
 Jezreel.^e
²³I will plant^e her for myself in the
 land;
 I will show my love to the one
 I called ‘Not my loved
 one.’^{ff}
 I will say to those called ‘Not my
 people,’^g ‘You are my
 people’;^g
 and they will say, ‘You are my
 God.’^h”

Hosea's Reconciliation With His Wife

3 The LORD said to me, “Go, show
 your love to your wife again,
 though she is loved by another man

^a 15 *Achor* means *trouble*. ^b 15 *Or sing*

^c 16 *Hebrew baal* ^d 19,20 *Or with*

^e 22 *Jezreel* means *God plants*. ^f 23 *Hebrew Lo-Ruhamah* (see 1:6) ^g 23 *Hebrew Lo-Amami* (see 1:9)

2:17 ^u Ex 23:13;
 Ps 16:4
^v Jos 23:7
^w 2:18 ^w Job 5:22
^x Isa 2:4
^y Jer 23:6;
 Eze 34:25
^z 2:19 ^z Isa 62:4
^a Isa 1:27
^b 2:20
^c Jer 31:34;
 Hos 6:6; 13:4
^d 2:21 ^d Isa 55:10;
 Zec 8:12
^e 2:22 ^e Jer 31:12;
 Joel 2:19
^f 2:23 ^f Jer 31:27
^g Hos 1:6
^h Ro 9:25*;
 1Pe 2:10

and is an adulteress.ⁱ Love her as the LORD loves the Israelites, though they turn to other gods and love the sacred raisin cakes.^j”

²So I bought her for fifteen shekels^a of silver and about a homer and a lethek^b of barley. ³Then I told her, “You are to live with me many days; you must not be a prostitute or be intimate with any man, and I will behave the same way toward you.”

⁴For the Israelites will live many days without king or prince,^k without sacrifice^l or sacred stones, without ephod or household gods.^m ⁵Afterward the Israelites will return and seek the LORD their God and David their king.ⁿ They will come trembling to the LORD and to his blessings in the last days.^o

The Charge Against Israel

4 Hear the word of the LORD, you Israelites, because the LORD has a charge to bring against you who live in the land:

“There is no faithfulness, no love, no acknowledgment^p of God in the land.

²There is only cursing,^c lying^q and murder,^r stealings^s and adultery; they break all bounds, and bloodshed follows bloodshed.

³Because of this the land dries up,^t and all who live in it waste away;^u the beasts of the field, the birds in the sky and the fish in the sea are swept away.^v

⁴“But let no one bring a charge, let no one accuse another, for your people are like those who bring charges against a priest.^w

⁵You stumble^x day and night, and the prophets stumble with you.

So I will destroy your mother^y—

⁶ my people are destroyed from lack of knowledge.^z

3:1ⁱ Hos 1:2
 12Sa 6:19
 3:4^k Hos 13:11
 1Da 11:31;
 Hos 2:11
 m Jdg 17:5-6;
 Zec 10:2
 3:5ⁿ Eze 34:23-24
 4:1^p Jer 7:28
 4:2^q Hos 7:3;
 10:4^r Hos 6:9
 5 Hos 7:1
 4:3^t Jer 4:28
 u Isa 33:9
 v Jer 4:25;
 Zep 1:3
 4:4^w Dt 17:12;
 Eze 3:26
 4:5^x Eze 14:7
 y Hos 2:2
 4:6^z Hos 2:13;
 Mal 2:7-8

a Hos 8:1,12
 4:7^b Hab 2:16
 c Hos 10:1, 6;
 13:6
 4:8^d Isa 56:11;
 Mic 3:11
 4:9^e Isa 24:2
 f Jer 5:31;
 Hos 8:13;
 9:9, 15
 4:10
 g Lev 26:26;
 Mic 6:14
 h Hos 7:14; 9:17
 4:11ⁱ Hos 5:4
 j Pr 20:1
 4:12^k Jer 2:27
 l Hab 2:19
 m Isa 44:20
 4:13ⁿ Isa 1:29
 o Jer 3:6;
 Hos 11:2
 p Jer 2:20;
 Am 7:17
 q Hos 2:13

“Because you have rejected knowledge,

I also reject you as my priests; because you have ignored the law^a of your God,

I also will ignore your children.

⁷The more priests there were, the more they sinned against me; they exchanged their glorious God^{db} for something disgraceful.^c

⁸They feed on the sins of my people

and relish their wickedness.^d

⁹And it will be: Like people, like priests.^e

I will punish both of them for their ways and repay them for their deeds.^f

¹⁰“They will eat but not have enough;^g

they will engage in prostitution but not flourish,

because they have deserted^h the LORD

to give themselvesⁱ to prostitution;ⁱ

old wine and new wine take away their understanding.^j

¹²My people consult a wooden idol,^k and a diviner’s rod speaks to them.^l

A spirit of prostitution leads them astray;^m

they are unfaithful to their God.

¹³They sacrifice on the mountaintops

and burn offerings on the hills, under oak,ⁿ poplar and terebinth, where the shade is pleasant.^o

Therefore your daughters turn to prostitution^p

and your daughters-in-law to adultery.^q

¹⁴“I will not punish your daughters when they turn to prostitution,

^a 2 That is, about 6 ounces or about 170 grams

^b 2 A homer and a lethek possibly weighed about 430 pounds or about 195 kilograms.

^c 2 That is, to pronounce a curse on

^d 7 Syriac (see also an ancient Hebrew scribal tradition); Masoretic Text *me*; / I will exchange their glory

nor your daughters-in-law
when they commit adultery,
because the men themselves
consort with harlots^r
and sacrifice with shrine
prostitutes —
a people without
understanding will come
to ruin!

15 “Though you, Israel, commit
adultery,
do not let Judah become guilty.

“Do not go to Gilgal;^s
do not go up to Beth Aven.^a
And do not swear, ‘As surely as
the LORD lives!’

16 The Israelites are stubborn,
like a stubborn heifer.

How then can the LORD pasture
them

like lambs^t in a meadow?

17 Ephraim is joined to idols;
leave him alone!

18 Even when their drinks are gone,
they continue their
prostitution;
their rulers dearly love
shameful ways.

19 A whirlwind^u will sweep them
away,
and their sacrifices will bring
them shame.^v

Judgment Against Israel

5 “Hear this, you priests!
Pay attention, you Israelites!
Listen, royal house!

This judgment is against you:
You have been a snare^w at
Mizpah,
a net spread out on Tabor.

2 The rebels are knee-deep in
slaughter.^x

I will discipline all of them.^y

3 I know all about Ephraim;
Israel is not hidden from me.
Ephraim, you have now turned to
prostitution;
Israel is corrupt.^z

4 “Their deeds do not permit them
to return to their God.
A spirit of prostitution^a is in their
heart;
they do not acknowledge^b the
LORD.

4:14 ^r ver 11
4:15 ^s Hos 9:15;
12:11; Am 4:4
4:16 ^t Isa 5:17;
7:25
4:19 ^u Hos 12:11;
13:15 ^v Isa 1:29
5:1 ^w Hos 6:9;
9:8
5:2 ^x Hos 4:2
^y Hos 9:15
5:3 ^z Hos 6:10
5:4 ^a Hos 4:11
^b Hos 4:6

5:5 ^c Hos 7:10
5:6 ^d Mic 6:6-
7 ^e Pr 1:28;
Isa 1:15; Eze 8:6
5:7 ^f Hos 6:7
9 Hos 2:4
^h Hos 2:11-12
5:8 ⁱ Hos 9:9;
10:9 ^j Isa 10:29
^k Hos 4:15
5:9 ^l Isa 37:3;
Hos 9:11-17
^m Isa 46:10;
Zec 1:6
5:10 ⁿ Dt 19:14
^o Eze 7:8
5:11 ^p Hos 9:16;
Mic 6:16
5:12 ^q Isa 51:8
5:13 ^r Hos 7:11;
8:9 ^s Hos 10:6
^t Hos 14:3
^u Jer 30:12
5:14 ^v Am 3:4
^w Mic 5:8

5 Israel’s arrogance testifies^c
against them;
the Israelites, even Ephraim,
stumble in their sin;
Judah also stumbles with
them.

6 When they go with their flocks
and herds
to seek the LORD,^d
they will not find him;
he has withdrawn^e himself
from them.

7 They are unfaithful^f to the LORD;
they give birth to illegitimate^g
children.

When they celebrate their New
Moon feasts,
he will devour^h their fields.

8 “Sound the trumpet in Gibeah,ⁱ
the horn in Ramah.^j
Raise the battle cry in Beth
Aven^q; ^k
lead on, Benjamin.

9 Ephraim will be laid waste
on the day of reckoning.^l
Among the tribes of Israel
I proclaim what is certain.^m

10 Judah’s leaders are like those
who move boundary stones.ⁿ
I will pour out my wrath^o on them
like a flood of water.

11 Ephraim is oppressed,
trampled in judgment,
intent on pursuing idols.^{cp}

12 I am like a moth^q to Ephraim,
like rot to the people of Judah.

13 “When Ephraim saw his sickness,
and Judah his sores,
then Ephraim turned to Assyria,^r
and sent to the great king for
help.^s

But he is not able to cure^t you,
not able to heal your sores.^u

14 For I will be like a lion^v to
Ephraim,
like a great lion to Judah.
I will tear them to pieces and go
away;
I will carry them off, with no
one to rescue them.^w

^a 15,8 Beth Aven means house of wickedness (a derogatory name for Bethel, which means house of God). ^b 7 Or Now their New Moon feasts / will devour them and ^c 11 The meaning of the Hebrew for this word is uncertain.

¹⁵Then I will return to my lair
until they have borne their
guilt
and seek my face^x —
in their misery^y
they will earnestly seek me.^z

Israel Unrepentant

6 “Come, let us return to the LORD.
He has torn us to pieces^a
but he will heal us;
he has injured us
but he will bind up our
wounds.^b

²After two days he will revive us;^c
on the third day he will
restore us,
that we may live in his
presence.

³Let us acknowledge the LORD;
let us press on to acknowledge
him.

As surely as the sun rises,
he will appear;
he will come to us like the winter
rains,^d
like the spring rains that water
the earth.^e

⁴“What can I do with you,
Ephraim?^f
What can I do with you, Judah?
Your love is like the morning
mist,
like the early dew that
disappears.^g

⁵Therefore I cut you in pieces with
my prophets,
I killed you with the words of
my mouth^h —
then my judgments go forth
like the sun.^{ai}

⁶For I desire mercy, not sacrifice,^j
and acknowledgment^k of
God rather than burnt
offerings.

⁷As at Adam,^b they have broken
the covenant;^l
they were unfaithful^m to me
there.

⁸Gilead is a city of evildoers,
stained with footprints of
blood.

⁹As marauders lie in ambush for a
victim,
so do bands of priests;

5:15 ^xHos 3:5
^yJer 2:27
^zIsa 64:9
6:1 ^aHos 5:14
^bDt 32:39;
Jer 30:17;
Hos 14:4
6:2 ^cPs 30:5
6:3 ^dJoel 2:23
^ePs 72:6
6:4 ^fHos 11:8
^gHos 7:1; 13:3
6:5 ^hJer 1:9-10;
23:29 ⁱHeb 4:12
6:6 ^jIsa 1:11;
Mt 9:13*; 12:7*
^kHos 2:20
6:7 ^lHos 8:1
^mHos 5:7

they murder on the road to
Shechem,
carrying out their wicked
schemes.ⁿ

¹⁰I have seen a horrible^o thing in
Israel:
There Ephraim is given to
prostitution,
Israel is defiled.^p

¹¹“Also for you, Judah,
a harvest^q is appointed.

“Whenever I would restore the
fortunes of my people,
7 whenever I would heal Israel,
the sins of Ephraim are
exposed
and the crimes of Samaria
revealed.^r

They practice deceit,^s
thieves break into houses,^t
bandits rob in the streets;

²but they do not realize
that I remember^u all their evil
deeds.
Their sins engulf them;^v
they are always before me.

³“They delight the king with their
wickedness,
the princes with their lies.^w

⁴They are all adulterers,^x
burning like an oven
whose fire the baker need not
stir
from the kneading of the
dough till it rises.

⁵On the day of the festival of our
king
the princes become inflamed
with wine,^y
and he joins hands with the
mockers.

⁶Their hearts are like an oven;^z
they approach him with
intrigue.

Their passion smolders all night;
in the morning it blazes like a
flaming fire.

⁷All of them are hot as an oven;
they devour their rulers.
All their kings fall,
and none of them calls^a on me.

^a 5 The meaning of the Hebrew for this line is uncertain. ^b 7 Or Like Adam; or Like human beings

6:9 ⁿJer 7:9-10; Eze 22:9;
Hos 7:1
6:10 ^oJer 5:30
^pHos 5:3
6:11 ^qJer 51:33;
Joel 3:13
7:1 ^rHos 6:4
^sver 13
^tHos 4:2
7:2 ^uJer 14:10;
Hos 8:13
^vJer 2:19
7:3 ^wHos 4:2;
Mic 7:3
7:4 ^xJer 9:2
7:5 ^yIsa 28:1, 7
7:6 ^zPs 21:9
7:7 ^aver 16

8 “Ephraim mixes^b with the nations;
Ephraim is a flat loaf not
turned over.

9 Foreigners sap his strength,^c
but he does not realize it.

His hair is sprinkled with gray,
but he does not notice.

10 Israel’s arrogance testifies against
him,^d
but despite all this
he does not return to the LORD his
God
or search^e for him.

11 “Ephraim is like a dove,^f
easily deceived and senseless —
now calling to Egypt,
now turning to Assyria.^g

12 When they go, I will throw my
net^h over them;
I will pull them down like the
birds in the sky.
When I hear them flocking
together,
I will catch them.

13 Woeⁱ to them,
because they have strayed^j
from me!
Destruction to them,
because they have rebelled
against me!

I long to redeem them
but they speak about me^k
falsely.

14 They do not cry out to me from
their hearts^l
but wail on their beds.
They slash themselves,^a appealing
to their gods
for grain and new wine,^m
but they turn away from me.ⁿ

15 I trained them and strengthened
their arms,
but they plot evil^o against me.

16 They do not turn to the Most High;
they are like a faulty bow.^p
Their leaders will fall by the
sword
because of their insolent words.
For this they will be ridiculed^q
in the land of Egypt.^r

Israel to Reap the Whirlwind

8 “Put the trumpet to your lips!
An eagle^s is over the house of
the LORD

7:8 ^bver 11;
Ps 106:35;
Hos 5:13
7:9 ^cIsa 1:7;
Hos 8:7
7:10 ^dHos 5:5
^eIsa 9:13
7:11 ^fHos 11:11
9 Hos 5:13; 12:1
7:12 ^hEze 12:13
7:13 ⁱHos 9:12
^jJer 14:10;
Eze 34:4-6;
Hos 9:17 ^kver 1;
Mt 23:37
7:14 ^lJer 3:10
^mAm 2:8
ⁿHos 13:16
7:15 ^oNa 1:9, 11
7:16 ^pPs 78:9;
57 ^qEze 23:32
^rHos 9:3
8:1 ^sDt 28:49;
Jer 4:13

because the people have broken
my covenant
and rebelled against my law.^t

2 Israel cries out to me,
‘Our God, we acknowledge you!’

3 But Israel has rejected what is
good;
an enemy will pursue him.

4 They set up kings without my
consent;
they choose princes without
my approval.^u

With their silver and gold
they make idols^v for
themselves
to their own destruction.

5 Samaria, throw out your calf-
idol!^w

My anger burns against them.
How long will they be incapable
of purity?^x

6 They are from Israel!
This calf — a metalworker has
made it;
it is not God.

It will be broken in pieces,
that calf of Samaria.

7 “They sow the wind
and reap the whirlwind.^y
The stalk has no head;
it will produce no flour.
Were it to yield grain,
foreigners would swallow it up.^z

8 Israel is swallowed up;^a
now she is among the nations
like something no one wants.^b

9 For they have gone up to Assyria
like a wild donkey wandering
alone.

Ephraim has sold herself to
lovers.

10 Although they have sold
themselves among the
nations,

I will now gather them
together.^c

They will begin to waste away^d
under the oppression of the
mighty king.

11 “Though Ephraim built many
altars for sin offerings,
these have become altars for
sinning.^e

^tHos 4:6; 6:7
8:4 ^uHos 13:10
^vHos 2:8
8:5 ^wHos 10:5
^xJer 13:27
8:7 ^yPr 22:8;
Isa 66:15;
Hos 10:12-13;
Na 1:3 ^zHos 2:9
8:8 ^aJer 51:34
^bJer 22:28
8:10
^cEze 16:37;
22:20 ^dJer 42:2
8:11 ^eHos 10:1;
12:11

^a 14 Some Hebrew manuscripts and Septuagint;
most Hebrew manuscripts *They gather together*

¹²I wrote for them the many things
of my law,
but they regarded them as
something foreign.

¹³Though they offer sacrifices as
gifts to me,
and though they eat^f the meat,
the LORD is not pleased with
them.

Now he will remember^g their
wickedness

and punish their sins:^h
They will return to Egypt.ⁱ

¹⁴Israel has forgotten^j their Maker
and built palaces;
Judah has fortified many
towns.

But I will send fire on their cities
that will consume their
fortresses.”^k

Punishment for Israel

9 Do not rejoice, Israel;
do not be jubilant^l like the
other nations.

For you have been unfaithful^m to
your God;
you love the wages of a
prostitute
at every threshing floor.

²Threshing floors and winepresses
will not feed the people;
the new wineⁿ will fail them.

³They will not remain^o in the
LORD's land;
Ephraim will return to Egypt^p
and eat unclean food in
Assyria.^q

⁴They will not pour out wine
offerings to the LORD,
nor will their sacrifices please^r
him.

Such sacrifices will be to them like
the bread of mourners;
all who eat them will be
unclean.^s

This food will be for themselves;
it will not come into the temple
of the LORD.

⁵What will you do^t on the day of
your appointed festivals,^u
on the feast days of the LORD?

⁶Even if they escape from
destruction,
Egypt will gather them,
and Memphis^v will bury them.

8:13 ^f Jer 7:21
^g Hos 7:2
^h Hos 4:9
ⁱ Hos 9:3, 6
8:14 ^j Dt 32:18;
Hos 2:13
^k Jer 17:27
9:1 ^l Isa 22:12-13
^m Hos 10:5
9:2 ⁿ Hos 2:9
9:3 ^o Lev 25:23
^p Hos 8:13
^q Eze 4:13;
Hos 7:11
9:4 ^r Jer 6:20;
Hos 8:13
^s Hag 2:13-14
9:5 ^t Isa 10:3;
Jer 5:31
^u Hos 2:11
9:6 ^v Isa 19:13

Their treasures of silver will be
taken over by briers,
and thorns^w will overrun their
tents.

⁷The days of punishment^x are
coming,
the days of reckoning are at hand.
Let Israel know this.

Because your sins^y are so many
and your hostility so great,
the prophet is considered a fool,^z
the inspired person a maniac.

⁸The prophet, along with my God,
is the watchman over
Ephraim,^a
yet snares^a await him on all his
paths,
and hostility in the house of his
God.

⁹They have sunk deep into
corruption,
as in the days of Gibeah.^b
God will remember^c their
wickedness
and punish them for their sins.

¹⁰“When I found Israel,
it was like finding grapes in the
desert;
when I saw your ancestors,
it was like seeing the early fruit
on the fig tree.
But when they came to Baal Peor,^d
they consecrated themselves to
that shameful idol^e
and became as vile as the thing
they loved.

¹¹Ephraim's glory will fly away like
a bird^f—
no birth, no pregnancy, no
conception.^g

¹²Even if they rear children,
I will bereave them of every
one.

Woe^h to them
when I turn away from them!ⁱ

¹³I have seen Ephraim, like Tyre,
planted in a pleasant place.^j
But Ephraim will bring out
their children to the slayer.”

¹⁴Give them, LORD —
what will you give them?
Give them wombs that miscarry
and breasts that are dry.^k

^a 8 Or *The prophet is the watchman over
Ephraim, / the people of my God*

^w Isa 5:6;
Hos 10:8
9:7 ^x Isa 34:8;
Jer 10:15;
Mic 7:4
^y Jer 16:18
^z Isa 44:25;
La 2:14;
Eze 14:9-10
9:8 ^a Hos 5:1
9:9 ^b Jdg 19:16-
30; Hos 5:8;
10:9 ^c Hos 8:13
9:10 ^d Nu 25:1-
5; Ps 106:28-29
^e Jer 11:13;
Hos 4:14
9:11 ^f Hos 4:7;
10:5 ^g ver 14
9:12 ^h Hos 7:13
ⁱ Dt 31:17
9:13 ^j Eze 27:3
9:14 ^k ver 11;
Lk 23:29

- ¹⁵ “Because of all their wickedness in Gilgal,^l
I hated them there.
Because of their sinful deeds,^m
I will drive them out of my house.
I will no longer love them;
all their leaders are rebellious.ⁿ
- ¹⁶ Ephraim^o is blighted,
their root is withered,
they yield no fruit.^p
Even if they bear children,
I will slay^q their cherished offspring.”
- ¹⁷ My God will reject them
because they have not obeyed^r him;
they will be wanderers among
the nations.^s

10 Israel was a spreading vine;^t
he brought forth fruit for himself.
As his fruit increased,
he built more altars;^u
as his land prospered,
he adorned his sacred stones.^v

² Their heart is deceitful,^w
and now they must bear their guilt.^x
The LORD will demolish their altars^y
and destroy their sacred stones.^z

³ Then they will say, “We have no king
because we did not revere the LORD.
But even if we had a king,
what could he do for us?”

⁴ They make many promises,
take false oaths^a
and make agreements;^b
therefore lawsuits spring up
like poisonous weeds in a plowed field.

⁵ The people who live in Samaria
fear
for the calf-idol of Beth Aven.^{ac}
Its people will mourn over it,
and so will its idolatrous priests,^d
those who had rejoiced over its splendor,
because it is taken from them
into exile.^e

9:15 ^lHos 4:15
^mHos 7:2
ⁿIsa 1:23;
Hos 4:9; 5:2
9:16 ^oHos 5:11
^pHos 8:7
^qver 12
9:17 ^rHos 4:10
^sDt 28:65;
Hos 7:13
10:1 ^tEze 15:2
^u1Ki 14:23
^vHos 8:11; 12:11
10:2 ^w1Ki 18:21
^xHos 13:16
^yver 8
^zMic 5:13
10:4 ^aHos 4:2
^bEze 17:19;
Am 5:7
10:5 ^cHos 5:8
^d2Ki 23:5
^eHos 8:5; 9:1,
3, 11

10:6 ^fHos 11:5
^gHos 5:13
^hIsa 30:3;
Hos 4:7
10:7 ⁱHos 13:11
10:8 ^j1Ki 12:28-30; Hos 4:13
^kHos 9:6
^lver 2; Isa 32:13
^mLk 23:30⁺;
Rev 6:16
10:9 ⁿHos 5:8
10:10
^oEze 5:13;
Hos 4:9
10:12 ^pPr 11:18
^qJer 4:3
^rHos 12:6
^sIsa 45:8
10:13 ^tJob 4:8;
Hos 7:3; 11:12;
Gal 6:7-8
^uPs 33:16

- ⁶ It will be carried to Assyria^f
as tribute for the great king.^g
Ephraim will be disgraced;^h
Israel will be ashamed of its
foreign alliances.
- ⁷ Samaria's king will be destroyed,ⁱ
swept away like a twig on the
surface of the waters.
- ⁸ The high places of wickedness^{bj}
will be destroyed —
it is the sin of Israel.
Thorns^k and thistles will grow up
and cover their altars.^l
Then they will say to the
mountains, “Cover us!”
and to the hills, “Fall on us!”^m
- ⁹ “Since the days of Gibeah,ⁿ you
have sinned, Israel,
and there you have remained.^c
Will not war again overtake
the evildoers in Gibeah?
- ¹⁰ When I please, I will punish^o
them;
nations will be gathered
against them
to put them in bonds for their
double sin.
- ¹¹ Ephraim is a trained heifer
that loves to thresh;
so I will put a yoke
on her fair neck.
I will drive Ephraim,
Judah must plow,
and Jacob must break up the
ground.
- ¹² Sow righteousness^p for
yourselves,
reap the fruit of unfailing love,
and break up your unplowed
ground;^q
for it is time to seek^r the LORD,
until he comes
and showers his righteousness^s
on you.
- ¹³ But you have planted wickedness,
you have reaped evil,^t
you have eaten the fruit of
deception.
Because you have depended on
your own strength
and on your many warriors,^u

^a 5 *Beth Aven* means *house of wickedness* (a derogatory name for Bethel, which means *house of God*). ^b 8 *Hebrew aven*, a reference to Beth Aven (a derogatory name for Bethel); see verse 5. ^c 9 *Or there a stand was taken*

- ¹⁴the roar of battle will rise against your people,
so that all your fortresses will be devastated^v —
as Shalman devastated Beth Arbel on the day of battle,
when mothers were dashed to the ground with their children.^w
- ¹⁵So will it happen to you, Bethel, because your wickedness is great.
When that day dawns,
the king of Israel will be completely destroyed.^x

God's Love for Israel

- 11** “When Israel was a child, I loved him,
and out of Egypt I called my son.^y
- ²But the more they were called, the more they went away from me.^a
They sacrificed to the Baals^z and they burned incense to images.^a
- ³It was I who taught Ephraim to walk,
taking them by the arms;^b but they did not realize it was I who healed^c them.
- ⁴I led them with cords of human kindness,
with ties of love.^d
To them I was like one who lifts a little child to the cheek,
and I bent down to feed^e them.
- ⁵“Will they not return to Egypt^f and will not Assyria^g rule over them because they refuse to repent?
- ⁶A sword^h will flash in their cities; it will devour their false prophets and put an end to their plans.
- ⁷My people are determined to turn from me.ⁱ
Even though they call me God Most High,
I will by no means exalt them.
- ⁸“How can I give you up, Ephraim?^j
How can I hand you over, Israel?

10:14 ^v Isa 17:3
^w Hos 13:16
10:15 ^x ver 7
11:1 ^y Ex 4:22;
Hos 12:9, 13;
13:4; Mt 2:15*
11:2 ^z Hos 2:13
^a 2Ki 17:15;
Isa 65:7;
Jer 18:15
11:3 ^b Dt 1:31;
Hos 7:15
^c Jer 30:17
11:4 ^d Jer 31:2-3
^e Ex 16:32;
Ps 78:25
11:5 ^f Hos 7:16
^g Hos 10:6
11:6 ^h Hos 13:16
11:7 ⁱ Jer 3:6-7; 8:5
11:8 ^j Hos 6:4

- How can I treat you like Admah?
How can I make you like Zeboyim?^k
- My heart is changed within me;
all my compassion is aroused.
- ⁹I will not carry out my fierce anger,^l
nor will I devastate^m Ephraim again.
- For I am God, and not a manⁿ —
the Holy One among you.
I will not come against their cities.
- ¹⁰They will follow the LORD;
he will roar like a lion.
When he roars,
his children will come trembling from the west.^o
- ¹¹They will come from Egypt,
trembling like sparrows,
from Assyria,^p fluttering like doves.
I will settle them in their homes,^q
declares the LORD.

Israel's Sin

- ¹²Ephraim has surrounded me with lies,^r
Israel with deceit.
And Judah is unruly against God,
even against the faithful Holy One.^b
- 12** ^c Ephraim feeds on the wind;^s
he pursues the east wind all day
and multiplies lies and violence.
He makes a treaty with Assyria
and sends olive oil to Egypt.^t
- ²The LORD has a charge^u to bring against Judah;
he will punish Jacob^d according to his ways
and repay him according to his deeds.^v
- ³In the womb he grasped his brother's heel;^w
as a man he struggled^x with God.
- ^a 2 Septuagint; Hebrew *them* ^b 12 In Hebrew texts this verse (11:12) is numbered 12:1.
^c In Hebrew texts 12:1-14 is numbered 12:2-15.
^d 2 Jacob means *he grasps the heel*, a Hebrew idiom for *he takes advantage of or he deceives*.

k Ge 14:8
11:9 ^l Dt 13:17;
Jer 30:11
^m Mal 3:6
ⁿ Nu 23:19
11:10
^o Hos 6:1-3
11:11 ^p Isa 11:11
^q Eze 28:26
11:12 ^r Hos 4:2
12:1 ^s Eze 17:10
^t 2Ki 17:4
12:2 ^u Mic 6:2
^v Hos 4:9
12:3 ^w Ge 25:26
^x Ge 32:24-29

⁴He struggled with the angel and overcame him;
he wept and begged for his favor.
He found him at Bethel^y
and talked with him there —
⁵the LORD God Almighty,
the LORD is his name!^z
⁶But you must return to your God;
maintain love and justice,^a
and wait for your God always.^b
⁷The merchant uses dishonest
scales^c
and loves to defraud.
⁸Ephraim boasts,
“I am very rich; I have become
wealthy.^d
With all my wealth they will not
find in me
any iniquity or sin.”
⁹“I have been the LORD your God
ever since you came out of
Egypt;^e
I will make you live in tents^f again,
as in the days of your
appointed festivals.
¹⁰I spoke to the prophets,
gave them many visions
and told parables^g through
them.”^h
¹¹Is Gilead wicked?ⁱ
Its people are worthless!
Do they sacrifice bulls in Gilgal?^j
Their altars will be like piles of
stones
on a plowed field.^k
¹²Jacob fled to the country of
Aram^l;
Israel served to get a wife,
and to pay for her he tended
sheep.^m
¹³The LORD used a prophet to bring
Israel up from Egypt,
by a prophet he cared for him.ⁿ
¹⁴But Ephraim has aroused his
bitter anger;
his Lord will leave on him the
guilt of his bloodshed^o
and will repay him for his
contempt.^p

The LORD's Anger Against Israel

13 When Ephraim spoke, people trembled;^q

^{12:4} ^y Ge 28:12-15; 35:15
^{12:5} ^z Ex 3:15
^{12:6} ^a Mic 6:8
^b Hos 6:1-3;
10:12; Mic 7:7
^{12:7} ^c Am 8:5
^{12:8} ^d Ps 62:10;
Rev 3:17
^{12:9}
^e Lev 23:43;
Hos 11:1
^f Ne 8:17
^{12:10}
⁹ Eze 20:49
^h 2Ki 17:13;
Jer 7:25
^{12:11} ⁱ Hos 6:8
^j Hos 4:15
^k Hos 8:11
^{12:12} ^l Ge 28:5
^m Ge 29:18
^{12:13} ⁿ Ex 13:3;
Isa 63:11-14
^{12:14}
^o Eze 18:13
^p Da 11:18
^{13:1} ^q Jdg 12:1

^r Jdg 8:1
^s Hos 11:2
^{13:2} ¹ Isa 46:6;
Jer 10:4
^u Isa 44:17-20
^{13:3} ^v Hos 6:4
^w Isa 17:13
^x Da 2:35
^y Ps 68:2
^{13:4} ^z Hos 12:9
^a Ex 20:3
^b Isa 43:11;
45:21-22
^{13:6} ^c Dt 32:12-15; Hos 2:13
^{13:8} ^d 2Sa 17:8
^e Ps 50:22
^{13:9} ^f Jer 2:17-19
⁹ Dt 33:29
^{13:10} ^h 2Ki 17:4
ⁱ 1Sa 8:6;
Hos 8:4

he was exalted^r in Israel.
But he became guilty of Baal
worship^s and died.
²Now they sin more and more;
they make idols for themselves
from their silver,^t
cleverly fashioned images,
all of them the work of
craftsmen.
It is said of these people,
“They offer human sacrifices!
They kiss^b calf-idols!^u”
³Therefore they will be like the
morning mist,
like the early dew that
disappears,^v
like chaff^w swirling from a
threshing floor,^x
like smoke^y escaping through a
window.
⁴“But I have been the LORD your
God
ever since you came out of
Egypt.^z
You shall acknowledge no God
but me,^a
no Savior^b except me.
⁵I cared for you in the wilderness,
in the land of burning heat.
⁶When I fed them, they were
satisfied;
when they were satisfied, they
became proud;
then they forgot me.^c
⁷So I will be like a lion to them,
like a leopard I will lurk by the
path.
⁸Like a bear robbed of her
cubs,^d
I will attack them and rip them
open;
like a lion I will devour them —
a wild animal will tear them
apart.^e
⁹“You are destroyed, Israel,
because you are against me,^f
against your helper.^g
¹⁰Where is your king,^h that he may
save you?
Where are your rulers in all
your towns,
of whom you said,
‘Give me a king and princes?’ⁱ

^a 12 That is, Northwest Mesopotamia

^b 2 Or “Men who sacrifice / kiss

¹¹So in my anger I gave you a king,
and in my wrath I took him
away.^j

¹²The guilt of Ephraim is stored up,
his sins are kept on record.^k

¹³Pains as of a woman in childbirth^l
come to him,
but he is a child without
wisdom;
when the time arrives,
he doesn't have the sense to
come out of the womb.^m

¹⁴"I will deliver this people from
the power of the grave;ⁿ
I will redeem them from
death.

Where, O death, are your plagues?
Where, O grave, is your
destruction?^o

"I will have no compassion,
¹⁵ even though he thrives^p among
his brothers.

An east wind^q from the LORD will
come,
blowing in from the desert;
his spring will fail
and his well dry up.^r
His storehouse will be plundered^s
of all its treasures.

¹⁶The people of Samaria must bear
their guilt,^t
because they have rebelled^u
against their God.
They will fall by the sword;^v
their little ones will be dashed^w
to the ground,
their pregnant women^x ripped
open."^a

Repentance to Bring Blessing

14^b Return, Israel, to the LORD
your God.
Your sins have been your
downfall!^y

²Take words with you
and return to the LORD.
Say to him:

"Forgive all our sins

13:11 ^l1Ki 14:10;
Hos 10:7
13:12 ^kDt 32:34
13:13 ^lIsa 13:8;
Mic 4:9-10
^mIsa 66:9
13:14
ⁿPs 49:15;
Eze 37:12-13
^o1Co 15:55*
13:15 ^pHos 10:1
^qEze 19:12
^rJer 51:36
^sJer 20:5
13:16 ^tHos 10:2
^uHos 7:14
^vHos 11:6
^w2Ki 8:12;
Hos 10:14
^x2Ki 15:16;
Isa 13:16
14:1 ^yHos 5:5

14:2 ^zMic 7:18-
19 ^aHeb 13:15
14:3 ^bPs 33:17;
Isa 31:1
^cHos 8:6
^dPs 10:14; 68:5
14:4 ^eHos 6:1
^fZep 3:17
14:5 ^gSS 2:1
^hIsa 35:2
ⁱJob 29:19
14:6 ⁱPs 52:8;
Jer 11:16
^kSS 4:11
14:7 ^lPs 91:1-4
^mHos 2:22
ⁿEze 17:23
14:8 ^over 3
14:9
^pPs 107:43
^qPr 10:29;
Isa 1:28
^rPs 111:7-8;
Zep 3:5;
Ac 13:10
^sIsa 26:7

and receive us graciously,^z
that we may offer the fruit of
our lips.^{ca}

³Assyria cannot save us;
we will not mount warhorses.^b
We will never again say 'Our gods'^c
to what our own hands have
made,
for in you the fatherless^d find
compassion."

⁴"I will heal^e their waywardness
and love them freely,^f
for my anger has turned away
from them.

⁵I will be like the dew to Israel;
he will blossom like a lily.^g

Like a cedar of Lebanon^h
he will send down his roots;ⁱ

⁶ his young shoots will grow.
His splendor will be like an olive
tree,^j

his fragrance like a cedar of
Lebanon.^k

⁷People will dwell again in his
shade;^l

they will flourish like the grain,
they will blossom like the vine —
Israel's fame will be like the
wine^m of Lebanon.ⁿ

⁸Ephraim, what more have I^d to do
with idols?^o

I will answer him and care for
him.

I am like a flourishing juniper;
your fruitfulness comes from me."^p

⁹Who is wise?^p Let them realize
these things.

Who is discerning? Let them
understand.^q

The ways of the LORD are right;^r
the righteous walk^s in them,
but the rebellious stumble in
them.

^a 16 In Hebrew texts this verse (13:16) is

numbered 14:1. ^b In Hebrew texts 14:1-9 is
numbered 14:2-10. ^c 2 Or *offer our lips as*

sacrifices of bulls ^d 8 Or Hebrew; Septuagint
What more has Ephraim

JOEL

1 The word of the LORD that came^a to Joel^b son of Pethuel.

An Invasion of Locusts

²Hear this,^c you elders;
listen, all who live in the land.^d
Has anything like this ever
happened in your days
or in the days of your
ancestors?^e

³Tell it to your children,^f
and let your children tell it to
their children,
and their children to the next
generation.

⁴What the locust swarm has left
the great locusts have eaten;
what the great locusts have left
the young locusts have eaten;
what the young locusts have left
other locusts^g have eaten.⁹

⁵Wake up, you drunkards, and weep!
Wail, all you drinkers of wine;^h
wail because of the new wine,
for it has been snatched from
your lips.

⁶A nation has invaded my land,
a mighty army without
number;ⁱ
it has the teeth^j of a lion,
the fangs of a lioness.

⁷It has laid waste^k my vines
and ruined my fig trees.^l
It has stripped off their bark
and thrown it away,
leaving their branches white.

⁸Mourn like a virgin in sackcloth^m
grieving for the betrothed of
her youth.

⁹Grain offerings and drink
offeringsⁿ
are cut off from the house of
the LORD.

The priests are in mourning,
those who minister before the
LORD.

1:1 ^a Jer 1:2
^b Ac 2:16
1:2 ^c Hos 5:1
^d Hos 4:1
^e Joel 2:2
1:3 ^f Ex 10:2;
Ps 78:4
1:4 ^g Dt 28:39;
Na 3:15
1:5 ^h Joel 3:3
1:6 ⁱ Joel 2:2, 11,
25 ^j Rev 9:8
1:7 ^k Isa 5:6
^l Am 4:9
1:8 ^m ver 13;
Isa 22:12;
Am 8:10
1:9 ⁿ Hos 9:4;
Joel 2:14, 17

¹⁰The fields are ruined,
the ground is dried up;^o
the grain is destroyed,
the new wine^p is dried up,
the olive oil fails.

¹¹Despair, you farmers,^q
wail, you vine growers;
grieve for the wheat and the
barley,
because the harvest of the field
is destroyed.^r

¹²The vine is dried up
and the fig tree is withered;
the pomegranate, the palm and
the apple^b tree —
all the trees of the field — are
dried up.^s
Surely the people's joy
is withered away.

A Call to Lamentation

¹³Put on sackcloth,^t you priests, and
mourn;
wail, you who minister^u before
the altar.

Come, spend the night in
sackcloth,
you who minister before my
God;
for the grain offerings and drink
offerings^v
are withheld from the house of
your God.

¹⁴Declare a holy fast;^w
call a sacred assembly.
Summon the elders
and all who live in the land
to the house of the LORD your God,
and cry out^x to the LORD.

¹⁵Alas for that^y day!
For the day of the LORD^z is near;
it will come like destruction
from the Almighty.^c

1:10 ^o Isa 24:4
^p Hos 9:2
1:11 ^q Jer 14:3-
4; Am 5:16
^r Isa 17:11
1:12 ^s Hag 2:19
1:13 ^t Jer 4:8
^u Joel 2:17
^v ver 9
1:14 ^w 2Ch 20:3
^x Jnh 3:8
1:15 ^y Jer 30:7
^z Isa 13:6, 9;
Joel 2:1, 11, 31

^a 4 The precise meaning of the four Hebrew words used here for locusts is uncertain.

^b 12 Or possibly *apricot* ^c 15 Hebrew *Shaddai*

- ¹⁶Has not the food been cut off^a
before our very eyes —
joy and gladness
from the house of our God?^b
- ¹⁷The seeds are shriveled
beneath the clods.^{ac}
The storehouses are in ruins,
the granaries have been broken
down,
for the grain has dried up.
- ¹⁸How the cattle moan!
The herds mill about
because they have no pasture;
even the flocks of sheep are
suffering.
- ¹⁹To you, LORD, I call,^d
for fire^e has devoured the
pastures^f in the wilderness
and flames have burned up all
the trees of the field.
- ²⁰Even the wild animals pant for
you;^g
the streams of water have
dried up^h
and fire has devoured the
pastures in the wilderness.

An Army of Locusts

- 2** Blow the trumpetⁱ in Zion;^j
sound the alarm on my holy
hill.
- Let all who live in the land
tremble,
for the day of the LORD^k is
coming.
It is close at hand^l —
- ² a day of darkness^m and gloom,ⁿ
a day of clouds and blackness.
Like dawn spreading across the
mountains
a large and mighty army^o
comes,
such as never was in ancient
times^p
nor ever will be in ages to
come.
- ³Before them fire devours,
behind them a flame blazes.
Before them the land is like the
garden of Eden,^q
behind them, a desert waste^r —
nothing escapes them.
- ⁴They have the appearance of
horses;^s
they gallop along like cavalry.

1:16 ^aIsa 3:7
^bDt 12:7
1:17
^cIsa 17:10-11
1:19 ^dPs 50:15
^eAm 7:4
^fJer 9:10
1:20 ^gPs 104:21
^h1Ki 17:7
2:1 ⁱJer 4:5
^jIvry 15
^kJoel 1:15;
Zep 1:14-16
^lOb 1:15
2:2 ^mAm 5:18
ⁿDa 9:12
^oJoel 1:6
^pJoel 1:2
2:3 ^qGe 2:8
^rPs 105:34-35
2:4 ^sRev 9:7

2:5 ^tRev 9:9
^uIsa 5:24;
30:30
2:6 ^vIsa 13:8
^wNa 2:10
2:7 ^xIsa 5:27
2:9 ^yJer 9:21
2:10 ^zPs 18:7
^aMt 24:29
^bIsa 13:10;
Eze 32:8
2:11 ^cJoel 1:15
^dZep 1:14;
Rev 18:8
^eEze 22:14
2:12 ^fJer 4:1;
Hos 12:6
2:13 ^gPs 34:18;
Isa 57:15
^hJob 1:20
ⁱEx 34:6
^jJer 18:8

- ⁵With a noise like that of chariots^t
they leap over the
mountaintops,
like a crackling fire^u consuming
stubble,
like a mighty army drawn up
for battle.
- ⁶At the sight of them, nations are
in anguish;^v
every face turns pale.^w
- ⁷They charge like warriors;
they scale walls like soldiers.
They all march in line,
not swerving^x from their
course.
- ⁸They do not jostle each other;
each marches straight ahead.
They plunge through defenses
without breaking ranks.
- ⁹They rush upon the city;
they run along the wall.
They climb into the houses;
like thieves they enter through
the windows.^y
- ¹⁰Before them the earth shakes,^z
the heavens tremble,
the sun and moon are darkened,^a
and the stars no longer shine.^b
- ¹¹The LORD^c thunders
at the head of his army;
his forces are beyond number,
and mighty is the army that
obeys his command.
The day of the LORD is great;^d
it is dreadful.
Who can endure it?^e

Rend Your Heart

- ¹²“Even now,” declares the LORD,
“return^f to me with all your
heart,
with fasting and weeping and
mourning.”
- ¹³Rend your heart^g
and not your garments.^h
Return to the LORD your God,
for he is gracious and
compassionate,
slow to anger and abounding in
love,ⁱ
and he relents from sending
calamity.^j

^a 17 The meaning of the Hebrew for this word is uncertain.

¹⁴Who knows? He may turn^k and
relent
and leave behind a
blessing^l —
grain offerings and drink
offerings^m
for the LORD your God.

¹⁵Blow the trumpetⁿ in Zion,
declare a holy fast,^o
call a sacred assembly.^p

¹⁶Gather the people,
consecrate^q the assembly;
bring together the elders,
gather the children,
those nursing at the breast.
Let the bridegroom^r leave his
room
and the bride her chamber.

¹⁷Let the priests, who minister
before the LORD,
weep between the portico and
the altar.^s
Let them say, “Spare your people,
LORD.
Do not make your inheritance
an object of scorn,^t
a byword among the
nations.
Why should they say among the
peoples,
‘Where is their God?’^u”

The LORD's Answer

¹⁸Then the LORD was jealous^v for his
land
and took pity on his people.

¹⁹The LORD replied^a to them:

“I am sending you grain, new
wine and olive oil,^w
enough to satisfy you
fully;
never again will I make you
an object of scorn^x to the
nations.

²⁰“I will drive the northern horde^y
far from you,
pushing it into a parched and
barren land;
its eastern ranks will drown in the
Dead Sea
and its western ranks in the
Mediterranean Sea.
And its stench^z will go up;
its smell will rise.”

2:14 ^k Jer 26:3
^l Hag 2:19
^m Joel 1:13
2:15 ⁿ Nu 10:2
^o Jer 36:9
^p Joel 1:14
2:16 ^q Ex 19:10;
22 ^r Ps 19:5
2:17 ^s Eze 8:16;
Mt 23:35
^t Dt 9:26-29;
Ps 44:13
^u Ps 42:3
2:18 ^v Zec 1:14
2:19 ^w Jer 31:12
^x Eze 34:29
2:20 ^y Jer 1:14-
15 ^z Isa 34:3

2:21 ^a Isa 54:4;
Zep 3:16-17
^b Ps 126:3
2:22 ^c Ps 65:12
^d Joel 1:18-20
2:23 ^e Ps 149:2;
Isa 12:6; 41:16;
Hab 3:18;
Zec 10:7
^f Lev 26:4
2:24
^g Lev 26:10;
Mal 3:10
^h Am 9:13
2:26 ⁱ Lev 26:5
^j Isa 62:9
^k Ps 126:3;
Isa 25:1
2:27 ^l Joel 3:17
2:28
^m Eze 39:29

Surely he has done great things!

²¹ Do not be afraid,^a land of Judah;
be glad and rejoice.

Surely the LORD has done great
things!^b

²² Do not be afraid, you wild
animals,
for the pastures in the
wilderness are becoming
green.^c

The trees are bearing their fruit;
the fig tree and the vine yield
their riches.^d

²³ Be glad, people of Zion,
rejoice^e in the LORD your God,
for he has given you the autumn
rains

because he is faithful.

He sends you abundant showers,
both autumn and spring rains,^f
as before.

²⁴ The threshing floors will be filled
with grain;
the vats will overflow^g with
new wine^h and oil.

²⁵ “I will repay you for the years the
locusts have eaten —
the great locust and the young
locust,
the other locusts and the locust
swarm^b —

my great army that I sent among
you.

²⁶ You will have plenty to eat, until
you are full,ⁱ
and you will praise^j the name
of the LORD your God,
who has worked wonders^k for
you;

never again will my people be
shamed.

²⁷ Then you will know that I am in
Israel,
that I am the LORD^l your God,
and that there is no other;
never again will my people be
shamed.

The Day of the LORD

²⁸ “And afterward,
I will pour out my Spirit^m on all
people.

^a 18,19 Or LORD will be jealous . . . / and take
pity . . . / ¹⁹The LORD will reply ^b 25 The
precise meaning of the four Hebrew words used
here for locusts is uncertain.

Your sons and daughters will
prophesy,
your old men will dream
dreams,
your young men will see
visions.

²⁹Even on my servants,ⁿ both men
and women,
I will pour out my Spirit in
those days.

³⁰I will show wonders in the
heavens^o
and on the earth,^p
blood and fire and billows of
smoke.

³¹The sun will be turned to
darkness^q
and the moon to blood
before the coming of the great
and dreadful day of the
LORD.^r

³²And everyone who calls
on the name of the LORD will
be saved;^s
for on Mount Zion^t and in
Jerusalem
there will be deliverance,^u
as the LORD has said,
even among the survivors^v
whom the LORD calls.^a

The Nations Judged

3^b “In those days and at that time,
when I restore the fortunes^w of
Judah and Jerusalem,

²I will gather all nations
and bring them down to the
Valley of Jehoshaphat.^c

There I will put them on trial^x
for what they did to my
inheritance, my people
Israel,

because they scattered my people
among the nations
and divided up my land.

³They cast lots for my people
and traded boys for prostitutes;
they sold girls for wine^y to drink.

⁴“Now what have you against me,
Tyre and Sidon^z and all you regions
of Philistia? Are you repaying me for
something I have done? If you are
paying me back, I will swiftly and
speedily return on your own heads
what you have done.^a ⁵For you took

2:29

ⁿ1Co 12:13;

Gal 3:28

2:30 ^oLk 21:11

^pMk 13:24-25

2:31 ^qMt 24:29

^rIsa 13:9-10;

Mal 4:1,5

2:32 ^sAc 2:17-21*;

Ro 10:13*

^tIsa 46:13

^uOb 1:17

^vIsa 11:11;

Mic 4:7;

Ro 9:27

3:1 ^wJer 16:15

3:2 ^xEze 36:5

3:3 ^yAm 2:6

3:4 ^zMt 11:21

^aIsa 34:8

3:5

^b2Ch 21:16-17

3:7 ^cIsa 43:5-6;

Jer 23:8

3:8 ^dIsa 60:14

^eIsa 14:2

3:9 ^fIsa 8:9

^gJer 46:4

3:10 ^hIsa 2:4;

Mic 4:3

ⁱZec 12:8

3:11 ^jEze 38:15-

16; Zep 3:8

^kIsa 13:3

3:12 ^lIsa 2:4

3:13 ^mHos 6:11;

Mt 13:39;

Rev 14:15-19

ⁿRev 14:20

3:14 ^oIsa 34:2-

8; Joel 1:15

3:16 ^pAm 1:2

^qEze 38:19

my silver and my gold and carried
off my finest treasures to your tem-
ples.^{db} ⁶You sold the people of Judah
and Jerusalem to the Greeks, that
you might send them far from their
homeland.

⁷“See, I am going to rouse them
out of the places to which you sold
them,^c and I will return on your own
heads what you have done. ⁸I will sell
your sons^d and daughters to the peo-
ple of Judah,^e and they will sell them
to the Sabeans, a nation far away.”
The LORD has spoken.

⁹Proclaim this among the nations:

Prepare for war!^f

Rouse the warriors!^g

Let all the fighting men draw
near and attack.

¹⁰Beat your plowshares into swords
and your pruning hooks^h into
spears.

Let the weaklingⁱ say,
“I am strong!”

¹¹Come quickly, all you nations
from every side,
and assemble^j there.

Bring down your warriors,^k LORD!

¹²“Let the nations be roused;
let them advance into the
Valley of Jehoshaphat,
for there I will sit
to judge^l all the nations on
every side.

¹³Swing the sickle,
for the harvest^m is ripe.
Come, trample the grapes,
for the winepressⁿ is full
and the vats overflow —
so great is their wickedness!”

¹⁴Multitudes, multitudes
in the valley of decision!
For the day of the LORD^o is near
in the valley of decision.

¹⁵The sun and moon will be
darkened,
and the stars no longer shine.

¹⁶The LORD will roar from Zion
and thunder from Jerusalem;^p
the earth and the heavens will
tremble.^q

^a 32 In Hebrew texts 2:28-32 is numbered 3:1-5.

^b In Hebrew texts 3:1-21 is numbered 4:1-21.

^c 2 *Jehoshaphat* means *the LORD judges*; also in
verse 12. ^d 5 *Or palaces*

But the LORD will be a refuge for
his people,
a stronghold^r for the people of
Israel.

Blessings for God's People

¹⁷“Then you will know that I, the
LORD your God,^s
dwell in Zion,^t my holy hill.
Jerusalem will be holy;
never again will foreigners
invade her.

¹⁸“In that day the mountains will
drip new wine,
and the hills will flow with
milk;^u
all the ravines of Judah will run
with water.^v

^{3:16} ^r Jer 16:19
^{3:17} ^s Joel 2:27
^t Isa 4:3
^{3:18} ^u Ex 3:8
^v Isa 30:25;
35:6

^w Rev 22:1-2
^x Eze 47:1;
Am 9:13
^{3:19} ^y Ob 1:10
^{3:20} ^z Am 9:15
^{3:21} ^a Eze 36:25

A fountain will flow out of the
LORD's house^w
and will water the valley of
acacias.^{ax}

¹⁹ But Egypt will be desolate,
Edom a desert waste,
because of violence^y done to the
people of Judah,
in whose land they shed
innocent blood.

²⁰ Judah will be inhabited forever^z
and Jerusalem through all
generations.

²¹ Shall I leave their innocent blood
unavenged?
No, I will not.^a”

The LORD dwells in Zion!

^a ¹⁸ Or Valley of Shittim

AMOS

1 The words of Amos, one of the shepherds of Tekoa^a — the vision he saw concerning Israel two years before the earthquake,^b when Uzziah^c was king of Judah and Jeroboam^d son of Jehoash^a was king of Israel.^e

²He said:

“The LORD roars^f from Zion
and thunders from Jerusalem;^g
the pastures of the shepherds
dry up,
and the top of Carmel^h
withers.”ⁱ

Judgment on Israel's Neighbors

³This is what the LORD says:

“For three sins of Damascus,^j
even for four, I will not relent.^k
Because she threshed Gilead
with sledges having iron
teeth,

⁴I will send fire^l on the house of
Hazeel
that will consume the
fortresses^m of Ben-
Hadad.ⁿ

⁵I will break down the gate^o of
Damascus;
I will destroy the king who is
in^b the Valley of Aven^c
and the one who holds the scepter
in Beth Eden.
The people of Aram will go into
exile to Kir,^p”

says the LORD.

⁶This is what the LORD says:

“For three sins of Gaza,^q
even for four, I will not relent.
Because she took captive whole
communities
and sold them to Edom,^r

⁷I will send fire on the walls of
Gaza
that will consume her
fortresses.

^{1:1} ^a 2Sa 14:2

^b Zec 14:5

^c 2Ch 26:23

^d 2Ki 14:23

^e Hos 1:1

^{1:2} ^f Isa 42:13

^g Joel 3:16

^h Am 9:3

ⁱ Jer 12:4

^{1:3} ^j Isa 8:4;

^{17:1-3} ^k Am 2:6

^{1:4} ^l Jer 49:27

^m Jer 17:27

ⁿ 1Ki 20:1;

^{2Ki} 6:24

^{1:5} ^o Jer 51:30

^p 2Ki 16:9

^{1:6} ^q 1Sa 6:17;

^r Zep 2:4

¹ Ob 1:11

⁸I will destroy the king^d of Ashdod^s
and the one who holds the
scepter in Ashkelon.

I will turn my hand^t against
Ekron,

till the last of the Philistines^u
are dead,”

says the Sovereign LORD.^v

⁹This is what the LORD says:

“For three sins of Tyre,^w
even for four, I will not relent.
Because she sold whole
communities of captives
to Edom,
disregarding a treaty of
brotherhood,

¹⁰I will send fire on the walls of
Tyre
that will consume her
fortresses.^x”

¹¹This is what the LORD says:

“For three sins of Edom,^y
even for four, I will not relent.
Because he pursued his brother
with a sword
and slaughtered the women of
the land,

because his anger raged
continually
and his fury flamed
unchecked,^z

¹²I will send fire on Teman^a
that will consume the
fortresses of Bozrah.”

¹³This is what the LORD says:

“For three sins of Ammon,^b
even for four, I will not relent.
Because he ripped open the
pregnant women^c of
Gilead
in order to extend his borders,

^a 1 Hebrew *Joash*, a variant of *Jehoash*

^b 5 Or *the inhabitants of* ^c 5 *Aven* means
wickedness. ^d 8 Or *inhabitants*

^{1:8} ^s 2Ch 26:6

^t Ps 81:14

^u Eze 25:16

^v Isa 14:28-32;

^{1:9} ^w 1Ki 5:1;

^{9:11-14;}

^{Isa} 23:1-18;

^{Jer} 25:22;

^{Joel} 3:4;

^{Mt} 11:21

^{1:10} ^x Zec 9:1-4

^{1:11} ^y Nu 20:14-

^{21;} ^{2Ch} 28:17;

^{Jer} 49:7-22

^z Eze 25:12-14

^{1:12} ^a Ob 1:9-10

^{1:13} ^b Jer 49:1-

^{6;} ^{Eze} 21:28;

^{25:2-7}

^c Hos 13:16

¹⁴I will set fire to the walls of
Rabbah^d
that will consume her
fortresses
amid war cries^e on the day of
battle,
amid violent winds on a stormy
day.
¹⁵Her king^a will go into exile,
he and his officials together,”
says the LORD.

2 This is what the LORD says:

“For three sins of Moab,
even for four, I will not relent.
Because he burned to ashes
the bones of Edom’s king,

²I will send fire on Moab
that will consume the
fortresses of Kerioth.^b
Moab will go down in great
tumult
amid war cries and the blast of
the trumpet.

³I will destroy her ruler^f
and kill all her officials with
him,”^g
says the LORD.

⁴This is what the LORD says:

“For three sins of Judah,^h
even for four, I will not relent.
Because they have rejected the
lawⁱ of the LORD
and have not kept his decrees,^j
because they have been led
astray^k by false gods,^{cl}
the gods^d their ancestors
followed,^m

⁵I will send fire on Judah
that will consume the
fortresses of Jerusalem.^{n”}

Judgment on Israel

⁶This is what the LORD says:

“For three sins of Israel,
even for four, I will not relent.
They sell the innocent for silver,
and the needy for a pair of
sandals.^o

⁷They trample on the heads of the
poor
as on the dust of the ground
and deny justice to the
oppressed.

1:14 ^dDt 3:11
^eAm 2:2
2:3 ^fPs 2:10
^gIsa 40:23
2:4 ^h2Ki 17:19;
Hos 12:2
ⁱJer 6:19
^jEze 20:24
^kIsa 9:16
^lIsa 28:15
^m2Ki 22:13;
Jer 16:12
2:5 ⁿJer 17:27;
Hos 8:14
2:6 ^oJoel 3:3;
Am 8:6

2:7 ^pAm 5:11-
12; 8:4
2:8 ^qEx 22:26
^rAm 4:1; 6:6
2:9 ^sNu 21:23-
26; Jos 10:12
^tEze 17:9;
Mal 4:1
2:10 ^uEx 20:2;
Am 3:1 ^vDt 2:7
^wEx 3:8;
Am 9:7
2:11 ^xDt 18:18;
Jer 7:25
^yNu 6:2-3;
Jdg 13:5
2:12
^zIsa 30:10;
Jer 11:21;
Am 7:12-13;
Mic 2:6
2:14 ^aJer 9:23
^bPs 33:16;
Isa 30:16-17
2:15 ^cEze 39:3
2:16 ^dJer 48:41
3:1 ^eAm 2:10

Father and son use the same girl
and so profane my holy name.^p
⁸They lie down beside every altar
on garments taken in pledge.^q
In the house of their god
they drink wine^r taken as fines.

⁹“Yet I destroyed the Amorites^s
before them,
though they were tall as the
cedars
and strong as the oaks.
I destroyed their fruit above
and their roots^t below.

¹⁰I brought you up out of Egypt^u
and led you forty years in the
wilderness^v
to give you the land of the
Amorites.^w

¹¹“I also raised up prophets^x from
among your children
and Nazirites^y from among
your youths.
Is this not true, people of Israel?”
declares the LORD.

¹²“But you made the Nazirites drink
wine
and commanded the prophets
not to prophesy.^z

¹³“Now then, I will crush you
as a cart crushes when loaded
with grain.

¹⁴The swift will not escape,
the strong^a will not muster
their strength,
and the warrior will not save
his life.^b

¹⁵The archer^c will not stand his
ground,
the fleet-footed soldier will not
get away,
and the horseman will not save
his life.

¹⁶Even the bravest warriors^d
will flee naked on that day,”
declares the LORD.

Witnesses Summoned Against Israel

3 Hear this word, people of Israel,
the word the LORD has spoken
against you — against the whole fam-
ily I brought up out of Egypt:^e

^a 15 Or / Molek ^b 2 Or of her cities
^c 4 Or by lies ^d 4 Or lies

- ²“You only have I chosen^f
of all the families of the earth;
therefore I will punish you
for all your sins.^g”
- ³Do two walk together
unless they have agreed to
do so?
- ⁴Does a lion roar in the thicket
when it has no prey?^h
Does it growl in its den
when it has caught nothing?
- ⁵Does a bird swoop down to a trap
on the ground
when no bait is there?
Does a trap spring up from the
ground
if it has not caught anything?
- ⁶When a trumpet sounds in a
city,
do not the people tremble?
When disaster comes to a city,
has not the LORD caused it?ⁱ
- ⁷Surely the Sovereign LORD does
nothing
without revealing his plan^j
to his servants the prophets.^k
- ⁸The lion has roared —
who will not fear?
The Sovereign LORD has
spoken —
who can but prophesy?^l
- ⁹Proclaim to the fortresses of
Ashdod
and to the fortresses of Egypt:
“Assemble yourselves on the
mountains of Samaria;^m
see the great unrest within
her
and the oppression among her
people.”
- ¹⁰“They do not know how to do
right,ⁿ” declares the LORD,
“who store up in their
fortresses^o
what they have plundered^p and
looted.”
- ¹¹Therefore this is what the Sover-
eign LORD says:
“An enemy will overrun your
land,
pull down your strongholds
and plunder your fortresses.^q”

3:2 ^fDt 7:6;
Lk 12:47
9 Jer 14:10
3:4 ^hPs 104:21;
Hos 5:14
3:6 ⁱIsa 14:24-
27; 45:7
3:7 ^jGe 18:17;
Da 9:22;
Jn 15:15;
Rev 10:7
^kJer 23:22
3:8 ^lJer 20:9;
Jnh 1:1-3; 3:1-3;
Ac 4:20
3:9 ^mAm 4:1;
6:1
3:10 ⁿJer 4:22;
Am 5:7; 6:12
^oZep 1:9
^pHab 2:8
3:11 ^qAm 2:5;
6:14

¹²This is what the LORD says:

“As a shepherd rescues from the
lion’s^r mouth
only two leg bones or a piece of
an ear,
so will the Israelites living in
Samaria be rescued,
with only the head of a bed
and a piece of fabric^a from a
couch.^{bs}”

¹³“Hear this and testify^t against the
descendants of Jacob,” declares the
LORD, the LORD God Almighty.

¹⁴“On the day I punish Israel for her
sins,
I will destroy the altars of
Bethel;^u
the horns of the altar will be cut
off
and fall to the ground.
¹⁵I will tear down the winter house^v
along with the summer house;^w
the houses adorned with ivory^x
will be destroyed
and the mansions will be
demolished,”
declares the LORD.

Israel Has Not Returned to God

4 Hear this word, you cows
of Bashan^y on Mount
Samaria,^z
you women who oppress the
poor and crush the needy
and say to your husbands,
“Bring us some drinks!^a”

²The Sovereign LORD has sworn by
his holiness:
“The time will surely come
when you will be taken away^b
with hooks,
the last of you with fishhooks.^c
³You will each go straight out
through breaches in the wall,^c
and you will be cast out toward
Harmon,^d”
declares the LORD.

^a 12 The meaning of the Hebrew for this phrase
is uncertain. ^b 12 Or *Israelites be rescued, /*
those who sit in Samaria / on the edge of their
beds / and in Damascus on their couches.

^c 2 Or *away in baskets, / the last of you in fish*
baskets ^d 3 Masoretic Text; with a different
word division of the Hebrew (see Septuagint)
out, you mountain of oppression

3:12 ^r1Sa 17:34
^sAm 6:4
3:13 ^tEze 2:7
3:14 ^uAm 5:5-6
3:15 ^vJer 36:22
^wJdg 3:20
^x1Ki 22:39
4:1 ^yPs 22:12;
Eze 39:18
^zAm 3:9
^aAm 2:8; 5:11;
8:6
4:2 ^bAm 6:8
4:3 ^cEze 12:5

4 "Go to Bethel and sin;
go to Gilgal^d and sin yet more.
Bring your sacrifices every
morning,^e
your tithes^f every three years.^g
5 Burn leavened bread^h as a thank
offering
and brag about your freewill
offeringsⁱ —
boast about them, you Israelites,
for this is what you love to do,"
declares the Sovereign
LORD.

6 "I gave you empty stomachs in
every city
and lack of bread in every
town,
yet you have not returned
to me,"
declares the LORD.^j

7 "I also withheld rain from you
when the harvest was still three
months away.
I sent rain on one town,
but withheld it from another.^k
One field had rain;
another had none and dried up.
8 People staggered from town to
town for water^l
but did not get enough to
drink,
yet you have not returned^m
to me,"
declares the LORD.ⁿ

9 "Many times I struck your
gardens and vineyards,
destroying them with blight
and mildew.^o
Locusts devoured your fig and
olive trees,^p
yet you have not returned^q
to me,"
declares the LORD.

10 "I sent plagues^r among you
as I did to Egypt.
I killed your young men with the
sword,
along with your captured
horses.
I filled your nostrils with the
stench of your camps,
yet you have not returned
to me,"
declares the LORD.^s

4:4 ^dHos 4:15
^eNu 28:3
^fDt 14:28
^gEze 20:39;
Am 5:21-22
4:5 ^hLev 7:13
ⁱLev 22:18-21
4:6 ^jIsa 3:1;
Jer 5:3;
Hag 2:17
4:7 ^kEx 9:4,
26; Dt 11:17;
2Ch 7:13
4:8 ^lEze 4:16-
17 ^mJer 3:7
ⁿJer 14:4
4:9 ^oDt 28:22
^pJoel 1:7
^qJer 3:10;
Hag 2:17
4:10 ^rEx 9:3;
Dt 28:27
^sIsa 9:13

11 "I overthrew some of you
as I overthrew Sodom and
Gomorrah.^t
You were like a burning stick
snatched from the fire,
yet you have not returned
to me,"
declares the LORD.
12 "Therefore this is what I will do to
you, Israel,
and because I will do this to
you, Israel,
prepare to meet your God."
13 He who forms the mountains,^u
who creates the wind,
and who reveals his thoughts^v
to mankind,
who turns dawn to darkness,
and treads on the heights of
the earth^w —
the LORD God Almighty is his
name.^x

A Lament and Call to Repentance

5 Hear this word, Israel, this la-
ment^y I take up concerning you:

2 "Fallen is Virgin^z Israel,
never to rise again,
deserted in her own land,
with no one to lift her up.^a"

3 This is what the Sovereign LORD
says to Israel:

"Your city that marches out a
thousand strong
will have only a hundred left;
your town that marches out a
hundred strong
will have only ten left.^b"

4 This is what the LORD says to Is-
rael:

"Seek me and live;^c

5 do not seek Bethel,
do not go to Gilgal,^d
do not journey to Beersheba.^e
For Gilgal will surely go into exile,
and Bethel will be reduced to
nothing.^{b,f}"

6 Seek^g the LORD and live,^h
or he will sweep through the
tribes of Joseph like a fire;ⁱ

^a 4 Or *days* ^b 5 Hebrew *aven*, a reference to
Beth Aven (a derogatory name for Bethel); see
Hosea 4:15.

4:11 ^tGe 19:24;
Jer 23:14
4:13 ^uPs 65:6
^vDa 2:28
^wMic 1:3
^xIsa 47:4;
Am 5:8, 27; 9:6
5:1 ^yEze 19:1
5:2 ^zJer 14:17
^aJer 50:32;
Am 8:14
5:3 ^bIsa 6:13;
Am 6:9
5:4 ^cIsa 55:3;
Jer 29:13
5:5 ^dIsa 11:14;
Am 4:4
^eAm 8:14
^fIsa 7:16
5:6 ^gIsa 55:6
^hJer 14
ⁱDt 4:24

it will devour them,
and Bethel^j will have no one to
quench it.

⁷There are those who turn justice
into bitterness^k
and cast righteousness to the
ground.

⁸He who made the Pleiades and
Orion,^l
who turns midnight into
dawn^m
and darkens day into night,ⁿ
who calls for the waters of the sea
and pours them out over the
face of the land —
the LORD is his name.^o

⁹With a blinding flash he destroys
the stronghold
and brings the fortified city to
ruin.^p

¹⁰There are those who hate the one
who upholds justice in
court^q
and detest the one who tells
the truth.^r

¹¹You levy a straw tax on the poor^s
and impose a tax on their grain.
Therefore, though you have built
stone mansions,^t
you will not live in them;
though you have planted lush
vineyards,
you will not drink their wine.^u

¹²For I know how many are your
offenses
and how great your sins.

There are those who oppress the
innocent and take bribes
and deprive the poor of justice
in the courts.^v

¹³Therefore the prudent keep quiet
in such times,
for the times are evil.

¹⁴Seek good, not evil,
that you may live.
Then the LORD God Almighty will
be with you,
just as you say he is.

¹⁵Hate evil,^w love good;
maintain justice in the courts.
Perhaps the LORD God Almighty
will have mercy^x
on the remnant^y of Joseph.

5:6 ^jAm 3:14
5:7 ^kAm 6:12
5:8 ^lJob 9:9
^mIsa 42:16
ⁿPs 104:20;
Am 8:9
^oPs 104:6-9;
Am 4:13
5:9 ^pMic 5:11
5:10 ^qIsa 29:21
^r1Ki 22:8
5:11 ^sAm 8:6
^tAm 3:15
^uMic 6:15
5:12 ^vIsa 5:23;
Am 2:6-7
5:15 ^wPs 97:10;
Ro 12:9
^xJoel 2:14
^yMic 5:7, 8

¹⁶Therefore this is what the Lord,
the LORD God Almighty, says:

“There will be wailing^z in all the
streets
and cries of anguish in every
public square.
The farmers^a will be summoned
to weep
and the mourners to wail.

¹⁷There will be wailing in all the
vineyards,
for I will pass through^b your
midst,”

says the LORD.^c

The Day of the LORD

¹⁸Woe to you who long
for the day of the LORD!^d
Why do you long for the day of
the LORD?
That day will be darkness,^e not
light.^f

¹⁹It will be as though a man fled
from a lion
only to meet a bear,
as though he entered his house
and rested his hand on the wall
only to have a snake bite him.^g

²⁰Will not the day of the LORD be
darkness, not light —
pitch-dark, without a ray of
brightness?^h

²¹“I hate, I despise your religious
festivals;ⁱ
your assemblies^j are a stench
to me.

²²Even though you bring me
burnt offerings and grain
offerings,
I will not accept them.
Though you bring choice
fellowship offerings,
I will have no regard for them.^k

²³Away with the noise of your
songs!
I will not listen to the music of
your harps.^l

²⁴But let justice^m roll on like a river,
righteousness like a never-
failing stream!ⁿ

²⁵“Did you bring me sacrifices^o and
offerings
forty years^p in the wilderness,
people of Israel?

5:16 ^zJer 9:17
^aJoel 1:11
5:17 ^bEx 12:12
^cIsa 16:10;
Jer 48:33
5:18 ^dJoel 1:15
^eJoel 2:2
^fIsa 5:19, 30;
Jer 30:7
5:19
^gJob 20:24;
Isa 24:17-18;
Jer 15:2-3;
48:44
5:20
^hIsa 13:10;
Zep 1:15
5:21 ⁱLev 26:31
^jIsa 1:11-16
5:22 ^kIsa 66:3;
Am 4:4;
Mic 6:6-7
5:23 ^lAm 6:5
5:24 ^mJer 22:3
ⁿMic 6:8
5:25 ^oIsa 43:23
^pDt 32:17

- ²⁶ You have lifted up the shrine of your king,
the pedestal of your idols,
the star of your god^a —
which you made for yourselves.
²⁷ Therefore I will send you into
exile beyond Damascus,”
says the LORD, whose name is
God Almighty.^q

Woe to the Complacent

- 6** Woe to you^r who are complacent
in Zion,
and to you who feel secure on
Mount Samaria,
you notable men of the foremost
nation,
to whom the people of Israel
come!^s
² Go to Kalneh^t and look at it;
go from there to great
Hamath,^u
and then go down to Gath^v in
Philistia.
Are they better off than^w your two
kingdoms?
Is their land larger than yours?
³ You put off the day of disaster
and bring near a reign of
terror.^x
⁴ You lie on beds adorned with
ivory
and lounge on your couches.
You dine on choice lambs
and fattened calves.^y
⁵ You strum away on your harps^z
like David
and improvise on musical
instruments.^a
⁶ You drink wine^b by the bowlful
and use the finest lotions,
but you do not grieve^c over the
ruin of Joseph.
⁷ Therefore you will be among the
first to go into exile;
your feasting and lounging will
end.

The LORD Abhors the Pride of Israel

⁸ The Sovereign LORD has sworn by
himself^d — the LORD God Almighty
declares:

“I abhor^e the pride of Jacob^f
and detest his fortresses;

^{5:27} ^q Am 4:13;
Ac 7:42-43*
^{6:1} ^t Lk 6:24
⁵ Isa 32:9-11
^{6:2} ^t Ge 10:10
^u 2Ki 18:34
^v 2Ch 26:6
^w Na 3:8
^{6:3} ^x Isa 56:12;
Am 9:10
^{6:4} ^y Eze 34:2-
3; Am 3:12
^{6:5} ^z Isa 5:12;
Am 5:23
^a 1Ch 15:16
^{6:6} ^b Am 2:8
^c Eze 9:4
^{6:8} ^d Ge 22:16;
Heb 6:13
^e Lev 26:30
^f Ps 47:4

⁹ Am 4:2
^h Dt 32:19
^{6:9} ⁱ Am 5:3
^{6:10} ^j Isa 31:12
^k Am 8:3
^{6:11} ⁱ Am 3:15
^m Isa 55:11
^{6:12} ⁿ Hos 10:4
^o Am 5:7
^{6:13} ^p Job 8:15;
Isa 28:14-15
^{6:14} ^q Jer 5:15
^r 1Ki 8:65
^s Am 3:11
^{7:1} ^t Am 8:1
^u Joel 1:4
^{7:2} ^v Ex 10:15
^w Isa 37:4
^x Eze 11:13

I will deliver up^g the city
and everything in it.^h”

⁹ If tenⁱ people are left in one
house, they too will die. ¹⁰ And if the
relative who comes to carry the bod-
ies out of the house to burn them^j
asks anyone who might be hiding
there, “Is anyone else with you?” and
he says, “No,” then he will go on to
say, “Hush!”^k We must not mention
the name of the LORD.”

¹¹ For the LORD has given the
command,
and he will smash the great
house^l into pieces
and the small house into bits.^m

¹² Do horses run on the rocky crags?
Does one plow the sea^c with
oxen?

But you have turned justice into
poisonⁿ
and the fruit of righteousness
into bitterness^o —

¹³ you who rejoice in the conquest of
Lo Debar^d
and say, “Did we not take
Karnaim^e by our own
strength?”^p”

¹⁴ For the LORD God Almighty
declares,
“I will stir up a nation^q against
you, Israel,
that will oppress you all the way
from Lebo Hamath^r to the
valley of the Arabah.^s”

Locusts, Fire and a Plumb Line

7 This is what the Sovereign LORD
showed me:^t He was preparing
swarms of locusts^u after the king’s
share had been harvested and just
as the late crops were coming up.
² When they had stripped the land
clean,^v I cried out, “Sovereign LORD,
forgive! How can Jacob survive?^w He
is so small!”^x”

^a 26 Or *lifted up Sakkuth your king / and Kaiwan your idols, / your star-gods*; Septuagint *lifted up the shrine of Molek / and the star of your god Rephan, / their idols* ^b 10 Or *to make a funeral fire in honor of the dead* ^c 12 With a different word division of the Hebrew; Masoretic Text *plow there* ^d 13 *Lo Debar means nothing.*
^e 13 *Karnaim means horns; horn here symbolizes strength.*

³So the LORD relented.^y
“This will not happen,” the LORD said.^z

⁴This is what the Sovereign LORD showed me: The Sovereign LORD was calling for judgment by fire;^a it dried up the great deep and devoured^b the land. ⁵Then I cried out, “Sovereign LORD, I beg you, stop! How can Jacob survive? He is so small!”^c

⁶So the LORD relented.^d
“This will not happen either,” the Sovereign LORD said.

⁷This is what he showed me: The Lord was standing by a wall that had been built true to plumb,^a with a plumb line^b in his hand. ⁸And the LORD asked me, “What do you see,^e Amos?”^f

“A plumb line,”^g I replied.

Then the Lord said, “Look, I am setting a plumb line among my people Israel; I will spare them no longer.^h

⁹“The high places of Isaac will be destroyed
and the sanctuariesⁱ of Israel
will be ruined;
with my sword I will rise
against the house of
Jeroboam.^j”

Amos and Amaziah

¹⁰Then Amaziah the priest of Beth-el^k sent a message to Jeroboam^l king of Israel: “Amos is raising a conspiracy^m against you in the very heart of Israel. The land cannot bear all his words.ⁿ ¹¹For this is what Amos is saying:

“‘Jeroboam will die by the sword,
and Israel will surely go into
exile,
away from their native land.’”

¹²Then Amaziah said to Amos, “Get out, you seer! Go back to the land of Judah. Earn your bread there and do your prophesying there.^o ¹³Don’t prophesy anymore at Bethel, because this is the king’s sanctuary and the temple of the kingdom.^p”

¹⁴Amos answered Amaziah, “I was neither a prophet^q nor the son of a prophet, but I was a shepherd, and I

7:3 ^yDt 32:36;
Jer 26:19;
Jnh 3:10
7:4 ^aIsa 66:16
b Dt 32:22
7:5 ^cver 1-2;
Joel 2:17
7:6 ^dJnh 3:10
7:8 ^eJer 1:11;
13 ^fIsa 28:17;
La 2:8; Am 8:2
9 2Ki 21:13
h Jer 15:6;
Eze 7:2-9
7:9 ⁱLev 26:31
j 2Ki 15:9;
Isa 63:18;
Hos 10:8
7:10 ^k1Ki 12:32
l 2Ki 14:23
m Jer 38:4
n Jer 26:8-11
7:12 ^oMt 8:34
7:13 ^pAm 2:12;
Ac 4:18
7:14 ^q2Ki 2:5;
4:38

also took care of sycamore-fig trees.
¹⁵But the LORD took me from tending the flock^r and said to me, ‘Go, prophesy to my people Israel.’^s ¹⁶Now then, hear the word of the LORD. You say,

“‘Do not prophesy against^t Israel,
and stop preaching against the
descendants of Isaac.’”

¹⁷“Therefore this is what the LORD says:

“‘Your wife will become a
prostitute^u in the city,
and your sons and daughters
will fall by the sword.
Your land will be measured and
divided up,
and you yourself will die in a
pagan^v country.
And Israel will surely go into
exile,
away from their native land.’”^w

A Basket of Ripe Fruit

8 This is what the Sovereign LORD showed me: a basket of ripe fruit. ²“What do you see,^w Amos?”^x he asked.

“A basket of ripe fruit,” I answered.

Then the LORD said to me, “The time is ripe for my people Israel; I will spare them no longer.^y

³“In that day,” declares the Sovereign LORD, “the songs in the temple will turn to wailing.^{dz} Many, many bodies — flung everywhere! Silence!”^a

⁴Hear this, you who trample the
needy
and do away with the poor^b of
the land,^c

⁵saying,

“When will the New Moon be
over
that we may sell grain,
and the Sabbath be ended
that we may market wheat?” —
skimping on the measure,
boosting the price
and cheating with dishonest
scales,^d

^a 7 The meaning of the Hebrew for this phrase is uncertain. ^b 7 The meaning of the Hebrew for this phrase is uncertain; also in verse 8.

^c 17 Hebrew *an unclean* ^d 3 Or “the temple singers will wail

7:15 ^r2Sa 7:8
s Jer 7:1-2;
Eze 2:3-4
7:16
t Eze 20:46;
Mic 2:6
7:17 ^uHos 4:13
v 2Ki 17:6;
Eze 4:13;
Hos 9:3
8:2 ^wJer 24:3
x Am 7:8
y Eze 7:2-9
8:3 ^zAm 5:16
a Am 5:23; 6:10
8:4 ^bPr 30:14
c Ps 14:4;
Am 2:7
8:5 ^d2Ki 4:23;
Ne 13:15-16;
Hos 12:7;
Mic 6:10-11

6 buying the poor with silver
and the needy for a pair of
sandals,
selling even the sweepings with
the wheat.^e

7 The LORD has sworn by himself,
the Pride of Jacob:^f “I will never for-
get⁹ anything they have done.

8 “Will not the land tremble^h for
this,
and all who live in it mourn?
The whole land will rise like the
Nile;
it will be stirred up and then
sink
like the river of Egypt.ⁱ

9 “In that day,” declares the Sover-
eign LORD,

“I will make the sun go down at
noon
and darken the earth in broad
daylight.^j

10 I will turn your religious festivals
into mourning
and all your singing into
weeping.

I will make all of you wear
sackcloth^k
and shave your heads.

I will make that time like
mourning for an only
son^l
and the end of it like a bitter
day.^m

11 “The days are coming,” declares
the Sovereign LORD,
“when I will send a famine
through the land —
not a famine of food or a thirst for
water,

but a famine of hearing the
words of the LORD.ⁿ

12 People will stagger from sea to
sea
and wander from north to
east,
searching for the word of the
LORD,
but they will not find it.^o

13 “In that day

“the lovely young women and
strong young men
will faint because of thirst.^p

8:6 ^e Am 2:6

8:7 ^f Am 6:8

9 Hos 8:13

8:8 ^h Hos 4:3

ⁱ Ps 18:7;

Jer 46:8;

Am 9:5

8:9 ^j Job 5:14;

Isa 59:9-10;

Jer 15:9;

Am 5:8;

Mic 3:6

8:10

^k Jer 48:37

^l Jer 6:26;

Zec 12:10

^m Eze 7:18

8:11 ⁿ 1Sa 3:1;

2Ch 15:3;

Eze 7:26

8:12

^o Eze 20:3, 31

8:13 ^p Isa 41:17;

Hos 2:3

14 Those who swear by the sin of
Samaria —
who say, ‘As surely as your god
lives, Dan,’^q
or, ‘As surely as the god^a of
Beersheba^r lives’ —
they will fall, never to rise again.^{s”}

Israel to Be Destroyed

9 I saw the Lord standing by the al-
tar, and he said:

“Strike the tops of the pillars
so that the thresholds shake.
Bring them down on the heads^t of
all the people;
those who are left I will kill
with the sword.

Not one will get away,
none will escape.

2 Though they dig down to the
depths below,^u
from there my hand will take
them.

Though they climb up to the
heavens above,^v
from there I will bring them
down.^w

3 Though they hide themselves on
the top of Carmel,^x
there I will hunt them down
and seize them.^y

Though they hide from my eyes
at the bottom of the sea,
there I will command the
serpent to bite them.^z

4 Though they are driven into exile
by their enemies,
there I will command the
sword^a to slay them.

“I will keep my eye on them
for harm^b and not for good.^{c”d}

5 The Lord, the LORD Almighty —
he touches the earth and it melts,^e
and all who live in it mourn;
the whole land rises like the Nile,
then sinks like the river of
Egypt;^f

6 he builds his lofty palace^b in the
heavens
and sets its foundation^c on the
earth;

^a 14 Hebrew *the way* ^b 6 The meaning of the
Hebrew for this phrase is uncertain.

^c 6 The meaning of the Hebrew for this word is
uncertain.

8:14 ^q 1Ki 12:29

^r Am 5:5

^s Am 5:2

9:1 ^t Ps 68:21

9:2 ^u Ps 139:8

^v Jer 51:53

^w Ob 1:4

9:3 ^x Am 1:2

^y Ps 139:8-10

^z Jer 16:16-17

9:4 ^a Lev 26:33;

Eze 5:12

^b Jer 21:10

^c Jer 39:16

^d Jer 44:11

9:5 ^e Ps 46:2;

Mic 1:4

^f Am 8:8

he calls for the waters of the sea
and pours them out over the
face of the land —
the LORD is his name.⁹

⁷“Are not you Israelites
the same to me as the
Cushites^a?”^h

declares the LORD.

“Did I not bring Israel up from
Egypt,
the Philistines from Caphtor^{bi}
and the Arameans from Kir?ⁱ

⁸“Surely the eyes of the Sovereign
LORD

are on the sinful kingdom.
I will destroy it
from the face of the earth.
Yet I will not totally destroy
the descendants of Jacob,”

declares the LORD.^k

⁹“For I will give the command,
and I will shake the people of
Israel
among all the nations
as grain^l is shaken in a sieve,^m
and not a pebble will reach the
ground.

¹⁰All the sinners among my
people
will die by the sword,
all those who say,
‘Disaster will not overtake or
meet us.’ⁿ

Israel’s Restoration

¹¹“In that day

“I will restore David’s fallen
shelter —

I will repair its broken walls

9:6 ⁹Ps 104:1-
3, 5-6, 13;
Am 5:8
9:7 ^hIsa 20:4;
43:3 ⁱDt 2:23;
Jer 47:4
^j2Ki 16:9;
Isa 22:6;
Am 1:5; 2:10
9:8 ^kJer 44:27
9:9 ^lLk 22:31
^mIsa 30:28
9:10 ⁿAm 6:3

and restore its ruins —
and will rebuild it as it used
to be,^o

¹²so that they may possess the
remnant of Edom^p
and all the nations that bear
my name,^q”

declares the LORD,

who will do these things.^r

¹³“The days are coming,” declares
the LORD,

“when the reaper will be
overtaken by the
plowman^s
and the planter by the one
treading grapes.

New wine will drip from the
mountains
and flow from all the hills,^t

¹⁴ and I will bring my people
Israel back from exile.^d

“They will rebuild the ruined
cities^u and live in them.
They will plant vineyards and
drink their wine;
they will make gardens and eat
their fruit.^v

¹⁵I will plant^w Israel in their own
land,
never again to be uprooted
from the land I have given
them,”

says the LORD your God.^x

9:11 ^oPs 80:12
9:12 ^pNu 24:18
^qIsa 43:7
^rAc 15:16-17*
9:13 ^sLev 26:5
^tJoel 3:18
9:14 ^uIsa 61:4
^vJer 30:18;
31:28;
Eze 28:25-26
9:15 ^wIsa 60:21
^xJer 24:6;
Eze 34:25-28;
37:12, 25

^a 7 That is, people from the upper Nile region
^b 7 That is, Crete ^c 12 Hebrew; Septuagint so
that the remnant of people / and all the nations
that bear my name may seek me ^d 14 Or will
restore the fortunes of my people Israel

OBADIAH

Obadiah's Vision

1-4pp — Jer 49:14-16

5-6pp — Jer 49:9-10

¹The vision of Obadiah.

This is what the Sovereign LORD
says about Edom^a —

We have heard a message from
the LORD:

An envoy^b was sent to the
nations to say,
“Rise, let us go against her for
battle”^c —

²“See, I will make you small among
the nations;
you will be utterly despised.

³The pride^d of your heart has
deceived you,
you who live in the clefts of the
rocks^a

and make your home on the
heights,

you who say to yourself,
“Who can bring me down to the
ground?”^e

⁴Though you soar like the eagle
and make your nest^f among the
stars,
from there I will bring you
down,”^g

declares the LORD.^h

⁵“If thieves came to you,
if robbers in the night —
oh, what a disaster awaits
you! —

would they not steal only as
much as they wanted?

If grape pickers came to you,
would they not leave a few
grapes?ⁱ

⁶But how Esau will be ransacked,
his hidden treasures pillaged!

⁷All your allies^j will force you to
the border;
your friends will deceive and
overpower you;

¹ ^a Isa 63:1-6;
Jer 49:7-22;
Eze 25:12-14;
Am 1:11-12

^b Isa 18:2

^c Jer 6:4-5

³ ^d Isa 16:6

^e Isa 14:13-15;

Rev 18:7

⁴ ^f Hab 2:9

⁹ Isa 14:13

^h Job 20:6

⁵ ⁱ Dt 24:21

⁷ ^j Jer 30:14

those who eat your bread^k will set
a trap for you,^b
but you will not detect it.

⁸“In that day,” declares the LORD,
“will I not destroy^l the wise
men of Edom,
those of understanding in the
mountains of Esau?”

⁹Your warriors, Teman,^m will be
terrified,
and everyone in Esau’s
mountains
will be cut down in the
slaughter.

¹⁰Because of the violenceⁿ against
your brother Jacob,^o
you will be covered with
shame;

you will be destroyed forever.^p

¹¹On the day you stood aloof
while strangers carried off his
wealth

and foreigners entered his gates
and cast lots^q for Jerusalem,
you were like one of them.

¹²You should not gloat over your
brother

in the day of his misfortune,
nor rejoice^r over the people of
Judah

in the day of their destruction,^s
nor boast so much

in the day of their trouble.^t

¹³You should not march through
the gates of my people
in the day of their disaster,
nor gloat over them in their
calamity^u

in the day of their disaster,
nor seize their wealth

in the day of their disaster.

¹⁴You should not wait at the
crossroads
to cut down their fugitives,

^a ³ Or of Sela ^b ⁷ The meaning of the Hebrew
for this clause is uncertain.

^k Ps 41:9

⁸ ^l Job 5:12;

Isa 29:14

⁹ ^m Ge 36:11, 34

¹⁰ ⁿ Joel 3:19

^o Ps 137:7;

Am 1:11-12

^p Eze 35:9

¹¹ ^q Na 3:10

¹² ^r Eze 35:15

^s Pr 17:5

^t Mic 4:11

¹³ ^u Eze 35:5

nor hand over their survivors
in the day of their trouble.

¹⁵ “The day of the LORD is near^v
for all nations.

As you have done, it will be done
to you;

your deeds^w will return upon
your own head.

¹⁶ Just as you drank on my holy hill,
so all the nations will drink^x
continually;

they will drink and drink
and be as if they had never been.

¹⁷ But on Mount Zion will be
deliverance;^y

it will be holy,^z

and Jacob will possess his
inheritance.

¹⁸ Jacob will be a fire
and Joseph a flame;

Esau will be stubble,

and they will set him on fire
and destroy^a him.

There will be no survivors
from Esau.”

The LORD has spoken.

¹⁵ ^v Eze 30:3

^w Jer 50:29;

Hab 2:8

¹⁶ ^x Jer 25:15;

49:12

¹⁷ ^y Am 9:11-15

^z Isa 4:3

¹⁸ ^a Zec 12:6

¹⁹ ^b Isa 11:14

^c Jer 31:5

²⁰ ^d 1Ki 17:9-10

^e Jer 33:13

²¹ ^f Ps 22:28;

Zec 14:9, 16;

Rev 11:15

¹⁹ People from the Negev will
occupy

the mountains of Esau,
and people from the foothills will
possess

the land of the Philistines.^b

They will occupy the fields
of Ephraim and

Samaria,^c

and Benjamin will possess
Gilead.

²⁰ This company of Israelite exiles
who are in Canaan

will possess the land as far as
Zarephath;^d

the exiles from Jerusalem who
are in Sepharad

will possess the towns of the
Negev.^e

²¹ Deliverers will go up on^a Mount
Zion

to govern the mountains of
Esau.

And the kingdom will be the
LORD'S.^f

^a ²¹ Or from

JONAH

Jonah Flees From the LORD

1 The word of the LORD came to Jonah^a son of Amittai:^b **2** “Go to the great city of Nineveh^c and preach against it, because its wickedness has come up before me.”

3 But Jonah ran^d away from the LORD and headed for Tarshish. He went down to Joppa,^e where he found a ship bound for that port. After paying the fare, he went aboard and sailed for Tarshish to flee from the LORD.

4 Then the LORD sent a great wind on the sea, and such a violent storm arose that the ship threatened to break up.^f **5** All the sailors were afraid and each cried out to his own god. And they threw the cargo into the sea to lighten the ship.^g

But Jonah had gone below deck, where he lay down and fell into a deep sleep. **6** The captain went to him and said, “How can you sleep? Get up and call^h on your god! Maybe he will take notice of us so that we will not perish.”ⁱ

7 Then the sailors said to each other, “Come, let us cast lots to find out who is responsible for this calamity.”^j They cast lots and the lot fell on Jonah. **8** So they asked him, “Tell us, who is responsible for making all this trouble for us? What kind of work do you do? Where do you come from? What is your country? From what people are you?”

9 He answered, “I am a Hebrew and I worship the LORD, the God of heaven,^k who made the sea and the dry land.”^l

10 This terrified them and they asked, “What have you done?” (They knew he was running away from the LORD, because he had already told them so.)

11 The sea was getting rougher and

1:1 ^a Mt 12:39-41 ^b 2Kl 14:25
1:2 ^c Ge 10:11
1:3 ^d Ps 139:7
^e Jos 19:46;
Ac 9:36, 43
1:4
^f Ps 107:23-26
1:5
^g Ac 27:18-19
1:6 ^h Jnh 3:8
ⁱ Ps 107:28
1:7 ^j Jos 7:10-18; 1Sa 14:42
1:9 ^k Ac 17:24
^l Ps 146:6

rougher. So they asked him, “What should we do to you to make the sea calm down for us?”

12 “Pick me up and throw me into the sea,” he replied, “and it will become calm. I know that it is my fault that this great storm has come upon you.”^m

13 Instead, the men did their best to row back to land. But they could not, for the sea grew even wilder than before.ⁿ **14** Then they cried out to the LORD, “Please, LORD, do not let us die for taking this man’s life. Do not hold us accountable for killing an innocent man,^o for you, LORD, have done as you pleased.”^p **15** Then they took Jonah and threw him overboard, and the raging sea grew calm.^q **16** At this the men greatly feared^r the LORD, and they offered a sacrifice to the LORD and made vows to him.

Jonah’s Prayer

17 Now the LORD provided a huge fish to swallow Jonah,^s and Jonah was in the belly of the fish three days **2**^a and three nights. **1** From inside the fish Jonah prayed to the LORD his God. **2** He said:

“In my distress I called to the LORD,^t

and he answered me.

From deep in the realm of the dead I called for help, and you listened to my cry.

3 You hurled me into the depths,^u into the very heart of the seas, and the currents swirled about me;

all your waves and breakers swept over me.^v

4 I said, ‘I have been banished from your sight;’^w

1:12
^m 2Sa 24:17;
1Ch 21:17
1:13 ⁿ Pr 21:30
1:14 ^o Dt 21:8
^p Ps 115:3
1:15
^q Ps 107:29;
Lk 8:24
1:16 ^r Mk 4:41
1:17 ^s Mt 12:40;
16:4; Lk 11:30
2:2 ^t Ps 18:6;
120:1
2:3 ^u Ps 88:6
^v Ps 42:7
2:4 ^w Ps 31:11

^a In Hebrew texts 2:1 is numbered 1:17, and 2:1-10 is numbered 2:2-11.

yet I will look again
toward your holy temple.⁷

⁵The engulfing waters
threatened me,^a
the deep surrounded me;
seaweed was wrapped around
my head.^x

⁶To the roots of the mountains I
sank down;
the earth beneath barred me in
forever.

But you, LORD my God,
brought my life up from the
pit.

⁷“When my life was ebbing away,
I remembered^y you, LORD,
and my prayer^z rose to you,
to your holy temple.^a

⁸“Those who cling to worthless
idols^b
turn away from God’s love for
them.

⁹But I, with shouts of grateful
praise,
will sacrifice^c to you.
What I have vowed^d I will make
good.
I will say, ‘Salvation^e comes
from the LORD.’”

¹⁰And the LORD commanded the
fish, and it vomited Jonah onto dry
land.

Jonah Goes to Nineveh

3 Then the word of the LORD came
to Jonah^f a second time: ²“Go to
the great city of Nineveh and pro-
claim to it the message I give you.”

³Jonah obeyed the word of the
LORD and went to Nineveh. Now Nin-
evah was a very large city; it took
three days to go through it. ⁴Jonah
began by going a day’s journey into
the city, proclaiming, “Forty more
days and Nineveh will be over-
thrown.” ⁵The Ninevites believed
God. A fast was proclaimed, and all of
them, from the greatest to the least,
put on sackcloth.^g

⁶When Jonah’s warning reached
the king of Nineveh, he rose from his
throne, took off his royal robes, cov-
ered himself with sackcloth and sat
down in the dust.^h ⁷This is the pro-
clamation he issued in Nineveh:

2:5 ^xPs 69:1-2
2:7 ^yPs 77:11-12
2:8 ^z2Ch 30:27
2:8 ^aPs 11:4; 18:6
2:8 ^b2Ki 17:15;
Jer 10:8
2:9 ^cPs 50:14,
23; Hos 14:2
2:9 ^dEcc 5:4-5
2:9 ^ePs 3:8
3:1 ^fJnh 1:1
3:5 ^gDa 9:3;
Lk 11:32
3:6 ^hJob 2:8,
13; Eze 27:30-31

“By the decree of the king and
his nobles:

Do not let people or animals,
herds or flocks, taste anything;
do not let them eat or drink.ⁱ
⁸But let people and animals be
covered with sackcloth. Let ev-
eryone call^j urgently on God.
Let them give up their evil
ways and their violence. ⁹Who
knows?^k God may yet relent and
with compassion turn^l from his
fierce anger so that we will not
perish.”

¹⁰When God saw what they did and
how they turned from their evil ways,
he relented^m and did not bring on
them the destructionⁿ he had threat-
ened.^o

Jonah’s Anger at the LORD’s Compassion

4 But to Jonah this seemed very
wrong, and he became angry.^p
²He prayed to the LORD, “Isn’t this
what I said, LORD, when I was still at
home? That is what I tried to forestall
by fleeing to Tarshish. I knew^q that
you are a gracious and compassion-
ate God, slow to anger and abound-
ing in love,^r a God who relents from
sending calamity.^s ³Now, LORD, take
away my life,^t for it is better for me
to die^u than to live.”

⁴But the LORD replied, “Is it right
for you to be angry?”^v

⁵Jonah had gone out and sat down
at a place east of the city. There he
made himself a shelter, sat in its
shade and waited to see what would
happen to the city. ⁶Then the LORD
God provided a leafy plant^b and
made it grow up over Jonah to give
shade for his head to ease his dis-
comfort, and Jonah was very hap-
py about the plant. ⁷But at dawn
the next day God provided a worm,
which chewed the plant so that it
withered.^w ⁸When the sun rose, God
provided a scorching east wind, and
the sun blazed on Jonah’s head so
that he grew faint. He wanted to die,

^a 5 Or *waters were at my throat* ^b 6 The
precise identification of this plant is uncertain;
also in verses 7, 9 and 10.

3:7 ⁱ2Ch 20:3
3:8 ^jPs 130:1;
Jnh 1:6
3:9 ^k2Sa 12:22
3:10 ^lJoel 2:14
3:10 ^mAm 7:6
3:10 ⁿJer 18:8
3:10 ^oEx 32:14
4:1 ^pVer 4;
Lk 15:28
4:2 ^qJer 20:7-
8 ^rEx 34:6;
Ps 86:5, 15
4:3 ^sJoel 2:13
4:3 ^t1Ki 19:4
4:4 ^uJob 7:15
4:4 ^vMt 20:11-15
4:7 ^wJoel 1:12

and said, "It would be better for me to die than to live."

⁹But God said to Jonah, "Is it right for you to be angry about the plant?"

"It is," he said. "And I'm so angry I wish I were dead."

¹⁰But the LORD said, "You have been concerned about this plant,

4:11 ^xJnh 3:10
^yJnh 1:2; 3:2

though you did not tend it or make it grow. It sprang up overnight and died overnight. ¹¹And should I not have concern^x for the great city of Nineveh,^y in which there are more than a hundred and twenty thousand people who cannot tell their right hand from their left — and also many animals?"

MICAH

1 The word of the LORD that came to Micah of Moresheth^a during the reigns of Jotham,^b Ahaz^c and Hezekiah, kings of Judah^d — the vision^e he saw concerning Samaria and Jerusalem.

²Hear, you peoples, all of you,^f
listen, earth^g and all who live
in it,
that the Sovereign LORD may bear
witness^h against you,
the Lord from his holy temple.ⁱ

Judgment Against Samaria and Jerusalem

³Look! The LORD is coming from
his dwelling^j place;
he comes down and treads on
the heights of the earth.^k

⁴The mountains melt^l beneath him
and the valleys split apart,^m
like wax before the fire,
like water rushing down a slope.

⁵All this is because of Jacob's
transgression,
because of the sins of the
people of Israel.

What is Jacob's transgression?
Is it not Samaria?ⁿ

What is Judah's high place?
Is it not Jerusalem?

⁶"Therefore I will make Samaria a
heap of rubble,
a place for planting vineyards.

I will pour her stones^o into the
valley
and lay bare her foundations.^p

⁷All her idols^q will be broken to
pieces;

all her temple gifts will be
burned with fire;

I will destroy all her images.^r

Since she gathered her gifts from
the wages of prostitutes,^s
as the wages of prostitutes they
will again be used."

1:1 ^a Jer 26:18
b 1 Ch 3:12
c 1 Ch 3:13
d Hos 1:1
e Isa 1:1
f 1:2 ^f Ps 50:7
g Jer 6:19
h Ge 31:50;
Dt 4:26; Isa 1:2
i Ps 11:4
j 1:3 ^j Isa 18:4
k Am 4:13
l 1:4 ^l Ps 46:2;
6 ^m Nu 16:31;
Na 1:5
m 1:5 ^m Am 8:14
n 1:6 ⁿ Am 5:11
o Eze 13:14
p 1:7 ^p Eze 6:6
q Dt 9:21
s Dt 23:17-18

1:8 ^t Isa 5:3
1:9 ^u Jer 46:11
v 2 Ki 18:13
w Isa 3:26
x 1:11 ^x Eze 23:29
y 1:12 ^y Jer 14:19
z 1:13 ^z Jos 10:3
1:14 ^a 2 Ki 16:8
b Jos 15:44
c Jer 15:18

Weeping and Mourning

⁸Because of this I will weep^t and
wail;

I will go about barefoot and
naked.

I will howl like a jackal
and moan like an owl.

⁹For Samaria's plague^u is incurable;
it has spread to Judah.^v

It has reached the very gate^w of
my people,
even to Jerusalem itself.

¹⁰Tell it not in Gath^a;
weep not at all.

In Beth Ophrah^b
roll in the dust.

¹¹Pass by naked^x and in shame,
you who live in Shaphir.^c

Those who live in Zaanah^d
will not come out.

Beth Ezel is in mourning;
it no longer protects you.

¹²Those who live in Maroth^e writhe
in pain,

waiting for relief,^y
because disaster has come from
the LORD,
even to the gate of Jerusalem.

¹³You who live in Lachish,^z
harness fast horses to the
chariot.

You are where the sin of Daughter
Zion began,
for the transgressions of Israel
were found in you.

¹⁴Therefore you will give parting
gifts^a

to Moresheth Gath.
The town of Akzib^b will prove
deceptive^c
to the kings of Israel.

^a 10 Gath sounds like the Hebrew for tell.

^b 10 Beth Ophrah means house of dust.

^c 11 Shaphir means pleasant. ^d 11 Zaanah
sounds like the Hebrew for come out.

^e 12 Maroth sounds like the Hebrew for bitter.

^f 14 Akzib means deception.

¹⁵I will bring a conqueror against you
 who live in Mareshah.^{ad}
 The nobles of Israel
 will flee to Adullam.^e
¹⁶Shave^f your head in mourning
 for the children in whom you
 delight;
 make yourself as bald as the
 vulture,
 for they will go from you into
 exile.

Human Plans and God's Plans

2 Woe to those who plan iniquity,
 to those who plot evil on their
 beds!^g
 At morning's light they carry it
 out
 because it is in their power to
 do it.
²They covet fields^h and seize them,
 and houses, and take them.
 They defraudⁱ people of their
 homes,
 they rob them of their
 inheritance.
³Therefore, the LORD says:
 "I am planning disaster^j against
 this people,
 from which you cannot save
 yourselves.
 You will no longer walk proudly,^k
 for it will be a time of calamity.
⁴In that day people will ridicule
 you;
 they will taunt you with this
 mournful song:
 'We are utterly ruined;^l
 my people's possession is
 divided up.
 He takes it from me!
 He assigns our fields to
 traitors.'"

⁵Therefore you will have no one in
 the assembly of the LORD
 to divide the land^m by lot.

False Prophets

⁶"Do not prophesy," their prophets
 say.
 "Do not prophesy about these
 things;
 disgraceⁿ will not overtake us."^o

^{1:15} ^d Jos 15:44
^e Jos 12:15
^{1:16} ^f Job 1:20
^{2:1} ^g Ps 36:4
^{2:2} ^h Isa 5:8
ⁱ Jer 22:17
^{2:3} ^j Jer 18:11;
 Am 3:1-2
^k Isa 2:12
^{2:4} ^l Jer 4:13
^{2:5} ^m Jos 18:4
^{2:6} ⁿ Mic 6:16
^o Am 2:12

⁷You descendants of Jacob, should
 it be said,
 "Does the LORD become^b
 impatient?
 Does he do such things?"
 "Do not my words do good^p
 to the one whose ways are
 upright?^q
⁸Lately my people have risen up
 like an enemy.
 You strip off the rich robe
 from those who pass by
 without a care,
 like men returning from battle.
⁹You drive the women of my people
 from their pleasant homes.^r
 You take away my blessing
 from their children forever.
¹⁰Get up, go away!
 For this is not your resting
 place,^s
 because it is defiled,^t
 it is ruined, beyond all remedy.
¹¹If a liar and deceiver^u comes and
 says,
 'I will prophesy for you plenty
 of wine and beer,'
 that would be just the prophet
 for this people!^v

Deliverance Promised

¹²"I will surely gather all of you,
 Jacob;
 I will surely bring together the
 remnant^w of Israel.
 I will bring them together like
 sheep in a pen,
 like a flock in its pasture;
 the place will throng with
 people.
¹³The One who breaks open the way
 will go up before^x them;
 they will break through the
 gate and go out.
 Their King will pass through
 before them,
 the LORD at their head."

Leaders and Prophets Rebuked

3 Then I said,
 "Listen, you leaders^y of Jacob,
 you rulers of Israel.

^a ¹⁵ Mareshah sounds like the Hebrew for
 conqueror. ^b ⁷ Or Is the Spirit of the LORD

^{2:7} ^p Ps 119:65
^q Ps 15:2; 84:11
^{2:9} ^r Jer 10:20
^{2:10} ^s Dt 12:9
^t Lev 18:25-29;
 Ps 106:38-39
^{2:11} ^u Jer 5:31
^v Isa 30:10
^{2:12} ^w Mic 4:7;
 5:7; 7:18
^{2:13} ^x Isa 52:12
^{3:1} ^y Jer 5:5

Should you not embrace justice,
² you who hate good and love evil;
 who tear the skin from my people
 and the flesh from their bones;^z
³ who eat my people's flesh,^a
 strip off their skin
 and break their bones in pieces;^b
 who chop them up like meat for the pan,
 like flesh for the pot?^c"

⁴ Then they will cry out to the LORD,
 but he will not answer them.^d
 At that time he will hide his face^e
 from them
 because of the evil they have done.

⁵ This is what the LORD says:
 "As for the prophets
 who lead my people astray,^f
 they proclaim 'peace'
 if they have something to eat,
 but prepare to wage war against anyone
 who refuses to feed them.

⁶ Therefore night will come over you,
 without visions,
 and darkness, without divination.^g
 The sun will set for the prophets,^h
 and the day will go dark for them.

⁷ The seers will be ashamedⁱ
 and the diviners disgraced.^j
 They will all cover their faces
 because there is no answer from God."

⁸ But as for me, I am filled with power,
 with the Spirit of the LORD,
 and with justice and might,
 to declare to Jacob his transgression,
 to Israel his sin.^k

⁹ Hear this, you leaders of Jacob,
 you rulers of Israel,
 who despise justice
 and distort all that is right;^l
¹⁰ who build^m Zion with bloodshed,ⁿ
 and Jerusalem with wickedness.^o

3:2 ^zPs 53:4;
 Eze 22:27
 3:3 ^aPs 14:4
^bZep 3:3
^cEze 11:7
 3:4 ^dPs 18:41;
 Isa 1:15
^eDt 31:17
 3:5 ^fIsa 3:12;
 9:16
 3:6 ^gIsa 8:19-
 22 ^hIsa 29:10
 3:7 ⁱMic 7:16
^jIsa 44:25
 3:8 ^kIsa 58:1
 3:9 ^lPs 58:1-2;
 Isa 1:23
 3:10 ^mJer 22:13
ⁿHab 2:12
^oEze 22:27

¹¹ Her leaders judge for a bribe,
 her priests teach for a price,
 and her prophets tell fortunes
 for money.^p
 Yet they look for the LORD's
 support and say,
 "Is not the LORD among us?
 No disaster will come
 upon us."^q

¹² Therefore because of you,
 Zion will be plowed like a
 field,
 Jerusalem will become a heap of
 rubble,^r
 the temple hill a mound
 overgrown with thickets.

The Mountain of the LORD

4:1-3pp — Isa 2:1-4

4 In the last days
 the mountain^s of the LORD's
 temple will be established
 as the highest of the
 mountains;
 it will be exalted above the
 hills,^t
 and peoples will stream to it.^u

² Many nations will come and say,
 "Come, let us go up to the
 mountain of the LORD,^v
 to the temple of the God of
 Jacob.^w
 He will teach us his ways,^x
 so that we may walk in his
 paths."

The law will go out from Zion,
 the word of the LORD from
 Jerusalem.

³ He will judge between many
 peoples
 and will settle disputes for
 strong nations far and
 wide.^y

They will beat their swords into
 plowshares
 and their spears into pruning
 hooks.^z

Nation will not take up sword
 against nation,
 nor will they train for war
 anymore.^a

⁴ Everyone will sit under their own
 vine
 and under their own fig tree,^b

3:11 ^pIsa 1:23;
 Jer 6:13;
 Hos 4:8, 18
^qJer 7:4
 3:12 ^rJer 26:18
 4:1 ^sZec 8:3
^tEze 17:22
^uPs 22:27;
 86:9; Jer 3:17
 4:2 ^vJer 31:6
^wZec 2:11; 14:16
^xPs 25:8-9;
 Isa 54:13
 4:3 ^yIsa 11:4
^zJoel 3:10
^aIsa 2:4
 4:4 ^b1Ki 4:25

and no one will make them
afraid,^c
for the LORD Almighty has
spoken.^d

⁵All the nations may walk
in the name of their gods,^e
but we will walk in the name of
the LORD
our God for ever and ever.^f

The LORD's Plan

⁶"In that day," declares the LORD,

"I will gather the lame;
I will assemble the exiles^g
and those I have brought to
grief.^h

⁷I will make the lame my
remnant,ⁱ
those driven away a strong
nation.

The LORD will rule over them in
Mount Zion
from that day and forever.^j

⁸As for you, watchtower of the
flock,
stronghold^a of Daughter Zion,
the former dominion will be
restored^k to you;
kingship will come to Daughter
Jerusalem."

⁹Why do you now cry aloud —
have you no king^{bl}?
Has your ruler^c perished,
that pain seizes you like that of
a woman in labor?^m

¹⁰Writhe in agony, Daughter Zion,
like a woman in labor,
for now you must leave the city
to camp in the open field.
You will go to Babylon;ⁿ
there you will be rescued.
There the LORD will redeem^o you
out of the hand of your
enemies.

¹¹But now many nations
are gathered against you.
They say, "Let her be defiled,
let our eyes gloat^p over Zion!"

¹²But they do not know
the thoughts of the LORD;
they do not understand his plan,^q
that he has gathered them like
sheaves to the threshing
floor.

4:4 ^c Lev 26:6
^d Isa 1:20;
Zec 3:10
4:5 ^e 2Ki 17:29
^f Jos 24:14-
15; Isa 26:8;
Zec 10:12
4:6 ^g Ps 147:2
^h Eze 34:13,16;
37:21; Zep 3:19
4:7 ⁱ Mic 2:12
^j Da 7:14;
Lk 1:33;
Rev 11:15
4:8 ^k Isa 1:26
4:9 ^l Jer 8:19
^m Jer 30:6
4:10
ⁿ 2Ki 20:18;
Isa 43:14
^o Isa 48:20
4:11 ^p La 2:16;
Ob 1:12
4:12 ^q Isa 55:8;
Ro 11:33-34

¹³"Rise and thresh, Daughter Zion,
for I will give you horns of iron;
I will give you hooves of bronze,
and you will break to pieces
many nations."^r
You will devote their ill-gotten
gains to the LORD,
their wealth to the Lord of all
the earth.

A Promised Ruler From Bethlehem

5^d Marshal your troops now, city of
troops,
for a siege is laid against us.
They will strike Israel's ruler
on the cheek^s with a rod.

²"But you, Bethlehem^t Ephrathah,^u
though you are small among
the clans^e of Judah,
out of you will come for me
one who will be ruler over Israel,
whose origins are from of old,^v
from ancient times."^w

³Therefore Israel will be
abandoned
until the time when she who is
in labor bears a son,
and the rest of his brothers return
to join the Israelites.

⁴He will stand and shepherd his
flock^x
in the strength of the LORD,
in the majesty of the name of
the LORD his God.
And they will live securely, for
then his greatness^y
will reach to the ends of the
earth.

⁵And he will be our peace^z
when the Assyrians invade^a our
land
and march through our
fortresses.

We will raise against them seven
shepherds,
even eight commanders,^b

⁶who will rule^f the land of Assyria
with the sword,
the land of Nimrod^c with
drawn sword.^{gd}

^a 8 Or hill ^b 9 Or King ^c 9 Or Ruler

^d In Hebrew texts 5:1 is numbered 4:14, and
5:2-15 is numbered 5:1-14. ^e 2 Or rulers

^f 6 Or crush ^g 6 Or Nimrod in its gates

4:13 ^t Da 2:44
5:1 ^u La 3:30
5:2 ^v Jn 7:42
^w Ge 48:7
^x Ps 102:25
^y Mt 2:6*
5:4 ^x Isa 40:11;
49:9; Eze 34:11-
15,23; Mic 7:14
^y Isa 52:13;
Lk 1:32
5:5 ^z Isa 9:6;
Lk 2:14;
Col 1:19-20
^a Isa 8:7
^b Isa 10:24-27
5:6 ^c Ge 10:8
^d Zep 2:13

He will deliver us from the Assyrians when they invade our land and march across our borders.^e

⁷The remnant^f of Jacob will be in the midst of many peoples like dew from the LORD, like showers on the grass,^g which do not wait for anyone or depend on man.

⁸The remnant of Jacob will be among the nations, in the midst of many peoples, like a lion among the beasts of the forest,^h like a young lion among flocks of sheep, which mauls and manglesⁱ as it goes, and no one can rescue.^j

⁹Your hand will be lifted up^k in triumph over your enemies, and all your foes will be destroyed.

¹⁰“In that day,” declares the LORD,

“I will destroy your horses from among you and demolish your chariots.^l

¹¹I will destroy the cities^m of your land and tear down all your strongholds.ⁿ

¹²I will destroy your witchcraft and you will no longer cast spells.^o

¹³I will destroy your idols and your sacred stones from among you; you will no longer bow down to the work of your hands.^p

¹⁴I will uproot from among you your Asherah poles^q when I demolish your cities.

¹⁵I will take vengeance^r in anger and wrath on the nations that have not obeyed me.”

The LORD's Case Against Israel

6 Listen to what the LORD says:

“Stand up, plead my case before the mountains;^s let the hills hear what you have to say.

5:6 ^e Na 2:11-13
5:7 ^f Mic 2:12
9 Isa 44:4
5:8 ^h Ge 49:9
ⁱ Mic 4:13;
Zec 10:5
^j Ps 50:22;
Hos 5:14
5:9 ^k Ps 10:12
5:10 ^l Hos 14:3;
Zec 9:10
5:11 ^m Isa 6:11
ⁿ Hos 10:14;
Am 5:9
5:12 ^o Dt 18:10-12; Isa 2:6; 8:19
5:13 ^p Eze 6:9;
Zec 13:2
5:14 ^q Ex 34:13
5:15 ^r Isa 65:12
6:1 ^s Ps 50:1;
Eze 6:2

6:2 ^t Dt 32:1
^u Hos 12:2
^v Ps 50:7
6:3 ^w Jer 2:5
6:4 ^x Dt 7:8
^y Ex 4:16
^z Ps 77:20
^a Ex 15:20
6:5 ^b Nu 22:5-6
^c Nu 25:1
^d Jos 5:9-10
^e Jdg 5:11;
1Sa 12:7
6:6 ^f Ps 40:6-8; 51:16-17
6:7 ^g Isa 40:16
^h Ps 50:8-10
ⁱ Lev 18:21
^j 2Ki 16:3
6:8 ^k Isa 1:17;
Jer 22:3
^l Isa 57:15
^m Dt 10:12-13;
1Sa 15:22;
Hos 6:6

²“Hear,^t you mountains, the LORD's accusation;^u listen, you everlasting foundations of the earth. For the LORD has a case against his people; he is lodging a charge^v against Israel.

³“My people, what have I done to you? How have I burdened^w you? Answer me.

⁴I brought you up out of Egypt and redeemed you from the land of slavery.^x I sent Moses^y to lead you, also Aaron^z and Miriam.^a

⁵My people, remember what Balak^b king of Moab plotted and what Balaam son of Beor answered. Remember your journey from Shittim^c to Gilgal,^d that you may know the righteous acts^e of the LORD.”

⁶With what shall I come before the LORD and bow down before the exalted God?

Shall I come before him with burnt offerings, with calves a year old?^f

⁷Will the LORD be pleased with thousands of rams,^g with ten thousand rivers of olive oil?^h

Shall I offer my firstbornⁱ for my transgression, the fruit of my body for the sin of my soul?^j

⁸He has shown you, O mortal, what is good.

And what does the LORD require of you?

To act justly^k and to love mercy and to walk humbly^l with your God.^m

Israel's Guilt and Punishment

⁹Listen! The LORD is calling to the city —

^a 14 That is, wooden symbols of the goddess Asherah ^b 8 Or *prudently*

and to fear your name is
wisdom —

“Heed the rod and the One who
appointed it.^a

¹⁰Am I still to forget your ill-gotten
treasures, you wicked
house,

and the short ephah,^b which is
accursed?ⁿ

¹¹Shall I acquit someone with
dishonest scales,^o
with a bag of false weights?

¹²Your rich people are violent;^p
your inhabitants are liars^q
and their tongues speak
deceitfully.^r

¹³Therefore, I have begun to
destroy^s you,
to ruin^c you because of your
sins.

¹⁴You will eat but not be satisfied;^t
your stomach will still be
empty.^d

You will store up but save
nothing,^u
because what you save^e I will
give to the sword.

¹⁵You will plant but not harvest;^v
you will press olives but not
use the oil,
you will crush grapes but not
drink the wine.^w

¹⁶You have observed the statutes of
Omri^x
and all the practices of Ahab's^y
house;
you have followed their
traditions.^z

Therefore I will give you over to
ruin^a
and your people to derision;
you will bear the scorn^b of the
nations.^{f''}

Israel's Misery

7 What misery is mine!
I am like one who gathers
summer fruit
at the gleanings of the vineyard;
there is no cluster of grapes to eat,
none of the early figs that I
crave.

²The faithful have been swept
from the land;^c
not one upright person
remains.

6:10

ⁿ Eze 45:9-10;

Am 3:10; 8:4-6

6:11

^o Lev 19:36;

Hos 12:7

6:12 ^p Isa 1:23

^q Isa 3:8

^r Jer 9:3

6:13 ^s Isa 1:7;

6:11

6:14 ^t Isa 9:20

^u Isa 30:6

6:15 ^v Dt 28:38;

Jer 12:13

^w Am 5:11;

Zep 1:13

6:16 ^x 1Ki 16:25

^y 1Ki 16:29-33

^z Jer 7:24

^a Jer 25:9

^b Jer 51:51

7:2 ^c Ps 12:1

Everyone lies in wait to shed
blood;^d

they hunt each other with
nets.^e

³Both hands are skilled in doing
evil;^f

the ruler demands gifts,
the judge accepts bribes,
the powerful dictate what they
desire —

they all conspire together.

⁴The best of them is like a brier,^g
the most upright worse than a
thorn hedge.

The day God visits you has come,
the day your watchmen sound
the alarm.

Now is the time of your
confusion.^h

⁵Do not trust a neighbor;
put no confidence in a friend.ⁱ
Even with the woman who lies in
your embrace
guard the words of your lips.

⁶For a son dishonors his father,
a daughter rises up against her
mother,^j

a daughter-in-law against her
mother-in-law —

a man's enemies are the
members of his own
household.^k

⁷But as for me, I watch in hope^l for
the LORD,
I wait for God my Savior;
my God will hear^m me.

Israel Will Rise

⁸Do not gloat over me,ⁿ my enemy!
Though I have fallen, I will
rise.^o

Though I sit in darkness,
the LORD will be my light.^p

⁹Because I have sinned against
him,

I will bear the LORD's wrath,^q
until he pleads my case
and upholds my cause.

^a 9 The meaning of the Hebrew for this line is
uncertain. ^b 10 An ephah was a dry measure.

^c 13 Or *Therefore, I will make you ill and destroy
you; / I will ruin* ^d 14 The meaning of the
Hebrew for this word is uncertain. ^e 14 Or *You
will press toward birth but not give birth, / and
what you bring to birth* ^f 16 Septuagint;
Hebrew *scorn due my people*

^d Mic 3:10

^e Jer 5:26

7:3 ^f Pr 4:16

7:4 ^g Eze 2:6

^h Isa 22:5;

Hos 9:7

7:5 ⁱ Jer 9:4

7:6 ^j Eze 22:7

^k Mt 10:35-36*

7:7 ^l Ps 130:5;

Isa 25:9

^m Ps 4:3

7:8 ⁿ Pr 24:17

^o Ps 37:24;

Am 9:11

^p Isa 9:2

7:9 ^q La 3:39-

40

- He will bring me out into the light;
I will see his righteousness.^r
¹⁰Then my enemy will see it
and will be covered with shame,^s
she who said to me,
“Where is the LORD your God?”
My eyes will see her downfall;^t
even now she will be trampled^u
underfoot
like mire in the streets.
¹¹The day for building your walls^v
will come,
the day for extending your
boundaries.
¹²In that day people will come to you
from Assyria and the cities of
Egypt,
even from Egypt to the Euphrates
and from sea to sea
and from mountain to
mountain.^w
¹³The earth will become desolate
because of its inhabitants,
as the result of their deeds.^x

Prayer and Praise

- ¹⁴Shepherd^y your people with your
staff,^z
the flock of your inheritance,
which lives by itself in a forest,
in fertile pasturelands.^a
Let them feed in Bashan and
Gilead^a
as in days long ago.

7:9 ^r Isa 46:13
7:10 ^s Ps 35:26
^t Isa 51:23
^u Zec 10:5
7:11 ^v Isa 54:11
7:12
^w Isa 19:23-25
7:13
^x Isa 3:10-11
7:14 ^y Mic 5:4
^z Ps 23:4
^a Jer 50:19

7:15 ^b Ex 3:20;
Ps 78:12
7:16 ^c Isa 26:11
7:17 ^d Isa 25:3;
49:23; 59:19
7:18
^e Isa 43:25;
Jer 50:20
^f Ps 103:8-13
^g Mic 2:12
^h Ex 34:9
ⁱ Ps 103:9
^j Jer 32:41
7:19 ^k Isa 43:25
^l Jer 31:34
7:20 ^m Dt 7:8;
Lk 1:72

- ¹⁵“As in the days when you came
out of Egypt,
I will show them my
wonders.^b”
¹⁶Nations will see and be ashamed,^c
deprived of all their power.
They will put their hands over
their mouths
and their ears will become deaf.
¹⁷They will lick dust like a snake,
like creatures that crawl on the
ground.
They will come trembling out of
their dens;
they will turn in fear^d to the
LORD our God
and will be afraid of you.
¹⁸Who is a God like you,
who pardons sin^e and forgives^f
the transgression
of the remnant^g of his
inheritance?^h
You do not stay angryⁱ forever
but delight to show mercy.^j
¹⁹You will again have compassion
on us;
you will tread our sins
underfoot
and hurl all our iniquities^k into
the depths of the sea.^l
²⁰You will be faithful to Jacob,
and show love to Abraham,
as you pledged on oath to our
ancestors^m
in days long ago.

^a 14 Or in the middle of Carmel

NAHUM

1 A prophecy^a concerning Nineveh.^b
The book of the vision of Nahum
the Elkoshite.

The LORD's Anger Against Nineveh

²The LORD is a jealous^c and
avenging God;
the LORD takes vengeance^d and
is filled with wrath.

The LORD takes vengeance on his
foes
and vents his wrath against his
enemies.

³The LORD is slow to anger^e but
great in power;
the LORD will not leave the
guilty unpunished.^f
His way is in the whirlwind and
the storm,
and clouds^g are the dust of his
feet.

⁴He rebukes the sea and dries
it up;
he makes all the rivers run dry.
Bashan and Carmel^h wither
and the blossoms of Lebanon
fade.

⁵The mountains quakeⁱ before him
and the hills melt away.^j
The earth trembles at his
presence,
the world and all who live in it.

⁶Who can withstand his
indignation?
Who can endure^k his fierce
anger?
His wrath is poured out like
fire;^l
the rocks are shattered^m before
him.

⁷The LORD is good,ⁿ
a refuge in times of trouble.
He cares for^o those who trust in
him,

⁸ but with an overwhelming
flood

1:1 ^a Isa 13:1;
19:1; Jer 23:33-
34 ^b Jnh 1:2;
Na 2:8;
Zep 2:13
1:2 ^c Ex 20:5
^d Dt 32:41;
Ps 94:1
1:3 ^e Ne 9:17
^f Ex 34:7
^g Ps 104:3
1:4 ^h Isa 33:9
1:5 ⁱ Ex 19:18
^j Mic 1:4
1:6 ^k Mal 3:2
^l Jer 10:10
^m 1Ki 19:11
1:7 ⁿ Jer 33:11
^o Ps 1:6

he will make an end of Nineveh;
he will pursue his foes into the
realm of darkness.

⁹Whatever they plot against the
LORD
he will bring^a to an end;
trouble will not come a second
time.

¹⁰They will be entangled among
thorns^p
and drunk from their wine;
they will be consumed like dry
stubble.^{bq}

¹¹From you, Nineveh, has one come
forth
who plots evil against the LORD
and devises wicked plans.

¹²This is what the LORD says:

"Although they have allies and are
numerous,
they will be destroyed^r and
pass away.

Although I have afflicted you,
Judah,
I will afflict you no more.^s

¹³Now I will break their yoke^t from
your neck
and tear your shackles away."

¹⁴The LORD has given a command
concerning you, Nineveh:
"You will have no descendants
to bear your name."^u

I will destroy the images^v and
idols
that are in the temple of your
gods.

I will prepare your grave,^w
for you are vile."

¹⁵Look, there on the mountains,
the feet of one who brings good
news,^x
who proclaims peace!^y

^a 9 Or *What do you foes plot against the LORD?* /
He will bring it ^b 10 The meaning of the
Hebrew for this verse is uncertain.

1:10 ^p 2Sa 23:6
^q Isa 5:24;
Mal 4:1
1:12 ^r Isa 10:34
^s Isa 54:6-8;
La 3:31-32
1:13 ^t Isa 9:4
1:14 ^u Isa 14:22
^v Mic 5:13
^w Eze 32:22-23
1:15 ^x Isa 40:9;
Ro 10:15
^y Isa 52:7

Celebrate your festivals,^z Judah,
and fulfill your vows.
No more will the wicked invade
you;^a
they will be completely
destroyed.^a

Nineveh to Fall

2^b An attacker^b advances against
you, Nineveh.

Guard the fortress,
watch the road,
brace yourselves,
marshal all your strength!

²The LORD will restore^c the
splendor^d of Jacob
like the splendor of Israel,
though destroyers have laid them
waste
and have ruined their vines.

³The shields of the soldiers are red;
the warriors are clad in scarlet.^e
The metal on the chariots flashes
on the day they are made
ready;
the spears of juniper are
brandished.^c

⁴The chariots^f storm through the
streets,
rushing back and forth through
the squares.
They look like flaming torches;
they dart about like lightning.

⁵Nineveh summons her picked
troops,
yet they stumble^g on their way.
They dash to the city wall;
the protective shield is put in
place.

⁶The river gates^h are thrown open
and the palace collapses.

⁷It is decreed^d that Nineveh
be exiled and carried away.
Her female slaves moanⁱ like
doves
and beat on their breasts.^j

⁸Nineveh is like a pool
whose water is draining away.
“Stop! Stop!” they cry,
but no one turns back.

⁹Plunder the silver!
Plunder the gold!
The supply is endless,
the wealth from all its
treasures!

1:15 ^z Lev 23:2-
4 ^a Isa 52:1
2:1 ^b Jer 51:20
2:2 ^c Eze 37:23
^d Isa 60:15
2:3
^e Eze 23:14-15
2:4 ^f Jer 4:13
2:5 ^g Jer 46:12
2:6 ^h Na 3:13
2:7 ⁱ Isa 59:11
^j Isa 32:12

¹⁰She is pillaged, plundered,
stripped!
Hearts melt, knees give way,
bodies tremble, every face
grows pale.^k

¹¹Where now is the lions' den,^l
the place where they fed their
young,
where the lion and lioness went,
and the cubs, with nothing to
fear?

¹²The lion killed^m enough for his
cubs
and strangled the prey for his
mate,
filling his lairs with the kill
and his dens with the prey.

¹³“I am againstⁿ you,”
declares the LORD Almighty.
“I will burn up your chariots in
smoke,^o
and the sword will devour your
young lions.
I will leave you no prey on the
earth.
The voices of your messengers
will no longer be heard.”

Woe to Nineveh

3 Woe to the city of blood,^p
full of lies,
full of plunder,
never without victims!

²The crack of whips,
the clatter of wheels,
galloping horses
and jolting chariots!

³Charging cavalry,
flashing swords
and glittering spears!
Many casualties,
piles of dead,
bodies without number,
people stumbling over the
corpses^q—

⁴all because of the wanton lust of a
prostitute,
alluring, the mistress of
sorceries,^r

2:10 ^k Isa 29:22
2:11 ^l Isa 5:29
2:12 ^m Jer 51:34
2:13 ⁿ Jer 21:13;
Na 3:5
^o Ps 46:9
3:1 ^p Eze 22:2;
Mic 3:10
3:3 ^q 2Ki 19:35;
Isa 34:3
3:4 ^r Isa 47:9

^a 15 In Hebrew texts this verse (1:15) is numbered 2:1. ^b In Hebrew texts 2:1-13 is numbered 2:2-14. ^c 3 Hebrew; Septuagint and Syriac ready; / the horsemen rush to and fro.
^d 7 The meaning of the Hebrew for this word is uncertain.

who enslaved nations by her
prostitution^s
and peoples by her witchcraft.

⁵“I am against^t you,” declares the
LORD Almighty.
“I will lift your skirts^u over your
face.

I will show the nations your
nakedness^v
and the kingdoms your shame.

⁶I will pelt you with filth,^w
I will treat you with contempt^x
and make you a spectacle.^y

⁷All who see you will flee from you
and say,
‘Nineveh^z is in ruins — who will
mourn for her?’^a
Where can I find anyone to
comfort^b you?”

⁸Are you better than^c Thebes,^d
situated on the Nile,^e
with water around her?
The river was her defense,
the waters her wall.

⁹Cush^{af} and Egypt were her
boundless strength;
Put^g and Libya^h were among
her allies.

¹⁰Yet she was taken captiveⁱ
and went into exile.
Her infants were dashed^j to pieces
at every street corner.
Lots were cast for her nobles,
and all her great men were put
in chains.

¹¹You too will become drunk;^k
you will go into hiding^l
and seek refuge from the
enemy.

¹²All your fortresses are like fig
trees
with their first ripe fruit;
when they are shaken,
the figs^m fall into the mouth of
the eater.

3:4 ^sIsa 23:17;
Eze 16:25-29
3:5 ^tNa 2:13
^uJer 13:22
^vIsa 47:3
3:6 ^wJob 9:31
^xIsa 2:30;
Jer 51:37
^yIsa 14:16
3:7 ^zNa 1:1
^aJer 15:5
^bIsa 51:19
3:8 ^cAm 6:2
^dJer 46:25
^eIsa 19:6-9
3:9 ^f2Ch 12:3
^gEze 27:10
^hEze 30:5
3:10 ⁱIsa 20:4
^jIsa 13:16;
Hos 13:16
3:11 ^kIsa 49:26
^lIsa 2:10
3:12 ^mIsa 28:4

¹³Look at your troops —
they are all weaklings.ⁿ
The gates^o of your land
are wide open to your enemies;
fire has consumed the bars of
your gates.^p

¹⁴Draw water for the siege,^q
strengthen your defenses!^r
Work the clay,
tread the mortar,
repair the brickwork!

¹⁵There the fire will consume you;
the sword will cut you down —
they will devour you like a
swarm of locusts.

Multiply like grasshoppers,
multiply like locusts!^s

¹⁶You have increased the number of
your merchants
till they are more numerous
than the stars in the sky,
but like locusts they strip the land
and then fly away.

¹⁷Your guards are like locusts,^t
your officials like swarms of
locusts
that settle in the walls on a cold
day —
but when the sun appears they fly
away,
and no one knows where.

¹⁸King of Assyria, your shepherds^b
slumber;^u
your nobles lie down to rest.^v
Your people are scattered^w on the
mountains
with no one to gather them.

¹⁹Nothing can heal you;^x
your wound is fatal.
All who hear the news about you
clap their hands^y at your fall,
for who has not felt
your endless cruelty?

^a ⁹ That is, the upper Nile region ^b ¹⁸ That is,
rulers

3:13 ⁿIsa 19:16;
Jer 50:37
^oNa 2:6
^pIsa 45:2
3:14 ^q2Ch 32:4
^rNa 2:1
3:15 ^sJoel 1:4
3:17 ^tJer 51:27
3:18 ^uPs 76:5-
6 ^vIsa 56:10
^w1Ki 22:17
3:19 ^xJer 30:13;
Mic 1:9
^yJob 27:23;
La 2:15;
Zep 2:15

HABAKKUK

1 The prophecy^a that Habakkuk the prophet received.

Habakkuk's Complaint

²How long, LORD, must I call for help,

but you do not listen?^b

Or cry out to you, "Violence!"

but you do not save?^c

³Why do you make me look at injustice?

Why do you tolerate^d
wrongdoing?

Destruction and violence^e are
before me;

there is strife,^f and conflict
abounds.

⁴Therefore the law^g is paralyzed,
and justice never prevails.

The wicked hem in the righteous,
so that justice is perverted.^h

The LORD's Answer

⁵"Look at the nations and watch —
and be utterly amazed.ⁱ

For I am going to do something in
your days

that you would not believe,
even if you were told.^j

⁶I am raising up the Babylonians,^{ak}
that ruthless and impetuous
people,

who sweep across the whole earth
to seize dwellings not their
own.^l

⁷They are a feared and dreaded
people;^m

they are a law to themselves
and promote their own honor.

⁸Their horses are swifterⁿ than
leopards,

fiercer than wolves at dusk.

Their cavalry gallops headlong;
their horsemen come from
afar.

They fly like an eagle swooping to
devour;

1:1 ^a Na 1:1

1:2 ^b Ps 13:1-2;

22:1-2 ^c Jer 14:9

1:3 ^d ver 13

^e Jer 20:8

^f Ps 55:9

1:4 ^g Ps 119:126

^h Job 19:7;

Isa 1:23; 5:20;

Eze 9:9

1:5 ⁱ Isa 29:9

^j Ac 13:41*

1:6 ^k 2Ki 24:2

^l Jer 13:20

1:7 ^m Isa 18:7;

Jer 39:5-9

1:8 ⁿ Jer 4:13

⁹ they all come intent on
violence.

Their hordes^b advance like a
desert wind

and gather prisoners^o like
sand.

¹⁰They mock kings

and scoff at rulers.^p

They laugh at all fortified cities;
by building earthen ramps they
capture them.

¹¹Then they sweep past like the
wind^q and go on —
guilty people, whose own
strength is their god."^r

Habakkuk's Second Complaint

¹²LORD, are you not from
everlasting?

My God, my Holy One,^s you^c
will never die.

You, LORD, have appointed^t them
to execute judgment;
you, my Rock, have ordained
them to punish.

¹³Your eyes are too pure to look on
evil;

you cannot tolerate
wrongdoing.^u

Why then do you tolerate the
treacherous?

Why are you silent while the
wicked
swallow up those more
righteous than
themselves?

¹⁴You have made people like the
fish in the sea,
like the sea creatures that have
no ruler.

¹⁵The wicked foe pulls all of them
up with hooks,^v
he catches them in his net,^w

^a 6 Or *Chaldeans* ^b 9 The meaning of the
Hebrew for this word is uncertain.

^c 12 An ancient Hebrew scribal tradition;
Masoretic Text we

1:9 ^o Hab 2:5

1:10 ^p 2Ch 36:6

1:11 ^q Jer 4:11-12

^r Da 4:30

1:12 ^s Isa 31:1

^t Isa 10:6

1:13

^u La 3:34-36

1:15 ^v Isa 19:8

^w Jer 16:16

he gathers them up in his dragnet;
and so he rejoices and is glad.
16 Therefore he sacrifices to his net
and burns incense^x to his
dragnet,
for by his net he lives in luxury
and enjoys the choicest food.
17 Is he to keep on emptying his net,
destroying nations without
mercy?^y

2 I will stand at my watch^z
and station myself on the
ramparts;^a
I will look to see what he will say^b
to me,
and what answer I am to give
to this complaint.^{ac}

The LORD's Answer

²Then the LORD replied:
“Write^d down the revelation
and make it plain on tablets
so that a herald^b may run
with it.
³For the revelation awaits an
appointed time;
it speaks of the end^e
and will not prove false.
Though it linger, wait^f for it;
it^c will certainly come
and will not delay.^g
⁴“See, the enemy is puffed up;
his desires are not upright —
but the righteous person
will live by his
faithfulness^{dh} —
⁵indeed, wineⁱ betrays him;
he is arrogant and never at rest.
Because he is as greedy as the
grave
and like death is never
satisfied,^j
he gathers to himself all the
nations
and takes captive all the
peoples.
⁶“Will not all of them taunt^k him
with ridicule and scorn, saying,
“‘Woe to him who piles up stolen
goods
and makes himself wealthy by
extortion!’^l
How long must this go on?’

1:16 ^xJer 44:8
1:17 ^yIsa 14:6;
19:8
2:1 ^zIsa 21:8
^aPs 48:13
^bPs 85:8
^cPs 5:3
2:2 ^dRev 1:19
2:3 ^eDa 8:17;
10:14 ^fPs 27:14
^gEze 12:25;
Heb 10:37-38
2:4 ^hRo 1:17*;
Gal 3:11*;
Heb 10:37-38*
2:5 ⁱPr 20:1
^jPr 27:20;
30:15-16
2:6 ^kIsa 14:4
^lAm 2:8

2:7 ^mPr 29:1
2:8 ⁿIsa 33:1;
Zec 2:8-9
^over 17
2:9 ^pJer 22:13
2:10 ^qJer 26:19
^rver 16
2:11 ^sJos 24:27;
Lk 19:40
2:12 ^tMic 3:10
2:13 ^uIsa 50:11
^vIsa 47:13
2:14 ^wNu 14:21
^xIsa 11:9
2:16 ^yver 10
^zLa 4:21

⁷Will not your creditors suddenly
arise?
Will they not wake up and
make you tremble?
Then you will become their
prey.^m
⁸Because you have plundered
many nations,
the peoples who are left will
plunder you.ⁿ
For you have shed human blood;^o
you have destroyed lands and
cities and everyone in them.
⁹“Woe to him who builds^p his
house by unjust gain,
setting his nest on high
to escape the clutches of ruin!
¹⁰You have plotted the ruin^q of
many peoples,
shaming^r your own house and
forfeiting your life.
¹¹The stones^s of the wall will cry out,
and the beams of the
woodwork will echo it.
¹²“Woe to him who builds a city
with bloodshed^t
and establishes a town by
injustice!
¹³Has not the LORD Almighty
determined
that the people's labor is only
fuel for the fire,^u
that the nations exhaust
themselves for nothing?^v
¹⁴For the earth will be filled with
the knowledge of the
glory^w of the LORD
as the waters cover the sea.^x
¹⁵“Woe to him who gives drink to
his neighbors,
pouring it from the wineskin
till they are drunk,
so that he can gaze on their
naked bodies!
¹⁶You will be filled with shame^y
instead of glory.
Now it is your turn! Drink and
let your nakedness be
exposed!^z

^a 1 Or and what to answer when I am rebuked
^b 2 Or so that whoever reads it ^c 3 Or Though
he linger, wait for him; / he ^d 4 Or faith
^e 16 Masoretic Text; Dead Sea Scrolls, Aquila,
Vulgate and Syriac (see also Septuagint) and
stagger

- The cup^a from the LORD's right hand is coming around to you,
and disgrace will cover your glory.
- ¹⁷The violence^b you have done to Lebanon will overwhelm you,
and your destruction of animals will terrify you.^c
For you have shed human blood;^d
you have destroyed lands and cities and everyone in them.
- ¹⁸"Of what value is an idol^e carved by a craftsman?
Or an image that teaches lies?
For the one who makes it trusts in his own creation;
he makes idols that cannot speak.^f
- ¹⁹Woe to him who says to wood, 'Come to life!'
Or to lifeless stone, 'Wake up!'^g
Can it give guidance?
It is covered with gold and silver;^h
there is no breath in it."
- ²⁰The LORD is in his holy temple;ⁱ
let all the earth be silent^j before him.

Habakkuk's Prayer

3 A prayer of Habakkuk the prophet. On *shigionoth*.^a

²LORD, I have heard^k of your fame;
I stand in awe^l of your deeds,
LORD.

Repeat^m them in our day,
in our time make them known;
in wrath remember mercy.ⁿ

³God came from Teman,
the Holy One from Mount Paran.^b

His glory covered the heavens
and his praise filled the earth.^o

⁴His splendor was like the sunrise;
rays flashed from his hand,
where his power was hidden.

⁵Plague went before him;
pestilence followed his steps.

⁶He stood, and shook the earth;
he looked, and made the nations tremble.

^{2:16} ^a Isa 51:22
^{2:17} ^b Jer 51:35
^c Jer 50:15
^d ver 8
^{2:18} ^e Jer 5:21
^f Ps 115:4-5;
Jer 10:14
^{2:19} ^g 1 Ki 18:27
^h Jer 10:4
^{2:20} ⁱ Ps 11:4
^j Isa 41:1
^{3:2} ^k Ps 44:1
^l Ps 119:120
^m Ps 85:6
ⁿ Isa 54:8
^{3:3} ^o Ps 48:10

^{3:6} ^p Ps 114:1-6
^{3:7} ^q Jdg 7:24-25
^r Ex 15:14
^{3:8} ^s Ex 7:20
^t Ps 68:17
^{3:9} ^u Ps 7:12-13
^v Ps 98:7
^w Ps 93:3
^{3:11} ^x Jos 10:13
^y Ps 18:14
^{3:12} ^z Isa 41:15
^{3:13} ^a Ps 20:6;
28:8 ^b Ps 68:21;
110:6
^{3:14} ^c Jdg 7:22
^d Ps 64:2-5
^{3:15} ^e Ex 15:8;
Ps 77:19

- The ancient mountains crumbled
and the age-old hills
collapsed^p —
but he marches on forever.
- ⁷I saw the tents of Cushan in
distress,
the dwellings of Midian^q in
anguish.^r
- ⁸Were you angry with the rivers,^s
LORD?
Was your wrath against the
streams?
Did you rage against the sea
when you rode your horses
and your chariots to victory?^t
- ⁹You uncovered your bow,
you called for many arrows.^u
You split the earth with rivers;
¹⁰ the mountains saw you and
writhed.
Torrents of water swept by;
the deep roared^v
and lifted its waves^w on high.
- ¹¹Sun and moon stood still^x in the
heavens
at the glint of your flying
arrows,^y
at the lightning of your
flashing spear.
- ¹²In wrath you strode through the
earth
and in anger you threshed^z the
nations.
- ¹³You came out to deliver^a your
people,
to save your anointed one.
You crushed^b the leader of the
land of wickedness,
you stripped him from head to
foot.
- ¹⁴With his own spear you pierced
his head
when his warriors stormed out
to scatter us,^c
gloating as though about to
devour
the wretched^d who were in
hiding.
- ¹⁵You trampled the sea with your
horses,
churning the great waters.^e

^a 1 Probably a literary or musical term

^b 3 The Hebrew has *Selah* (a word of uncertain meaning) here and at the middle of verse 9 and at the end of verse 13.

¹⁶ I heard and my heart pounded,
my lips quivered at the sound;
decay crept into my bones,
and my legs trembled.

Yet I will wait patiently for the
day of calamity
to come on the nation
invading us.

¹⁷ Though the fig tree does not bud
and there are no grapes on the
vines,
though the olive crop fails
and the fields produce no food,^f

^{3:17} ^f Joel 1:10-
12, 18

⁹ Jer 5:17
^{3:18} ^h Isa 61:10;
Php 4:4
^{3:19} ⁱ Dt 33:29;
Ps 46:1-5
^j Dt 32:13;
2Sa 22:34;
Ps 18:33

though there are no sheep in the
pen

¹⁸ yet I will rejoice in the LORD,^h
I will be joyful in God my Savior.

¹⁹ The Sovereign LORD is my strength;ⁱ
he makes my feet like the feet
of a deer,
he enables me to tread on the
heights.^j

For the director of music. On my
stringed instruments.

ZEPHANIAH

1 The word of the LORD that came to Zephaniah son of Cushi, the son of Gedaliah, the son of Amariah, the son of Hezekiah, during the reign of Josiah^a son of Amon king of Judah:

Judgment on the Whole Earth in the Day of the LORD

²“I will sweep away everything from the face of the earth,”^b declares the LORD.

³“I will sweep away both man and beast;
I will sweep away the birds in the sky^c
and the fish in the sea —
and the idols that cause the wicked to stumble.”^a

“When I destroy all mankind on the face of the earth,”^d declares the LORD,

⁴“I will stretch out my hand^e against Judah
and against all who live in Jerusalem.

I will destroy every remnant of Baal worship in this place,^f the very names of the idolatrous priests^g —

⁵those who bow down on the roofs to worship the starry host,
those who bow down and swear by the LORD
and who also swear by Molek,^h

⁶those who turn back from followingⁱ the LORD
and neither seek^j the LORD nor inquire^k of him.”

⁷Be silent^l before the Sovereign LORD,
for the day of the LORD^m is near.

The LORD has prepared a sacrifice;ⁿ
he has consecrated those he has invited.

1:1 ^a 2Ki 22:1;
2Ch 34:1-35:25
1:2 ^b Ge 6:7
1:3 ^c Jer 4:25
^d Hos 4:3
1:4 ^e Jer 6:12
^f Mic 5:13
^g Hos 10:5
1:5 ^h Jer 5:7
1:6 ⁱ Isa 1:4;
Jer 2:13
^j Isa 9:13
^k Hos 7:7
1:7 ^l Hab 2:20;
Zec 2:13
^m ver 14;
Isa 13:6
ⁿ Isa 34:6;
Jer 46:10

1:8 ^o Isa 24:21
^p Jer 39:6
1:9 ^q Am 3:10
1:10 ^r 2Ch 33:14
1:11 ^s Jas 5:1
^t Hos 9:6
1:12 ^u Am 6:1
^v Jer 48:11
^w Eze 8:12
1:13 ^x Jer 15:13
^y Dt 28:30,
39; Am 5:11;
Mic 6:15
1:14 ^z ver 7;
Joel 1:15
^a Eze 7:7

⁸“On the day of the LORD’s sacrifice
I will punish^o the officials
and the king’s sons^p
and all those clad
in foreign clothes.

⁹On that day I will punish
all who avoid stepping on the
threshold,^c
who fill the temple of their gods
with violence and deceit.^q

¹⁰“On that day,”
declares the LORD,
“a cry will go up from the Fish
Gate,^r
wailing from the New Quarter,
and a loud crash from the
hills.

¹¹Wail,^s you who live in the market
district^d;
all your merchants will be
wiped out,
all who trade with^e silver will
be destroyed.^t

¹²At that time I will search
Jerusalem with lamps
and punish those who are
complacent,^u
who are like wine left on its
dregs,^v
who think, “The LORD will do
nothing,^w
either good or bad.”

¹³Their wealth will be plundered,^x
their houses demolished.
Though they build houses,
they will not live in them;
though they plant vineyards,
they will not drink the
wine.”^y

¹⁴The great day of the LORD^z is
near^a —
near and coming quickly.

^a 3 The meaning of the Hebrew for this line is uncertain. ^b 5 Hebrew *Malkam*

^c 9 See 1 Samuel 5:5. ^d 11 Or *the Mortar*

^e 11 Or *in*

The cry on the day of the LORD is bitter;
the Mighty Warrior shouts his battle cry.

¹⁵That day will be a day of wrath —
a day of distress and anguish,
a day of trouble and ruin,
a day of darkness and gloom,
a day of clouds and blackness^b —

¹⁶a day of trumpet and battle cry^c
against the fortified cities
and against the corner towers.^d

¹⁷“I will bring such distress on all people
that they will grope about like those who are blind,^e
because they have sinned against the LORD.
Their blood will be poured out^f
like dust
and their entrails like dung.^g

¹⁸Neither their silver nor their gold
will be able to save them
on the day of the LORD’s wrath.”^h

In the fire of his jealousy
the whole earth will be consumed,ⁱ
for he will make a sudden end
of all who live on the earth.^j

Judah and Jerusalem Judged Along With the Nations

Judah Summoned to Repent

2 Gather together,^k gather yourselves together,
you shameful^l nation,
²before the decree takes effect
and that day passes like windblown chaff,^m
before the LORD’s fierce angerⁿ
comes upon you,
before the day of the LORD’s wrath
comes upon you.

³Seek^o the LORD, all you humble of the land,
you who do what he commands.
Seek righteousness, seek humility;^p
perhaps you will be sheltered^q
on the day of the LORD’s anger.

1:15 ^bIsa 22:5;
Joel 2:2
1:16 ^cJer 4:19
^dIsa 2:15
1:17 ^eIsa 59:10
^fPs 79:3
9 Jer 9:22
1:18 ^hEze 7:19
ⁱJer 2:3;
Zep 3:8 ^jGe 6:7
2:1 ^k2Ch 20:4;
Joel 1:14
^lJer 3:3; 6:15
2:2 ^mIsa 17:13;
Hos 13:3
ⁿLa 4:11
2:3 ^oAm 5:6
^pPs 45:4;
Am 5:14-15
^qPs 57:1

Philistia

⁴Gaza^r will be abandoned
and Ashkelon left in ruins.
At midday Ashdod will be emptied
and Ekron uprooted.
⁵Woe to you who live by the sea,
you Kerethite^s people;
the word of the LORD is against you,^t
Canaan, land of the Philistines.
He says, “I will destroy you,
and none will be left.”^u
⁶The land by the sea will become
pastures
having wells for shepherds
and pens for flocks.^v
⁷That land will belong
to the remnant of the people of Judah;
there they will find pasture.
In the evening they will lie down
in the houses of Ashkelon.
The LORD their God will care for them;
he will restore their fortunes.^{aw}

Moab and Ammon

⁸“I have heard the insults^x of Moab
and the taunts of the Ammonites,
who insulted^y my people
and made threats against their land.
⁹Therefore, as surely as I live,”
declares the LORD Almighty,
the God of Israel,
“surely Moab^z will become like Sodom,^a
the Ammonites^b like Gomorrah —
a place of weeds and salt pits,
a wasteland forever.
The remnant of my people will plunder^c them;
the survivors of my nation will inherit their land.”^d
¹⁰This is what they will get in return
for their pride,^e
for insulting^f and mocking
the people of the LORD Almighty.

^a 7 Or will bring back their captives

2:4 ^rAm 1:6,
7-8; Zec 9:5-7
2:5 ^sEze 25:16
^tAm 3:1
^uIsa 14:30
2:6 ^vIsa 5:17
2:7 ^wPs 126:4;
Jer 32:44
2:8 ^xJer 48:27
^yEze 25:3
2:9 ^zIsa 15:1-16:14; Jer 48:1-47
^aDt 29:23
^bJer 49:1-6;
Eze 25:1-7
^cIsa 11:14
^dAm 2:1-3
2:10 ^eIsa 16:6
^fJer 48:27

¹¹The LORD will be awesome^g to them
when he destroys all the gods^h
of the earth.
Distant nations will bow down to him,ⁱ
all of them in their own lands.

Cush

¹²“You Cushites,^a too,
will be slain by my sword.”^k”

Assyria

¹³He will stretch out his hand
against the north
and destroy Assyria,
leaving Nineveh^l utterly desolate
and dry as the desert.^m

¹⁴Flocks and herds will lie down
there,
creatures of every kind.
The desert owlⁿ and the screech
owl
will roost on her columns.
Their hooting will echo through
the windows,
rubble will fill the doorways,
the beams of cedar will be
exposed.

¹⁵This is the city of revelry^o
that lived in safety.^p
She said to herself,
“I am the one! And there is
none besides me.”^q
What a ruin she has become,
a lair for wild beasts!
All who pass by her scoff^r
and shake their fists.

Jerusalem

3 Woe to the city of oppressors,^s
rebellious and defiled!^t

²She obeys^u no one,
she accepts no correction.^v
She does not trust in the LORD,
she does not draw near^w to her
God.

³Her officials within her
are roaring lions;
her rulers are evening wolves,^x
who leave nothing for the
morning.

⁴Her prophets are unprincipled;
they are treacherous people.^y
Her priests profane the sanctuary
and do violence to the law.^z

2:11 ^g Joel 2:11
^h Zep 1:4
ⁱ Zep 3:9
2:12 ^j Isa 18:1;
20:4 ^k Jer 46:10
2:13 ^l Na 1:1
^m Mic 5:6
2:14 ⁿ Isa 14:23
2:15 ^o Isa 32:9
^p Isa 47:8
^q Eze 28:2
^r Na 3:19
3:1 ^s Jer 6:6
^t Eze 23:30
3:2 ^u Jer 22:21
^v Jer 7:28
^w Ps 73:28;
Jer 5:3
3:3 ^x Eze 22:27
3:4 ^y Jer 9:4
^z Eze 22:26

⁵The LORD within her is righteous;
he does no wrong.^a
Morning by morning he dispenses
his justice,
and every new day he does not
fail,
yet the unrighteous know no
shame.

Jerusalem Remains Unrepentant

⁶“I have destroyed nations;
their strongholds are
demolished.
I have left their streets deserted,
with no one passing through.
Their cities are laid waste;^b
they are deserted and empty.
⁷Of Jerusalem I thought,
‘Surely you will fear me
and accept correction!’
Then her place of refuge^b would
not be destroyed,
nor all my punishments come
upon^c her.
But they were still eager
to act corruptly^c in all they did.
⁸Therefore wait^d for me,”
declares the LORD,
“for the day I will stand up to
testify.^d
I have decided to assemble the
nations,^e
to gather the kingdoms
and to pour out my wrath on
them —
all my fierce anger.
The whole world will be
consumed^f
by the fire of my jealous anger.

Restoration of Israel's Remnant

⁹“Then I will purify the lips of the
peoples,
that all of them may call^g on
the name of the LORD
and serve^h him shoulder to
shoulder.
¹⁰From beyond the rivers of Cush^{ei}
my worshipers, my scattered
people,
will bring me offerings.^j

^a 12 That is, people from the upper Nile region
^b 7 Or her sanctuary ^c 7 Or all those I
appointed over ^d 8 Septuagint and Syriac;
Hebrew will rise up to plunder ^e 10 That is,
the upper Nile region

3:5 ^a Dt 32:4
3:6 ^b Lev 26:31
3:7 ^c Hos 9:9
3:8 ^d Ps 27:14
^e Joel 3:2
^f Zep 1:18
3:9 ^g Zep 2:11
^h Isa 19:18
3:10 ⁱ Ps 68:31
^j Isa 60:7

¹¹On that day you, Jerusalem, will
not be put to shame^k
for all the wrongs you have
done to me,
because I will remove from you
your arrogant boasters.
Never again will you be haughty
on my holy hill.

¹²But I will leave within you
the meek^l and humble.
The remnant of Israel
will trust^m in the name of the
LORD.

¹³Theyⁿ will do no wrong;^o
they will tell no lies.^p
A deceitful tongue
will not be found in their
mouths.

They will eat and lie down^q
and no one will make them
afraid.^r

¹⁴Sing, Daughter Zion;^s
shout aloud,^t Israel!
Be glad and rejoice with all your
heart,
Daughter Jerusalem!

¹⁵The LORD has taken away your
punishment,
he has turned back your
enemy.
The LORD, the King of Israel, is
with you;^u
never again will you fear^v any
harm.

3:11

^k Joel 2:26-27

3:12 ^l Isa 14:32

^m Na 1:7

3:13 ⁿ Isa 10:21;

Mic 4:7

^o Ps 119:3

^p Rev 14:5

^q Eze 34:15;

Zep 2:7

^r Eze 34:25-28

3:14 ^s Zec 2:10

^t Isa 12:6

3:15

^u Eze 37:26-28

^v Isa 54:14

¹⁶On that day
they will say to Jerusalem,
“Do not fear, Zion;
do not let your hands hang
limp.”^w

¹⁷The LORD your God is with you,
the Mighty Warrior who saves.^x
He will take great delight^y in you;
in his love he will no longer
rebuke you,
but will rejoice over you with
singing.”

¹⁸“I will remove from you
all who mourn over the loss of
your appointed festivals,
which is a burden and reproach
for you.

¹⁹At that time I will deal
with all who oppressed you.
I will rescue the lame;
I will gather the exiles.^z
I will give them praise^a and honor
in every land where they have
suffered shame.

²⁰At that time I will gather you;
at that time I will bring^b you
home.
I will give you honor^c and praise
among all the peoples of the
earth
when I restore your fortunes^{ad}
before your very eyes,”
says the LORD.

3:16 ^w Job 4:3;

Isa 35:3-4;

Heb 12:12

3:17 ^x Isa 63:1

^y Isa 62:4

3:19

^z Eze 34:16;

Mic 4:6

^a Isa 60:18

3:20

^b Jer 29:14;

Eze 37:12

^c Isa 56:5;

66:22 ^d Joel 3:1

^a 20 Or I bring back your captives

HAGGAI

A Call to Build the House of the LORD

1 In the second year of King Darius,^a on the first day of the sixth month, the word of the LORD came through the prophet Haggai^b to Zerubbabel^c son of Shealtiel, governor^d of Judah, and to Joshua^e son of Jozadak,^{af} the high priest:

²This is what the LORD Almighty says: “These people say, ‘The time has not yet come to rebuild the LORD’s house.’”

³Then the word of the LORD came through the prophet Haggai:⁹ ⁴“Is it a time for you yourselves to be living in your paneled houses,^h while this house remains a ruin?ⁱ”

⁵Now this is what the LORD Almighty says: “Give careful thought^j to your ways. ⁶You have planted much, but harvested little.^k You eat, but never have enough. You drink, but never have your fill. You put on clothes, but are not warm. You earn wages,^l only to put them in a purse with holes in it.”

⁷This is what the LORD Almighty says: “Give careful thought to your ways. ⁸Go up into the mountains and bring down timber and build my house, so that I may take pleasure^m in it and be honored,” says the LORD. ⁹“You expected much, but see, it turned out to be little. What you brought home, I blew away. Why?” declares the LORD Almighty. “Because of my house, which remains a ruin,ⁿ while each of you is busy with your own house. ¹⁰Therefore, because of you the heavens have withheld their dew and the earth its crops.^o ¹¹I called for a drought^p on the fields and the mountains, on the grain, the new wine, the olive oil and everything else the ground produces, on people and livestock, and on all the labor of your hands.^q”

^{1:1} ^a Ezr 4:24
^b Ezr 5:1
^c Mt 1:12-13
^d Ezr 5:3
^e Ezr 2:2
^{f1} Ch 6:15;
Ezr 3:2
^{1:3} ⁹ Ezr 5:1
^{1:4} ^h 2Sa 7:2
ⁱ ver 9; Jer 33:12
^{1:5} ^j La 3:40
^{1:6} ^k Dt 28:38
^l Hag 2:16;
Zec 8:10
^{1:8}
^m Ps 132:13-14
^{1:9} ⁿ ver 4
^{1:10}
^o Lev 26:19;
Dt 28:23
^{1:11} ^p Dt 28:22;
1Ki 17:1
^q Hag 2:17

^{1:12} ^r ver 1
^s ver 14; Isa 1:9;
Hag 2:2
^t Isa 50:10
^u Dt 31:12
^{1:13} ^v Mt 28:20;
Ro 8:31
^{1:14} ^w Ezr 5:2
^x ver 12
^{1:15} ^y ver 1
^{2:3} ^z Ezr 3:12
^a Zec 4:10
^{2:4}
^{b1} Ch 28:20;
Zec 8:9;
Eph 6:10
^{c2} Sa 5:10;
Ac 7:9
^{2:5} ^d Ex 29:46
^e Ne 9:20;
Isa 63:11

¹²Then Zerubbabel^r son of Shealtiel, Joshua son of Jozadak, the high priest, and the whole remnant^s of the people obeyed^t the voice of the LORD their God and the message of the prophet Haggai, because the LORD their God had sent him. And the people feared^u the LORD.

¹³Then Haggai, the LORD’s messenger, gave this message of the LORD to the people: “I am with^v you,” declares the LORD. ¹⁴So the LORD stirred up the spirit of Zerubbabel^w son of Shealtiel, governor of Judah, and the spirit of Joshua son of Jozadak, the high priest, and the spirit of the whole remnant^x of the people. They came and began to work on the house of the LORD Almighty, their God, ¹⁵on the twenty-fourth day of the sixth month.^y

The Promised Glory of the New House

In the second year of King Darius, **2** ¹on the twenty-first day of the seventh month, the word of the LORD came through the prophet Haggai: ²“Speak to Zerubbabel son of Shealtiel, governor of Judah, to Joshua son of Jozadak,^b the high priest, and to the remnant of the people. Ask them, ³‘Who of you is left who saw this house^z in its former glory? How does it look to you now? Does it not seem to you like nothing?’^a ⁴But now be strong, Zerubbabel,’ declares the LORD. ‘Be strong,^b Joshua son of Jozadak, the high priest. Be strong, all you people of the land,’ declares the LORD, ‘and work. For I am with^c you,’ declares the LORD Almighty. ⁵‘This is what I covenanted with you when you came out of Egypt.^d And my Spirit^e remains among you. Do not fear.’

^a 1 Hebrew *Jehozadak*, a variant of *Jozadak*; also in verses 12 and 14 ^b 2 Hebrew *Jehozadak*, a variant of *Jozadak*; also in verse 4

6“‘This is what the LORD Almighty says: ‘In a little while^f I will once more shake the heavens and the earth,^g the sea and the dry land. ⁷I will shake all nations, and what is desired by all nations will come, and I will fill this house^h with glory,’ says the LORD Almighty. ⁸‘The silver is mine and the gold is mine,’ declares the LORD Almighty. ⁹‘The gloryⁱ of this present house will be greater than the glory of the former house,’ says the LORD Almighty. ‘And in this place I will grant peace,’ declares the LORD Almighty.”

Blessings for a Defiled People

¹⁰On the twenty-fourth day of the ninth month,^j in the second year of Darius, the word of the LORD came to the prophet Haggai: ¹¹“‘This is what the LORD Almighty says: ‘Ask the priests^k what the law says: ¹²If someone carries consecrated meat in the fold of their garment, and that fold touches some bread or stew, some wine, olive oil or other food, does it become consecrated?’”

The priests answered, “No.”

¹³Then Haggai said, “If a person defiled by contact with a dead body touches one of these things, does it become defiled?”

“Yes,” the priests replied, “it becomes defiled.”^m

¹⁴Then Haggai said, “‘So it is with this people and this nation in my sight,’ declares the LORD. ‘Whatever they do and whatever they offerⁿ there is defiled.

¹⁵“‘Now give careful thought^o to this from this day on^a — consider

2:6 ^fIsa 10:25
^gHeb 12:26*
^h2:7 ^hIsa 60:7
ⁱ2:9 ⁱPs 85:9
^j2:10 ^j1ver 1
^k2:11
^kLev 10:10-11;
^lDt 17:8-11;
^mMal 2:7
ⁿ2:12 ⁿLev 6:27;
^oMt 23:19
^p2:13
^qLev 22:4-6
^r2:14 ^rIsa 1:13
^s2:15 ^sHag 1:5

how things were before one stone was laid^p on another in the LORD’s temple.^q ¹⁶When anyone came to a heap of twenty measures, there were only ten. When anyone went to a wine vat to draw fifty measures, there were only twenty.^r ¹⁷I struck all the work of your hands^s with blight, ^tmildew and hail, yet you did not return to me,’ declares the LORD.^u ¹⁸‘From this day on, from this twenty-fourth day of the ninth month, give careful thought to the day when the foundation^v of the LORD’s temple was laid. Give careful thought: ¹⁹Is there yet any seed left in the barn? Until now, the vine and the fig tree, the pomegranate and the olive tree have not borne fruit.

“‘From this day on I will bless you.”

Zerubbabel the LORD’s Signet Ring

²⁰The word of the LORD came to Haggai a second time on the twenty-fourth day of the month: ²¹“‘Tell Zerubbabel^w governor of Judah that I am going to shake the heavens and the earth. ²²I will overturn royal thrones and shatter the power of the foreign kingdoms.^x I will overthrow chariots^y and their drivers; horses and their riders will fall, each by the sword of his brother.^z

²³“‘On that day,’ declares the LORD Almighty, ‘I will take you, my servant^a Zerubbabel son of Shealtiel,’ declares the LORD, ‘and I will make you like my signet ring, for I have chosen you,’ declares the LORD Almighty.”

^pEzr 3:10
^qEzr 4:24
^r2:16 ^rHag 1:6
^s2:17 ^sHag 1:11
^tDt 28:22;
^u1Ki 8:37;
^vAm 4:9
^wAm 4:6
^x2:18 ^xZec 8:9
^y2:21 ^yEzr 5:2
^z2:22 ^zDa 2:44
^aMic 5:10
^bJdg 7:22
^c2:23 ^cIsa 43:10

^a 15 Or to the days past

ZECHARIAH

A Call to Return to the LORD

1 In the eighth month of the second year of Darius,^a the word of the LORD came to the prophet Zechariah^b son of Berekiah,^c the son of Iddo:^d

²“The LORD was very angry^e with your ancestors. ³Therefore tell the people: This is what the LORD Almighty says: ‘Return to me,’ declares the LORD Almighty, ‘and I will return to you,’^f says the LORD Almighty. ⁴Do not be like your ancestors,^g to whom the earlier prophets proclaimed: This is what the LORD Almighty says: ‘Turn from your evil ways^h and your evil practices.’ But they would not listen or pay attention to me,ⁱ declares the LORD. ⁵Where are your ancestors now? And the prophets, do they live forever? ⁶But did not my words and my decrees, which I commanded my servants the prophets, overtake your ancestors?

“Then they repented and said, ‘The LORD Almighty has done to us what our ways and practices deserve,^j just as he determined to do.’”

The Man Among the Myrtle Trees

⁷On the twenty-fourth day of the eleventh month, the month of Shebat, in the second year of Darius, the word of the LORD came to the prophet Zechariah son of Berekiah, the son of Iddo.

⁸During the night I had a vision, and there before me was a man mounted on a red^k horse. He was standing among the myrtle trees in a ravine. Behind him were red, brown and white horses.^l

⁹I asked, “What are these, my lord?”

The angel^m who was talking with me answered, “I will show you what they are.”

¹⁰Then the man standing among

1:1 ^a Ezr 4:24;
6:15 ^b Ezr 5:1
^c Mt 23:35;
Lk 11:51 ^d ver 7;
Ne 12:4
1:2 ^e 2Ch 36:16
1:3 ^f Mal 3:7;
Jas 4:8
1:4 ^g 2Ch 36:15
^h Ps 106:6
ⁱ 2Ch 24:19;
Ps 78:8;
Jer 6:17
1:6 ^j Jer 12:14-
17; La 2:17
1:8 ^k Rev 6:4
1:2ec 6:2-7
1:9 ^m Zec 4:1,
4-5

the myrtle trees explained, “They are the ones the LORD has sent to go throughout the earth.”ⁿ

¹¹And they reported to the angel of the LORD who was standing among the myrtle trees, “We have gone throughout the earth and found the whole world at rest and in peace.”^o

¹²Then the angel of the LORD said, “LORD Almighty, how long will you withhold mercy from Jerusalem and from the towns of Judah, which you have been angry with these seventy^p years?” ¹³So the LORD spoke kind and comforting words to the angel who talked with me.^q

¹⁴Then the angel who was speaking to me said, “Proclaim this word: This is what the LORD Almighty says: ‘I am very jealous^r for Jerusalem and Zion,¹⁵ and I am very angry with the nations that feel secure.^s I was only a little angry, but they went too far with the punishment.’^t

¹⁶“Therefore this is what the LORD says: ‘I will return^u to Jerusalem with mercy, and there my house will be rebuilt. And the measuring line^v will be stretched out over Jerusalem,’ declares the LORD Almighty.

¹⁷“Proclaim further: This is what the LORD Almighty says: ‘My towns will again overflow with prosperity, and the LORD will again comfort^w Zion and choose^x Jerusalem.’”^y

Four Horns and Four Craftsmen

¹⁸Then I looked up, and there before me were four horns. ¹⁹I asked the angel who was speaking to me, “What are these?”

He answered me, “These are the horns^z that scattered Judah, Israel and Jerusalem.”

²⁰Then the LORD showed me four craftsmen. ²¹I asked, “What are these coming to do?”

1:10 ⁿ Zec 6:5-8
1:11 ^o Isa 14:7
1:12 ^p Da 9:2
1:13 ^q Zec 4:1
1:14 ^r Joel 2:18;
Zec 8:2
1:15 ^s Jer 48:11
^t Ps 123:3-4;
Am 1:11
1:16 ^u Zec 8:3
^v Zec 2:1-2
1:17 ^w Isa 51:3
^x Isa 14:1
^y Zec 2:12
1:19 ^z Am 6:13

He answered, “These are the horns that scattered Judah so that no one could raise their head, but the craftsmen have come to terrify them and throw down these horns of the nations who lifted up their horns^a against the land of Judah to scatter its people.”^{ab}

A Man With a Measuring Line

2^b Then I looked up, and there before me was a man with a measuring line in his hand. ²I asked, “Where are you going?”

He answered me, “To measure Jerusalem, to find out how wide and how long it is.”^c

³While the angel who was speaking to me was leaving, another angel came to meet him ⁴and said to him: “Run, tell that young man, ‘Jerusalem will be a city without walls^d because of the great number^e of people and animals in it. ⁵And I myself will be a wall^f of fire around it,’ declares the LORD, ‘and I will be its glory^g within.’

⁶“Come! Come! Flee from the land of the north,” declares the LORD, “for I have scattered you to the four winds of heaven,”^h declares the LORD.

⁷“Come, Zion! Escape, you who live in Daughter Babylon!”ⁱ ⁸For this is what the LORD Almighty says: “After the Glorious One has sent me against the nations that have plundered you—for whoever touches you touches the apple of his eye^j—⁹I will surely raise my hand against them so that their slaves will plunder them.^{ck} Then you will know that the LORD Almighty has sent me.^l

¹⁰“Shout and be glad, Daughter Zion.^m For I am coming,ⁿ and I will live among you,”^o declares the LORD. ¹¹“Many nations will be joined with the LORD in that day and will become my people. I will live among you and you will know that the LORD Almighty has sent me to you. ¹²The LORD will inherit^p Judah as his portion in the holy land and will again choose^q Jerusalem. ¹³Be still^r before the LORD, all mankind, because he has roused himself from his holy dwelling.”

1:21 ^a Ps 75:4
^b Ps 75:10
 2:2 ^c Eze 40:3;
 Rev 21:15
 2:4 ^d Eze 38:11
^e Isa 49:20;
 Jer 30:19; 33:22
 2:5 ^f Isa 26:1
^g Rev 21:23
 2:6 ^h Eze 17:21
 2:7 ⁱ Isa 48:20
 2:8 ^j Dt 32:10
 2:9 ^k Isa 14:2
^l Zec 4:9
 2:10 ^m Zep 3:14
ⁿ Zec 9:9
^o Lev 26:12;
 Zec 8:3
 2:12 ^p Dt 32:9;
 Ps 33:12;
 Jer 10:16
^q Zec 1:17
 2:13 ^r Hab 2:20

3:1 ^s Hag 1:1;
 Zec 6:11
^t Ps 109:6
 3:2 ^u Jude 1:9
^v Isa 14:1
^w Am 4:11;
 Jude 1:23
 3:4 ^x Eze 36:25;
 Mic 7:18
^y Isa 52:1;
 Rev 19:8
 3:5 ^z Ex 29:6
 3:7 ^a Dt 17:8-11;
 Eze 44:15-16
 3:8 ^b Eze 12:11
^c Isa 4:2
 3:9 ^d Isa 28:16
^e Jer 50:20
 3:10 ^f 1Ki 4:25;
 Mic 4:4
 4:1 ^g Da 8:18
^h Jer 31:26
 4:2 ⁱ Jer 1:13

Clean Garments for the High Priest

3 Then he showed me Joshua^s the high priest standing before the angel of the LORD, and Satan^{dt} standing at his right side to accuse him. ²The LORD said to Satan, “The LORD rebuke you,^u Satan! The LORD, who has chosen^v Jerusalem, rebuke you! Is not this man a burning stick snatched from the fire?”^w

³Now Joshua was dressed in filthy clothes as he stood before the angel. ⁴The angel said to those who were standing before him, “Take off his filthy clothes.”

Then he said to Joshua, “See, I have taken away your sin,^x and I will put fine garments^y on you.”

⁵Then I said, “Put a clean turban^z on his head.” So they put a clean turban on his head and clothed him, while the angel of the LORD stood by.

⁶The angel of the LORD gave this charge to Joshua: ⁷“This is what the LORD Almighty says: ‘If you will walk in obedience to me and keep my requirements, then you will govern my house^a and have charge of my courts, and I will give you a place among these standing here.

⁸“Listen, High Priest Joshua, you and your associates seated before you, who are men symbolic^b of things to come: I am going to bring my servant, the Branch.^c ⁹See, the stone I have set in front of Joshua! There are seven eyes^e on that one stone,^d and I will engrave an inscription on it,’ says the LORD Almighty, ‘and I will remove the sin^e of this land in a single day.

¹⁰“In that day each of you will invite your neighbor to sit under your vine and fig tree,^f declares the LORD Almighty.”

The Gold Lampstand and the Two Olive Trees

4 Then the angel who talked with me returned and woke^g me up, like someone awakened from sleep.^h ²He asked me, “What do you see?”ⁱ

^a 21 In Hebrew texts 1:18-21 is numbered 2:1-4.

^b In Hebrew texts 2:1-13 is numbered 2:5-17.

^c 8,9 Or says after . . . eye: ⁹“I . . . plunder them.”

^d 1 Hebrew *satan* means *adversary*.

^e 9 Or *facets*

I answered, "I see a solid gold lampstand^j with a bowl at the top and seven lamps^k on it, with seven channels to the lamps. ³Also there are two olive trees^l by it, one on the right of the bowl and the other on its left."

⁴I asked the angel who talked with me, "What are these, my lord?"

⁵He answered, "Do you not know what these are?"

"No, my lord," I replied.^m

⁶So he said to me, "This is the word of the LORD to Zerubbabel:ⁿ 'Not by might nor by power, but by my Spirit,'^o says the LORD Almighty.

⁷"What are you, mighty mountain? Before Zerubbabel you will become level ground.^p Then he will bring out the capstone^q to shouts of 'God bless it! God bless it!'"

⁸Then the word of the LORD came to me: ⁹"The hands of Zerubbabel have laid the foundation^r of this temple; his hands will also complete it.^s Then you will know that the LORD Almighty has sent me^t to you.

¹⁰"Who dares despise the day of small things,^u since the seven eyes^v of the LORD that range throughout the earth will rejoice when they see the chosen capstone^a in the hand of Zerubbabel?"

¹¹Then I asked the angel, "What are these two olive trees^w on the right and the left of the lampstand?"

¹²Again I asked him, "What are these two olive branches beside the two gold pipes that pour out golden oil?"

¹³He replied, "Do you not know what these are?"

"No, my lord," I said.

¹⁴So he said, "These are the two who are anointed^x to^b serve the Lord of all the earth."

The Flying Scroll

5 I looked again, and there before me was a flying scroll.^y

²He asked me, "What do you see?"

I answered, "I see a flying scroll, twenty cubits long and ten cubits wide.^c"

³And he said to me, "This is the curse^z that is going out over the whole land; for according to what

4:2 ^jEx 25:31;

Rev 1:12

^kRev 4:5

4:3 ^lver 11;

Rev 11:4

4:5 ^mZec 1:9

4:6 ⁿEzr 5:2

^oIsa 11:2-4;

Hos 1:7

4:7 ^pJer 51:25

^qPs 118:22

4:9 ^rEzr 3:11

^sEzr 3:8;

6:15; Zec 6:12

^tZec 2:9

4:10 ^uHag 2:3

^vZec 3:9;

Rev 5:6

4:11 ^wver 3;

Rev 11:4

4:14 ^xEx 29:7;

40:15; Da 9:24-

26; Zec 3:1-7

5:1 ^yEze 2:9;

Rev 5:1

5:3 ^zIsa 24:6;

43:28; Mal 3:9;

4:6

it says on one side, every thief^a will be banished, and according to what it says on the other, everyone who swears falsely^b will be banished. ⁴The LORD Almighty declares, 'I will send it out, and it will enter the house of the thief and the house of anyone who swears falsely by my name. It will remain in that house and destroy it completely, both its timbers and its stones.^c'"

The Woman in a Basket

⁵Then the angel who was speaking to me came forward and said to me, "Look up and see what is appearing."

⁶I asked, "What is it?"

He replied, "It is a basket." And he added, "This is the iniquity^d of the people throughout the land."

⁷Then the cover of lead was raised, and there in the basket sat a woman! ⁸He said, "This is wickedness," and he pushed her back into the basket and pushed its lead cover down on it.^d

⁹Then I looked up — and there before me were two women, with the wind in their wings! They had wings like those of a stork,^e and they lifted up the basket between heaven and earth.

¹⁰"Where are they taking the basket?" I asked the angel who was speaking to me.

¹¹He replied, "To the country of Babylonia^{ef} to build a house^g for it. When the house is ready, the basket will be set there in its place."^h

Four Chariots

6 I looked up again, and there before me were four chariotsⁱ coming out from between two mountains — mountains of bronze. ²The first chariot had red horses, the second black,^j ³the third white,^k and the fourth dappled — all of them powerful. ⁴I asked the angel who was speaking to me, "What are these, my lord?"

⁵The angel answered me, "These are the four spirits^l of heaven, going

^a 10 Or the plumb line ^b 14 Or two who bring oil and ^c 2 That is, about 30 feet long and

15 feet wide or about 9 meters long and

4.5 meters wide ^d 6 Or appearance

^e 11 Hebrew Shinar ^f 5 Or winds

^a Ex 20:15;

Mal 3:8

^b Isa 48:1

5:4 ^c Lev 14:34-

45; Hab 2:9-11;

Mal 3:5

5:8 ^d Mic 6:11

5:9 ^e Lev 11:19

5:11 ^f Ge 10:10

^g Jer 29:5, 28

^h Da 1:2

6:1 ⁱ ver 5

6:2 ^j Rev 6:5

6:3 ^k Rev 6:2

6:5 ^l Eze 37:9;

Mt 24:31;

Rev 7:1

out from standing in the presence of the Lord of the whole world.⁶ The one with the black horses is going toward the north country, the one with the white horses toward the west,^a and the one with the dappled horses toward the south.”

⁷When the powerful horses went out, they were straining to go throughout the earth.^m And he said, “Go throughout the earth!” So they went throughout the earth.

⁸Then he called to me, “Look, those going toward the north country have given my Spirit^b restⁿ in the land of the north.”

A Crown for Joshua

⁹The word of the LORD came to me: ¹⁰“Take silver and gold from the exiles Heldai, Tobijah and Jedaiah, who have arrived from Babylon.^o Go the same day to the house of Josiah son of Zephaniah. ¹¹Take the silver and gold and make a crown,^p and set it on the head of the high priest, Joshua^q son of Jozadak.^{c†} ¹²Tell him this is what the LORD Almighty says: ‘Here is the man whose name is the Branch,^s and he will branch out from his place and build the temple of the LORD.^t ¹³It is he who will build the temple of the LORD, and he will be clothed with majesty and will sit and rule on his throne. And he^d will be a priest^u on his throne. And there will be harmony between the two.’ ¹⁴The crown will be given to Heldai,^e Tobijah, Jedaiah and Hen^f son of Zephaniah as a memorial in the temple of the LORD. ¹⁵Those who are far away will come and help to build the temple of the LORD,^v and you will know that the LORD Almighty has sent me to you.^w This will happen if you diligently obey^x the LORD your God.”

Justice and Mercy, Not Fasting

7 In the fourth year of King Darius, the word of the LORD came to Zechariah on the fourth day of the ninth month, the month of Kislev.^y ²The people of Bethel had sent Shazerer and Regem-Melek, together with their men, to entreat^z the LORD ³by asking the priests of the house of

6:7 ^m Zec 1:10
6:8 ⁿ Eze 5:13;
24:13
6:10 ^o Ezr 7:14-
16; Jer 28:6
6:11 ^p Ps 21:3
9 Zec 3:1
1 Ezr 3:2
6:12 ^s Isa 4:2;
Zec 3:8
1 Ezr 3:8-10;
Zec 4:6-9
6:13 ^u Ps 110:4
6:15 ^v Isa 60:10
w Zec 2:9-11
x Isa 58:12;
Jer 7:23;
Zec 3:7
7:1 ^y Ne 1:1
7:2 ^z Jer 26:19;
Zec 8:21

7:3 ^a Zec 12:12-
14, ^b Jer 52:12-
14; Zec 8:19
7:5 ^c Isa 58:5
7:7 ^d Zec 1:4
e Jer 22:21
f Jer 17:26
7:9 ^g Zec 8:16
7:10 ^h Ex 22:21
i Ex 22:22;
Isa 1:17
7:11 ^j Jer 8:5;
11:10; 17:23
7:12 ^k Jer 17:1;
Eze 11:19
l Ne 9:29
m Da 9:12
7:13 ⁿ Pr 1:24
o Isa 1:15;
Jer 11:11;
14:12; Mic 3:4
p Pr 1:28
7:14 ^q Dt 4:27;
28:64-67
r Jer 23:19
s Jer 44:6

the LORD Almighty and the prophets, “Should I mourn^a and fast in the fifth^b month, as I have done for so many years?”

⁴Then the word of the LORD Almighty came to me: ⁵“Ask all the people of the land and the priests, ‘When you fasted^c and mourned in the fifth and seventh months for the past seventy years, was it really for me that you fasted? ⁶And when you were eating and drinking, were you not just feasting for yourselves? ⁷Are these not the words the LORD proclaimed through the earlier prophets^d when Jerusalem and its surrounding towns were at rest^e and prosperous, and the Negev and the western foothills^f were settled?’”

⁸And the word of the LORD came again to Zechariah: ⁹“This is what the LORD Almighty said: ‘Administer true justice;^g show mercy and compassion to one another. ¹⁰Do not oppress the widow or the fatherless, the foreigner^h or the poor. Do not plot evil against each other.’ⁱ

¹¹“But they refused to pay attention; stubbornly they turned their backs and covered their ears.^j ¹²They made their hearts as hard as flint^k and would not listen to the law or to the words that the LORD Almighty had sent by his Spirit through the earlier prophets.^l So the LORD Almighty was very angry.^m

¹³“‘When I called, they did not listen;ⁿ so when they called, I would not listen,^o says the LORD Almighty.^p ¹⁴I scattered^q them with a whirlwind^r among all the nations, where they were strangers. The land they left behind them was so desolate that no one traveled through it. This is how they made the pleasant land desolate.^s”

The LORD Promises to Bless Jerusalem

8 The word of the LORD Almighty came to me.

²This is what the LORD Almighty

^a 6 Or horses after them ^b 8 Or spirit
^c 11 Hebrew Jehozadak, a variant of Jozadak
^d 13 Or there ^e 14 Syriac; Hebrew Helem
^f 14 Or and the gracious one, the

says: "I am very jealous for Zion; I am burning with jealousy for her."

³This is what the LORD says: "I will return^t to Zion and dwell in Jerusalem.^u Then Jerusalem will be called the Faithful City, and the mountain of the LORD Almighty will be called the Holy Mountain."

⁴This is what the LORD Almighty says: "Once again men and women of ripe old age will sit in the streets of Jerusalem,^v each of them with cane in hand because of their age. ⁵The city streets will be filled with boys and girls playing there.^w"

⁶This is what the LORD Almighty says: "It may seem marvelous to the remnant of this people at that time,^x but will it seem marvelous to me?"^y declares the LORD Almighty.

⁷This is what the LORD Almighty says: "I will save my people from the countries of the east and the west.^z ⁸I will bring them back^a to live in Jerusalem; they will be my people,^b and I will be faithful and righteous to them as their God."

⁹This is what the LORD Almighty says: "Now hear these words, 'Let your hands be strong^c so that the temple may be built.' This is also what the prophets^d said who were present when the foundation was laid for the house of the LORD Almighty. ¹⁰Before that time there were no wages^e for people or hire for animals. No one could go about their business safely because of their enemies, since I had turned everyone against their neighbor. ¹¹But now I will not deal with the remnant of this people as I did in the past,"^f declares the LORD Almighty.

¹²"The seed will grow well, the vine will yield its fruit,^g the ground will produce its crops,^h and the heavens will drop their dew.ⁱ I will give all these things as an inheritance^j to the remnant of this people. ¹³Just as you, Judah and Israel, have been a curse^{ak} among the nations, so I will save you, and you will be a blessing.^{bl} Do not be afraid, but let your hands be strong."

¹⁴This is what the LORD Almighty says: "Just as I had determined to bring disaster^m on you and showed no pity when your ancestors angered

8:3 ^tZec 1:16
^uZec 2:10
 8:4 ^vIsa 65:20
 8:5
^wJer 30:20;
 31:13
 8:6 ^xPs 118:23;
 126:1-3
^yJer 32:17, 27
 8:7 ^zPs 107:3;
 Isa 11:11; 43:5
 8:8 ^aZec 10:10
^bEze 11:19-20;
 36:28; Zec 2:11
 8:9 ^cHag 2:4
^dEzr 5:1
 8:10 ^eHag 1:6
 8:11 ^fIsa 12:1
 8:12 ^gJoel 2:22
^hPs 67:6
ⁱGe 27:28
^jOb 1:17
 8:13 ^kJer 42:18
^lGe 12:2
 8:14
^mJer 31:28;
 Eze 24:14

me," says the LORD Almighty, ¹⁵"so now I have determined to do goodⁿ again to Jerusalem and Judah. Do not be afraid. ¹⁶These are the things you are to do: Speak the truth^o to each other, and render true and sound judgment in your courts;^p ¹⁷do not plot evil^q against each other, and do not love to swear falsely.^r I hate all this," declares the LORD.

¹⁸The word of the LORD Almighty came to me.

¹⁹This is what the LORD Almighty says: "The fasts of the fourth,^s fifth,^t seventh^u and tenth^v months will become joyful^w and glad occasions and happy festivals for Judah. Therefore love truth^x and peace."

²⁰This is what the LORD Almighty says: "Many peoples and the inhabitants of many cities will yet come, ²¹and the inhabitants of one city will go to another and say, 'Let us go at once to entreat^y the LORD and seek the LORD Almighty. I myself am going.' ²²And many peoples and powerful nations will come to Jerusalem to seek the LORD Almighty and to entreat him."^z

²³This is what the LORD Almighty says: "In those days ten people from all languages and nations will take firm hold of one Jew by the hem of his robe and say, 'Let us go with you, because we have heard that God is with you.'"^a

Judgment on Israel's Enemies

9 A prophecy:

The word of the LORD is against
 the land of Hadrak
 and will come to rest on
 Damascus^b —
 for the eyes of all people and all
 the tribes of Israel
 are on the LORD — ^c
²and on Hamath^c too, which
 borders on it,
 and on Tyre^d and Sidon, though
 they are very skillful.

^a 13 That is, your name has been used in cursing (see Jer. 29:22); or, you have been regarded as under a curse. ^b 13 Or and your name will be used in blessings (see Gen. 48:20); or and you will be seen as blessed ^c 1 Or Damascus. / For the eye of the LORD is on all people, / as well as on the tribes of Israel,

8:15 ⁿver 13;
 Jer 29:11;
 Mic 7:18-20
 8:16 ^oPs 15:2;
 Eph 4:25
^pZec 7:9
 8:17 ^qPr 3:29
^rPr 6:16-19
 8:19 ^sJer 39:2
^tJer 52:12
^u2Ki 25:25
^vJer 52:4
^wPs 30:11
^xver 16
 8:21 ^yZec 7:2
 8:22 ^zPs 117:1;
 Isa 60:3;
 Zec 2:11
 8:23
^a Isa 45:14;
 1Co 14:25
 9:1 ^b Isa 17:1
 9:2 ^c Jer 49:23
^d Eze 28:1-19

³ Tyre has built herself a stronghold;
she has heaped up silver like
dust,
and gold like the dirt of the
streets.^e

⁴ But the Lord will take away her
possessions
and destroy her power on the
sea,
and she will be consumed by
fire.^f

⁵ Ashkelon will see it and fear;
Gaza will writhe in agony,
and Ekron too, for her hope will
wither.

Gaza will lose her king
and Ashkelon will be deserted.

⁶ A mongrel people will occupy
Ashdod,
and I will put an end to the
pride of the Philistines.

⁷ I will take the blood from their
mouths,
the forbidden food from
between their teeth.

Those who are left will belong to
our God
and become a clan in Judah,
and Ekron will be like the
Jebusites.

⁸ But I will encamp at my temple
to guard it against marauding
forces.

Never again will an oppressor
overrun my people,
for now I am keeping watch.⁹

The Coming of Zion's King

⁹ Rejoice greatly, Daughter Zion!
Shout, Daughter Jerusalem!
See, your king comes to you,
righteous and victorious,^h
lowly and riding on a donkey,
on a colt, the foal of a donkey.ⁱ

¹⁰ I will take away the chariots from
Ephraim
and the warhorses from
Jerusalem,
and the battle bow will be
broken.^j

He will proclaim peace to the
nations.

His rule will extend from sea to
sea

and from the River^a to the ends
of the earth.^k

^{9:3} ^e Job 27:16;
Eze 28:4
^{9:4} ^f Isa 23:1;
Eze 26:3-5;
28:18
^{9:8} ^g Isa 52:1;
54:14
^{9:9} ^h Isa 9:6-
7; 43:3-11;
Jer 23:5-6;
Zep 3:14-15;
Zec 2:10
ⁱ Mt 21:5*;
Jn 12:15*
^{9:10} ^j Hos 1:7;
2:18; Mic 4:3;
5:10; Zec 10:4
^k Ps 72:8

¹¹ As for you, because of the blood of
my covenant^l with you,
I will free your prisoners^m from
the waterless pit.

¹² Return to your fortress,ⁿ you
prisoners of hope;
even now I announce that I will
restore twice as much to
you.

¹³ I will bend Judah as I bend my bow
and fill it with Ephraim.^o

I will rouse your sons, Zion,
against your sons, Greece,^p
and make you like a warrior's
sword.^q

The LORD Will Appear

¹⁴ Then the LORD will appear over
them;^r

his arrow will flash like
lightning.^s

The Sovereign LORD will sound
the trumpet;

he will march in the storms^t of
the south,

¹⁵ and the LORD Almighty will
shield^u them.

They will destroy
and overcome with slingstones.

They will drink and roar as with
wine;

they will be full like a bowl
used for sprinkling^b the
corners^v of the altar.

¹⁶ The LORD their God will save his
people on that day
as a shepherd saves his flock.

They will sparkle in his land
like jewels in a crown.^w

¹⁷ How attractive and beautiful they
will be!

Grain will make the young men
thrive,
and new wine the young
women.

The LORD Will Care for Judah

10 Ask the LORD for rain in the
springtime;

it is the LORD who sends the
thunderstorms.

He gives showers of rain to all
people,
and plants of the field to
everyone.

^{9:11} ^l Ex 24:8
^m Isa 42:7
^{9:12} ⁿ Joel 3:16
^{9:13} ^o Isa 49:2
^p Joel 3:6
^q Jer 51:20
^{9:14} ^r Isa 31:5
^s Ps 18:14;
Hab 3:11
^t Isa 21:1; 66:15
^{9:15} ^u Isa 37:35;
Zec 12:8
^v Ex 27:2
^{9:16} ^w Isa 62:3;
Jer 31:11

^a 10 That is, the Euphrates

^b 15 Or bowl, / like

²The idols^x speak deceitfully,
diviners see visions that lie;
they tell dreams that are false,
they give comfort in vain.
Therefore the people wander like
sheep
oppressed for lack of a
shepherd.^y

³“My anger burns against the
shepherds,
and I will punish the leaders;^z
for the LORD Almighty will care
for his flock, the people of
Judah,
and make them like a proud
horse in battle.

⁴From Judah will come the
cornerstone,
from him the tent peg,^a
from him the battle bow,^b
from him every ruler.

⁵Together they^a will be like
warriors in battle
trampling their enemy into the
mud of the streets.^c
They will fight because the LORD
is with them,
and they will put the enemy
horsemen to shame.^d

⁶“I will strengthen Judah
and save the tribes of Joseph.
I will restore them
because I have compassion on
them.^e
They will be as though
I had not rejected them,
for I am the LORD their God
and I will answer^f them.

⁷The Ephraimites will become like
warriors,
and their hearts will be glad as
with wine.^g
Their children will see it and be
joyful;
their hearts will rejoice in the
LORD.

⁸I will signal^h for them
and gather them in.
Surely I will redeem them;
they will be as numerousⁱ as
before.

⁹Though I scatter them among the
peoples,
yet in distant lands they will
remember me.^j

10:2 ^xEze 21:21
^yEze 34:5;
Hos 3:4;
Mt 9:36
10:3 ^zJer 25:34
10:4 ^aIsa 22:23
^bZec 9:10
10:5
^c2Sa 22:43
^dAm 2:15;
Hag 2:22
10:6 ^eZec 8:7-
8 ^fZec 13:9
10:7 ^gZec 9:15
10:8 ^hIsa 5:26
ⁱJer 33:22;
Eze 36:11
10:9 ^jEze 6:9

They and their children will
survive,
and they will return.

¹⁰I will bring them back from Egypt
and gather them from Assyria.^k
I will bring them to Gilead^l and
Lebanon,
and there will not be room^m
enough for them.
¹¹They will pass through the sea of
trouble;
the surging sea will be subdued
and all the depths of the Nile
will dry up.ⁿ

Assyria's pride^o will be brought
down
and Egypt's scepter^p will pass
away.

¹²I will strengthen them in the
LORD
and in his name they will live
securely,^q”
declares the LORD.

11 Open your doors, Lebanon,^r
so that fire may devour your
cedars!

²Wail, you juniper, for the cedar
has fallen;
the stately trees are ruined!
Wail, oaks of Bashan;
the dense forest^s has been cut
down!

³Listen to the wail of the
shepherds;
their rich pastures are
destroyed!
Listen to the roar of the lions;
the lush thicket of the Jordan is
ruined!^t

Two Shepherds

⁴This is what the LORD my God
says: “Shepherd the flock marked
for slaughter. ⁵Their buyers slaugh-
ter them and go unpunished. Those
who sell them say, ‘Praise the LORD,
I am rich!’ Their own shepherds do
not spare them.” ⁶For I will no longer
have pity on the people of the land,”
declares the LORD. “I will give every-
one into the hands of their neigh-
bors^v and their king. They will dev-
astate the land, and I will not rescue
anyone from their hands.”^w

^a 4,5 Or ruler, all of them together. / ^sThey

10:10 ^kIsa 11:11
^lJer 50:19
^mIsa 49:19
10:11 ⁿIsa 19:5-
7; 51:10
^oZep 2:13
^pEze 30:13
10:12 ^qMic 4:5
11:1 ^rEze 31:3
11:2 ^sIsa 32:19
11:3 ^tJer 2:15;
50:44
11:5 ^uJer 50:7;
Eze 34:2-3
11:6 ^vZec 14:13
^wIsa 9:19-21;
Jer 13:14;
Mic 5:8; 7:2-6

⁷So I shepherded the flock marked for slaughter, particularly the oppressed of the flock. Then I took two staffs and called one Favor and the other Union, and I shepherded the flock. ⁸In one month I got rid of the three shepherds.

The flock detested me, and I grew weary of them ⁹and said, "I will not be your shepherd. Let the dying die, and the perishing perish.^x Let those who are left eat one another's flesh."

¹⁰Then I took my staff called Favor^y and broke it, revoking^z the covenant I had made with all the nations. ¹¹It was revoked on that day, and so the oppressed of the flock who were watching me knew it was the word of the LORD.

¹²I told them, "If you think it best, give me my pay; but if not, keep it." So they paid me thirty pieces of silver.^a

¹³And the LORD said to me, "Throw it to the potter" — the handsome price at which they valued me! So I took the thirty pieces of silver and threw them to the potter at the house of the LORD.^b

¹⁴Then I broke my second staff called Union, breaking the family bond between Judah and Israel.

¹⁵Then the LORD said to me, "Take again the equipment of a foolish shepherd. ¹⁶For I am going to raise up a shepherd over the land who will not care for the lost, or seek the young, or heal the injured, or feed the healthy, but will eat the meat of the choice sheep, tearing off their hooves.

¹⁷"Woe to the worthless shepherd,^c who deserts the flock!

May the sword strike his arm^d and his right eye!

May his arm be completely withered,

his right eye totally blinded!"^e

Jerusalem's Enemies to Be Destroyed

12 A prophecy: The word of the LORD concerning Israel.

The LORD, who stretches out the heavens,^f who lays the foundation of the earth,^g and who forms the hu-

11:9 ^x Jer 15:2; 43:11
11:10 ^y ver 7
^z Ps 89:39; Jer 14:21
11:12 ^a Ex 21:32; Mt 26:15
11:13 ^b Mt 27:9-10*; Ac 1:18-19
11:17 ^c Jer 23:1
^d Eze 30:21-22
^e Jer 23:1
12:1 ^f Isa 42:5; Jer 51:15
^g Ps 102:25; Heb 1:10

^h Isa 57:16
12:2 ⁱ Ps 75:8
^j Isa 51:23
^k Zec 14:14
12:3 ^l Zec 14:2
^m Da 2:34-35
ⁿ Mt 21:44
12:4 ^o Ps 76:6
12:6 ^p Isa 10:17-18; Zec 11:1
^q Ob 1:18
12:7 ^r Jer 30:18; Am 9:11
12:8 ^s Joel 3:16; Zec 9:15
^t Ps 82:6
^u Mic 7:8
12:9
^v Zec 14:2-3
12:10
^w Isa 44:3; Eze 39:29; Joel 2:28-29
^x Jn 19:34, 37*; Rev 1:7
12:11
^y 2Ki 23:29
12:12
^z Mt 24:30; Rev 1:7

man spirit within a person,^h declares: ²"I am going to make Jerusalem a cupⁱ that sends all the surrounding peoples reeling.^j Judah^k will be besieged as well as Jerusalem. ³On that day, when all the nations^l of the earth are gathered against her, I will make Jerusalem an immovable rock^m for all the nations. All who try to move it will injureⁿ themselves. ⁴On that day I will strike every horse with panic and its rider with madness," declares the LORD. "I will keep a watchful eye over Judah, but I will blind all the horses of the nations.^o ⁵Then the clans of Judah will say in their hearts, 'The people of Jerusalem are strong, because the LORD Almighty is their God.'

⁶"On that day I will make the clans of Judah like a firepot^p in a woodpile, like a flaming torch among sheaves. They will consume^q all the surrounding peoples right and left, but Jerusalem will remain intact in her place.

⁷"The LORD will save the dwellings of Judah first, so that the honor of the house of David and of Jerusalem's inhabitants may not be greater than that of Judah.^r ⁸On that day the LORD will shield^s those who live in Jerusalem, so that the feeblest among them will be like David, and the house of David will be like God,^t like the angel of the LORD going before^u them. ⁹On that day I will set out to destroy all the nations that attack Jerusalem.^v

Mourning for the One They Pierced

¹⁰"And I will pour out on the house of David and the inhabitants of Jerusalem a spirit^a of grace and supplication.^w They will look on^b me, the one they have pierced,^x and they will mourn for him as one mourns for an only child, and grieve bitterly for him as one grieves for a firstborn son. ¹¹On that day the weeping in Jerusalem will be as great as the weeping of Hadad Rimmon in the plain of Megiddo.^y ¹²The land will mourn,^z each clan by itself, with their wives by themselves: the clan of the house

^a 10 Or the Spirit ^b 10 Or to

of David and their wives, the clan of the house of Nathan and their wives,¹³ the clan of the house of Levi and their wives, the clan of Shimei and their wives,¹⁴ and all the rest of the clans and their wives.

Cleansing From Sin

13 “On that day a fountain^a will be opened to the house of David and the inhabitants of Jerusalem, to cleanse^b them from sin and impurity.

²“On that day, I will banish the names of the idols^c from the land, and they will be remembered no more,” declares the LORD Almighty. “I will remove both the prophets^d and the spirit of impurity from the land. ³And if anyone still prophesies, their father and mother, to whom they were born, will say to them, ‘You must die, because you have told lies in the LORD’s name.’ Then their own parents will stab the one who prophesies.^e

⁴“On that day every prophet will be ashamed^f of their prophetic vision. They will not put on a prophet’s garment^g of hair^h in order to deceive. ⁵Each will say, ‘I am not a prophet. I am a farmer; the land has been my livelihood since my youth.’ⁱ ⁶If someone asks, ‘What are these wounds on your body^b?’ they will answer, ‘The wounds I was given at the house of my friends.’

The Shepherd Struck, the Sheep Scattered

⁷“Awake, sword,^j against my shepherd,^k against the man who is close to me!” declares the LORD Almighty. “Strike the shepherd, and the sheep will be scattered,^l and I will turn my hand against the little ones.

⁸In the whole land,” declares the LORD, “two-thirds will be struck down and perish; yet one-third will be left in it.^m

⁹This third I will put into the fire;ⁿ I will refine them like silver^o and test them like gold.

13:1 ^a Jer 17:13
^b Ps 51:2;
 Heb 9:14
 13:2 ^c Ex 23:13;
 Eze 36:25;
 Hos 2:17
^d 1Ki 22:22;
 Jer 23:14-15
 13:3 ^e Dt 13:6-11;
 18:20;
 Jer 23:34;
 Eze 14:9
 13:4 ^f Jer 6:15;
 Mic 3:6-7
 9 Mt 3:4
^h 2Ki 1:8;
 Isa 20:2
 13:5 ⁱ Am 7:14
 13:7 ^j Jer 47:6
^k Isa 40:11;
 53:4; Eze 37:24
^l Mt 26:31*;
 Mk 14:27*
 13:8 ^m Eze 5:2-4, 12
 13:9 ⁿ Mal 3:2
^o Isa 48:10;
 1Pe 1:6-7

P Ps 50:15
 q Zec 10:6
^r Jer 30:22
^s Jer 29:12
 14:1 ^t Isa 13:9;
 Mal 4:1
 14:2 ^u Isa 13:6;
 Zec 13:8
 14:3
^v Zec 9:14-15
 14:4 ^w Eze 11:23
 14:5 ^x Am 1:1
^y Isa 29:6;
 66:15-16
^z Mt 16:27;
 25:31
 14:6 ^a Isa 13:10;
 Jer 4:23
 14:7 ^b Jer 30:7
^c Rev 21:23-25;
 22:5 ^d Isa 30:26
 14:8 ^e Eze 47:1-12;
 Jn 7:38;
 Rev 22:1-2
^f Joel 2:20
 14:9 ^g Dt 6:4;
 Isa 45:24;
 Rev 11:15
^h Eph 4:5-6
 14:10 ⁱ 1Ki 15:22

They will call^p on my name and I will answer^q them; I will say, ‘They are my people,’^r and they will say, ‘The LORD is our God.’^s”

The LORD Comes and Reigns

14 A day of the LORD^t is coming, Jerusalem, when your possessions will be plundered and divided up within your very walls.

²I will gather all the nations to Jerusalem to fight against it; the city will be captured, the houses ransacked, and the women raped. Half of the city will go into exile, but the rest of the people will not be taken from the city.^u ³Then the LORD will go out and fight^v against those nations, as he fights on a day of battle. ⁴On that day his feet will stand on the Mount of Olives,^w east of Jerusalem, and the Mount of Olives will be split in two from east to west, forming a great valley, with half of the mountain moving north and half moving south. ⁵You will flee by my mountain valley, for it will extend to Azel. You will flee as you fled from the earthquake^{cx} in the days of Uzziah king of Judah. Then the LORD my God will come,^y and all the holy ones with him.^z

⁶On that day there will be neither sunlight^a nor cold, frosty darkness. ⁷It will be a unique^b day—a day known only to the LORD—with no distinction between day and night.^c When evening comes, there will be light.^d

⁸On that day living water^e will flow out from Jerusalem, half of it east^f to the Dead Sea and half of it west to the Mediterranean Sea, in summer and in winter.

⁹The LORD will be king over the whole earth.^g On that day there will be one LORD, and his name the only name.^h

¹⁰The whole land, from Gebaⁱ to Rimmon, south of Jerusalem, will become like the Arabah. But Jerusalem

^a 5 Or *farmer*; a man sold me in my youth

^b 6 Or *wounds between your hands* ^c 5 Or

⁵My mountain valley will be blocked and will extend to Azel. It will be blocked as it was blocked because of the earthquake

will be raised up^j high from the Benjamin Gate to the site of the First Gate, to the Corner Gate, and from the Tower of Hananel to the royal winepresses, and will remain in its place.^k ¹¹It will be inhabited; never again will it be destroyed. Jerusalem will be secure.^l

¹²This is the plague with which the LORD will strike all the nations that fought against Jerusalem: Their flesh will rot while they are still standing on their feet, their eyes will rot in their sockets, and their tongues will rot in their mouths.^m ¹³On that day people will be stricken by the LORD with great panic. They will seize each other by the hand and attack one another.ⁿ ¹⁴Judah^o too will fight at Jerusalem. The wealth of all the surrounding nations will be collected^p — great quantities of gold and silver and clothing. ¹⁵A similar plague^q will strike the horses and mules, the camels and donkeys, and all the animals in those camps.

¹⁶Then the survivors from all the nations that have attacked Jerusalem will go up year after year to worship

14:10

^jJer 30:18;

Am 9:11

^kZec 12:6

14:11

^lEze 34:25-28

14:12

^mLev 26:16;

Dt 28:22

14:13 ⁿZec 11:614:14 ^oZec 12:2^pIsa 23:1814:15 ^qver 12

14:16

^rIsa 60:6-914:17 ^sJer 14:4;

Am 4:7

14:18 ^tver 12

14:20

^uEze 46:20^vZec 9:15

14:21

^wRo 14:6-7;

1Co 10:31

^xNe 8:10^yZec 9:8^zEze 44:9

the King, the LORD Almighty, and to celebrate the Festival of Tabernacles.^r ¹⁷If any of the peoples of the earth do not go up to Jerusalem to worship the King, the LORD Almighty, they will have no rain.^s ¹⁸If the Egyptian people do not go up and take part, they will have no rain. The LORD^a will bring on them the plague he inflicts on the nations that do not go up to celebrate the Festival of Tabernacles.^t ¹⁹This will be the punishment of Egypt and the punishment of all the nations that do not go up to celebrate the Festival of Tabernacles.

²⁰On that day HOLY TO THE LORD will be inscribed on the bells of the horses, and the cooking pots^u in the LORD's house will be like the sacred bowls^v in front of the altar. ²¹Every pot in Jerusalem and Judah will be holy^w to the LORD Almighty, and all who come to sacrifice will take some of the pots and cook in them. And on that day^x there will no longer be a Canaanite^{by} in the house of the LORD Almighty.^z

^a 18 Or part, then the LORD^b 21 Or merchant

MALACHI

1 A prophecy:^a The word^b of the LORD to Israel through Malachi.^a

Israel Doubts God's Love

²"I have loved^c you," says the LORD. "But you ask, 'How have you loved us?'"

"Was not Esau Jacob's brother?" declares the LORD. "Yet I have loved Jacob,^d ³but Esau I have hated, and I have turned his hill country into a wasteland^e and left his inheritance to the desert jackals.^f"

⁴Edom may say, "Though we have been crushed, we will rebuild^g the ruins."

But this is what the LORD Almighty says: "They may build, but I will demolish. They will be called the Wicked Land, a people always under the wrath of the LORD.^h ⁵You will see it with your own eyes and say, 'Greatⁱ is the LORD — even beyond the borders of Israel!'"

Breaking Covenant Through Blemished Sacrifices

⁶"A son honors his father, and a slave his master. If I am a father, where is the honor due me? If I am a master, where is the respect^k due me?" says the LORD Almighty.^l

"It is you priests who show contempt for my name.

"But you ask, 'How have we shown contempt for your name?'"

⁷"By offering defiled food^m on my altar.

"But you ask, 'How have we defiled you?'"

"By saying that the LORD's table is contemptible. ⁸When you offer blind animals for sacrifice, is that not wrong? When you sacrifice lame or diseased animals,ⁿ is that not wrong? Try offering them to your governor! Would he be pleased with you? Would

1:1 ^a Na 1:1
b 1Pe 4:11
1:2 ^c Dt 4:37
d Ro 9:13*
1:3 ^e Isa 34:10
f Eze 35:3-9
1:4 ^g Isa 9:10
h Eze 25:12-14
1:5 ⁱ Ps 35:27;
Mic 5:4
j Am 1:11-12
1:6 ^k Isa 1:2
l Job 5:17
1:7 ^m ver 12;
Lev 21:6
1:8 ⁿ Lev 22:22;
Dt 15:21

o Isa 43:23
1:9
p Lev 23:33-44
1:10 ^q Hos 5:6
r Isa 1:11-14;
Jer 14:12
1:11 ^s Isa 60:6-7;
Rev 8:3
1:12 ^t ver 7
1:13
u Isa 43:22-24
1:14
v Lev 22:18-21
w 1Ti 6:15
2:1 ^x ver 7
2:2 ^y Dt 28:20

he accept you?" says the LORD Almighty.^o

⁹"Now plead with God to be gracious to us. With such offerings^p from your hands, will he accept you?" — says the LORD Almighty.

¹⁰"Oh, that one of you would shut the temple doors, so that you would not light useless fires on my altar! I am not pleased^q with you," says the LORD Almighty, "and I will accept no offering^r from your hands. ¹¹My name will be great among the nations, from where the sun rises to where it sets. In every place incense^s and pure offerings will be brought to me, because my name will be great among the nations," says the LORD Almighty.

¹²"But you profane it by saying, 'The Lord's table is defiled,' and, 'Its food^t is contemptible.' ¹³And you say, 'What a burden!'^u and you sniff at it contemptuously," says the LORD Almighty.

"When you bring injured, lame or diseased animals and offer them as sacrifices, should I accept them from your hands?" says the LORD. ¹⁴"Cursed is the cheat who has an acceptable male in his flock and vows to give it, but then sacrifices a blemished animal^v to the Lord. For I am a great king,^w" says the LORD Almighty, "and my name is to be feared among the nations.

Additional Warning to the Priests

2 "And now, you priests, this warning is for you.^x ²If you do not listen, and if you do not resolve to honor my name," says the LORD Almighty, "I will send a curse^y on you, and I will curse your blessings. Yes, I have already cursed them, because you have not resolved to honor me.

³"Because of you I will rebuke

^a 1 Malachi means *my messenger*.

your descendants^a; I will smear on your faces the dung^z from your festival sacrifices, and you will be carried off with it.^a ⁴And you will know that I have sent you this warning so that my covenant with Levi^b may continue,” says the LORD Almighty. ⁵“My covenant was with him, a covenant^c of life and peace,^d and I gave them to him; this called for reverence and he revered me and stood in awe of my name. ⁶True instruction^e was in his mouth and nothing false was found on his lips. He walked with me in peace and uprightness, and turned many from sin.^f

⁷“For the lips of a priest^g ought to preserve knowledge, because he is the messenger^h of the LORD Almighty and people seek instruction from his mouth.ⁱ ⁸But you have turned from the way and by your teaching have caused many to stumble;^j you have violated the covenant with Levi,” says the LORD Almighty. ⁹“So I have caused you to be despised^k and humiliated before all the people, because you have not followed my ways but have shown partiality in matters of the law.”

Breaking Covenant Through Divorce

¹⁰Do we not all have one Father^{b?}¹ Did not one God create us? Why do we profane the covenant^m of our ancestors by being unfaithful to one another?

¹¹Judah has been unfaithful. A detestable thing has been committed in Israel and in Jerusalem: Judah has desecrated the sanctuary the LORD loves by marryingⁿ women who worship a foreign god.^o ¹²As for the man who does this, whoever he may be, may the LORD remove^p him from the tents of Jacob^c — even though he brings an offering^q to the LORD Almighty.

¹³Another thing you do: You flood the LORD’s altar with tears. You weep and wail because he no longer looks with favor^r on your offerings or accepts them with pleasure from your hands.¹⁴You ask, “Why?” It is because the LORD is the witness between you

2:3 ^zEx 29:14
^a1Ki 14:10
 2:4 ^bNu 3:12
 2:5 ^cDt 33:9
^dNu 25:12
 2:6 ^eDt 33:10
^fJer 23:22;
 Jas 5:19-20
 2:7 ^gJer 18:18
^hNu 27:21
ⁱLev 10:11
 2:8 ^jJer 18:15
 2:9 ^kIsa 2:30
 2:10 ^lCo 8:6
^mEx 19:5
 2:11 ⁿNe 13:23
^oEzr 9:1;
 Jer 3:7-9
 2:12 ^pEze 24:21
^qMal 1:10
 2:13 ^rJer 14:12

and the wife of your youth.⁵ You have been unfaithful to her, though she is your partner, the wife of your marriage covenant.

¹⁵Has not the one God made you?^t You belong to him in body and spirit. And what does the one God seek? Godly offspring.^{du} So be on your guard, and do not be unfaithful to the wife of your youth.

¹⁶“The man who hates and divorces his wife,^v” says the LORD, the God of Israel, “does violence to the one he should protect,”^e says the LORD Almighty.

So be on your guard, and do not be unfaithful.

Breaking Covenant Through Injustice

¹⁷You have wearied^w the LORD with your words.

“How have we wearied him?” you ask.

By saying, “All who do evil are good in the eyes of the LORD, and he is pleased with them” or “Where is the God of justice?”

3 “I will send my messenger, who will prepare the way before me.^x Then suddenly the Lord you are seeking will come to his temple; the messenger of the covenant, whom you desire, will come,” says the LORD Almighty.

²But who can endure^y the day of his coming? Who can stand when he appears? For he will be like a refiner’s fire^z or a launderer’s soap. ³He will sit as a refiner and purifier of silver;^a he will purify^b the Levites and refine them like gold and silver. Then the LORD will have men who will bring offerings in righteousness, ⁴and the offerings^c of Judah and Jerusalem will be acceptable to the LORD, as in days gone by, as in former years.^d

^a 3 Or will blight your grain ^b 10 Or father
^c 12 Or ¹²May the LORD remove from the tents of Jacob anyone who gives testimony in behalf of the man who does this ^d 15 The meaning of the Hebrew for the first part of this verse is uncertain. ^e 16 Or “I hate divorce,” says the LORD, the God of Israel, “because the man who divorces his wife covers his garment with violence.”

2:14 ^sPr 5:18
 2:15 ^tGe 2:24;
 Mt 19:4-6
^u1Co 7:14
 2:16 ^vDt 24:1;
 Mt 5:31-32;
 19:4-9
 2:17 ^wIsa 43:24
 3:1 ^xIsa 40:3;
 Mt 11:10*;
 Mk 1:2*;
 Lk 7:27*
 3:2 ^yEze 22:14;
 Rev 6:17
^zzec 13:9;
 Mt 3:10-12
 3:3 ^aDa 12:10
^bIsa 1:25
 3:4 ^c2Ch 7:12;
 Ps 51:19;
 Mal 1:11
^d2Ch 7:3

⁵“So I will come to put you on trial. I will be quick to testify against sorcerers, adulterers and perjurers,^e against those who defraud laborers of their wages,^f who oppress the widows^g and the fatherless, and deprive the foreigners among you of justice, but do not fear me,” says the LORD Almighty.

Breaking Covenant by Withholding Tithes

⁶“I the LORD do not change.^h So you, the descendants of Jacob, are not destroyed. ⁷Ever since the time of your ancestors you have turned awayⁱ from my decrees and have not kept them. Return to me, and I will return to you,”^j says the LORD Almighty.

“But you ask, ‘How are we to return?’

⁸“Will a mere mortal rob God? Yet you rob me.

“But you ask, ‘How are we robbing you?’

“In tithes^k and offerings. ⁹You are under a curse — your whole nation — because you are robbing me. ¹⁰Bring the whole tithe into the storehouse,^l that there may be food in my house. Test me in this,” says the LORD Almighty, “and see if I will not throw open the floodgates^m of heaven and pour out so much blessing that there will not be room enough to store it. ¹¹I will prevent pests from devouring your crops, and the vines in your fields will not drop their fruit before it is ripe,” says the LORD Almighty. ¹²“Then all the nations will call you blessed,ⁿ for yours will be a delightful land,”^o says the LORD Almighty.

Israel Speaks Arrogantly Against God

¹³“You have spoken arrogantly^p against me,” says the LORD.

“Yet you ask, ‘What have we said against you?’

¹⁴“You have said, ‘It is futile^q to serve God. What do we gain by carrying out his requirements and going

3:5 ^e Jer 7:9
^f Lev 19:13;
 Jas 5:4
 9 Ex 22:22
 3:6 ^h Nu 23:19;
 Jas 1:17
 3:7 ⁱ Jer 7:26;
 Ac 7:51 ^j Zec 1:3
 3:8
^k Ne 13:10-12
 3:10 ^l Ne 13:12
^m 2Ki 7:2
 3:12 ⁿ Isa 61:9
^o Isa 62:4
 3:13 ^p Mal 2:17
 3:14 ^q Ps 73:13

about like mourners^r before the LORD Almighty? ¹⁵But now we call the arrogant blessed. Certainly evildoers^s prosper, and even when they put God to the test, they get away with it.”

The Faithful Remnant

¹⁶Then those who feared the LORD talked with each other, and the LORD listened and heard.^t A scroll^u of remembrance was written in his presence concerning those who feared the LORD and honored his name.

¹⁷“On the day when I act,” says the LORD Almighty, “they will be my treasured possession.^v I will spare^w them, just as a father has compassion and spares his son who serves him. ¹⁸And you will again see the distinction between the righteous^x and the wicked, between those who serve God and those who do not.

Judgment and Covenant Renewal

4^a “Surely the day is coming;^y it will burn like a furnace. All the arrogant and every evildoer will be stubble,^z and the day that is coming will set them on fire,” says the LORD Almighty. “Not a root or a branch will be left to them. ²But for you who revere my name, the sun of righteousness^a will rise with healing^b in its rays. And you will go out and frolic^c like well-fed calves. ³Then you will trample^d on the wicked; they will be ashes^e under the soles of your feet on the day when I act,” says the LORD Almighty.

⁴“Remember the law^f of my servant Moses, the decrees and laws I gave him at Horeb for all Israel.

⁵“See, I will send the prophet Elijah^g to you before that great and dreadful day of the LORD comes.^h ⁶He will turn the hearts of the parents to their children,ⁱ and the hearts of the children to their parents; or else I will come and strike^j the land with total destruction.”^k

^a In Hebrew texts 4:1-6 is numbered 3:19-24.

^r Isa 58:3
 3:15 ^s Jer 7:10
 3:16 ^t Ps 34:15
^u Ps 56:8
 3:17 ^v Dt 7:6
^w Ps 103:13;
 Isa 26:20
 3:18 ^x Ge 18:25
 4:1 ^y Joel 2:31
^z Isa 5:24;
 Ob 1:18
 4:2 ^a Lk 1:78;
 Eph 5:14
^b Isa 30:26
^c Isa 35:6
 4:3 ^d Job 40:12
^e Eze 28:18
 4:4 ^f Ps 147:19
 4:5 ^g Mt 11:14;
 Lk 1:17
^h Joel 2:31
 4:6 ⁱ Lk 1:17
^j Isa 11:4;
 Rev 19:15
^k Zec 5:3

NEW TESTAMENT

MATTHEW

The Genealogy of Jesus the Messiah

1:1-17pp — Lk 3:23-38
1:3-6pp — Ru 4:18-22
1:7-11pp — 1Ch 3:10-17

1 This is the genealogy^a of Jesus the Messiah^b the son of David,^a the son of Abraham:^b

² Abraham was the father of Isaac,^c
Isaac the father of Jacob,^d
Jacob the father of Judah and
his brothers,^e

³ Judah the father of Perez and
Zerah, whose mother was
Tamar,^f

Perez the father of Hezron,
Hezron the father of Ram,

⁴ Ram the father of Amminadab,
Amminadab the father of

Nahshon,
Nahshon the father of Salmon,

⁵ Salmon the father of Boaz,
whose mother was Rahab,
Boaz the father of Obed, whose
mother was Ruth,
Obed the father of Jesse,

⁶ and Jesse the father of King
David.^g

David was the father of Solomon,
whose mother had been
Uriah's wife,^h

⁷ Solomon the father of Rehoboam,
Rehoboam the father of Abi-

jah,
Abijah the father of Asa,

⁸ Asa the father of Jehoshaphat,
Jehoshaphat the father of Je-

horam,
Jehoram the father of Uzziah,

⁹ Uzziah the father of Jotham,
Jotham the father of Ahaz,
Ahaz the father of Hezekiah,

1:1 ^a 2Sa 7:12-16; Isa 9:6, 7; 11:1; Jer 23:5, 6; Mt 9:27; Lk 1:32, 69; Ro 1:3; Rev 22:16
^b Ge 22:18; Gal 3:16
1:2 ^c Ge 21:3, 12 ^d Ge 25:26
^e Ge 29:35
1:3
^f Ge 38:27-30
1:6 ^g 1Sa 16:1; 17:12 ^h 2Sa 12:24

1:10 ⁱ 2Ki 20:21
1:11 ^j 2Ki 24:14-16; Jer 27:20; Da 1:1, 2
1:12 ^k 1Ch 3:17
^l 1Ch 3:19;
Ezr 3:2
1:16 ^m Lk 1:27
ⁿ Mt 27:17
1:18 ^o Lk 1:35

¹⁰ Hezekiah the father of Manasseh,ⁱ

Manasseh the father of Amon,
Amon the father of Josiah,

¹¹ and Josiah the father of Jeconiah^c and his brothers at the time of the exile to Babylon.^j

¹² After the exile to Babylon:
Jeconiah was the father of Shealtiel,^k

Shealtiel the father of Zerubabel,^l

¹³ Zerubbabel the father of Abihud,

Abihud the father of Eliakim,
Eliakim the father of Azor,

¹⁴ Azor the father of Zadok,
Zadok the father of Akim,
Akim the father of Elihud,

¹⁵ Elihud the father of Eleazar,
Eleazar the father of Matthan,
Matthan the father of Jacob,

¹⁶ and Jacob the father of Joseph, the husband of Mary,^m and Mary was the mother of Jesus who is called the Messiah.ⁿ

¹⁷ Thus there were fourteen generations in all from Abraham to David, fourteen from David to the exile to Babylon, and fourteen from the exile to the Messiah.

Joseph Accepts Jesus as His Son

¹⁸ This is how the birth of Jesus the Messiah came about^d: His mother Mary was pledged to be married to Joseph, but before they came together, she was found to be pregnant through the Holy Spirit.^o ¹⁹ Because

^a 1 Or is an account of the origin ^b 1 Or Jesus Christ. Messiah (Hebrew) and Christ (Greek) both mean Anointed One; also in verse 18. ^c 11 That is, Jehoiahin; also in verse 12 ^d 18 Or The origin of Jesus the Messiah was like this

Joseph her husband was faithful to the law, and yet^a did not want to expose her to public disgrace, he had in mind to divorce^p her quietly.

²⁰But after he had considered this, an angel of the Lord appeared to him in a dream and said, “Joseph son of David, do not be afraid to take Mary home as your wife, because what is conceived in her is from the Holy Spirit. ²¹She will give birth to a son, and you are to give him the name Jesus,^{bq} because he will save his people from their sins.”^r

²²All this took place to fulfill what the Lord had said through the prophet: ²³“The virgin will conceive and give birth to a son, and they will call him Immanuel”^{cs} (which means “God with us”).

²⁴When Joseph woke up, he did what the angel of the Lord had commanded him and took Mary home as his wife. ²⁵But he did not consummate their marriage until she gave birth to a son. And he gave him the name Jesus.^t

The Magi Visit the Messiah

2 After Jesus was born in Bethlehem in Judea,^u during the time of King Herod,^v Magi^d from the east came to Jerusalem ²and asked, “Where is the one who has been born king of the Jews?^w We saw his star^x when it rose and have come to worship him.”

³When King Herod heard this he was disturbed, and all Jerusalem with him. ⁴When he had called together all the people’s chief priests and teachers of the law, he asked them where the Messiah was to be born. ⁵“In Bethlehem^y in Judea,” they replied, “for this is what the prophet has written:

⁶“But you, Bethlehem, in the land of Judah,
are by no means least among
the rulers of Judah;
for out of you will come a ruler
who will shepherd my people
Israel.”^{e”z}

⁷Then Herod called the Magi secretly and found out from them the

1:19 ^pDt 24:1
1:21 ^qLk 1:31
1:21 ^rLk 2:11;
Ac 5:31; 13:23;
28
1:23 ^sIsa 7:14;
8:8,10
1:25 ^tver 21
2:1 ^uLk 2:4-7
^vLk 1:5
2:2 ^wJer 23:5;
Mt 27:11;
Mk 15:2;
Jn 1:49; 18:33-
37 ^xNu 24:17
2:5 ^yJn 7:42
2:6 ^z2Sa 5:2;
Mic 5:2

exact time the star had appeared. ⁸He sent them to Bethlehem and said, “Go and search carefully for the child. As soon as you find him, report to me, so that I too may go and worship him.”

⁹After they had heard the king, they went on their way, and the star they had seen when it rose went ahead of them until it stopped over the place where the child was. ¹⁰When they saw the star, they were overjoyed. ¹¹On coming to the house, they saw the child with his mother Mary, and they bowed down and worshiped him.^a Then they opened their treasures and presented him with gifts^b of gold, frankincense and myrrh. ¹²And having been warned^c in a dream^d not to go back to Herod, they returned to their country by another route.

The Escape to Egypt

¹³When they had gone, an angel^e of the Lord appeared to Joseph in a dream.^f “Get up,” he said, “take the child and his mother and escape to Egypt. Stay there until I tell you, for Herod is going to search for the child to kill him.”

¹⁴So he got up, took the child and his mother during the night and left for Egypt, ¹⁵where he stayed until the death of Herod. And so was fulfilled what the Lord had said through the prophet: “Out of Egypt I called my son.”^{fg}

¹⁶When Herod realized that he had been outwitted by the Magi, he was furious, and he gave orders to kill all the boys in Bethlehem and its vicinity who were two years old and under, in accordance with the time he had learned from the Magi. ¹⁷Then what was said through the prophet Jeremiah was fulfilled:

¹⁸“A voice is heard in Ramah,
weeping and great mourning,
Rachel weeping for her children
and refusing to be comforted,
because they are no more.”^{gh}

^a 19 Or was a righteous man and ^b 21 Jesus is the Greek form of Joshua, which means the LORD saves. ^c 23 Isaiah 7:14 ^d 1 Traditionally wise men ^e 6 Micah 5:2,4 ^f 15 Hosea 11:1
9 18 Jer. 31:15

2:11 ^aIsa 60:3
^bPs 72:10
2:12 ^cHeb 11:7
^dver 13, 19, 22;
Mt 27:19
2:13 ^eAc 5:19
^fver 12, 19, 22
2:15 ^gEx 4:22,
23; Hos 11:1
2:18 ^hJer 31:15

The Return to Nazareth

¹⁹After Herod died, an angel of the Lord appeared in a dream¹ to Joseph in Egypt ²⁰and said, “Get up, take the child and his mother and go to the land of Israel, for those who were trying to take the child’s life are dead.”

²¹So he got up, took the child and his mother and went to the land of Israel. ²²But when he heard that Archelaus was reigning in Judea in place of his father Herod, he was afraid to go there. Having been warned in a dream,^j he withdrew to the district of Galilee,^k ²³and he went and lived in a town called Nazareth.^l So was fulfilled^m what was said through the prophets, that he would be called a Nazarene.ⁿ

John the Baptist Prepares the Way

3:1-12pp — Mk 1:3-8; Lk 3:2-17

3 In those days John the Baptist^o came, preaching in the wilderness of Judea ²and saying, “Repent, for the kingdom of heaven^p has come near.” ³This is he who was spoken of through the prophet Isaiah:

“A voice of one calling in the wilderness,
‘Prepare the way for the Lord,
make straight paths for him.’”^{aq}

⁴John’s clothes were made of camel’s hair, and he had a leather belt around his waist.^r His food was locusts^s and wild honey. ⁵People went out to him from Jerusalem and all Judea and the whole region of the Jordan. ⁶Confessing their sins, they were baptized by him in the Jordan River.

⁷But when he saw many of the Pharisees and Sadducees coming to where he was baptizing, he said to them: “You brood of vipers!^t Who warned you to flee from the coming wrath?^u ⁸Produce fruit in keeping with repentance.^v ⁹And do not think you can say to yourselves, ‘We have Abraham as our father.’ I tell you that out of these stones God can raise up children for Abraham. ¹⁰The ax is al-

2:19 ⁱver 12,
13,22
2:22 ^jver 12,
13,19; Mt 27:19
^kLk 2:39
2:23 ^lLk 1:26;
Jn 1:45,46
^mMt 1:22
ⁿMk 1:24
3:1 ^oLk 1:13,57-
66; 3:2-19
3:2 ^pDa 2:44;
Mt 4:17; 6:10;
Lk 11:20; 21:31;
Jn 3:3,5;
Ac 1:3,6
3:3 ^qIsa 40:3;
Mal 3:1;
Lk 1:76; Jn 1:23
3:4 ^r2Ki 1:8
^sLev 11:22
3:7 ^tMt 12:34;
23:33 ^uRo 1:18;
1Th 1:10
3:8 ^vAc 26:20

3:10 ^wMt 7:19;
Lk 13:6-9;
Jn 15:2,6
3:11 ^xMk 1:8
^yIsa 4:4;
Ac 2:3,4
3:12 ^zMt 13:30
3:13 ^aMk 1:4
3:16 ^bIsa 11:2;
42:1
3:17 ^cMt 17:5;
Jn 12:28
^dPs 2:7;
2Pe 1:17,18
^eIsa 42:1;
Mt 12:18; 17:5;
Mk 1:11; 9:7;
Lk 9:35
4:2 ^fEx 34:28;
1Ki 19:8
4:3 ^g1Th 3:5
^hMt 3:17;
Jn 5:25;
Ac 9:20
4:4 ⁱDt 8:3
4:5 ^jNe 11:1;
Da 9:24;
Mt 27:53

ready at the root of the trees, and every tree that does not produce good fruit will be cut down and thrown into the fire.^w

¹¹“I baptize you with^b water for repentance. But after me comes one who is more powerful than I, whose sandals I am not worthy to carry. He will baptize you with^b the Holy Spirit^x and fire.^y ¹²His winnowing fork is in his hand, and he will clear his threshing floor, gathering his wheat into the barn and burning up the chaff with unquenchable fire.”^z

The Baptism of Jesus

3:13-17pp — Mk 1:9-11; Lk 3:21,22; Jn 1:31-34

¹³Then Jesus came from Galilee to the Jordan to be baptized by John.^a ¹⁴But John tried to deter him, saying, “I need to be baptized by you, and do you come to me?”

¹⁵Jesus replied, “**Let it be so now; it is proper for us to do this to fulfill all righteousness.**” Then John consented.

¹⁶As soon as Jesus was baptized, he went up out of the water. At that moment heaven was opened, and he saw the Spirit of God^b descending like a dove and alighting on him. ¹⁷And a voice from heaven^c said, “This is my Son,^d whom I love; with him I am well pleased.”^e

Jesus Is Tested in the Wilderness

4:1-11pp — Mk 1:12,13; Lk 4:1-13

4 Then Jesus was led by the Spirit into the wilderness to be tempted^c by the devil. ²After fasting forty days and forty nights,^f he was hungry. ³The tempter^g came to him and said, “If you are the Son of God,^h tell these stones to become bread.”

⁴Jesus answered, “**It is written: ‘Man shall not live on bread alone, but on every word that comes from the mouth of God.’**”^dⁱ

⁵Then the devil took him to the holy city^j and had him stand on the highest point of the temple. ⁶“If you are the Son of God,” he said, “throw yourself down. For it is written:

^a 3 Isaiah 40:3 ^b 11 Or in ^c 1 The Greek for tempted can also mean tested. ^d 4 Deut. 8:3

“He will command his angels concerning you, and they will lift you up in their hands, so that you will not strike your foot against a stone.”^{a”k}

⁷Jesus answered him, **“It is also written: ‘Do not put the Lord your God to the test.’”^{b”l}**

⁸Again, the devil took him to a very high mountain and showed him all the kingdoms of the world and their splendor. ⁹“All this I will give you,” he said, “if you will bow down and worship me.”

¹⁰Jesus said to him, **“Away from me, Satan!^m For it is written: ‘Worship the Lord your God, and serve him only.’”^{c”n}**

¹¹Then the devil left him, and angels came and attended him.^o

Jesus Begins to Preach

¹²When Jesus heard that John had been put in prison,^p he withdrew to Galilee. ¹³Leaving Nazareth, he went and lived in Capernaum,^q which was by the lake in the area of Zebulun and Naphtali — ¹⁴to fulfill what was said through the prophet Isaiah:

¹⁵“Land of Zebulun and land of Naphtali,
the Way of the Sea, beyond the Jordan,
Galilee of the Gentiles —
¹⁶the people living in darkness
have seen a great light;
on those living in the land of the shadow of death
a light has dawned.”^{ds}

¹⁷From that time on Jesus began to preach, **“Repent, for the kingdom of heaven^t has come near.”**

Jesus Calls His First Disciples

4:18-22pp — Mk 1:16-20; Lk 5:2-11; Jn 1:35-42

¹⁸As Jesus was walking beside the Sea of Galilee,^u he saw two brothers, Simon called Peter^v and his brother Andrew. They were casting a net into the lake, for they were fishermen. ¹⁹**“Come, follow me,”^w** Jesus said, **“and I will send you out to fish for**

4:6 ^kPs 91:11,12
4:7 ^lDt 6:16
4:10 ^m1 Ch 21:1
ⁿDt 6:13
4:11 ^oMt 26:53;
Lk 22:43;
Heb 1:14
4:12 ^pMt 14:3
^qMk 1:14
4:13 ^rMk 1:21;
Lk 4:23,31;
Jn 2:12; 4:46,
47
4:16 ^sIsa 9:1,2;
Lk 2:32
4:17 ^tMt 3:2
4:18
^uMt 15:29;
Mk 7:31; Jn 6:1
^vMt 16:17,18
4:19
^wMk 10:21,
28,52

4:21
^xMt 20:20
4:23 ^yMk 1:39;
Lk 4:15,44
^zMt 9:35;
13:54; Mk 1:21;
Lk 4:15; Jn 6:59
^aMk 1:14
^bMt 3:2;
Ac 20:25
^cMt 8:16;
15:30; Ac 10:38
4:24 ^dLk 2:2
^eMt 8:16,28;
9:32; 15:22;
Mk 1:32; 5:15,
16,18 ^fMt 17:15
^gMt 8:6; 9:2;
Mk 2:3
4:25 ^hMk 3:7,
8; Lk 6:17
5:3 ⁱver 10,19;
Mt 25:34
5:4 ^jIsa 61:2,3;
Rev 7:17
5:5 ^kPs 37:11;
Ro 4:13
5:6 ^lIsa 55:1,2
5:8 ^mPs 24:3,
4 ⁿHeb 12:14;
Rev 22:4

people.” ²⁰At once they left their nets and followed him.

²¹Going on from there, he saw two other brothers, James son of Zebedee and his brother John.^x They were in a boat with their father Zebedee, preparing their nets. Jesus called them, ²²and immediately they left the boat and their father and followed him.

Jesus Heals the Sick

²³Jesus went throughout Galilee,^y teaching in their synagogues,^z proclaiming the good news^a of the kingdom,^b and healing every disease and sickness among the people.^c ²⁴News about him spread all over Syria,^d and people brought to him all who were ill with various diseases, those suffering severe pain, the demon-possessed,^e those having seizures,^f and the paralyzed;^g and he healed them. ²⁵Large crowds from Galilee, the Decapolis,^e Jerusalem, Judea and the region across the Jordan followed him.^h

Introduction to the Sermon on the Mount

5 Now when Jesus saw the crowds, he went up on a mountainside and sat down. His disciples came to him, ²and he began to teach them.

The Beatitudes

5:3-12pp — Lk 6:20-23

He said:

**3 “Blessed are the poor in spirit,
for theirs is the kingdom of
heaven.”ⁱ**

**4 Blessed are those who mourn,
for they will be comforted.”^j**

**5 Blessed are the meek,
for they will inherit the
earth.”^k**

**6 Blessed are those who hunger and
thirst for righteousness,
for they will be filled.”^l**

**7 Blessed are the merciful,
for they will be shown mercy.”**

**8 Blessed are the pure in heart,^m
for they will see God.”ⁿ**

^a 6 Psalm 91:11,12 ^b 7 Deut. 6:16
^c 10 Deut. 6:13 ^d 16 Isaiah 9:1,2 ^e 25 That
is, the Ten Cities

⁹Blessed are the peacemakers,
for they will be called children
of God.⁹

¹⁰Blessed are those who are
persecuted because of
righteousness,^p
for theirs is the kingdom of
heaven.

¹¹“Blessed are you when people in-
sult you,^a persecute you and falsely
say all kinds of evil against you be-
cause of me. ¹²Rejoice and be glad,^r
because great is your reward in heav-
en, for in the same way they perse-
cuted the prophets who were before
you.⁵

Salt and Light

¹³“You are the salt of the earth. But
if the salt loses its saltiness, how can
it be made salty again? It is no lon-
ger good for anything, except to be
thrown out and trampled underfoot.^t

¹⁴“You are the light of the world.^u
A town built on a hill cannot be hid-
den. ¹⁵Neither do people light a lamp
and put it under a bowl. Instead they
put it on its stand, and it gives light
to everyone in the house.^v ¹⁶In the
same way, let your light shine before
others, that they may see your good
deeds and glorify^w your Father in
heaven.

The Fulfillment of the Law

¹⁷“Do not think that I have come
to abolish the Law or the Prophets;
I have not come to abolish them but
to fulfill them.^x ¹⁸For truly I tell you,
until heaven and earth disappear,
not the smallest letter, not the least
stroke of a pen, will by any means
disappear from the Law until every-
thing is accomplished.^y ¹⁹Therefore
anyone who sets aside one of the
least of these commands^z and teach-
es others accordingly will be called
least in the kingdom of heaven, but
whoever practices and teaches these
commands will be called great in the
kingdom of heaven. ²⁰For I tell you
that unless your righteousness sur-
passes that of the Pharisees and the
teachers of the law, you will certainly
not enter the kingdom of heaven.

5:9 ^over 44,
45; Ro 8:14
5:10 ^p1Pe 3:14
5:11 ^q1Pe 4:14
5:12 ^rAc 5:41;
1Pe 4:13,16
^sMt 23:31,
37; Ac 7:52;
1Th 2:15
5:13 ^tMk 9:50;
Lk 14:34,35
5:14 ^uJn 8:12
5:15 ^vMk 4:21;
Lk 8:16
5:16 ^wMt 9:8
5:17 ^xRo 3:31
5:18 ^yLk 16:17
5:19 ^zJas 2:10

Murder

5:25,26pp — Lk 12:58,59

²¹“You have heard that it was said
to the people long ago, ‘You shall not
murder,^{aa} and anyone who murders
will be subject to judgment.’ ²²But
I tell you that anyone who is angry
with a brother or sister^{b,c} will be sub-
ject to judgment.^b Again, anyone who
says to a brother or sister, ‘Raca,’^d is
answerable to the court.^c And anyone
who says, ‘You fool!’ will be in danger
of the fire of hell.^d

²³“Therefore, if you are offering
your gift at the altar and there re-
member that your brother or sister
has something against you, ²⁴leave
your gift there in front of the altar.
First go and be reconciled to them;
then come and offer your gift.

²⁵“Settle matters quickly with your
adversary who is taking you to court.
Do it while you are still together on
the way, or your adversary may hand
you over to the judge, and the judge
may hand you over to the officer,
and you may be thrown into prison.
²⁶Truly I tell you, you will not get out
until you have paid the last penny.

Adultery

²⁷“You have heard that it was said,
‘You shall not commit adultery.’^{ee}
²⁸But I tell you that anyone who
looks at a woman lustfully has al-
ready committed adultery with her
in his heart.^f ²⁹If your right eye caus-
es you to stumble,^g gouge it out and
throw it away. It is better for you to
lose one part of your body than for
your whole body to be thrown into
hell. ³⁰And if your right hand causes
you to stumble, cut it off and throw
it away. It is better for you to lose one
part of your body than for your whole
body to go into hell.

Divorce

³¹“It has been said, ‘Anyone who
divorces his wife must give her a

^a 21 Exodus 20:13 ^b 22 The Greek word for
brother or sister (*adelphos*) refers here to a
fellow disciple, whether man or woman; also in
verse 23. ^c 22 Some manuscripts *brother or
sister without cause* ^d 22 An Aramaic term of
contempt ^e 27 Exodus 20:14

5:21 ^aEx 20:13;
Dt 5:17
5:22 ^b1Jn 3:15
^cMt 26:59
^dJas 3:6
5:27 ^eEx 20:14;
Dt 5:18
5:28 ^fPr 6:25
5:29
^gMt 18:6,8,9;
Mk 9:42-47

certificate of divorce.’^{ah} ³²But I tell you that anyone who divorces his wife, except for sexual immorality, makes her the victim of adultery, and anyone who marries a divorced woman commits adultery.ⁱ

Oaths

³³“Again, you have heard that it was said to the people long ago, ‘Do not break your oath,^j but fulfill to the Lord the vows you have made.’^k ³⁴But I tell you, do not swear an oath at all:^l either by heaven, for it is God’s throne;^m ³⁵or by the earth, for it is his footstool; or by Jerusalem, for it is the city of the Great King.ⁿ ³⁶And do not swear by your head, for you cannot make even one hair white or black. ³⁷All you need to say is simply ‘Yes’ or ‘No’;^o anything beyond this comes from the evil one.^{bp}

Eye for Eye

³⁸“You have heard that it was said, ‘Eye for eye, and tooth for tooth.’^{cq} ³⁹But I tell you, do not resist an evil person. If anyone slaps you on the right cheek, turn to them the other cheek also.^r ⁴⁰And if anyone wants to sue you and take your shirt, hand over your coat as well. ⁴¹If anyone forces you to go one mile, go with them two miles. ⁴²Give to the one who asks you, and do not turn away from the one who wants to borrow from you.^s

Love for Enemies

⁴³“You have heard that it was said, ‘Love your neighbor^{dt} and hate your enemy.’^u ⁴⁴But I tell you, love your enemies and pray for those who persecute you,^v ⁴⁵that you may be children^w of your Father in heaven. He causes his sun to rise on the evil and the good, and sends rain on the righteous and the unrighteous.^x ⁴⁶If you love those who love you, what reward will you get?^y Are not even the tax collectors doing that? ⁴⁷And if you greet only your own people, what are you doing more than others? Do not even pagans do that? ⁴⁸Be perfect, therefore, as your heavenly Father is perfect.^z

5:31 ^hDt 24:1-4
5:32 ⁱLk 16:18
5:33 ^jLev 19:12
^kNu 30:2;
Dt 23:21;
Mt 23:16-22
5:34 ^lJas 5:12
^mIsa 66:1;
Mt 23:22
5:35 ⁿPs 48:2
5:37 ^oLev 5:12
^pMt 6:13; 13:19;
38; Jn 17:15;
2Th 3:3;
1Jn 2:13, 14;
3:12; 5:18, 19
5:38 ^qEx 21:24;
Lev 24:20;
Dt 19:21
5:39 ^rLk 6:29;
Ro 12:17, 19;
1Co 6:7; 1Pe 3:9
5:42 ^sDt 15:8;
Lk 6:30
5:43 ^tLev 19:18
^uDt 23:6
5:44 ^vLk 6:27,
28; 23:34;
Ac 7:60;
Ro 12:14;
1Co 4:12;
1Pe 2:23
5:45 ^wver 9
^xJob 25:3
5:46 ^yLk 6:32
5:48 ^zLev 19:2;
1Pe 1:16

6:1 ^aMt 23:5
6:4 ^bver 6, 18;
Col 3:23, 24
6:5 ^cMk 11:25;
Lk 18:10-14
6:6 ^d2Ki 4:33
6:7 ^eEcc 5:2
^f1Ki 18:26-29
6:8 ^gver 32
6:10 ^hMt 3:2
ⁱMt 26:39
6:11 ^jPr 30:8
6:12
^kMt 18:21-35
6:13 ^lJas 1:13
^mMt 5:37

Giving to the Needy

6 “Be careful not to practice your righteousness in front of others to be seen by them.^a If you do, you will have no reward from your Father in heaven.

²“So when you give to the needy, do not announce it with trumpets, as the hypocrites do in the synagogues and on the streets, to be honored by others. Truly I tell you, they have received their reward in full. ³But when you give to the needy, do not let your left hand know what your right hand is doing, ⁴so that your giving may be in secret. Then your Father, who sees what is done in secret, will reward you.^b

Prayer

6:9-13pp — Lk 11:2-4

⁵“And when you pray, do not be like the hypocrites, for they love to pray standing^c in the synagogues and on the street corners to be seen by others. Truly I tell you, they have received their reward in full. ⁶But when you pray, go into your room, close the door and pray to your Father,^d who is unseen. Then your Father, who sees what is done in secret, will reward you. ⁷And when you pray, do not keep on babbling^e like pagans, for they think they will be heard because of their many words.^f ⁸Do not be like them, for your Father knows what you need^g before you ask him.

⁹“This, then, is how you should pray:

“‘Our Father in heaven,
hallowed be your name,
¹⁰your kingdom^h come,
your will be done,ⁱ

on earth as it is in heaven.

¹¹Give us today our daily bread.^j

¹²And forgive us our debts,
as we also have forgiven our
debtors.^k

¹³And lead us not into temptation,^{el}
but deliver us from the evil
one.^{f,m}

^a 31 Deut. 24:1 ^b 37 Or from evil

^c 38 Exodus 21:24; Lev. 24:20; Deut. 19:21

^d 43 Lev. 19:18 ^e 13 The Greek for temptation can also mean testing. ^f 13 Or from evil; some late manuscripts one, / for yours is the kingdom and the power and the glory forever. Amen.

¹⁴For if you forgive other people when they sin against you, your heavenly Father will also forgive you.ⁿ ¹⁵But if you do not forgive others their sins, your Father will not forgive your sins.^o

Fasting

¹⁶“When you fast, do not look somber^p as the hypocrites do, for they disfigure their faces to show others they are fasting. Truly I tell you, they have received their reward in full. ¹⁷But when you fast, put oil on your head and wash your face, ¹⁸so that it will not be obvious to others that you are fasting, but only to your Father, who is unseen; and your Father, who sees what is done in secret, will reward you.^q

Treasures in Heaven

6:22,23pp — Lk 11:34-36

¹⁹“Do not store up for yourselves treasures on earth,^r where moths and vermin destroy,^s and where thieves break in and steal. ²⁰But store up for yourselves treasures in heaven,^t where moths and vermin do not destroy, and where thieves do not break in and steal.^u ²¹For where your treasure is, there your heart will be also.^v

²²“The eye is the lamp of the body. If your eyes are healthy,^a your whole body will be full of light. ²³But if your eyes are unhealthy,^b your whole body will be full of darkness. If then the light within you is darkness, how great is that darkness!

²⁴“No one can serve two masters. Either you will hate the one and love the other, or you will be devoted to the one and despise the other. You cannot serve both God and money.^w

Do Not Worry

6:25-33pp — Lk 12:22-31

²⁵“Therefore I tell you, do not worry^x about your life, what you will eat or drink; or about your body, what you will wear. Is not life more than food, and the body more than clothes? ²⁶Look at the birds of the air; they do not sow or reap or store away in barns, and yet your heavenly Father feeds them.^y Are you not much more valuable than they?^z ²⁷Can any

6:14 ⁿ Mt 18:21-35; Mk 11:25, 26; Eph 4:32; Col 3:13
6:15 ^o Mt 18:35
6:16 ^p Isa 58:5
6:18 ^q ver 4, 6
6:19 ^r Pr 23:4; Heb 13:5
^s Jas 5:2, 3
6:20 ^t Mt 19:21; Lk 12:33;
18:22; 1Ti 6:19
^u Lk 12:33
6:21 ^v Lk 12:34
6:24 ^w Lk 16:13
6:25 ^x ver 27, 28, 31, 34;
Lk 10:41; 12:11, 22; Php 4:6;
1Pe 5:7
6:26
^y Job 38:41;
Ps 147:9
^z Mt 10:29-31

one of you by worrying add a single hour to your life?^a

²⁸“And why do you worry about clothes? See how the flowers of the field grow. They do not labor or spin. ²⁹Yet I tell you that not even Solomon in all his splendor^b was dressed like one of these. ³⁰If that is how God clothes the grass of the field, which is here today and tomorrow is thrown into the fire, will he not much more clothe you — you of little faith?^c ³¹So do not worry, saying, ‘What shall we eat?’ or ‘What shall we drink?’ or ‘What shall we wear?’ ³²For the pagans run after all these things, and your heavenly Father knows that you need them.^d ³³But seek first his kingdom and his righteousness, and all these things will be given to you as well.^e ³⁴Therefore do not worry about tomorrow, for tomorrow will worry about itself. Each day has enough trouble of its own.

Judging Others

7:3-5pp — Lk 6:41,42

7 “Do not judge, or you too will be judged.^f ²For in the same way you judge others, you will be judged, and with the measure you use, it will be measured to you.^g

³“Why do you look at the speck of sawdust in your brother’s eye and pay no attention to the plank in your own eye? ⁴How can you say to your brother, ‘Let me take the speck out of your eye,’ when all the time there is a plank in your own eye? ⁵You hypocrite, first take the plank out of your own eye, and then you will see clearly to remove the speck from your brother’s eye.

⁶“Do not give dogs what is sacred; do not throw your pearls to pigs. If you do, they may trample them under their feet, and turn and tear you to pieces.

Ask, Seek, Knock

7:7-11pp — Lk 11:9-13

⁷“Ask and it will be given to you;^h seek and you will find; knock and the

^a 22 The Greek for *healthy* here implies *generous*. ^b 23 The Greek for *unhealthy* here implies *stingy*. ^c 27 Or *single cubit to your height*

6:27 ^a Ps 39:5
6:29
^b 1Ki 10:4-7
6:30 ^c Mt 8:26;
14:31; 16:8
6:32 ^d ver 8
6:33
^e Mt 19:29;
Mk 10:29-30
7:1 ^f Lk 6:37;
Ro 14:4, 10,
13; 1Co 4:5;
Jas 4:11, 12
7:2 ^g Mk 4:24;
Lk 6:38
7:7 ^h Mt 21:22;
Mk 11:24;
Jn 14:13, 14;
15:7, 16; 16:23,
24; Jas 1:5-8;
4:2, 3; 1Jn 3:22;
5:14, 15

door will be opened to you. ⁸For everyone who asks receives; the one who seeks finds;ⁱ and to the one who knocks, the door will be opened.

⁹“Which of you, if your son asks for bread, will give him a stone? ¹⁰Or if he asks for a fish, will give him a snake? ¹¹If you, then, though you are evil, know how to give good gifts to your children, how much more will your Father in heaven give good gifts to those who ask him! ¹²So in everything, do to others what you would have them do to you,^j for this sums up the Law and the Prophets.^k

The Narrow and Wide Gates

¹³“Enter through the narrow gate.^l For wide is the gate and broad is the road that leads to destruction, and many enter through it. ¹⁴But small is the gate and narrow the road that leads to life, and only a few find it.

True and False Prophets

¹⁵“Watch out for false prophets.^m They come to you in sheep’s clothing, but inwardly they are ferocious wolves.ⁿ ¹⁶By their fruit you will recognize them.^o Do people pick grapes from thornbushes, or figs from thistles?^p ¹⁷Likewise, every good tree bears good fruit, but a bad tree bears bad fruit. ¹⁸A good tree cannot bear bad fruit, and a bad tree cannot bear good fruit. ¹⁹Every tree that does not bear good fruit is cut down and thrown into the fire.^q ²⁰Thus, by their fruit you will recognize them.

True and False Disciples

²¹“Not everyone who says to me, ‘Lord, Lord,’^r will enter the kingdom of heaven, but only the one who does the will of my Father who is in heaven.^s ²²Many will say to me on that day,^t ‘Lord, Lord, did we not prophesy in your name and in your name drive out demons and in your name perform many miracles?’^u ²³Then I will tell them plainly, ‘I never knew you. Away from me, you evildoers!’^v

The Wise and Foolish Builders

7:24-27pp — Lk 6:47-49

²⁴“Therefore everyone who hears

7:8 ⁱPr 8:17;
Jer 29:12,13
7:12 ^jLk 6:31
^kRo 13:8-10;
Gal 5:14
7:13 ^lLk 13:24
7:15
^mJer 23:16;
Mt 24:24;
Mk 13:22;
Lk 6:26;
2Pe 2:1; 1Jn 4:1;
Rev 16:13
ⁿAc 20:29
7:16 ^oMt 12:33;
Lk 6:44
^pJas 3:12
7:19 ^qMt 3:10
7:21 ^rHos 8:2;
Mt 25:11
^sRo 2:13;
Jas 1:22
7:22 ^tMt 10:15
^u1Co 13:1-3
7:23 ^vPs 6:8;
Mt 25:12,41;
Lk 13:25-27

these words of mine and puts them into practice^w is like a wise man who built his house on the rock. ²⁵The rain came down, the streams rose, and the winds blew and beat against that house; yet it did not fall, because it had its foundation on the rock. ²⁶But everyone who hears these words of mine and does not put them into practice is like a foolish man who built his house on sand. ²⁷The rain came down, the streams rose, and the winds blew and beat against that house, and it fell with a great crash.”

²⁸When Jesus had finished saying these things,^x the crowds were amazed at his teaching,^y ²⁹because he taught as one who had authority, and not as their teachers of the law.

Jesus Heals a Man With Leprosy

8:2-4pp — Mk 1:40-44; Lk 5:12-14

8 When Jesus came down from the mountainside, large crowds followed him. ²A man with leprosy^{az} came and knelt before him^a and said, “Lord, if you are willing, you can make me clean.”

³Jesus reached out his hand and touched the man. “I am willing,” he said. “Be clean!” Immediately he was cleansed of his leprosy. ⁴Then Jesus said to him, “See that you don’t tell anyone.^b But go, show yourself to the priest and offer the gift Moses commanded,^c as a testimony to them.”

The Faith of the Centurion

8:5-13pp — Lk 7:1-10

⁵When Jesus had entered Capernaum, a centurion came to him, asking for help. ⁶“Lord,” he said, “my servant lies at home paralyzed, suffering terribly.”

⁷Jesus said to him, “Shall I come and heal him?”

⁸The centurion replied, “Lord, I do not deserve to have you come under my roof. But just say the word, and my servant will be healed.^d ⁹For I myself am a man under authority, with soldiers under me. I tell this one, ‘Go,’

^a 2 The Greek word traditionally translated *leprosy* was used for various diseases affecting the skin.

7:24
^wJas 1:22-25
7:28 ^xMt 11:1;
13:53; 19:1; 26:1
^yMt 13:54;
Mk 1:22;
6:2; Lk 4:32;
Jn 7:46
8:2 ^zLk 5:12
^aMt 9:18; 15:25;
18:26; 20:20
8:4 ^bMt 9:30;
Mk 5:43;
7:36; 8:30
^cLev 14:12-32
8:8 ^dPs 107:20

and he goes; and that one, 'Come,' and he comes. I say to my servant, 'Do this,' and he does it."

¹⁰When Jesus heard this, he was amazed and said to those following him, "Truly I tell you, I have not found anyone in Israel with such great faith.^e ¹¹I say to you that many will come from the east and the west,^f and will take their places at the feast with Abraham, Isaac and Jacob in the kingdom of heaven.⁹ ¹²But the subjects of the kingdom^h will be thrown outside, into the darkness, where there will be weeping and gnashing of teeth."ⁱ

¹³Then Jesus said to the centurion, "Go! Let it be done just as you believed it would."^j And his servant was healed at that moment.

Jesus Heals Many

8:14-16pp — Mk 1:29-34; Lk 4:38-41

¹⁴When Jesus came into Peter's house, he saw Peter's mother-in-law lying in bed with a fever. ¹⁵He touched her hand and the fever left her, and she got up and began to wait on him.

¹⁶When evening came, many who were demon-possessed were brought to him, and he drove out the spirits with a word and healed all the sick.^k ¹⁷This was to fulfill^l what was spoken through the prophet Isaiah:

"He took up our infirmities and bore our diseases."^m

The Cost of Following Jesus

8:19-22pp — Lk 9:57-60

¹⁸When Jesus saw the crowd around him, he gave orders to cross to the other side of the lake.ⁿ ¹⁹Then a teacher of the law came to him and said, "Teacher, I will follow you wherever you go."

²⁰Jesus replied, "Foxes have dens and birds have nests, but the Son of Man^o has no place to lay his head."

²¹Another disciple said to him, "Lord, first let me go and bury my father."

²²But Jesus told him, "Follow me,^p and let the dead bury their own dead."

8:10 ^e Mt 15:28
8:11 ^f Ps 107:3;
Isa 49:12;
59:19; Mal 1:11
⁹ Lk 13:29
8:12 ^h Mt 13:38
ⁱ Mt 13:42, 50;
22:13; 24:51;
25:30; Lk 13:28
8:13 ^j Mt 9:22
8:16 ^k Mt 4:23,
24
8:17 ^l Mt 1:22
^m Isa 53:4
8:18 ⁿ Mk 4:35
8:20 ^o Da 7:13;
Mt 12:8, 32,
40; 16:13, 27,
28; 17:9; 19:28;
Mk 2:10; 8:31
8:22 ^p Mt 4:19

Jesus Calms the Storm

8:23-27pp — Mk 4:36-41; Lk 8:22-25
8:23-27Ref — Mt 14:22-33

²³Then he got into the boat and his disciples followed him. ²⁴Suddenly a furious storm came up on the lake, so that the waves swept over the boat. But Jesus was sleeping. ²⁵The disciples went and woke him, saying, "Lord, save us! We're going to drown!"

²⁶He replied, "You of little faith,^q why are you so afraid?" Then he got up and rebuked the winds and the waves, and it was completely calm.^r

²⁷The men were amazed and asked, "What kind of man is this? Even the winds and the waves obey him!"

Jesus Restores Two Demon-Possessed Men

8:28-34pp — Mk 5:1-17; Lk 8:26-37

²⁸When he arrived at the other side in the region of the Gadarenes,^b two demon-possessed^s men coming from the tombs met him. They were so violent that no one could pass that way. ²⁹"What do you want with us,^t Son of God?" they shouted. "Have you come here to torture us before the appointed time?"^u

³⁰Some distance from them a large herd of pigs was feeding. ³¹The demons begged Jesus, "If you drive us out, send us into the herd of pigs."

³²He said to them, "Go!" So they came out and went into the pigs, and the whole herd rushed down the steep bank into the lake and died in the water. ³³Those tending the pigs ran off, went into the town and reported all this, including what had happened to the demon-possessed men. ³⁴Then the whole town went out to meet Jesus. And when they saw him, they pleaded with him to leave their region.^v

Jesus Forgives and Heals a Paralyzed Man

9:2-8pp — Mk 2:3-12; Lk 5:18-26

9 Jesus stepped into a boat, crossed over and came to his own town.^w

^a 17 Isaiah 53:4 (see Septuagint) ^b 28 Some manuscripts *Gergesenes*; other manuscripts *Gerasenes*

8:26 ^q Mt 6:30
^r Ps 65:7; 89:9;
107:29
8:28 ^s Mt 4:24
8:29
^t Jdg 11:12;
2Sa 16:10;
1Ki 17:18;
Mk 1:24;
Lk 4:34; Jn 2:4
^u 2Pe 2:4
8:34 ^v Lk 5:8;
Ac 16:39
9:1 ^w Mt 4:13

²Some men brought to him a paralyzed man,^x lying on a mat. When Jesus saw their faith,^y he said to the man, **“Take heart,^z son; your sins are forgiven.”^a**

³At this, some of the teachers of the law said to themselves, “This fellow is blaspheming!”^b

⁴Knowing their thoughts,^c Jesus said, **“Why do you entertain evil thoughts in your hearts? ⁵Which is easier: to say, ‘Your sins are forgiven,’ or to say, ‘Get up and walk’? ⁶But I want you to know that the Son of Man^d has authority on earth to forgive sins.”** So he said to the paralyzed man, **“Get up, take your mat and go home.”** ⁷Then the man got up and went home. ⁸When the crowd saw this, they were filled with awe; and they praised God,^e who had given such authority to man.

The Calling of Matthew

9:9-13pp — Mk 2:14-17; Lk 5:27-32

⁹As Jesus went on from there, he saw a man named Matthew sitting at the tax collector’s booth. **“Follow me,”** he told him, and Matthew got up and followed him.

¹⁰While Jesus was having dinner at Matthew’s house, many tax collectors and sinners came and ate with him and his disciples. ¹¹When the Pharisees saw this, they asked his disciples, “Why does your teacher eat with tax collectors and sinners?”^f

¹²On hearing this, Jesus said, **“It is not the healthy who need a doctor, but the sick. ¹³But go and learn what this means: ‘I desire mercy, not sacrifice.’^g For I have not come to call the righteous, but sinners.”^h**

Jesus Questioned About Fasting

9:14-17pp — Mk 2:18-22; Lk 5:33-39

¹⁴Then John’s disciples came and asked him, “How is it that we and the Pharisees fast often,ⁱ but your disciples do not fast?”

¹⁵Jesus answered, **“How can the guests of the bridegroom mourn while he is with them?^j The time will come when the bridegroom will be taken from them; then they will fast.”^k**

9:2 ^xMt 4:24
^yver 22
^zJn 16:33
^aLk 7:48
^{9:3} ^bMt 26:65;
^{Jn} 10:33
^{9:4} ^cPs 94:11;
^{Mt} 12:25;
^{Lk} 6:8; 9:47;
^{11:17}
^{9:6} ^dMt 8:20
^{9:8} ^eMt 5:16;
^{15:31}; ^{Lk} 7:16;
^{13:13}; ^{17:15};
^{23:47}; ^{Jn} 15:8;
^{Ac} 4:21; ^{11:18};
^{21:20}
^{9:11} ^fMt 11:19;
^{Lk} 5:30; ^{15:2};
^{Gal} 2:15
^{9:13} ^gHos 6:6;
^{Mic} 6:6-8;
^{Mt} 12:7 ^h1Ti 1:15
^{9:14} ⁱLk 18:12
^{9:15} ^jJn 3:29
^kAc 13:2, 3;
^{14:23}

¹⁶**“No one sews a patch of unshrunk cloth on an old garment, for the patch will pull away from the garment, making the tear worse. ¹⁷Neither do people pour new wine into old wineskins. If they do, the skins will burst; the wine will run out and the wineskins will be ruined. No, they pour new wine into new wineskins, and both are preserved.”**

Jesus Raises a Dead Girl and Heals a Sick Woman

9:18-26pp — Mk 5:22-43; Lk 8:41-56

¹⁸While he was saying this, a synagogue leader came and knelt before him^l and said, “My daughter has just died. But come and put your hand on her,^m and she will live.” ¹⁹Jesus got up and went with him, and so did his disciples.

²⁰Just then a woman who had been subject to bleeding for twelve years came up behind him and touched the edge of his cloak.ⁿ ²¹She said to herself, “If I only touch his cloak, I will be healed.”

²²Jesus turned and saw her. **“Take heart, daughter,”** he said, **“your faith has healed you.”^o** And the woman was healed at that moment.^p

²³When Jesus entered the synagogue leader’s house and saw the noisy crowd and people playing pipes,^q ²⁴he said, **“Go away. The girl is not dead^r but asleep.”^s** But they laughed at him. ²⁵After the crowd had been put outside, he went in and took the girl by the hand, and she got up. ²⁶News of this spread through all that region.^t

Jesus Heals the Blind and the Mute

²⁷As Jesus went on from there, two blind men followed him, calling out, “Have mercy on us, Son of David!”^u

²⁸When he had gone indoors, the blind men came to him, and he asked them, **“Do you believe that I am able to do this?”**

“Yes, Lord,” they replied.

²⁹Then he touched their eyes and said, **“According to your faith let it be**

9:18 ^lMt 8:2
^mMk 5:23
^{9:20}
ⁿMt 14:36;
^{Mk} 3:10
^{9:22}
^oMk 10:52;
^{Lk} 7:50;
^{17:19}; ^{18:42}
^pMt 15:28
^{9:23}
^q2Ch 35:25;
^{Jer} 9:17, 18
^{9:24} ^rAc 20:10
^sJn 11:11-14
^{9:26} ^tMt 4:24
^{9:27}
^uMt 15:22;
^{Mk} 10:47;
^{Lk} 18:38-39

^a 13 Hosea 6:6

done to you”;^v ³⁰and their sight was restored. Jesus warned them sternly, **“See that no one knows about this.”**^w ³¹But they went out and spread the news about him all over that region.^x

³²While they were going out, a man who was demon-possessed^y and could not talk^z was brought to Jesus. ³³And when the demon was driven out, the man who had been mute spoke. The crowd was amazed and said, “Nothing like this has ever been seen in Israel.”^a

³⁴But the Pharisees said, “It is by the prince of demons that he drives out demons.”^b

The Workers Are Few

³⁵Jesus went through all the towns and villages, teaching in their synagogues, proclaiming the good news of the kingdom and healing every disease and sickness.^c ³⁶When he saw the crowds, he had compassion on them,^d because they were harassed and helpless, like sheep without a shepherd.^e ³⁷Then he said to his disciples, **“The harvest^f is plentiful but the workers are few.”** ³⁸Ask the Lord of the harvest, therefore, to send out workers into his harvest field.”

Jesus Sends Out the Twelve

10:2-4pp — Mk 3:16-19; Lk 6:14-16; Ac 1:13
10:9-15pp — Mk 6:8-11; Lk 9:3-5; 10:4-12
10:19-22pp — Mk 13:11-13; Lk 21:12-17
10:26-33pp — Lk 12:2-9
10:34,35pp — Lk 12:51-53

10 Jesus called his twelve disciples to him and gave them authority to drive out impure spirits^h and to heal every disease and sickness.

²These are the names of the twelve apostles: first, Simon (who is called Peter) and his brother Andrew; James son of Zebedee, and his brother John; ³Philip and Bartholomew; Thomas and Matthew the tax collector; James son of Alphaeus, and Thaddaeus; ⁴Simon the Zealot and Judas Iscariot, who betrayed him.ⁱ

⁵These twelve Jesus sent out with the following instructions: **“Do not go among the Gentiles or enter any town of the Samaritans.^j ⁶Go rather to the lost sheep of Israel.”**^k **As you**

9:29 ^vver 22
9:30 ^wMt 8:4
9:31 ^xver 26;
Mk 7:36
9:32 ^yMt 4:24
^zMt 12:22-24
9:33 ^aMk 2:12
9:34
^bMt 12:24;
Lk 11:15
9:35 ^cMt 4:23
9:36 ^dMt 14:14
^eNu 27:17;
Eze 34:5,
6; Zec 10:2;
Mk 6:34
9:37 ^fJn 4:35
^gLk 10:2
10:1 ^hMk 3:13-
15; Lk 9:1
10:4 ⁱMt 26:14-
16, 25, 47;
Jn 13:2, 26, 27
10:5 ^j2Ki 17:24;
Lk 9:52; Jn 4:4-
26, 39, 40;
Ac 8:5, 25
10:6 ^kJer 50:6;
Mt 15:24

10:7 ^lMt 3:2
10:9 ^mLk 22:35
10:10 ⁿ1Ti 5:18
10:12 ^oIsa 25:6
10:14 ^pNe 5:13;
Lk 10:11;
Ac 13:51
10:15 ^q2Pe 2:6
^rMt 12:36;
2Pe 2:9;
1Jn 4:17
^sMt 11:22, 24
10:16 ^tLk 10:3
^uRo 16:19
10:17 ^vMt 5:22
^wMt 23:34;
Mk 13:9;
Ac 5:40; 26:11
10:18
^xAc 25:24-26
10:19 ^yEx 4:12
10:20 ^zAc 4:8
10:21 ^aver 35,
36; Mic 7:6
10:22
^bMt 24:13;
Mk 13:13
10:24
^cLk 6:40;
Jn 13:16; 15:20

go, proclaim this message: ‘The kingdom of heaven^l has come near.’ ⁸Heal the sick, raise the dead, cleanse those who have leprosy,^a drive out demons. Freely you have received; freely give.

⁹“Do not get any gold or silver or copper to take with you in your belts^m — ¹⁰no bag for the journey or extra shirt or sandals or a staff, for the worker is worth his keep.”ⁿ ¹¹Whatever town or village you enter, search there for some worthy person and stay at their house until you leave. ¹²As you enter the home, give it your greeting.^o ¹³If the home is deserving, let your peace rest on it; if it is not, let your peace return to you. ¹⁴If anyone will not welcome you or listen to your words, leave that home or town and shake the dust off your feet.^p ¹⁵Truly I tell you, it will be more bearable for Sodom and Gomorrah^q on the day of judgment^r than for that town.^s

¹⁶“I am sending you out like sheep among wolves.^t Therefore be as shrewd as snakes and as innocent as doves.^u ¹⁷Be on your guard; you will be handed over to the local councils^v and be flogged in the synagogues.^w ¹⁸On my account you will be brought before governors and kings^x as witnesses to them and to the Gentiles. ¹⁹But when they arrest you, do not worry about what to say or how to say it.^y At that time you will be given what to say, ²⁰for it will not be you speaking, but the Spirit of your Father^z speaking through you.

²¹“Brother will betray brother to death, and a father his child; children will rebel against their parents^a and have them put to death. ²²You will be hated by everyone because of me, but the one who stands firm to the end will be saved.^b ²³When you are persecuted in one place, flee to another. Truly I tell you, you will not finish going through the towns of Israel before the Son of Man comes.

²⁴“The student is not above the teacher, nor a servant above his master.^c ²⁵It is enough for students to be like their teachers, and servants

^a 8 The Greek word traditionally translated *leprosy* was used for various diseases affecting the skin.

like their masters. If the head of the house has been called Beelzebul,^d how much more the members of his household!

²⁶“So do not be afraid of them, for there is nothing concealed that will not be disclosed, or hidden that will not be made known.^e ²⁷What I tell you in the dark, speak in the daylight; what is whispered in your ear, proclaim from the roofs. ²⁸Do not be afraid of those who kill the body but cannot kill the soul. Rather, be afraid of the One^f who can destroy both soul and body in hell. ²⁹Are not two sparrows sold for a penny? Yet not one of them will fall to the ground outside your Father’s care.^a ³⁰And even the very hairs of your head are all numbered.^g ³¹So don’t be afraid; you are worth more than many sparrows.^h

³²“Whoever acknowledges me before others,ⁱ I will also acknowledge before my Father in heaven. ³³But whoever disowns me before others, I will disown before my Father in heaven.^j

³⁴“Do not suppose that I have come to bring peace to the earth. I did not come to bring peace, but a sword. ³⁵For I have come to turn

“‘a man against his father,
a daughter against her mother,
a daughter-in-law against her
mother-in-law^k—

³⁶ a man’s enemies will be the
members of his own
household.’^l

³⁷“Anyone who loves their father or mother more than me is not worthy of me; anyone who loves their son or daughter more than me is not worthy of me.^m ³⁸Whoever does not take up their cross and follow me is not worthy of me.ⁿ ³⁹Whoever finds their life will lose it, and whoever loses their life for my sake will find it.^o

⁴⁰“Anyone who welcomes you welcomes me,^p and anyone who welcomes me welcomes the one who sent me.^q ⁴¹Whoever welcomes a prophet as a prophet will receive a prophet’s reward, and whoever welcomes a righteous person as a righteous person will receive a righteous

10:25
^d Mk 3:22
10:26
^e Mk 4:22;
Lk 8:17
10:28 ^f Isa 8:12;
13; Heb 10:31
10:30
^g 1Sa 14:45;
2Sa 14:11;
Lk 21:18;
Ac 27:34
10:31 ^h Mt 12:12
10:32 ⁱ Ro 10:9
10:33
^j Mk 8:38;
2Ti 2:12
10:35 ^k ver 21
10:36 ^l Mic 7:6
10:37
^m Lk 14:26
10:38
ⁿ Mt 16:24;
Lk 14:27
10:39
^o Lk 17:33;
Jn 12:25
10:40
^p Mt 18:5;
Gal 4:14
^q Lk 9:48;
Jn 12:44; 13:20

person’s reward. ⁴²And if anyone gives even a cup of cold water to one of these little ones who is my disciple, truly I tell you, that person will certainly not lose their reward.”^r

Jesus and John the Baptist

11:2-19pp — Lk 7:18-35

11 After Jesus had finished instructing his twelve disciples,^s he went on from there to teach and preach in the towns of Galilee.^c

²When John, who was in prison,^t heard about the deeds of the Messiah, he sent his disciples ³to ask him, “Are you the one who is to come,^u or should we expect someone else?”

⁴Jesus replied, “Go back and report to John what you hear and see: ⁵The blind receive sight, the lame walk, those who have leprosy^d are cleansed, the deaf hear, the dead are raised, and the good news is proclaimed to the poor.^v ⁶Blessed is anyone who does not stumble on account of me.”^w

⁷As John’s^x disciples were leaving, Jesus began to speak to the crowd about John: “What did you go out into the wilderness to see? A reed swayed by the wind? ⁸If not, what did you go out to see? A man dressed in fine clothes? No, those who wear fine clothes are in kings’ palaces. ⁹Then what did you go out to see? A prophet?^y Yes, I tell you, and more than a prophet. ¹⁰This is the one about whom it is written:

“‘I will send my messenger ahead
of you,
who will prepare your way
before you.’^{ez}

¹¹Truly I tell you, among those born of women there has not risen anyone greater than John the Baptist; yet whoever is least in the kingdom of heaven is greater than he. ¹²From the days of John the Baptist until now, the kingdom of heaven has been subjected to violence,^f and violent

10:42
^r Mt 25:40;
Mk 9:41;
Heb 6:10
11:1 ^s Mt 7:28
11:2 ^t Mt 14:3
11:3 ^u Ps 118:26;
Jn 11:27;
Heb 10:37
11:5 ^v Isa 35:4-6; 61:1; Lk 4:18;
19
11:6 ^w Mt 13:21
11:7 ^x Mt 3:1
11:9 ^y Mt 21:26;
Lk 1:76
11:10 ^z Mal 3:1;
Mk 1:2

^a 29 Or will; or knowledge ^b 36 Micah 7:6

^c 1 Greek in their towns ^d 5 The Greek word traditionally translated leprosy was used for various diseases affecting the skin.

^e 10 Mal. 3:1 ^f 12 Or been forcefully advancing

people have been raiding it. ¹³For all the Prophets and the Law prophesied until John. ¹⁴And if you are willing to accept it, he is the Elijah who was to come.^a ¹⁵Whoever has ears, let them hear.^b

¹⁶“To what can I compare this generation? They are like children sitting in the marketplaces and calling out to others:

¹⁷“‘We played the pipe for you,
and you did not dance;
we sang a dirge,
and you did not mourn.’”

¹⁸For John came neither eating^c nor drinking,^d and they say, ‘He has a demon.’ ¹⁹The Son of Man came eating and drinking, and they say, ‘Here is a glutton and a drunkard, a friend of tax collectors and sinners.’^e But wisdom is proved right by her deeds.”

Woe on Unrepentant Towns

11:21-23pp — Lk 10:13-15

²⁰Then Jesus began to denounce the towns in which most of his miracles had been performed, because they did not repent. ²¹“Woe to you, Chorazin! Woe to you, Bethsaida!^f For if the miracles that were performed in you had been performed in Tyre and Sidon,^g they would have repented long ago in sackcloth and ashes.^h ²²But I tell you, it will be more bearable for Tyre and Sidon on the day of judgment than for you.ⁱ ²³And you, Capernaum,^j will you be lifted to the heavens? No, you will go down to Hades.^{ak} For if the miracles that were performed in you had been performed in Sodom, it would have remained to this day. ²⁴But I tell you that it will be more bearable for Sodom on the day of judgment than for you.”^l

The Father Revealed in the Son

11:25-27pp — Lk 10:21,22

²⁵At that time Jesus said, “I praise you, Father,^m Lord of heaven and earth, because you have hidden these things from the wise and learned, and revealed them to little children.ⁿ ²⁶Yes, Father, for this is what you were pleased to do.

²⁷“All things have been committed

11:14 ^aMal 4:5;
Mt 17:10-13;
Mk 9:11-13;
Lk 1:17; Jn 1:21
11:15 ^bMt 13:9,
43; Mk 4:23;
Lk 14:35;
Rev 2:7
11:18 ^cMt 3:4
^dLk 1:15
11:19 ^eMt 9:11
11:21 ^fMk 6:45;
Lk 9:10;
Jn 12:21
9 Mt 15:21;
Lk 6:17;
Ac 12:20
^hJnh 3:5-9
11:22 ⁱver 24;
Mt 10:15
11:23 ^jMt 4:13
^kIsa 14:13-15
11:24 ^lMt 10:15
11:25
^mLk 22:42;
Jn 11:41
ⁿ1Co 12:26-29

11:27
^oMt 28:18
^pJn 3:35; 13:3;
17:2 ^qJn 10:15
11:28 ^rJn 7:37
11:29 ^sJn 13:15;
Php 2:5;
1Pe 2:21;
1Jn 2:6
^tJer 6:16
11:30 ^u1Jn 5:3
12:1 ^vDt 23:25
12:2 ^wver 10;
Lk 13:14; 14:3;
Jn 5:10; 7:23;
9:16
12:3 ^x1Sa 21:6
12:4
^yLev 24:5; 9
12:5 ^zNu 28:9;
10; Jn 7:22, 23
12:6 ^aver 41, 42
12:7 ^bHos 6:6;
Mic 6:6-8;
Mt 9:13
12:8 ^cMt 8:20
12:10 ^dver 2;
Lk 13:14; 14:3;
Jn 9:16
12:11 ^eLk 14:5
12:12 ^fMt 10:31

to me^o by my Father.^p No one knows the Son except the Father, and no one knows the Father except the Son and those to whom the Son chooses to reveal him.^q

²⁸“Come to me,^r all you who are weary and burdened, and I will give you rest. ²⁹Take my yoke upon you and learn from me,^s for I am gentle and humble in heart, and you will find rest for your souls.^t ³⁰For my yoke is easy and my burden is light.”^u

Jesus Is Lord of the Sabbath

12:1-8pp — Mk 2:23-28; Lk 6:1-5

12:9-14pp — Mk 3:1-6; Lk 6:6-11

12 At that time Jesus went through the grainfields on the Sabbath. His disciples were hungry and began to pick some heads of grain^v and eat them. ²When the Pharisees saw this, they said to him, “Look! Your disciples are doing what is unlawful on the Sabbath.”^w

³He answered, “Haven’t you read what David did when he and his companions were hungry?^x ⁴He entered the house of God, and he and his companions ate the consecrated bread — which was not lawful for them to do, but only for the priests.^y ⁵Or haven’t you read in the Law that the priests on Sabbath duty in the temple desecrate the Sabbath^z and yet are innocent? ⁶I tell you that something greater than the temple is here.^a ⁷If you had known what these words mean, ‘I desire mercy, not sacrifice,’^{bb} you would not have condemned the innocent. ⁸For the Son of Man^c is Lord of the Sabbath.”

⁹Going on from that place, he went into their synagogue, ¹⁰and a man with a shriveled hand was there. Looking for a reason to bring charges against Jesus, they asked him, “Is it lawful to heal on the Sabbath?”^d

¹¹He said to them, “If any of you has a sheep and it falls into a pit on the Sabbath, will you not take hold of it and lift it out?^e ¹²How much more valuable is a person than a sheep!^f Therefore it is lawful to do good on the Sabbath.”

^a 23 That is, the realm of the dead

^b 7 Hosea 6:6

¹³Then he said to the man, “**Stretch out your hand.**” So he stretched it out and it was completely restored, just as sound as the other. ¹⁴But the Pharisees went out and plotted how they might kill Jesus.⁹

God’s Chosen Servant

¹⁵Aware of this, Jesus withdrew from that place. A large crowd followed him, and he healed all who were ill.^h ¹⁶He warned them not to tell others about him.ⁱ ¹⁷This was to fulfill what was spoken through the prophet Isaiah:

¹⁸“Here is my servant whom I have chosen,
the one I love, in whom I
delight;^j

I will put my Spirit on him,
and he will proclaim justice to
the nations.

¹⁹He will not quarrel or cry out;
no one will hear his voice in the
streets.

²⁰A bruised reed he will not break,
and a smoldering wick he will
not snuff out,
till he has brought justice through
to victory.

²¹ In his name the nations will
put their hope.”^{ak}

Jesus and Beelzebul

12:25-29pp — Mk 3:23-27; Lk 11:17-22

²²Then they brought him a demon-possessed man who was blind and mute, and Jesus healed him, so that he could both talk and see.^l ²³All the people were astonished and said, “Could this be the Son of David?”^m

²⁴But when the Pharisees heard this, they said, “It is only by Beelzebul,ⁿ the prince of demons, that this fellow drives out demons.”^o

²⁵Jesus knew their thoughts^p and said to them, “**Every kingdom divided against itself will be ruined, and every city or household divided against itself will not stand.** ²⁶If Satan^q drives out Satan, he is divided against himself. How then can his kingdom stand? ²⁷And if I drive out demons by Beelzebul, by whom do your people^r drive them out? So then,

12:14
⁹Mt 26:47; 27:1;
Mk 3:6; Lk 6:11;
Jn 5:18; 11:53
12:15 ^hMt 4:23
12:16 ⁱMt 8:4
12:18 ^jMt 3:17
12:21
^kIsa 42:1-4
12:22 ^lMt 4:24;
9:32-33
12:23
^mMt 9:27
12:24
ⁿMk 3:22
^oMt 9:34
12:25 ^pMt 9:4
12:26 ^qMt 4:10
12:27 ^rAc 19:13

12:30
^sMk 9:40;
Lk 11:23
12:31 ^tMk 3:28,
29; Lk 12:10
12:32
^uTitus 2:12
^vMk 10:30;
Lk 20:34,
35; Eph 1:21;
Heb 6:5
12:33 ^wMt 7:16,
17; Lk 6:43,44
12:34
^xMt 3:7; 23:33
^yMt 15:18;
Lk 6:45
12:38 ^zMt 16:1;
Mk 8:11;
12; Lk 11:16;
Jn 2:18; 6:30;
1Co 1:22
12:39
^aMt 16:4;
Lk 11:29
12:40 ^bJnh 1:17
^cMt 8:20
^dMt 16:21
12:41 ^eJnh 1:2

they will be your judges. ²⁸But if it is by the Spirit of God that I drive out demons, then the kingdom of God has come upon you.

²⁹“Or again, how can anyone enter a strong man’s house and carry off his possessions unless he first ties up the strong man? Then he can plunder his house.

³⁰“Whoever is not with me is against me, and whoever does not gather with me scatters.^s ³¹And so I tell you, every kind of sin and slander can be forgiven, but blasphemy against the Spirit will not be forgiven.^t ³²Anyone who speaks a word against the Son of Man will be forgiven, but anyone who speaks against the Holy Spirit will not be forgiven, either in this age^u or in the age to come.^v

³³“Make a tree good and its fruit will be good, or make a tree bad and its fruit will be bad, for a tree is recognized by its fruit.^w ³⁴You brood of vipers,^x how can you who are evil say anything good? For the mouth speaks^y what the heart is full of. ³⁵A good man brings good things out of the good stored up in him, and an evil man brings evil things out of the evil stored up in him. ³⁶But I tell you that everyone will have to give account on the day of judgment for every empty word they have spoken. ³⁷For by your words you will be acquitted, and by your words you will be condemned.”

The Sign of Jonah

12:39-42pp — Lk 11:29-32

12:43-45pp — Lk 11:24-26

³⁸Then some of the Pharisees and teachers of the law said to him, “Teacher, we want to see a sign from you.”^z

³⁹He answered, “**A wicked and adulterous generation asks for a sign! But none will be given it except the sign of the prophet Jonah.**^a ⁴⁰For as Jonah was three days and three nights in the belly of a huge fish,^b so the Son of Man^c will be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth.^d ⁴¹The men of Nineveh^e will

^o 21 Isaiah 42:1-4

stand up at the judgment with this generation and condemn it; for they repented at the preaching of Jonah,^f and now something greater than Jonah is here. ⁴²The Queen of the South will rise at the judgment with this generation and condemn it; for she came⁹ from the ends of the earth to listen to Solomon's wisdom, and now something greater than Solomon is here.

⁴³"When an impure spirit comes out of a person, it goes through arid places seeking rest and does not find it. ⁴⁴Then it says, 'I will return to the house I left.' When it arrives, it finds the house unoccupied, swept clean and put in order. ⁴⁵Then it goes and takes with it seven other spirits more wicked than itself, and they go in and live there. And the final condition of that person is worse than the first.^h That is how it will be with this wicked generation."

Jesus' Mother and Brothers

12:46-50pp — Mk 3:31-35; Lk 8:19-21

⁴⁶While Jesus was still talking to the crowd, his motherⁱ and brothers^j stood outside, wanting to speak to him. ⁴⁷Someone told him, "Your mother and brothers are standing outside, wanting to speak to you."

⁴⁸He replied to him, "Who is my mother, and who are my brothers?" ⁴⁹Pointing to his disciples, he said, "Here are my mother and my brothers. ⁵⁰For whoever does the will of my Father in heaven^k is my brother and sister and mother."

The Parable of the Sower

13:1-15pp — Mk 4:1-12; Lk 8:4-10

13:16,17pp — Lk 10:23,24

13:18-23pp — Mk 4:13-20; Lk 8:11-15

13 That same day Jesus went out of the house^l and sat by the lake. ²Such large crowds gathered around him that he got into a boat^m and sat in it, while all the people stood on the shore. ³Then he told them many things in parables, saying: "A farmer went out to sow his seed. ⁴As he was scattering the seed, some fell along the path, and the birds came and ate it up. ⁵Some fell on rocky places, where

12:41^f Jnh 3:5
12:42^g 1Ki 10:1;
2Ch 9:1
12:45
^h 2Pe 2:20
12:46ⁱ Mt 1:18;
2:11,13,14,20;
Lk 1:43; 2:33,
34,48,51;
Jn 2:1,5; 19:25;
26^j Mt 13:55;
Jn 2:12; 7:3,5;
Ac 1:14; 1Co 9:5;
Gal 1:19
12:50^k Jn 15:14
13:1^l ver 36;
Mt 9:28
13:2^m Lk 5:3

13:8ⁿ Ge 26:12
13:9^o Mt 11:15
13:11^p Mt 11:25;
16:17; 19:11;
Jn 6:65;
1Co 2:10;
14; Col 1:27;
1Jn 2:20,27
13:12
^q Mt 25:29;
Lk 19:26
13:13^r Dt 29:4;
Jer 5:21;
Eze 12:2
13:15^s Isa 6:9;
10; Jn 12:40;
Ac 28:26,27;
Ro 11:8
13:16^t Mt 16:17
13:17^u Jn 8:56;
Heb 11:13;
1Pe 1:10-12
13:19^v Mt 4:23

it did not have much soil. It sprang up quickly, because the soil was shallow. ⁶But when the sun came up, the plants were scorched, and they withered because they had no root. ⁷Other seed fell among thorns, which grew up and choked the plants. ⁸Still other seed fell on good soil, where it produced a crop — a hundred,ⁿ sixty or thirty times what was sown. ⁹Whoever has ears, let them hear."^o

¹⁰The disciples came to him and asked, "Why do you speak to the people in parables?"

¹¹He replied, "Because the knowledge of the secrets of the kingdom of heaven has been given to you,^p but not to them. ¹²Whoever has will be given more, and they will have an abundance. Whoever does not have, even what they have will be taken from them.^q ¹³This is why I speak to them in parables:

"Though seeing, they do not see;
though hearing, they do not
hear or understand."

¹⁴In them is fulfilled the prophecy of Isaiah:

"You will be ever hearing but
never understanding;
you will be ever seeing but
never perceiving.

¹⁵For this people's heart has become
calloused;
they hardly hear with their
ears,
and they have closed their eyes.
Otherwise they might see with
their eyes,
hear with their ears,
understand with their hearts
and turn, and I would heal them."^{as}

¹⁶But blessed are your eyes because they see, and your ears because they hear.^t ¹⁷For truly I tell you, many prophets and righteous people longed to see what you see^u but did not see it, and to hear what you hear but did not hear it.

¹⁸"Listen then to what the parable of the sower means: ¹⁹When anyone hears the message about the kingdom^v and does not understand it, the

^a 15 Isaiah 6:9,10 (see Septuagint)

evil one^w comes and snatches away what was sown in their heart. This is the seed sown along the path. ²⁰The seed falling on rocky ground refers to someone who hears the word and at once receives it with joy. ²¹But since they have no root, they last only a short time. When trouble or persecution comes because of the word, they quickly fall away.^x ²²The seed falling among the thorns refers to someone who hears the word, but the worries of this life and the deceitfulness of wealth^y choke the word, making it unfruitful. ²³But the seed falling on good soil refers to someone who hears the word and understands it. This is the one who produces a crop, yielding a hundred, sixty or thirty times what was sown.”^z

The Parable of the Weeds

²⁴Jesus told them another parable: “The kingdom of heaven is like^a a man who sowed good seed in his field. ²⁵But while everyone was sleeping, his enemy came and sowed weeds among the wheat, and went away. ²⁶When the wheat sprouted and formed heads, then the weeds also appeared.

²⁷“The owner’s servants came to him and said, ‘Sir, didn’t you sow good seed in your field? Where then did the weeds come from?’

²⁸“‘An enemy did this,’ he replied.

“The servants asked him, ‘Do you want us to go and pull them up?’

²⁹“‘No,’ he answered, ‘because while you are pulling the weeds, you may uproot the wheat with them. ³⁰Let both grow together until the harvest. At that time I will tell the harvesters: First collect the weeds and tie them in bundles to be burned; then gather the wheat and bring it into my barn.’”^b

The Parables of the Mustard Seed and the Yeast

13:31,32pp — Mk 4:30-32

13:31-33pp — Lk 13:18-21

³¹He told them another parable: “The kingdom of heaven is like^c a mustard seed,^d which a man took and planted in his field. ³²Though it

13:19 ^w Mt 5:37

13:21 ^x Mt 11:6

13:22

^y Mt 19:23;

1Ti 6:9, 10, 17

13:23 ^z ver 8

13:24 ^a ver 31,

33, 45, 47;

Mt 18:23; 20:1;

22:2; 25:1;

Mk 4:26, 30

13:30 ^b Mt 3:12

13:31 ^c ver 24

^d Mt 17:20;

Lk 17:6

13:32

^e Ps 104:12;

Eze 17:23; 31:6;

Da 4:12

13:33 ^f ver 24

^g Ge 18:6

^h Gal 5:9

13:34

ⁱ Mk 4:33;

Jn 16:25

13:35 ^j Ps 78:2;

Ro 16:25,

26; 1Co 2:7;

Eph 3:9;

Col 1:26

13:36 ^k Mt 15:15

13:37 ^l Mt 8:20

13:38

^m Jn 8:44, 45;

1Jn 3:10

13:39

ⁿ Joel 3:13

^o Mt 24:3;

28:20

^p Rev 14:15

13:41 ^q Mt 8:20

^r Mt 24:31

13:42 ^s ver 50;

Mt 8:12

13:43 ^t Da 12:3

^u Mt 11:15

13:44 ^v ver 24

^w Isa 55:1;

Php 3:7, 8

is the smallest of all seeds, yet when it grows, it is the largest of garden plants and becomes a tree, so that the birds come and perch in its branches.”^e

³³He told them still another parable: “The kingdom of heaven is like^f yeast that a woman took and mixed into about sixty pounds^a of flour^g until it worked all through the dough.”^h

³⁴Jesus spoke all these things to the crowd in parables; he did not say anything to them without using a parable.ⁱ ³⁵So was fulfilled what was spoken through the prophet:

“I will open my mouth in parables,
I will utter things hidden
since the creation of the
world.”^{bj}

The Parable of the Weeds Explained

³⁶Then he left the crowd and went into the house. His disciples came to him and said, “Explain to us the parable^k of the weeds in the field.”

³⁷He answered, “The one who sowed the good seed is the Son of Man.^l ³⁸The field is the world, and the good seed stands for the people of the kingdom. The weeds are the people of the evil one,^m ³⁹and the enemy who sows them is the devil. The harvestⁿ is the end of the age,^o and the harvesters are angels.^p

⁴⁰“As the weeds are pulled up and burned in the fire, so it will be at the end of the age. ⁴¹The Son of Man^q will send out his angels,^r and they will weed out of his kingdom everything that causes sin and all who do evil. ⁴²They will throw them into the blazing furnace, where there will be weeping and gnashing of teeth.^s ⁴³Then the righteous will shine like the sun^t in the kingdom of their Father. Whoever has ears, let them hear.”^u

The Parables of the Hidden Treasure and the Pearl

⁴⁴“The kingdom of heaven is like^v treasure hidden in a field. When a man found it, he hid it again, and then in his joy went and sold all he had and bought that field.”^w

^a 33 Or about 27 kilograms

^b 35 Psalm 78:2

⁴⁵“Again, the kingdom of heaven is like^x a merchant looking for fine pearls. ⁴⁶When he found one of great value, he went away and sold everything he had and bought it.

The Parable of the Net

⁴⁷“Once again, the kingdom of heaven is like^y a net that was let down into the lake and caught all kinds^z of fish. ⁴⁸When it was full, the fishermen pulled it up on the shore. Then they sat down and collected the good fish in baskets, but threw the bad away. ⁴⁹This is how it will be at the end of the age. The angels will come and separate the wicked from the righteous^a ⁵⁰and throw them into the blazing furnace, where there will be weeping and gnashing of teeth.^b

⁵¹“Have you understood all these things?” Jesus asked.

“Yes,” they replied.

⁵²He said to them, “Therefore every teacher of the law who has become a disciple in the kingdom of heaven is like the owner of a house who brings out of his storeroom new treasures as well as old.”

A Prophet Without Honor

13:54-58pp — Mk 6:1-6

⁵³When Jesus had finished these parables,^c he moved on from there. ⁵⁴Coming to his hometown, he began teaching the people in their synagogue,^d and they were amazed.^e “Where did this man get this wisdom and these miraculous powers?” they asked. ⁵⁵“Isn’t this the carpenter’s son?^f Isn’t his mother’s^g name Mary, and aren’t his brothers James, Joseph, Simon and Judas? ⁵⁶Aren’t all his sisters with us? Where then did this man get all these things?” ⁵⁷And they took offense^h at him.

But Jesus said to them, “A prophet is not without honor except in his own town and in his own home.”ⁱ

⁵⁸And he did not do many miracles there because of their lack of faith.

John the Baptist Beheaded

14:1-12pp — Mk 6:14-29

14 At that time Herod^j the tetrarch heard the reports about Jesus,^k

13:45 ^xver 24
13:47 ^yver 24
^zMt 22:10
13:49

^aMt 25:32
13:50 ^bMt 8:12
13:53 ^cMt 7:28
13:54 ^dMt 4:23
^eMt 7:28
13:55 ^fLk 3:23;
Jn 6:42
^gMt 12:46
13:57 ^hJn 6:61
ⁱLk 4:24;
Jn 4:44
14:1 ^jMk 8:15;
Lk 3:1, 19; 13:31;
23:7, 8; Ac 4:27;
12:1 ^kLk 9:7-9

and he said to his attendants, “This is John the Baptist;^l he has risen from the dead! That is why miraculous powers are at work in him.”

³Now Herod had arrested John and bound him and put him in prison^m because of Herodias, his brother Philip’s wife,ⁿ ⁴for John had been saying to him: “It is not lawful for you to have her.”^o ⁵Herod wanted to kill John, but he was afraid of the people, because they considered John a prophet.^p

⁶On Herod’s birthday the daughter of Herodias danced for the guests and pleased Herod so much ⁷that he promised with an oath to give her whatever she asked. ⁸Prompted by her mother, she said, “Give me here on a platter the head of John the Baptist.” ⁹The king was distressed, but because of his oaths and his dinner guests, he ordered that her request be granted ¹⁰and had John beheaded^q in the prison. ¹¹His head was brought in on a platter and given to the girl, who carried it to her mother. ¹²John’s disciples came and took his body and buried it.^r Then they went and told Jesus.

Jesus Feeds the Five Thousand

14:13-21pp — Mk 6:32-44; Lk 9:10-17; Jn 6:1-13
14:13-21Ref — Mt 15:32-38

¹³When Jesus heard what had happened, he withdrew by boat privately to a solitary place. Hearing of this, the crowds followed him on foot from the towns. ¹⁴When Jesus landed and saw a large crowd, he had compassion on them^s and healed their sick.^t

¹⁵As evening approached, the disciples came to him and said, “This is a remote place, and it’s already getting late. Send the crowds away, so they can go to the villages and buy themselves some food.”

¹⁶Jesus replied, “They do not need to go away. You give them something to eat.”

¹⁷“We have here only five loaves^u of bread and two fish,” they answered.

¹⁸“Bring them here to me,” he said. ¹⁹And he directed the people to sit down on the grass. Taking the five loaves and the two fish and looking

14:2 ^lMt 3:1
14:3 ^mMt 4:12;
11:2 ⁿLk 3:19,
20
14:4
^oLev 18:16;
20:21
14:5 ^pMt 11:9
14:10 ^qMt 17:12
14:12 ^rAc 8:2
14:14 ^sMt 9:36
^tMt 4:23
14:17 ^uMt 16:9

up to heaven, he gave thanks and broke the loaves.^v Then he gave them to the disciples, and the disciples gave them to the people. ²⁰They all ate and were satisfied, and the disciples picked up twelve basketfuls of broken pieces that were left over. ²¹The number of those who ate was about five thousand men, besides women and children.

Jesus Walks on the Water

14:22-33pp — Mk 6:45-51; Jn 6:16-21
14:34-36pp — Mk 6:53-56

²²Immediately Jesus made the disciples get into the boat and go on ahead of him to the other side, while he dismissed the crowd. ²³After he had dismissed them, he went up on a mountainside by himself to pray.^w Later that night, he was there alone, ²⁴and the boat was already a considerable distance from land, buffeted by the waves because the wind was against it.

²⁵Shortly before dawn Jesus went out to them, walking on the lake. ²⁶When the disciples saw him walking on the lake, they were terrified. “It’s a ghost,”^x they said, and cried out in fear.

²⁷But Jesus immediately said to them: “Take courage!^y It is I. Don’t be afraid.”^z

²⁸“Lord, if it’s you,” Peter replied, “tell me to come to you on the water.”

²⁹“Come,” he said.

Then Peter got down out of the boat, walked on the water and came toward Jesus. ³⁰But when he saw the wind, he was afraid and, beginning to sink, cried out, “Lord, save me!”

³¹Immediately Jesus reached out his hand and caught him. “You of little faith,”^a he said, “why did you doubt?”

³²And when they climbed into the boat, the wind died down. ³³Then those who were in the boat worshiped him, saying, “Truly you are the Son of God.”^b

³⁴When they had crossed over, they landed at Gennesaret. ³⁵And when the men of that place recognized Jesus, they sent word to all the surrounding country. People brought all

14:19 ^v1Sa 9:13;
Mt 26:26;
Mk 8:6;
Lk 24:30;
Ac 2:42; 27:35;
1Ti 4:4;
14:23 ^wLk 3:21
14:26
^xLk 24:37
14:27 ^yMt 9:2;
Ac 23:11
^zDa 10:12;
Mt 17:7; 28:10;
Lk 1:13, 30;
2:10; Ac 18:9;
23:11; Rev 1:17
14:31 ^aMt 6:30
14:33 ^bPs 2:7;
Mt 4:3

their sick to him ³⁶and begged him to let the sick just touch the edge of his cloak,^c and all who touched it were healed.

That Which Defiles

15:1-20pp — Mk 7:1-23

15 Then some Pharisees and teachers of the law came to Jesus from Jerusalem and asked, ²“Why do your disciples break the tradition of the elders? They don’t wash their hands before they eat!”^d

³Jesus replied, “And why do you break the command of God for the sake of your tradition? ⁴For God said, ‘Honor your father and mother’^{ae} and ‘Anyone who curses their father or mother is to be put to death.’^{bf} ⁵But you say that if anyone declares that what might have been used to help their father or mother is ‘devoted to God,’ ⁶they are not to ‘honor their father or mother’ with it. Thus you nullify the word of God for the sake of your tradition. ⁷You hypocrites! Isaiah was right when he prophesied about you:

⁸“These people honor me with their lips,
but their hearts are far
from me.

⁹They worship me in vain;
their teachings are merely
human rules.”^g^{ch}

¹⁰Jesus called the crowd to him and said, “Listen and understand. ¹¹What goes into someone’s mouth does not defile them,ⁱ but what comes out of their mouth, that is what defiles them.”^j

¹²Then the disciples came to him and asked, “Do you know that the Pharisees were offended when they heard this?”

¹³He replied, “Every plant that my heavenly Father has not planted^k will be pulled up by the roots. ¹⁴Leave them; they are blind guides.^l If the blind lead the blind, both will fall into a pit.”^m

¹⁵Peter said, “Explain the parable to us.”ⁿ

^a 4 Exodus 20:12; Deut. 5:16 ^b 4 Exodus 21:17;
Lev. 20:9 ^c 9 Isaiah 29:13 ^d 14 Some
manuscripts *blind guides of the blind*

14:36 ^cMt 9:20
15:2 ^dLk 11:38
15:4 ^eEx 20:12;
Dt 5:16;
Eph 6:2
^fEx 21:17;
Lev 20:9
15:9 ^gCol 2:20-
22 ^hIsa 29:13;
Mal 2:2
15:11 ⁱAc 10:14,
15 ^jJer 18
15:13
^kIsa 60:21;
61:3; Jn 15:2
15:14
^lMt 23:16,
24; Ro 2:19
^mLk 6:39
15:15 ⁿMt 13:36

¹⁶“Are you still so dull?”^o Jesus asked them. ¹⁷“Don’t you see that whatever enters the mouth goes into the stomach and then out of the body?” ¹⁸But the things that come out of a person’s mouth come from the heart,^p and these defile them. ¹⁹For out of the heart come evil thoughts—murder, adultery, sexual immorality, theft, false testimony, slander.^q ²⁰These are what defile a person;^r but eating with unwashed hands does not defile them.”

The Faith of a Canaanite Woman

15:21-28pp — Mk 7:24-30

²¹Leaving that place, Jesus withdrew to the region of Tyre and Sidon.^s ²²A Canaanite woman from that vicinity came to him, crying out, “Lord, Son of David,^t have mercy on me! My daughter is demon-possessed and suffering terribly.”^u

²³Jesus did not answer a word. So his disciples came to him and urged him, “Send her away, for she keeps crying out after us.”

²⁴He answered, “I was sent only to the lost sheep of Israel.”^v

²⁵The woman came and knelt before him.^w “Lord, help me!” she said.

²⁶He replied, “It is not right to take the children’s bread and toss it to the dogs.”

²⁷“Yes it is, Lord,” she said. “Even the dogs eat the crumbs that fall from their master’s table.”

²⁸Then Jesus said to her, “Woman, you have great faith!^x Your request is granted.” And her daughter was healed at that moment.

Jesus Feeds the Four Thousand

15:29-31pp — Mk 7:31-37

15:32-39pp — Mk 8:1-10

15:32-39Ref — Mt 14:13-21

²⁹Jesus left there and went along the Sea of Galilee. Then he went up on a mountainside and sat down. ³⁰Great crowds came to him, bringing the lame, the blind, the crippled, the mute and many others, and laid them at his feet; and he healed them.^y ³¹The people were amazed when they saw the mute speaking, the crippled made well, the lame walking and the

15:16 ^o Mt 16:9

15:18

^p Mt 12:34;

Lk 6:45; Jas 3:6

15:19

^q Gal 5:19-21

15:20 ^r Ro 14:14

15:21 ^s Mt 11:21

15:22 ^t Mt 9:27

^u Mt 4:24

15:24

^v Mt 10:6, 23;

Ro 15:8

15:25 ^w Mt 8:2

15:28 ^x Mt 9:22

15:30 ^y Mt 4:23

blind seeing. And they praised the God of Israel.^z

³²Jesus called his disciples to him and said, “I have compassion for these people;^a they have already been with me three days and have nothing to eat. I do not want to send them away hungry, or they may collapse on the way.”

³³His disciples answered, “Where could we get enough bread in this remote place to feed such a crowd?”

³⁴“How many loaves do you have?” Jesus asked.

“Seven,” they replied, “and a few small fish.”

³⁵He told the crowd to sit down on the ground. ³⁶Then he took the seven loaves and the fish, and when he had given thanks, he broke them^b and gave them to the disciples, and they in turn to the people. ³⁷They all ate and were satisfied. Afterward the disciples picked up seven basketfuls of broken pieces that were left over.^c ³⁸The number of those who ate was four thousand men, besides women and children. ³⁹After Jesus had sent the crowd away, he got into the boat and went to the vicinity of Magadan.

The Demand for a Sign

16:1-12pp — Mk 8:11-21

16 The Pharisees and Sadducees^d came to Jesus and tested him by asking him to show them a sign from heaven.^e

²He replied, “When evening comes, you say, ‘It will be fair weather, for the sky is red,’ ³and in the morning, ‘Today it will be stormy, for the sky is red and overcast.’ You know how to interpret the appearance of the sky, but you cannot interpret the signs of the times.^{af} ⁴A wicked and adulterous generation looks for a sign, but none will be given it except the sign of Jonah.”^g Jesus then left them and went away.

The Yeast of the Pharisees and Sadducees

⁵When they went across the lake,

^a 2,3 Some early manuscripts do not have *When evening comes . . . of the times.*

15:31 ^z Mt 9:8

15:32 ^a Mt 9:36

15:36

^b Mt 14:19

15:37 ^c Mt 16:10

16:1 ^d Ac 4:1

^e Mt 12:38

16:3

^f Lk 12:54-56

16:4 ^g Mt 12:39

the disciples forgot to take bread. **6**“Be careful,” Jesus said to them. **“Be on your guard against the yeast of the Pharisees and Sadducees.”**^h

⁷They discussed this among themselves and said, “It is because we didn’t bring any bread.”

⁸Aware of their discussion, Jesus asked, **“You of little faith,ⁱ why are you talking among yourselves about having no bread? ⁹Do you still not understand? Don’t you remember the five loaves for the five thousand, and how many basketfuls you gathered?^j ¹⁰Or the seven loaves for the four thousand, and how many basketfuls you gathered?^k ¹¹How is it you don’t understand that I was not talking to you about bread? But be on your guard against the yeast of the Pharisees and Sadducees.”** ¹²Then they understood that he was not telling them to guard against the yeast used in bread, but against the teaching of the Pharisees and Sadducees.^l

Peter Declares That Jesus Is the Messiah

16:13-16pp — Mk 8:27-29; Lk 9:18-20

¹³When Jesus came to the region of Caesarea Philippi, he asked his disciples, **“Who do people say the Son of Man is?”**

¹⁴They replied, “Some say John the Baptist;^m others say Elijah; and still others, Jeremiah or one of the prophets.”ⁿ

¹⁵“But what about you?” he asked. **“Who do you say I am?”**

¹⁶Simon Peter answered, “You are the Messiah, the Son of the living God.”^o

¹⁷Jesus replied, **“Blessed are you, Simon son of Jonah, for this was not revealed to you by flesh and blood,^p but by my Father in heaven. ¹⁸And I tell you that you are Peter,^{aq} and on this rock I will build my church,^r and the gates of Hades^b will not overcome it. ¹⁹I will give you the keys^s of the kingdom of heaven; whatever you bind on earth will be^c bound in heaven, and whatever you loose on earth will be^c loosed in heaven.”** ²⁰Then he ordered his disciples not to tell anyone^u that he was the Messiah.

16:6 ^h Lk 12:1
16:8 ⁱ Mt 6:30
16:9
^j Mt 14:17-21
16:10
^k Mt 15:34-38
16:12 ^l Ac 4:1
16:14 ^m Mt 3:1;
14:2 ⁿ Mk 6:15;
Jn 1:21
16:16 ^o Mt 4:3;
Ps 42:2;
Jn 11:27;
Ac 14:15;
2Co 6:16;
1Th 1:9; 1Ti 3:15;
Heb 10:31;
12:22
16:17
^p 1Co 15:50;
Gal 1:16;
Eph 6:12;
Heb 2:14
16:18 ^q Jn 1:42
^r Eph 2:20
16:19
^s Isa 22:22;
Rev 3:7
^t Mt 18:18;
Jn 20:23
16:20
^u Mk 8:30

Jesus Predicts His Death

16:21-28pp — Mk 8:31 – 9:1; Lk 9:22-27

²¹From that time on Jesus began to explain to his disciples that he must go to Jerusalem and suffer many things^v at the hands of the elders, the chief priests and the teachers of the law, and that he must be killed and on the third day^w be raised to life.^x

²²Peter took him aside and began to rebuke him. “Never, Lord!” he said. **“This shall never happen to you!”**

²³Jesus turned and said to Peter, **“Get behind me, Satan!^y You are a stumbling block to me; you do not have in mind the concerns of God, but merely human concerns.”**

²⁴Then Jesus said to his disciples, **“Whoever wants to be my disciple must deny themselves and take up their cross and follow me. ²⁵For whoever wants to save their life^d will lose it, but whoever loses their life for me will find it. ²⁶What good will it be for someone to gain the whole world, yet forfeit their soul? Or what can anyone give in exchange for their soul? ²⁷For the Son of Man^b is going to come^c in his Father’s glory with his angels, and then he will reward each person according to what they have done.”**

²⁸“Truly I tell you, some who are standing here will not taste death before they see the Son of Man coming in his kingdom.”

The Transfiguration

17:1-8pp — Lk 9:28-36

17:1-13pp — Mk 9:2-13

17 After six days Jesus took with him Peter, James and John the brother of James, and led them up a high mountain by themselves. ²There he was transfigured before them. His face shone like the sun, and his clothes became as white as the light. ³Just then there appeared before them Moses and Elijah, talking with Jesus.

⁴Peter said to Jesus, “Lord, it is good for us to be here. If you wish, I

^a 18 The Greek word for *Peter* means *rock*.

^b 18 That is, the realm of the dead ^c 19 Or *will have been* ^d 25 The Greek word means either *life* or *soul*; also in verse 26.

16:21
^v Mk 10:34;
Lk 17:25
^w Jn 2:19
^x Mt 17:22, 23;
27:63; Mk 9:31;
Lk 9:22; 18:31-
33; 24:6, 7
16:23 ^y Mt 4:10
16:24
^z Mt 10:38;
Lk 14:27
16:25 ^a Jn 12:25
16:27
^b Mt 8:20
^c Ac 1:11
^d Job 34:11;
Ps 62:12;
Jer 17:10;
Ro 2:6;
2Co 5:10;
Rev 22:12

will put up three shelters — one for you, one for Moses and one for Elijah.”

⁵While he was still speaking, a bright cloud covered them, and a voice from the cloud said, “This is my Son, whom I love; with him I am well pleased.^e Listen to him!”^f

⁶When the disciples heard this, they fell facedown to the ground, terrified. ⁷But Jesus came and touched them. “Get up,” he said. “Don’t be afraid.”^g ⁸When they looked up, they saw no one except Jesus.

⁹As they were coming down the mountain, Jesus instructed them, “Don’t tell anyone^h what you have seen, until the Son of Manⁱ has been raised from the dead.”^j

¹⁰The disciples asked him, “Why then do the teachers of the law say that Elijah must come first?”

¹¹Jesus replied, “To be sure, Elijah comes and will restore all things.^k ¹²But I tell you, Elijah has already come,^l and they did not recognize him, but have done to him everything they wished.^m In the same way the Son of Man is going to sufferⁿ at their hands.” ¹³Then the disciples understood that he was talking to them about John the Baptist.

Jesus Heals a Demon-Possessed Boy

17:14-19pp — Mk 9:14-28; Lk 9:37-42

¹⁴When they came to the crowd, a man approached Jesus and knelt before him. ¹⁵“Lord, have mercy on my son,” he said. “He has seizures^o and is suffering greatly. He often falls into the fire or into the water. ¹⁶I brought him to your disciples, but they could not heal him.”

¹⁷“You unbelieving and perverse generation,” Jesus replied, “how long shall I stay with you? How long shall I put up with you? Bring the boy here to me.” ¹⁸Jesus rebuked the demon, and it came out of the boy, and he was healed at that moment.

¹⁹Then the disciples came to Jesus in private and asked, “Why couldn’t we drive it out?”

²⁰He replied, “Because you have so little faith. Truly I tell you, if you have faith^p as small as a mustard seed,^q

17:5 ^eMt 3:17;
2Pe 1:17
^fAc 3:22, 23
17:7 ^gMt 14:27
17:9 ^hMk 8:30
ⁱMt 8:20
^jMt 16:21
17:11 ^kMal 4:6;
Lk 1:16, 17
17:12 ^lMt 11:14
^mMt 14:3, 10
ⁿMt 16:21
17:15 ^oMt 4:24
17:20
^pMt 21:21
^qMt 13:31;
Mk 11:23;
Lk 17:6

you can say to this mountain, ‘Move from here to there,’ and it will move.’^r Nothing will be impossible for you.” [21]^a

Jesus Predicts His Death a Second Time

²²When they came together in Galilee, he said to them, “The Son of Man^s is going to be delivered into the hands of men. ²³They will kill him,^t and on the third day^u he will be raised to life.”^v And the disciples were filled with grief.

The Temple Tax

²⁴After Jesus and his disciples arrived in Capernaum, the collectors of the two-drachma temple tax^w came to Peter and asked, “Doesn’t your teacher pay the temple tax?”

²⁵“Yes, he does,” he replied.

When Peter came into the house, Jesus was the first to speak. “What do you think, Simon?” he asked. “From whom do the kings of the earth collect duty and taxes^x — from their own children or from others?”

²⁶“From others,” Peter answered.

“Then the children are exempt,” Jesus said to him. ²⁷“But so that we may not cause offense,^y go to the lake and throw out your line. Take the first fish you catch; open its mouth and you will find a four-drachma coin. Take it and give it to them for my tax and yours.”

The Greatest in the Kingdom of Heaven

18:1-5pp — Mk 9:33-37; Lk 9:46-48

18 At that time the disciples came to Jesus and asked, “Who, then, is the greatest in the kingdom of heaven?”

²He called a little child to him, and placed the child among them. ³And he said: “Truly I tell you, unless you change and become like little children,^z you will never enter the kingdom of heaven.^a ⁴Therefore, whoever takes the lowly position of this child is the greatest in the kingdom

^r1Co 13:2
17:22 ^sMt 8:20
17:23 ^tAc 2:23;
3:13 ^uMt 16:21
^vMt 16:21
17:24
^wEx 30:13
17:25
^xMt 22:17-21;
Ro 13:7
17:27 ^yJn 6:61
18:3 ^zMt 19:14;
1Pe 2:2 ^aMt 3:2

^a 21 Some manuscripts include here words similar to Mark 9:29.

of heaven.^b ⁵And whoever welcomes one such child in my name welcomes me.^c

Causing to Stumble

⁶“If anyone causes one of these little ones — those who believe in me — to stumble, it would be better for them to have a large millstone hung around their neck and to be drowned in the depths of the sea.^d ⁷Woe to the world because of the things that cause people to stumble! Such things must come, but woe to the person through whom they come!^e ⁸If your hand or your foot causes you to stumble,^f cut it off and throw it away. It is better for you to enter life maimed or crippled than to have two hands or two feet and be thrown into eternal fire. ⁹And if your eye causes you to stumble,^g gouge it out and throw it away. It is better for you to enter life with one eye than to have two eyes and be thrown into the fire of hell.^h

The Parable of the Wandering Sheep

18:12-14pp — Lk 15:4-7

¹⁰“See that you do not despise one of these little ones. For I tell you that their angelsⁱ in heaven always see the face of my Father in heaven. [11]^a

¹²“What do you think? If a man owns a hundred sheep, and one of them wanders away, will he not leave the ninety-nine on the hills and go to look for the one that wandered off? ¹³And if he finds it, truly I tell you, he is happier about that one sheep than about the ninety-nine that did not wander off. ¹⁴In the same way your Father in heaven is not willing that any of these little ones should perish.

Dealing With Sin in the Church

¹⁵“If your brother or sister^b sins,^c go and point out their fault,^j just between the two of you. If they listen to you, you have won them over. ¹⁶But if they will not listen, take one or two others along, so that ‘every matter may be established by the testimony of two or three witnesses.’^{dk} ¹⁷If they still refuse to listen, tell it to the

18:4 ^b Mk 9:35
18:5 ^c Mt 10:40
18:6 ^d Mk 9:42;
Lk 17:2
18:7 ^e Lk 17:1
18:8 ^f Mt 5:29;
Mk 9:43,45
18:9 ^g Mt 5:29
^h Mt 5:22
18:10
ⁱ Ge 48:16;
Ps 34:7;
Ac 12:11, 15;
Heb 1:14
18:15
^j Lev 19:17;
Lk 17:3; Gal 6:1;
Jas 5:19, 20
18:16
^k Nu 35:30;
Dt 17:6; 19:15;
Jn 8:17;
2Co 13:1;
1Ti 5:19;
Heb 10:28

church;^l and if they refuse to listen even to the church, treat them as you would a pagan or a tax collector.^m

¹⁸“Truly I tell you, whatever you bind on earth will be^e bound in heaven, and whatever you loose on earth will be^e loosed in heaven.ⁿ

¹⁹“Again, truly I tell you that if two of you on earth agree about anything they ask for, it will be done for them^o by my Father in heaven. ²⁰For where two or three gather in my name, there am I with them.”

The Parable of the Unmerciful Servant

²¹Then Peter came to Jesus and asked, “Lord, how many times shall I forgive my brother or sister who sins against me?^p Up to seven times?”^q

²²Jesus answered, “I tell you, not seven times, but seventy-seven times.^{fr}

²³“Therefore, the kingdom of heaven is like^s a king who wanted to settle accounts^t with his servants. ²⁴As he began the settlement, a man who owed him ten thousand bags of gold⁹ was brought to him. ²⁵Since he was not able to pay,^u the master ordered that he and his wife and his children and all that he had be sold^v to repay the debt.

²⁶“At this the servant fell on his knees before him.^w ‘Be patient with me,’ he begged, ‘and I will pay back everything.’ ²⁷The servant’s master took pity on him, canceled the debt and let him go.

²⁸“But when that servant went out, he found one of his fellow servants who owed him a hundred silver coins.^h He grabbed him and began to choke him. ‘Pay back what you owe me!’ he demanded.

²⁹“His fellow servant fell to his

18:17 ^l 1Co 6:1-
6 ^m Ro 16:17;
2Th 3:6, 14
18:18
ⁿ Mt 16:19;
Jn 20:23
18:19 ^o Mt 7:7
18:21 ^p Mt 6:14
^q Lk 17:4
18:22 ^r Ge 4:24
18:23
^s Mt 13:24
^t Mt 25:19
18:25 ^u Lk 7:42
^v Lev 25:39;
2Ki 4:1;
Ne 5:5, 8
18:26 ^w Mt 8:2

^a 11 Some manuscripts include here the words of Luke 19:10. ^b 15 The Greek word for brother or sister (*adelphos*) refers here to a fellow disciple, whether man or woman; also in verses 21 and 35. ^c 15 Some manuscripts *sins against you* ^d 16 Deut. 19:15 ^e 18 Or *will have been* ^f 22 Or *seventy times seven* ^g 24 Greek *ten thousand talents*; a talent was worth about 20 years of a day laborer’s wages. ^h 28 Greek *a hundred denarii*; a denarius was the usual daily wage of a day laborer (see 20:2).

knees and begged him, ‘Be patient with me, and I will pay it back.’

³⁰“But he refused. Instead, he went off and had the man thrown into prison until he could pay the debt. ³¹When the other servants saw what had happened, they were outraged and went and told their master everything that had happened.

³²“Then the master called the servant in. ‘You wicked servant,’ he said, ‘I canceled all that debt of yours because you begged me to. ³³Shouldn’t you have had mercy on your fellow servant just as I had on you?’ ³⁴In anger his master handed him over to the jailers to be tortured, until he should pay back all he owed.

³⁵“This is how my heavenly Father will treat each of you unless you forgive your brother or sister from your heart.”^x

Divorce

19:1-9pp — Mk 10:1-12

19 When Jesus had finished saying these things,^y he left Galilee and went into the region of Judea to the other side of the Jordan. ²Large crowds followed him, and he healed them^z there.

³Some Pharisees came to him to test him. They asked, “Is it lawful for a man to divorce his wife^a for any and every reason?”

⁴“Haven’t you read,” he replied, “that at the beginning the Creator ‘made them male and female,’^{ab} ⁵and said, ‘For this reason a man will leave his father and mother and be united to his wife, and the two will become one flesh’^b?”^c ⁶So they are no longer two, but one flesh. Therefore what God has joined together, let no one separate.”

⁷“Why then,” they asked, “did Moses command that a man give his wife a certificate of divorce and send her away?”^d

⁸Jesus replied, “Moses permitted you to divorce your wives because your hearts were hard. But it was not this way from the beginning. ⁹I tell you that anyone who divorces his wife, except for sexual immorality,

18:35 ^x Mt 6:14;
Jas 2:13
19:1 ^y Mt 7:28
19:2 ^z Mt 4:23
19:3 ^a Mt 5:31
19:4 ^b Ge 1:27;
5:2
19:5 ^c Ge 2:24;
1Co 6:16;
Eph 5:31
19:7 ^d Dt 24:1-4;
Mt 5:31

and marries another woman commits adultery.”^e

¹⁰The disciples said to him, “If this is the situation between a husband and wife, it is better not to marry.”

¹¹Jesus replied, “Not everyone can accept this word, but only those to whom it has been given.^f ¹²For there are eunuchs who were born that way, and there are eunuchs who have been made eunuchs by others — and there are those who choose to live like eunuchs for the sake of the kingdom of heaven. The one who can accept this should accept it.”

The Little Children and Jesus

19:13-15pp — Mk 10:13-16; Lk 18:15-17

¹³Then people brought little children to Jesus for him to place his hands on them^g and pray for them. But the disciples rebuked them.

¹⁴Jesus said, “Let the little children come to me, and do not hinder them, for the kingdom of heaven belongs^h to such as these.”ⁱ ¹⁵When he had placed his hands on them, he went on from there.

The Rich and the Kingdom of God

19:16-29pp — Mk 10:17-30; Lk 18:18-30

¹⁶Just then a man came up to Jesus and asked, “Teacher, what good thing must I do to get eternal life?”^k

¹⁷“Why do you ask me about what is good?” Jesus replied. “There is only One who is good. If you want to enter life, keep the commandments.”^l

¹⁸“Which ones?” he inquired.

Jesus replied, “‘You shall not murder, you shall not commit adultery,^m you shall not steal, you shall not give false testimony, ¹⁹honor your father and mother,’^{cn} and ‘love your neighbor as yourself.’^d”^o

²⁰“All these I have kept,” the young man said. “What do I still lack?”

²¹Jesus answered, “If you want to be perfect,^p go, sell your possessions and give to the poor,^q and you will have treasure in heaven. ^rThen come, follow me.”

^a 4 Gen. 1:27 ^b 5 Gen. 2:24

^c 19 Exodus 20:12-16; Deut. 5:16-20

^d 19 Lev. 19:18

19:9 ^e Mt 5:32;
Lk 16:18
19:11 ^f Mt 13:11;
1Co 7:7-9, 17
19:13 ^g Mk 5:23
19:14
^h Mt 25:34
ⁱ Mt 18:3;
1Pe 2:2
19:16
^j Mt 25:46
^k Lk 10:25
19:17 ^l Lev 18:5
19:18 ^m Jas 2:11
19:19
ⁿ Ex 20:12-16;
Dt 5:16-20
^o Lev 19:18;
Mt 5:43
19:21 ^p Mt 5:48
^q Lk 12:33;
Ac 2:45; 4:34-35
^r Mt 6:20

²²When the young man heard this, he went away sad, because he had great wealth.

²³Then Jesus said to his disciples, “Truly I tell you, it is hard for someone who is rich^s to enter the kingdom of heaven. ²⁴Again I tell you, it is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle than for someone who is rich to enter the kingdom of God.”

²⁵When the disciples heard this, they were greatly astonished and asked, “Who then can be saved?”

²⁶Jesus looked at them and said, “With man this is impossible, but with God all things are possible.”^t

²⁷Peter answered him, “We have left everything to follow you!^u What then will there be for us?”

²⁸Jesus said to them, “Truly I tell you, at the renewal of all things, when the Son of Man sits on his glorious throne,^v you who have followed me will also sit on twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel.^w ²⁹And everyone who has left houses or brothers or sisters or father or mother or wife^a or children or fields for my sake will receive a hundred times as much and will inherit eternal life.^x ³⁰But many who are first will be last, and many who are last will be first.^y

The Parable of the Workers in the Vineyard

20 “For the kingdom of heaven is like^z a landowner who went out early in the morning to hire workers for his vineyard.^a ²He agreed to pay them a denarius^b for the day and sent them into his vineyard.

³“About nine in the morning he went out and saw others standing in the marketplace doing nothing. ⁴He told them, ‘You also go and work in my vineyard, and I will pay you whatever is right.’ ⁵So they went.

“He went out again about noon and about three in the afternoon and did the same thing. ⁶About five in the afternoon he went out and found still others standing around. He asked them, ‘Why have you been standing here all day long doing nothing?’

19:23
^s Mt 13:22;
 1Ti 6:9,10
 19:26
^t Ge 18:14;
 Job 42:2;
 Jer 32:17;
 Zec 8:6;
 Lk 1:37; 18:27;
 Ro 4:21
 19:27 ^u Mt 4:19
 19:28
^v Mt 20:21;
 25:31
^w Lk 22:28-30;
 Rev 3:21; 4:4;
 20:4
 19:29
^x Mt 6:33;
 25:46
 19:30
^y Mt 20:16;
 Mk 10:31;
 Lk 13:30
 20:1 ^z Mt 13:24
^a Mt 21:28, 33

20:8
^b Lev 19:13;
 Dt 24:15
 20:11 ^c Jnh 4:1
 20:12
^d Jnh 4:8;
 Lk 12:55;
 Jas 1:11
 20:13
^e Mt 22:12;
 26:50
 20:15 ^f Dt 15:9;
 Mk 7:22
 20:16
^g Mt 19:30
 20:18 ^h Lk 9:51
ⁱ Mt 8:20
^j Mt 16:21;
 27:1, 2
 20:19
^k Mt 16:21
^l Ac 2:23
^m Mt 16:21
ⁿ Mt 16:21

⁷“Because no one has hired us,’ they answered.

“He said to them, ‘You also go and work in my vineyard.’

⁸“When evening came,^b the owner of the vineyard said to his foreman, ‘Call the workers and pay them their wages, beginning with the last ones hired and going on to the first.’

⁹“The workers who were hired about five in the afternoon came and each received a denarius. ¹⁰So when those came who were hired first, they expected to receive more. But each one of them also received a denarius. ¹¹When they received it, they began to grumble^c against the landowner. ¹²‘These who were hired last worked only one hour,’ they said, ‘and you have made them equal to us who have borne the burden of the work and the heat^d of the day.’

¹³“But he answered one of them, ‘I am not being unfair to you, friend.^e Didn’t you agree to work for a denarius? ¹⁴Take your pay and go. I want to give the one who was hired last the same as I gave you. ¹⁵Don’t I have the right to do what I want with my own money? Or are you envious because I am generous?’^f

¹⁶“So the last will be first, and the first will be last.”^g

Jesus Predicts His Death a Third Time

20:17-19pp — Mk 10:32-34; Lk 18:31-33

¹⁷Now Jesus was going up to Jerusalem. On the way, he took the Twelve aside and said to them, ¹⁸“We are going up to Jerusalem,^h and the Son of Manⁱ will be delivered over to the chief priests and the teachers of the law.^j They will condemn him to death^k and will hand him over to the Gentiles to be mocked and flogged^k and crucified.^l On the third day^m he will be raised to life!”ⁿ

A Mother’s Request

20:20-28pp — Mk 10:35-45

²⁰Then the mother of Zebedee’s

^a 29 Some manuscripts do not have *or wife*.

^b 2 A denarius was the usual daily wage of a day laborer.

sons^o came to Jesus with her sons and, kneeling down,^p asked a favor of him.

²¹“What is it you want?” he asked.

She said, “Grant that one of these two sons of mine may sit at your right and the other at your left in your kingdom.”^q

²²“You don’t know what you are asking,” Jesus said to them. “Can you drink the cup^r I am going to drink?”

“We can,” they answered.

²³Jesus said to them, “You will indeed drink from my cup,^s but to sit at my right or left is not for me to grant. These places belong to those for whom they have been prepared by my Father.”

²⁴When the ten heard about this, they were indignant^t with the two brothers. ²⁵Jesus called them together and said, “You know that the rulers of the Gentiles lord it over them, and their high officials exercise authority over them. ²⁶Not so with you. Instead, whoever wants to become great among you must be your servant,^u ²⁷and whoever wants to be first must be your slave—²⁸just as the Son of Man^v did not come to be served, but to serve,^w and to give his life as a ransom^x for many.”

Two Blind Men Receive Sight

20:29-34pp — Mk 10:46-52; Lk 18:35-43

²⁹As Jesus and his disciples were leaving Jericho, a large crowd followed him. ³⁰Two blind men were sitting by the roadside, and when they heard that Jesus was going by, they shouted, “Lord, Son of David,^y have mercy on us!”

³¹The crowd rebuked them and told them to be quiet, but they shouted all the louder, “Lord, Son of David, have mercy on us!”

³²Jesus stopped and called them. “What do you want me to do for you?” he asked.

³³“Lord,” they answered, “we want our sight.”

³⁴Jesus had compassion on them and touched their eyes. Immediately they received their sight and followed him.

20:20

^o Mt 4:21

^p Mt 8:2

20:21

^q Mt 19:28

20:22

^r Isa 51:17, 22;

Jer 49:12;

Mt 26:39;

42; Mk 14:36;

Lk 22:42;

Jn 18:11

20:23 ^s Ac 12:2;

Rev 1:9

20:24

^t Lk 22:24, 25

20:26

^u Mt 23:11;

Mk 9:35

20:28

^v Mt 8:20

^w Lk 22:27;

Jn 13:13-16;

2Co 8:9;

Php 2:7

^x Isa 53:10;

Mt 26:28;

1Ti 2:6;

Titus 2:14;

Heb 9:28;

1Pe 1:18, 19

20:30

^y Mt 9:27

Jesus Comes to Jerusalem as King

21:1-9pp — Mk 11:1-10; Lk 19:29-38

21:4-9pp — Jn 12:12-15

21 As they approached Jerusalem and came to Bethphage on the Mount of Olives,^z Jesus sent two disciples, ²saying to them, “Go to the village ahead of you, and at once you will find a donkey tied there, with her colt by her. Untie them and bring them to me. ³If anyone says anything to you, say that the Lord needs them, and he will send them right away.”

⁴This took place to fulfill what was spoken through the prophet:

⁵“Say to Daughter Zion,
‘See, your king comes to you,
gentle and riding on a donkey,
and on a colt, the foal of a
donkey.’”^{aa}

⁶The disciples went and did as Jesus had instructed them. ⁷They brought the donkey and the colt and placed their cloaks on them for Jesus to sit on. ⁸A very large crowd spread their cloaks^b on the road, while others cut branches from the trees and spread them on the road. ⁹The crowds that went ahead of him and those that followed shouted,

“Hosanna^b to the Son of David!”^c

“Blessed is he who comes in the
name of the Lord!”^{cd}

“Hosanna^b in the highest
heaven!”^e

¹⁰When Jesus entered Jerusalem, the whole city was stirred and asked, “Who is this?”

¹¹The crowds answered, “This is Jesus, the prophet^f from Nazareth in Galilee.”

Jesus at the Temple

21:12-16pp — Mk 11:15-18; Lk 19:45-47

¹²Jesus entered the temple courts and drove out all who were buying^g and selling there. He overturned the tables of the money changers^h and the benches of those selling doves.ⁱ

^a 5 Zech. 9:9 ^b 9 A Hebrew expression meaning “Save!” which became an exclamation of praise; also in verse 15 ^c 9 Psalm 118:25, 26

¹³“It is written,” he said to them, “‘My house will be called a house of prayer,’^a but you are making it ‘a den of robbers.’”^b”^k

¹⁴The blind and the lame came to him at the temple, and he healed them.^l ¹⁵But when the chief priests and the teachers of the law saw the wonderful things he did and the children shouting in the temple courts, “Hosanna to the Son of David,”^m they were indignant.ⁿ

¹⁶“Do you hear what these children are saying?” they asked him.

“Yes,” replied Jesus, “have you never read,

“‘From the lips of children and infants

you, Lord, have called forth your praise’^c?”^o

¹⁷And he left them and went out of the city to Bethany,^p where he spent the night.

Jesus Curses a Fig Tree

21:18-22pp — Mk 11:12-14, 20-24

¹⁸Early in the morning, as Jesus was on his way back to the city, he was hungry. ¹⁹Seeing a fig tree by the road, he went up to it but found nothing on it except leaves. Then he said to it, “May you never bear fruit again!” Immediately the tree withered.^q

²⁰When the disciples saw this, they were amazed. “How did the fig tree wither so quickly?” they asked.

²¹Jesus replied, “Truly I tell you, if you have faith and do not doubt,^r not only can you do what was done to the fig tree, but also you can say to this mountain, ‘Go, throw yourself into the sea,’ and it will be done. ²²If you believe, you will receive whatever you ask for^s in prayer.”

The Authority of Jesus Questioned

21:23-27pp — Mk 11:27-33; Lk 20:1-8

²³Jesus entered the temple courts, and, while he was teaching, the chief priests and the elders of the people came to him. “By what authority^t are you doing these things?” they asked. “And who gave you this authority?”

²⁴Jesus replied, “I will also ask you

21:13 ^lIsa 56:7

^kJer 7:11

21:14 ^lMt 4:23

21:15 ^mver 9;

Mt 9:27

ⁿLk 19:39

21:16 ^oPs 8:2

21:17 ^pMt 26:6;

Mk 11:1;

Lk 24:50;

Jn 11:1, 18; 12:1

21:19

^qIsa 34:4;

Jer 8:13

21:21

^rMt 17:20;

Lk 17:6;

1Co 13:2; Jas 1:6

21:22 ^sMt 7:7

21:23 ^tAc 4:7;

7:27

one question. If you answer me, I will tell you by what authority I am doing these things. ²⁵John’s baptism — where did it come from? Was it from heaven, or of human origin?”

They discussed it among themselves and said, “If we say, ‘From heaven,’ he will ask, ‘Then why didn’t you believe him?’” ²⁶But if we say, ‘Of human origin’ — we are afraid of the people, for they all hold that John was a prophet.”^u

²⁷So they answered Jesus, “We don’t know.”

Then he said, “Neither will I tell you by what authority I am doing these things.

The Parable of the Two Sons

²⁸“What do you think? There was a man who had two sons. He went to the first and said, ‘Son, go and work today in the vineyard.’^v

²⁹“‘I will not,’ he answered, but later he changed his mind and went.

³⁰“Then the father went to the other son and said the same thing. He answered, ‘I will, sir,’ but he did not go.

³¹“Which of the two did what his father wanted?”

“The first,” they answered.

Jesus said to them, “Truly I tell you, the tax collectors^w and the prostitutes^x are entering the kingdom of God ahead of you. ³²For John came to you to show you the way of righteousness,^y and you did not believe him, but the tax collectors^z and the prostitutes^a did. And even after you saw this, you did not repent^b and believe him.

The Parable of the Tenants

21:33-46pp — Mk 12:1-12; Lk 20:9-19

³³“Listen to another parable: There was a landowner who planted^c a vineyard. He put a wall around it, dug a winepress in it and built a watchtower.^d Then he rented the vineyard to some farmers and moved to another place.^e ³⁴When the harvest time approached, he sent his servants^f to the tenants to collect his fruit.

21:26 ^uMt 11:9;

Mk 6:20

21:28 ^vver 33;

Mt 20:1

21:31 ^wLk 7:29

^xLk 7:50

21:32 ^yMt 3:1-

12 ^zLk 3:12, 13;

7:29 ^aLk 7:36-

50 ^bLk 7:30

21:33 ^cPs 80:8

^dIsa 5:1-7

^eMt 25:14, 15

21:34 ^fMt 22:3

^a 13 Isaiah 56:7

^b 13 Jer. 7:11

^c 16 Psalm 8:2

(see Septuagint)

³⁵“The tenants seized his servants; they beat one, killed another, and stoned a third.⁹ ³⁶Then he sent other servants^h to them, more than the first time, and the tenants treated them the same way. ³⁷Last of all, he sent his son to them. ‘They will respect my son,’ he said.

³⁸“But when the tenants saw the son, they said to each other, ‘This is the heir.ⁱ Come, let’s kill him^j and take his inheritance.’^k ³⁹So they took him and threw him out of the vineyard and killed him.

⁴⁰“Therefore, when the owner of the vineyard comes, what will he do to those tenants?”

⁴¹“He will bring those wretches to a wretched end,”^l they replied, “and he will rent the vineyard to other tenants,^m who will give him his share of the crop at harvest time.”

⁴²Jesus said to them, “Have you never read in the Scriptures:

“‘The stone the builders rejected
has become the cornerstone;
the Lord has done this,
and it is marvelous in our
eyes’^{a?}”

⁴³“Therefore I tell you that the kingdom of God will be taken away from you^o and given to a people who will produce its fruit. ⁴⁴Anyone who falls on this stone will be broken to pieces; anyone on whom it falls will be crushed.”^{b?}

⁴⁵When the chief priests and the Pharisees heard Jesus’ parables, they knew he was talking about them. ⁴⁶They looked for a way to arrest him, but they were afraid of the crowd because the people held that he was a prophet.^q

The Parable of the Wedding Banquet

22:2-14Ref — Lk 14:16-24

22 Jesus spoke to them again in parables, saying: ²“The kingdom of heaven is like^r a king who prepared a wedding banquet for his son. ³He sent his servants^s to those who had been invited to the banquet to tell them to come, but they refused to come.

21:35
⁹2Ch 24:21;
 Mt 23:34, 37;
 Heb 11:36, 37
 21:36 ^hMt 22:4
 21:38 ⁱHeb 1:2
^jMt 12:14
^kPs 2:8
 21:41 ^lMt 8:11,
 12 ^mAc 13:46;
 18:6; 28:28
 21:42
ⁿPs 118:22, 23;
 Ac 4:11; 1Pe 2:7
 21:43 ^oMt 8:12
 21:44 ^pLk 2:34
 21:46 ^qver 11,
 26
 22:2 ^rMt 13:24
 22:3 ^sMt 21:34

⁴“Then he sent some more servants^t and said, ‘Tell those who have been invited that I have prepared my dinner: My oxen and fattened cattle have been butchered, and everything is ready. Come to the wedding banquet.’

⁵“But they paid no attention and went off — one to his field, another to his business. ⁶The rest seized his servants, mistreated them and killed them. ⁷The king was enraged. He sent his army and destroyed those murderers^u and burned their city.

⁸“Then he said to his servants, ‘The wedding banquet is ready, but those I invited did not deserve to come. ⁹So go to the street corners^v and invite to the banquet anyone you find.’ ¹⁰So the servants went out into the streets and gathered all the people they could find, the bad as well as the good,^w and the wedding hall was filled with guests.

¹¹“But when the king came in to see the guests, he noticed a man there who was not wearing wedding clothes. ¹²He asked, ‘How did you get in here without wedding clothes, friend?’ The man was speechless.

¹³“Then the king told the attendants, ‘Tie him hand and foot, and throw him outside, into the darkness, where there will be weeping and gnashing of teeth.’^y

¹⁴“For many are invited, but few are chosen.”^z

Paying the Imperial Tax to Caesar

22:15-22pp — Mk 12:13-17; Lk 20:20-26

¹⁵Then the Pharisees went out and laid plans to trap him in his words. ¹⁶They sent their disciples to him along with the Herodians.^a “Teacher,” they said, “we know that you are a man of integrity and that you teach the way of God in accordance with the truth. You aren’t swayed by others, because you pay no attention to who they are. ¹⁷Tell us then, what is your opinion? Is it right to pay the imperial tax^{c?} to Caesar or not?”

¹⁸But Jesus, knowing their evil

^a 42 Psalm 118:22,23 ^b 44 Some manuscripts do not have verse 44. ^c 17 A special tax levied on subject peoples, not on Roman citizens

22:4 ^tMt 21:36
 22:7 ^uLk 19:27
 22:9 ^vEze 21:21
 22:10
^wMt 13:47, 48
 22:12
^xMt 20:13;
 26:50
 22:13 ^yMt 8:12
 22:14
^zRev 17:14
 22:16 ^aMk 3:6
 22:17
^bMt 17:25

intent, said, “You hypocrites, why are you trying to trap me? ¹⁹Show me the coin used for paying the tax.” They brought him a denarius, ²⁰and he asked them, “Whose image is this? And whose inscription?”

²¹“Caesar’s,” they replied.

Then he said to them, “So give back to Caesar what is Caesar’s,^c and to God what is God’s.”

²²When they heard this, they were amazed. So they left him and went away.^d

Marriage at the Resurrection

22:23-33pp — Mk 12:18-27; Lk 20:27-40

²³That same day the Sadducees,^e who say there is no resurrection,^f came to him with a question. ²⁴“Teacher,” they said, “Moses told us that if a man dies without having children, his brother must marry the widow and raise up offspring for him.⁹ ²⁵Now there were seven brothers among us. The first one married and died, and since he had no children, he left his wife to his brother. ²⁶The same thing happened to the second and third brother, right on down to the seventh. ²⁷Finally, the woman died. ²⁸Now then, at the resurrection, whose wife will she be of the seven, since all of them were married to her?”

²⁹Jesus replied, “You are in error because you do not know the Scriptures^h or the power of God. ³⁰At the resurrection people will neither marry nor be given in marriage;ⁱ they will be like the angels in heaven. ³¹But about the resurrection of the dead—have you not read what God said to you, ³²‘I am the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob’^a?^j He is not the God of the dead but of the living.”

³³When the crowds heard this, they were astonished at his teaching.^k

The Greatest Commandment

22:34-40pp — Mk 12:28-31

³⁴Hearing that Jesus had silenced the Sadducees,^l the Pharisees got together. ³⁵One of them, an expert in the law,^m tested him with this question: ³⁶“Teacher, which is the greatest commandment in the Law?”

22:21 ^c Ro 13:7

22:22

^d Mk 12:12

22:23 ^e Ac 4:1

^f Ac 23:8;

1Co 15:12

22:24

^g Dt 25:5, 6

22:29

^h Jn 20:9

22:30

ⁱ Mt 24:38

22:32 ^j Ex 3:6;

Ac 7:32

22:33 ^k Mt 7:28

22:34 ^l Ac 4:1

22:35

^m Lk 7:30;

10:25; 11:45;

14:3

³⁷Jesus replied: “‘Love the Lord your God with all your heart and with all your soul and with all your mind.’^{bn} ³⁸This is the first and greatest commandment. ³⁹And the second is like it: ‘Love your neighbor as yourself.’^{co} ⁴⁰All the Law and the Prophets hang on these two commandments.”^p

Whose Son Is the Messiah?

22:41-46pp — Mk 12:35-37; Lk 20:41-44

⁴¹While the Pharisees were gathered together, Jesus asked them, ⁴²“What do you think about the Messiah? Whose son is he?”

“The son of David,”^q they replied.

⁴³He said to them, “How is it then that David, speaking by the Spirit, calls him ‘Lord’? For he says,

⁴⁴“‘The Lord said to my Lord:
‘Sit at my right hand
until I put your enemies
under your feet.’”^{dr}

⁴⁵If then David calls him ‘Lord,’ how can he be his son?” ⁴⁶No one could say a word in reply, and from that day on no one dared to ask him any more questions.⁵

A Warning Against Hypocrisy

23:1-7pp — Mk 12:38,39; Lk 20:45,46

23:37-39pp — Lk 13:34,35

23 Then Jesus said to the crowds and to his disciples: ²“The teachers of the law^t and the Pharisees sit in Moses’ seat. ³So you must be careful to do everything they tell you. But do not do what they do, for they do not practice what they preach. ⁴They tie up heavy, cumbersome loads and put them on other people’s shoulders, but they themselves are not willing to lift a finger to move them.^u

⁵“Everything they do is done for people to see:^v They make their phylacteries^{ew} wide and the tassels on their garments^x long; ⁶they love the place of honor at banquets and the most important seats in the synagogues;^y ⁷they love to be greeted with

^a 32 Exodus 3:6

^b 37 Deut. 6:5

^c 39 Lev. 19:18

^d 44 Psalm 110:1

^e 5 That is,

boxes containing Scripture verses, worn on forehead and arm

22:37 ⁿ Dt 6:5

22:39

^o Lev 19:18;

Mt 5:43; 19:19;

Gal 5:14

22:40

^p Mt 7:12

22:42

^q Mt 9:27

22:44

^r Ps 110:1;

Ac 2:34, 35;

1Co 15:25;

Heb 1:13; 10:13

22:46

^s Mk 12:34;

Lk 20:40

23:2 ^t Ezr 7:6,

25; Ne 8:4

23:4 ^u Lk 11:46;

Ac 15:10;

Gal 6:13

23:5 ^v Mt 6:1, 2,

5, 16 ^w Ex 13:9;

Dt 6:8

^x Nu 15:38;

Dt 22:12

23:6 ^y Lk 11:43;

14:7; 20:46

respect in the marketplaces and to be called ‘Rabbi’ by others.²

⁸“But you are not to be called ‘Rabbi,’ for you have one Teacher, and you are all brothers. ⁹And do not call anyone on earth ‘father,’ for you have one Father,^a and he is in heaven. ¹⁰Nor are you to be called instructors, for you have one Instructor, the Messiah. ¹¹The greatest among you will be your servant.^b ¹²For those who exalt themselves will be humbled, and those who humble themselves will be exalted.^c

Seven Woes on the Teachers of the Law and the Pharisees

¹³“Woe to you, teachers of the law and Pharisees, you hypocrites!^d You shut the door of the kingdom of heaven in people’s faces. You yourselves do not enter, nor will you let those enter who are trying to.^e [14]^a

¹⁵“Woe to you, teachers of the law and Pharisees, you hypocrites! You travel over land and sea to win a single convert,^f and when you have succeeded, you make them twice as much a child of hell^g as you are.

¹⁶“Woe to you, blind guides!^h You say, ‘If anyone swears by the temple, it means nothing; but anyone who swears by the gold of the temple is bound by that oath.’ⁱ ¹⁷You blind fools! Which is greater: the gold, or the temple that makes the gold sacred?^j ¹⁸You also say, ‘If anyone swears by the altar, it means nothing; but anyone who swears by the gift on the altar is bound by that oath.’ ¹⁹You blind men! Which is greater: the gift, or the altar that makes the gift sacred?^k ²⁰Therefore, anyone who swears by the altar swears by it and by everything on it. ²¹And anyone who swears by the temple swears by it and by the one who dwells^l in it. ²²And anyone who swears by heaven swears by God’s throne and by the one who sits on it.^m

²³“Woe to you, teachers of the law and Pharisees, you hypocrites! You give a tenthⁿ of your spices — mint, dill and cumin. But you have neglected the more important matters of the law — justice, mercy and faithful-

23:7 ²ver 8;
Mk 9:5; 10:51;
Jn 1:38, 49
23:9 ^aMal 1:6;
Mt 7:11
23:11
^bMt 20:26;
Mk 9:35
23:12 ^cLk 14:11
23:13 ^dver 15,
23, 25, 27, 29
^eLk 11:52
23:15 ^fAc 2:11;
6:5; 13:43
9 Mt 5:22
23:16 ^hver 24;
Mt 15:14
ⁱMt 5:33-35
23:17 ^jEx 30:29
23:19
^kEx 29:37
23:21 ^lKi 8:13;
Ps 26:8
23:22
^mPs 11:4;
Mt 5:34
23:23
ⁿLev 27:30

^oMic 6:8;
Lk 11:42
23:24 ^pver 16
23:25 ^qMk 7:4
^rLk 11:39
23:27
^sLk 11:44;
Ac 23:3
23:29
^tLk 11:47, 48
23:31
^uAc 7:51-52
23:32 ^v1Th 2:16
23:33 ^wMt 3:7;
12:34 ^xMt 5:22
23:34
^y2Ch 36:15,
16; Lk 11:49
^zMt 10:17
^aMt 10:23
23:35 ^bGe 4:8;
Heb 11:4
^cZec 1:1
^d2Ch 24:21
23:36
^eMt 10:23;
24:34
23:37
^f2Ch 24:21;
Mt 5:12

ness.^o You should have practiced the latter, without neglecting the former. ²⁴You blind guides!^p You strain out a gnat but swallow a camel.

²⁵“Woe to you, teachers of the law and Pharisees, you hypocrites! You clean the outside of the cup and dish,^q but inside they are full of greed and self-indulgence.^r ²⁶Blind Pharisee! First clean the inside of the cup and dish, and then the outside also will be clean.

²⁷“Woe to you, teachers of the law and Pharisees, you hypocrites! You are like whitewashed tombs,^s which look beautiful on the outside but on the inside are full of the bones of the dead and everything unclean. ²⁸In the same way, on the outside you appear to people as righteous but on the inside you are full of hypocrisy and wickedness.

²⁹“Woe to you, teachers of the law and Pharisees, you hypocrites! You build tombs for the prophets^t and decorate the graves of the righteous. ³⁰And you say, ‘If we had lived in the days of our ancestors, we would not have taken part with them in shedding the blood of the prophets.’ ³¹So you testify against yourselves that you are the descendants of those who murdered the prophets.^u ³²Go ahead, then, and complete^v what your ancestors started!

³³“You snakes! You brood of vipers!^w How will you escape being condemned to hell?^x ³⁴Therefore I am sending you prophets and sages and teachers. Some of them you will kill and crucify;^y others you will flog in your synagogues^z and pursue from town to town.^a ³⁵And so upon you will come all the righteous blood that has been shed on earth, from the blood of righteous Abel^b to the blood of Zechariah son of Berekiah,^c whom you murdered between the temple and the altar.^d ³⁶Truly I tell you, all this will come on this generation.^e

³⁷“Jerusalem, Jerusalem, you who kill the prophets and stone those sent to you,^f how often I have longed to gather your children together, as

^a 14 Some manuscripts include here words similar to Mark 12:40 and Luke 20:47.

a hen gathers her chicks under her wings, and you were not willing.³⁸ Look, your house is left to you desolate.⁹ ³⁹For I tell you, you will not see me again until you say, 'Blessed is he who comes in the name of the Lord.'^ah

The Destruction of the Temple and Signs of the End Times

24:1-51pp — Mk 13:1-37; Lk 21:5-36

24 Jesus left the temple and was walking away when his disciples came up to him to call his attention to its buildings. ²"Do you see all these things?" he asked. "Truly I tell you, not one stone here will be left on another;ⁱ every one will be thrown down."

³As Jesus was sitting on the Mount of Olives,^j the disciples came to him privately. "Tell us," they said, "when will this happen, and what will be the sign of your coming and of the end of the age?"

⁴Jesus answered: "Watch out that no one deceives you. ⁵For many will come in my name, claiming, 'I am the Messiah,' and will deceive many.^k ⁶You will hear of wars and rumors of wars, but see to it that you are not alarmed. Such things must happen, but the end is still to come. ⁷Nation will rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom.^l There will be famines^m and earthquakes in various places. ⁸All these are the beginning of birth pains.

⁹"Then you will be handed over to be persecutedⁿ and put to death,^o and you will be hated by all nations because of me. ¹⁰At that time many will turn away from the faith and will betray and hate each other, ¹¹and many false prophets^p will appear and deceive many people. ¹²Because of the increase of wickedness, the love of most will grow cold, ¹³but the one who stands firm to the end will be saved.^q ¹⁴And this gospel of the kingdom^r will be preached in the whole world^s as a testimony to all nations, and then the end will come.

¹⁵"So when you see standing in the holy place^t 'the abomination that causes desolation,'^{bu} spoken of

23:38 ⁹1Ki 9:7; 8; Jer 22:5
23:39
^hPs 118:26;
Mt 21:9
24:2 ¹Lk 19:44
24:3 ¹Mt 21:1
24:5 ^kver 11,
23, 24; ¹Jn 2:18
24:7 ¹Isa 19:2
^mAc 11:28
24:9 ⁿMt 10:17
^oJn 16:2
24:11 ^pMt 7:15
24:13
^qMt 10:22
24:14 ^rMt 4:23
^sLk 2:1; 4:5;
Ac 11:28; 17:6;
Ro 10:18;
Col 1:6, 23;
Rev 3:10; 16:14
24:15 ^tAc 6:13
^uDa 9:27; 11:31;
12:11

24:17
^vIsa 9:25;
Mt 10:27;
Lk 12:3; Ac 10:9
24:19
^wLk 23:29
24:21 ^xDa 12:1;
Joel 2:2
24:22 ^yver 24,
31
24:23
^zLk 17:23; 21:8
24:24
^a2Th 2:9-11;
Rev 13:13
24:27
^bLk 17:24
^cMt 8:20
24:28
^dLk 17:37
24:29
^eIsa 13:10;
34:4; Eze 32:7;
Joel 2:10,
31; Zep 1:15;
Rev 6:12, 13;
8:12
24:30 ^fDa 7:13;
Rev 1:7
24:31
^gMt 13:41
^hIsa 27:13;
Zec 9:14;
1Co 15:52;
1Th 4:16;
Rev 8:7; 10:7;
11:15

through the prophet Daniel — let the reader understand — ¹⁶then let those who are in Judea flee to the mountains. ¹⁷Let no one on the housetop^v go down to take anything out of the house. ¹⁸Let no one in the field go back to get their cloak. ¹⁹How dreadful it will be in those days for pregnant women and nursing mothers!^w ²⁰Pray that your flight will not take place in winter or on the Sabbath. ²¹For then there will be great distress, unequalled from the beginning of the world until now — and never to be equaled again.^x

²²"If those days had not been cut short, no one would survive, but for the sake of the elect^y those days will be shortened. ²³At that time if anyone says to you, 'Look, here is the Messiah!' or, 'There he is!' do not believe it. ²⁴For false messiahs and false prophets will appear and perform great signs and wonders^a to deceive, if possible, even the elect. ²⁵See, I have told you ahead of time.

²⁶"So if anyone tells you, 'There he is, out in the wilderness,' do not go out; or, 'Here he is, in the inner rooms,' do not believe it. ²⁷For as lightning^b that comes from the east is visible even in the west, so will be the coming of the Son of Man.^c ²⁸Wherever there is a carcass, there the vultures will gather.^d

²⁹"Immediately after the distress of those days

"the sun will be darkened,
and the moon will not give its
light;
the stars will fall from the sky,
and the heavenly bodies will be
shaken."^{ce}

³⁰"Then will appear the sign of the Son of Man in heaven. And then all the peoples of the earth^d will mourn when they see the Son of Man coming on the clouds of heaven,^f with power and great glory.^e ³¹And he will send his angels^g with a loud trumpet call,^h and they will gather his elect from the four winds, from one end of the heavens to the other.

^a 39 Psalm 118:26 ^b 15 Daniel 9:27; 11:31; 12:11

^c 29 Isaiah 13:10; 34:4 ^d 30 Or the tribes of the land ^e 30 See Daniel 7:13-14.

³²“Now learn this lesson from the fig tree: As soon as its twigs get tender and its leaves come out, you know that summer is near. ³³Even so, when you see all these things, you know that it^a is near, right at the door.ⁱ ³⁴Truly I tell you, this generation will certainly not pass away until all these things have happened.^j ³⁵Heaven and earth will pass away, but my words will never pass away.^k

The Day and Hour Unknown

24:37-39pp — Lk 17:26,27

24:45-51pp — Lk 12:42-46

³⁶“But about that day or hour no one knows, not even the angels in heaven, nor the Son,^b but only the Father.^l ³⁷As it was in the days of Noah,^m so it will be at the coming of the Son of Man. ³⁸For in the days before the flood, people were eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage,ⁿ up to the day Noah entered the ark; ³⁹and they knew nothing about what would happen until the flood came and took them all away. That is how it will be at the coming of the Son of Man. ⁴⁰Two men will be in the field; one will be taken and the other left.^o ⁴¹Two women will be grinding with a hand mill; one will be taken and the other left.^p

⁴²“Therefore keep watch, because you do not know on what day your Lord will come.^q ⁴³But understand this: If the owner of the house had known at what time of night the thief was coming,^r he would have kept watch and would not have let his house be broken into. ⁴⁴So you also must be ready,^s because the Son of Man will come at an hour when you do not expect him.

⁴⁵“Who then is the faithful and wise servant,^t whom the master has put in charge of the servants in his household to give them their food at the proper time? ⁴⁶It will be good for that servant whose master finds him doing so when he returns.^u ⁴⁷Truly I tell you, he will put him in charge of all his possessions.^v ⁴⁸But suppose that servant is wicked and says to himself, ‘My master is staying away a long time,’ ⁴⁹and he then begins to

24:33ⁱ Jas 5:9

24:34

^j Mt 16:28;

23:36

24:35^k Mt 5:18

24:36^l Ac 1:7

24:37^m Ge 6:5;

7:6-23

24:38

ⁿ Mt 22:30

24:40

^o Lk 17:34

24:41^p Lk 17:35

24:42

^q Mt 25:13;

Lk 12:40

24:43

^r Lk 12:39

24:44^s 1Th 5:6

24:45

^t Mt 25:21, 23

24:46

^u Rev 16:15

24:47

^v Mt 25:21, 23

24:49

^w Lk 21:34

24:51^x Mt 8:12

25:1^y Mt 13:24

^z Lk 12:35-38;

Ac 20:8;

Rev 4:5

^a Rev 19:7; 21:2

25:2

^b Mt 24:45

25:5^c 1Th 5:6

25:8^d Lk 12:35

25:10

^e Rev 19:9

25:13

^f Mt 24:42,

44; Mk 13:35;

Lk 12:40

25:14

^g Mt 21:33;

Lk 19:12

beat his fellow servants and to eat and drink with drunkards.^w ⁵⁰The master of that servant will come on a day when he does not expect him and at an hour he is not aware of. ⁵¹He will cut him to pieces and assign him a place with the hypocrites, where there will be weeping and gnashing of teeth.^x

The Parable of the Ten Virgins

25 “At that time the kingdom of heaven will be like^y ten virgins who took their lamps^z and went out to meet the bridegroom.^a ²Five of them were foolish and five were wise.^b ³The foolish ones took their lamps but did not take any oil with them. ⁴The wise ones, however, took oil in jars along with their lamps. ⁵The bridegroom was a long time in coming, and they all became drowsy and fell asleep.^c

⁶“At midnight the cry rang out: ‘Here’s the bridegroom! Come out to meet him!’

⁷“Then all the virgins woke up and trimmed their lamps. ⁸The foolish ones said to the wise, ‘Give us some of your oil; our lamps are going out.’^d

⁹“‘No,’ they replied, ‘there may not be enough for both us and you. Instead, go to those who sell oil and buy some for yourselves.’

¹⁰“But while they were on their way to buy the oil, the bridegroom arrived. The virgins who were ready went in with him to the wedding banquet.^e And the door was shut.

¹¹“Later the others also came. ‘Lord, Lord,’ they said, ‘open the door for us!’

¹²“But he replied, ‘Truly I tell you, I don’t know you.’

¹³“Therefore keep watch, because you do not know the day or the hour.^f

The Parable of the Bags of Gold

25:14-30Ref — Lk 19:12-27

¹⁴“Again, it will be like a man going on a journey,^g who called his servants and entrusted his wealth to them. ¹⁵To one he gave five bags of gold, to another two bags, and to another one

^a 33 Or *he* ^b 36 Some manuscripts do not have *nor the Son*.

bag,^a each according to his ability.^h Then he went on his journey. ¹⁶The man who had received five bags of gold went at once and put his money to work and gained five bags more. ¹⁷So also, the one with two bags of gold gained two more. ¹⁸But the man who had received one bag went off, dug a hole in the ground and hid his master's money.

¹⁹"After a long time the master of those servants returned and settled accounts with them.ⁱ ²⁰The man who had received five bags of gold brought the other five. 'Master,' he said, 'you entrusted me with five bags of gold. See, I have gained five more.'

²¹"His master replied, 'Well done, good and faithful servant! You have been faithful with a few things; I will put you in charge of many things.^j Come and share your master's happiness!'

²²"The man with two bags of gold also came. 'Master,' he said, 'you entrusted me with two bags of gold; see, I have gained two more.'

²³"His master replied, 'Well done, good and faithful servant! You have been faithful with a few things; I will put you in charge of many things.^k Come and share your master's happiness!'

²⁴"Then the man who had received one bag of gold came. 'Master,' he said, 'I knew that you are a hard man, harvesting where you have not sown and gathering where you have not scattered seed. ²⁵So I was afraid and went out and hid your gold in the ground. See, here is what belongs to you.'

²⁶"His master replied, 'You wicked, lazy servant! So you knew that I harvest where I have not sown and gather where I have not scattered seed? ²⁷Well then, you should have put my money on deposit with the bankers, so that when I returned I would have received it back with interest.'

²⁸"So take the bag of gold from him and give it to the one who has ten bags. ²⁹For whoever has will be given more, and they will have an abundance. Whoever does not have,

25:15
^h Mt 18:24, 25
25:19 ⁱ Mt 18:23
25:21 ^j ver 23;
Mt 24:45, 47;
Lk 16:10
25:23 ^k ver 21

25:29
^l Mt 13:12;
Mk 4:25;
Lk 8:18; 19:26
25:30
^m Mt 8:12
25:31
ⁿ Mt 16:27;
Lk 17:30
^o Mt 19:28
25:32
^p Mal 3:18
^q Eze 34:17, 20
25:34 ^r Mt 3:2;
5:3, 10, 19;
19:14; Ac 20:32;
1Co 15:50;
Gal 5:21; Jas 2:5
^s Heb 4:3; 9:26;
Rev 13:8; 17:8
25:35

^t Job 31:32;
Isa 58:7;
Eze 18:7;
Heb 13:2
25:36
^u Isa 58:7;
Eze 18:7;
Jas 2:15,
16 ^v Jas 1:27
^w Tt 1:16
25:40
^x Pr 19:17;
Mt 10:40, 42;
Heb 6:10; 13:2
25:41 ^y Mt 7:23
^z Isa 66:24;
Mt 3:12; 5:22;
Mk 9:43, 48;
Lk 3:17; Jude 7
^a 2Pe 2:4

even what they have will be taken from them.^l ³⁰And throw that worthless servant outside, into the darkness, where there will be weeping and gnashing of teeth.'^m

The Sheep and the Goats

³¹"When the Son of Man comesⁿ in his glory, and all the angels with him, he will sit on his glorious throne.^o ³²All the nations will be gathered before him, and he will separate^p the people one from another as a shepherd separates the sheep from the goats.^q ³³He will put the sheep on his right and the goats on his left.

³⁴"Then the King will say to those on his right, 'Come, you who are blessed by my Father; take your inheritance, the kingdom' prepared for you since the creation of the world.^s ³⁵For I was hungry and you gave me something to eat, I was thirsty and you gave me something to drink, I was a stranger and you invited me in,^t ³⁶I needed clothes and you clothed me,^u I was sick and you looked after me,^v I was in prison and you came to visit me.'^w

³⁷"Then the righteous will answer him, 'Lord, when did we see you hungry and feed you, or thirsty and give you something to drink? ³⁸When did we see you a stranger and invite you in, or needing clothes and clothe you? ³⁹When did we see you sick or in prison and go to visit you?'

⁴⁰"The King will reply, 'Truly I tell you, whatever you did for one of the least of these brothers and sisters of mine, you did for me.'^x

⁴¹"Then he will say to those on his left, 'Depart from me,^y you who are cursed, into the eternal fire^z prepared for the devil and his angels.^a

⁴²For I was hungry and you gave me nothing to eat, I was thirsty and you gave me nothing to drink, ⁴³I was a stranger and you did not invite me in, I needed clothes and you did not clothe me, I was sick and in prison and you did not look after me.'

^a 15 Greek *five talents . . . two talents . . . one talent*; also throughout this parable; a talent was worth about 20 years of a day laborer's wage.

⁴⁴“They also will answer, ‘Lord, when did we see you hungry or thirsty or a stranger or needing clothes or sick or in prison, and did not help you?’

⁴⁵“He will reply, ‘Truly I tell you, whatever you did not do for one of the least of these, you did not do for me.’^b

⁴⁶“Then they will go away to eternal punishment, but the righteous to eternal life.”^{c,d}

The Plot Against Jesus

26:2-5pp — Mk 14:1,2; Lk 22:1,2

26 When Jesus had finished saying all these things,^e he said to his disciples, ²“As you know, the Passover^f is two days away — and the Son of Man will be handed over to be crucified.”

³Then the chief priests and the elders of the people assembled^g in the palace of the high priest, whose name was Caiaphas,^h ⁴and they schemed to arrest Jesus secretly and kill him.ⁱ ⁵“But not during the festival,” they said, “or there may be a riot^j among the people.”

Jesus Anointed at Bethany

26:6-13pp — Mk 14:3-9

26:6-13Ref — Lk 7:37,38; Jn 12:1-8

⁶While Jesus was in Bethany^k in the home of Simon the Leper, ⁷a woman came to him with an alabaster jar of very expensive perfume, which she poured on his head as he was reclining at the table.

⁸When the disciples saw this, they were indignant. “Why this waste?” they asked. ⁹“This perfume could have been sold at a high price and the money given to the poor.”

¹⁰Aware of this, Jesus said to them, “Why are you bothering this woman? She has done a beautiful thing to me. ¹¹The poor you will always have with you,^{al} but you will not always have me. ¹²When she poured this perfume on my body, she did it to prepare me for burial.^m ¹³Truly I tell you, wherever this gospel is preached throughout the world, what she has done will also be told, in memory of her.”

25:45

^bPr 14:31; 17:5

25:46

^cMt 19:29;

Jn 3:15, 16, 36;

17:2, 3; Ro 2:7;

Gal 6:8; 5:11,

13, 20 ^dDa 12:2;

Jn 5:29;

Ac 24:15;

Ro 2:7, 8;

Gal 6:8

26:1 ^eMt 7:28

26:2 ^fJn 11:55;

13:1

26:3 ^gPs 2:2

^hver 57;

Jn 11:47-53;

18:13, 14, 24, 28

26:4 ⁱMt 2:14

26:5 ^jMt 27:24

26:6 ^kMt 21:17

26:11 ^lDt 15:11

26:12

^mJn 19:40

Judas Agrees to Betray Jesus

26:14-16pp — Mk 14:10,11; Lk 22:3-6

¹⁴Then one of the Twelve — the one called Judas Iscariotⁿ — went to the chief priests ¹⁵and asked, “What are you willing to give me if I deliver him over to you?” So they counted out for him thirty pieces of silver.^o ¹⁶From then on Judas watched for an opportunity to hand him over.

The Last Supper

26:17-19pp — Mk 14:12-16; Lk 22:7-13

26:20-24pp — Mk 14:17-21

26:26-29pp — Mk 14:22-25; Lk 22:17-20;

1Co 11:23-25

¹⁷On the first day of the Festival of Unleavened Bread,^p the disciples came to Jesus and asked, “Where do you want us to make preparations for you to eat the Passover?”

¹⁸He replied, “Go into the city to a certain man and tell him, ‘The Teacher says: My appointed time^q is near. I am going to celebrate the Passover with my disciples at your house.’”

¹⁹So the disciples did as Jesus had directed them and prepared the Passover.

²⁰When evening came, Jesus was reclining at the table with the Twelve.

²¹And while they were eating, he said, “Truly I tell you, one of you will betray me.”^r

²²They were very sad and began to say to him one after the other, “Surely you don’t mean me, Lord?”

²³Jesus replied, “The one who has dipped his hand into the bowl with me will betray me.”^s ²⁴The Son of Man will go just as it is written about him.^t But woe to that man who betrays the Son of Man! It would be better for him if he had not been born.”

²⁵Then Judas, the one who would betray him, said, “Surely you don’t mean me, Rabbi?”^u

Jesus answered, “You have said so.”

²⁶While they were eating, Jesus took bread, and when he had given thanks, he broke it^v and gave it to his disciples, saying, “Take and eat; this is my body.”

26:14 ⁿver 25,

47; Mt 10:4

26:15

^oEx 21:32;

Zec 11:12

26:17

^pEx 12:18-20

26:18 ^qJn 7:6,

8, 30; 12:23;

13:1; 17:1

26:21

^rLk 22:21-23;

Jn 13:21

26:23 ^sPs 41:9;

Jn 13:18

26:24 ^tIsa 53;

Da 9:26;

Mk 9:12;

Lk 24:25-27,

46; Ac 17:2, 3;

26:22, 23

26:25 ^uMt 23:7

26:26

^vMt 14:19;

1Co 10:16

^a 11 See Deut. 15:11.

²⁷Then he took a cup, and when he had given thanks, he gave it to them, saying, “Drink from it, all of you. ²⁸This is my blood of the^a covenant,^w which is poured out for many for the forgiveness of sins.^x ²⁹I tell you, I will not drink from this fruit of the vine from now on until that day when I drink it new with you^y in my Father’s kingdom.”

³⁰When they had sung a hymn, they went out to the Mount of Olives.^z

Jesus Predicts Peter’s Denial

26:31-35pp — Mk 14:27-31; Lk 22:31-34

³¹Then Jesus told them, “This very night you will all fall away on account of me,^a for it is written:

“‘I will strike the shepherd, and the sheep of the flock will be scattered.’^{bb}

³²But after I have risen, I will go ahead of you into Galilee.”^c

³³Peter replied, “Even if all fall away on account of you, I never will.”

³⁴“Truly I tell you,” Jesus answered, “this very night, before the rooster crows, you will disown me three times.”^d

³⁵But Peter declared, “Even if I have to die with you,^e I will never disown you.” And all the other disciples said the same.

Gethsemane

26:36-46pp — Mk 14:32-42; Lk 22:40-46

³⁶Then Jesus went with his disciples to a place called Gethsemane, and he said to them, “Sit here while I go over there and pray.” ³⁷He took Peter and the two sons of Zebedee^f along with him, and he began to be sorrowful and troubled. ³⁸Then he said to them, “My soul is overwhelmed with sorrow^g to the point of death. Stay here and keep watch with me.”^h

³⁹Going a little farther, he fell with his face to the ground and prayed, “My Father, if it is possible, may this cupⁱ be taken from me. Yet not as I will, but as you will.”^j

⁴⁰Then he returned to his disciples and found them sleeping. “Couldn’t

26:28

^w Ex 24:6-8;

Heb 9:20

^x Mt 20:28;

Mk 1:4

26:29

^y Ac 10:41

26:30 ^z Mt 21:1;

Mk 14:26

26:31 ^a Mt 11:6

^b Zec 13:7;

Jn 16:32

26:32

^c Mt 28:7, 10, 16

26:34 ^d ver 75;

Jn 13:38

26:35 ^e Jn 13:37

26:37 ^f Mt 4:21

26:38

^g Jn 12:27

^h ver 40, 41

26:39

ⁱ Mt 20:22

^j ver 42;

Ps 40:6-8;

Isa 50:5;

Jn 5:30; 6:38

you men keep watch with me^k for one hour?” he asked Peter. ⁴¹“Watch and pray so that you will not fall into temptation.^l The spirit is willing, but the flesh is weak.”

⁴²He went away a second time and prayed, “My Father, if it is not possible for this cup to be taken away unless I drink it, may your will be done.”

⁴³When he came back, he again found them sleeping, because their eyes were heavy. ⁴⁴So he left them and went away once more and prayed the third time, saying the same thing.

⁴⁵Then he returned to the disciples and said to them, “Are you still sleeping and resting? Look, the hour^m has come, and the Son of Man is delivered into the hands of sinners. ⁴⁶Rise! Let us go! Here comes my betrayer!”

Jesus Arrested

26:47-56pp — Mk 14:43-50; Lk 22:47-53

⁴⁷While he was still speaking, Judas, one of the Twelve, arrived. With him was a large crowd armed with swords and clubs, sent from the chief priests and the elders of the people. ⁴⁸Now the betrayer had arranged a signal with them: “The one I kiss is the man; arrest him.” ⁴⁹Going at once to Jesus, Judas said, “Greetings, Rabbi!”ⁿ and kissed him.

⁵⁰Jesus replied, “Do what you came for, friend.”^{co}

Then the men stepped forward, seized Jesus and arrested him. ⁵¹With that, one of Jesus’ companions reached for his sword,^p drew it out and struck the servant of the high priest, cutting off his ear.^q

⁵²“Put your sword back in its place,” Jesus said to him, “for all who draw the sword will die by the sword.”^r ⁵³Do you think I cannot call on my Father, and he will at once put at my disposal more than twelve legions of angels?^s ⁵⁴But how then would the Scriptures be fulfilled^t that say it must happen in this way?”

⁵⁵In that hour Jesus said to the crowd, “Am I leading a rebellion, that you have come out with swords

^a 28 Some manuscripts *the new*

^b 31 Zech. 13:7 ^c 50 Or “Why have you come, friend?”

26:40 ^k ver 38

26:41 ^l Mt 6:13

26:45 ^m ver 18

26:49 ⁿ ver 25

26:50

^o Mt 20:13;

22:12

26:51

^p Lk 22:36, 38

^q Jn 18:10

26:52 ^r Ge 9:6;

Rev 13:10

26:53

^s 2Ki 6:17;

Da 7:10; Mt 4:11

26:54 ^t ver 24

and clubs to capture me? Every day I sat in the temple courts teaching,^u and you did not arrest me. ⁵⁶But this has all taken place that the writings of the prophets might be fulfilled.”^v Then all the disciples deserted him and fled.

Jesus Before the Sanhedrin

26:57-68pp — Mk 14:53-65; Jn 18:12,13,19-24

⁵⁷Those who had arrested Jesus took him to Caiaphas^w the high priest, where the teachers of the law and the elders had assembled. ⁵⁸But Peter followed him at a distance, right up to the courtyard of the high priest.^x He entered and sat down with the guards^y to see the outcome.

⁵⁹The chief priests and the whole Sanhedrin^z were looking for false evidence against Jesus so that they could put him to death. ⁶⁰But they did not find any, though many false witnesses^a came forward.

Finally two^b came forward ⁶¹and declared, “This fellow said, ‘I am able to destroy the temple of God and rebuild it in three days.’”^c

⁶²Then the high priest stood up and said to Jesus, “Are you not going to answer? What is this testimony that these men are bringing against you?” ⁶³But Jesus remained silent.^d

The high priest said to him, “I charge you under oath^e by the living God:^f Tell us if you are the Messiah, the Son of God.”

⁶⁴“You have said so,” Jesus replied. “But I say to all of you: From now on you will see the Son of Man sitting at the right hand of the Mighty One^g and coming on the clouds of heaven.”^{ah}

⁶⁵Then the high priest tore his clothesⁱ and said, “He has spoken blasphemy! Why do we need any more witnesses? Look, now you have heard the blasphemy. ⁶⁶What do you think?”

“He is worthy of death,”^j they answered.

⁶⁷Then they spit in his face and struck him with their fists.^k Others slapped him ⁶⁸and said, “Prophecy to us, Messiah. Who hit you?”^l

26:55
^u Mk 12:35;
 Lk 21:37;
 Jn 7:14, 28;
 18:20
 26:56 ^v ver 24
 26:57 ^w ver 3
 26:58
^x Jn 18:15
^y Jn 7:32, 45, 46
 26:59 ^z Mt 5:22
 26:60
^a Ps 27:12;
 35:11; Ac 6:13
^b Dt 19:15
 26:61 ^c Jn 2:19
 26:63
^d Mt 27:12,
 14 ^e Lev 5:1
^f Mt 16:16
 26:64
^g Ps 110:1
^h Da 7:13;
 Rev 1:7
 26:65
ⁱ Mk 14:63
 26:66
^j Lev 24:16;
 Jn 19:7
 26:67
^k Mt 16:21;
 27:30
 26:68
^l Lk 22:63-65

Peter Disowns Jesus

26:69-75pp — Mk 14:66-72; Lk 22:55-62;
 Jn 18:16-18, 25-27

⁶⁹Now Peter was sitting out in the courtyard, and a servant girl came to him. “You also were with Jesus of Galilee,” she said.

⁷⁰But he denied it before them all. “I don’t know what you’re talking about,” he said.

⁷¹Then he went out to the gateway, where another servant girl saw him and said to the people there, “This fellow was with Jesus of Nazareth.”

⁷²He denied it again, with an oath: “I don’t know the man!”

⁷³After a little while, those standing there went up to Peter and said, “Surely you are one of them; your accent gives you away.”

⁷⁴Then he began to call down curses, and he swore to them, “I don’t know the man!”

Immediately a rooster crowed. ⁷⁵Then Peter remembered the word Jesus had spoken: “**Before the rooster crows, you will disown me three times.**”^m And he went outside and wept bitterly.

Judas Hangs Himself

27 Early in the morning, all the chief priests and the elders of the people made their plans how to have Jesus executed.ⁿ ²So they bound him, led him away and handed him over^o to Pilate the governor.^p

³When Judas, who had betrayed him,^q saw that Jesus was condemned, he was seized with remorse and returned the thirty pieces of silver^r to the chief priests and the elders. ⁴“I have sinned,” he said, “for I have betrayed innocent blood.”

“What is that to us?” they replied. “That’s your responsibility.”^s

⁵So Judas threw the money into the temple^t and left. Then he went away and hanged himself.^u

⁶The chief priests picked up the coins and said, “It is against the law to put this into the treasury, since it is blood money.” ⁷So they decided to use the money to buy the potter’s field as

26:75 ^m ver 34;
 Jn 13:38
 27:1 ⁿ Mt 12:14;
 Mk 15:1;
 Lk 22:66
 27:2 ^o Mt 20:19
^p Mk 15:1;
 Lk 13:1; Ac 3:13;
 1Ti 6:13
 27:3 ^q Mt 10:4
^r Mt 26:14, 15
 27:4 ^s ver 24
 27:5 ^t Lk 1:9, 21
^u Ac 1:18

^a 64 See Psalm 110:1; Daniel 7:13.

a burial place for foreigners. ⁸That is why it has been called the Field of Blood^v to this day. ⁹Then what was spoken by Jeremiah the prophet was fulfilled:^w “They took the thirty pieces of silver, the price set on him by the people of Israel, ¹⁰and they used them to buy the potter’s field, as the Lord commanded me.”^{ax}

Jesus Before Pilate

27:11-26pp — Mk 15:2-15; Lk 23:2,3,18-25;
Jn 18:29 – 19:16

¹¹Meanwhile Jesus stood before the governor, and the governor asked him, “Are you the king of the Jews?”^y **“You have said so,”** Jesus replied.

¹²When he was accused by the chief priests and the elders, he gave no answer.^z ¹³Then Pilate asked him, “Don’t you hear the testimony they are bringing against you?”^a ¹⁴But Jesus made no reply,^b not even to a single charge — to the great amazement of the governor.

¹⁵Now it was the governor’s custom at the festival to release a prisoner^c chosen by the crowd. ¹⁶At that time they had a well-known prisoner whose name was Jesus^b Barabbas. ¹⁷So when the crowd had gathered, Pilate asked them, “Which one do you want me to release to you: Jesus Barabbas, or Jesus who is called the Messiah?”^d ¹⁸For he knew it was out of self-interest that they had handed Jesus over to him.

¹⁹While Pilate was sitting on the judge’s seat,^e his wife sent him this message: “Don’t have anything to do with that innocent^f man, for I have suffered a great deal today in a dream^g because of him.”

²⁰But the chief priests and the elders persuaded the crowd to ask for Barabbas and to have Jesus executed.^h

²¹“Which of the two do you want me to release to you?” asked the governor.

“Barabbas,” they answered.

²²“What shall I do, then, with Jesus who is called the Messiah?”ⁱ Pilate asked.

They all answered, “Crucify him!”

²³“Why? What crime has he committed?” asked Pilate.

27:8 ^vAc 1:19
27:9 ^wMt 1:22
27:10
^xZec 11:12, 13;
Jer 32:6-9
27:11 ^yMt 2:2
27:12
^zMt 26:63;
Mk 14:61;
Jn 19:9
27:13
^aMt 26:62
27:14
^bMk 14:61
27:15 ^cJn 18:39
27:17 ^dver 22;
Mt 1:16
27:19 ^eJn 19:13
^fver 24
^gGe 20:6;
Nu 12:6;
1Ki 3:5;
Job 33:14-16;
Mt 1:20; 2:12,
13, 19, 22
27:20 ^hAc 3:14
27:22 ⁱMt 1:16

27:24 ^jMt 26:5
^kPs 26:6
^lDt 21:6-8
^mver 4
27:25
ⁿJos 2:19;
Ac 5:28
27:26
^oIsa 53:5;
Jn 19:1
27:27
^pJn 18:28, 33;
19:9
27:28 ^qJn 19:2
27:29
^rIsa 53:3;
Jn 19:2, 3
27:30
^sMt 16:21;
26:67
27:31 ^tIsa 53:7
27:32
^uHeb 13:12
^vAc 2:10; 6:9;
11:20; 13:1
^wMk 15:21;
Lk 23:26
27:33 ^xJn 19:17
27:34 ^yver 48;
Ps 69:21
27:35 ^zPs 22:18
27:36 ^aver 54

But they shouted all the louder, “Crucify him!”

²⁴When Pilate saw that he was getting nowhere, but that instead an uproarⁱ was starting, he took water and washed his hands^k in front of the crowd. “I am innocent of this man’s blood,”^l he said. “It is your responsibility!”^m

²⁵All the people answered, “His blood is on us and on our children!”ⁿ

²⁶Then he released Barabbas to them. But he had Jesus flogged,^o and handed him over to be crucified.

The Soldiers Mock Jesus

27:27-31pp — Mk 15:16-20

²⁷Then the governor’s soldiers took Jesus into the Praetorium^p and gathered the whole company of soldiers around him. ²⁸They stripped him and put a scarlet robe on him,^q ²⁹and then twisted together a crown of thorns and set it on his head. They put a staff in his right hand. Then they knelt in front of him and mocked him. “Hail, king of the Jews!” they said.^r ³⁰They spit on him, and took the staff and struck him on the head again and again.^s ³¹After they had mocked him, they took off the robe and put his own clothes on him. Then they led him away to crucify him.^t

The Crucifixion of Jesus

27:33-44pp — Mk 15:22-32; Lk 23:33-43;
Jn 19:17-24

³²As they were going out,^u they met a man from Cyrene,^v named Simon, and they forced him to carry the cross.^w ³³They came to a place called Golgotha (which means “the place of the skull”).^x ³⁴There they offered Jesus wine to drink, mixed with gall;^y but after tasting it, he refused to drink it. ³⁵When they had crucified him, they divided up his clothes by casting lots.^z ³⁶And sitting down, they kept watch^a over him there. ³⁷Above his head they placed the written charge against him: THIS IS JESUS, THE KING OF THE JEWS.

^a 10 See Zech. 11:12,13; Jer. 19:1-13; 32:6-9.

^b 16 Many manuscripts do not have *Jesus*; also in verse 17.

³⁸Two rebels were crucified with him,^b one on his right and one on his left. ³⁹Those who passed by hurled insults at him, shaking their heads^c and saying, “You who are going to destroy the temple and build it in three days,^d save yourself!^e Come down from the cross, if you are the Son of God!”^f ⁴¹In the same way the chief priests, the teachers of the law and the elders mocked him. ⁴²“He saved others,” they said, “but he can’t save himself! He’s the king of Israel!”^g Let him come down now from the cross, and we will believe^h in him. ⁴³He trusts in God. Let God rescue himⁱ now if he wants him, for he said, ‘I am the Son of God.’” ⁴⁴In the same way the rebels who were crucified with him also heaped insults on him.

The Death of Jesus

27:45-56pp — Mk 15:33-41; Lk 23:44-49;
Jn 19:29-30

⁴⁵From noon until three in the afternoon darkness^j came over all the land. ⁴⁶About three in the afternoon Jesus cried out in a loud voice, “Eli, Eli,^a lema sabachthani?” (which means “My God, my God, why have you forsaken me?”).^{bk}

⁴⁷When some of those standing there heard this, they said, “He’s calling Elijah.”

⁴⁸Immediately one of them ran and got a sponge. He filled it with wine vinegar,^l put it on a staff, and offered it to Jesus to drink. ⁴⁹The rest said, “Now leave him alone. Let’s see if Elijah comes to save him.”

⁵⁰And when Jesus had cried out again in a loud voice, he gave up his spirit.^m

⁵¹At that moment the curtain of the templeⁿ was torn in two from top to bottom. The earth shook, the rocks split^o ⁵²and the tombs broke open. The bodies of many holy people who had died were raised to life. ⁵³They came out of the tombs after Jesus’ resurrection and^c went into the holy city^p and appeared to many people.

⁵⁴When the centurion and those with him who were guarding^q Jesus saw the earthquake and all that had happened, they were terrified, and

27:38
^b Isa 53:12
27:39 ^c Ps 22:7;
109:25; La 2:15
27:40
^d Mt 26:61;
Jn 2:19 ^e ver 42
^f Mt 4:3, 6
27:42
^g Jn 1:49; 12:13
^h Jn 3:15
27:43 ⁱ Ps 22:8
27:45 ^j Am 8:9
27:46 ^k Ps 22:1
27:48 ^l ver 34;
Ps 69:21
27:50
^m Jn 19:30
27:51
ⁿ Ex 26:31-33;
Heb 9:3, 8
^o ver 54
27:53 ^p Mt 4:5
27:54 ^q ver 36

exclaimed, “Surely he was the Son of God!”^r

⁵⁵Many women were there, watching from a distance. They had followed Jesus from Galilee to care for his needs.^s ⁵⁶Among them were Mary Magdalene, Mary the mother of James and Joseph,^d and the mother of Zebedee’s sons.^t

The Burial of Jesus

27:57-61pp — Mk 15:42-47; Lk 23:50-56;
Jn 19:38-42

⁵⁷As evening approached, there came a rich man from Arimathea, named Joseph, who had himself become a disciple of Jesus. ⁵⁸Going to Pilate, he asked for Jesus’ body, and Pilate ordered that it be given to him. ⁵⁹Joseph took the body, wrapped it in a clean linen cloth, ⁶⁰and placed it in his own new tomb^u that he had cut out of the rock. He rolled a big stone in front of the entrance to the tomb and went away. ⁶¹Mary Magdalene and the other Mary were sitting there opposite the tomb.

The Guard at the Tomb

⁶²The next day, the one after Preparation Day, the chief priests and the Pharisees went to Pilate. ⁶³“Sir,” they said, “we remember that while he was still alive that deceiver said, ‘After three days I will rise again.’”^v ⁶⁴So give the order for the tomb to be made secure until the third day. Otherwise, his disciples may come and steal the body and tell the people that he has been raised from the dead. This last deception will be worse than the first.”

⁶⁵“Take a guard,”^w Pilate answered. “Go, make the tomb as secure as you know how.” ⁶⁶So they went and made the tomb secure by putting a seal^x on the stone^y and posting the guard.^z

Jesus Has Risen

28:1-8pp — Mk 16:1-8; Lk 24:1-10; Jn 20:1-8

28 After the Sabbath, at dawn on the first day of the week, Mary

^a 46 Some manuscripts *Eloi, Eloi*

^b 46 Psalm 22:1 ^c 53 Or *tombs, and after*

Jesus’ resurrection they ^d 56 Greek *Joses, a variant of Joseph*

^r Mt 4:3; 17:5
27:55

^s Lk 8:2, 3

27:56

^t Mk 15:47;

Lk 24:10;

Jn 19:25

27:60

^u Mt 27:66;

28:2; Mk 16:4

27:63

^v Mt 16:21

27:65 ^w ver 66;

Mt 28:11

27:66 ^x Da 6:17

^y ver 60;

Mt 28:2

^z Mt 28:11

Magdalene and the other Mary^a went to look at the tomb.

²There was a violent earthquake,^b for an angel^c of the Lord came down from heaven and, going to the tomb, rolled back the stone and sat on it.

³His appearance was like lightning, and his clothes were white as snow.^d

⁴The guards were so afraid of him that they shook and became like dead men.

⁵The angel said to the women, “Do not be afraid,^e for I know that you are looking for Jesus, who was crucified. ⁶He is not here; he has risen, just as he said.^f Come and see the place where he lay. ⁷Then go quickly and tell his disciples: ‘He has risen from the dead and is going ahead of you into Galilee.^g There you will see him.’ Now I have told you.”

⁸So the women hurried away from the tomb, afraid yet filled with joy, and ran to tell his disciples. ⁹Suddenly Jesus met them.^h “Greetings,” he said. They came to him, clasped his feet and worshiped him. ¹⁰Then Jesus said to them, “Do not be afraid. Go and tell my brothersⁱ to go to Galilee; there they will see me.”

The Guards' Report

¹¹While the women were on their

28:1 ^aMt 27:56

28:2 ^bMt 27:51

^cJn 20:12

28:3 ^dDa 10:6;

Mk 9:3;

Jn 20:12

28:5 ^ever 10;

Mt 14:27

28:6 ^fMt 16:21

28:7 ^gver 10,

16; Mt 26:32

28:9

^hJn 20:14-18

28:10

ⁱJn 20:17;

Ro 8:29;

Heb 2:11-13, 17

28:11

^jMt 27:65, 66

28:14 ^kMt 27:2

28:16 ^lver 7,

10; Mt 26:32

28:18

^mDa 7:13,

14; Lk 10:22;

Jn 3:35; 17:2;

1Co 15:27;

Eph 1:20-22;

Php 2:9, 10

28:19

ⁿMk 16:15,

16; Lk 24:47;

Ac 1:8; 14:21

^oAc 2:38; 8:16;

Ro 6:3, 4

28:20

^pAc 2:42

^qMt 18:20;

Ac 18:10

^rMt 13:39

way, some of the guards^j went into the city and reported to the chief priests everything that had happened. ¹²When the chief priests had met with the elders and devised a plan, they gave the soldiers a large sum of money, ¹³telling them, “You are to say, ‘His disciples came during the night and stole him away while we were asleep.’ ¹⁴If this report gets to the governor,^k we will satisfy him and keep you out of trouble.” ¹⁵So the soldiers took the money and did as they were instructed. And this story has been widely circulated among the Jews to this very day.

The Great Commission

¹⁶Then the eleven disciples went to Galilee, to the mountain where Jesus had told them to go.^l ¹⁷When they saw him, they worshiped him; but some doubted. ¹⁸Then Jesus came to them and said, “All authority in heaven and on earth has been given to me.^m ¹⁹Therefore go and make disciples of all nations,ⁿ baptizing them in the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit,^o ²⁰and teaching^p them to obey everything I have commanded you. And surely I am with you^q always, to the very end of the age.”^r

MARK

John the Baptist Prepares the Way

1:2-8pp — Mt 3:1-11; Lk 3:2-16

1 The beginning of the good news about Jesus the Messiah,^a the Son of God,^{ba} ²as it is written in Isaiah the prophet:

“I will send my messenger ahead of you,
who will prepare your way”^{cb} —
³“a voice of one calling in the wilderness,
‘Prepare the way for the Lord,
make straight paths for him.’”^{dc}

⁴And so John the Baptist^d appeared in the wilderness, preaching a baptism of repentance^e for the forgiveness of sins.^f ⁵The whole Judean countryside and all the people of Jerusalem went out to him. Confessing their sins, they were baptized by him in the Jordan River. ⁶John wore clothing made of camel’s hair, with a leather belt around his waist, and he ate locusts^g and wild honey. ⁷And this was his message: “After me comes the one more powerful than I, the straps of whose sandals I am not worthy to stoop down and untie.^h ⁸I baptize you with^e water, but he will baptize you with^e the Holy Spirit.”ⁱ

The Baptism and Testing of Jesus

1:9-11pp — Mt 3:13-17; Lk 3:21,22
1:12,13pp — Mt 4:1-11; Lk 4:1-13

⁹At that time Jesus came from Nazareth^j in Galilee and was baptized by John in the Jordan. ¹⁰Just as Jesus was coming up out of the water, he saw heaven being torn open and the Spirit descending on him like a dove.^k ¹¹And a voice came from heaven: “You are my Son,^l whom I love; with you I am well pleased.”

¹²At once the Spirit sent him out into the wilderness, ¹³and he was in the wilderness forty days, being

1:1 ^a Mt 4:3
1:2 ^b Mal 3:1;
Mt 11:10;
Lk 7:27
1:3 ^c Isa 40:3;
Jn 1:23
1:4 ^d Mt 3:1
^e Ac 13:24
^f Lk 1:77
1:6 ^g Lev 11:22
1:7 ^h Ac 13:25
1:8 ⁱ Isa 44:3;
Joel 2:28;
Ac 1:5; 2:4;
11:16; 19:4-6
1:9 ^j Mt 2:23
1:10 ^k Jn 1:32
1:11 ^l Mt 3:17

tempted^f by Satan.^m He was with the wild animals, and angels attended him.

Jesus Announces the Good News

1:16-20pp — Mt 4:18-22; Lk 5:2-11; Jn 1:35-42

¹⁴After John was put in prison, Jesus went into Galilee,ⁿ proclaiming the good news of God.^o ¹⁵“**The time has come,**”^p he said. “**The kingdom of God has come near. Repent and believe the good news!**”^q

Jesus Calls His First Disciples

¹⁶As Jesus walked beside the Sea of Galilee, he saw Simon and his brother Andrew casting a net into the lake, for they were fishermen. ¹⁷“**Come, follow me,**” Jesus said, “**and I will send you out to fish for people.**” ¹⁸At once they left their nets and followed him.

¹⁹When he had gone a little farther, he saw James son of Zebedee and his brother John in a boat, preparing their nets. ²⁰Without delay he called them, and they left their father Zebedee in the boat with the hired men and followed him.

Jesus Drives Out an Impure Spirit

1:21-28pp — Lk 4:31-37

²¹They went to Capernaum, and when the Sabbath came, Jesus went into the synagogue and began to teach.^r ²²The people were amazed at his teaching, because he taught them as one who had authority, not as the teachers of the law.^s ²³Just then a man in their synagogue who was possessed by an impure spirit cried out, ²⁴“What do you want with us,^t Jesus of Nazareth?”^u Have you come to

1:13 ^m Mt 4:10
1:14 ⁿ Mt 4:12
^o Mt 4:23
1:15 ^p Gal 4:4;
Eph 1:10
^q Ac 20:21
1:21 ^r Mt 4:23;
Mk 10:1
1:22 ^s Mt 7:28,
29
1:24 ^t Mt 8:29
^u Mt 2:23;
Lk 24:19;
Ac 24:5

^a 1 Or *Jesus Christ. Messiah* (Hebrew) and *Christ* (Greek) both mean *Anointed One*. ^b 1 Some manuscripts do not have *the Son of God*.

^c 2 Mal. 3:1 ^d 3 Isaiah 40:3 ^e 8 Or *in*

^f 13 The Greek for *tempted* can also mean *tested*.

destroy us? I know who you are — the Holy One of God!”^v

25 “Be quiet!” said Jesus sternly. **“Come out of him!”**^w **26** The impure spirit shook the man violently and came out of him with a shriek.^x

27 The people were all so amazed^y that they asked each other, “What is this? A new teaching — and with authority! He even gives orders to impure spirits and they obey him.” **28** News about him spread quickly over the whole region^z of Galilee.

Jesus Heals Many

1:29-31pp — Mt 8:14,15; Lk 4:38,39

1:32-34pp — Mt 8:16,17; Lk 4:40,41

29 As soon as they left the synagogue,^a they went with James and John to the home of Simon and Andrew. **30** Simon’s mother-in-law was in bed with a fever, and they immediately told Jesus about her. **31** So he went to her, took her hand and helped her up.^b The fever left her and she began to wait on them.

32 That evening after sunset the people brought to Jesus all the sick and demon-possessed.^c **33** The whole town gathered at the door, **34** and Jesus healed many who had various diseases.^d He also drove out many demons, but he would not let the demons speak because they knew who he was.^e

Jesus Prays in a Solitary Place

1:35-38pp — Lk 4:42,43

35 Very early in the morning, while it was still dark, Jesus got up, left the house and went off to a solitary place, where he prayed.^f **36** Simon and his companions went to look for him, **37** and when they found him, they exclaimed: “Everyone is looking for you!”

38 Jesus replied, **“Let us go somewhere else — to the nearby villages — so I can preach there also. That is why I have come.”**^g **39** So he traveled throughout Galilee, preaching in their synagogues^h and driving out demons.ⁱ

Jesus Heals a Man With Leprosy

1:40-44pp — Mt 8:2-4; Lk 5:12-14

40 A man with leprosy^a came to

1:24 ^v Lk 1:35;
Jn 6:69;
Ac 3:14
1:25 ^w ver 34
1:26 ^x Mk 9:20
1:27
^y Mk 10:24,32
1:28 ^z Mt 9:26
1:29 ^a ver 21,23
1:31 ^b Lk 7:14
1:32 ^c Mt 4:24
1:34 ^d Mt 4:23
^e Mk 3:12;
Ac 16:17,18
1:35 ^f Lk 3:21
1:38 ^g Isa 61:1
1:39 ^h Mt 4:23
ⁱ Mt 4:24

him and begged him on his knees,^j “If you are willing, you can make me clean.”

41 Jesus was indignant.^b He reached out his hand and touched the man. **“I am willing,”** he said. **“Be clean!”** **42** Immediately the leprosy left him and he was cleansed.

43 Jesus sent him away at once with a strong warning: **“44 See that you don’t tell this to anyone.^k But go, show yourself to the priest^l and offer the sacrifices that Moses commanded for your cleansing,^m as a testimony to them.”** **45** Instead he went out and began to talk freely, spreading the news. As a result, Jesus could no longer enter a town openly but stayed outside in lonely places.ⁿ Yet the people still came to him from everywhere.^o

Jesus Forgives and Heals a Paralyzed Man

2:3-12pp — Mt 9:2-8; Lk 5:18-26

2 A few days later, when Jesus again entered Capernaum, the people heard that he had come home. **2** They gathered in such large numbers^p that there was no room left, not even outside the door, and he preached the word to them. **3** Some men came, bringing to him a paralyzed man,^q carried by four of them. **4** Since they could not get him to Jesus because of the crowd, they made an opening in the roof above Jesus by digging through it and then lowered the mat the man was lying on. **5** When Jesus saw their faith, he said to the paralyzed man, **“Son, your sins are forgiven.”**^r

6 Now some teachers of the law were sitting there, thinking to themselves, **7** “Why does this fellow talk like that? He’s blaspheming! Who can forgive sins but God alone?”^s

8 Immediately Jesus knew in his spirit that this was what they were thinking in their hearts, and he said to them, **“Why are you thinking these things? 9 Which is easier: to say to this paralyzed man, ‘Your sins**

^a 40 The Greek word traditionally translated *leprosy* was used for various diseases affecting the skin. ^b 41 Many manuscripts *Jesus was filled with compassion*

1:40 ^j Mk 10:17
1:44 ^k Mt 8:4
^l Lev 13:49
^m Lev 14:1-32
1:45 ⁿ Lk 5:15,
16 ^o Mk 2:13;
Lk 5:17; Jn 6:2
2:2 ^p ver 13;
Mk 1:45
2:3 ^q Mt 4:24
2:5 ^r Lk 7:48
2:7 ^s Isa 43:25

are forgiven,' or to say, 'Get up, take your mat and walk'? ¹⁰But I want you to know that the Son of Man^t has authority on earth to forgive sins." So he said to the man, ¹¹"I tell you, get up, take your mat and go home." ¹²He got up, took his mat and walked out in full view of them all. This amazed everyone and they praised God,^u saying, "We have never seen anything like this!"^v

Jesus Calls Levi and Eats With Sinners

2:14-17pp — Mt 9:9-13; Lk 5:27-32

¹³Once again Jesus went out beside the lake. A large crowd came to him,^w and he began to teach them. ¹⁴As he walked along, he saw Levi son of Alphaeus sitting at the tax collector's booth. **"Follow me,"^x** Jesus told him, and Levi got up and followed him.

¹⁵While Jesus was having dinner at Levi's house, many tax collectors and sinners were eating with him and his disciples, for there were many who followed him. ¹⁶When the teachers of the law who were Pharisees^y saw him eating with the sinners and tax collectors, they asked his disciples: "Why does he eat with tax collectors and sinners?"^z

¹⁷On hearing this, Jesus said to them, **"It is not the healthy who need a doctor, but the sick. I have not come to call the righteous, but sinners."^a**

Jesus Questioned About Fasting

2:18-22pp — Mt 9:14-17; Lk 5:33-38

¹⁸Now John's disciples and the Pharisees were fasting.^b Some people came and asked Jesus, "How is it that John's disciples and the disciples of the Pharisees are fasting, but yours are not?"

¹⁹Jesus answered, **"How can the guests of the bridegroom fast while he is with them? They cannot, so long as they have him with them. ²⁰But the time will come when the bridegroom will be taken from them,^c and on that day they will fast.**

²¹"No one sews a patch of unshrunk cloth on an old garment. Otherwise, the new piece will pull away from the old, making the tear worse. ²²And no

2:10 ^tMt 8:20
2:12 ^uMt 9:8
^vMt 9:33
2:13 ^wMk 1:45;
Lk 5:15; Jn 6:2
2:14 ^xMt 4:19
2:16 ^yAc 23:9
^zMt 9:11
2:17 ^aLk 19:10;
1Ti 1:15
2:18 ^bMt 6:16-
18; Ac 13:2
2:20 ^cLk 17:22

one pours new wine into old wineskins. Otherwise, the wine will burst the skins, and both the wine and the wineskins will be ruined. No, they pour new wine into new wineskins."

Jesus Is Lord of the Sabbath

2:23-28pp — Mt 12:1-8; Lk 6:1-5
3:1-6pp — Mt 12:9-14; Lk 6:6-11

²³One Sabbath Jesus was going through the grainfields, and as his disciples walked along, they began to pick some heads of grain.^d ²⁴The Pharisees said to him, "Look, why are they doing what is unlawful on the Sabbath?"^e

²⁵He answered, **"Have you never read what David did when he and his companions were hungry and in need? ²⁶In the days of Abiathar the high priest,^f he entered the house of God and ate the consecrated bread, which is lawful only for priests to eat.^g And he also gave some to his companions."^h**

²⁷Then he said to them, **"The Sabbath was made for man,ⁱ not man for the Sabbath.^j ²⁸So the Son of Man^k is Lord even of the Sabbath."**

Jesus Heals on the Sabbath

3 Another time Jesus went into the synagogue,^l and a man with a shriveled hand was there. ²Some of them were looking for a reason to accuse Jesus, so they watched him closely^m to see if he would heal him on the Sabbath.ⁿ ³Jesus said to the man with the shriveled hand, **"Stand up in front of everyone."**

⁴Then Jesus asked them, **"Which is lawful on the Sabbath: to do good or to do evil, to save life or to kill?"** But they remained silent.

⁵He looked around at them in anger and, deeply distressed at their stubborn hearts, said to the man, **"Stretch out your hand."** He stretched it out, and his hand was completely restored. ⁶Then the Pharisees went out and began to plot with the Herodians^o how they might kill Jesus.^p

Crowds Follow Jesus

3:7-12pp — Mt 12:15,16; Lk 6:17-19

⁷Jesus withdrew with his disciples

2:23 ^dDt 23:25
2:24 ^eMt 12:2
2:26 ^f1Ch 24:6;
2Sa 8:17
9Lev 24:5-9
^h1Sa 21:1-6
2:27 ⁱEx 23:12;
Dt 5:14
^jCol 2:16
2:28 ^kMt 8:20
3:1 ^lMt 4:23;
Mk 1:21
3:2 ^mMt 12:10
ⁿLk 14:1
3:6 ^oMt 22:16;
Mk 12:13
^pMt 12:14

to the lake, and a large crowd from Galilee followed.^q ⁸When they heard about all he was doing, many people came to him from Judea, Jerusalem, Idumea, and the regions across the Jordan and around Tyre and Sidon.^r ⁹Because of the crowd he told his disciples to have a small boat ready for him, to keep the people from crowding him. ¹⁰For he had healed many,^s so that those with diseases were pushing forward to touch him.^t ¹¹Whenever the impure spirits saw him, they fell down before him and cried out, “You are the Son of God.”^u ¹²But he gave them strict orders not to tell others about him.^v

Jesus Appoints the Twelve

3:16-19pp — Mt 10:2-4; Lk 6:14-16; Ac 1:13

¹³Jesus went up on a mountain-side and called to him those he wanted, and they came to him.^w ¹⁴He appointed twelve^{ax} that they might be with him and that he might send them out to preach¹⁵ and to have authority to drive out demons.^y ¹⁶These are the twelve he appointed: Simon (to whom he gave the name Peter),^z ¹⁷James son of Zebedee and his brother John (to them he gave the name Boanerges, which means “sons of thunder”), ¹⁸Andrew, Philip, Bartholomew, Matthew, Thomas, James son of Alphaeus, Thaddaeus, Simon the Zealot ¹⁹and Judas Iscariot, who betrayed him.

Jesus Accused by His Family and by Teachers of the Law

3:23-27pp — Mt 12:25-29; Lk 11:17-22

3:31-35pp — Mt 12:46-50; Lk 8:19-21

²⁰Then Jesus entered a house, and again a crowd gathered,^a so that he and his disciples were not even able to eat.^b ²¹When his family^b heard about this, they went to take charge of him, for they said, “He is out of his mind.”^c

²²And the teachers of the law who came down from Jerusalem^d said, “He is possessed by Beelzebul!”^e By the prince of demons he is driving out demons.”^f

²³So Jesus called them over to him and began to speak to them in para-

3:7 ^qMt 4:25
3:8 ^rMt 11:21
3:10 ^sMt 4:23
^tMt 9:20
3:11 ^uMt 4:3;
Mk 1:23, 24
3:12 ^vMt 8:4;
Mk 1:24, 25, 34;
Ac 16:17, 18
3:13 ^wMt 5:1
3:14 ^xMk 6:30
3:15 ^yMt 10:1
3:16 ^zJn 1:42
3:20 ^aver 7
^bMk 6:31
3:21 ^cJn 10:20;
Ac 26:24
3:22 ^dMt 15:1
^eMt 10:25;
11:18; 12:24;
Jn 7:20; 8:48,
52; 10:20
^fMt 9:34

bles:^g “How can Satan^h drive out Satan? ²⁴If a kingdom is divided against itself, that kingdom cannot stand. ²⁵If a house is divided against itself, that house cannot stand. ²⁶And if Satan opposes himself and is divided, he cannot stand; his end has come. ²⁷In fact, no one can enter a strong man’s house without first tying him up. Then he can plunder the strong man’s house.”ⁱ ²⁸Truly I tell you, people can be forgiven all their sins and every slander they utter, ²⁹but whoever blasphemes against the Holy Spirit will never be forgiven; they are guilty of an eternal sin.”^j

³⁰He said this because they were saying, “He has an impure spirit.”

³¹Then Jesus’ mother and brothers arrived.^k Standing outside, they sent someone in to call him. ³²A crowd was sitting around him, and they told him, “Your mother and brothers are outside looking for you.”

³³“Who are my mother and my brothers?” he asked.

³⁴Then he looked at those seated in a circle around him and said, “Here are my mother and my brothers! ³⁵Whoever does God’s will is my brother and sister and mother.”

The Parable of the Sower

4:1-12pp — Mt 13:1-15; Lk 8:4-10

4:13-20pp — Mt 13:18-23; Lk 8:11-15

4 Again Jesus began to teach by the lake.^l The crowd that gathered around him was so large that he got into a boat and sat in it out on the lake, while all the people were along the shore at the water’s edge. ²He taught them many things by parables,^m and in his teaching said: ³“Listen! A farmer went out to sow his seed.ⁿ ⁴As he was scattering the seed, some fell along the path, and the birds came and ate it up. ⁵Some fell on rocky places, where it did not have much soil. It sprang up quickly, because the soil was shallow. ⁶But when the sun came up, the plants were scorched, and they withered because they had no root. ⁷Other seed fell among thorns, which grew up and choked the plants,

^a 14 Some manuscripts twelve — designating them apostles — ^b 21 Or his associates

3:23 ^gMk 4:2
^hMt 4:10
3:27
ⁱIsa 49:24, 25
3:29 ^jMt 12:31,
32; Lk 12:10
3:31 ^kver 21
4:1 ^lMk 2:13;
3:7
4:2 ^mver 11;
Mk 3:23
4:3 ⁿver 26

so that they did not bear grain. ⁸Still other seed fell on good soil. It came up, grew and produced a crop, some multiplying thirty, some sixty, some a hundred times.”^o

⁹Then Jesus said, “Whoever has ears to hear, let them hear.”^p

¹⁰When he was alone, the Twelve and the others around him asked him about the parables. ¹¹He told them, “The secret of the kingdom of God^q has been given to you. But to those on the outside^r everything is said in parables ¹²so that,

“they may be ever seeing but never perceiving,
and ever hearing but never understanding;
otherwise they might turn and be forgiven!”^{a”s}

¹³Then Jesus said to them, “Don’t you understand this parable? How then will you understand any parable? ¹⁴The farmer sows the word.^t ¹⁵Some people are like seed along the path, where the word is sown. As soon as they hear it, Satan^u comes and takes away the word that was sown in them. ¹⁶Others, like seed sown on rocky places, hear the word and at once receive it with joy. ¹⁷But since they have no root, they last only a short time. When trouble or persecution comes because of the word, they quickly fall away. ¹⁸Still others, like seed sown among thorns, hear the word; ¹⁹but the worries of this life, the deceitfulness of wealth^v and the desires for other things come in and choke the word, making it unfruitful. ²⁰Others, like seed sown on good soil, hear the word, accept it, and produce a crop—some thirty, some sixty, some a hundred times what was sown.”

A Lamp on a Stand

²¹He said to them, “Do you bring in a lamp to put it under a bowl or a bed? Instead, don’t you put it on its stand?”^w ²²For whatever is hidden is meant to be disclosed, and whatever is concealed is meant to be brought out into the open.^x ²³If anyone has ears to hear, let them hear.”^y

4:8 ^o Jn 15:5;
Col 1:6
4:9 ^p ver 23;
Mt 11:15
4:11 ^q Mt 3:2
1Co 5:12,
13; Col 4:5;
1Th 4:12; 1Ti 3:7
4:12 ^s Isa 6:9,
10; Mt 13:13-15
4:14
1Mk 16:20;
Lk 1:2; Ac 4:31;
8:4; 16:6; 17:11;
Php 1:14
4:15 ^u Mt 4:10
4:19 ^v Mt 19:23;
1Ti 6:9, 10, 17;
1Jn 2:15-17
4:21 ^w Mt 5:15
4:22 ^x Jer 16:17;
Mt 10:26;
Lk 8:17; 12:2
4:23 ^y ver 9;
Mt 11:15

²⁴“Consider carefully what you hear,” he continued. “With the measure you use, it will be measured to you—and even more.”^z ²⁵Whoever has will be given more; whoever does not have, even what they have will be taken from them.”^a

The Parable of the Growing Seed

²⁶He also said, “This is what the kingdom of God is like.^b A man scatters seed on the ground. ²⁷Night and day, whether he sleeps or gets up, the seed sprouts and grows, though he does not know how. ²⁸All by itself the soil produces grain—first the stalk, then the head, then the full kernel in the head. ²⁹As soon as the grain is ripe, he puts the sickle to it, because the harvest has come.”^c

The Parable of the Mustard Seed

4:30-32pp — Mt 13:31,32; Lk 13:18,19

³⁰Again he said, “What shall we say the kingdom of God is like,^d or what parable shall we use to describe it? ³¹It is like a mustard seed, which is the smallest of all seeds on earth. ³²Yet when planted, it grows and becomes the largest of all garden plants, with such big branches that the birds can perch in its shade.”

³³With many similar parables Jesus spoke the word to them, as much as they could understand.^e ³⁴He did not say anything to them without using a parable.^f But when he was alone with his own disciples, he explained everything.

Jesus Calms the Storm

4:35-41pp — Mt 8:18,23-27; Lk 8:22-25

³⁵That day when evening came, he said to his disciples, “Let us go over to the other side.” ³⁶Leaving the crowd behind, they took him along, just as he was, in the boat.^g There were also other boats with him. ³⁷A furious squall came up, and the waves broke over the boat, so that it was nearly swamped. ³⁸Jesus was in the stern, sleeping on a cushion. The disciples woke him and said to him, “Teacher, don’t you care if we drown?”

4:24 ^z Mt 7:2;
Lk 6:38
4:25 ^a Mt 13:12;
25:29
4:26 ^b Mt 13:24
4:29
1Rev 14:15
4:30 ^d Mt 13:24
4:33 ^e Jn 16:12
4:34 ^f Jn 16:25
4:36 ^g ver 1;
Mk 3:9; 5:2, 21;
6:32, 45

^a 12 Isaiah 6:9,10

³⁹He got up, rebuked the wind and said to the waves, **“Quiet! Be still!”** Then the wind died down and it was completely calm.

⁴⁰He said to his disciples, **“Why are you so afraid? Do you still have no faith?”^h**

⁴¹They were terrified and asked each other, “Who is this? Even the wind and the waves obey him!”

Jesus Restores a Demon-Possessed Man

5:1-17pp — Mt 8:28-34; Lk 8:26-37

5:18-20pp — Lk 8:38,39

5 They went across the lake to the region of the Gerasenes.^a ²When Jesus got out of the boat,ⁱ a man with an impure spirit^j came from the tombs to meet him. ³This man lived in the tombs, and no one could bind him anymore, not even with a chain. ⁴For he had often been chained hand and foot, but he tore the chains apart and broke the irons on his feet. No one was strong enough to subdue him. ⁵Night and day among the tombs and in the hills he would cry out and cut himself with stones.

⁶When he saw Jesus from a distance, he ran and fell on his knees in front of him. ⁷He shouted at the top of his voice, “What do you want with me,^k Jesus, Son of the Most High God?^l In God’s name don’t torture me!” ⁸For Jesus had said to him, **“Come out of this man, you impure spirit!”**

⁹Then Jesus asked him, **“What is your name?”**

“My name is Legion,”^m he replied, “for we are many.” ¹⁰And he begged Jesus again and again not to send them out of the area.

¹¹A large herd of pigs was feeding on the nearby hillside. ¹²The demons begged Jesus, “Send us among the pigs; allow us to go into them.” ¹³He gave them permission, and the impure spirits came out and went into the pigs. The herd, about two thousand in number, rushed down the steep bank into the lake and were drowned.

¹⁴Those tending the pigs ran off and reported this in the town and

4:40

^h Mt 14:31;

Mk 16:14

5:2 ⁱ Mk 4:1

^j Mk 1:23

5:7 ^k Mt 8:29

^l Mt 4:3;

Lk 1:32; 6:35;

Ac 16:17;

Heb 7:1

5:9 ^m ver 15

countryside, and the people went out to see what had happened. ¹⁵When they came to Jesus, they saw the man who had been possessed by the legionⁿ of demons,^o sitting there, dressed and in his right mind; and they were afraid. ¹⁶Those who had seen it told the people what had happened to the demon-possessed man — and told about the pigs as well. ¹⁷Then the people began to plead with Jesus to leave their region.

¹⁸As Jesus was getting into the boat, the man who had been demon-possessed begged to go with him.

¹⁹Jesus did not let him, but said, **“Go home to your own people and tell them^p how much the Lord has done for you, and how he has had mercy on you.”** ²⁰So the man went away and began to tell in the Decapolis^q how much Jesus had done for him. And all the people were amazed.

Jesus Raises a Dead Girl and Heals a Sick Woman

5:22-43pp — Mt 9:18-26; Lk 8:41-56

²¹When Jesus had again crossed over by boat to the other side of the lake,^r a large crowd gathered around him while he was by the lake.^s ²²Then one of the synagogue leaders,^t named Jairus, came, and when he saw Jesus, he fell at his feet. ²³He pleaded earnestly with him, “My little daughter is dying. Please come and put your hands on^u her so that she will be healed and live.” ²⁴So Jesus went with him.

A large crowd followed and pressed around him. ²⁵And a woman was there who had been subject to bleeding^v for twelve years. ²⁶She had suffered a great deal under the care of many doctors and had spent all she had, yet instead of getting better she grew worse. ²⁷When she heard about Jesus, she came up behind him in the crowd and touched his cloak, ²⁸because she thought, “If I just touch his clothes,^w I will be healed.” ²⁹Immediately her bleeding stopped and she felt in her body that she was freed from her suffering.^x

^a 1 Some manuscripts *Gadarenes*; other

manuscripts *Gergesenes* ^b 20 That is, the Ten Cities

5:15 ⁿ ver 9

^o ver 16, 18;

Mt 4:24

5:19 ^p Mt 8:4

5:20 ^q Mt 4:25;

Mk 7:31

5:21 ^r Mt 9:1

^s Mk 4:1

5:22 ^t ver 35,

36, 38; Lk 13:14;

Ac 13:15; 18:8, 17

5:23 ^u Mt 19:13;

Mk 6:5; 7:32;

8:23; 16:18;

Lk 4:40; 13:13;

Ac 6:6

5:25

^v Lev 15:25-30

5:28 ^w Mt 9:20

5:29 ^x ver 34

³⁰At once Jesus realized that power^y had gone out from him. He turned around in the crowd and asked, **“Who touched my clothes?”**

³¹“You see the people crowding against you,” his disciples answered, “and yet you can ask, **‘Who touched me?’**”

³²But Jesus kept looking around to see who had done it. ³³Then the woman, knowing what had happened to her, came and fell at his feet and, trembling with fear, told him the whole truth. ³⁴He said to her, **“Daughter, your faith has healed you.² Go in peace^a and be freed from your suffering.”**

³⁵While Jesus was still speaking, some people came from the house of Jairus, the synagogue leader.^b “Your daughter is dead,” they said. “Why bother the teacher anymore?”

³⁶Overhearing^a what they said, Jesus told him, **“Don’t be afraid; just believe.”**

³⁷He did not let anyone follow him except Peter, James and John the brother of James.^c ³⁸When they came to the home of the synagogue leader,^d Jesus saw a commotion, with people crying and wailing loudly. ³⁹He went in and said to them, **“Why all this commotion and wailing? The child is not dead but asleep.”^e** ⁴⁰But they laughed at him.

After he put them all out, he took the child’s father and mother and the disciples who were with him, and went in where the child was. ⁴¹He took her by the hand^f and said to her, **“Talitha koum!”** (which means **“Little girl, I say to you, get up!”**).^g ⁴²Immediately the girl stood up and began to walk around (she was twelve years old). At this they were completely astonished. ⁴³He gave strict orders not to let anyone know about this,^h and told them to give her something to eat.

A Prophet Without Honor

6:1-6pp — Mt 13:54-58

6 Jesus left there and went to his hometown,ⁱ accompanied by his disciples. ²When the Sabbath came,^j he began to teach in the synagogue,^k

5:30 ^yLk 5:17;
6:19
5:34 ^zMt 9:22
^aAc 15:33
5:35 ^bver 22
5:37 ^cMt 4:21
5:38 ^dver 22
5:39 ^eMt 9:24
5:41 ^fMk 1:31
9 Lk 7:14;
Ac 9:40
5:43 ^hMt 8:4
6:1 ⁱMt 2:23
6:2 ^jMk 1:21
^kMt 4:23

and many who heard him were amazed.^l

“Where did this man get these things?” they asked. “What’s this wisdom that has been given him? What are these remarkable miracles he is performing? ³Isn’t this the carpenter? Isn’t this Mary’s son and the brother of James, Joseph,^b Judas and Simon?^m Aren’t his sisters here with us?” And they took offense at him.ⁿ

⁴Jesus said to them, **“A prophet is not without honor except in his own town, among his relatives and in his own home.”^o** ⁵He could not do any miracles there, except lay his hands on^p a few sick people and heal them. ⁶He was amazed at their lack of faith.

Jesus Sends Out the Twelve

6:7-11pp — Mt 10:1,9-14; Lk 9:1,3-5

Then Jesus went around teaching from village to village.^q ⁷Calling the Twelve to him,^r he began to send them out two by two^s and gave them authority over impure spirits.^t

⁸These were his instructions: **“Take nothing for the journey except a staff — no bread, no bag, no money in your belts. ⁹Wear sandals but not an extra shirt. ¹⁰Whenever you enter a house, stay there until you leave that town. ¹¹And if any place will not welcome you or listen to you, leave that place and shake the dust off your feet^u as a testimony against them.”**

¹²They went out and preached that people should repent.^v ¹³They drove out many demons and anointed many sick people with oil^w and healed them.

John the Baptist Beheaded

6:14-29pp — Mt 14:1-12

6:14-16pp — Lk 9:7-9

¹⁴King Herod heard about this, for Jesus’ name had become well known. Some were saying,^c “John the Baptist^x has been raised from the dead, and that is why miraculous powers are at work in him.”

¹⁵Others said, “He is Elijah.”^y

And still others claimed, “He is a

^a 36 Or Ignoring ^b 3 Greek *Joses*, a variant of *Joseph* ^c 14 Some early manuscripts *He was saying*

^lMt 7:28
6:3 ^mMt 12:46
ⁿMt 11:6;
Jn 6:61
6:4 ^oLk 4:24;
Jn 4:44
6:5 ^pMk 5:23
6:6 ^qMt 9:35;
Mk 1:39;
Lk 13:22
6:7 ^rMk 3:13
^sDt 17:6;
Lk 10:1 ^tMt 10:1
6:11 ^uMt 10:14
6:12 ^vLk 9:6
6:13 ^wJas 5:14
6:14 ^xMt 3:1
6:15 ^yMal 4:5

prophet,² like one of the prophets of long ago.”^a

¹⁶But when Herod heard this, he said, “John, whom I beheaded, has been raised from the dead!”

¹⁷For Herod himself had given orders to have John arrested, and he had him bound and put in prison.^b He did this because of Herodias, his brother Philip’s wife, whom he had married. ¹⁸For John had been saying to Herod, “It is not lawful for you to have your brother’s wife.”^c ¹⁹So Herodias nursed a grudge against John and wanted to kill him. But she was not able to, ²⁰because Herod feared John and protected him, knowing him to be a righteous and holy man.^d When Herod heard John, he was greatly puzzled^e; yet he liked to listen to him.

²¹Finally the opportune time came. On his birthday Herod gave a banquet^e for his high officials and military commanders and the leading men of Galilee.^f ²²When the daughter of^g Herodias came in and danced, she pleased Herod and his dinner guests.

The king said to the girl, “Ask me for anything you want, and I’ll give it to you.” ²³And he promised her with an oath, “Whatever you ask I will give you, up to half my kingdom.”^g

²⁴She went out and said to her mother, “What shall I ask for?”

“The head of John the Baptist,” she answered.

²⁵At once the girl hurried in to the king with the request: “I want you to give me right now the head of John the Baptist on a platter.”

²⁶The king was greatly distressed, but because of his oaths and his dinner guests, he did not want to refuse her. ²⁷So he immediately sent an executioner with orders to bring John’s head. The man went, beheaded John in the prison, ²⁸and brought back his head on a platter. He presented it to the girl, and she gave it to her mother. ²⁹On hearing of this, John’s disciples came and took his body and laid it in a tomb.

Jesus Feeds the Five Thousand

6:32-44pp — Mt 14:13-21; Lk 9:10-17; Jn 6:5-13
6:32-44Ref — Mk 8:2-9

³⁰The apostles^h gathered around

6:15 ² Mt 21:11
^a Mt 16:14;
Mk 8:28
6:17 ^b Mt 4:12;
11:2; Lk 3:19, 20
6:18
^c Lev 18:16;
20:21
6:20 ^d Mt 11:9;
21:26
6:21 ^e Est 1:3;
2:18 ^f Lk 3:1
6:23 ^g Est 5:3;
6:7; 7:2
6:30 ^h Mt 10:2;
Lk 9:10; 17:5;
22:14; 24:10;
Ac 1:2, 26

Jesus and reported to him all they had done and taught.ⁱ ³¹Then, because so many people were coming and going that they did not even have a chance to eat,^j he said to them, **“Come with me by yourselves to a quiet place and get some rest.”**

³²So they went away by themselves in a boat^k to a solitary place. ³³But many who saw them leaving recognized them and ran on foot from all the towns and got there ahead of them. ³⁴When Jesus landed and saw a large crowd, he had compassion on them, because they were like sheep without a shepherd.^l So he began teaching them many things.

³⁵By this time it was late in the day, so his disciples came to him. “This is a remote place,” they said, “and it’s already very late. ³⁶Send the people away so that they can go to the surrounding countryside and villages and buy themselves something to eat.”

³⁷But he answered, **“You give them something to eat.”**^m

They said to him, “That would take more than half a year’s wagesⁿ! Are we to go and spend that much on bread and give it to them to eat?”

³⁸**“How many loaves do you have?”** he asked. **“Go and see.”**

When they found out, they said, “Five — and two fish.”ⁿ

³⁹Then Jesus directed them to have all the people sit down in groups on the green grass. ⁴⁰So they sat down in groups of hundreds and fifties. ⁴¹Taking the five loaves and the two fish and looking up to heaven, he gave thanks and broke the loaves.^o Then he gave them to his disciples to distribute to the people. He also divided the two fish among them all. ⁴²They all ate and were satisfied, ⁴³and the disciples picked up twelve basketfuls of broken pieces of bread and fish. ⁴⁴The number of the men who had eaten was five thousand.

Jesus Walks on the Water

6:45-51pp — Mt 14:22-32; Jn 6:15-21
6:53-56pp — Mt 14:34-36

⁴⁵Immediately Jesus made his

^a 20 Some early manuscripts *he did many things*

^b 22 Some early manuscripts *When his daughter*

^c 37 Greek *take two hundred denarii*

ⁱ Lk 9:10
6:31 ^j Mk 3:20
6:32 ^k ver 45;
Mk 4:36
6:34 ^l Mt 9:36
6:37
^m 2Ki 4:42-44
6:38
ⁿ Mt 15:34;
Mk 8:5
6:41 ^o Mt 14:19

disciples get into the boat^p and go on ahead of him to Bethsaida,^q while he dismissed the crowd. ⁴⁶After leaving them, he went up on a mountainside to pray.^r

⁴⁷Later that night, the boat was in the middle of the lake, and he was alone on land. ⁴⁸He saw the disciples straining at the oars, because the wind was against them. Shortly before dawn he went out to them, walking on the lake. He was about to pass by them, ⁴⁹but when they saw him walking on the lake, they thought he was a ghost.^s They cried out, ⁵⁰because they all saw him and were terrified.

Immediately he spoke to them and said, **“Take courage! It is I. Don’t be afraid.”**^t ⁵¹Then he climbed into the boat^u with them, and the wind died down.^v They were completely amazed, ⁵²for they had not understood about the loaves; their hearts were hardened.^w

⁵³When they had crossed over, they landed at Gennesaret and anchored there.^x ⁵⁴As soon as they got out of the boat, people recognized Jesus. ⁵⁵They ran throughout that whole region and carried the sick on mats to wherever they heard he was. ⁵⁶And wherever he went — into villages, towns or countryside — they placed the sick in the marketplaces. They begged him to let them touch even the edge of his cloak,^y and all who touched it were healed.

That Which Defiles

7:1-23pp — Mt 15:1-20

7 The Pharisees and some of the teachers of the law who had come from Jerusalem gathered around Jesus ²and saw some of his disciples eating food with hands that were defiled,^z that is, unwashed. ³(The Pharisees and all the Jews do not eat unless they give their hands a ceremonial washing, holding to the tradition of the elders.^a ⁴When they come from the marketplace they do not eat unless they wash. And they observe many other traditions, such as the washing of cups, pitchers and kettles.^a)^b

6:45 ^pver 32
^qMt 11:21
 6:46 ^rLk 3:21
 6:49 ^sLk 24:37
 6:50 ^tMt 14:27
 6:51 ^uver 32
^vMk 4:39
 6:52
^wMk 8:17-21
 6:53
^xJn 6:24, 25
 6:56 ^yMt 9:20
 7:2 ^zAc 10:14, 28; 11:8;
 Ro 14:14
 7:3 ^aver 5, 8, 9, 13; Lk 11:38
 7:4 ^bMt 23:25;
 Lk 11:39

7:5 ^cver 3;
 Gal 1:14;
 Col 2:8
 7:7 ^dIsa 29:13
 7:8 ^ever 3
 7:9 ^fver 3
 7:10 ^gEx 20:12;
 Dt 5:16
^hEx 21:17;
 Lev 20:9
 7:11
ⁱMt 23:16, 18
 7:13 ^jHeb 4:12
^kver 3
 7:17 ^lMk 9:28

⁵So the Pharisees and teachers of the law asked Jesus, “Why don’t your disciples live according to the tradition of the elders^c instead of eating their food with defiled hands?”

⁶He replied, **“Isaiah was right when he prophesied about you hypocrites; as it is written:**

**“‘These people honor me with their lips,
 but their hearts are far from me.**

**7They worship me in vain;
 their teachings are merely human rules.’”^{bd}**

⁸You have let go of the commands of God and are holding on to human traditions.”^e

⁹And he continued, **“You have a fine way of setting aside the commands of God in order to observe^c your own traditions!”^f ¹⁰For Moses said, ‘Honor your father and mother,’^{dg} and, ‘Anyone who curses their father or mother is to be put to death.’^{eh} ¹¹But you sayⁱ that if anyone declares that what might have been used to help their father or mother is Corban (that is, devoted to God) — ¹²then you no longer let them do anything for their father or mother. ¹³Thus you nullify the word of God^j by your tradition^k that you have handed down. And you do many things like that.”**

¹⁴Again Jesus called the crowd to him and said, **“Listen to me, everyone, and understand this. ¹⁵Nothing outside a person can defile them by going into them. Rather, it is what comes out of a person that defiles them.”** [16]^f

¹⁷After he had left the crowd and entered the house, his disciples asked him^l about this parable. ¹⁸**“Are you so dull?”** he asked. **“Don’t you see that nothing that enters a person from the outside can defile them? ¹⁹For it doesn’t go into their heart but into their stomach, and then out of the**

^a 4 Some early manuscripts *pitchers, kettles and dining couches* ^b 6,7 Isaiah 29:13 ^c 9 Some manuscripts *set up* ^d 10 Exodus 20:12; Deut. 5:16 ^e 10 Exodus 21:17; Lev. 20:9 ^f 16 Some manuscripts include here the words of 4:23.

body.” (In saying this, Jesus declared all foods^m clean.)ⁿ

²⁰He went on: “What comes out of a person is what defiles them. ²¹For it is from within, out of a person’s heart, that evil thoughts come — sexual immorality, theft, murder, ²²adultery, greed,^o malice, deceit, lewdness, envy, slander, arrogance and folly. ²³All these evils come from inside and defile a person.”

Jesus Honors a Syrophenician Woman’s Faith

7:24-30pp — Mt 15:21-28

²⁴Jesus left that place and went to the vicinity of Tyre.^a ²⁵He entered a house and did not want anyone to know it; yet he could not keep his presence secret. ²⁶In fact, as soon as she heard about him, a woman whose little daughter was possessed by an impure spirit^q came and fell at his feet. ²⁷The woman was a Greek, born in Syrian Phoenicia. She begged Jesus to drive the demon out of her daughter.

²⁸“First let the children eat all they want,” he told her, “for it is not right to take the children’s bread and toss it to the dogs.”

²⁹“Lord,” she replied, “even the dogs under the table eat the children’s crumbs.”

³⁰Then he told her, “For such a reply, you may go; the demon has left your daughter.”

³¹She went home and found her child lying on the bed, and the demon gone.

Jesus Heals a Deaf and Mute Man

7:31-37pp — Mt 15:29-31

³¹Then Jesus left the vicinity of Tyre^r and went through Sidon, down to the Sea of Galilee^s and into the region of the Decapolis.^{bt} ³²There some people brought to him a man who was deaf and could hardly talk,^u and they begged Jesus to place his hand on^v him.

³³After he took him aside, away from the crowd, Jesus put his fingers into the man’s ears. Then he spit^w and touched the man’s tongue.

7:19 ^m Ro 14:1-12; Col 2:16;
1Ti 4:3-5
ⁿ Ac 10:15
7:22 ^o Mt 20:15
7:24 ^p Mt 11:21
7:25 ^q Mt 4:24
7:31 ^r ver 24;
Mt 11:21
^s Mt 4:18
^t Mt 4:25;
Mk 5:20
7:32 ^u Mt 9:32;
Lk 11:14
^v Mk 5:23
7:33 ^w Mk 8:23

³⁴He looked up to heaven^x and with a deep sigh^y said to him, “*Ephphatha!*” (which means “Be opened!”). ³⁵At this, the man’s ears were opened, his tongue was loosened and he began to speak plainly.^z

³⁶Jesus commanded them not to tell anyone.^a But the more he did so, the more they kept talking about it. ³⁷People were overwhelmed with amazement. “He has done everything well,” they said. “He even makes the deaf hear and the mute speak.”

Jesus Feeds the Four Thousand

8:1-9pp — Mt 15:32-39

8:1-9Ref — Mk 6:32-44

8:11-21pp — Mt 16:1-12

8 During those days another large crowd gathered. Since they had nothing to eat, Jesus called his disciples to him and said, ²“I have compassion for these people;^b they have already been with me three days and have nothing to eat. ³If I send them home hungry, they will collapse on the way, because some of them have come a long distance.”

⁴His disciples answered, “But where in this remote place can anyone get enough bread to feed them?”

⁵“How many loaves do you have?” Jesus asked.

“Seven,” they replied.

⁶He told the crowd to sit down on the ground. When he had taken the seven loaves and given thanks, he broke them and gave them to his disciples to distribute to the people, and they did so. ⁷They had a few small fish as well; he gave thanks for them also and told the disciples to distribute them.^c ⁸The people ate and were satisfied. Afterward the disciples picked up seven basketfuls of broken pieces that were left over.^d ⁹About four thousand were present. After he had sent them away,¹⁰ he got into the boat with his disciples and went to the region of Dalmanutha.

¹¹The Pharisees came and began to question Jesus. To test him, they asked him for a sign from heaven.^e

^a 24 Many early manuscripts Tyre and Sidon

^b 31 That is, the Ten Cities

7:34 ^x Mk 6:41;
Jn 11:41
^y Mk 8:12
7:35
^z Isa 35:5, 6
7:36 ^a Mt 8:4
8:2 ^b Mt 9:36
8:7 ^c Mt 14:19
8:8 ^d ver 20
8:11 ^e Mt 12:38

¹²He sighed deeply^f and said, “**Why does this generation ask for a sign? Truly I tell you, no sign will be given to it.**” ¹³Then he left them, got back into the boat and crossed to the other side.

The Yeast of the Pharisees and Herod

¹⁴The disciples had forgotten to bring bread, except for one loaf they had with them in the boat. ¹⁵“**Be careful,**” Jesus warned them. “**Watch out for the yeast^g of the Pharisees^h and that of Herod.**”ⁱ

¹⁶They discussed this with one another and said, “It is because we have no bread.”

¹⁷Aware of their discussion, Jesus asked them: “**Why are you talking about having no bread? Do you still not see or understand? Are your hearts hardened?**”^j ¹⁸Do you have eyes but fail to see, and ears but fail to hear? And don’t you remember? ¹⁹When I broke the five loaves for the five thousand, how many basketfuls of pieces did you pick up?”

“Twelve,”^k they replied.

²⁰“**And when I broke the seven loaves for the four thousand, how many basketfuls of pieces did you pick up?**”

They answered, “Seven.”^l

²¹He said to them, “**Do you still not understand?**”^m

Jesus Heals a Blind Man at Bethsaida

²²They came to Bethsaida,ⁿ and some people brought a blind man^o and begged Jesus to touch him. ²³He took the blind man by the hand and led him outside the village. When he had spit^p on the man’s eyes and put his hands on^q him, Jesus asked, “**Do you see anything?**”

²⁴He looked up and said, “I see people; they look like trees walking around.”

²⁵Once more Jesus put his hands on the man’s eyes. Then his eyes were opened, his sight was restored, and he saw everything clearly. ²⁶Jesus sent him home, saying, “**Don’t even go into^a the village.**”

8:12 ^f Mk 7:34
8:15 ^g 1Co 5:6-8
8 ^h Lk 12:1
ⁱ Mt 14:1;
Mk 12:13
8:17 ^j Isa 6:9,
10; Mk 6:52
8:19
^k Mt 14:20;
Mk 6:41-44;
Lk 9:17; Jn 6:13
8:20 ^l ver 6-9;
Mt 15:37
8:21 ^m Mk 6:52
8:22 ⁿ Mt 11:21
^o Mk 10:46;
Jn 9:1
8:23 ^p Mk 7:33
^q Mk 5:23

Peter Declares That Jesus Is the Messiah

8:27-29pp — Mt 16:13-16; Lk 9:18-20

²⁷Jesus and his disciples went on to the villages around Caesarea Philippi. On the way he asked them, “**Who do people say I am?**”

²⁸They replied, “Some say John the Baptist;^r others say Elijah;^s and still others, one of the prophets.”

²⁹“**But what about you?**” he asked. “**Who do you say I am?**”

Peter answered, “You are the Messiah.”^t

³⁰Jesus warned them not to tell anyone about him.^u

Jesus Predicts His Death

8:31 — 9:1pp — Mt 16:21-28; Lk 9:22-27

³¹He then began to teach them that the Son of Man^v must suffer many things^w and be rejected by the elders, the chief priests and the teachers of the law,^x and that he must be killed^y and after three days^z rise again.^a ³²He spoke plainly^b about this, and Peter took him aside and began to rebuke him.

³³But when Jesus turned and looked at his disciples, he rebuked Peter. “**Get behind me, Satan!**”^c he said. “You do not have in mind the concerns of God, but merely human concerns.”

The Way of the Cross

³⁴Then he called the crowd to him along with his disciples and said: “**Whoever wants to be my disciple must deny themselves and take up their cross and follow me.**”^d ³⁵For whoever wants to save their life^e will lose it, but whoever loses their life for me and for the gospel will save it.^e ³⁶What good is it for someone to gain the whole world, yet forfeit their soul? ³⁷Or what can anyone give in exchange for their soul? ³⁸If anyone is ashamed of me and my words in this adulterous and sinful generation, the Son of Man^f will be ashamed of them^g when he comes^h in his Father’s glory with the holy angels.”

^a 26 Some manuscripts go and tell anyone in

^b 35 The Greek word means either life or soul; also in verses 36 and 37.

8:28 ^r Mt 3:1
^s Mal 4:5
8:29 ^t Jn 6:69;
11:27
8:30 ^u Mt 8:4;
16:20; 17:9;
Mk 9:9; Lk 9:21
8:31 ^v Mt 8:20
^w Mt 16:21
^x Mt 27:1,
2 ^y Ac 2:23;
3:13 ^z Mt 16:21
^a Mt 16:21
8:32 ^b Jn 18:20
8:33 ^c Mt 4:10
8:34
^d Mt 10:38;
Lk 14:27
8:35 ^e Jn 12:25
8:38 ^f Mt 8:20
^g Mt 10:33;
Lk 12:9
^h 1Th 2:19

9 And he said to them, “**Truly I tell you, some who are standing here will not taste death before they see that the kingdom of God has comeⁱ with power.**”^j

The Transfiguration

9:2-8pp — Lk 9:28-36

9:2-13pp — Mt 17:1-13

²After six days Jesus took Peter, James and John^k with him and led them up a high mountain, where they were all alone. There he was transfigured before them. ³His clothes became dazzling white,^l whiter than anyone in the world could bleach them. ⁴And there appeared before them Elijah and Moses, who were talking with Jesus.

⁵Peter said to Jesus, “Rabbi,^m it is good for us to be here. Let us put up three shelters—one for you, one for Moses and one for Elijah.” ⁶(He did not know what to say, they were so frightened.)

⁷Then a cloud appeared and covered them, and a voice came from the cloud:ⁿ “This is my Son, whom I love. Listen to him!”^o

⁸Suddenly, when they looked around, they no longer saw anyone with them except Jesus.

⁹As they were coming down the mountain, Jesus gave them orders not to tell anyone^p what they had seen until the Son of Man^q had risen from the dead. ¹⁰They kept the matter to themselves, discussing what “rising from the dead” meant.

¹¹And they asked him, “Why do the teachers of the law say that Elijah must come first?”

¹²Jesus replied, “**To be sure, Elijah does come first, and restores all things. Why then is it written that the Son of Man^r must suffer much^s and be rejected?^t** ¹³**But I tell you, Elijah has come,^u and they have done to him everything they wished, just as it is written about him.**”

Jesus Heals a Boy Possessed by an Impure Spirit

9:14-28; 30-32pp — Mt 17:14-19; 22,23;

Lk 9:37-45

¹⁴When they came to the other dis-

9:1ⁱ Mk 13:30;

Lk 22:18

^j Mt 24:30;

25:31

9:2^k Mt 4:21

9:3^l Mt 28:3

9:5^m Mt 23:7

9:7ⁿ Ex 24:16

^o Mt 3:17

9:9 P Mk 8:30

^q Mt 8:20

9:12^r Mt 8:20

^s Mt 16:21

^t Lk 23:11

9:13^u Mt 11:14

ciples, they saw a large crowd around them and the teachers of the law arguing with them. ¹⁵As soon as all the people saw Jesus, they were overwhelmed with wonder and ran to greet him.

¹⁶“**What are you arguing with them about?**” he asked.

¹⁷A man in the crowd answered, “Teacher, I brought you my son, who is possessed by a spirit that has robbed him of speech. ¹⁸Whenever it seizes him, it throws him to the ground. He foams at the mouth, gnashes his teeth and becomes rigid. I asked your disciples to drive out the spirit, but they could not.”

¹⁹“**You unbelieving generation,**” Jesus replied, “**how long shall I stay with you? How long shall I put up with you? Bring the boy to me.**”

²⁰So they brought him. When the spirit saw Jesus, it immediately threw the boy into a convulsion. He fell to the ground and rolled around, foaming at the mouth.^v

²¹Jesus asked the boy’s father, “**How long has he been like this?**”

“From childhood,” he answered. ²²“It has often thrown him into fire or water to kill him. But if you can do anything, take pity on us and help us.”

²³“**If you can?**” said Jesus. “**Everything is possible for one who believes.**”^w

²⁴Immediately the boy’s father exclaimed, “I do believe; help me overcome my unbelief!”

²⁵When Jesus saw that a crowd was running to the scene,^x he rebuked the impure spirit. “**You deaf and mute spirit,**” he said, “**I command you, come out of him and never enter him again.**”

²⁶The spirit shrieked, convulsed him violently and came out. The boy looked so much like a corpse that many said, “He’s dead.” ²⁷But Jesus took him by the hand and lifted him to his feet, and he stood up.

²⁸After Jesus had gone indoors, his disciples asked him privately,^y “Why couldn’t we drive it out?”

²⁹He replied, “**This kind can come out only by prayer.**”^a

^a 29 Some manuscripts *prayer and fasting*

9:20^v Mk 1:26

9:23

^w Mt 21:21;

Mk 11:23;

Jn 11:40

9:25^x ver 15

9:28^y Mk 7:17

Jesus Predicts His Death a Second Time

9:33-37pp — Mt 18:1-5; Lk 9:46-48

³⁰They left that place and passed through Galilee. Jesus did not want anyone to know where they were, ³¹because he was teaching his disciples. He said to them, **“The Son of Man² is going to be delivered into the hands of men. They will kill him,^a and after three days^b he will rise.”^c** ³²But they did not understand what he meant^d and were afraid to ask him about it.

³³They came to Capernaum.^e When he was in the house,^f he asked them, **“What were you arguing about on the road?”** ³⁴But they kept quiet because on the way they had argued about who was the greatest.^g

³⁵Sitting down, Jesus called the Twelve and said, **“Anyone who wants to be first must be the very last, and the servant of all.”^h**

³⁶He took a little child whom he placed among them. Taking the child in his arms,ⁱ he said to them, **“Whoever welcomes one of these little children in my name welcomes me; and whoever welcomes me does not welcome me but the one who sent me.”^j**

Whoever Is Not Against Us Is for Us

9:38-40pp — Lk 9:49,50

³⁸“Teacher,” said John, “we saw someone driving out demons in your name and we told him to stop, because he was not one of us.”^k

³⁹“Do not stop him,” Jesus said. **“For no one who does a miracle in my name can in the next moment say anything bad about me, ⁴⁰for whoever is not against us is for us.^l ⁴¹Truly I tell you, anyone who gives you a cup of water in my name because you belong to the Messiah will certainly not lose their reward.”^m**

Causing to Stumble

⁴²“If anyone causes one of these little ones — those who believe in me — to stumble,ⁿ it would be better for them if a large millstone were hung around their neck and they

9:31 ² Mt 8:20
^a ver 12;
 Ac 2:23; 3:13
^b Mt 16:21
^c Mt 16:21
 9:32 ^d Lk 2:50;
 9:45; 18:34;
 Jn 12:16
 9:33 ^e Mt 4:13
^f Mk 1:29
 9:34 ^g Lk 22:24
 9:35 ^h Mt 18:4;
 20:26;
 Mk 10:43;
 Lk 22:26
 9:36 ⁱ Mk 10:16
 9:37 ^j Mt 10:40
 9:38
^k Nu 11:27-29
 9:40
^l Mt 12:30;
 Lk 11:23
 9:41
^m Mt 10:42
 9:42 ⁿ Mt 5:29

^o Mt 18:6;
 Lk 17:2
 9:43 ^p Mt 5:29
^q Mt 5:30; 18:8
^r Mt 25:41
 9:45 ^s Mt 5:29
^t Mt 18:8
 9:47 ^u Mt 5:29
^v Mt 5:29; 18:9
 9:48
^w Isa 66:24;
 Mt 25:41
 9:49 ^x Lev 2:13
 9:50 ^y Mt 5:13;
 Lk 14:34;
 35 ^z Col 4:6
^a Ro 12:18;
 2Co 13:11;
 1Th 5:13
 10:1 ^b Mk 1:5;
 Jn 10:40; 11:7
^c Mt 4:23;
 Mk 2:13; 4:2;
 6:6, 34
 10:2 ^d Mk 2:16
 10:4 ^e Dt 24:1-4;
 Mt 5:31
 10:5 ^f Ps 95:8;
 Heb 3:15
 10:6 ^g Ge 1:27;
 5:2
 10:8 ^h Ge 2:24;
 1Co 6:16

were thrown into the sea.^o ⁴³If your hand causes you to stumble,^p cut it off. It is better for you to enter life maimed than with two hands to go into hell,^q where the fire never goes out.^r ⁴⁴^a ⁴⁵And if your foot causes you to stumble,^s cut it off. It is better for you to enter life crippled than to have two feet and be thrown into hell.^t ⁴⁶^a ⁴⁷And if your eye causes you to stumble,^u pluck it out. It is better for you to enter the kingdom of God with one eye than to have two eyes and be thrown into hell,^v ⁴⁸where

“the worms that eat them do not die,
 and the fire is not quenched.”^{bw}

⁴⁹Everyone will be salted^x with fire.

⁵⁰“Salt is good, but if it loses its saltiness, how can you make it salty again?^y Have salt among yourselves,^z and be at peace with each other.”^a

Divorce

10:1-12pp — Mt 19:1-9

10 Jesus then left that place and went into the region of Judea and across the Jordan.^b Again crowds of people came to him, and as was his custom, he taught them.^c

²Some Pharisees^d came and tested him by asking, “Is it lawful for a man to divorce his wife?”

³“What did Moses command you?” he replied.

⁴They said, “Moses permitted a man to write a certificate of divorce and send her away.”^e

⁵“It was because your hearts were hard^f that Moses wrote you this law,” Jesus replied. ⁶“But at the beginning of creation God ‘made them male and female.’^g ⁷“For this reason a man will leave his father and mother and be united to his wife,^d ⁸and the two will become one flesh.’^{eh} So they are no longer two, but one flesh. ⁹Therefore what God has joined together, let no one separate.”

¹⁰When they were in the house

^a 44,46 Some manuscripts include here the words of verse 48. ^b 48 Isaiah 66:24

^c 6 Gen. 1:27 ^d 7 Some early manuscripts do not have *and be united to his wife*.

^e 8 Gen. 2:24

again, the disciples asked Jesus about this. ¹¹He answered, “Anyone who divorces his wife and marries another woman commits adultery against her.” ¹²And if she divorces her husband and marries another man, she commits adultery.”ⁱ

The Little Children and Jesus

10:13-16pp — Mt 19:13-15; Lk 18:15-17

¹³People were bringing little children to Jesus for him to place his hands on them, but the disciples rebuked them. ¹⁴When Jesus saw this, he was indignant. He said to them, “Let the little children come to me, and do not hinder them, for the kingdom of God belongs to such as these.” ¹⁵Truly I tell you, anyone who will not receive the kingdom of God like a little child will never enter it.” ¹⁶And he took the children in his arms,^m placed his hands on them and blessed them.

The Rich and the Kingdom of God

10:17-31pp — Mt 19:16-30; Lk 18:18-30

¹⁷As Jesus started on his way, a man ran up to him and fell on his kneesⁿ before him. “Good teacher,” he asked, “what must I do to inherit eternal life?”^o

¹⁸“Why do you call me good?” Jesus answered. “No one is good — except God alone. ¹⁹You know the commandments: ‘You shall not murder, you shall not commit adultery, you shall not steal, you shall not give false testimony, you shall not defraud, honor your father and mother.’^a”^p

²⁰“Teacher,” he declared, “all these I have kept since I was a boy.”

²¹Jesus looked at him and loved him. “One thing you lack,” he said. “Go, sell everything you have and give to the poor,^q and you will have treasure in heaven.^r Then come, follow me.”^s

²²At this the man’s face fell. He went away sad, because he had great wealth.

²³Jesus looked around and said to his disciples, “How hard it is for the rich^t to enter the kingdom of God!”

²⁴The disciples were amazed at his words. But Jesus said again, “Children, how hard it is^b to enter the

10:11 ⁱMt 5:32;
Lk 16:18
10:12 ^jRo 7:3;
1Co 7:10, 11
10:14
^kMt 25:34
10:15 ^lMt 18:3
10:16
^mMk 9:36
10:17 ⁿMk 1:40
^oLk 10:25;
Ac 20:32
10:19
^pEx 20:12-16;
Dt 5:16-20
10:21 ^qAc 2:45
^rMt 6:20;
Lk 12:33
^sMt 4:19
10:23 ^tPs 52:7;
62:10; 1Ti 6:9,
10, 17

10:24
^uMt 7:13, 14
10:25
^vLk 12:16-20
10:27
^wMt 19:26
10:28 ^xMt 4:19
10:30 ^yMt 6:33
^zMt 12:32
^aMt 25:46
10:31
^bMt 19:30
10:32
^cMk 3:16-19
10:33 ^dLk 9:51
^eMt 8:20
^fMt 27:1, 2
10:34
^gMt 16:21
^hAc 2:23;
3:13 ⁱMt 16:21
^jMt 16:21

kingdom of God!^u ²⁵It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle than for someone who is rich to enter the kingdom of God.”^v

²⁶The disciples were even more amazed, and said to each other, “Who then can be saved?”

²⁷Jesus looked at them and said, “With man this is impossible, but not with God; all things are possible with God.”^w

²⁸Then Peter spoke up, “We have left everything to follow you!”^x

²⁹“Truly I tell you,” Jesus replied, “no one who has left home or brothers or sisters or mother or father or children or fields for me and the gospel ³⁰will fail to receive a hundred times as much^y in this present age: homes, brothers, sisters, mothers, children and fields — along with persecutions — and in the age to come^z eternal life.^a ³¹But many who are first will be last, and the last first.”^b

Jesus Predicts His Death a Third Time

10:32-34pp — Mt 20:17-19; Lk 18:31-33

³²They were on their way up to Jerusalem, with Jesus leading the way, and the disciples were astonished, while those who followed were afraid. Again he took the Twelve^c aside and told them what was going to happen to him. ³³“We are going up to Jerusalem,”^d he said, “and the Son of Man^e will be delivered over to the chief priests and the teachers of the law.^f They will condemn him to death and will hand him over to the Gentiles, ³⁴who will mock him and spit on him, flog him^g and kill him.^h Three days laterⁱ he will rise.”^j

The Request of James and John

10:35-45pp — Mt 20:20-28

³⁵Then James and John, the sons of Zebedee, came to him. “Teacher,” they said, “we want you to do for us whatever we ask.”

³⁶“What do you want me to do for you?” he asked.

³⁷They replied, “Let one of us sit at

^a 19 Exodus 20:12-16; Deut. 5:16-20 ^b 24 Some manuscripts *is for those who trust in riches*

your right and the other at your left in your glory.”^k

³⁸“You don’t know what you are asking,”^l Jesus said. “Can you drink the cup^m I drink or be baptized with the baptism I am baptized with?”ⁿ

³⁹“We can,” they answered.

Jesus said to them, “You will drink the cup I drink and be baptized with the baptism I am baptized with,^o ⁴⁰but to sit at my right or left is not for me to grant. These places belong to those for whom they have been prepared.”

⁴¹When the ten heard about this, they became indignant with James and John. ⁴²Jesus called them together and said, “You know that those who are regarded as rulers of the Gentiles lord it over them, and their high officials exercise authority over them. ⁴³Not so with you. Instead, whoever wants to become great among you must be your servant,^p ⁴⁴and whoever wants to be first must be slave of all. ⁴⁵For even the Son of Man did not come to be served, but to serve,^q and to give his life as a ransom for many.”^r

Blind Bartimaeus Receives His Sight

10:46-52pp — Mt 20:29-34; Lk 18:35-43

⁴⁶Then they came to Jericho. As Jesus and his disciples, together with a large crowd, were leaving the city, a blind man, Bartimaeus (which means “son of Timaeus”), was sitting by the roadside begging. ⁴⁷When he heard that it was Jesus of Nazareth,^s he began to shout, “Jesus, Son of David,^t have mercy on me!”

⁴⁸Many rebuked him and told him to be quiet, but he shouted all the more, “Son of David, have mercy on me!”

⁴⁹Jesus stopped and said, “Call him.”

So they called to the blind man, “Cheer up! On your feet! He’s calling you.” ⁵⁰Throwing his cloak aside, he jumped to his feet and came to Jesus.

⁵¹“What do you want me to do for you?” Jesus asked him.

The blind man said, “Rabbi,^u I want to see.”

⁵²“Go,” said Jesus, “your faith has healed you.”^v Immediately he re-

ceived his sight and followed^w Jesus along the road.

Jesus Comes to Jerusalem as King

11:1-10pp — Mt 21:1-9; Lk 19:29-38

11:7-10pp — Jn 12:12-15

11 As they approached Jerusalem and came to Bethphage and Bethany^x at the Mount of Olives,^y Jesus sent two of his disciples, ²saying to them, “Go to the village ahead of you, and just as you enter it, you will find a colt tied there, which no one has ever ridden.^z Untie it and bring it here. ³If anyone asks you, ‘Why are you doing this?’ say, ‘The Lord needs it and will send it back here shortly.’”

⁴They went and found a colt outside in the street, tied at a doorway.^a As they untied it, ⁵some people standing there asked, “What are you doing, untying that colt?” ⁶They answered as Jesus had told them to, and the people let them go. ⁷When they brought the colt to Jesus and threw their cloaks over it, he sat on it. ⁸Many people spread their cloaks on the road, while others spread branches they had cut in the fields. ⁹Those who went ahead and those who followed shouted,

“Hosanna!^a”

“Blessed is he who comes in the name of the Lord!”^{bb}

¹⁰“Blessed is the coming kingdom of our father David!”

“Hosanna in the highest heaven!”^c

¹¹Jesus entered Jerusalem and went into the temple courts. He looked around at everything, but since it was already late, he went out to Bethany with the Twelve.^d

Jesus Curses a Fig Tree and Clears the Temple Courts

11:12-14pp — Mt 21:18-22

11:15-18pp — Mt 21:12-16; Lk 19:45-47;

Jn 2:13-16

11:20-24pp — Mt 21:19-22

¹²The next day as they were leaving

^a ⁹ A Hebrew expression meaning “Save!” which became an exclamation of praise; also in verse 10 ^b ⁹ Psalm 118:25,26

10:37

^k Mt 19:28

10:38

^l Job 38:2

^m Mt 20:22

ⁿ Lk 12:50

10:39 ^o Ac 12:2;

Rev 1:9

10:43

^p Mk 9:35

10:45

^q Mt 20:28

^r Mt 20:28

10:47 ^s Mk 1:24

^t Mt 9:27

10:51 ^u Mt 23:7

10:52 ^v Mt 9:22

17

17

17

17

17

17

17

17

17

17

17

17

17

17

17

17

17

17

17

17

17

17

17

17

17

17

17

17

17

17

17

17

17

17

17

17

17

17

17

17

17

17

17

17

17

17

17

17

17

17

17

17

17

17

17

17

17

Bethany, Jesus was hungry. ¹³Seeing in the distance a fig tree in leaf, he went to find out if it had any fruit. When he reached it, he found nothing but leaves, because it was not the season for figs. ^e ¹⁴Then he said to the tree, **“May no one ever eat fruit from you again.”** And his disciples heard him say it.

¹⁵On reaching Jerusalem, Jesus entered the temple courts and began driving out those who were buying and selling there. He overturned the tables of the money changers and the benches of those selling doves, ¹⁶and would not allow anyone to carry merchandise through the temple courts. ¹⁷And as he taught them, he said, **“Is it not written: ‘My house will be called a house of prayer for all nations’^a? But you have made it ‘a den of robbers.’^b”**⁹

¹⁸The chief priests and the teachers of the law heard this and began looking for a way to kill him, for they feared him,^h because the whole crowd was amazed at his teaching.ⁱ

¹⁹When evening came, Jesus and his disciples^c went out of the city.^j

²⁰In the morning, as they went along, they saw the fig tree withered from the roots. ²¹Peter remembered and said to Jesus, “Rabbi,^k look! The fig tree you cursed has withered!”

²²**“Have faith in God,”** Jesus answered. ²³**“Truly^d I tell you, if anyone says to this mountain, ‘Go, throw yourself into the sea,’ and does not doubt in their heart but believes that what they say will happen, it will be done for them.”**^l ²⁴Therefore I tell you, whatever you ask for in prayer, believe that you have received it, and it will be yours.^m ²⁵And when you stand praying, if you hold anything against anyone, forgive them, so that your Father in heaven may forgive you your sins.”ⁿ [26]^e

The Authority of Jesus Questioned

11:27-33pp — Mt 21:23-27; Lk 20:1-8

²⁷They arrived again in Jerusalem, and while Jesus was walking in the temple courts, the chief priests, the teachers of the law and the elders came to him. ²⁸“By what authority

11:13 ^e Lk 13:6-9
11:17 ^f Isa 56:7
9 Jer 7:11
11:18
^h Mt 21:46;
Mk 12:12;
Lk 20:19
ⁱ Mt 7:28
11:19 ^j Lk 21:37
11:21 ^k Mt 23:7
11:23 ^l Mt 21:21
11:24 ^m Mt 7:7
11:25 ⁿ Mt 6:14

are you doing these things?” they asked. “And who gave you authority to do this?”

²⁹Jesus replied, **“I will ask you one question. Answer me, and I will tell you by what authority I am doing these things. ³⁰John’s baptism — was it from heaven, or of human origin? Tell me!”**

³¹They discussed it among themselves and said, “If we say, ‘From heaven,’ he will ask, ‘Then why didn’t you believe him?’” ³²But if we say, ‘Of human origin’ . . .” (They feared the people, for everyone held that John really was a prophet.)^o

³³So they answered Jesus, “We don’t know.”

Jesus said, **“Neither will I tell you by what authority I am doing these things.”**

The Parable of the Tenants

12:1-12pp — Mt 21:33-46; Lk 20:9-19

12 Jesus then began to speak to them in parables: **“A man planted a vineyard.^p He put a wall around it, dug a pit for the winepress and built a watchtower. Then he rented the vineyard to some farmers and moved to another place. ²At harvest time he sent a servant to the tenants to collect from them some of the fruit of the vineyard. ³But they seized him, beat him and sent him away empty-handed. ⁴Then he sent another servant to them; they struck this man on the head and treated him shamefully. ⁵He sent still another, and that one they killed. He sent many others; some of them they beat, others they killed.”**

⁶**“He had one left to send, a son, whom he loved. He sent him last of all,^q saying, ‘They will respect my son.’”**

⁷**“But the tenants said to one another, ‘This is the heir. Come, let’s kill him, and the inheritance will be ours.’ ⁸So they took him and killed him, and threw him out of the vineyard.”**

^a 17 Isaiah 56:7 ^b 17 Jer. 7:11 ^c 19 Some early manuscripts *came, Jesus* ^d 22,23 Some early manuscripts *“If you have faith in God,” Jesus answered,* ²³ *“truly”* ^e 26 Some manuscripts include here words similar to Matt. 6:15.

11:32 ^o Mt 11:9
12:1 ^p Isa 5:1-7
12:6 ^q Heb 1:1-3

⁹“What then will the owner of the vineyard do? He will come and kill those tenants and give the vineyard to others.¹⁰ Haven’t you read this passage of Scripture:

“The stone the builders rejected has become the cornerstone;^r

¹¹the Lord has done this, and it is marvelous in our eyes^a?”^s

¹²Then the chief priests, the teachers of the law and the elders looked for a way to arrest him because they knew he had spoken the parable against them. But they were afraid of the crowd;^t so they left him and went away.^u

Paying the Imperial Tax to Caesar

12:13-17pp — Mt 22:15-22; Lk 20:20-26

¹³Later they sent some of the Pharisees and Herodians^v to Jesus to catch him^w in his words. ¹⁴They came to him and said, “Teacher, we know that you are a man of integrity. You aren’t swayed by others, because you pay no attention to who they are; but you teach the way of God in accordance with the truth. Is it right to pay the imperial tax^b to Caesar or not? ¹⁵Should we pay or shouldn’t we?”

But Jesus knew their hypocrisy. “Why are you trying to trap me?” he asked. “Bring me a denarius and let me look at it.” ¹⁶They brought the coin, and he asked them, “Whose image is this? And whose inscription?”

“Caesar’s,” they replied.

¹⁷Then Jesus said to them, “Give back to Caesar what is Caesar’s and to God what is God’s.”^x

And they were amazed at him.

Marriage at the Resurrection

12:18-27pp — Mt 22:23-33; Lk 20:27-38

¹⁸Then the Sadducees,^y who say there is no resurrection,^z came to him with a question. ¹⁹“Teacher,” they said, “Moses wrote for us that if a man’s brother dies and leaves a wife but no children, the man must marry the widow and raise up offspring for his brother.^a ²⁰Now there were seven brothers. The first one married and died without leaving any children.

12:10 ^r Ac 4:11
12:11
^s Ps 118:22, 23
12:12 ^t Mk 11:18
^u Mt 22:22
12:13
^v Mt 22:16;
Mk 3:6
^w Mt 12:10
12:17 ^x Ro 13:7
12:18 ^y Ac 4:1
^z Ac 23:8;
1Co 15:12
12:19 ^a Dt 25:5

²¹The second one married the widow, but he also died, leaving no child. It was the same with the third. ²²In fact, none of the seven left any children. Last of all, the woman died too. ²³At the resurrection^c whose wife will she be, since the seven were married to her?”

²⁴Jesus replied, “Are you not in error because you do not know the Scriptures^b or the power of God? ²⁵When the dead rise, they will neither marry nor be given in marriage; they will be like the angels in heaven.^c ²⁶Now about the dead rising — have you not read in the Book of Moses, in the account of the burning bush, how God said to him, ‘I am the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob’^d?^d ²⁷He is not the God of the dead, but of the living. You are badly mistaken!”

The Greatest Commandment

12:28-34pp — Mt 22:34-40

²⁸One of the teachers of the law^e came and heard them debating. Noticing that Jesus had given them a good answer, he asked him, “Of all the commandments, which is the most important?”

²⁹“The most important one,” answered Jesus, “is this: ‘Hear, O Israel: The Lord our God, the Lord is one.’^e ³⁰Love the Lord your God with all your heart and with all your soul and with all your mind and with all your strength.’^{ff} ³¹The second is this: ‘Love your neighbor as yourself.’^{gg} There is no commandment greater than these.”

³²“Well said, teacher,” the man replied. “You are right in saying that God is one and there is no other but him.^h ³³To love him with all your heart, with all your understanding and with all your strength, and to love your neighbor as yourself is more important than all burnt offerings and sacrifices.”ⁱ

^a 11 Psalm 118:22, 23 ^b 14 A special tax levied on subject peoples, not on Roman citizens

^c 23 Some manuscripts *resurrection, when people rise from the dead*, ^d 26 Exodus 3:6

^e 29 Or *The Lord our God is one Lord*

^f 30 Deut. 6:4, 5 ^g 31 Lev. 19:18

12:24
^b 2Ti 3:15-17
12:25
^c 1Co 15:42,
49, 52
12:26 ^d Ex 3:6
12:28
^e Lk 10:25-28;
20:39
12:30 ^f Dt 6:4, 5
12:31
^g Lev 19:18;
Mt 5:43
12:32 ^h Dt 4:35,
39; Isa 45:6, 14;
46:9
12:33
ⁱ 1Sa 15:22;
Hos 6:6;
Mic 6:6-8;
Heb 10:8

³⁴When Jesus saw that he had answered wisely, he said to him, **“You are not far from the kingdom of God.”**^j And from then on no one dared ask him any more questions.^k

Whose Son Is the Messiah?

12:35-37pp — Mt 22:41-46; Lk 20:41-44

12:38-40pp — Mt 23:1-7; Lk 20:45-47

³⁵While Jesus was teaching in the temple courts,^l he asked, **“Why do the teachers of the law say that the Messiah is the son of David?”**^m ³⁶David himself, speaking by the Holy Spirit,ⁿ declared:

**“The Lord said to my Lord:
“Sit at my right hand
until I put your enemies
under your feet.”**^{ao}

³⁷David himself calls him ‘Lord.’ How then can he be his son?”

The large crowd^p listened to him with delight.

Warning Against the Teachers of the Law

³⁸As he taught, Jesus said, **“Watch out for the teachers of the law. They like to walk around in flowing robes and be greeted with respect in the marketplaces, ³⁹and have the most important seats in the synagogues and the places of honor at banquets.^q ⁴⁰They devour widows’ houses and for a show make lengthy prayers. These men will be punished most severely.”**

The Widow’s Offering

12:41-44pp — Lk 21:1-4

⁴¹Jesus sat down opposite the place where the offerings were put^r and watched the crowd putting their money into the temple treasury. Many rich people threw in large amounts. ⁴²But a poor widow came and put in two very small copper coins, worth only a few cents.

⁴³Calling his disciples to him, Jesus said, **“Truly I tell you, this poor widow has put more into the treasury than all the others. ⁴⁴They all gave out of their wealth; but she, out of her poverty, put in everything — all she had to live on.”**^s

12:34 ^jMt 3:2
^kMt 22:46;
Lk 20:40
12:35 ^lMt 26:55
^mMt 9:27
12:36
ⁿ2Sa 23:2
^oPs 110:1;
Mt 22:44
12:37 ^pJn 12:9
12:39 ^qLk 11:43
12:41 ^r2Ki 12:9;
Jn 8:20
12:44
^s2Co 8:12

The Destruction of the Temple and Signs of the End Times

13:1-37pp — Mt 24:1-51; Lk 21:5-36

13 As Jesus was leaving the temple, one of his disciples said to him, **“Look, Teacher! What massive stones! What magnificent buildings!”**

“Do you see all these great buildings?” replied Jesus. **“Not one stone here will be left on another; every one will be thrown down.”**^t

³As Jesus was sitting on the Mount of Olives^u opposite the temple, Peter, James, John^v and Andrew asked him privately, **“Tell us, when will these things happen? And what will be the sign that they are all about to be fulfilled?”**

⁵Jesus said to them: **“Watch out that no one deceives you.”**^w ⁶Many will come in my name, claiming, ‘I am he,’ and will deceive many. ⁷When you hear of wars and rumors of wars, do not be alarmed. Such things must happen, but the end is still to come. ⁸Nation will rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom. There will be earthquakes in various places, and famines. These are the beginning of birth pains.

⁹“You must be on your guard. You will be handed over to the local councils and flogged in the synagogues.^x On account of me you will stand before governors and kings as witnesses to them. ¹⁰And the gospel must first be preached to all nations. ¹¹Whenever you are arrested and brought to trial, do not worry beforehand about what to say. Just say whatever is given you at the time, for it is not you speaking, but the Holy Spirit.^y

¹²“Brother will betray brother to death, and a father his child. Children will rebel against their parents and have them put to death.^z ¹³Everyone will hate you because of me,^a but the one who stands firm to the end will be saved.^b

¹⁴“When you see ‘the abomination that causes desolation’^{bc} standing where it^c does not belong — let the reader understand — then let those

13:2 ^tLk 19:44
13:3 ^uMt 21:1
^vMt 4:21
13:5 ^wver 22;
Jer 29:8;
Eph 5:6;
2Th 2:3; 10-12;
1Ti 4:1; 2Ti 3:13;
1Jn 4:6
13:9 ^xMt 10:17
13:11 ^yMt 10:19;
20; Lk 12:11, 12
13:12 ^zMic 7:6;
Mt 10:21;
Lk 12:51-53
13:13 ^aJn 15:21
^bMt 10:22
13:14 ^cDa 9:27;
11:31; 12:11

^a 36 Psalm 110:1

^b 14 Daniel 9:27; 11:31; 12:11

^c 14 Or he

who are in Judea flee to the mountains. ¹⁵Let no one on the housetop go down or enter the house to take anything out. ¹⁶Let no one in the field go back to get their cloak. ¹⁷How dreadful it will be in those days for pregnant women and nursing mothers!^d ¹⁸Pray that this will not take place in winter, ¹⁹because those will be days of distress unequalled from the beginning, when God created the world,^e until now — and never to be equaled again.^f

²⁰“If the Lord had not cut short those days, no one would survive. But for the sake of the elect, whom he has chosen, he has shortened them. ²¹At that time if anyone says to you, ‘Look, here is the Messiah!’ or, ‘Look, there he is!’ do not believe it.^g ²²For false messiahs and false prophets^h will appear and perform signs and wondersⁱ to deceive, if possible, even the elect. ²³So be on your guard;^j I have told you everything ahead of time.

²⁴“But in those days, following that distress,

“‘the sun will be darkened,
and the moon will not give its
light;

²⁵the stars will fall from the sky,
and the heavenly bodies will be
shaken.’^{ak}

²⁶“At that time people will see the Son of Man coming in clouds^l with great power and glory. ²⁷And he will send his angels and gather his elect from the four winds, from the ends of the earth to the ends of the heavens.^m

²⁸“Now learn this lesson from the fig tree: As soon as its twigs get tender and its leaves come out, you know that summer is near. ²⁹Even so, when you see these things happening, you know that it^b is near, right at the door. ³⁰Truly I tell you, this generationⁿ will certainly not pass away until all these things have happened.^o ³¹Heaven and earth will pass away, but my words will never pass away.^p

The Day and Hour Unknown

³²“But about that day or hour no one knows, not even the angels in

13:17 ^dLk 23:29
13:19 ^eMk 10:6
^fDa 9:26; 12:1;
Joel 2:2
13:21 ^gLk 17:23;
21:8
13:22 ^hMt 7:15
ⁱJn 4:48;
2Th 2:9,10
13:23 ^j2Pe 3:17
13:25
^kIsa 13:10;
34:4; Mt 24:29
13:26 ^lDa 7:13;
Mt 16:27;
Rev 1:7
13:27 ^mZec 2:6
13:30 ⁿLk 17:25
^oMk 9:1
13:31 ^pMt 5:18

heaven, nor the Son, but only the Father.^q ³³Be on guard! Be alert!^{c1r} You do not know when that time will come. ³⁴It’s like a man going away: He leaves his house and puts his servants^s in charge, each with their assigned task, and tells the one at the door to keep watch.

³⁵“Therefore keep watch because you do not know when the owner of the house will come back — whether in the evening, or at midnight, or when the rooster crows, or at dawn. ³⁶If he comes suddenly, do not let him find you sleeping. ³⁷What I say to you, I say to everyone: ‘Watch!’”^t

Jesus Anointed at Bethany

14:1-11pp — Mt 26:2-16
14:1,2,10,11pp — Lk 22:1-6
14:3-8Ref — Jn 12:1-8

14 Now the Passover^u and the Festival of Unleavened Bread were only two days away, and the chief priests and the teachers of the law were scheming to arrest Jesus secretly and kill him.^v ²“But not during the festival,” they said, “or the people may riot.”

³While he was in Bethany,^w reclining at the table in the home of Simon the Leper, a woman came with an alabaster jar of very expensive perfume, made of pure nard. She broke the jar and poured the perfume on his head.^x

⁴Some of those present were saying indignantly to one another, “Why this waste of perfume? ⁵It could have been sold for more than a year’s wages^d and the money given to the poor.” And they rebuked her harshly.

⁶“Leave her alone,” said Jesus. “Why are you bothering her? She has done a beautiful thing to me. ⁷The poor you will always have with you,^e and you can help them any time you want.^y But you will not always have me. ⁸She did what she could. She poured perfume on my body beforehand to prepare for my burial.^z ⁹Truly I tell you, wherever the gospel

13:32 ^qAc 1:7;
1Th 5:1,2
13:33 ^r1Th 5:6
13:34
^sMt 25:14
13:37
^tLk 12:35-40
14:1 ^uJn 11:55;
13:1 ^vMt 12:14
14:3 ^wMt 21:17
^xLk 7:37-39
14:7 ^yDt 15:11
14:8 ^zJn 19:40

^a 25 Isaiah 13:10; 34:4 ^b 29 Or he
^c 33 Some manuscripts *alert and pray*
^d 5 Greek *than three hundred denarii*
^e 7 See Deut. 15:11.

is preached throughout the world,^a what she has done will also be told, in memory of her.”

¹⁰Then Judas Iscariot, one of the Twelve,^b went to the chief priests to betray Jesus to them.^c ¹¹They were delighted to hear this and promised to give him money. So he watched for an opportunity to hand him over.

The Last Supper

14:12-26pp — Mt 26:17-30; Lk 22:7-23
14:22-25pp — 1Co 11:23-25

¹²On the first day of the Festival of Unleavened Bread, when it was customary to sacrifice the Passover lamb,^d Jesus’ disciples asked him, “Where do you want us to go and make preparations for you to eat the Passover?”

¹³So he sent two of his disciples, telling them, “Go into the city, and a man carrying a jar of water will meet you. Follow him. ¹⁴Say to the owner of the house he enters, ‘The Teacher asks: Where is my guest room, where I may eat the Passover with my disciples?’ ¹⁵He will show you a large room upstairs,^e furnished and ready. Make preparations for us there.”

¹⁶The disciples left, went into the city and found things just as Jesus had told them. So they prepared the Passover.

¹⁷When evening came, Jesus arrived with the Twelve. ¹⁸While they were reclining at the table eating, he said, “Truly I tell you, one of you will betray me — one who is eating with me.”

¹⁹They were saddened, and one by one they said to him, “Surely you don’t mean me?”

²⁰“It is one of the Twelve,” he replied, “one who dips bread into the bowl with me.^f ²¹The Son of Man^g will go just as it is written about him. But woe to that man who betrays the Son of Man! It would be better for him if he had not been born.”

²²While they were eating, Jesus took bread, and when he had given thanks, he broke it^h and gave it to his disciples, saying, “Take it; this is my body.”

²³Then he took a cup, and when he

14:9

^a Mt 24:14;

Mk 16:15

14:10

^b Mk 3:16-19

^c Mt 10:4

14:12 ^d Ex 12:1-

11; Dt 16:1-4;

1Co 5:7

14:15 ^e Ac 1:13

14:20

^f Jn 13:18-27

14:21 ^g Mt 8:20

14:22

^h Mt 14:19

had given thanks, he gave it to them, and they all drank from it.ⁱ

²⁴“This is my blood of the^a covenant,^j which is poured out for many,” he said to them. ²⁵“Truly I tell you, I will not drink again from the fruit of the vine until that day when I drink it new in the kingdom of God.”^k

²⁶When they had sung a hymn, they went out to the Mount of Olives.^l

Jesus Predicts Peter’s Denial

14:27-31pp — Mt 26:31-35

²⁷“You will all fall away,” Jesus told them, “for it is written:

“‘I will strike the shepherd, and the sheep will be scattered.’^{bm}

²⁸But after I have risen, I will go ahead of you into Galilee.”ⁿ

²⁹Peter declared, “Even if all fall away, I will not.”

³⁰“Truly I tell you,” Jesus answered, “today — yes, tonight — before the rooster crows twice^c you yourself will disown me three times.”^o

³¹But Peter insisted emphatically, “Even if I have to die with you,^p I will never disown you.” And all the others said the same.

Gethsemane

14:32-42pp — Mt 26:36-46; Lk 22:40-46

³²They went to a place called Gethsemane, and Jesus said to his disciples, “Sit here while I pray.” ³³He took Peter, James and John^q along with him, and he began to be deeply distressed and troubled. ³⁴“My soul is overwhelmed with sorrow to the point of death,”^r he said to them. “Stay here and keep watch.”

³⁵Going a little farther, he fell to the ground and prayed that if possible the hour^s might pass from him. ³⁶“Abba,^d Father,”^t he said, “everything is possible for you. Take this cup^u from me. Yet not what I will, but what you will.”^v

³⁷Then he returned to his disciples and found them sleeping. “Simon,” he said to Peter, “are you asleep?

^a 24 Some manuscripts *the new* ^b 27 Zech. 13:7 ^c 30 Some early manuscripts do not have *twice*. ^d 36 Aramaic for *father*

14:23

ⁱ 1Co 10:16

14:24

^j Mt 26:28

14:25 ^k Mt 3:2

14:26 ^l Mt 21:1

14:27

^m Zec 13:7

14:28 ⁿ Mk 16:7

14:30 ^o ver 66-

72; Lk 22:34;

Jn 13:38

14:31

^p Lk 22:33;

Jn 13:37

14:33 ^q Mt 4:21

14:34 ^r Jn 12:27

14:35 ^s ver 41;

Mt 26:18

14:36 ^t Ro 8:15;

Gal 4:6

^u Mt 20:22

^v Mt 26:39

Couldn't you keep watch for one hour? ³⁸Watch and pray so that you will not fall into temptation.^w The spirit is willing, but the flesh is weak."^x

³⁹Once more he went away and prayed the same thing. ⁴⁰When he came back, he again found them sleeping, because their eyes were heavy. They did not know what to say to him.

⁴¹Returning the third time, he said to them, "Are you still sleeping and resting? Enough! The hour^y has come. Look, the Son of Man is delivered into the hands of sinners. ⁴²Rise! Let us go! Here comes my betrayer!"

Jesus Arrested

14:43-50pp — Mt 26:47-56; Lk 22:47-50;
Jn 18:3-11

⁴³Just as he was speaking, Judas,^z one of the Twelve, appeared. With him was a crowd armed with swords and clubs, sent from the chief priests, the teachers of the law, and the elders.

⁴⁴Now the betrayer had arranged a signal with them: "The one I kiss is the man; arrest him and lead him away under guard." ⁴⁵Going at once to Jesus, Judas said, "Rabbi!"^a and kissed him. ⁴⁶The men seized Jesus and arrested him. ⁴⁷Then one of those standing near drew his sword and struck the servant of the high priest, cutting off his ear.

⁴⁸"Am I leading a rebellion," said Jesus, "that you have come out with swords and clubs to capture me? ⁴⁹Every day I was with you, teaching in the temple courts,^b and you did not arrest me. But the Scriptures must be fulfilled."^c ⁵⁰Then everyone deserted him and fled.^d

⁵¹A young man, wearing nothing but a linen garment, was following Jesus. When they seized him, ⁵²he fled naked, leaving his garment behind.

Jesus Before the Sanhedrin

14:53-65pp — Mt 26:57-68; Jn 18:12,13,19-24
14:61-63pp — Lk 22:67-71

⁵³They took Jesus to the high priest, and all the chief priests, the

14:38 ^wMt 6:13
^xRo 7:22, 23
14:41 ^yver 35;
Mt 26:18
14:43 ^zMt 10:4
14:45 ^aMt 23:7
14:49
^bMt 26:55
^cIsa 53:7-12;
Mt 1:22
14:50 ^dver 27

elders and the teachers of the law came together. ⁵⁴Peter followed him at a distance, right into the courtyard of the high priest.^e There he sat with the guards and warmed himself at the fire.^f

⁵⁵The chief priests and the whole Sanhedrin^g were looking for evidence against Jesus so that they could put him to death, but they did not find any. ⁵⁶Many testified falsely against him, but their statements did not agree.

⁵⁷Then some stood up and gave this false testimony against him: ⁵⁸"We heard him say, 'I will destroy this temple made with human hands and in three days will build another,^h not made with hands.'" ⁵⁹Yet even then their testimony did not agree.

⁶⁰Then the high priest stood up before them and asked Jesus, "Are you not going to answer? What is this testimony that these men are bringing against you?" ⁶¹But Jesus remained silent and gave no answer.ⁱ

Again the high priest asked him, "Are you the Messiah, the Son of the Blessed One?"^j

⁶²"I am," said Jesus. "And you will see the Son of Man sitting at the right hand of the Mighty One and coming on the clouds of heaven."^k

⁶³The high priest tore his clothes.^l "Why do we need any more witnesses?" he asked. ⁶⁴"You have heard the blasphemy. What do you think?"

They all condemned him as worthy of death.^m ⁶⁵Then some began to spit at him; they blindfolded him, struck him with their fists, and said, "Prophecy!" And the guards took him and beat him.ⁿ

Peter Disowns Jesus

14:66-72pp — Mt 26:69-75; Lk 22:56-62;
Jn 18:16-18,25-27

⁶⁶While Peter was below in the courtyard,^o one of the servant girls of the high priest came by. ⁶⁷When she saw Peter warming himself,^p she looked closely at him.

"You also were with that Nazarene, Jesus,"^q she said.

⁶⁸But he denied it. "I don't know or understand what you're talking

14:54 ^eMt 26:3
^fJn 18:18
14:55 ^gMt 5:22
14:58
^hMk 15:29;
Jn 2:19
14:61 ⁱIsa 53:7;
Mt 27:12,
14; Mk 15:5;
Lk 23:9; Jn 19:9
^jMt 16:16;
Jn 4:25, 26
14:62 ^kRev 1:7
14:63
^lLev 10:6;
21:10; Nu 14:6;
Ac 14:14
14:64
^mLev 24:16
14:65
ⁿMt 16:21
14:66 ^over 54
14:67 ^pver 54
^qMk 1:24

about,”^r he said, and went out into the entryway.^a

⁶⁹When the servant girl saw him there, she said again to those standing around, “This fellow is one of them.” ⁷⁰Again he denied it.^s

After a little while, those standing near said to Peter, “Surely you are one of them, for you are a Galilean.”^t

⁷¹He began to call down curses, and he swore to them, “I don’t know this man you’re talking about.”^u

⁷²Immediately the rooster crowed the second time.^b Then Peter remembered the word Jesus had spoken to him: “**Before the rooster crows twice you will disown me three times.**”^v And he broke down and wept.

Jesus Before Pilate

15:2-15pp — Mt 27:11-26; Lk 23:2,3,18-25;
Jn 18:29 – 19:16

15 Very early in the morning, the chief priests, with the elders, the teachers of the law^w and the whole Sanhedrin,^x made their plans. So they bound Jesus, led him away and handed him over to Pilate.^y

²“Are you the king of the Jews?”^z asked Pilate.

“**You have said so,**” Jesus replied.

³The chief priests accused him of many things. ⁴So again Pilate asked him, “Aren’t you going to answer? See how many things they are accusing you of.”

⁵But Jesus still made no reply,^a and Pilate was amazed.

⁶Now it was the custom at the festival to release a prisoner whom the people requested. ⁷A man called Barabbas was in prison with the insurrectionists who had committed murder in the uprising. ⁸The crowd came up and asked Pilate to do for them what he usually did.

⁹“Do you want me to release to you the king of the Jews?”^b asked Pilate, ¹⁰knowing it was out of self-interest that the chief priests had handed Jesus over to him. ¹¹But the chief priests stirred up the crowd to have Pilate release Barabbas^c instead.

¹²“What shall I do, then, with the one you call the king of the Jews?” Pilate asked them.

14:68 ^rver 30,
72
14:70 ^sver 30,
68, 72 ^tAc 2:7
14:71 ^uver 30,
72
14:72 ^vver 30,
68
15:1 ^wMt 27:1;
Lk 22:66
^xMt 5:22
^yMt 27:2
15:2 ^zver 9, 12,
18, 26; Mt 2:2
15:5 ^aMk 14:61
15:9 ^bver 2
15:11 ^cAc 3:14

¹³“Crucify him!” they shouted.

¹⁴“Why? What crime has he committed?” asked Pilate.

But they shouted all the louder, “Crucify him!”

¹⁵Wanting to satisfy the crowd, Pilate released Barabbas to them. He had Jesus flogged,^d and handed him over to be crucified.

The Soldiers Mock Jesus

15:16-20pp — Mt 27:27-31

¹⁶The soldiers led Jesus away into the palace^e (that is, the Praetorium) and called together the whole company of soldiers. ¹⁷They put a purple robe on him, then twisted together a crown of thorns and set it on him. ¹⁸And they began to call out to him, “Hail, king of the Jews!”^f ¹⁹Again and again they struck him on the head with a staff and spit on him. Falling on their knees, they paid homage to him. ²⁰And when they had mocked him, they took off the purple robe and put his own clothes on him. Then they led him out^g to crucify him.

The Crucifixion of Jesus

15:22-32pp — Mt 27:33-44; Lk 23:33-43;
Jn 19:17-24

²¹A certain man from Cyrene,^h Simon, the father of Alexander and Rufus,ⁱ was passing by on his way in from the country, and they forced him to carry the cross.^j ²²They brought Jesus to the place called Golgotha (which means “the place of the skull”). ²³Then they offered him wine mixed with myrrh,^k but he did not take it. ²⁴And they crucified him. Dividing up his clothes, they cast lots^l to see what each would get.

²⁵It was nine in the morning when they crucified him. ²⁶The written notice of the charge against him read: THE KING OF THE JEWS.^m

²⁷They crucified two rebels with him, one on his right and one on his left. [28]^d ²⁹Those who passed by hurled

^a 68 Some early manuscripts *entryway and the rooster crowed* ^b 72 Some early manuscripts do not have *the second time*. ^c 72 Some early manuscripts do not have *twice*. ^d 28 Some manuscripts include here words similar to Luke 22:37.

15:15 ^dIsa 53:6
15:16
^eJn 18:28, 33;
19:9
15:18 ^fver 2
15:20
^gHeb 13:12
15:21 ^hMt 27:32
ⁱRo 16:13
^jMt 27:32;
Lk 23:26
15:23 ^kver 36;
Ps 69:21;
Pr 31:6
15:24 ^lPs 22:18
15:26 ^mver 2

insults at him, shaking their headsⁿ and saying, “So! You who are going to destroy the temple and build it in three days,^o ³⁰come down from the cross and save yourself!” ³¹In the same way the chief priests and the teachers of the law mocked him^p among themselves. “He saved others,” they said, “but he can’t save himself! ³²Let this Messiah,^q this king of Israel,^r come down now from the cross, that we may see and believe.” Those crucified with him also heaped insults on him.

The Death of Jesus

15:33-41pp — Mt 27:45-56; Lk 23:44-49;
Jn 19:29-30

³³At noon, darkness came over the whole land until three in the afternoon.^s ³⁴And at three in the afternoon Jesus cried out in a loud voice, “*Eloi, Eloi, lema sabachthani?*” (which means “My God, my God, why have you forsaken me?”).^{at}

³⁵When some of those standing near heard this, they said, “Listen, he’s calling Elijah.”

³⁶Someone ran, filled a sponge with wine vinegar,^u put it on a staff, and offered it to Jesus to drink. “Now leave him alone. Let’s see if Elijah comes to take him down,” he said.

³⁷With a loud cry, Jesus breathed his last.^v

³⁸The curtain of the temple was torn in two from top to bottom.^w

³⁹And when the centurion,^x who stood there in front of Jesus, saw how he died,^b he said, “Surely this man was the Son of God!”^y

⁴⁰Some women were watching from a distance.^z Among them were Mary Magdalene, Mary the mother of James the younger and of Joseph,^c and Salome.^a ⁴¹In Galilee these women had followed him and cared for his needs. Many other women who had come up with him to Jerusalem were also there.^b

The Burial of Jesus

15:42-47pp — Mt 27:57-61; Lk 23:50-56;
Jn 19:38-42

⁴²It was Preparation Day (that is, the day before the Sabbath).^c So as evening approached, ⁴³Joseph of Arimathea, a

15:29 ⁿPs 22:7;
109:25
^oMk 14:58;
Jn 2:19
15:31 ^pPs 22:7
15:32
^qMk 14:61
^rver 2
15:33 ^sAm 8:9
15:34 ^tPs 22:1
15:36 ^uver 23;
Ps 69:21
15:37 ^vJn 19:30
15:38
^wHeb 10:19, 20
15:39 ^xver 45
^yMk 1:1, 11; 9:7;
Mt 4:3
15:40 ^zPs 38:11
^aMk 16:1;
Lk 24:10;
Jn 19:25
15:41
^bMt 27:55, 56;
Lk 8:2, 3
15:42
^cMt 27:62;
Jn 19:31

prominent member of the Council,^d who was himself waiting for the kingdom of God,^e went boldly to Pilate and asked for Jesus’ body. ⁴⁴Pilate was surprised to hear that he was already dead. Summoning the centurion, he asked him if Jesus had already died. ⁴⁵When he learned from the centurion^f that it was so, he gave the body to Joseph. ⁴⁶So Joseph bought some linen cloth, took down the body, wrapped it in the linen, and placed it in a tomb cut out of rock. Then he rolled a stone against the entrance of the tomb.^g ⁴⁷Mary Magdalene and Mary the mother of Joseph^h saw where he was laid.

Jesus Has Risen

16:1-8pp — Mt 28:1-8; Lk 24:1-10

16 When the Sabbath was over, Mary Magdalene, Mary the mother of James, and Salome bought spicesⁱ so that they might go to anoint Jesus’ body. ²Very early on the first day of the week, just after sunrise, they were on their way to the tomb ³and they asked each other, “Who will roll the stone away from the entrance of the tomb?”^j

⁴But when they looked up, they saw that the stone, which was very large, had been rolled away. ⁵As they entered the tomb, they saw a young man dressed in a white robe^k sitting on the right side, and they were alarmed.

⁶“Don’t be alarmed,” he said. “You are looking for Jesus the Nazarene,^l who was crucified. He has risen! He is not here. See the place where they laid him. ⁷But go, tell his disciples and Peter, ‘He is going ahead of you into Galilee. There you will see him,^m just as he told you.’”ⁿ

⁸Trembling and bewildered, the women went out and fled from the tomb. They said nothing to anyone, because they were afraid.^d

^a 34 Psalm 22:1 ^b 39 Some manuscripts saw that he died with such a cry ^c 40 Greek Joses, a variant of Joseph; also in verse 47 ^d 8 Some manuscripts have the following ending between verses 8 and 9, and one manuscript has it after verse 8 (omitting verses 9-20): *Then they quickly reported all these instructions to those around Peter. After this, Jesus himself also sent out through them from east to west the sacred and imperishable proclamation of eternal salvation. Amen.*

15:43 ^dMt 5:22
^eMt 3:2;
Lk 2:25, 38
15:45 ^fver 39
15:46 ^gMk 16:3
15:47 ^hver 40
16:1 ⁱLk 23:56;
Jn 19:39, 40
16:3 ^jMk 15:46
16:5 ^kJn 20:12
16:6 ^lMk 1:24
16:7 ^mJn 21:1-
23 ⁿMk 14:28

[The earliest manuscripts and some other ancient witnesses do not have verses 9 – 20.]

⁹When Jesus rose early on the first day of the week, he appeared first to Mary Magdalene,^o out of whom he had driven seven demons. ¹⁰She went and told those who had been with him and who were mourning and weeping. ¹¹When they heard that Jesus was alive and that she had seen him, they did not believe it.^p

¹²Afterward Jesus appeared in a different form to two of them while they were walking in the country.^q ¹³These returned and reported it to the rest; but they did not believe them either.

¹⁴Later Jesus appeared to the Eleven as they were eating; he rebuked them for their lack of faith and their stubborn re-

16:9
^o Jn 20:11-18
16:11 ^p ver 13,
14; Lk 24:11
16:12
^q Lk 24:13-32

16:14
^r Lk 24:36-43
16:15
^s Mt 28:18-20;
Lk 24:47,48
16:16 ^t Jn 3:16,
18,36; Ac 16:31
16:17
^u Mk 9:38;
Lk 10:17;
Ac 5:16; 8:7;
16:18; 19:13-16
^v Ac 2:4; 10:46;
19:6; 1Co 12:10,
28,30
16:18
^w Lk 10:19;
Ac 28:3-5
^x Ac 6:6

fusal to believe those who had seen him after he had risen.^r

¹⁵He said to them, "Go into all the world and preach the gospel to all creation.^s

¹⁶Whoever believes and is baptized will be saved, but whoever does not believe will be condemned.^t ¹⁷And these signs will accompany those who believe: In my name they will drive out demons;^u they will speak in new tongues;^v ¹⁸they will pick up snakes^w with their hands; and when they drink deadly poison, it will not hurt them at all; they will place their hands on^x sick people, and they will get well."

¹⁹After the Lord Jesus had spoken to them, he was taken up into heaven^y and he sat at the right hand of God.^z ²⁰Then the disciples went out and preached everywhere, and the Lord worked with them and confirmed his word by the signs that accompanied it.

16:19 ^y Lk 24:50,51; Jn 6:62; Ac 1:9-11; 1Ti 3:16 ^z Ps 110:1;
Ro 8:34; Col 3:1; Heb 1:3; 12:2

LUKE

Introduction

1:1-4Ref — Ac 1:1

1 Many have undertaken to draw up an account of the things that have been fulfilled^a among us, ²just as they were handed down to us by those who from the first^a were eye-witnesses^b and servants of the word.^c ³With this in mind, since I myself have carefully investigated everything from the beginning, I too decided to write an orderly account^d for you, most excellent^e Theophilus,^f ⁴so that you may know the certainty of the things you have been taught.^g

The Birth of John the Baptist Foretold

⁵In the time of Herod king of Judea^h there was a priest named Zechariah, who belonged to the priestly division of Abijah;ⁱ his wife Elizabeth was also a descendant of Aaron. ⁶Both of them were righteous in the sight of God, observing all the Lord's commands and decrees blamelessly.^j ⁷But they were childless because Elizabeth was not able to conceive, and they were both very old.

⁸Once when Zechariah's division was on duty and he was serving as priest before God,^k ⁹he was chosen by lot, according to the custom of the priesthood, to go into the temple of the Lord and burn incense.^l ¹⁰And when the time for the burning of incense came, all the assembled worshippers were praying outside.^m

¹¹Then an angelⁿ of the Lord appeared to him, standing at the right side of the altar of incense.^o ¹²When Zechariah saw him, he was startled and was gripped with fear.^p ¹³But the angel said to him: "Do not be afraid,^q Zechariah; your prayer has been heard. Your wife Elizabeth will bear

1:2 ^aMk 1:1;
Jn 15:27;
Ac 1:21, 22
^bHeb 2:3;
1Pe 5:1;
2Pe 1:16; 1Jn 1:1
^cMk 4:14
1:3 ^dAc 11:4
^eAc 24:3; 26:25
^fAc 1:1
1:4 ^gJn 20:31
1:5 ^hMt 2:1
1:1Ch 24:10
1:6 ⁱGe 7:1;
1Ki 9:4
1:8 ^k1Ch 24:19;
2Ch 8:14
1:9 ^lEx 30:7;
8; 1Ch 23:13;
2Ch 29:11
1:10 ^mLev 16:17
1:11 ⁿAc 5:19
^oEx 30:1-10
1:12 ^pJdg 6:22,
23; 13:22
1:13 ^qver 30;
Mt 14:27

^rver 60, 63
1:14 ^sver 58
1:15 ^tNu 6:3;
Jdg 13:4;
Lk 7:33
^uJer 1:5;
Gal 1:15
1:17 ^vver 76
^wMt 11:14
^xMal 4:5, 6
1:18 ^yver 34;
Ge 17:17
1:19 ^zver 26;
Da 8:16; 9:21;
Mt 18:10
1:20 ^aEze 3:26
1:22 ^bver 62
1:25 ^cGe 30:23;
Isa 4:1

you a son, and you are to call him John.^r ¹⁴He will be a joy and delight to you, and many will rejoice because of his birth,^s ¹⁵for he will be great in the sight of the Lord. He is never to take wine or other fermented drink,^t and he will be filled with the Holy Spirit even before he is born.^u ¹⁶He will bring back many of the people of Israel to the Lord their God. ¹⁷And he will go on before the Lord,^v in the spirit and power of Elijah,^w to turn the hearts of the parents to their children^x and the disobedient to the wisdom of the righteous — to make ready a people prepared for the Lord."

¹⁸Zechariah asked the angel, "How can I be sure of this? I am an old man and my wife is well along in years."^y

¹⁹The angel said to him, "I am Gabriel.^z I stand in the presence of God, and I have been sent to speak to you and to tell you this good news. ²⁰And now you will be silent and not able to speak^a until the day this happens, because you did not believe my words, which will come true at their appointed time."

²¹Meanwhile, the people were waiting for Zechariah and wondering why he stayed so long in the temple. ²²When he came out, he could not speak to them. They realized he had seen a vision in the temple, for he kept making signs^b to them but remained unable to speak.

²³When his time of service was completed, he returned home. ²⁴After this his wife Elizabeth became pregnant and for five months remained in seclusion. ²⁵"The Lord has done this for me," she said. "In these days he has shown his favor and taken away my disgrace^c among the people."

^a 1 Or *been surely believed*

The Birth of Jesus Foretold

²⁶In the sixth month of Elizabeth's pregnancy, God sent the angel Gabriel^d to Nazareth,^e a town in Galilee, ²⁷to a virgin pledged to be married to a man named Joseph,^f a descendant of David. The virgin's name was Mary. ²⁸The angel went to her and said, "Greetings, you who are highly favored! The Lord is with you."

²⁹Mary was greatly troubled at his words and wondered what kind of greeting this might be. ³⁰But the angel said to her, "Do not be afraid,^g Mary; you have found favor with God. ³¹You will conceive and give birth to a son, and you are to call him Jesus.^h ³²He will be great and will be called the Son of the Most High.ⁱ The Lord God will give him the throne of his father David, ³³and he will reign over Jacob's descendants forever; his kingdom^j will never end."^k

³⁴"How will this be," Mary asked the angel, "since I am a virgin?"

³⁵The angel answered, "The Holy Spirit will come on you,^l and the power of the Most High^m will overshadow you. So the holy oneⁿ to be born will be called^a the Son of God.^o ³⁶Even Elizabeth your relative is going to have a child in her old age, and she who was said to be unable to conceive is in her sixth month. ³⁷For no word from God will ever fail."^p

³⁸"I am the Lord's servant," Mary answered. "May your word to me be fulfilled." Then the angel left her.

Mary Visits Elizabeth

³⁹At that time Mary got ready and hurried to a town in the hill country of Judea,^q ⁴⁰where she entered Zechariah's home and greeted Elizabeth. ⁴¹When Elizabeth heard Mary's greeting, the baby leaped in her womb, and Elizabeth was filled with the Holy Spirit. ⁴²In a loud voice she exclaimed: "Blessed are you among women,^r and blessed is the child you will bear! ⁴³But why am I so favored, that the mother of my Lord should come to me? ⁴⁴As soon as the sound of your greeting reached my ears, the baby in my womb leaped for joy. ⁴⁵Blessed is she who has believed that

1:26 ^d ver 19
^e Mt 2:23
^f 1:27 ^f Mt 1:16,
 18, 20; Lk 2:4
^g 1:30 ^g ver 13;
 Mt 14:27
^h 1:31 ^h Isa 7:14;
 Mt 1:21, 25;
 Lk 2:21
ⁱ 1:32 ⁱ ver 35, 76;
 Mk 5:7
^j 1:33 ^j Mt 28:18
^k Da 2:44; 7:14,
 27; Mic 4:7;
 Heb 1:8
^l 1:35 ^l Mt 1:18
^m ver 32, 76
ⁿ Mk 1:24
^o Mt 4:3
^p 1:37 ^p Mt 19:26
^q 1:39 ^q ver 65
^r 1:42 ^r Jdg 5:24

the Lord would fulfill his promises to her!"

Mary's Song

1:46-53pp — 1Sa 2:1-10

⁴⁶And Mary said:

"My soul glorifies the Lord^s

⁴⁷ and my spirit rejoices in God
 my Savior,^t

⁴⁸ for he has been mindful
 of the humble state of his
 servant.^u

From now on all generations will
 call me blessed,^v

⁴⁹ for the Mighty One has done
 great things^w for me —
 holy is his name.^x

⁵⁰ His mercy extends to those who
 fear him,
 from generation to
 generation.^y

⁵¹ He has performed mighty deeds
 with his arm;^z
 he has scattered those who
 are proud in their inmost
 thoughts.

⁵² He has brought down rulers from
 their thrones

but has lifted up the humble.

⁵³ He has filled the hungry with
 good things^a
 but has sent the rich away
 empty.

⁵⁴ He has helped his servant Israel,
 remembering to be merciful^b

⁵⁵ to Abraham and his descendants^c
 forever,
 just as he promised our
 ancestors."

⁵⁶Mary stayed with Elizabeth for
 about three months and then re-
 turned home.

The Birth of John the Baptist

⁵⁷When it was time for Elizabeth to
 have her baby, she gave birth to a son.
⁵⁸Her neighbors and relatives heard
 that the Lord had shown her great
 mercy, and they shared her joy.

⁵⁹On the eighth day they came to
 circumcise^d the child, and they were
 going to name him after his father
 Zechariah, ⁶⁰but his mother spoke

^a 35 Or *So the child to be born will be called holy,*

1:46 ^s Ps 34:2, 3
^t 1:47 ^t 1Ti 1:1; 2:3
^u 1:48 ^u Ps 138:6
^v Lk 11:27
^w 1:49 ^w Ps 71:19
^x Ps 111:9
^y 1:50 ^y Ex 20:6;
 Ps 103:17
^z 1:51 ^z Ps 98:1;
 Isa 40:10
^a 1:53 ^a Ps 107:9
^b 1:54 ^b Ps 98:3
^c 1:55 ^c Ge 17:19;
 Ps 132:11;
 Gal 3:16
^d 1:59 ^d Ge 17:12;
 Lev 12:3;
 Lk 2:21; Php 3:5

up and said, “No! He is to be called John.”^e

⁶¹They said to her, “There is no one among your relatives who has that name.”

⁶²Then they made signs^f to his father, to find out what he would like to name the child. ⁶³He asked for a writing tablet, and to everyone’s astonishment he wrote, “His name is John.”^g ⁶⁴Immediately his mouth was opened and his tongue set free, and he began to speak,^h praising God. ⁶⁵All the neighbors were filled with awe, and throughout the hill country of Judeaⁱ people were talking about all these things. ⁶⁶Everyone who heard this wondered about it, asking, “What then is this child going to be?” For the Lord’s hand was with him.^j

Zechariah’s Song

⁶⁷His father Zechariah was filled with the Holy Spirit and prophesied:^k

⁶⁸“Praise be to the Lord, the God of Israel,^l

because he has come to his people and redeemed them.^m

⁶⁹He has raised up a horn^{an} of salvation for us

in the house of his servant David^o

⁷⁰(as he said through his holy prophets of long ago),^p

⁷¹salvation from our enemies and from the hand of all who hate us —

⁷²to show mercy to our ancestors^q and to remember his holy covenant,^r

⁷³the oath he swore to our father Abraham:^s

⁷⁴to rescue us from the hand of our enemies,

and to enable us to serve him^t without fear

⁷⁵in holiness and righteousness^u before him all our days.

⁷⁶And you, my child, will be called a prophet^v of the Most High;^w

for you will go on before the Lord to prepare the way for him,^x

^{1:60} ^e ver 13, 63

^{1:62} ^f ver 22

^{1:63} ^g ver 13, 60

^{1:64} ^h ver 20

^{1:65} ⁱ ver 39

^{1:66} ^j Ge 39:2;

Ac 11:21

^{1:67} ^k Joel 2:28

^{1:68} ^l Ps 72:18

^m Ps 119:9;

Lk 7:16

^{1:69} ⁿ 1Sa 2:1,

10; Ps 18:2;

89:17; 132:17;

Eze 29:21

^o Mt 1:1

^{1:70} ^p Jer 23:5

^{1:72} ^q Mic 7:20

^r Ps 105:8,

9; 106:45;

Eze 16:60

^{1:73}

^s Ge 22:16-18

^{1:74} ^t Heb 9:14

^{1:75} ^u Eph 4:24

^{1:76} ^v Mt 11:9

^w ver 32, 35

^x ver 17; Mal 3:1

⁷⁷to give his people the knowledge of salvation through the forgiveness of their sins,^y

⁷⁸because of the tender mercy of our God,

by which the rising sun^z will come to us from heaven

⁷⁹to shine on those living in darkness

and in the shadow of death,^a to guide our feet into the path of peace.”

⁸⁰And the child grew and became strong in spirit;^b and he lived in the wilderness until he appeared publicly to Israel.

The Birth of Jesus

2 In those days Caesar Augustus^c issued a decree that a census should be taken of the entire Roman world.^d (This was the first census that took place while^e Quirinius was governor of Syria.)^e ³And everyone went to their own town to register.

⁴So Joseph also went up from the town of Nazareth in Galilee to Judea, to Bethlehem^f the town of David, because he belonged to the house and line of David. ⁵He went there to register with Mary, who was pledged to be married to him and was expecting a child. ⁶While they were there, the time came for the baby to be born, ⁷and she gave birth to her firstborn, a son. She wrapped him in cloths and placed him in a manger, because there was no guest room available for them.

⁸And there were shepherds living out in the fields nearby, keeping watch over their flocks at night. ⁹An angel^g of the Lord appeared to them, and the glory of the Lord shone around them, and they were terrified.

¹⁰But the angel said to them, “Do not be afraid.^h I bring you good news that will cause great joy for all the people.

¹¹Today in the town of David a Saviorⁱ has been born to you; he is the Messiah,^j the Lord. ¹²This will be a sign^k to you: You will find a baby wrapped in cloths and lying in a manger.”

^a 69 Horn here symbolizes a strong king.

^b 80 Or in the Spirit ^c 2 Or This census took place before

¹³Suddenly a great company of the heavenly host appeared with the angel, praising God and saying,

¹⁴“Glory to God in the highest heaven,
and on earth peace^l to those on
whom his favor rests.”

¹⁵When the angels had left them and gone into heaven, the shepherds said to one another, “Let’s go to Bethlehem and see this thing that has happened, which the Lord has told us about.”

¹⁶So they hurried off and found Mary and Joseph, and the baby, who was lying in the manger. ¹⁷When they had seen him, they spread the word concerning what had been told them about this child, ¹⁸and all who heard it were amazed at what the shepherds said to them. ¹⁹But Mary treasured up all these things and pondered them in her heart. ²⁰The shepherds returned, glorifying and praising Godⁿ for all the things they had heard and seen, which were just as they had been told.

²¹On the eighth day, when it was time to circumcise the child,^o he was named Jesus, the name the angel had given him before he was conceived.^p

Jesus Presented in the Temple

²²When the time came for the purification rites required by the Law of Moses,^q Joseph and Mary took him to Jerusalem to present him to the Lord ²³(as it is written in the Law of the Lord, “Every firstborn male is to be consecrated to the Lord”^a),^r ²⁴and to offer a sacrifice in keeping with what is said in the Law of the Lord: “a pair of doves or two young pigeons.”^{bs}

²⁵Now there was a man in Jerusalem called Simeon, who was righteous and devout.^t He was waiting for the consolation of Israel,^u and the Holy Spirit was on him. ²⁶It had been revealed to him by the Holy Spirit that he would not die before he had seen the Lord’s Messiah. ²⁷Moved by the Spirit, he went into the temple courts. When the parents brought in the child Jesus to do for him what the custom of the Law required,^v ²⁸Simeon

2:14 ^lLk 1:79;
Ro 5:1;
Eph 2:14, 17
2:19 ^mver 51
2:20 ⁿMt 9:8
2:21 ^oLk 1:59
P Lk 1:31
2:22
q Lev 12:2-8
2:23 ^rEx 13:2,
12, 15; Nu 3:13
2:24 ^sLev 12:8
2:25 ^tLk 1:6
^uver 38;
Isa 52:9;
Lk 23:51
2:27 ^vver 22

on took him in his arms and praised God, saying:

²⁹“Sovereign Lord, as you have
promised,^w
you may now dismiss^c your
servant in peace.^x

³⁰For my eyes have seen your
salvation,^y

³¹ which you have prepared in the
sight of all nations:

³²a light for revelation to the
Gentiles,
and the glory of your people
Israel.”^z

³³The child’s father and mother marveled at what was said about him. ³⁴Then Simeon blessed them and said to Mary, his mother:^a “This child is destined to cause the falling^b and rising of many in Israel, and to be a sign that will be spoken against, ³⁵so that the thoughts of many hearts will be revealed. And a sword will pierce your own soul too.”

³⁶There was also a prophet,^c Anna, the daughter of Penuel, of the tribe of Asher. She was very old; she had lived with her husband seven years after her marriage, ³⁷and then was a widow until she was eighty-four.^{dd} She never left the temple but worshiped night and day, fasting and praying.^e ³⁸Coming up to them at that very moment, she gave thanks to God and spoke about the child to all who were looking forward to the redemption of Jerusalem.^f

³⁹When Joseph and Mary had done everything required by the Law of the Lord, they returned to Galilee to their own town of Nazareth.^g ⁴⁰And the child grew and became strong; he was filled with wisdom, and the grace of God was on him.^h

The Boy Jesus at the Temple

⁴¹Every year Jesus’ parents went to Jerusalem for the Festival of the Passover.ⁱ ⁴²When he was twelve years old, they went up to the festival, according to the custom. ⁴³After the festival was over, while his parents

^a 23 Exodus 13:2, 12 ^b 24 Lev. 12:8

^c 29 Or *promised*, / *now dismiss* ^d 37 Or *then had been a widow for eighty-four years*.

2:29 ^wver 26
^xAc 2:24
2:30
^yIsa 52:10;
Lk 3:6
2:32 ^zIsa 42:6;
49:6; Ac 13:47;
26:23
2:34 ^aMt 12:46
^bIsa 8:14;
Mt 21:44;
1Co 1:23;
2Co 2:16;
1Pe 2:7, 8
2:36 ^cAc 21:9
2:37 ^d1Ti 5:9
^eAc 13:3; 14:23;
1Ti 5:5
2:38 ^fver 25;
Isa 40:2;
Lk 1:68; 24:21
2:39 ^gver 51;
Mt 2:23
2:40 ^hver 52;
Lk 1:80
2:41 ⁱEx 23:15;
Dt 16:1-8

were returning home, the boy Jesus stayed behind in Jerusalem, but they were unaware of it. ⁴⁴Thinking he was in their company, they traveled on for a day. Then they began looking for him among their relatives and friends. ⁴⁵When they did not find him, they went back to Jerusalem to look for him. ⁴⁶After three days they found him in the temple courts, sitting among the teachers, listening to them and asking them questions. ⁴⁷Everyone who heard him was amazedⁱ at his understanding and his answers. ⁴⁸When his parents saw him, they were astonished. His mother^k said to him, “Son, why have you treated us like this? Your father^l and I have been anxiously searching for you.”

⁴⁹**“Why were you searching for me?”** he asked. **“Didn’t you know I had to be in my Father’s house?”^{am}** ⁵⁰But they did not understand what he was saying to them.ⁿ

⁵¹Then he went down to Nazareth with them^o and was obedient to them. But his mother treasured all these things in her heart.^p ⁵²And Jesus grew in wisdom and stature, and in favor with God and man.^q

John the Baptist Prepares the Way

3:2-10pp — Mt 3:1-10; Mk 1:3-5

3:16,17pp — Mt 3:11,12; Mk 1:7,8

3 In the fifteenth year of the reign of Tiberius Caesar — when Pontius Pilate^r was governor of Judea, Herod^s tetrarch of Galilee, his brother Philip tetrarch of Iturea and Trac-onitis, and Lysanias tetrarch of Abi-lene — ²during the high-priesthood of Annas and Caiaphas,^t the word of God came to John^u son of Zechari-ah^v in the wilderness. ³He went into all the country around the Jordan, preaching a baptism of repentance for the forgiveness of sins.^w ⁴As it is written in the book of the words of Isaiah the prophet:

“A voice of one calling in the wilderness,

‘Prepare the way for the Lord, make straight paths for him.

⁵Every valley shall be filled in, every mountain and hill made low.

2:47ⁱ Mt 7:28
2:48^k Mt 12:46
1 Lk 3:23; 4:22
2:49^m Jn 2:16
2:50ⁿ Mk 9:32
2:51^o ver 39;
Mt 2:23 P ver 19
2:52^q ver 40;
1Sa 2:26;
Lk 1:80
3:1^r Mt 27:2
3:2^s Mt 14:1
3:2^t Mt 26:3;
Jn 18:13; Ac 4:6
3:1^u Mt 3:1^v Lk 1:13
3:3^w ver 16;
Mk 1:4

3:6 x Ps 98:2;
Isa 40:3-5;
42:16; 52:10;
Lk 2:30
3:7^y Mt 12:34;
23:33^z Ro 1:18
3:8^a Isa 51:2;
Lk 19:9;
Jn 8:33, 39;
Ac 13:26;
Ro 4:1, 11, 12, 16,
17; Gal 3:7
3:9^b Mt 3:10
3:10^c ver 12, 14;
Ac 2:37; 16:30
3:11^d Isa 58:7
3:12^e Lk 7:29
3:13^f Lk 19:8
3:14^g Ex 23:1;
Lev 19:11
3:15^h Mt 3:1
1 Jn 1:19, 20;
Ac 13:25
3:16ⁱ ver 3;
Mk 1:4
3:16^j ver 3;
Ac 1:5; 11:16;
19:4
3:17^k Isa 30:24
3:17^l Mt 13:30;
25:41
3:19^m ver 1

The crooked roads shall become straight,
the rough ways smooth.
⁶And all people will see God’s salvation.”^{bx}

⁷John said to the crowds coming out to be baptized by him, “You brood of vipers!^y Who warned you to flee from the coming wrath?^z ⁸Produce fruit in keeping with repentance. And do not begin to say to yourselves, ‘We have Abraham as our father.’^a For I tell you that out of these stones God can raise up children for Abraham. ⁹The ax is already at the root of the trees, and every tree that does not produce good fruit will be cut down and thrown into the fire.”^b

¹⁰“What should we do then?”^c the crowd asked.

¹¹John answered, “Anyone who has two shirts should share with the one who has none, and anyone who has food should do the same.”^d

¹²Even tax collectors came to be baptized.^e “Teacher,” they asked, “what should we do?”

¹³“Don’t collect any more than you are required to,”^f he told them.

¹⁴Then some soldiers asked him, “And what should we do?”

He replied, “Don’t extort money and don’t accuse people falsely^g — be content with your pay.”

¹⁵The people were waiting expectantly and were all wondering in their hearts if John^h might possibly be the Messiah.ⁱ ¹⁶John answered them all, “I baptize you with^c water.^j But one who is more powerful than I will come, the straps of whose sandals I am not worthy to untie. He will baptize you with^c the Holy Spirit and fire.^k ¹⁷His winnowing fork^l is in his hand to clear his threshing floor and to gather the wheat into his barn, but he will burn up the chaff with unquenchable fire.”^m ¹⁸And with many other words John exhorted the people and proclaimed the good news to them.

¹⁹But when John rebuked Herodⁿ the tetrarch because of his marriage

^a 49 Or be about my Father’s business

^b 6 Isaiah 40:3-5 ^c 16 Or in

to Herodias, his brother's wife, and all the other evil things he had done,²⁰ Herod added this to them all: He locked John up in prison.^o

The Baptism and Genealogy of Jesus

3:21,22pp — Mt 3:13-17; Mk 1:9-11
3:23-38pp — Mt 1:1-17

²¹When all the people were being baptized, Jesus was baptized too. And as he was praying,^p heaven was opened ²²and the Holy Spirit descended on him^q in bodily form like a dove. And a voice came from heaven: "You are my Son,^r whom I love; with you I am well pleased."^s

²³Now Jesus himself was about thirty years old when he began his ministry.^t He was the son, so it was thought, of Joseph,^u

the son of Heli, ²⁴the son of Matthat,
the son of Levi, the son of Melki,
the son of Jannai, the son of Joseph,

²⁵the son of Mattathias, the son of Amos,
the son of Nahum, the son of Esli,
the son of Naggai, ²⁶the son of Maath,
the son of Mattathias, the son of Semein,

the son of Josek, the son of Joda,
²⁷the son of Joanan, the son of Rhesa,
the son of Zerubbabel,^v the son of Shealtiel,
the son of Neri, ²⁸the son of Melki,
the son of Addi, the son of Cosam,
the son of Elmadam, the son of Er,

²⁹the son of Joshua, the son of Eliezer,
the son of Jorim, the son of Matthat,
the son of Levi, ³⁰the son of Simon,
the son of Judah, the son of Joseph,
the son of Jonam, the son of Eliakim,

3:20 ^oMt 14:3, 4; Mk 6:17-18
3:21 ^pMt 14:23; Mk 1:35; 6:46; Lk 5:16; 6:12; 9:18, 28; 11:1
3:22 ^qIsa 42:1; Jn 1:32, 33; Ac 10:38
^rMt 3:17
^sMt 3:17
3:23 ^tMt 4:17; Ac 1:1 ^uLk 1:27
3:27 ^vMt 1:12

³¹the son of Melea, the son of Menna,
the son of Mattatha, the son of Nathan,^w
the son of David, ³²the son of Jesse,
the son of Obed, the son of Boaz,
the son of Salmon,^a the son of Nahshon,
³³the son of Amminadab, the son of Ram,^b
the son of Hezron, the son of Perez,^x
the son of Judah, ³⁴the son of Jacob,
the son of Isaac, the son of Abraham,
the son of Terah, the son of Nahor,^y
³⁵the son of Serug, the son of Reu, the son of Peleg, the son of Eber, the son of Shalah, ³⁶the son of Cainan,
the son of Arphaxad,^z the son of Shem,
the son of Noah, the son of Lamech,^a
³⁷the son of Methuselah, the son of Enoch,
the son of Jared, the son of Mahalalel,
the son of Kenan, ³⁸the son of Enosh,
the son of Seth, the son of Adam, the son of God.^b

Jesus Is Tested in the Wilderness

4:1-13pp — Mt 4:1-11; Mk 1:12,13

4 Jesus, full of the Holy Spirit,^c left the Jordan^d and was led by the Spirit^e into the wilderness, ²where for forty days^f he was tempted^c by the devil. He ate nothing during those days, and at the end of them he was hungry.

³The devil said to him, "If you are the Son of God, tell this stone to become bread."

⁴Jesus answered, "**It is written: 'Man shall not live on bread alone.'**"^d^g

⁵The devil led him up to a high

^a 32 Some early manuscripts *Sala* ^b 33 Some manuscripts *Amminadab, the son of Admin, the son of Arni*; other manuscripts vary widely.

^c 2 The Greek for *tempted* can also mean *tested*.

^d 4 Deut. 8:3

3:31 ^w2Sa 5:14; 1Ch 3:5
3:33 ^xRu 4:18-22; 1Ch 2:10-12
3:34 ^yGe 11:24, 26
3:36 ^zGe 11:12
^a Ge 5:28-32
3:38 ^bGe 5:1, 2, 6-9
4:1 ^cver 14, 18 ^dLk 3:3, 21
^e Lk 2:27
4:2 ^fEx 34:28; 1Ki 19:8
4:4 ^gDt 8:3

place and showed him in an instant all the kingdoms of the world.^h ⁶And he said to him, “I will give you all their authority and splendor; it has been given to me,ⁱ and I can give it to anyone I want to. ⁷If you worship me, it will all be yours.”

⁸Jesus answered, “**It is written: ‘Worship the Lord your God and serve him only.’^a”ⁱ**

⁹The devil led him to Jerusalem and had him stand on the highest point of the temple. “If you are the Son of God,” he said, “throw yourself down from here. ¹⁰For it is written:

“‘He will command his angels concerning you to guard you carefully;

¹¹they will lift you up in their hands, so that you will not strike your foot against a stone.’^{b”k}

¹²Jesus answered, “**It is said: ‘Do not put the Lord your God to the test.’^{c”l}**

¹³When the devil had finished all this tempting,^m he left himⁿ until an opportune time.

Jesus Rejected at Nazareth

¹⁴Jesus returned to Galilee^o in the power of the Spirit, and news about him spread through the whole countryside.^p ¹⁵He was teaching in their synagogues,^q and everyone praised him.

¹⁶He went to Nazareth,^r where he had been brought up, and on the Sabbath day he went into the synagogue,^s as was his custom. He stood up to read, ¹⁷and the scroll of the prophet Isaiah was handed to him. Unrolling it, he found the place where it is written:

¹⁸“The Spirit of the Lord is on me,^t because he has anointed me to proclaim good news to the poor.

He has sent me to proclaim freedom for the prisoners and recovery of sight for the blind,

to set the oppressed free,

¹⁹ to proclaim the year of the Lord’s favor.”^{du}

4:5 ^hMt 24:14
4:6 ⁱJn 12:31;
14:30; ^jJn 5:19
4:8 ^jDt 6:13
4:11 ^kPs 91:11,
12
4:12 ^lDt 6:16
4:13 ^mHeb 4:15
ⁿJn 14:30
4:14 ^oMt 4:12
^pMt 9:26
4:15 ^qMt 4:23
4:16 ^rMt 2:23
^sMt 13:54
4:18 ^tJn 3:34
4:19
^uLev 25:10;
Isa 61:1,2

4:20 ^vver 17;
Mt 26:55
4:22

^wMt 13:54,55;
Jn 6:42; 7:15

4:23 ^xver 16
^yMk 1:21-28;
2:1-12

4:24
^zMt 13:57;
Jn 4:44

4:25 ^a1Ki 17:11;
18:1; Jas 5:17,18

4:26 ^b1Ki 17:8-16; Mt 11:21

4:27
^c2Ki 5:1-14

4:29
^dNu 15:35;

Ac 7:58;
Heb 13:12

4:30 ^eJn 8:59;
10:39

4:31 ^fver 23;
Mt 4:13

4:32 ^gMt 7:28
^hver 36;
Mt 7:29

²⁰Then he rolled up the scroll, gave it back to the attendant and sat down.^v The eyes of everyone in the synagogue were fastened on him. ²¹He began by saying to them, “**Today this scripture is fulfilled in your hearing.”^w**

²²All spoke well of him and were amazed at the gracious words that came from his lips. “Isn’t this Joseph’s son?” they asked.^w

²³Jesus said to them, “**‘Surely you will quote this proverb to me: ‘Physician, heal yourself!’ And you will tell me, ‘Do here in your hometown^x what we have heard that you did in Capernaum.’”^y**

²⁴“**Truly I tell you,**” he continued, “**no prophet is accepted in his hometown.^z ²⁵I assure you that there were many widows in Israel in Elijah’s time, when the sky was shut for three and a half years and there was a severe famine throughout the land.^a ²⁶Yet Elijah was not sent to any of them, but to a widow in Zarephath in the region of Sidon.^b ²⁷And there were many in Israel with leprosy^e in the time of Elisha the prophet, yet not one of them was cleansed — only Naaman the Syrian.”^c**

²⁸All the people in the synagogue were furious when they heard this. ²⁹They got up, drove him out of the town,^d and took him to the brow of the hill on which the town was built, in order to throw him off the cliff. ³⁰But he walked right through the crowd and went on his way.^e

Jesus Drives Out an Impure Spirit

4:31-37pp — Mk 1:21-28

³¹Then he went down to Capernaum,^f a town in Galilee, and on the Sabbath he taught the people. ³²They were amazed at his teaching,^g because his words had authority.^h

³³In the synagogue there was a man possessed by a demon, an impure spirit. He cried out at the top of his voice, ³⁴“Go away! What do

^a 8 Deut. 6:13 ^b 11 Psalm 91:11,12

^c 12 Deut. 6:16 ^d 19 Isaiah 61:1,2 (see

Septuagint); Isaiah 58:6 ^e 27 The Greek word traditionally translated *leprosy* was used for various diseases affecting the skin.

you want with us,ⁱ Jesus of Nazareth?^j Have you come to destroy us? I know who you are^k — the Holy One of God!”^l

³⁵“**Be quiet!**” Jesus said sternly.^m **“Come out of him!”** Then the demon threw the man down before them all and came out without injuring him.

³⁶All the people were amazedⁿ and said to each other, “What words these are! With authority^o and power he gives orders to impure spirits and they come out!”³⁷And the news about him spread throughout the surrounding area.^p

Jesus Heals Many

4:38-41pp — Mt 8:14-17

4:38-43pp — Mk 1:29-38

³⁸Jesus left the synagogue and went to the home of Simon. Now Simon’s mother-in-law was suffering from a high fever, and they asked Jesus to help her. ³⁹So he bent over her and rebuked^q the fever, and it left her. She got up at once and began to wait on them.

⁴⁰At sunset, the people brought to Jesus all who had various kinds of sickness, and laying his hands on each one,^r he healed them.^s ⁴¹Moreover, demons came out of many people, shouting, “You are the Son of God!”^t But he rebuked^u them and would not allow them to speak,^v because they knew he was the Messiah.

⁴²At daybreak, Jesus went out to a solitary place. The people were looking for him and when they came to where he was, they tried to keep him from leaving them. ⁴³But he said, **“I must proclaim the good news of the kingdom of God^w to the other towns also, because that is why I was sent.”**

⁴⁴And he kept on preaching in the synagogues of Judea.^x

Jesus Calls His First Disciples

5:1-11pp — Mt 4:18-22; Mk 1:16-20; Jn 1:40-42

5 One day as Jesus was standing by the Lake of Gennesaret,^a the people were crowding around him and listening to the word of God.^y ²He saw at the water’s edge two boats, left there by the fishermen, who were washing their nets. ³He got into one

4:34 ⁱMt 8:29
^jMk 1:24
^kJas 2:19
^lver 41; Mk 1:24
^m4:35 ⁿver 39,
^o41; Mt 8:26;
^pLk 8:24
^q4:36 ^rMt 7:28
^sver 32;
^tMt 7:29;
^uMt 10:1
^v4:37 ^wP ver 14;
^xMt 9:26
^y4:39 ^zver 35,
^{aa}41
^{ab}4:40 ^{ac}Mk 5:23
^{ad}5 Mt 4:23
^{ae}4:41 ^{af}Mt 4:3
^{ag}ver 35
^{ah}4:43 ^{ai}Mt 3:2
^{aj}4:44 ^{ak}Mt 4:23
^{al}5:1 ^{am}Mk 4:14;
^{an}Heb 4:12

of the boats, the one belonging to Simon, and asked him to put out a little from shore. Then he sat down and taught the people from the boat.^z

⁴When he had finished speaking, he said to Simon, **“Put out into deep water, and let down the nets for a catch.”**^a

⁵Simon answered, “Master,^b we’ve worked hard all night and haven’t caught anything.^c But because you say so, I will let down the nets.”

⁶When they had done so, they caught such a large number of fish that their nets began to break.^d ⁷So they signaled their partners in the other boat to come and help them, and they came and filled both boats so full that they began to sink.

⁸When Simon Peter saw this, he fell at Jesus’ knees and said, “Go away from me, Lord; I am a sinful man!”^e ⁹For he and all his companions were astonished at the catch of fish they had taken, ¹⁰and so were James and John, the sons of Zebedee, Simon’s partners.

Then Jesus said to Simon, **“Don’t be afraid;^f from now on you will fish for people.”** ¹¹So they pulled their boats up on shore, left everything and followed him.^g

Jesus Heals a Man With Leprosy

5:12-14pp — Mt 8:2-4; Mk 1:40-44

¹²While Jesus was in one of the towns, a man came along who was covered with leprosy.^h When he saw Jesus, he fell with his face to the ground and begged him, “Lord, if you are willing, you can make me clean.”

¹³Jesus reached out his hand and touched the man. **“I am willing,”** he said. **“Be clean!”** And immediately the leprosy left him.

¹⁴Then Jesus ordered him, **“Don’t tell anyone,ⁱ but go, show yourself to the priest and offer the sacrifices that Moses commanded^j for your cleansing, as a testimony to them.”**

¹⁵Yet the news about him spread all the more,^k so that crowds of people came to hear him and to be

5:3 ^zMt 13:2
^{aa}5:4 ^{ab}Jn 21:6
^{ac}5:5 ^{ad}Lk 8:24,
^{ae}45; 9:33, 49;
^{af}17:13 ^{ag}Jn 21:3
^{ah}5:6 ^{ai}d Jn 21:11
^{aj}5:8 ^{ak}e Ge 18:27;
^{al}Job 42:6;
^{am}Isa 6:5
^{an}5:10 ^{ao}f Mt 14:27
^{ap}5:11 ^{aq}ver 28;
^{ar}Mt 4:19
^{as}5:12 ^{at}h Mt 8:2
^{au}5:14 ^{av}i Mt 8:4
^{aw}i Lev 14:12-32
^{ax}5:15 ^{ay}k Mt 9:26

^a 1 That is, the Sea of Galilee ^b 12 The Greek word traditionally translated *leprosy* was used for various diseases affecting the skin.

healed of their sicknesses. ¹⁶But Jesus often withdrew to lonely places and prayed.¹

Jesus Forgives and Heals a Paralyzed Man

5:18-26pp — Mt 9:2-8; Mk 2:3-12

¹⁷One day Jesus was teaching, and Pharisees and teachers of the law^m were sitting there. They had come from every village of Galilee and from Judea and Jerusalem. And the power of the Lord was with Jesus to heal the sick.ⁿ ¹⁸Some men came carrying a paralyzed man on a mat and tried to take him into the house to lay him before Jesus. ¹⁹When they could not find a way to do this because of the crowd, they went up on the roof and lowered him on his mat through the tiles into the middle of the crowd, right in front of Jesus.

²⁰When Jesus saw their faith, he said, **“Friend, your sins are forgiven.”**^o

²¹The Pharisees and the teachers of the law began thinking to themselves, “Who is this fellow who speaks blasphemy? Who can forgive sins but God alone?”^p

²²Jesus knew what they were thinking and asked, **“Why are you thinking these things in your hearts? ²³Which is easier: to say, ‘Your sins are forgiven,’ or to say, ‘Get up and walk’? ²⁴But I want you to know that the Son of Man^q has authority on earth to forgive sins.”** So he said to the paralyzed man, **“I tell you, get up, take your mat and go home.”** ²⁵Immediately he stood up in front of them, took what he had been lying on and went home praising God. ²⁶Everyone was amazed and gave praise to God.^r They were filled with awe and said, “We have seen remarkable things today.”

Jesus Calls Levi and Eats With Sinners

5:27-32pp — Mt 9:9-13; Mk 2:14-17

²⁷After this, Jesus went out and saw a tax collector by the name of Levi sitting at his tax booth. **“Follow me,”**^s Jesus said to him, ²⁸and Levi got up, left everything and followed him.^t

²⁹Then Levi held a great banquet

5:16 ¹Mt 14:23;
Lk 3:21
5:17 ^mMt 15:1;
Lk 2:46
ⁿMk 5:30;
Lk 6:19
5:20 ^oLk 7:48,
49
5:21 ^pIsa 43:25
5:24 ^qMt 8:20
5:26 ^rMt 9:8
5:27 ^sMt 4:19
5:28 ^tver 11;
Mt 4:19

for Jesus at his house, and a large crowd of tax collectors^u and others were eating with them. ³⁰But the Pharisees and the teachers of the law who belonged to their sect^v complained to his disciples, “Why do you eat and drink with tax collectors and sinners?”^w

³¹Jesus answered them, **“It is not the healthy who need a doctor, but the sick. ³²I have not come to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance.”**^x

Jesus Questioned About Fasting

5:33-39pp — Mt 9:14-17; Mk 2:18-22

³³They said to him, “John’s disciples^y often fast and pray, and so do the disciples of the Pharisees, but yours go on eating and drinking.”

³⁴Jesus answered, **“Can you make the friends of the bridegroom^z fast while he is with them? ³⁵But the time will come when the bridegroom will be taken from them;^a in those days they will fast.”**

³⁶He told them this parable: **“No one tears a piece out of a new garment to patch an old one. Otherwise, they will have torn the new garment, and the patch from the new will not match the old. ³⁷And no one pours new wine into old wineskins. Otherwise, the new wine will burst the skins; the wine will run out and the wineskins will be ruined. ³⁸No, new wine must be poured into new wineskins. ³⁹And no one after drinking old wine wants the new, for they say, ‘The old is better.’”**

Jesus Is Lord of the Sabbath

6:1-11pp — Mt 12:1-14; Mk 2:23-3:6

6 One Sabbath Jesus was going through the grainfields, and his disciples began to pick some heads of grain, rub them in their hands and eat the kernels.^b ²Some of the Pharisees asked, “Why are you doing what is unlawful on the Sabbath?”^c

³Jesus answered them, **“Have you never read what David did when he and his companions were hungry?^d ⁴He entered the house of God, and taking the consecrated bread, he ate what is lawful only for priests to eat.^e And he also gave some to his**

5:29 ^uLk 15:1
5:30 ^vAc 23:9
^wMt 9:11
5:32 ^xJn 3:17
5:33 ^yLk 7:18;
Jn 1:35; 3:25, 26
5:34 ^zJn 3:29
5:35 ^aLk 9:22;
17:22; Jn 16:5-7
6:1 ^bDt 23:25
6:2 ^cMt 12:2
6:3 ^d1Sa 21:6
6:4
^eLev 24:5, 9

companions.” ⁵Then Jesus said to them, “**The Son of Man^f is Lord of the Sabbath.**”

⁶On another Sabbath⁹ he went into the synagogue and was teaching, and a man was there whose right hand was shriveled. ⁷The Pharisees and the teachers of the law were looking for a reason to accuse Jesus, so they watched him closely^h to see if he would heal on the Sabbath.ⁱ ⁸But Jesus knew what they were thinking^j and said to the man with the shriveled hand, “**Get up and stand in front of everyone.**” So he got up and stood there.

⁹Then Jesus said to them, “**I ask you, which is lawful on the Sabbath: to do good or to do evil, to save life or to destroy it?**”

¹⁰He looked around at them all, and then said to the man, “**Stretch out your hand.**” He did so, and his hand was completely restored. ¹¹But the Pharisees and the teachers of the law were furious^k and began to discuss with one another what they might do to Jesus.

The Twelve Apostles

6:13-16pp — Mt 10:2-4; Mk 3:16-19; Ac 1:13

¹²One of those days Jesus went out to a mountainside to pray, and spent the night praying to God.^l ¹³When morning came, he called his disciples to him and chose twelve of them, whom he also designated apostles:^m ¹⁴Simon (whom he named Peter), his brother Andrew, James, John, Philip, Bartholomew, ¹⁵Matthew,ⁿ Thomas, James son of Alphaeus, Simon who was called the Zealot, ¹⁶Judas son of James, and Judas Iscariot, who became a traitor.

Blessings and Woes

6:20-23pp — Mt 5:3-12

¹⁷He went down with them and stood on a level place. A large crowd of his disciples was there and a great number of people from all over Judea, from Jerusalem, and from the coastal region around Tyre and Sidon,^o ¹⁸who had come to hear him and to be healed of their diseases. Those troubled by impure spirits

6:5 ^fMt 8:20
6:6 ^gver 1
6:7 ^hMt 12:10
ⁱMt 12:12
6:8 ^jMt 9:4
6:11 ^kJn 5:18
6:12 ^lLk 3:21
6:13 ^mMk 6:30
6:15 ⁿMt 9:9
6:17 ^oMt 4:25;
11:21; Mk 3:7, 8

were cured,¹⁹ and the people all tried to touch him,^p because power was coming from him and healing them all.^q

²⁰Looking at his disciples, he said:

“Blessed are you who are poor,
for yours is the kingdom of God.”^r

²¹Blessed are you who hunger now,
for you will be satisfied.^s

Blessed are you who weep now,
for you will laugh.^t

²²Blessed are you when people hate you,
when they exclude you^u and
insult you^v
and reject your name as evil,
because of the Son of Man.^w

²³“Rejoice in that day and leap for joy,^x because great is your reward in heaven. For that is how their ancestors treated the prophets.^y

²⁴“But woe to you who are rich,^z
for you have already received
your comfort.^a

²⁵Woe to you who are well fed now,
for you will go hungry.^b

Woe to you who laugh now,
for you will mourn and weep.^c

²⁶Woe to you when everyone speaks
well of you,
for that is how their ancestors
treated the false
prophets.^d

Love for Enemies

6:29,30pp — Mt 5:39-42

²⁷“But to you who are listening I say: Love your enemies, do good to those who hate you,^e ²⁸bless those who curse you, pray for those who mistreat you.^f ²⁹If someone slaps you on one cheek, turn to them the other also. If someone takes your coat, do not withhold your shirt from them. ³⁰Give to everyone who asks you, and if anyone takes what belongs to you, do not demand it back.^g ³¹Do to others as you would have them do to you.^h

³²“If you love those who love you, what credit is that to you?ⁱ Even sinners love those who love them. ³³And if you do good to those who are good to you, what credit is that to you? Even sinners do that. ³⁴And if you

6:19 ^pMt 9:20
^qMt 14:36;
Mk 5:30;
Lk 5:17
6:20 ^rMt 25:34
6:21 ^sIsa 55:1,
2; Mt 5:6
^tIsa 61:2;
3; Mt 5:4;
Rev 7:17
6:22 ^uJn 9:22;
16:2 ^vIsa 51:7
^wJn 15:21
6:23 ^xMt 5:12
^yMt 5:12
6:24 ^zJas 5:1
^aLk 16:25
6:25 ^bIsa 65:13
^cPr 14:13
6:26 ^dMt 7:15
6:27 ^ever 35;
Mt 5:44;
Ro 12:20
6:28 ^fMt 5:44
6:30 ^gDt 15:7,
8, 10; Pr 21:26
6:31 ^hMt 7:12
6:32 ⁱMt 5:46

lend to those from whom you expect repayment, what credit is that to you?^j Even sinners lend to sinners, expecting to be repaid in full. ³⁵But love your enemies, do good to them,^k and lend to them without expecting to get anything back. Then your reward will be great, and you will be children^l of the Most High,^m because he is kind to the ungrateful and wicked. ³⁶Be merciful,ⁿ just as your Father^o is merciful.

Judging Others

6:37-42pp — Mt 7:1-5

³⁷“Do not judge, and you will not be judged.^p Do not condemn, and you will not be condemned. Forgive, and you will be forgiven.^q ³⁸Give, and it will be given to you. A good measure, pressed down, shaken together and running over, will be poured into your lap.^r For with the measure you use, it will be measured to you.”^s

³⁹He also told them this parable: “Can the blind lead the blind? Will they not both fall into a pit?^t ⁴⁰The student is not above the teacher, but everyone who is fully trained will be like their teacher.^u

⁴¹“Why do you look at the speck of sawdust in your brother’s eye and pay no attention to the plank in your own eye? ⁴²How can you say to your brother, ‘Brother, let me take the speck out of your eye,’ when you yourself fail to see the plank in your own eye? You hypocrite, first take the plank out of your eye, and then you will see clearly to remove the speck from your brother’s eye.

A Tree and Its Fruit

6:43,44pp — Mt 7:16,18,20

⁴³“No good tree bears bad fruit, nor does a bad tree bear good fruit. ⁴⁴Each tree is recognized by its own fruit.^v People do not pick figs from thornbushes, or grapes from briars. ⁴⁵A good man brings good things out of the good stored up in his heart, and an evil man brings evil things out of the evil stored up in his heart. For the mouth speaks what the heart is full of.^w

6:34 ^jMt 5:42
6:35 ^kver 27
^lRo 8:14
^mMk 5:7
6:36 ⁿJas 2:13
^oMt 5:48;
6:11; Lk 11:2;
12:32; Ro 8:15;
Eph 4:6;
1Pe 1:17; 1Jn 1:3;
3:1
6:37 ^pMt 7:1
^qMt 6:14
6:38 ^rPs 79:12;
Isa 65:6;
7:5 Mt 7:2;
Mk 4:24
6:39 ^sMt 15:14
6:40
^tMt 10:24;
Jn 13:16
6:44 ^uMt 12:33
6:45 ^vPr 4:23;
Mt 12:34, 35;
Mk 7:20

The Wise and Foolish Builders

6:47-49pp — Mt 7:24-27

⁴⁶“Why do you call me, ‘Lord, Lord,’^x and do not do what I say?^y ⁴⁷As for everyone who comes to me and hears my words and puts them into practice,^z I will show you what they are like. ⁴⁸They are like a man building a house, who dug down deep and laid the foundation on rock. When a flood came, the torrent struck that house but could not shake it, because it was well built. ⁴⁹But the one who hears my words and does not put them into practice is like a man who built a house on the ground without a foundation. The moment the torrent struck that house, it collapsed and its destruction was complete.”

The Faith of the Centurion

7:1-10pp — Mt 8:5-13

7 When Jesus had finished saying all this^a to the people who were listening, he entered Capernaum. ²There a centurion’s servant, whom his master valued highly, was sick and about to die. ³The centurion heard of Jesus and sent some elders of the Jews to him, asking him to come and heal his servant. ⁴When they came to Jesus, they pleaded earnestly with him, “This man deserves to have you do this, ⁵because he loves our nation and has built our synagogue.” ⁶So Jesus went with them.

He was not far from the house when the centurion sent friends to say to him: “Lord, don’t trouble yourself, for I do not deserve to have you come under my roof. ⁷That is why I did not even consider myself worthy to come to you. But say the word, and my servant will be healed.^b ⁸For I myself am a man under authority, with soldiers under me. I tell this one, ‘Go,’ and he goes; and that one, ‘Come,’ and he comes. I say to my servant, ‘Do this,’ and he does it.”

⁹When Jesus heard this, he was amazed at him, and turning to the crowd following him, he said, “I tell you, I have not found such great faith even in Israel.” ¹⁰Then the men who had been sent returned to the house and found the servant well.

6:46 ^xJn 13:13
^yMal 1:6;
Mt 7:21
6:47 ^zLk 8:21;
11:28;
Jas 1:22-25
7:1 ^aMt 7:28
7:7 ^bPs 107:20

Jesus Raises a Widow's Son

7:11-16Ref — 1Ki 17:17-24; 2Ki 4:32-37;
Mk 5:21-24,35-43; Jn 11:1-44

¹¹Soon afterward, Jesus went to a town called Nain, and his disciples and a large crowd went along with him. ¹²As he approached the town gate, a dead person was being carried out — the only son of his mother, and she was a widow. And a large crowd from the town was with her. ¹³When the Lord^c saw her, his heart went out to her and he said, **“Don’t cry.”**

¹⁴Then he went up and touched the bier they were carrying him on, and the bearers stood still. He said, **“Young man, I say to you, get up!”**^d ¹⁵The dead man sat up and began to talk, and Jesus gave him back to his mother.

¹⁶They were all filled with awe^e and praised God.^f **“A great prophet^g has appeared among us,”** they said. **“God has come to help his people.”**^h ¹⁷This news about Jesus spread throughout Judea and the surrounding country.ⁱ

Jesus and John the Baptist

7:18-35pp — Mt 11:2-19

¹⁸John’s^j disciples^k told him about all these things. Calling two of them, ¹⁹he sent them to the Lord to ask, **“Are you the one who is to come, or should we expect someone else?”**

²⁰When the men came to Jesus, they said, **“John the Baptist sent us to you to ask, ‘Are you the one who is to come, or should we expect someone else?’”**

²¹At that very time Jesus cured many who had diseases, sicknesses^l and evil spirits, and gave sight to many who were blind. ²²So he replied to the messengers, **“Go back and report to John what you have seen and heard: The blind receive sight, the lame walk, those who have leprosy^a are cleansed, the deaf hear, the dead are raised, and the good news is proclaimed to the poor.”**^m ²³**Blessed is anyone who does not stumble on account of me.”**

²⁴After John’s messengers left, Jesus began to speak to the crowd about John: **“What did you go out into the wilderness to see? A reed**

7:13 ^c ver 19;
Lk 10:1; 13:15;
17:5; 22:61;
24:34; Jn 11:2
7:14 ^d Mt 9:25;
Mk 1:31;
Lk 8:54;
Jn 11:43;
Ac 9:40
7:16 ^e Lk 1:65
^f Mt 9:8
^g ver 39;
Mt 21:11
^h Lk 1:68
7:17 ⁱ Mt 9:26
7:18 ^j Mt 3:1
^k Lk 5:33
7:21 ^l Mt 4:23
7:22
^m Isa 29:18,19;
35:5,6; 61:1,2;
Lk 4:18

swayed by the wind? ²⁵If not, what did you go out to see? A man dressed in fine clothes? No, those who wear expensive clothes and indulge in luxury are in palaces. ²⁶But what did you go out to see? A prophet?ⁿ Yes, I tell you, and more than a prophet. ²⁷This is the one about whom it is written:

**“I will send my messenger ahead of you,
who will prepare your way before you.”**^{bo}

²⁸I tell you, among those born of women there is no one greater than John; yet the one who is least in the kingdom of God^p is greater than he.”

²⁹(All the people, even the tax collectors, when they heard Jesus’ words, acknowledged that God’s way was right, because they had been baptized by John.^q ³⁰But the Pharisees and the experts in the law^r rejected God’s purpose for themselves, because they had not been baptized by John.)

³¹Jesus went on to say, **“To what, then, can I compare the people of this generation? What are they like? ³²They are like children sitting in the marketplace and calling out to each other:**

**“‘We played the pipe for you,
and you did not dance;
we sang a dirge,
and you did not cry.’”**

³³For John the Baptist came neither eating bread nor drinking wine,^s and you say, ‘He has a demon.’ ³⁴The Son of Man came eating and drinking, and you say, ‘Here is a glutton and a drunkard, a friend of tax collectors and sinners.’^t ³⁵But wisdom is proved right by all her children.”

Jesus Anointed by a Sinful Woman

7:37-39Ref — Mt 26:6-13; Mk 14:3-9; Jn 12:1-8
7:41,42Ref — Mt 18:23-34

³⁶When one of the Pharisees invited Jesus to have dinner with him, he went to the Pharisee’s house and reclined at the table. ³⁷A woman in that

^a 22 The Greek word traditionally translated *leprosy* was used for various diseases affecting the skin. ^b 27 Mal. 3:1

7:26 ⁿ Mt 11:9
7:27 ^o Mal 3:1;
Mt 11:10;
Mk 1:2
7:28 ^p Mt 3:2
7:29
^q Mt 21:32;
Mk 1:5; Lk 3:12
7:30 ^r Mt 22:35
7:33 ^s Lk 1:15
7:34 ^t Lk 5:29;
30; 15:1,2

town who lived a sinful life learned that Jesus was eating at the Pharisee's house, so she came there with an alabaster jar of perfume. ³⁸As she stood behind him at his feet weeping, she began to wet his feet with her tears. Then she wiped them with her hair, kissed them and poured perfume on them.

³⁹When the Pharisee who had invited him saw this, he said to himself, "If this man were a prophet,^u he would know who is touching him and what kind of woman she is — that she is a sinner."

⁴⁰Jesus answered him, "Simon, I have something to tell you."

"Tell me, teacher," he said.

⁴¹"Two people owed money to a certain moneylender. One owed him five hundred denarii,^a and the other fifty. ⁴²Neither of them had the money to pay him back, so he forgave the debts of both. Now which of them will love him more?"

⁴³Simon replied, "I suppose the one who had the bigger debt forgiven."

"You have judged correctly," Jesus said.

⁴⁴Then he turned toward the woman and said to Simon, "Do you see this woman? I came into your house. You did not give me any water for my feet,^v but she wet my feet with her tears and wiped them with her hair.

⁴⁵You did not give me a kiss,^w but this woman, from the time I entered, has not stopped kissing my feet. ⁴⁶You did not put oil on my head,^x but she has poured perfume on my feet.

⁴⁷Therefore, I tell you, her many sins have been forgiven — as her great love has shown. But whoever has been forgiven little loves little."

⁴⁸Then Jesus said to her, "Your sins are forgiven."^y

⁴⁹The other guests began to say among themselves, "Who is this who even forgives sins?"

⁵⁰Jesus said to the woman, "Your faith has saved you;^z go in peace."^a

The Parable of the Sower

8:4-15pp — Mt 13:2-23; Mk 4:1-20

8 After this, Jesus traveled about from one town and village to an-

7:39 ^u ver 16;
Mt 21:11
7:44 ^v Ge 18:4;
19:2; 43:24;
Jdg 19:21;
Jn 13:4-14;
1Ti 5:10
7:45
^w Lk 22:47, 48;
Ro 16:16
7:46 ^x Ps 23:5;
Ecc 9:8
7:48 ^y Mt 9:2
7:50 ^z Mt 9:22;
Mk 5:34;
Lk 8:48
^a Ac 15:33

other, proclaiming the good news of the kingdom of God.^b The Twelve were with him,² and also some women who had been cured of evil spirits and diseases: Mary (called Magdalene)^c from whom seven demons had come out; ³Joanna the wife of Chuza, the manager of Herod's^d household; Susanna; and many others. These women were helping to support them out of their own means.

⁴While a large crowd was gathering and people were coming to Jesus from town after town, he told this parable: ⁵"A farmer went out to sow his seed. As he was scattering the seed, some fell along the path; it was trampled on, and the birds ate it up. ⁶Some fell on rocky ground, and when it came up, the plants withered because they had no moisture. ⁷Other seed fell among thorns, which grew up with it and choked the plants. ⁸Still other seed fell on good soil. It came up and yielded a crop, a hundred times more than was sown."

When he said this, he called out, "Whoever has ears to hear, let them hear."^e

⁹His disciples asked him what this parable meant. ¹⁰He said, "The knowledge of the secrets of the kingdom of God has been given to you,^f but to others I speak in parables, so that,

"though seeing, they may not see;

though hearing, they may not understand."^g

¹¹"This is the meaning of the parable: The seed is the word of God.^h ¹²Those along the path are the ones who hear, and then the devil comes and takes away the word from their hearts, so that they may not believe and be saved. ¹³Those on the rocky ground are the ones who receive the word with joy when they hear it, but they have no root. They believe for a while, but in the time of testing they fall away.ⁱ ¹⁴The seed that fell among thorns stands for those who hear, but as they go on their way they are

8:1 ^b Mt 4:23
8:2 ^c Mt 27:55;
56
8:3 ^d Mt 14:1
8:8 ^e Mt 11:15
8:10 ^f Mt 13:11
9:1sa 6:9;
Mt 13:13, 14
8:11 ^h Heb 4:12
8:13 ⁱ Mt 11:6

^a 41 A denarius was the usual daily wage of a day laborer (see Matt. 20:2). ^b 10 Isaiah 6:9

choked by life's worries, riches^j and pleasures, and they do not mature. ¹⁵But the seed on good soil stands for those with a noble and good heart, who hear the word, retain it, and by persevering produce a crop.

A Lamp on a Stand

¹⁶"No one lights a lamp and hides it in a clay jar or puts it under a bed. Instead, they put it on a stand, so that those who come in can see the light.^k ¹⁷For there is nothing hidden that will not be disclosed, and nothing concealed that will not be known or brought out into the open.^l ¹⁸Therefore consider carefully how you listen. Whoever has will be given more; whoever does not have, even what they think they have will be taken from them."^m

Jesus' Mother and Brothers

8:19-21pp — Mt 12:46-50; Mk 3:31-35

¹⁹Now Jesus' mother and brothers came to see him, but they were not able to get near him because of the crowd. ²⁰Someone told him, "Your mother and brothersⁿ are standing outside, wanting to see you."

²¹He replied, "**My mother and brothers are those who hear God's word and put it into practice.**"^o

Jesus Calms the Storm

8:22-25pp — Mt 8:23-27; Mk 4:36-41

8:22-25Ref — Mk 6:47-52; Jn 6:16-21

²²One day Jesus said to his disciples, "**Let us go over to the other side of the lake.**" So they got into a boat and set out. ²³As they sailed, he fell asleep. A squall came down on the lake, so that the boat was being swamped, and they were in great danger.

²⁴The disciples went and woke him, saying, "Master, Master,^p we're going to drown!"

He got up and rebuked^q the wind and the raging waters; the storm subsided, and all was calm.^r ²⁵"**Where is your faith?**" he asked his disciples.

In fear and amazement they asked one another, "Who is this? He commands even the winds and the water, and they obey him."

8:14 ^j Mt 19:23;

1Ti 6:9, 10, 17

8:16 ^k Mt 5:15;

Mk 4:21;

Lk 11:33

8:17 ^l Mt 10:26;

Mk 4:22;

Lk 12:2

8:18

^m Mt 13:12;

25:29; Lk 19:26

8:20 ⁿ Jn 7:5

8:21 ^o Lk 6:47;

11:28; Jn 14:21

8:24 ^p Lk 5:5

^q Lk 4:35, 39;

41 ^r Ps 107:29;

Jnh 1:15

Jesus Restores a Demon-Possessed Man

8:26-37pp — Mt 8:28-34

8:26-39pp — Mk 5:1-20

²⁶They sailed to the region of the Gerasenes,^a which is across the lake from Galilee. ²⁷When Jesus stepped ashore, he was met by a demon-possessed man from the town. For a long time this man had not worn clothes or lived in a house, but had lived in the tombs. ²⁸When he saw Jesus, he cried out and fell at his feet, shouting at the top of his voice, "What do you want with me,^s Jesus, Son of the Most High God?^t I beg you, don't torture me!" ²⁹For Jesus had commanded the impure spirit to come out of the man. Many times it had seized him, and though he was chained hand and foot and kept under guard, he had broken his chains and had been driven by the demon into solitary places.

³⁰Jesus asked him, "**What is your name?**"

"Legion," he replied, because many demons had gone into him. ³¹And they begged Jesus repeatedly not to order them to go into the Abyss.^u

³²A large herd of pigs was feeding there on the hillside. The demons begged Jesus to let them go into the pigs, and he gave them permission. ³³When the demons came out of the man, they went into the pigs, and the herd rushed down the steep bank into the lake^v and was drowned.

³⁴When those tending the pigs saw what had happened, they ran off and reported this in the town and countryside, ³⁵and the people went out to see what had happened. When they came to Jesus, they found the man from whom the demons had gone out, sitting at Jesus' feet,^w dressed and in his right mind; and they were afraid. ³⁶Those who had seen it told the people how the demon-possessed^x man had been cured. ³⁷Then all the people of the region of the Gerasenes asked Jesus to leave them,^y because they were overcome with fear. So he got into the boat and left.

^a 26 Some manuscripts *Gadarenes*; other manuscripts *Gergesenes*; also in verse 37

8:28 ^s Mt 8:29

^t Mk 5:7

8:31 ^u Rev 9:1,

2, 11; 11:7; 17:8;

20:1, 3

8:33 ^v ver 22,

23

8:35 ^w Lk 10:39

8:36 ^x Mt 4:24

8:37 ^y Ac 16:39

³⁸The man from whom the demons had gone out begged to go with him, but Jesus sent him away, saying, **³⁹“Return home and tell how much God has done for you.”** So the man went away and told all over town how much Jesus had done for him.

Jesus Raises a Dead Girl and Heals a Sick Woman

8:40-56pp — Mt 9:18-26; Mk 5:22-43

⁴⁰Now when Jesus returned, a crowd welcomed him, for they were all expecting him. ⁴¹Then a man named Jairus, a synagogue leader,^z came and fell at Jesus’ feet, pleading with him to come to his house ⁴²because his only daughter, a girl of about twelve, was dying.

As Jesus was on his way, the crowds almost crushed him. ⁴³And a woman was there who had been subject to bleeding^a for twelve years,^a but no one could heal her. ⁴⁴She came up behind him and touched the edge of his cloak,^b and immediately her bleeding stopped.

⁴⁵“Who touched me?” Jesus asked.

When they all denied it, Peter said, “Master,^c the people are crowding and pressing against you.”

⁴⁶But Jesus said, **“Someone touched me;^d I know that power has gone out from me.”^e**

⁴⁷Then the woman, seeing that she could not go unnoticed, came trembling and fell at his feet. In the presence of all the people, she told why she had touched him and how she had been instantly healed. ⁴⁸Then he said to her, **“Daughter, your faith has healed you.^f Go in peace.”^g**

⁴⁹While Jesus was still speaking, someone came from the house of Jairus, the synagogue leader.^h “Your daughter is dead,” he said. “Don’t bother the teacher anymore.”

⁵⁰Hearing this, Jesus said to Jairus, **“Don’t be afraid; just believe, and she will be healed.”**

⁵¹When he arrived at the house of Jairus, he did not let anyone go in with him except Peter, John and James,ⁱ and the child’s father and mother. ⁵²Meanwhile, all the people were wailing and mourning^j for her.

8:41 ^zver 49; Mk 5:22
8:43
^a Lev 15:25-30
8:44 ^b Mt 9:20
8:45 ^c Lk 5:5
8:46
^d Mt 14:36; Mk 3:10
^e Lk 5:17; 6:19
8:48 ^f Mt 9:22
^g Ac 15:33
8:49 ^h ver 41
8:51 ⁱ Mt 4:21
8:52 ^j Lk 23:27

“Stop wailing,” Jesus said. **“She is not dead but asleep.”^k**

⁵³They laughed at him, knowing that she was dead. ⁵⁴But he took her by the hand and said, **“My child, get up!”^l** ⁵⁵Her spirit returned, and at once she stood up. Then Jesus told them to give her something to eat. ⁵⁶Her parents were astonished, but he ordered them not to tell anyone what had happened.^m

Jesus Sends Out the Twelve

9:3-5pp — Mt 10:9-15; Mk 6:8-11

9:7-9pp — Mt 14:1,2; Mk 6:14-16

9 When Jesus had called the Twelve together, he gave them power and authority to drive out all demonsⁿ and to cure diseases,^o ²and he sent them out to proclaim the kingdom of God^p and to heal the sick. ³He told them: **“Take nothing for the journey — no staff, no bag, no bread, no money, no extra shirt.^q ⁴Whatever house you enter, stay there until you leave that town. ⁵If people do not welcome you, leave their town and shake the dust off your feet as a testimony against them.”^r** ⁶So they set out and went from village to village, proclaiming the good news and healing people everywhere.

⁷Now Herod^s the tetrarch heard about all that was going on. And he was perplexed because some were saying that John^t had been raised from the dead,^u ⁸others that Elijah had appeared,^v and still others that one of the prophets of long ago had come back to life.^w ⁹But Herod said, “I beheaded John. Who, then, is this I hear such things about?” And he tried to see him.^x

Jesus Feeds the Five Thousand

9:10-17pp — Mt 14:13-21; Mk 6:32-44;

Jn 6:5-13

9:13-17Ref — 2Ki 4:42-44

¹⁰When the apostles^y returned, they reported to Jesus what they had done. Then he took them with him and they withdrew by themselves to a town called Bethsaida,^z ¹¹but the crowds learned about it and followed

^a 43 Many manuscripts *years, and she had spent all she had on doctors*

^k Mt 9:24;

Jn 11:11, 13

8:54 ^l Lk 7:14

8:56 ^m Mt 8:4

9:1 ⁿ Mt 10:1

^o Mt 4:23;

Lk 5:17

9:2 ^p Mt 3:2

9:3 ^q Lk 10:4;

22:35

9:5 ^r Mt 10:14

9:7 ^s Mt 14:1

^t Mt 3:1 ^u ver 19

9:8 ^v Mt 11:14

^w ver 19; Jn 1:21

9:9 ^x Lk 23:8

9:10 ^y Mk 6:30

^z Mt 11:21

him. He welcomed them and spoke to them about the kingdom of God,^a and healed those who needed healing.

¹²Late in the afternoon the Twelve came to him and said, “Send the crowd away so they can go to the surrounding villages and countryside and find food and lodging, because we are in a remote place here.”

¹³He replied, “**You give them something to eat.**”

They answered, “We have only five loaves of bread and two fish — unless we go and buy food for all this crowd.” ¹⁴(About five thousand men were there.)

But he said to his disciples, “**Have them sit down in groups of about fifty each.**” ¹⁵The disciples did so, and everyone sat down. ¹⁶Taking the five loaves and the two fish and looking up to heaven, he gave thanks and broke them.^b Then he gave them to the disciples to distribute to the people. ¹⁷They all ate and were satisfied, and the disciples picked up twelve basketfuls of broken pieces that were left over.

Peter Declares That Jesus Is the Messiah

9:18-20pp — Mt 16:13-16; Mk 8:27-29

9:22-27pp — Mt 16:21-28; Mk 8:31 – 9:1

¹⁸Once when Jesus was praying^c in private and his disciples were with him, he asked them, “**Who do the crowds say I am?**”

¹⁹They replied, “Some say John the Baptist;^d others say Elijah; and still others, that one of the prophets of long ago has come back to life.”^e

²⁰“**But what about you?**” he asked. “**Who do you say I am?**”

Peter answered, “God’s Messiah.”^f

Jesus Predicts His Death

²¹Jesus strictly warned them not to tell this to anyone.^g ²²And he said, “**The Son of Man^h must suffer many thingsⁱ and be rejected by the elders, the chief priests and the teachers of the law,^j and he must be killed^k and on the third day^l be raised to life.**”^m

²³Then he said to them all: “**Whoever wants to be my disciple must deny themselves and take up their cross daily and follow me.**”ⁿ ²⁴For

9:11 ^aver 2;
Mt 3:2
9:16 ^bMt 14:19
9:18 ^cLk 3:21
9:19 ^dMt 3:1
^ever 7, 8
9:20 ^fJn 1:49;
6:66-69; 11:27
9:21
9:22 ^gMt 16:20;
Mk 8:30
9:22 ^hMt 8:20
ⁱMt 16:21
^jMt 27:1,
2 ^kAc 2:23;
3:13 ^lMt 16:21
^mMt 16:21
9:23
ⁿMt 10:38;
Lk 14:27

whoever wants to save their life will lose it, but whoever loses their life for me will save it.^o ²⁵What good is it for someone to gain the whole world, and yet lose or forfeit their very self? ²⁶Whoever is ashamed of me and my words, the Son of Man will be ashamed of them^p when he comes in his glory and in the glory of the Father and of the holy angels.^q

²⁷“Truly I tell you, some who are standing here will not taste death before they see the kingdom of God.”

The Transfiguration

9:28-36pp — Mt 17:1-8; Mk 9:2-8

²⁸About eight days after Jesus said this, he took Peter, John and James^r with him and went up onto a mountain to pray.^s ²⁹As he was praying, the appearance of his face changed, and his clothes became as bright as a flash of lightning. ³⁰Two men, Moses and Elijah, appeared in glorious splendor, talking with Jesus. ³¹They spoke about his departure,^t which he was about to bring to fulfillment at Jerusalem. ³²Peter and his companions were very sleepy,^u but when they became fully awake, they saw his glory and the two men standing with him. ³³As the men were leaving Jesus, Peter said to him, “Master,^v it is good for us to be here. Let us put up three shelters — one for you, one for Moses and one for Elijah.” (He did not know what he was saying.)

³⁴While he was speaking, a cloud appeared and covered them, and they were afraid as they entered the cloud. ³⁵A voice came from the cloud, saying, “This is my Son, whom I have chosen;^w listen to him.”^x ³⁶When the voice had spoken, they found that Jesus was alone. The disciples kept this to themselves and did not tell anyone at that time what they had seen.^y

Jesus Heals a Demon-Possessed Boy

9:37-42,43-45pp — Mt 17:14-18,22,23;
Mk 9:14-27,30-32

³⁷The next day, when they came down from the mountain, a large

9:24 ^oJn 12:25
9:26
^pMt 10:33;
Lk 12:9; 2Ti 2:12
^qMt 16:27
9:28 ^rMt 4:21
^sLk 3:21
9:31 ^t2Pe 1:15
9:32
^uMt 26:43
9:33 ^vLk 5:5
9:35 ^wIsa 42:1
^xMt 3:17
9:36 ^yMt 17:9

^a 31 Greek *exodos*

crowd met him. ³⁸A man in the crowd called out, “Teacher, I beg you to look at my son, for he is my only child. ³⁹A spirit seizes him and he suddenly screams; it throws him into convulsions so that he foams at the mouth. It scarcely ever leaves him and is destroying him. ⁴⁰I begged your disciples to drive it out, but they could not.”

⁴¹“You unbelieving and perverse generation,”^z Jesus replied, “how long shall I stay with you and put up with you? Bring your son here.”

⁴²Even while the boy was coming, the demon threw him to the ground in a convulsion. But Jesus rebuked the impure spirit, healed the boy and gave him back to his father. ⁴³And they were all amazed at the greatness of God.

Jesus Predicts His Death a Second Time

While everyone was marveling at all that Jesus did, he said to his disciples, ⁴⁴“Listen carefully to what I am about to tell you: The Son of Man is going to be delivered into the hands of men.”^a ⁴⁵But they did not understand what this meant. It was hidden from them, so that they did not grasp it,^b and they were afraid to ask him about it.

⁴⁶An argument started among the disciples as to which of them would be the greatest.^c ⁴⁷Jesus, knowing their thoughts,^d took a little child and had him stand beside him. ⁴⁸Then he said to them, “Whoever welcomes this little child in my name welcomes me; and whoever welcomes me welcomes the one who sent me.^e For it is the one who is least among you all who is the greatest.”^f

⁴⁹“Master,”^g said John, “we saw someone driving out demons in your name and we tried to stop him, because he is not one of us.”

⁵⁰“Do not stop him,” Jesus said, “for whoever is not against you is for you.”^h

Samaritan Opposition

⁵¹As the time approached for him to be taken up to heaven,ⁱ Jesus reso-

9:41 ^zDt 32:5
9:44 ^aver 22
9:45 ^bMk 9:32
9:46 ^cLk 22:24
9:47 ^dMt 9:4
9:48
^eMt 10:40
^fMk 9:35
9:49 ^gLk 5:5
9:50
^hMt 12:30;
Lk 11:23
9:51 ⁱMk 16:19

lutely set out for Jerusalem.^j ⁵²And he sent messengers on ahead, who went into a Samaritan^k village to get things ready for him; ⁵³but the people there did not welcome him, because he was heading for Jerusalem. ⁵⁴When the disciples James and John^l saw this, they asked, “Lord, do you want us to call fire down from heaven to destroy them?”^m ⁵⁵But Jesus turned and rebuked them. ⁵⁶Then he and his disciples went to another village.

The Cost of Following Jesus

9:57-60pp — Mt 8:19-22

⁵⁷As they were walking along the road,ⁿ a man said to him, “I will follow you wherever you go.”

⁵⁸Jesus replied, “Foxes have dens and birds have nests, but the Son of Man^o has no place to lay his head.”

⁵⁹He said to another man, “Follow me.”^p

But he replied, “Lord, first let me go and bury my father.”

⁶⁰Jesus said to him, “Let the dead bury their own dead, but you go and proclaim the kingdom of God.”^q

⁶¹Still another said, “I will follow you, Lord; but first let me go back and say goodbye to my family.”^r

⁶²Jesus replied, “No one who puts a hand to the plow and looks back is fit for service in the kingdom of God.”

Jesus Sends Out the Seventy-Two

10:4-12pp — Lk 9:3-5

10:13-15, 21, 22pp — Mt 11:21-23, 25-27

10:23, 24pp — Mt 13:16, 17

10 After this the Lord^s appointed seventy-two^b others^t and sent them two by two^u ahead of him to every town and place where he was about to go.^v ²He told them, “The harvest is plentiful, but the workers are few. Ask the Lord of the harvest, therefore, to send out workers into his harvest field.”^w ³Go! I am sending you out like lambs among wolves.^x ⁴Do not take a purse or bag or sandals; and do not greet anyone on the road.

⁵“When you enter a house, first say, ‘Peace to this house.’ ⁶If someone who promotes peace is there, your peace

^a 54 Some manuscripts *them, just as Elijah did*

^b 1 Some manuscripts *seventy*; also in verse 17

j Lk 13:22; 17:11;
18:31; 19:28
9:52 ^kMt 10:5
9:54 ^lMt 4:21
^m2Ki 1:10, 12
9:57 ⁿver 51
9:58 ^oMt 8:20
9:59 ^pMt 4:19
9:60 ^qMt 3:2
9:61 ^r1Ki 19:20
10:1 ^sLk 7:13
^tLk 9:1, 2, 51,
52 ^uMk 6:7
^vMt 10:1
10:2 ^wMt 9:37,
38; Jn 4:35
10:3 ^xMt 10:16

will rest on them; if not, it will return to you. ⁷Stay there, eating and drinking whatever they give you, for the worker deserves his wages.⁷ Do not move around from house to house.

⁸“When you enter a town and are welcomed, eat what is offered to you.² ⁹Heal the sick who are there and tell them, ‘The kingdom of God^a has come near to you.’ ¹⁰But when you enter a town and are not welcomed, go into its streets and say, ¹¹‘Even the dust of your town we wipe from our feet as a warning to you.’^b Yet be sure of this: The kingdom of God has come near.’^c ¹²I tell you, it will be more bearable on that day for Sodom^d than for that town.^e

¹³“Woe to you,^f Chorazin! Woe to you, Bethsaida! For if the miracles that were performed in you had been performed in Tyre and Sidon, they would have repented long ago, sitting in sackcloth^g and ashes. ¹⁴But it will be more bearable for Tyre and Sidon at the judgment than for you. ¹⁵And you, Capernaum,^h will you be lifted to the heavens? No, you will go down to Hades.^a

¹⁶“Whoever listens to you listens to me; whoever rejects you rejects me; but whoever rejects me rejects him who sent me.”ⁱ

¹⁷The seventy-two^j returned with joy and said, “Lord, even the demons submit to us in your name.”^k

¹⁸He replied, “I saw Satan^l fall like lightning from heaven.^m ¹⁹I have given you authority to trample on snakesⁿ and scorpions and to overcome all the power of the enemy; nothing will harm you. ²⁰However, do not rejoice that the spirits submit to you, but rejoice that your names are written in heaven.”^o

²¹At that time Jesus, full of joy through the Holy Spirit, said, “I praise you, Father, Lord of heaven and earth, because you have hidden these things from the wise and learned, and revealed them to little children.^p Yes, Father, for this is what you were pleased to do.

²²“All things have been committed to me by my Father.^q No one knows who the Son is except the Father, and

10:7 ^y Mt 10:10;
1Co 9:14;
1Ti 5:18
10:8 ^z 1Co 10:27
10:9 ^a Mt 3:2;
10:7
10:11
^b Mt 10:14;
Mk 6:11 ^c ver 9
10:12
^d Mt 10:15
^e Mt 11:24
10:13 ^f Lk 6:24-
26 ^g Rev 11:3
10:15 ^h Mt 4:13
10:16
ⁱ Mt 10:40;
Jn 13:20
10:17 ^j ver 1
^k Mk 16:17
10:18 ^l Mt 4:10
^m Isa 14:12;
Rev 9:1; 12:8, 9
10:19
ⁿ Mk 16:18;
Ac 28:3-5
10:20
^o Ex 32:32;
Ps 69:28;
Da 12:1;
Php 4:3;
Heb 12:23;
Rev 13:8; 20:12;
21:27
10:21
^p 1Co 12:26-29
10:22
^q Mt 28:18

^r Jn 1:18
10:24
^s 1Pe 1:10-12
10:25
^t Mt 19:16;
Lk 18:18
10:27 ^u Dt 6:5
^v Lev 19:18;
Mt 5:43
10:28
^w Lev 18:5;
Ro 7:10
10:29 ^x Lk 16:15
10:31
^y Lev 21:1-3
10:33 ^z Mt 10:5

no one knows who the Father is except the Son and those to whom the Son chooses to reveal him.”^r

²³Then he turned to his disciples and said privately, “Blessed are the eyes that see what you see. ²⁴For I tell you that many prophets and kings wanted to see what you see but did not see it, and to hear what you hear but did not hear it.”^s

The Parable of the Good Samaritan

10:25-28pp — Mt 22:34-40; Mk 12:28-31

²⁵On one occasion an expert in the law stood up to test Jesus. “Teacher,” he asked, “what must I do to inherit eternal life?”^t

²⁶“What is written in the Law?” he replied. “How do you read it?”

²⁷He answered, “‘Love the Lord your God with all your heart and with all your soul and with all your strength and with all your mind’^{b,u} and, ‘Love your neighbor as yourself.’^{c,v}

²⁸“You have answered correctly,” Jesus replied. “Do this and you will live.”^w

²⁹But he wanted to justify himself,^x so he asked Jesus, “And who is my neighbor?”

³⁰In reply Jesus said: “A man was going down from Jerusalem to Jericho, when he was attacked by robbers. They stripped him of his clothes, beat him and went away, leaving him half dead. ³¹A priest happened to be going down the same road, and when he saw the man, he passed by on the other side.^y ³²So too, a Levite, when he came to the place and saw him, passed by on the other side. ³³But a Samaritan,^z as he traveled, came where the man was; and when he saw him, he took pity on him. ³⁴He went to him and bandaged his wounds, pouring on oil and wine. Then he put the man on his own donkey, brought him to an inn and took care of him. ³⁵The next day he took out two denarii^d and gave them to the innkeeper. ‘Look after him,’ he

^a 15 That is, the realm of the dead

^b 27 Deut. 6:5 ^c 27 Lev. 19:18 ^d 35 A denarius was the usual daily wage of a day laborer (see Matt. 20:2).

said, ‘and when I return, I will reimburse you for any extra expense you may have.’

³⁶“Which of these three do you think was a neighbor to the man who fell into the hands of robbers?”

³⁷The expert in the law replied, “The one who had mercy on him.”

Jesus told him, “Go and do likewise.”

At the Home of Martha and Mary

³⁸As Jesus and his disciples were on their way, he came to a village where a woman named Martha^a opened her home to him. ³⁹She had a sister called Mary,^b who sat at the Lord’s feet^c listening to what he said. ⁴⁰But Martha was distracted by all the preparations that had to be made. She came to him and asked, “Lord, don’t you care^d that my sister has left me to do the work by myself? Tell her to help me!”

⁴¹“Martha, Martha,” the Lord answered, “you are worried^e and upset about many things, ⁴²but few things are needed — or indeed only one.^f Mary has chosen what is better, and it will not be taken away from her.”

Jesus’ Teaching on Prayer

11:2-4pp — Mt 6:9-13

11:9-13pp — Mt 7:7-11

11 One day Jesus was praying^g in a certain place. When he finished, one of his disciples said to him, “Lord,^h teach us to pray, just as John taught his disciples.”

²He said to them, “When you pray, say:

“‘Father,^b
hallowed be your name,
your kingdomⁱ come.^c

³Give us each day our daily bread.

⁴Forgive us our sins,
for we also forgive everyone
who sins against us.^{dj}

And lead us not into
temptation.^e”^k

⁵Then Jesus said to them, “Suppose you have a friend, and you go to him at midnight and say, ‘Friend, lend me three loaves of bread; ^{6a}a friend of mine on a journey has come to me, and I have no food to offer

10:38 ^a Jn 11:1;
12:2
10:39 ^b Jn 11:1;
12:3 ^c Lk 8:35
10:40
^d Mk 4:38
10:41
^e Mt 6:25-34;
Lk 12:11, 22
10:42 ^f Ps 27:4
11:1 ^g Lk 3:21
^h Jn 13:13
11:2 ⁱ Mt 3:2
11:4 ^j Mt 18:35;
Mk 11:25
^k Mt 26:41;
Jas 1:13

him.’ ⁷And suppose the one inside answers, ‘Don’t bother me. The door is already locked, and my children and I are in bed. I can’t get up and give you anything.’ ⁸I tell you, even though he will not get up and give you the bread because of friendship, yet because of your shameless audacity^f he will surely get up and give you as much as you need.¹

⁹“So I say to you: Ask and it will be given to you;^m seek and you will find; knock and the door will be opened to you. ¹⁰For everyone who asks receives; the one who seeks finds; and to the one who knocks, the door will be opened.

¹¹“Which of you fathers, if your son asks for⁹ a fish, will give him a snake instead? ¹²Or if he asks for an egg, will give him a scorpion? ¹³If you then, though you are evil, know how to give good gifts to your children, how much more will your Father in heaven give the Holy Spirit to those who ask him!”

Jesus and Beelzebul

11:14,15,17-22,24-26pp — Mt 12:22,24-29,43-45
11:17-22pp — Mk 3:23-27

¹⁴Jesus was driving out a demon that was mute. When the demon left, the man who had been mute spoke, and the crowd was amazed.ⁿ ¹⁵But some of them said, “By Beelzebul,^o the prince of demons, he is driving out demons.”^p ¹⁶Others tested him by asking for a sign from heaven.^q

¹⁷Jesus knew their thoughts^r and said to them: “Any kingdom divided against itself will be ruined, and a house divided against itself will fall. ¹⁸If Satan^s is divided against himself, how can his kingdom stand? I say this because you claim that I drive out demons by Beelzebul. ¹⁹Now if I drive out demons by Beelzebul, by whom do your followers drive them out? So

11:8 ¹ Lk 18:1-6
11:9 ^m Mt 7:7
11:14 ⁿ Mt 9:32,
33
11:15 ^o Mk 3:22
^p Mt 9:34
11:16 ^q Mt 12:38
11:17 ^r Mt 9:4
11:18 ^s Mt 4:10

^a 42 Some manuscripts *but only one thing is needed* ^b 2 Some manuscripts *Our Father in heaven* ^c 2 Some manuscripts *come. May your will be done on earth as it is in heaven.*

^d 4 Greek *everyone who is indebted to us*

^e 4 Some manuscripts *temptation, but deliver us from the evil one* ^f 8 Or *yet to preserve his good name* ^g 11 Some manuscripts *for bread, will give him a stone? Or if he asks for*

then, they will be your judges. ²⁰But if I drive out demons by the finger of God,^t then the kingdom of God^u has come upon you.

²¹“When a strong man, fully armed, guards his own house, his possessions are safe. ²²But when someone stronger attacks and overpowers him, he takes away the armor in which the man trusted and divides up his plunder.

²³“Whoever is not with me is against me, and whoever does not gather with me scatters.”^v

²⁴“When an impure spirit comes out of a person, it goes through arid places seeking rest and does not find it. Then it says, ‘I will return to the house I left.’ ²⁵When it arrives, it finds the house swept clean and put in order. ²⁶Then it goes and takes seven other spirits more wicked than itself, and they go in and live there. And the final condition of that person is worse than the first.”^w

²⁷As Jesus was saying these things, a woman in the crowd called out, “Blessed is the mother who gave you birth and nursed you.”^x

²⁸He replied, “Blessed rather are those who hear the word of God^y and obey it.”^z

The Sign of Jonah

11:29-32pp — Mt 12:39-42

²⁹As the crowds increased, Jesus said, “This is a wicked generation. It asks for a sign,^a but none will be given it except the sign of Jonah.^b ³⁰For as Jonah was a sign to the Ninevites, so also will the Son of Man be to this generation. ³¹The Queen of the South will rise at the judgment with the people of this generation and condemn them, for she came from the ends of the earth to listen to Solomon’s wisdom;^c and now something greater than Solomon is here. ³²The men of Nineveh will stand up at the judgment with this generation and condemn it, for they repented at the preaching of Jonah;^d and now something greater than Jonah is here.

The Lamp of the Body

11:34,35pp — Mt 6:22,23

³³“No one lights a lamp and puts

11:20 ^tEx 8:19

^uMt 3:2

11:23

^vMt 12:30;

Mk 9:40;

Lk 9:50

11:26

^w2Pe 2:20

11:27 ^xLk 23:29

11:28

^yHeb 4:12

^zPr 8:32;

Lk 6:47; 8:21;

Jn 14:21

11:29 ^aver 16;

Mt 12:38

^bJnh 1:17;

Mt 16:4

11:31 ^c1Ki 10:11;

2Ch 9:1

11:32 ^dJnh 3:5

it in a place where it will be hidden, or under a bowl. Instead they put it on its stand, so that those who come in may see the light.^e ³⁴Your eye is the lamp of your body. When your eyes are healthy,^a your whole body also is full of light. But when they are unhealthy,^b your body also is full of darkness. ³⁵See to it, then, that the light within you is not darkness. ³⁶Therefore, if your whole body is full of light, and no part of it dark, it will be just as full of light as when a lamp shines its light on you.”

Woes on the Pharisees and the Experts in the Law

³⁷When Jesus had finished speaking, a Pharisee invited him to eat with him; so he went in and reclined at the table.^f ³⁸But the Pharisee was surprised when he noticed that Jesus did not first wash before the meal.^g

³⁹Then the Lord^h said to him, “Now then, you Pharisees clean the outside of the cup and dish, but inside you are full of greed and wickedness.ⁱ ⁴⁰You foolish people!^j Did not the one who made the outside make the inside also? ⁴¹But now as for what is inside you — be generous to the poor,^k and everything will be clean for you.^l

⁴²“Woe to you Pharisees, because you give God a tenth^m of your mint, rue and all other kinds of garden herbs, but you neglect justice and the love of God.ⁿ You should have practiced the latter without leaving the former undone.^o

⁴³“Woe to you Pharisees, because you love the most important seats in the synagogues and respectful greetings in the marketplaces.^p

⁴⁴“Woe to you, because you are like unmarked graves,^q which people walk over without knowing it.”

⁴⁵One of the experts in the law^r answered him, “Teacher, when you say these things, you insult us also.”

⁴⁶Jesus replied, “And you experts in the law, woe to you, because you load people down with burdens they

^a 34 The Greek for *healthy* here implies

generous. ^b 34 The Greek for *unhealthy* here implies *stingy.*

11:33 ^eMt 5:15;

Mk 4:21;

Lk 8:16

11:37 ^fLk 7:36;

14:1

11:38

^gMk 7:3, 4

11:39 ^hLk 7:13

ⁱMt 23:25, 26;

Mk 7:20-23

11:40

^jLk 12:20;

1Co 15:36

11:41 ^kLk 12:33

^lAc 10:15

11:42 ^mLk 18:12

ⁿDt 6:5;

Mic 6:8

^oMt 23:23

11:43 ^pMt 23:6,

7; Mk 12:38-39;

Lk 14:7; 20:46

11:44

^qMt 23:27

11:45 ^rMt 22:35

can hardly carry, and you yourselves will not lift one finger to help them.⁵

⁴⁷“Woe to you, because you build tombs for the prophets, and it was your ancestors who killed them. ⁴⁸So you testify that you approve of what your ancestors did; they killed the prophets, and you build their tombs.^t ⁴⁹Because of this, God in his wisdom^u said, ‘I will send them prophets and apostles, some of whom they will kill and others they will persecute.’^v ⁵⁰Therefore this generation will be held responsible for the blood of all the prophets that has been shed since the beginning of the world, ⁵¹from the blood of Abel^w to the blood of Zechariah,^x who was killed between the altar and the sanctuary. Yes, I tell you, this generation will be held responsible for it all.^y

⁵²“Woe to you experts in the law, because you have taken away the key to knowledge. You yourselves have not entered, and you have hindered those who were entering.”^z

⁵³When Jesus went outside, the Pharisees and the teachers of the law began to oppose him fiercely and to besiege him with questions, ⁵⁴waiting to catch him in something he might say.^a

Warnings and Encouragements

12:2-9pp — Mt 10:26-33

12 Meanwhile, when a crowd of many thousands had gathered, so that they were trampling on one another, Jesus began to speak first to his disciples, saying: “Be^a on your guard against the yeast of the Pharisees, which is hypocrisy.^b ²There is nothing concealed that will not be disclosed, or hidden that will not be made known.^c ³What you have said in the dark will be heard in the daylight, and what you have whispered in the ear in the inner rooms will be proclaimed from the roofs.

⁴“I tell you, my friends,^d do not be afraid of those who kill the body and after that can do no more. ⁵But I will show you whom you should fear: Fear him who, after your body has been killed, has authority to throw you into hell. Yes, I tell you, fear

11:46 ^sMt 23:4

11:48

^tMt 23:29-32;

Ac 7:51-53

11:49

^u1Co 1:24,

30; Col 2:3

^vMt 23:34

11:51 ^wGe 4:8

^x2Ch 24:20, 21

^yMt 23:35, 36

11:52 ^zMt 23:13

11:54

^aMt 12:10;

Mk 12:13

12:1 ^bMt 16:6,

11, 12; Mk 8:15

12:2 ^cMk 4:22;

Lk 8:17

12:4 ^dJn 15:14,

15

him.^e ⁶Are not five sparrows sold for two pennies? Yet not one of them is forgotten by God. ⁷Indeed, the very hairs of your head are all numbered.^f Don't be afraid; you are worth more than many sparrows.^g

⁸“I tell you, whoever publicly acknowledges me before others, the Son of Man will also acknowledge before the angels of God.^h ⁹But whoever disowns me before others will be disownedⁱ before the angels of God. ¹⁰And everyone who speaks a word against the Son of Man^j will be forgiven, but anyone who blasphemes against the Holy Spirit will not be forgiven.^k

¹¹“When you are brought before synagogues, rulers and authorities, do not worry about how you will defend yourselves or what you will say,^l ¹²for the Holy Spirit will teach you at that time what you should say.”^m

The Parable of the Rich Fool

¹³Someone in the crowd said to him, “Teacher, tell my brother to divide the inheritance with me.”

¹⁴Jesus replied, “Man, who appointed me a judge or an arbiter between you?” ¹⁵Then he said to them, “Watch out! Be on your guard against all kinds of greed; life does not consist in an abundance of possessions.”ⁿ

¹⁶And he told them this parable: “The ground of a certain rich man yielded an abundant harvest. ¹⁷He thought to himself, ‘What shall I do? I have no place to store my crops.’

¹⁸“Then he said, ‘This is what I'll do. I will tear down my barns and build bigger ones, and there I will store my surplus grain. ¹⁹And I'll say to myself, ‘You have plenty of grain laid up for many years. Take life easy; eat, drink and be merry.’”

²⁰“But God said to him, ‘You fool!^o This very night your life will be demanded from you.^p Then who will get what you have prepared for yourself?’^q

²¹“This is how it will be with whoever stores up things for themselves but is not rich toward God.”^r

^a 1 Or *speak to his disciples, saying: “First of all, be*

12:5

^eHeb 10:31

12:7 ^fMt 10:30

9 Mt 12:12

12:8 ^hLk 15:10

12:9 ⁱMk 8:38;

2Ti 2:12

12:10 ^jMt 8:20

^kMt 12:31, 32;

Mk 3:28-29;

1Jn 5:16

12:11 ^lMt 10:17,

19; Mk 13:11;

Lk 21:12, 14

12:12 ^mEx 4:12;

Mt 10:20;

Mk 13:11;

Lk 21:15

12:15

ⁿJob 20:20;

31:24; Ps 62:10

12:20

^oJer 17:11;

Lk 11:40

^pJob 27:8

^qPs 39:6; 49:10

12:21 ^rver 33

Do Not Worry

12:22-31pp — Mt 6:25-33

²²Then Jesus said to his disciples: “Therefore I tell you, do not worry about your life, what you will eat; or about your body, what you will wear. ²³For life is more than food, and the body more than clothes. ²⁴Consider the ravens: They do not sow or reap, they have no storeroom or barn; yet God feeds them.⁵ And how much more valuable you are than birds! ²⁵Who of you by worrying can add a single hour to your life^a? ²⁶Since you cannot do this very little thing, why do you worry about the rest?

²⁷“Consider how the wild flowers grow. They do not labor or spin. Yet I tell you, not even Solomon in all his splendor^t was dressed like one of these. ²⁸If that is how God clothes the grass of the field, which is here today, and tomorrow is thrown into the fire, how much more will he clothe you — you of little faith!^u ²⁹And do not set your heart on what you will eat or drink; do not worry about it. ³⁰For the pagan world runs after all such things, and your Father^v knows that you need them.^w ³¹But seek his kingdom,^x and these things will be given to you as well.^y

³²“Do not be afraid,^z little flock, for your Father has been pleased to give you the kingdom.^a ³³Sell your possessions and give to the poor.^b Provide purses for yourselves that will not wear out, a treasure in heaven^c that will never fail, where no thief comes near and no moth destroys.^d ³⁴For where your treasure is, there your heart will be also.^e

Watchfulness

12:35,36pp — Mt 25:1-13; Mk 13:33-37
12:39,40; 42-46pp — Mt 24:43-51

³⁵“Be dressed ready for service and keep your lamps burning, ³⁶like servants waiting for their master to return from a wedding banquet, so that when he comes and knocks they can immediately open the door for him. ³⁷It will be good for those servants whose master finds them watching when he comes.^f Truly I tell you, he

12:24
⁵ Job 38:41;
Ps 147:9
12:27
^t 1Ki 10:4-7
12:28
^u Mt 6:30
12:30 ^v Lk 6:36
^w Mt 6:8
12:31 ^x Mt 3:2
^y Mt 19:29
12:32
^z Mt 14:27
^a Mt 25:34
12:33
^b Mt 19:21;
Ac 2:45
^c Mt 6:20
^d Jas 5:2
12:34 ^e Mt 6:21
12:37
^f Mt 24:42, 46;
25:13

will dress himself to serve, will have them recline at the table and will come and wait on them.⁹ ³⁸It will be good for those servants whose master finds them ready, even if he comes in the middle of the night or toward daybreak. ³⁹But understand this: If the owner of the house had known at what hour the thief^h was coming, he would not have let his house be broken into. ⁴⁰You also must be ready,ⁱ because the Son of Man will come at an hour when you do not expect him.”

⁴¹Peter asked, “Lord, are you telling this parable to us, or to everyone?”

⁴²The Lord^j answered, “Who then is the faithful and wise manager, whom the master puts in charge of his servants to give them their food allowance at the proper time? ⁴³It will be good for that servant whom the master finds doing so when he returns. ⁴⁴Truly I tell you, he will put him in charge of all his possessions. ⁴⁵But suppose the servant says to himself, ‘My master is taking a long time in coming,’ and he then begins to beat the other servants, both men and women, and to eat and drink and get drunk. ⁴⁶The master of that servant will come on a day when he does not expect him and at an hour he is not aware of.^k He will cut him to pieces and assign him a place with the unbelievers.

⁴⁷“The servant who knows the master’s will and does not get ready or does not do what the master wants will be beaten with many blows.^l ⁴⁸But the one who does not know and does things deserving punishment will be beaten with few blows.^m From everyone who has been given much, much will be demanded; and from the one who has been entrusted with much, much more will be asked.

Not Peace but Division

12:51-53pp — Mt 10:34-36

⁴⁹“I have come to bring fire on the earth, and how I wish it were already kindled! ⁵⁰But I have a baptismⁿ to undergo, and what constraint I am under

⁹ Mt 20:28
12:39
^h Mt 6:19;
1Th 5:2;
2Pe 3:10;
Rev 3:3; 16:15
12:40
ⁱ Mk 13:33;
Lk 21:36
12:42 ^j Lk 7:13
12:46 ^k ver 40
12:47 ^l Dt 25:2
12:48
^m Lev 5:17;
Nu 15:27-30
12:50
ⁿ Mk 10:38

^a 25 Or single cubit to your height

until it is completed!^o ⁵¹Do you think I came to bring peace on earth? No, I tell you, but division. ⁵²From now on there will be five in one family divided against each other, three against two and two against three. ⁵³They will be divided, father against son and son against father, mother against daughter and daughter against mother, mother-in-law against daughter-in-law and daughter-in-law against mother-in-law.”^p

Interpreting the Times

⁵⁴He said to the crowd: “When you see a cloud rising in the west, immediately you say, ‘It’s going to rain,’ and it does.^q ⁵⁵And when the south wind blows, you say, ‘It’s going to be hot,’ and it is. ⁵⁶Hypocrites! You know how to interpret the appearance of the earth and the sky. How is it that you don’t know how to interpret this present time?”

⁵⁷“Why don’t you judge for yourselves what is right? ⁵⁸As you are going with your adversary to the magistrate, try hard to be reconciled on the way, or your adversary may drag you off to the judge, and the judge turn you over to the officer, and the officer throw you into prison.^s ⁵⁹I tell you, you will not get out until you have paid the last penny.”^t

Repent or Perish

13 Now there were some present at that time who told Jesus about the Galileans whose blood Pilate^u had mixed with their sacrifices. ²Jesus answered, “Do you think that these Galileans were worse sinners than all the other Galileans because they suffered this way?^v ³I tell you, no! But unless you repent, you too will all perish. ⁴Or those eighteen who died when the tower in Siloam^w fell on them — do you think they were more guilty than all the others living in Jerusalem? ⁵I tell you, no! But unless you repent,^x you too will all perish.”

⁶Then he told this parable: “A man had a fig tree growing in his vineyard, and he went to look for fruit on it but did not find any.^y ⁷So he said to the man who took care of the vineyard,

12:50
^o Jn 19:30
 12:53 ^p Mic 7:6;
 Mt 10:21
 12:54 ^q Mt 16:2
 12:56 ^r Mt 16:3
 12:58 ^s Mt 5:25
 12:59 ^t Mt 5:26;
 Mk 12:42
 13:1 ^u Mt 27:2
 13:2 ^v Jn 9:2, 3
 13:4 ^w Jn 9:7, 11
 13:5 ^x Mt 3:2;
 Ac 2:38
 13:6 ^y Isa 5:2;
 Jer 8:13;
 Mt 21:19

‘For three years now I’ve been coming to look for fruit on this fig tree and haven’t found any. Cut it down!^z Why should it use up the soil?’

⁸“‘Sir,’ the man replied, ‘leave it alone for one more year, and I’ll dig around it and fertilize it. ⁹If it bears fruit next year, fine! If not, then cut it down.’”

Jesus Heals a Crippled Woman on the Sabbath

¹⁰On a Sabbath Jesus was teaching in one of the synagogues,^a ¹¹and a woman was there who had been crippled by a spirit for eighteen years.^b She was bent over and could not straighten up at all. ¹²When Jesus saw her, he called her forward and said to her, “Woman, you are set free from your infirmity.” ¹³Then he put his hands on her,^c and immediately she straightened up and praised God.

¹⁴Indignant because Jesus had healed on the Sabbath,^d the synagogue leader^e said to the people, “There are six days for work.^f So come and be healed on those days, not on the Sabbath.”

¹⁵The Lord answered him, “You hypocrites! Doesn’t each of you on the Sabbath untie your ox or donkey from the stall and lead it out to give it water?^g ¹⁶Then should not this woman, a daughter of Abraham,^h whom Satanⁱ has kept bound for eighteen long years, be set free on the Sabbath day from what bound her?”

¹⁷When he said this, all his opponents were humiliated,^j but the people were delighted with all the wonderful things he was doing.

The Parables of the Mustard Seed and the Yeast

13:18, 19pp — Mk 4:30-32

13:18-21pp — Mt 13:31-33

¹⁸Then Jesus asked, “What is the kingdom of God^k like?^l What shall I compare it to? ¹⁹It is like a mustard seed, which a man took and planted in his garden. It grew and became a tree,^m and the birds perched in its branches.”ⁿ

²⁰Again he asked, “What shall I compare the kingdom of God to?

13:7 ^z Mt 3:10
 13:10 ^a Mt 4:23
 13:11 ^b ver 16
 13:13 ^c Mk 5:23
 13:14 ^d Mt 12:2;
 Lk 14:3
^e Mk 5:22
^f Ex 20:9
 13:15 ^g Lk 14:5
 13:16 ^h Lk 3:8;
 19:9 ⁱ Mt 4:10
 13:17 ^j Isa 66:5
 13:18 ^k Mt 3:2
^l Mt 13:24
 13:19 ^m Lk 17:6
ⁿ Mt 13:32

²¹It is like yeast that a woman took and mixed into about sixty pounds^a of flour until it worked all through the dough.”^o

The Narrow Door

²²Then Jesus went through the towns and villages, teaching as he made his way to Jerusalem.^p ²³Someone asked him, “Lord, are only a few people going to be saved?”

He said to them, ²⁴“Make every effort to enter through the narrow door,^q because many, I tell you, will try to enter and will not be able to. ²⁵Once the owner of the house gets up and closes the door, you will stand outside knocking and pleading, ‘Sir, open the door for us.’

“But he will answer, ‘I don’t know you or where you come from.’”

²⁶“Then you will say, ‘We ate and drank with you, and you taught in our streets.’

²⁷“But he will reply, ‘I don’t know you or where you come from. Away from me, all you evildoers!’^s

²⁸“There will be weeping there, and gnashing of teeth,^t when you see Abraham, Isaac and Jacob and all the prophets in the kingdom of God, but you yourselves thrown out. ²⁹People will come from east and west^u and north and south, and will take their places at the feast in the kingdom of God. ³⁰Indeed there are those who are last who will be first, and first who will be last.”^v

Jesus’ Sorrow for Jerusalem

13:34,35pp — Mt 23:37-39

13:34,35Ref — Lk 19:41

³¹At that time some Pharisees came to Jesus and said to him, “Leave this place and go somewhere else. Herod^w wants to kill you.”

³²He replied, “Go tell that fox, ‘I will keep on driving out demons and healing people today and tomorrow, and on the third day I will reach my goal.’^x ³³In any case, I must press on today and tomorrow and the next day — for surely no prophet^y can die outside Jerusalem!

³⁴“Jerusalem, Jerusalem, you who kill the prophets and stone those

13:21 ^o1Co 5:6

13:22 ^pLk 9:51

13:24 ^qMt 7:13

13:25 ^rMt 7:23;

25:10-12

13:27 ^sMt 7:23;

25:41

13:28 ^tMt 8:12

13:29 ^uMt 8:11

13:30

^vMt 19:30

13:31 ^wMt 14:1

13:32

^xHeb 2:10

13:33 ^yMt 21:11

sent to you, how often I have longed to gather your children together, as a hen gathers her chicks under her wings,^z and you were not willing. ³⁵Look, your house is left to you desolate.^a I tell you, you will not see me again until you say, ‘Blessed is he who comes in the name of the Lord.’^{b”b}

Jesus at a Pharisee’s House

14:8-10Ref — Pr 25:6,7

14 One Sabbath, when Jesus went to eat in the house of a prominent Pharisee,^c he was being carefully watched.^d ²There in front of him was a man suffering from abnormal swelling of his body. ³Jesus asked the Pharisees and experts in the law,^e “Is it lawful to heal on the Sabbath or not?”^f ⁴But they remained silent. So taking hold of the man, he healed him and sent him on his way.

⁵Then he asked them, “If one of you has a child^c or an ox that falls into a well on the Sabbath day, will you not immediately pull it out?”^g ⁶And they had nothing to say.

⁷When he noticed how the guests picked the places of honor at the table,^h he told them this parable: ⁸“When someone invites you to a wedding feast, do not take the place of honor, for a person more distinguished than you may have been invited. ⁹If so, the host who invited both of you will come and say to you, ‘Give this person your seat.’ Then, humiliated, you will have to take the least important place. ¹⁰But when you are invited, take the lowest place, so that when your host comes, he will say to you, ‘Friend, move up to a better place.’ Then you will be honored in the presence of all the other guests. ¹¹For all those who exalt themselves will be humbled, and those who humble themselves will be exalted.”ⁱ

¹²Then Jesus said to his host, “When you give a luncheon or dinner, do not invite your friends, your brothers or sisters, your relatives, or your rich neighbors; if you do, they may invite

^a 21 Or about 27 kilograms ^b 35 Psalm 118:26

^c 5 Some manuscripts *donkey*

13:34

^z Mt 23:37

13:35

^a Jer 12:17; 22:5

^b Ps 118:26;

Mt 21:9;

Lk 19:38

14:1 ^c Lk 7:36;

11:37 ^d Mt 12:10

14:3 ^e Mt 22:35

^f Mt 12:2

14:5 ^g Lk 13:15

14:7 ^h Lk 11:43

14:11 ⁱ Mt 23:12;

Lk 18:14

you back and so you will be repaid.¹³ But when you give a banquet, invite the poor, the crippled, the lame, the blind,¹⁴ and you will be blessed. Although they cannot repay you, you will be repaid at the resurrection of the righteous.”^k

The Parable of the Great Banquet

14:16-24 Ref — Mt 22:2-14

¹⁵When one of those at the table with him heard this, he said to Jesus, “Blessed is the one who will eat at the feast^l in the kingdom of God.”^m

¹⁶Jesus replied: “A certain man was preparing a great banquet and invited many guests. ¹⁷At the time of the banquet he sent his servant to tell those who had been invited, ‘Come, for everything is now ready.’

¹⁸“But they all alike began to make excuses. The first said, ‘I have just bought a field, and I must go and see it. Please excuse me.’

¹⁹“Another said, ‘I have just bought five yoke of oxen, and I’m on my way to try them out. Please excuse me.’

²⁰“Still another said, ‘I just got married, so I can’t come.’

²¹“The servant came back and reported this to his master. Then the owner of the house became angry and ordered his servant, ‘Go out quickly into the streets and alleys of the town and bring in the poor, the crippled, the blind and the lame.’ⁿ

²²“‘Sir,’ the servant said, ‘what you ordered has been done, but there is still room.’

²³“Then the master told his servant, ‘Go out to the roads and country lanes and compel them to come in, so that my house will be full. ²⁴I tell you, not one of those who were invited will get a taste of my banquet.’”^o

The Cost of Being a Disciple

²⁵Large crowds were traveling with Jesus, and turning to them he said: ²⁶“If anyone comes to me and does not hate father and mother, wife and children, brothers and sisters — yes, even their own life — such a person cannot be my disciple.^p ²⁷And whoever does not carry their cross and follow me cannot be my disciple.^q

14:13 ^jver 21
14:14 ^kAc 24:15
14:15 ^lIsa 25:6;
Mt 26:29;
Lk 13:29;
Rev 19:9
^mMt 3:2
14:21 ⁿver 13
14:24
^oMt 21:43;
Ac 13:46
14:26
^pMt 10:37;
Jn 12:25
14:27
^qMt 10:38;
Lk 9:23

²⁸“Suppose one of you wants to build a tower. Won’t you first sit down and estimate the cost to see if you have enough money to complete it? ²⁹For if you lay the foundation and are not able to finish it, everyone who sees it will ridicule you, ³⁰saying, ‘This person began to build and wasn’t able to finish.’

³¹“Or suppose a king is about to go to war against another king. Won’t he first sit down and consider whether he is able with ten thousand men to oppose the one coming against him with twenty thousand? ³²If he is not able, he will send a delegation while the other is still a long way off and will ask for terms of peace. ³³In the same way, those of you who do not give up everything you have cannot be my disciples.^r

³⁴“Salt is good, but if it loses its saltiness, how can it be made salty again?^s ³⁵It is fit neither for the soil nor for the manure pile; it is thrown out.^t

“Whoever has ears to hear, let them hear.”^u

The Parable of the Lost Sheep

15:4-7 pp — Mt 18:12-14

15 Now the tax collectors^v and sinners were all gathering around to hear Jesus. ²But the Pharisees and the teachers of the law muttered, “This man welcomes sinners and eats with them.”^w

³Then Jesus told them this parable:^x ⁴“Suppose one of you has a hundred sheep and loses one of them. Doesn’t he leave the ninety-nine in the open country and go after the lost sheep until he finds it?^y ⁵And when he finds it, he joyfully puts it on his shoulders ⁶and goes home. Then he calls his friends and neighbors together and says, ‘Rejoice with me; I have found my lost sheep.’^z ⁷I tell you that in the same way there will be more rejoicing in heaven over one sinner who repents than over ninety-nine righteous persons who do not need to repent.^a

The Parable of the Lost Coin

⁸“Or suppose a woman has ten

14:33
^rPhp 3:7,8
14:34
^sMk 9:50
14:35 ^tMt 5:13
^uMt 11:15
15:1 ^vLk 5:29
15:2 ^wMt 9:11
15:3 ^xMt 13:3
15:4 ^yPs 23;
119:176;
Jer 31:10;
Eze 34:11-16;
Lk 5:32; 19:10
15:6 ^zver 9
15:7 ^aver 10

silver coins^a and loses one. Doesn't she light a lamp, sweep the house and search carefully until she finds it? ⁹And when she finds it, she calls her friends and neighbors together and says, 'Rejoice with me; I have found my lost coin.'^b ¹⁰In the same way, I tell you, there is rejoicing in the presence of the angels of God over one sinner who repents."^c

The Parable of the Lost Son

¹¹Jesus continued: "There was a man who had two sons.^d ¹²The younger one said to his father, 'Father, give me my share of the estate.'^e So he divided his property^f between them.

¹³"Not long after that, the younger son got together all he had, set off for a distant country and there squandered his wealth^g in wild living. ¹⁴After he had spent everything, there was a severe famine in that whole country, and he began to be in need. ¹⁵So he went and hired himself out to a citizen of that country, who sent him to his fields to feed pigs.^h ¹⁶He longed to fill his stomach with the pods that the pigs were eating, but no one gave him anything.

¹⁷"When he came to his senses, he said, 'How many of my father's hired servants have food to spare, and here I am starving to death! ¹⁸I will set out and go back to my father and say to him: Father, I have sinnedⁱ against heaven and against you. ¹⁹I am no longer worthy to be called your son; make me like one of your hired servants.'^j So he got up and went to his father.

"But while he was still a long way off, his father saw him and was filled with compassion for him; he ran to his son, threw his arms around him and kissed him.^j

²¹"The son said to him, 'Father, I have sinned against heaven and against you.^k I am no longer worthy to be called your son.'

²²"But the father said to his servants, 'Quick! Bring the best robe^l and put it on him. Put a ring on his finger^m and sandals on his feet. ²³Bring the fattened calf and kill it. Let's have a feast and celebrate. ²⁴For this son of

15:9 ^bver 6
15:10 ^cver 7
15:11 ^dMt 21:28
15:12 ^eDt 21:17
^fver 30
15:13 ^gver 30;
Lk 16:1
15:15 ^hLv 11:7
15:18
ⁱLv 26:40;
Mt 3:2
15:20
^jGe 45:14, 15;
46:29; Ac 20:37
15:21 ^kPs 51:4
15:22 ^lZec 3:4;
Rev 6:11
^mGe 41:42

mine was dead and is alive again;ⁿ he was lost and is found.' So they began to celebrate.^o

²⁵"Meanwhile, the older son was in the field. When he came near the house, he heard music and dancing. ²⁶So he called one of the servants and asked him what was going on. ²⁷'Your brother has come,' he replied, 'and your father has killed the fattened calf because he has him back safe and sound.'

²⁸"The older brother became angry^p and refused to go in. So his father went out and pleaded with him. ²⁹But he answered his father, 'Look! All these years I've been slaving for you and never disobeyed your orders. Yet you never gave me even a young goat so I could celebrate with my friends. ³⁰But when this son of yours who has squandered your property^q with prostitutes^r comes home, you kill the fattened calf for him!'

³¹"'My son,' the father said, 'you are always with me, and everything I have is yours. ³²But we had to celebrate and be glad, because this brother of yours was dead and is alive again; he was lost and is found.'"^s

The Parable of the Shrewd Manager

16 Jesus told his disciples: "There was a rich man whose manager was accused of wasting his possessions.^t ²So he called him in and asked him, 'What is this I hear about you? Give an account of your management, because you cannot be manager any longer.'

³"The manager said to himself, 'What shall I do now? My master is taking away my job. I'm not strong enough to dig, and I'm ashamed to beg — ⁴I know what I'll do so that, when I lose my job here, people will welcome me into their houses.'

⁵"So he called in each one of his master's debtors. He asked the first, 'How much do you owe my master?'

⁶"'Nine hundred gallons^b of olive oil,' he replied.

"The manager told him, 'Take your

15:24 ⁿEph 2:1,
5:14; 1Ti 5:6
^over 32
15:28 ^pJnh 4:1
15:30 ^qver 12,
13 ^rPr 29:3
15:32 ^sver 24;
Mal 3:17
16:1 ^tLk 15:13,
30

^a 8 Greek *ten drachmas*, each worth about a day's wages ^b 6 Or about 3,000 liters

bill, sit down quickly, and make it four hundred and fifty.’

7“Then he asked the second, ‘And how much do you owe?’

“‘A thousand bushels^a of wheat,’ he replied.

“He told him, ‘Take your bill and make it eight hundred.’

8“The master commended the dishonest manager because he had acted shrewdly. For the people of this world^u are more shrewd^v in dealing with their own kind than are the people of the light.^w 9I tell you, use worldly wealth^x to gain friends for yourselves, so that when it is gone, you will be welcomed into eternal dwellings.^y

10“Whoever can be trusted with very little can also be trusted with much,^z and whoever is dishonest with very little will also be dishonest with much. 11So if you have not been trustworthy in handling worldly wealth,^a who will trust you with true riches? 12And if you have not been trustworthy with someone else’s property, who will give you property of your own?

13“No one can serve two masters. Either you will hate the one and love the other, or you will be devoted to the one and despise the other. You cannot serve both God and money.”^b

14The Pharisees, who loved money,^c heard all this and were sneering at Jesus.^d 15He said to them, “You are the ones who justify yourselves^e in the eyes of others, but God knows your hearts.^f What people value highly is detestable in God’s sight.

Additional Teachings

16“The Law and the Prophets were proclaimed until John.^g Since that time, the good news of the kingdom of God is being preached,^h and everyone is forcing their way into it. 17It is easier for heaven and earth to disappear than for the least stroke of a pen to drop out of the Law.ⁱ

18“Anyone who divorces his wife and marries another woman commits adultery, and the man who marries a divorced woman commits adultery.^j

16:8 ^uPs 17:14
^vPs 18:26
^wJn 12:36;
 Eph 5:8;
 1Th 5:5
 16:9 ^xver 11,
 13 ^yMt 19:21;
 Lk 12:33
 16:10
^zMt 25:21, 23;
 Lk 19:17
 16:11 ^aver 9, 13
 16:13 ^bver 9, 11;
 Mt 6:24
 16:14 ^c1Ti 3:3
^dLk 23:35
 16:15 ^eLk 10:29
^f1Sa 16:7;
 Rev 2:23
 16:16 ^gMt 11:12,
 13 ^hMt 4:23
 16:17 ⁱMt 5:18
 16:18 ^jMt 5:31,
 32; 19:9;
 Mk 10:11;
 Ro 7:2, 3;
 1Co 7:10, 11

16:19
^kEze 16:49
 16:20 ^lAc 3:2
 16:21
^mMt 15:27
 16:24 ⁿver 30;
 Lk 3:8 ^oMt 5:22
 16:25 ^pPs 17:14
^qLk 6:21, 24, 25
 16:28
^rAc 2:40;
 20:23; 1Th 4:6
 16:29
^sLk 24:27,
 44; Jn 5:45-
 47; Ac 15:21
^tLk 4:17;
 Jn 1:45
 16:30 ^uver 24;
 Lk 3:8
 17:1 ^vMt 5:29
^wMt 18:7

The Rich Man and Lazarus

19“‘There was a rich man who was dressed in purple and fine linen and lived in luxury every day.^k 20At his gate was laid a beggar^l named Lazarus, covered with sores²¹ and longing to eat what fell from the rich man’s table.^m Even the dogs came and licked his sores.

22“‘The time came when the beggar died and the angels carried him to Abraham’s side. The rich man also died and was buried. 23In Hades, where he was in torment, he looked up and saw Abraham far away, with Lazarus by his side. 24So he called to him, ‘Father Abraham,ⁿ have pity on me and send Lazarus to dip the tip of his finger in water and cool my tongue, because I am in agony in this fire.’^o

25“‘But Abraham replied, ‘Son, remember that in your lifetime you received your good things, while Lazarus received bad things,^p but now he is comforted here and you are in agony.^q 26And besides all this, between us and you a great chasm has been set in place, so that those who want to go from here to you cannot, nor can anyone cross over from there to us.’

27“‘He answered, ‘Then I beg you, father, send Lazarus to my family, 28for I have five brothers. Let him warn them,^r so that they will not also come to this place of torment.’

29“‘Abraham replied, ‘They have Moses^s and the Prophets;^t let them listen to them.’

30“‘No, father Abraham,^u he said, ‘but if someone from the dead goes to them, they will repent.’

31“‘He said to him, ‘If they do not listen to Moses and the Prophets, they will not be convinced even if someone rises from the dead.’”

Sin, Faith, Duty

17 Jesus said to his disciples: “Things that cause people to stumble^v are bound to come, but woe to anyone through whom they come.^w 2It would be better for them

^a 7 Or about 30 tons

to be thrown into the sea with a millstone tied around their neck than to cause one of these little ones^x to stumble.^y ³So watch yourselves.

⁴If your brother or sister^a sins against you, rebuke them;^z and if they repent, forgive them.^a ⁴Even if they sin against you seven times in a day and seven times come back to you saying ‘I repent,’ you must forgive them.”^b

⁵The apostles^c said to the Lord, ^d“Increase our faith!”

⁶He replied, “If you have faith as small as a mustard seed,^e you can say to this mulberry tree, ‘Be uprooted and planted in the sea,’ and it will obey you.”^f

⁷“Suppose one of you has a servant plowing or looking after the sheep. Will he say to the servant when he comes in from the field, ‘Come along now and sit down to eat’? ⁸Won’t he rather say, ‘Prepare my supper, get yourself ready and wait on me^g while I eat and drink; after that you may eat and drink’? ⁹Will he thank the servant because he did what he was told to do? ¹⁰So you also, when you have done everything you were told to do, should say, ‘We are unworthy servants; we have only done our duty.’”^h

Jesus Heals Ten Men With Leprosy

¹¹Now on his way to Jerusalem,ⁱ Jesus traveled along the border between Samaria and Galilee.^j ¹²As he was going into a village, ten men who had leprosy^{bk} met him. They stood at a distance^l ¹³and called out in a loud voice, “Jesus, Master,^m have pity on us!”

¹⁴When he saw them, he said, “Go, show yourselves to the priests.”ⁿ And as they went, they were cleansed.

¹⁵One of them, when he saw he was healed, came back, praising God^o in a loud voice. ¹⁶He threw himself at Jesus’ feet and thanked him—and he was a Samaritan.^p

¹⁷Jesus asked, “Were not all ten cleansed? Where are the other nine? ¹⁸Has no one returned to give praise to God except this foreigner?” ¹⁹Then he said to him, “Rise and go; your faith has made you well.”^q

17:2
^x Mk 10:24;
 Lk 10:21
^y Mt 5:29
 17:3 ^z Mt 18:15
^a Eph 4:32;
 Col 3:13
 17:4 ^b Mt 18:21,
 22
 17:5 ^c Mk 6:30
^d Lk 7:13
 17:6 ^e Mt 13:31;
 17:20; Lk 13:19
^f Mt 21:21;
 Mk 9:23
 17:8 ^g Lk 12:37
 17:10 ^h 1Co 9:16
 17:11 ⁱ Lk 9:51
^j Lk 9:51, 52;
 Jn 4:3, 4
 17:12 ^k Mt 8:2
^l Lev 13:45, 46
 17:13 ^m Lk 5:5
 17:14
ⁿ Lev 14:2;
 Mt 8:4
 17:15 ^o Mt 9:8
 17:16 ^p Mt 10:5
 17:19 ^q Mt 9:22

17:20 ^r Mt 3:2
 17:21 ^s ver 23
 17:22 ^t Mt 8:20
^u Mt 9:15;
 Lk 5:35
 17:23
^v Mt 24:23;
 Mk 13:21;
 Lk 21:8
 17:24
^w Mt 24:27
 17:25 ^x Mt 16:21
^y Lk 9:22; 18:32
^z Mk 13:30;
 Lk 21:32
 17:26
^a Ge 7:6-24
 17:28
^b Ge 19:1-28
 17:30
^c Mt 10:23;
 16:27; 24:3,
 27, 37, 39;
 25:31; 1Co 1:7;
 1Th 2:19;
 2Th 1:7; 2:8;
 2Pe 3:4; Rev 1:7
 17:31
^d Mt 24:17, 18;
 Mk 13:15-16
 17:32
^e Ge 19:26
 17:33 ^f Jn 12:25

The Coming of the Kingdom of God

17:26,27pp — Mt 24:37-39

²⁰Once, on being asked by the Pharisees when the kingdom of God would come,^r Jesus replied, “The coming of the kingdom of God is not something that can be observed, ²¹nor will people say, ‘Here it is,’ or ‘There it is,’^s because the kingdom of God is in your midst.”^c

²²Then he said to his disciples, “The time is coming when you will long to see one of the days of the Son of Man,^t but you will not see it.”^u ²³People will tell you, ‘There he is!’ or ‘Here he is!’ Do not go running off after them.^v ²⁴For the Son of Man in his day^d will be like the lightning,^w which flashes and lights up the sky from one end to the other. ²⁵But first he must suffer many things^x and be rejected^y by this generation.^z

²⁶“Just as it was in the days of Noah,^a so also will it be in the days of the Son of Man. ²⁷People were eating, drinking, marrying and being given in marriage up to the day Noah entered the ark. Then the flood came and destroyed them all.

²⁸“It was the same in the days of Lot.^b People were eating and drinking, buying and selling, planting and building. ²⁹But the day Lot left Sodom, fire and sulfur rained down from heaven and destroyed them all.

³⁰“It will be just like this on the day the Son of Man is revealed.^c ³¹On that day no one who is on the housetop, with possessions inside, should go down to get them. Likewise, no one in the field should go back for anything.^d ³²Remember Lot’s wife!^e ³³Whoever tries to keep their life will lose it, and whoever loses their life will preserve it.^f ³⁴I tell you, on that night two people will be in one bed; one will be taken and the other left. ³⁵Two women will be grinding grain

^a 3 The Greek word for brother or sister (*adelphos*) refers here to a fellow disciple, whether man or woman. ^b 12 The Greek word traditionally translated *leprosy* was used for various diseases affecting the skin. ^c 21 Or is within you ^d 24 Some manuscripts do not have in his day.

together; one will be taken and the other left.”⁹ [36]^a

³⁷“Where, Lord?” they asked.

He replied, “Where there is a dead body, there the vultures will gather.”^h

The Parable of the Persistent Widow

18 Then Jesus told his disciples a parable to show them that they should always pray and not give up.ⁱ

²He said: “In a certain town there was a judge who neither feared God nor cared what people thought. ³And there was a widow in that town who kept coming to him with the plea, ‘Grant me justice^j against my adversary.’

⁴“For some time he refused. But finally he said to himself, ‘Even though I don’t fear God or care what people think, ⁵yet because this widow keeps bothering me, I will see that she gets justice, so that she won’t eventually come and attack me!’”^k

⁶And the Lord^l said, “Listen to what the unjust judge says. ⁷And will not God bring about justice for his chosen ones, who cry out^m to him day and night? Will he keep putting them off? ⁸I tell you, he will see that they get justice, and quickly. However, when the Son of Manⁿ comes, ⁹will he find faith on the earth?”

The Parable of the Pharisee and the Tax Collector

⁹To some who were confident of their own righteousness^p and looked down on everyone else,^q Jesus told this parable: ¹⁰“Two men went up to the temple to pray,^r one a Pharisee and the other a tax collector. ¹¹The Pharisee stood by himself^s and prayed: ‘God, I thank you that I am not like other people — robbers, evil-doers, adulterers — or even like this tax collector. ¹²I fast^t twice a week and give a tenth^u of all I get.’

¹³“But the tax collector stood at a distance. He would not even look up to heaven, but beat his breast^v and said, ‘God, have mercy on me, a sinner.’”^w

¹⁴“I tell you that this man, rather than the other, went home justified

17:35
⁹ Mt 24:41
 17:37
^h Mt 24:28
 18:1 ¹ Isa 40:31;
 Lk 11:5-8;
 Ac 1:14;
 Ro 12:12;
 Eph 6:18;
 Col 4:2;
 1Th 5:17
 18:3 ¹ Isa 1:17
 18:5 ^k Lk 11:8
 18:6 ¹ Lk 7:13
 18:7
^m Ex 22:23;
 Ps 88:1;
 Rev 6:10
 18:8 ⁿ Mt 8:20
^o Mt 16:27
 18:9 ^p Lk 16:15
^q Isa 65:5
 18:10 ^r Ac 3:1
 18:11 ^s Mt 6:5;
 Mk 11:25
 18:12 ^t Isa 58:3;
 Mt 9:14
^u Mal 3:8;
 Lk 11:42
 18:13 ^v Isa 66:2;
 Jer 31:19;
 Lk 23:48
^w Lk 5:32;
 1Ti 1:15

before God. For all those who exalt themselves will be humbled, and those who humble themselves will be exalted.”^x

The Little Children and Jesus

18:15-17pp — Mt 19:13-15; Mk 10:13-16

¹⁵People were also bringing babies to Jesus for him to place his hands on them. When the disciples saw this, they rebuked them. ¹⁶But Jesus called the children to him and said, “Let the little children come to me, and do not hinder them, for the kingdom of God belongs to such as these. ¹⁷Truly I tell you, anyone who will not receive the kingdom of God like a little child^y will never enter it.”

The Rich and the Kingdom of God

18:18-30pp — Mt 19:16-29; Mk 10:17-30

¹⁸A certain ruler asked him, “Good teacher, what must I do to inherit eternal life?”^z

¹⁹“Why do you call me good?” Jesus answered. “No one is good — except God alone. ²⁰You know the commandments: ‘You shall not commit adultery, you shall not murder, you shall not steal, you shall not give false testimony, honor your father and mother.’”^{b”a}

²¹“All these I have kept since I was a boy,” he said.

²²When Jesus heard this, he said to him, “You still lack one thing. Sell everything you have and give to the poor,^b and you will have treasure in heaven.^c Then come, follow me.”

²³When he heard this, he became very sad, because he was very wealthy. ²⁴Jesus looked at him and said, “How hard it is for the rich to enter the kingdom of God!^d ²⁵Indeed, it is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle than for someone who is rich to enter the kingdom of God.”

²⁶Those who heard this asked, “Who then can be saved?”

²⁷Jesus replied, “What is impossible with man is possible with God.”^e

²⁸Peter said to him, “We have left all we had to follow you!”^f

^a 36 Some manuscripts include here words similar to Matt. 24:40. ^b 20 Exodus 20:12-16; Deut. 5:16-20

18:14
^x Mt 23:12;
 Lk 14:11
 18:17 ^y Mt 11:25;
 18:3
 18:18 ^z Lk 10:25
 18:20
^a Ex 20:12-16;
 Dt 5:16-20;
 Ro 13:9
 18:22 ^b Ac 2:45
^c Mt 6:20
 18:24 ^d Pr 11:28
 18:27
^e Mt 19:26
 18:28 ^f Mt 4:19

²⁹“Truly I tell you,” Jesus said to them, “no one who has left home or wife or brothers or sisters or parents or children for the sake of the kingdom of God ³⁰will fail to receive many times as much in this age, and in the age to come ⁹eternal life.”^h

Jesus Predicts His Death a Third Time

18:31-33pp — Mt 20:17-19; Mk 10:32-34

³¹Jesus took the Twelve aside and told them, “We are going up to Jerusalem,ⁱ and everything that is written by the prophets^j about the Son of Man^k will be fulfilled. ³²He will be delivered over to the Gentiles.^l They will mock him, insult him and spit on him; ³³they will flog him^m and kill him.ⁿ On the third day^o he will rise again.”^p

³⁴The disciples did not understand any of this. Its meaning was hidden from them, and they did not know what he was talking about.^q

A Blind Beggar Receives His Sight

18:35-43pp — Mt 20:29-34; Mk 10:46-52

³⁵As Jesus approached Jericho,^r a blind man was sitting by the roadside begging. ³⁶When he heard the crowd going by, he asked what was happening. ³⁷They told him, “Jesus of Nazareth is passing by.”^s

³⁸He called out, “Jesus, Son of David,^t have mercy^u on me!”

³⁹Those who led the way rebuked him and told him to be quiet, but he shouted all the more, “Son of David, have mercy on me!”^v

⁴⁰Jesus stopped and ordered the man to be brought to him. When he came near, Jesus asked him, ⁴¹“What do you want me to do for you?”

“Lord, I want to see,” he replied.

⁴²Jesus said to him, “Receive your sight; your faith has healed you.”^w ⁴³Immediately he received his sight and followed Jesus, praising God. When all the people saw it, they also praised God.^x

Zacchaeus the Tax Collector

19 Jesus entered Jericho^y and was passing through. ²A man was there by the name of Zacchaeus;

18:30
⁹ Mt 12:32
^h Mt 25:46
^{18:31} ¹ Lk 9:51
ⁱ Ps 22; Isa 53
^k Mt 8:20
^{18:32} ¹ Lk 23:1
^{18:33}
^m Mt 16:21
ⁿ Ac 2:23
^o Mt 16:21
^p Mt 16:21
^{18:34}
^q Mk 9:32;
^r Lk 9:45
^{18:35} ¹ Lk 19:1
^{18:37} ⁵ Lk 19:4
^{18:38} ^t ver 39;
^{18:39} ^v ver 38
^{18:42}
^w Mt 9:22
^{18:43} ^x Mt 9:8;
^{18:43} ^y Lk 13:17
^{19:1} ^y Lk 18:35

he was a chief tax collector and was wealthy. ³He wanted to see who Jesus was, but because he was short he could not see over the crowd. ⁴So he ran ahead and climbed a sycamore-fig^z tree to see him, since Jesus was coming that way.^a

⁵When Jesus reached the spot, he looked up and said to him, “Zacchaeus, come down immediately. I must stay at your house today.” ⁶So he came down at once and welcomed him gladly.

⁷All the people saw this and began to mutter, “He has gone to be the guest of a sinner.”^b

⁸But Zacchaeus stood up and said to the Lord,^c “Look, Lord! Here and now I give half of my possessions to the poor, and if I have cheated anybody out of anything,^d I will pay back four times the amount.”^e

⁹Jesus said to him, “Today salvation has come to this house, because this man, too, is a son of Abraham.^f ¹⁰For the Son of Man came to seek and to save the lost.”^g

The Parable of the Ten Minas

19:12-27Ref — Mt 25:14-30

¹¹While they were listening to this, he went on to tell them a parable, because he was near Jerusalem and the people thought that the kingdom of God^h was going to appear at once.ⁱ

¹²He said: “A man of noble birth went to a distant country to have himself appointed king and then to return. ¹³So he called ten of his servants^j and gave them ten minas.^a ‘Put this money to work,’ he said, ‘until I come back.’

¹⁴“But his subjects hated him and sent a delegation after him to say, ‘We don’t want this man to be our king.’

¹⁵“He was made king, however, and returned home. Then he sent for the servants to whom he had given the money, in order to find out what they had gained with it.

¹⁶“The first one came and said, ‘Sir, your mina has earned ten more.’

¹⁷“Well done, my good servant!”^k his master replied. ‘Because you have

^a 13 A mina was about three months’ wages.

19:4 ^z 1Ki 10:27;
¹ Ch 27:28;
² Isa 9:10
^a Lk 18:37
^{19:7} ^b Mt 9:11
^{19:8} ^c Lk 7:13
^d Lk 3:12;
¹³ ^e Ex 22:1;
¹³ ^e Lev 6:4;
⁵; Nu 5:7;
² Sa 12:6
^{19:9} ^f Lk 3:8;
^{13:16}; Ro 4:16;
^{Gal} 3:7
^{19:10}
⁹ Eze 34:12,16;
^{Jn} 3:17
^{19:11} ^h Mt 3:2
ⁱ Lk 17:20;
^{Ac} 1:6
^{19:13} ^j Mk 13:34
^{19:17} ^k Pr 27:18

been trustworthy in a very small matter, take charge of ten cities.¹

¹⁸“The second came and said, ‘Sir, your mina has earned five more.’

¹⁹“His master answered, ‘You take charge of five cities.’

²⁰“Then another servant came and said, ‘Sir, here is your mina; I have kept it laid away in a piece of cloth. ²¹I was afraid of you, because you are a hard man. You take out what you did not put in and reap what you did not sow.’^m

²²“His master replied, ‘I will judge you by your own words,ⁿ you wicked servant! You knew, did you, that I am a hard man, taking out what I did not put in, and reaping what I did not sow?^o ²³Why then didn’t you put my money on deposit, so that when I came back, I could have collected it with interest?’

²⁴“Then he said to those standing by, ‘Take his mina away from him and give it to the one who has ten minas.’

²⁵“‘Sir,’ they said, ‘he already has ten!’

²⁶“He replied, ‘I tell you that to everyone who has, more will be given, but as for the one who has nothing, even what they have will be taken away.^p ²⁷But those enemies of mine who did not want me to be king over them — bring them here and kill them in front of me.’”

Jesus Comes to Jerusalem as King

19:29-38pp — Mt 21:1-9; Mk 11:1-10

19:35-38pp — Jn 12:12-15

²⁸After Jesus had said this, he went on ahead, going up to Jerusalem.^q

²⁹As he approached Bethphage and Bethany^r at the hill called the Mount of Olives,^s he sent two of his disciples, saying to them, ³⁰“Go to the village ahead of you, and as you enter it, you will find a colt tied there, which no one has ever ridden. Untie it and bring it here. ³¹If anyone asks you, ‘Why are you untying it?’ say, ‘The Lord needs it.’”

³²Those who were sent ahead went and found it just as he had told them.^t ³³As they were untying the colt, its owners asked them, “Why are you untying the colt?”

19:17 ¹Lk 16:10

19:21

^m Mt 25:24

19:22

ⁿ 2Sa 1:16;

Job 15:6

^o Mt 25:26

19:26

^p Mt 13:12;

25:29; Lk 8:18

19:28

^q Mk 10:32;

Lk 9:51

19:29 ^r Mt 21:17

^s Mt 21:1

19:32 ^t Lk 22:13

19:36 ^u 2Ki 9:13

19:37 ^v Mt 21:1

19:38

^w Ps 118:26;

Lk 13:35

^x Lk 2:14

19:39

^y Mt 21:15, 16

19:40

^z Hab 2:11

19:41

^a Isa 22:4;

Lk 13:34, 35

19:43

^b Isa 29:3;

Jer 6:6;

Eze 4:2; 26:8;

Lk 21:20

19:44 ^c Ps 137:9

^d Mt 24:2;

Mk 13:2;

Lk 21:6

^e 1Pe 2:12

19:46 ^f Isa 56:7

^g Jer 7:11

19:47

^h Mt 26:55

ⁱ Mt 12:14;

Mk 11:18

³⁴They replied, “The Lord needs it.”

³⁵They brought it to Jesus, threw their cloaks on the colt and put Jesus on it. ³⁶As he went along, people spread their cloaks^u on the road.

³⁷When he came near the place where the road goes down the Mount of Olives,^v the whole crowd of disciples began joyfully to praise God in loud voices for all the miracles they had seen:

³⁸“Blessed is the king who comes in the name of the Lord!”^{aw}

“Peace in heaven and glory in the highest!”^x

³⁹Some of the Pharisees in the crowd said to Jesus, “Teacher, rebuke your disciples!”^y

⁴⁰“I tell you,” he replied, “if they keep quiet, the stones will cry out.”^z

⁴¹As he approached Jerusalem and saw the city, he wept over it^a

⁴²and said, “If you, even you, had only known on this day what would bring you peace — but now it is hidden from your eyes. ⁴³The days will come upon you when your enemies will build an embankment against you and encircle you and hem you in on every side.^b ⁴⁴They will dash you to the ground, you and the children within your walls.^c They will not leave one stone on another,^d because you did not recognize the time of God’s coming^e to you.”

Jesus at the Temple

19:45, 46pp — Mt 21:12-16; Mk 11:15-18;

Jn 2:13-16

⁴⁵When Jesus entered the temple courts, he began to drive out those who were selling. ⁴⁶“It is written,” he said to them, “‘My house will be a house of prayer’^b;^f but you have made it ‘a den of robbers.’^c”^g

⁴⁷Every day he was teaching at the temple.^h But the chief priests, the teachers of the law and the leaders among the people were trying to kill him.ⁱ ⁴⁸Yet they could not find any way to do it, because all the people hung on his words.

^a 38 Psalms 118:26 ^b 46 Isaiah 56:7

^c 46 Jer. 7:11

The Authority of Jesus Questioned

20:1-8pp — Mt 21:23-27; Mk 11:27-33

20 One day as Jesus was teaching the people in the temple courts^j and proclaiming the good news,^k the chief priests and the teachers of the law, together with the elders, came up to him. ²“Tell us by what authority you are doing these things,” they said. “Who gave you this authority?”^l

³He replied, “I will also ask you a question. Tell me: ⁴John’s baptism^m — was it from heaven, or of human origin?”

⁵They discussed it among themselves and said, “If we say, ‘From heaven,’ he will ask, ‘Why didn’t you believe him?’ ⁶But if we say, ‘Of human origin,’ all the peopleⁿ will stone us, because they are persuaded that John was a prophet.”^o

⁷So they answered, “We don’t know where it was from.”

⁸Jesus said, “Neither will I tell you by what authority I am doing these things.”

The Parable of the Tenants

20:9-19pp — Mt 21:33-46; Mk 12:1-12

⁹He went on to tell the people this parable: “A man planted a vineyard,^p rented it to some farmers and went away for a long time.^q ¹⁰At harvest time he sent a servant to the tenants so they would give him some of the fruit of the vineyard. But the tenants beat him and sent him away empty-handed. ¹¹He sent another servant, but that one also they beat and treated shamefully and sent away empty-handed. ¹²He sent still a third, and they wounded him and threw him out.

¹³“Then the owner of the vineyard said, ‘What shall I do? I will send my son, whom I love;’ perhaps they will respect him.’

¹⁴“But when the tenants saw him, they talked the matter over. ‘This is the heir,’ they said. ‘Let’s kill him, and the inheritance will be ours.’ ¹⁵So they threw him out of the vineyard and killed him.

“What then will the owner of the vineyard do to them? ¹⁶He will come

20:1 ⁱMt 26:55
^kLk 8:1
20:2 ^lJn 2:18;
Ac 4:7; 7:27
20:4 ^mMk 1:4
20:6 ⁿLk 7:29
^oMt 11:9
20:9 ^pIsa 5:1-7
^qMt 25:14
20:13 ^rMt 3:17

and kill those tenants^s and give the vineyard to others.”

When the people heard this, they said, “God forbid!”

¹⁷Jesus looked directly at them and asked, “Then what is the meaning of that which is written:

“‘The stone the builders rejected has become the cornerstone’^{a?}”^t

¹⁸Everyone who falls on that stone will be broken to pieces; anyone on whom it falls will be crushed.”^u

¹⁹The teachers of the law and the chief priests looked for a way to arrest him^v immediately, because they knew he had spoken this parable against them. But they were afraid of the people.^w

Paying Taxes to Caesar

20:20-26pp — Mt 22:15-22; Mk 12:13-17

²⁰Keeping a close watch on him, they sent spies, who pretended to be sincere. They hoped to catch Jesus in something he said,^x so that they might hand him over to the power and authority of the governor.^y ²¹So the spies questioned him: “Teacher, we know that you speak and teach what is right, and that you do not show partiality but teach the way of God in accordance with the truth.^z ²²Is it right for us to pay taxes to Caesar or not?”

²³He saw through their duplicity and said to them, ²⁴“Show me a denarius. Whose image and inscription are on it?”

“Caesar’s,” they replied.

²⁵He said to them, “Then give back to Caesar what is Caesar’s,^a and to God what is God’s.”

²⁶They were unable to trap him in what he had said there in public. And astonished by his answer, they became silent.

The Resurrection and Marriage

20:27-40pp — Mt 22:23-33; Mk 12:18-27

²⁷Some of the Sadducees,^b who say there is no resurrection,^c came to Jesus with a question. ²⁸“Teacher,” they said, “Moses wrote for us that if

20:16
^sLk 19:27
20:17
^tPs 118:22;
Ac 4:11
20:18
^uIsa 8:14, 15
20:19
^vLk 19:47
^wMk 11:18
20:20
^xMt 12:10
^yMt 27:2
20:21 ^zJn 3:2
20:25
^aLk 23:2;
Ro 13:7
20:27 ^bAc 4:1
^cAc 23:8;
1Co 15:12

^a 17 Psalm 118:22

a man's brother dies and leaves a wife but no children, the man must marry the widow and raise up offspring for his brother.^d ²⁹Now there were seven brothers. The first one married a woman and died childless. ³⁰The second ³¹and then the third married her, and in the same way the seven died, leaving no children. ³²Finally, the woman died too. ³³Now then, at the resurrection whose wife will she be, since the seven were married to her?"

³⁴Jesus replied, "The people of this age marry and are given in marriage. ³⁵But those who are considered worthy of taking part in the age to come^e and in the resurrection from the dead will neither marry nor be given in marriage, ³⁶and they can no longer die; for they are like the angels. They are God's children,^f since they are children of the resurrection. ³⁷But in the account of the burning bush, even Moses showed that the dead rise, for he calls the Lord 'the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob.'^g ³⁸He is not the God of the dead, but of the living, for to him all are alive."

³⁹Some of the teachers of the law responded, "Well said, teacher!" ⁴⁰And no one dared to ask him any more questions.^h

Whose Son Is the Messiah?

20:41-47pp — Mt 22:41 – 23:7; Mk 12:35-40

⁴¹Then Jesus said to them, "Why is it said that the Messiah is the son of David?ⁱ ⁴²David himself declares in the Book of Psalms:

"The Lord said to my Lord:
"Sit at my right hand

⁴³until I make your enemies
a footstool for your feet."^j

⁴⁴David calls him 'Lord.' How then can he be his son?"

Warning Against the Teachers of the Law

⁴⁵While all the people were listening, Jesus said to his disciples, ⁴⁶"Beware of the teachers of the law. They like to walk around in flowing robes and love to be greeted with respect in the marketplaces and have the most

20:28 ^dDt 25:5
20:35
^eMt 12:32
20:36 ^fJn 1:12;
1Jn 3:1-2
20:37 ^gEx 3:6
20:40
^hMt 22:46;
Mk 12:34
20:41 ⁱMt 1:1
20:43
^jPs 110:1;
Mt 22:44

important seats in the synagogues and the places of honor at banquets.^k ⁴⁷They devour widows' houses and for a show make lengthy prayers. These men will be punished most severely."

The Widow's Offering

21:1-4pp — Mk 12:41-44

21 As Jesus looked up, he saw the rich putting their gifts into the temple treasury.^l ²He also saw a poor widow put in two very small copper coins. ³"Truly I tell you," he said, "this poor widow has put in more than all the others. ⁴All these people gave their gifts out of their wealth; but she out of her poverty put in all she had to live on."^m

The Destruction of the Temple and Signs of the End Times

21:5-36pp — Mt 24; Mk 13
21:12-17pp — Mt 10:17-22

⁵Some of his disciples were remarking about how the temple was adorned with beautiful stones and with gifts dedicated to God. But Jesus said, ⁶"As for what you see here, the time will come when not one stone will be left on another;ⁿ every one of them will be thrown down."

⁷"Teacher," they asked, "when will these things happen? And what will be the sign that they are about to take place?"

⁸He replied: "Watch out that you are not deceived. For many will come in my name, claiming, 'I am he,' and, 'The time is near.' Do not follow them.^o ⁹When you hear of wars and uprisings, do not be frightened. These things must happen first, but the end will not come right away."

¹⁰Then he said to them: "Nation will rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom.^p ¹¹There will be great earthquakes, famines and pestilences in various places, and fearful events and great signs from heaven.^q

¹²"But before all this, they will seize you and persecute you. They will hand you over to synagogues and put you in prison, and you will

20:46
^kLk 11:43
21:1 ^lMt 27:6;
Jn 8:20
21:4 ^m2Co 8:12
21:6 ⁿLk 19:44
21:8 ^oLk 17:23
21:10
^p2Ch 15:6;
Isa 19:2
21:11 ^qIsa 29:6;
Joel 2:30

^a 37 Exodus 3:6 ^b 43 Psalm 110:1

be brought before kings and governors, and all on account of my name.¹³ And so you will bear testimony to me.¹⁴ But make up your mind not to worry beforehand how you will defend yourselves.¹⁵ For I will give you^t words and wisdom that none of your adversaries will be able to resist or contradict.¹⁶ You will be betrayed even by parents, brothers and sisters, relatives and friends,^u and they will put some of you to death.¹⁷ Everyone will hate you because of me.^v ¹⁸ But not a hair of your head will perish.^w ¹⁹ Stand firm, and you will win life.^x

²⁰ “When you see Jerusalem being surrounded by armies,^y you will know that its desolation is near.²¹ Then let those who are in Judea flee to the mountains, let those in the city get out, and let those in the country not enter the city.²² For this is the time of punishment^a in fulfillment^b of all that has been written. ²³ How dreadful it will be in those days for pregnant women and nursing mothers! There will be great distress in the land and wrath against this people. ²⁴ They will fall by the sword and will be taken as prisoners to all the nations. Jerusalem will be trampled^c on by the Gentiles until the times of the Gentiles are fulfilled.

²⁵ “There will be signs in the sun, moon and stars. On the earth, nations will be in anguish and perplexity at the roaring and tossing of the sea.^d ²⁶ People will faint from terror, apprehensive of what is coming on the world, for the heavenly bodies will be shaken.^e ²⁷ At that time they will see the Son of Man^f coming in a cloud^g with power and great glory. ²⁸ When these things begin to take place, stand up and lift up your heads, because your redemption is drawing near.”^h

²⁹ He told them this parable: “Look at the fig tree and all the trees. ³⁰ When they sprout leaves, you can see for yourselves and know that summer is near. ³¹ Even so, when you see these things happening, you know that the kingdom of Godⁱ is near.

³² “Truly I tell you, this generation^j

21:13 ^tPhp 1:12
21:14 ^sLk 12:11
21:15 ^tLk 12:12
21:16
^uLk 12:52, 53
21:17 ^vJn 15:21
21:18
^wMt 10:30
21:19
^xMt 10:22
21:20
^yLk 19:43
21:21 ²Lk 17:31
21:22
^aIsa 63:4;
Da 9:24-27;
Hos 9:7
^bMt 1:22
21:24 ^cIsa 5:5;
63:18; Da 8:13;
Rev 11:2
21:25
^d2Pe 3:10, 12
21:26
^eMt 24:29
21:27 ^fMt 8:20
9 Rev 1:7
21:28 ^hLk 18:7
21:31 ⁱMt 3:2
21:32 ^jLk 11:50;
17:25

will certainly not pass away until all these things have happened. ³³ Heaven and earth will pass away, but my words will never pass away.^k

³⁴ “Be careful, or your hearts will be weighed down with carousing, drunkenness and the anxieties of life,^l and that day will close on you suddenly^m like a trap. ³⁵ For it will come on all those who live on the face of the whole earth. ³⁶ Be always on the watch, and prayⁿ that you may be able to escape all that is about to happen, and that you may be able to stand before the Son of Man.”

³⁷ Each day Jesus was teaching at the temple,^o and each evening he went out^p to spend the night on the hill called the Mount of Olives,^q ³⁸ and all the people came early in the morning to hear him at the temple.^r

Judas Agrees to Betray Jesus

22:1,2pp — Mt 26:2-5; Mk 14:1,2,10,11

22 Now the Festival of Unleavened Bread, called the Passover, was approaching,^s ² and the chief priests and the teachers of the law were looking for some way to get rid of Jesus,^t for they were afraid of the people. ³ Then Satan^u entered Judas, called Iscariot,^v one of the Twelve. ⁴ And Judas went to the chief priests and the officers of the temple guard^w and discussed with them how he might betray Jesus. ⁵ They were delighted and agreed to give him money.^x ⁶ He consented, and watched for an opportunity to hand Jesus over to them when no crowd was present.

The Last Supper

22:7-13pp — Mt 26:17-19; Mk 14:12-16
22:17-20pp — Mt 26:26-29; Mk 14:22-25;
¹Co 11:23-25
22:21-23pp — Mt 26:21-24; Mk 14:18-21;
Jn 13:21-30
22:25-27pp — Mt 20:25-28; Mk 10:42-45
22:33,34pp — Mt 26:33-35; Mk 14:29-31;
Jn 13:37,38

⁷ Then came the day of Unleavened Bread on which the Passover lamb had to be sacrificed.^y ⁸ Jesus sent Peter and John,^z saying, “Go and make preparations for us to eat the Passover.”

21:33 ^kMt 5:18
21:34 ^lMk 4:19
^mLk 12:40, 46;
ⁿTh 5:2-7
21:36
^oMt 26:41
21:37
^pMt 26:55
^qMk 11:19
^rMt 21:1
21:38 ^tJn 8:2
22:1 ^sJn 11:55
22:2 ^tMt 12:14
22:3 ^uMt 4:10;
Jn 13:2
^vMt 10:4
22:4 ^wver 52;
Ac 4:1; 5:24
22:5 ^xZec 11:12
22:7 ^yEx 12:18-20; Dt 16:5-8;
Mk 14:12
22:8 ^zAc 3:1, 11;
4:13, 19; 8:14

9“Where do you want us to prepare for it?” they asked.

10He replied, “As you enter the city, a man carrying a jar of water will meet you. Follow him to the house that he enters, 11and say to the owner of the house, ‘The Teacher asks: Where is the guest room, where I may eat the Passover with my disciples?’ 12He will show you a large room upstairs, all furnished. Make preparations there.”

13They left and found things just as Jesus had told them.^a So they prepared the Passover.

14When the hour came, Jesus and his apostles^b reclined at the table.^c

15And he said to them, “I have eagerly desired to eat this Passover with you before I suffer.^d 16For I tell you, I will not eat it again until it finds fulfillment in the kingdom of God.”^e

17After taking the cup, he gave thanks and said, “Take this and divide it among you. 18For I tell you I will not drink again from the fruit of the vine until the kingdom of God comes.”

19And he took bread, gave thanks and broke it,^f and gave it to them, saying, “This is my body given for you; do this in remembrance of me.”

20In the same way, after the supper he took the cup, saying, “This cup is the new covenant^g in my blood, which is poured out for you.^a 21But the hand of him who is going to betray me is with mine on the table.^h 22The Son of Manⁱ will go as it has been decreed.^j But woe to that man who betrays him!” 23They began to question among themselves which of them it might be who would do this.

24A dispute also arose among them as to which of them was considered to be greatest.^k 25Jesus said to them, “The kings of the Gentiles lord it over them; and those who exercise authority over them call themselves Benefactors. 26But you are not to be like that. Instead, the greatest among you should be like the youngest,^l and the one who rules like the one who serves.^m 27For who is greater, the one who is at the table or the one who serves? Is it not the one who

22:13 ^aLk 19:32
22:14
^bMk 6:30
^cMt 26:20;
Mk 14:17,18
22:15
^dMt 16:21
22:16
^eLk 14:15;
Rev 19:9
22:19 ^fMt 14:19
22:20
^gEx 24:8;
Isa 42:6;
Jer 31:31-34;
Zec 9:11;
2Co 3:6;
Heb 8:6; 9:15
22:21 ^hPs 41:9
22:22 ⁱMt 8:20
^jAc 2:23; 4:28
22:24
^kMk 9:34;
Lk 9:46
22:26 ^l1Pe 5:5
^mMk 9:35;
Lk 9:48

22:27
ⁿMt 20:28;
Lk 12:37
22:29
^oMt 25:34;
2Ti 2:12
22:30
^pLk 14:15
^qMt 19:28
22:31 ^rJob 1:6-12
^sAm 9:9
22:32 ^tJn 17:9;
15; Ro 8:34
^uJn 21:15-17
22:33 ^vJn 11:16
22:35
^wMt 10:9,10;
Lk 9:3; 10:4
22:37
^xIsa 53:12
22:39
^yLk 21:37
^zMt 21:1
22:40 ^aMt 6:13
22:41 ^bLk 18:11
22:42
^cMt 20:22
^dMt 26:39
22:43
^eMt 4:11;
Mk 1:13

is at the table? But I am among you as one who serves.ⁿ 28You are those who have stood by me in my trials. 29And I confer on you a kingdom,^o just as my Father conferred one on me,³⁰ so that you may eat and drink at my table in my kingdom^p and sit on thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel.^q

31“Simon, Simon, Satan has asked^r to sift all of you as wheat.^s 32But I have prayed for you,^t Simon, that your faith may not fail. And when you have turned back, strengthen your brothers.”^u

33But he replied, “Lord, I am ready to go with you to prison and to death.”^v

34Jesus answered, “I tell you, Peter, before the rooster crows today, you will deny three times that you know me.”

35Then Jesus asked them, “When I sent you without purse, bag or sandals,^w did you lack anything?”

“Nothing,” they answered.

36He said to them, “But now if you have a purse, take it, and also a bag; and if you don’t have a sword, sell your cloak and buy one. 37It is written: ‘And he was numbered with the transgressors’^b;^x and I tell you that this must be fulfilled in me. Yes, what is written about me is reaching its fulfillment.”

38The disciples said, “See, Lord, here are two swords.”

“That’s enough!” he replied.

Jesus Prays on the Mount of Olives

22:40-46pp — Mt 26:36-46; Mk 14:32-42

39Jesus went out as usual^y to the Mount of Olives,^z and his disciples followed him. 40On reaching the place, he said to them, “Pray that you will not fall into temptation.”^a 41He withdrew about a stone’s throw beyond them, knelt down^b and prayed, 42“Father, if you are willing, take this cup^c from me; yet not my will, but yours be done.”^d 43An angel from heaven appeared to him and strengthened him.^e 44And being in anguish, he prayed more earnestly,

^a 19,20 Some manuscripts do not have *given for you . . . poured out for you*. ^b 37 Isaiah 53:12

and his sweat was like drops of blood falling to the ground.^a

⁴⁵When he rose from prayer and went back to the disciples, he found them asleep, exhausted from sorrow.

⁴⁶**“Why are you sleeping?”** he asked them. **“Get up and pray so that you will not fall into temptation.”^f**

Jesus Arrested

22:47-53pp — Mt 26:47-56; Mk 14:43-50; Jn 18:3-11

⁴⁷While he was still speaking a crowd came up, and the man who was called Judas, one of the Twelve, was leading them. He approached Jesus to kiss him, ⁴⁸but Jesus asked him, **“Judas, are you betraying the Son of Man with a kiss?”**

⁴⁹When Jesus’ followers saw what was going to happen, they said, “Lord, should we strike with our swords?”^g ⁵⁰And one of them struck the servant of the high priest, cutting off his right ear.

⁵¹But Jesus answered, **“No more of this!”** And he touched the man’s ear and healed him.

⁵²Then Jesus said to the chief priests, the officers of the temple guard,^h and the elders, who had come for him, **“Am I leading a rebellion, that you have come with swords and clubs? ⁵³Every day I was with you in the temple courts,ⁱ and you did not lay a hand on me. But this is your hour^j—when darkness reigns.”^k**

Peter Disowns Jesus

22:55-62pp — Mt 26:69-75; Mk 14:66-72; Jn 18:16-18,25-27

⁵⁴Then seizing him, they led him away and took him into the house of the high priest.^l Peter followed at a distance.^m ⁵⁵And when some there had kindled a fire in the middle of the courtyard and had sat down together, Peter sat down with them. ⁵⁶A servant girl saw him seated there in the fire-light. She looked closely at him and said, “This man was with him.”

⁵⁷But he denied it. “Woman, I don’t know him,” he said.

⁵⁸A little later someone else saw him and said, “You also are one of them.”

22:46 ^fver 40
22:49 ^gver 38
22:52 ^hver 4
22:53
ⁱMt 26:55
Jn 12:27
^kMt 8:12;
Jn 1:5; 3:20
22:54
^lMt 26:57;
Mk 14:53;
^mMt 26:58;
Mk 14:54;
Jn 18:15

“Man, I am not!” Peter replied.

⁵⁹About an hour later another asserted, “Certainly this fellow was with him, for he is a Galilean.”ⁿ

⁶⁰Peter replied, “Man, I don’t know what you’re talking about!” Just as he was speaking, the rooster crowed. ⁶¹The Lord^o turned and looked straight at Peter. Then Peter remembered the word the Lord had spoken to him: **“Before the rooster crows today, you will disown me three times.”^p** ⁶²And he went outside and wept bitterly.

The Guards Mock Jesus

22:63-65pp — Mt 26:67,68; Mk 14:65; Jn 18:22,23

⁶³The men who were guarding Jesus began mocking and beating him. ⁶⁴They blindfolded him and demanded, “Prophesy! Who hit you?” ⁶⁵And they said many other insulting things to him.^q

Jesus Before Pilate and Herod

22:67-71pp — Mt 26:63-66; Mk 14:61-63; Jn 18:19-21

23:2,3pp — Mt 27:11-14; Mk 15:2-5; Jn 18:29-37
23:18-25pp — Mt 27:15-26; Mk 15:6-15; Jn 18:39–19:16

⁶⁶At daybreak the council^r of the elders of the people, both the chief priests and the teachers of the law, met together,^s and Jesus was led before them. ⁶⁷“If you are the Messiah,” they said, “tell us.”

Jesus answered, **“If I tell you, you will not believe me, ⁶⁸and if I asked you, you would not answer.^t ⁶⁹But from now on, the Son of Man will be seated at the right hand of the mighty God.”^u**

⁷⁰They all asked, “Are you then the Son of God?”^v

He replied, **“You say that I am.”^w**

⁷¹Then they said, “Why do we need any more testimony? We have heard it from his own lips.”

23 Then the whole assembly rose and led him off to Pilate.^x ²And they began to accuse him, saying, “We have found this man subverting our nation.^y He opposes payment of

22:59 ⁿLk 23:6
22:61 ^oLk 7:13
P ver 34
22:65
^qMt 16:21
22:66 ^rMt 5:22
^sMt 27:1;
Mk 15:1
22:68
^tLk 20:3-8
22:69
^uMk 16:19
22:70 ^vMt 4:3
^wMt 27:11;
Lk 23:3
23:1 ^xMt 27:2;
Mk 15:1;
Jn 18:28
23:2 ^yver 14

^a 43,44 Many early manuscripts do not have verses 43 and 44.

taxes to Caesar² and claims to be Messiah, a king.”^a

³So Pilate asked Jesus, “Are you the king of the Jews?”

“You have said so,” Jesus replied.

⁴Then Pilate announced to the chief priests and the crowd, “I find no basis for a charge against this man.”^b

⁵But they insisted, “He stirs up the people all over Judea by his teaching. He started in Galilee^c and has come all the way here.”

⁶On hearing this, Pilate asked if the man was a Galilean.^d ⁷When he learned that Jesus was under Herod’s jurisdiction, he sent him to Herod,^e who was also in Jerusalem at that time.

⁸When Herod saw Jesus, he was greatly pleased, because for a long time he had been wanting to see him.^f From what he had heard about him, he hoped to see him perform a sign of some sort. ⁹He plied him with many questions, but Jesus gave him no answer.^g ¹⁰The chief priests and the teachers of the law were standing there, vehemently accusing him. ¹¹Then Herod and his soldiers ridiculed and mocked him. Dressing him in an elegant robe,^h they sent him back to Pilate. ¹²That day Herod and Pilate became friendsⁱ — before this they had been enemies.

¹³Pilate called together the chief priests, the rulers and the people, ¹⁴and said to them, “You brought me this man as one who was inciting the people to rebellion. I have examined him in your presence and have found no basis for your charges against him.^j ¹⁵Neither has Herod, for he sent him back to us; as you can see, he has done nothing to deserve death. ¹⁶Therefore, I will punish him^k and then release him.” [17]^a

¹⁸But the whole crowd shouted, “Away with this man! Release Barabbas to us!”^l ¹⁹(Barabbas had been thrown into prison for an insurrection in the city, and for murder.)

²⁰Wanting to release Jesus, Pilate appealed to them again. ²¹But they kept shouting, “Crucify him! Crucify him!”

²²For the third time he spoke to

23:2 ²Lk 20:22

^aJn 19:12

23:4 ^bver 14,

22, 41;

Mt 27:23;

Jn 18:38;

1Ti 6:13;

2Co 5:21

23:5 ^cMk 1:14

23:6 ^dLk 22:59

23:7 ^eMt 14:1;

Lk 3:1

23:8 ^fLk 9:9

23:9 ^gMk 14:61

23:11

^hMk 15:17-19;

Jn 19:2, 3

23:12 ⁱAc 4:27

23:14 ^jver 4

23:16 ^kver 22;

Mt 27:26;

Jn 19:1;

Ac 16:37;

2Co 11:23, 24

23:18 ^lAc 3:13,

14

23:22 ^mver 16

23:26

ⁿMt 27:32

^oMk 15:21;

Jn 19:17

23:27 ^pLk 8:52

23:28

^qLk 19:41-44;

21:23, 24

23:29

^rMt 24:19

23:30

^sIsa 2:19;

Hos 10:8;

Rev 6:16

23:31

^tEze 20:47

23:32

^uIsa 53:12;

Mt 27:38;

Mk 15:27;

Jn 19:18

23:34

^vMt 11:25

^wMt 5:44

^xPs 22:18

23:35 ^yPs 22:17

them: “Why? What crime has this man committed? I have found in him no grounds for the death penalty. Therefore I will have him punished and then release him.”^m

²³But with loud shouts they insistently demanded that he be crucified, and their shouts prevailed. ²⁴So Pilate decided to grant their demand. ²⁵He released the man who had been thrown into prison for insurrection and murder, the one they asked for, and surrendered Jesus to their will.

The Crucifixion of Jesus

23:33-43pp — Mt 27:33-44; Mk 15:22-32;

Jn 19:17-24

²⁶As the soldiers led him away, they seized Simon from Cyrene,ⁿ who was on his way in from the country, and put the cross on him and made him carry it behind Jesus.^o ²⁷A large number of people followed him, including women who mourned and wailed^p for him. ²⁸Jesus turned and said to them, **“Daughters of Jerusalem, do not weep for me; weep for yourselves and for your children.”**^q ²⁹For the time will come when you will say, ‘Blessed are the childless women, the wombs that never bore and the breasts that never nursed!’^r ³⁰Then

“they will say to the mountains, ‘Fall on us!’”

and to the hills, ‘Cover us!’”^{bs}

³¹For if people do these things when the tree is green, what will happen when it is dry?”^t

³²Two other men, both criminals, were also led out with him to be executed.^u ³³When they came to the place called the Skull, they crucified him there, along with the criminals — one on his right, the other on his left. ³⁴Jesus said, **“Father,^v forgive them, for they do not know what they are doing.”**^{cw} And they divided up his clothes by casting lots.^x

³⁵The people stood watching, and the rulers even sneered at him.^y They said, “He saved others; let him save

^a 17 Some manuscripts include here words similar to Matt. 27:15 and Mark 15:6.

^b 30 Hosea 10:8 ^c 34 Some early manuscripts do not have this sentence.

himself if he is God's Messiah, the Chosen One."^z

³⁶The soldiers also came up and mocked him.^a They offered him wine vinegar^b ³⁷and said, "If you are the king of the Jews,^c save yourself."

³⁸There was a written notice above him, which read: THIS IS THE KING OF THE JEWS.^d

³⁹One of the criminals who hung there hurled insults at him: "Aren't you the Messiah? Save yourself and us!"^e

⁴⁰But the other criminal rebuked him. "Don't you fear God," he said, "since you are under the same sentence? ⁴¹We are punished justly, for we are getting what our deeds deserve. But this man has done nothing wrong."^f

⁴²Then he said, "Jesus, remember me when you come into your kingdom."^g

⁴³Jesus answered him, "Truly I tell you, today you will be with me in paradise."^h

The Death of Jesus

23:44-49pp — Mt 27:45-56; Mk 15:33-41; Jn 19:29-30

⁴⁴It was now about noon, and darkness came over the whole land until three in the afternoon,ⁱ ⁴⁵for the sun stopped shining. And the curtain of the temple^j was torn in two.^k ⁴⁶Jesus called out with a loud voice,^l "**Father, into your hands I commit my spirit.**"^{bm} When he had said this, he breathed his last.ⁿ

⁴⁷The centurion, seeing what had happened, praised God^o and said, "Surely this was a righteous man."

⁴⁸When all the people who had gathered to witness this sight saw what took place, they beat their breasts^p and went away. ⁴⁹But all those who knew him, including the women who had followed him from Galilee,^q stood at a distance,^r watching these things.

The Burial of Jesus

23:50-56pp — Mt 27:57-61; Mk 15:42-47; Jn 19:38-42

⁵⁰Now there was a man named Joseph, a member of the Council, a good

23:35 ^zIsa 42:1
23:36 ^aPs 22:7
^bPs 69:21;
Mt 27:48
23:37

^cLk 4:3, 9
23:38 ^dMt 2:2
23:39 ^ever 35,
37

23:41 ^fver 4
23:42
^gMt 16:27

23:43
^h2Co 12:3, 4;
Rev 2:7

23:44 ⁱAm 8:9
23:45
^jEx 26:31-33;
Heb 9:3, 8

^kHeb 10:19, 20
23:46
^lMt 27:50
^mPs 31:5;
1Pe 2:23

ⁿJn 19:30
23:47 ^oMt 9:8
23:48
^pLk 18:13

23:49 ^qLk 8:2
^rPs 38:11

23:51 ^sLk 2:25,
38
23:54
^tMt 27:62
23:55 ^uver 49
23:56
^vMk 16:1;
Lk 24:1

^wEx 12:16;
20:10
24:1 ^xLk 23:56
24:3 ^yver 23,
24
24:4 ^zJn 20:12
24:6
^aMt 17:22, 23;
Mk 9:30-31;
Lk 9:22; 24:44
24:7 ^bMt 8:20
^cMt 16:21
24:8 ^dJn 2:22
24:10 ^eLk 8:1-
3 ^fMk 6:30
24:11 ^gMk 16:11

and upright man,⁵¹ who had not consented to their decision and action. He came from the Judean town of Arimathea, and he himself was waiting for the kingdom of God.⁵² Going to Pilate, he asked for Jesus' body.⁵³ Then he took it down, wrapped it in linen cloth and placed it in a tomb cut in the rock, one in which no one had yet been laid. ⁵⁴It was Preparation Day,^t and the Sabbath was about to begin.

⁵⁵The women who had come with Jesus from Galilee^u followed Joseph and saw the tomb and how his body was laid in it. ⁵⁶Then they went home and prepared spices and perfumes.^v But they rested on the Sabbath in obedience to the commandment.^w

Jesus Has Risen

24:1-10pp — Mt 28:1-8; Mk 16:1-8; Jn 20:1-8

24 On the first day of the week, very early in the morning, the women took the spices they had prepared^x and went to the tomb. ²They found the stone rolled away from the tomb, ³but when they entered, they did not find the body of the Lord Jesus.^y ⁴While they were wondering about this, suddenly two men in clothes that gleamed like lightning^z stood beside them. ⁵In their fright the women bowed down with their faces to the ground, but the men said to them, "Why do you look for the living among the dead? ⁶He is not here; he has risen! Remember how he told you, while he was still with you in Galilee:^a **⁷'The Son of Man^b must be delivered over to the hands of sinners, be crucified and on the third day be raised again.'**"^c ⁸Then they remembered his words.^d

⁹When they came back from the tomb, they told all these things to the Eleven and to all the others. ¹⁰It was Mary Magdalene, Joanna, Mary the mother of James, and the others with them^e who told this to the apostles.^f ¹¹But they did not believe^g the women, because their words seemed to them like nonsense. ¹²Peter, however,

^a 42 Some manuscripts come with your kingly power ^b 46 Psalm 31:5

got up and ran to the tomb. Bending over, he saw the strips of linen lying by themselves,^h and he went away,ⁱ wondering to himself what had happened.

On the Road to Emmaus

¹³Now that same day two of them were going to a village called Emmaus, about seven miles^a from Jerusalem.^j ¹⁴They were talking with each other about everything that had happened. ¹⁵As they talked and discussed these things with each other, Jesus himself came up and walked along with them;^k ¹⁶but they were kept from recognizing him.^l

¹⁷He asked them, **“What are you discussing together as you walk along?”**

They stood still, their faces downcast. ¹⁸One of them, named Cleopas,^m asked him, “Are you the only one visiting Jerusalem who does not know the things that have happened there in these days?”

¹⁹**“What things?”** he asked.

“About Jesus of Nazareth,”ⁿ they replied. “He was a prophet,^o powerful in word and deed before God and all the people. ²⁰The chief priests and our rulers^p handed him over to be sentenced to death, and they crucified him; ²¹but we had hoped that he was the one who was going to redeem Israel.^q And what is more, it is the third day^r since all this took place. ²²In addition, some of our women amazed us.^s They went to the tomb early this morning ²³but didn’t find his body. They came and told us that they had seen a vision of angels, who said he was alive. ²⁴Then some of our companions went to the tomb and found it just as the women had said, but they did not see Jesus.”^t

²⁵He said to them, **“How foolish you are, and how slow to believe all that the prophets have spoken! ²⁶Did not the Messiah have to suffer these things and then enter his glory?”^u** ²⁷And beginning with Moses^v and all the Prophets,^w he explained to them what was said in all the Scriptures concerning himself.^x

²⁸As they approached the village

24:12
h Jn 20:3-7
i Jn 20:10
24:13 j Mk 16:12
24:15 k ver 36
24:16
l Jn 20:14; 21:4
24:18
m Jn 19:25
24:19 n Mk 1:24
o Mt 21:11
24:20
p Lk 23:13
24:21 q Lk 1:68;
2:38; 21:28
r Mt 16:21
24:22 s ver 1-10
24:24 t ver 12
24:26
u Heb 2:10;
1Pe 1:11
24:27 v Ge 3:15;
Nu 21:9;
Dt 18:15
w Isa 7:14; 9:6;
40:10, 11; 53;
Eze 34:23;
Da 9:24;
Mic 7:20;
Mal 3:1 x Jn 1:45

24:30
y Mt 14:19
24:31 z ver 16
24:32 a Ps 39:3
b ver 27, 45
24:34
c 1Co 15:5
24:35 d ver 30,
31
24:36
e Jn 20:19, 21,
26; 14:27
24:37
f Mk 6:49
24:39
g Jn 20:27;
1Jn 1:1
24:43
h Ac 10:41
24:44
i Lk 9:45; 18:34
j Mt 16:21;
Lk 9:22, 44;
18:31-33; 22:37
k ver 27 l Ps 2;
16; 22; 69; 72;
110; 118

to which they were going, Jesus continued on as if he were going farther. ²⁹But they urged him strongly, “Stay with us, for it is nearly evening; the day is almost over.” So he went in to stay with them.

³⁰When he was at the table with them, he took bread, gave thanks, broke it^y and began to give it to them. ³¹Then their eyes were opened and they recognized him,^z and he disappeared from their sight. ³²They asked each other, “Were not our hearts burning within us^a while he talked with us on the road and opened the Scriptures^b to us?”

³³They got up and returned at once to Jerusalem. There they found the Eleven and those with them, assembled together ³⁴and saying, “It is true! The Lord has risen and has appeared to Simon.”^c ³⁵Then the two told what had happened on the way, and how Jesus was recognized by them when he broke the bread.^d

Jesus Appears to the Disciples

³⁶While they were still talking about this, Jesus himself stood among them and said to them, **“Peace be with you.”^e**

³⁷They were startled and frightened, thinking they saw a ghost.^f ³⁸He said to them, **“Why are you troubled, and why do doubts rise in your minds? ³⁹Look at my hands and my feet. It is I myself! Touch me and see; ⁹a ghost does not have flesh and bones, as you see I have.”**

⁴⁰When he had said this, he showed them his hands and feet. ⁴¹And while they still did not believe it because of joy and amazement, he asked them, **“Do you have anything here to eat?”** ⁴²They gave him a piece of broiled fish, ⁴³and he took it and ate it in their presence.^h

⁴⁴He said to them, **“This is what I told you while I was still with you:ⁱ Everything must be fulfilled^j that is written about me in the Law of Moses,^k the Prophets and the Psalms.”^l**

⁴⁵Then he opened their minds so they could understand the Scriptures.

^a 13 Or about 11 kilometers

⁴⁶He told them, “This is what is written: The Messiah will suffer and rise from the dead on the third day, ⁴⁷and repentance for the forgiveness of sins will be preached in his name^m to all nations,ⁿ beginning at Jerusalem. ⁴⁸You are witnesses^o of these things. ⁴⁹I am going to send you what my Father has promised;^p but stay in the city until you have been clothed with power from on high.”

24:47
^m Ac 5:31; 10:43; 13:38 ⁿ Mt 28:19
24:48 ^o Ac 1:8; 2:32; 5:32; 13:31; 1Pe 5:1
24:49
^p Jn 14:16; Ac 1:4

24:50
^q Mt 21:17
24:51 ^r 2Ki 2:11
24:53 ^s Ac 2:46

The Ascension of Jesus

⁵⁰When he had led them out to the vicinity of Bethany,^q he lifted up his hands and blessed them. ⁵¹While he was blessing them, he left them and was taken up into heaven.^r ⁵²Then they worshiped him and returned to Jerusalem with great joy. ⁵³And they stayed continually at the temple,^s praising God.

JOHN

The Word Became Flesh

1 In the beginning was the Word,^a and the Word was with God,^b and the Word was God.^c ²He was with God in the beginning.^d ³Through him all things were made; without him nothing was made that has been made.^e ⁴In him was life,^f and that life was the light^g of all mankind. ⁵The light shines in the darkness, and the darkness has not overcome^a it.^h

⁶There was a man sent from God whose name was John.ⁱ ⁷He came as a witness to testify^j concerning that light, so that through him all might believe.^k ⁸He himself was not the light; he came only as a witness to the light.

⁹The true light^l that gives light to everyone^m was coming into the world. ¹⁰He was in the world, and though the world was made through him,ⁿ the world did not recognize him. ¹¹He came to that which was his own, but his own did not receive him. ¹²Yet to all who did receive him, to those who believed^o in his name,^p he gave the right to become children of God^q — ¹³children born not of natural descent, nor of human decision or a husband's will, but born of God.^r

¹⁴The Word became flesh^s and made his dwelling among us. We have seen his glory, the glory of the one and only Son, who came from the Father, full of grace and truth.^t

¹⁵(John testified^u concerning him. He cried out, saying, "This is the one I spoke about when I said, 'He who comes after me has surpassed me because he was before me.'")^v ¹⁶Out of his fullness^w we have all received grace in place of grace already given. ¹⁷For the law was given through Moses;^x grace and truth came through Jesus Christ.^y ¹⁸No one has ever seen God,^z but the one and only Son, who

1:1 ^a Rev 19:13
b Jn 17:5; 1Jn 1:2
c Php 2:6
1:2 ^d Ge 1:1
1:3 ^e 1Co 8:6;
Col 1:16;
Heb 1:2
1:4 ^f Jn 5:26;
11:25; 14:6
9 Jn 8:12
1:5 ^h Jn 3:19
1:6 ⁱ Mt 3:1
1:7 ^j ver 15, 19,
32 ^k ver 12
1:9 ^l 1Jn 2:8
m Isa 49:6
1:10 ⁿ Heb 1:2
1:12 ^o ver 7
p 1Jn 3:23
q Gal 3:26
1:13 ^r Jn 3:6;
Jas 1:18;
1Pe 1:23;
1Jn 3:9
1:14 ^s Gal 4:4;
Php 2:7;
8; 1Ti 3:16;
Heb 2:14
t Jn 14:6
1:15 ^u ver 7
v ver 30; Mt 3:11
1:16 ^w Eph 1:23;
Col 1:19
1:17 ^x Jn 7:19
y ver 14
1:18 ^z Ex 33:20;
Jn 6:46;
Col 1:15;
1Ti 6:16

a Jn 3:16, 18;
1Jn 4:9
1:19 b Jn 2:18;
5:10, 16; 6:41, 52
1:20 c Jn 3:28;
Lk 3:15, 16
1:21 d Mt 11:14
e Dt 18:15
1:23 f Mt 3:1
9 Isa 40:3
1:27 h ver 15, 30
1:28 i Jn 3:26;
10:40

is himself God and^{ba} is in closest relationship with the Father, has made him known.

John the Baptist Denies Being the Messiah

¹⁹Now this was John's testimony when the Jewish leaders^{cb} in Jerusalem sent priests and Levites to ask him who he was. ²⁰He did not fail to confess, but confessed freely, "I am not the Messiah."^c

²¹They asked him, "Then who are you? Are you Elijah?"^d

He said, "I am not."

"Are you the Prophet?"^e

He answered, "No."

²²Finally they said, "Who are you? Give us an answer to take back to those who sent us. What do you say about yourself?"

²³John replied in the words of Isaiah the prophet, "I am the voice of one calling in the wilderness,^f 'Make straight the way for the Lord.'"^{dg}

²⁴Now the Pharisees who had been sent ²⁵questioned him, "Why then do you baptize if you are not the Messiah, nor Elijah, nor the Prophet?"

²⁶"I baptize with^e water," John replied, "but among you stands one you do not know. ²⁷He is the one who comes after me,^h the straps of whose sandals I am not worthy to untie."

²⁸This all happened at Bethany on the other side of the Jordan,ⁱ where John was baptizing.

John Testifies About Jesus

²⁹The next day John saw Jesus

^a 5 Or *understood* ^b 18 Some manuscripts *but the only Son, who* ^c 19 The Greek term traditionally translated *the Jews* (*hoi Ioudaioi*) refers here and elsewhere in John's Gospel to those Jewish leaders who opposed Jesus; also in 5:10, 15, 16; 7:1, 11, 13; 9:22; 18:14, 28, 36; 19:7, 12, 31, 38; 20:19. ^d 23 Isaiah 40:3 ^e 26 Or *in*; also in verses 31 and 33 (twice)

coming toward him and said, “Look, the Lamb of God,ⁱ who takes away the sin of the world! ³⁰This is the one I meant when I said, ‘A man who comes after me has surpassed me because he was before me.’^k ³¹I myself did not know him, but the reason I came baptizing with water was that he might be revealed to Israel.”

³²Then John gave this testimony: “I saw the Spirit come down from heaven as a dove and remain on him.^l ³³And I myself did not know him, but the one who sent me to baptize with water^m told me, ‘The man on whom you see the Spirit come down and remain is the one who will baptize with the Holy Spirit.’ⁿ ³⁴I have seen and I testify that this is God’s Chosen One.”^{ao}

John’s Disciples Follow Jesus

1:40-42pp — Mt 4:18-22; Mk 1:16-20; Lk 5:2-11

³⁵The next day John^p was there again with two of his disciples. ³⁶When he saw Jesus passing by, he said, “Look, the Lamb of God!”^q

³⁷When the two disciples heard him say this, they followed Jesus. ³⁸Turning around, Jesus saw them following and asked, “What do you want?”

They said, “Rabbi”^r (which means “Teacher”), “where are you staying?”

³⁹“Come,” he replied, “and you will see.”

So they went and saw where he was staying, and they spent that day with him. It was about four in the afternoon.

⁴⁰Andrew, Simon Peter’s brother, was one of the two who heard what John had said and who had followed Jesus. ⁴¹The first thing Andrew did was to find his brother Simon and tell him, “We have found the Messiah” (that is, the Christ).^s ⁴²And he brought him to Jesus.

Jesus looked at him and said, “You are Simon son of John. You will be called^t Cephas” (which, when translated, is Peter^b).^u

Jesus Calls Philip and Nathanael

⁴³The next day Jesus decided to leave for Galilee. Finding Philip,^v he said to him, “Follow me.”^w

1:29 ⁱver 36;
Isa 53:7;
1Pe 1:19;
Rev 5:6
1:30 ^kver 15, 27
1:32 ^lMt 3:16;
Mk 1:10
1:33 ^mMk 1:4
ⁿMt 3:11;
Mk 1:8
1:34 ^over 49;
Mt 4:3
1:35 ^pMt 3:1
1:36 ^qver 29
1:38 ^rver 49;
Mt 23:7
1:41 ^sJn 4:25
1:42 ^tGe 17:5;
15 ^uMt 16:18
1:43 ^vMt 10:3;
Jn 6:5-7; 12:21,
22; 14:8, 9
^wMt 4:19

⁴⁴Philip, like Andrew and Peter, was from the town of Bethsaida.^x ⁴⁵Philip found Nathanael^y and told him, “We have found the one Moses wrote about in the Law,^z and about whom the prophets also wrote^a — Jesus of Nazareth,^b the son of Joseph.”^c

⁴⁶“Nazareth! Can anything good come from there?”^d Nathanael asked. “Come and see,” said Philip.

⁴⁷When Jesus saw Nathanael approaching, he said of him, “Here truly is an Israelite^e in whom there is no deceit.”^f

⁴⁸“How do you know me?” Nathanael asked.

Jesus answered, “I saw you while you were still under the fig tree before Philip called you.”

⁴⁹Then Nathanael declared, “Rabbi,^g you are the Son of God;^h you are the king of Israel.”ⁱ

⁵⁰Jesus said, “You believe^c because I told you I saw you under the fig tree. You will see greater things than that.” ⁵¹He then added, “Very truly I tell you,^d you^d will see ‘heaven open,^j and the angels of God ascending and descending^k on^e the Son of Man.’^l

Jesus Changes Water Into Wine

2 On the third day a wedding took place at Cana in Galilee.^m Jesus’ motherⁿ was there, ²and Jesus and his disciples had also been invited to the wedding. ³When the wine was gone, Jesus’ mother said to him, “They have no more wine.”

⁴“Woman,^{fo} why do you involve me?”^p Jesus replied. “My hour^q has not yet come.”

⁵His mother said to the servants, “Do whatever he tells you.”^r

⁶Nearby stood six stone water jars, the kind used by the Jews for ceremonial washing,^s each holding from twenty to thirty gallons.⁹

⁷Jesus said to the servants, “Fill the jars with water”; so they filled them to the brim.

^a 34 See Isaiah 42:1; many manuscripts *is the Son of God*. ^b 42 *Cephas* (Aramaic) and *Peter* (Greek) both mean *rock*. ^c 50 *Or Do you believe . . . ?* ^d 51 The Greek is plural.

^e 51 Gen. 28:12 ^f 4 The Greek for *Woman* does not denote any disrespect. ^g 6 *Or from about 75 to about 115 liters*

1:44 ^xMt 11:21;
Jn 12:21
1:45 ^yJn 21:2
^zLk 24:27
^aLk 24:27
^bMt 2:23;
Mk 1:24
^cLk 3:23
1:46 ^dJn 7:41,
42, 52
1:47 ^eRo 9:4, 6
^fPs 32:2
1:49 ^gver 38;
Mt 23:7
^hver 34; Mt 4:3
ⁱMt 2:2; 27:42;
Jn 12:13
1:51 ^jMt 3:16
^kGe 28:12
^lMt 8:20
2:1 ^mJn 4:46;
21:2 ⁿMt 12:46
2:4 ^oJn 19:26
^pMt 8:29
^qMt 26:18;
Jn 7:6
2:5 ^rGe 41:55
2:6 ^sMk 7:3, 4;
Jn 3:25

⁸Then he told them, **“Now draw some out and take it to the master of the banquet.”**

They did so, ⁹and the master of the banquet tasted the water that had been turned into wine.^t He did not realize where it had come from, though the servants who had drawn the water knew. Then he called the bridegroom aside ¹⁰and said, “Everyone brings out the choice wine first and then the cheaper wine after the guests have had too much to drink; but you have saved the best till now.”

¹¹What Jesus did here in Cana of Galilee was the first of the signs^u through which he revealed his glory;^v and his disciples believed in him.^w

¹²After this he went down to Capernaum^x with his mother and brothers^y and his disciples. There they stayed for a few days.

Jesus Clears the Temple Courts

2:14-16pp — Mt 21:12,13; Mk 11:15-17;
Lk 19:45,46

¹³When it was almost time for the Jewish Passover,^z Jesus went up to Jerusalem.^a ¹⁴In the temple courts he found people selling cattle, sheep and doves, and others sitting at tables exchanging money. ¹⁵So he made a whip out of cords, and drove all from the temple courts, both sheep and cattle; he scattered the coins of the money changers and overturned their tables. ¹⁶To those who sold doves he said, **“Get these out of here! Stop turning my Father’s house^b into a market!”** ¹⁷His disciples remembered that it is written: “Zeal for your house will consume me.”^{ac}

¹⁸The Jews then responded to him, “What sign can you show us to prove your authority to do all this?”^d

¹⁹Jesus answered them, **“Destroy this temple, and I will raise it again in three days.”^e**

²⁰They replied, “It has taken forty-six years to build this temple, and you are going to raise it in three days?”

²¹But the temple he had spoken of was his body.^f ²²After he was raised from the dead, his disciples recalled what he had said.^g Then they believed the scripture and the words that Jesus had spoken.

2:9 ^tJn 4:46
2:11 ^uver 23;
Jn 3:2; 4:48;
6:2,14,26,
30; 12:37;
20:30 ^vJn 1:14
^wEx 14:31
2:12 ^xMt 4:13
^yMt 12:46
2:13 ^zJn 11:55
^aDt 16:1-6;
Lk 2:41
2:16 ^bLk 2:49
2:17 ^cPs 69:9
2:18 ^dMt 12:38
2:19 ^eMt 26:61;
27:40;
Mk 14:58; 15:29
2:21 ^f1Co 6:19
2:22 ^gLk 24:5-8; Jn 12:16;
14:26

²³Now while he was in Jerusalem at the Passover Festival,^h many people saw the signs he was performing and believed in his name.^b ²⁴But Jesus would not entrust himself to them, for he knew all people. ²⁵He did not need any testimony about mankind, for he knew what was in each person.ⁱ

Jesus Teaches Nicodemus

3 Now there was a Pharisee, a man named Nicodemus^j who was a member of the Jewish ruling council.^k ²He came to Jesus at night and said, “Rabbi, we know that you are a teacher who has come from God. For no one could perform the signs^l you are doing if God were not with him.”^m

³Jesus replied, **“Very truly I tell you, no one can see the kingdom of God unless they are born again.”ⁿ**

⁴“How can someone be born when they are old?” Nicodemus asked. “Surely they cannot enter a second time into their mother’s womb to be born!”

⁵Jesus answered, **“Very truly I tell you, no one can enter the kingdom of God unless they are born of water and the Spirit.^o ⁶Flesh gives birth to flesh, but the Spirit^d gives birth to spirit.^p ⁷You should not be surprised at my saying, ‘You^e must be born again.’ ⁸The wind blows wherever it pleases. You hear its sound, but you cannot tell where it comes from or where it is going. So it is with everyone born of the Spirit.”^f**

⁹“How can this be?”^q Nicodemus asked.

¹⁰“You are Israel’s teacher,”^r said Jesus, “and do you not understand these things? ¹¹Very truly I tell you, we speak of what we know,^s and we testify to what we have seen, but still you people do not accept our testimony.^t ¹²I have spoken to you of earthly things and you do not believe; how then will you believe if I speak of heavenly things? ¹³No one has ever gone into heaven^u except the one

^a 17 Psalm 69:9 ^b 23 Or in him

^c 3 The Greek for *again* also means *from above*; also in verse 7. ^d 6 Or but *spirit*

^e 7 The Greek is plural. ^f 8 The Greek for *Spirit* is the same as that for *wind*.

2:23 ^hver 13
2:25 ⁱMt 9:4;
Jn 6:61, 64;
13:11
3:1 ^jJn 7:50;
19:39 ^kLk 23:13
3:2 ^lJn 9:16;
33 ^mAc 2:22;
10:38
3:3 ⁿJn 1:13;
1Pe 1:23
3:5 ^oTitus 3:5
3:6 ^pJn 1:13;
1Co 15:50
3:9 ^qJn 6:52,
60
3:10 ^rLk 2:46
3:11 ^sJn 1:18;
7:16,17 ^tver 32
3:13 ^uPr 30:4;
Ac 2:34;
Eph 4:8-10

who came from heaven^v — the Son of Man.^a ¹⁴Just as Moses lifted up the snake in the wilderness,^w so the Son of Man must be lifted up,^{bx} ¹⁵that everyone who believes^y may have eternal life in him.”^c

¹⁶For God so loved^z the world that he gave his one and only Son, that whoever believes in him shall not perish but have eternal life.^a ¹⁷For God did not send his Son into the world^b to condemn the world, but to save the world through him.^c ¹⁸Whoever believes in him is not condemned,^d but whoever does not believe stands condemned already because they have not believed in the name of God’s one and only Son.^e ¹⁹This is the verdict: Light^f has come into the world, but people loved darkness instead of light because their deeds were evil. ²⁰Everyone who does evil hates the light, and will not come into the light for fear that their deeds will be exposed.^g ²¹But whoever lives by the truth comes into the light, so that it may be seen plainly that what they have done has been done in the sight of God.

John Testifies Again About Jesus

²²After this, Jesus and his disciples went out into the Judean countryside, where he spent some time with them, and baptized.^h ²³Now John also was baptizing at Aenon near Salim, because there was plenty of water, and people were coming and being baptized. ²⁴(This was before John was put in prison.)ⁱ ²⁵An argument developed between some of John’s disciples and a certain Jew over the matter of ceremonial washing.^j ²⁶They came to John and said to him, “Rabbi,^k that man who was with you on the other side of the Jordan — the one you testified^l about — look, he is baptizing, and everyone is going to him.”

²⁷To this John replied, “A person can receive only what is given them from heaven. ²⁸You yourselves can testify that I said, ‘I am not the Messiah but am sent ahead of him.’^m ²⁹The bride belongs to the bridegroom.ⁿ The friend who attends the bridegroom waits and listens for him, and

3:13 ^v Jn 6:38, 42
3:14 ^w Nu 21:8, 9 ^x Jn 8:28;
12:32
3:15 ^y ver 16, 36
3:16 ^z Ro 5:8;
Eph 2:4;
1Jn 4:9;
10 ^a ver 36;
Jn 6:29, 40;
11:25, 26
3:17 ^b Jn 6:29, 57; 10:36; 11:42;
17:8, 21; 20:21
^c Jn 12:47;
1Jn 4:14
3:18 ^d Jn 5:24
^e 1Jn 4:9
3:19 ^f Jn 1:4;
8:12
3:20 ^g Eph 5:11,
13
3:22 ^h Jn 4:2
3:24 ⁱ Mt 4:12;
14:3
3:25 ^j Jn 2:6
3:26 ^k Mt 23:7
^l Jn 1:7
3:28 ^m Jn 1:20,
23
3:29 ⁿ Mt 9:15

^o Jn 16:24;
17:13; Php 2:2;
1Jn 1:4; 2Jn 12
3:31 ^p ver 13
^q Jn 8:23;
1Jn 4:5
3:32 ^r Jn 8:26;
15:15 ^s ver 11
3:34 ^t ver 17
^u Mt 12:18;
Lk 4:18;
Ac 10:38
3:35
^v Mt 28:18;
Jn 5:20, 22; 17:2
3:36 ^w ver 15;
Jn 5:24; 6:47
4:1 ^x Jn 3:22, 26
4:3 ^y Jn 3:22
4:5 ^z Ge 33:19;
48:22;
Jos 24:32
4:8 ^a ver 5, 39
4:9 ^b Mt 10:5;
Lk 9:52, 53

is full of joy when he hears the bridegroom’s voice. That joy is mine, and it is now complete.^o ³⁰He must become greater; I must become less.”^d

³¹The one who comes from above^p is above all; the one who is from the earth belongs to the earth, and speaks as one from the earth.^q The one who comes from heaven is above all. ³²He testifies to what he has seen and heard,^r but no one accepts his testimony.^s ³³Whoever has accepted it has certified that God is truthful. ³⁴For the one whom God has sent^t speaks the words of God, for God^e gives the Spirit^u without limit. ³⁵The Father loves the Son and has placed everything in his hands.^v ³⁶Whoever believes in the Son has eternal life,^w but whoever rejects the Son will not see life, for God’s wrath remains on them.

Jesus Talks With a Samaritan Woman

4 Now Jesus learned that the Pharisees had heard that he was gaining and baptizing more disciples than John^x — ²although in fact it was not Jesus who baptized, but his disciples. ³So he left Judea^y and went back once more to Galilee.

⁴Now he had to go through Samaria. ⁵So he came to a town in Samaria called Sychar, near the plot of ground Jacob had given to his son Joseph.^z ⁶Jacob’s well was there, and Jesus, tired as he was from the journey, sat down by the well. It was about noon.

⁷When a Samaritan woman came to draw water, Jesus said to her, “**Will you give me a drink?**”⁸ (His disciples had gone into the town^a to buy food.)

⁹The Samaritan woman said to him, “You are a Jew and I am a Samaritan^b woman. How can you ask me for a drink?” (For Jews do not associate with Samaritans.^f)

¹⁰Jesus answered her, “**If you knew the gift of God and who it is that asks**

^a 13 Some manuscripts *Man, who is in heaven*

^b 14 The Greek for *lifted up* also means *exalted*.

^c 15 Some interpreters end the quotation with verse 21.

^d 30 Some interpreters end the quotation with verse 36.

^e 34 Greek *he*

^f 9 Or *do not use dishes Samaritans have used*

you for a drink, you would have asked him and he would have given you living water.”^c

¹¹“Sir,” the woman said, “you have nothing to draw with and the well is deep. Where can you get this living water? ¹²Are you greater than our father Jacob, who gave us the well^d and drank from it himself, as did also his sons and his livestock?”

¹³Jesus answered, “Everyone who drinks this water will be thirsty again, ¹⁴but whoever drinks the water I give them will never thirst.^e Indeed, the water I give them will become in them a spring of water^f welling up to eternal life.”^g

¹⁵The woman said to him, “Sir, give me this water so that I won’t get thirsty^h and have to keep coming here to draw water.”

¹⁶He told her, “Go, call your husband and come back.”

¹⁷“I have no husband,” she replied.

Jesus said to her, “You are right when you say you have no husband. ¹⁸The fact is, you have had five husbands, and the man you now have is not your husband. What you have just said is quite true.”

¹⁹“Sir,” the woman said, “I can see that you are a prophet.ⁱ ²⁰Our ancestors worshiped on this mountain,^j but you Jews claim that the place where we must worship is in Jerusalem.”^k

²¹“Woman,” Jesus replied, “believe me, a time is coming^l when you will worship the Father neither on this mountain nor in Jerusalem.^m ²²You Samaritans worship what you do not know;ⁿ we worship what we do know, for salvation is from the Jews.^o ²³Yet a time is coming and has now come^p when the true worshipers will worship the Father in the Spirit^q and in truth, for they are the kind of worshipers the Father seeks. ²⁴God is spirit,^r and his worshipers must worship in the Spirit and in truth.”

²⁵The woman said, “I know that Messiah” (called Christ)^s “is coming. When he comes, he will explain everything to us.”

²⁶Then Jesus declared, “I, the one speaking to you — I am he.”^t

4:10 ^c Isa 44:3;
Jer 2:13;
Zec 14:8;
Jn 7:37, 38;
Rev 21:6;
22:1, 17
4:12 ^d ver 6
4:14 ^e Jn 6:35
^f Jn 7:38
9 Mt 25:46
4:15 ^h Jn 6:34
4:19 ⁱ Mt 21:11
4:20 ^j Dt 11:29;
Jos 8:33
^k Lk 9:53
4:21 ^l Jn 5:28;
16:2 ^m Mal 1:11;
1Ti 2:8
4:22
ⁿ 2Ki 17:28-41
^o Isa 2:3; Ro 3:1,
2; 9:4, 5
4:23 ^p Jn 5:25;
16:32 ^q Php 3:3
4:24 ^r Php 3:3
4:25 ^s Mt 1:16
4:26 ^t Jn 8:24;
9:35-37

4:27 ^u ver 8
4:29 ^v ver 17,
18 ^w Mt 12:23;
Jn 7:26, 31
4:31 ^x Mt 23:7
4:32
^y Job 23:12;
Mt 4:4; Jn 6:27
4:34
^z Mt 26:39;
Jn 6:38; 17:4;
19:30 ^a Jn 19:30
4:35 ^b Mt 9:37;
Lk 10:2
4:36 ^c Ro 1:13
^d Mt 25:46
4:37 ^e Job 31:8;
Mic 6:15
4:39 ^f ver 5
9 ver 29
4:42 ^h Lk 2:11;
1Jn 4:14
4:43 ⁱ ver 40
4:44 ^j Mt 13:57;
Lk 4:24

The Disciples Rejoin Jesus

²⁷Just then his disciples returned^u and were surprised to find him talking with a woman. But no one asked, “What do you want?” or “Why are you talking with her?”

²⁸Then, leaving her water jar, the woman went back to the town and said to the people, ²⁹“Come, see a man who told me everything I ever did.^v Could this be the Messiah?”^w ³⁰They came out of the town and made their way toward him.

³¹Meanwhile his disciples urged him, “Rabbi,^x eat something.”

³²But he said to them, “I have food to eat^y that you know nothing about.”

³³Then his disciples said to each other, “Could someone have brought him food?”

³⁴“My food,” said Jesus, “is to do the will^z of him who sent me and to finish his work.^a ³⁵Don’t you have a saying, ‘It’s still four months until harvest’? I tell you, open your eyes and look at the fields! They are ripe for harvest.^b ³⁶Even now the one who reaps draws a wage and harvests^c a crop for eternal life,^d so that the sower and the reaper may be glad together. ³⁷Thus the saying ‘One sows and another reaps’^e is true. ³⁸I sent you to reap what you have not worked for. Others have done the hard work, and you have reaped the benefits of their labor.”

Many Samaritans Believe

³⁹Many of the Samaritans from that town^f believed in him because of the woman’s testimony, “He told me everything I ever did.”^g ⁴⁰So when the Samaritans came to him, they urged him to stay with them, and he stayed two days. ⁴¹And because of his words many more became believers.

⁴²They said to the woman, “We no longer believe just because of what you said; now we have heard for ourselves, and we know that this man really is the Savior of the world.”^h

Jesus Heals an Official’s Son

⁴³After the two daysⁱ he left for Galilee. ⁴⁴(Now Jesus himself had pointed out that a prophet has no honor in his own country.)^j ⁴⁵When

he arrived in Galilee, the Galileans welcomed him. They had seen all that he had done in Jerusalem at the Passover Festival,^k for they also had been there.

⁴⁶Once more he visited Cana in Galilee, where he had turned the water into wine.^l And there was a certain royal official whose son lay sick at Capernaum. ⁴⁷When this man heard that Jesus had arrived in Galilee from Judea,^m he went to him and begged him to come and heal his son, who was close to death.

⁴⁸**“Unless you people see signs and wonders,”ⁿ Jesus told him, “you will never believe.”**

⁴⁹The royal official said, “Sir, come down before my child dies.”

⁵⁰**“Go,” Jesus replied, “your son will live.”**

The man took Jesus at his word and departed. ⁵¹While he was still on the way, his servants met him with the news that his boy was living. ⁵²When he inquired as to the time when his son got better, they said to him, “Yesterday, at one in the afternoon, the fever left him.”

⁵³Then the father realized that this was the exact time at which Jesus had said to him, **“Your son will live.”** So he and his whole household^o believed.

⁵⁴This was the second sign^p Jesus performed after coming from Judea to Galilee.

The Healing at the Pool

5 Some time later, Jesus went up to Jerusalem for one of the Jewish festivals. ²Now there is in Jerusalem near the Sheep Gate^a a pool, which in Aramaic^r is called Bethesda^a and which is surrounded by five covered colonnades. ³Here a great number of disabled people used to lie—the blind, the lame, the paralyzed. [⁴]^b ⁵One who was there had been an invalid for thirty-eight years. ⁶When Jesus saw him lying there and learned that he had been in this condition for a long time, he asked him, **“Do you want to get well?”**

⁷“Sir,” the invalid replied, “I have no one to help me into the pool when

4:45 ^kJn 2:23
4:46 ^lJn 2:1-11
4:47 ^mver 3, 5, 4
4:48 ⁿDa 4:2,
3; Jn 2:11;
Ac 2:43; 14:3;
Ro 15:19;
2Co 12:12;
Heb 2:4
4:53 ^oAc 11:14
4:54 ^pver 48;
Jn 2:11
5:2 ^qNe 3:1;
12:39 ^rJn 19:13,
17, 20; 20:16;
Ac 21:40; 22:2;
26:14

the water is stirred. While I am trying to get in, someone else goes down ahead of me.”

⁸Then Jesus said to him, **“Get up! Pick up your mat and walk.”**^s ⁹At once the man was cured; he picked up his mat and walked.

The day on which this took place was a Sabbath,^t ¹⁰and so the Jewish leaders^u said to the man who had been healed, “It is the Sabbath; the law forbids you to carry your mat.”^v

¹¹But he replied, “The man who made me well said to me, **‘Pick up your mat and walk.’**”

¹²So they asked him, “Who is this fellow who told you to pick it up and walk?”

¹³The man who was healed had no idea who it was, for Jesus had slipped away into the crowd that was there.

¹⁴Later Jesus found him at the temple and said to him, **“See, you are well again. Stop sinning^w or something worse may happen to you.”**

¹⁵The man went away and told the Jewish leaders^x that it was Jesus who had made him well.

The Authority of the Son

¹⁶So, because Jesus was doing these things on the Sabbath, the Jewish leaders began to persecute him. ¹⁷In his defense Jesus said to them, **“My Father is always at his work^y to this very day, and I too am working.”** ¹⁸For this reason they tried all the more to kill him;^z not only was he breaking the Sabbath, but he was even calling God his own Father, making himself equal with God.^a

¹⁹Jesus gave them this answer: **“Very truly I tell you, the Son can do nothing by himself;^b he can do only what he sees his Father doing, because whatever the Father does the Son also does. ²⁰For the Father loves the Son^c and shows him all he does.**

^a ² Some manuscripts *Bethzatha*; other manuscripts *Bethsaida* ^b ^{3,4} Some manuscripts include here, wholly or in part, *paralyzed—and they waited for the moving of the waters. ⁴From time to time an angel of the Lord would come down and stir up the waters. The first one into the pool after each such disturbance would be cured of whatever disease they had.*

5:8 ^sMt 9:5,
6; Mk 2:11;
Lk 5:24
5:9 ^tJn 9:14
5:10 ^uver 16
^vNe 13:15-22;
Jer 17:21;
Mt 12:2
5:14 ^wMk 2:5;
Jn 8:11
5:15 ^xJn 1:19
5:17 ^yJn 9:4;
14:10
5:18 ^zJn 7:1
^aJn 10:30, 33;
19:7
5:19 ^bver 30;
Jn 8:28
5:20 ^cJn 3:35

Yes, and he will show him even greater works than these,^d so that you will be amazed.^d ²¹For just as the Father raises the dead and gives them life,^e even so the Son gives life^f to whom he is pleased to give it. ²²Moreover, the Father judges no one, but has entrusted all judgment to the Son,^g ²³that all may honor the Son just as they honor the Father. Whoever does not honor the Son does not honor the Father, who sent him.^h

²⁴“Very truly I tell you, whoever hears my word and believes him who sent me has eternal life and will not be judgedⁱ but has crossed over from death to life.^j ²⁵Very truly I tell you, a time is coming and has now come^k when the dead will hear^l the voice of the Son of God and those who hear will live. ²⁶For as the Father has life in himself, so he has granted the Son also to have life in himself. ²⁷And he has given him authority to judge^m because he is the Son of Man.

²⁸“Do not be amazed at this, for a time is comingⁿ when all who are in their graves will hear his voice^o and come out — those who have done what is good will rise to live, and those who have done what is evil will rise to be condemned.^o ³⁰By myself I can do nothing;^p I judge only as I hear, and my judgment is just,^q for I seek not to please myself but him who sent me.^r

Testimonies About Jesus

³¹“If I testify about myself, my testimony is not true.^s ³²There is another who testifies in my favor,^t and I know that his testimony about me is true.

³³“You have sent to John and he has testified^u to the truth. ³⁴Not that I accept human testimony;^v but I mention it that you may be saved. ³⁵John was a lamp that burned and gave light,^w and you chose for a time to enjoy his light.

³⁶“I have testimony weightier than that of John.^x For the works that the Father has given me to finish — the very works that I am doing^y — testify that the Father has sent me.^z ³⁷And the Father who sent me has himself testified concerning me.^a You have

5:20 ^d Jn 14:12
5:21 ^e Ro 4:17;
8:11 ^f Jn 11:25
5:22 ^g ver 27;
Jn 9:39;
Ac 10:42; 17:31
5:23 ^h Lk 10:16;
1Jn 2:23
5:24 ⁱ Jn 3:18
1Jn 3:14
5:25 ^k Jn 4:23
1Jn 8:43, 47
5:27 ^m ver 22;
Ac 10:42; 17:31
5:28 ⁿ Jn 4:21
5:29 ^o Da 12:2;
Mt 25:46
5:30 ^p ver 19
q Jn 8:16
r Mt 26:39;
Jn 4:34; 6:38
5:31 ^s Jn 8:14
5:32 ^t ver 37;
Jn 8:18
5:33 ^u Jn 1:7
5:34 ^v 1Jn 5:9
5:35 ^w 2Pe 1:19
5:36 ^x 1Jn 5:9
y Jn 14:11; 15:24
z Jn 3:17; 10:25
5:37 ^a Jn 8:18

never heard his voice nor seen his form,^b ³⁸nor does his word dwell in you,^c for you do not believe the one he sent.^d ³⁹You study^a the Scriptures^e diligently because you think that in them you have eternal life. These are the very Scriptures that testify about me,^f ⁴⁰yet you refuse to come to me to have life.

⁴¹“I do not accept glory from human beings,^g ⁴²but I know you. I know that you do not have the love of God in your hearts. ⁴³I have come in my Father’s name, and you do not accept me; but if someone else comes in his own name, you will accept him. ⁴⁴How can you believe since you accept glory from one another but do not seek the glory that comes from the only God^{b?}^h

⁴⁵“But do not think I will accuse you before the Father. Your accuser is Moses,ⁱ on whom your hopes are set.^j ⁴⁶If you believed Moses, you would believe me, for he wrote about me.^k ⁴⁷But since you do not believe what he wrote, how are you going to believe what I say?^l

Jesus Feeds the Five Thousand

6:1-13pp — Mt 14:13-21; Mk 6:32-44;
Lk 9:10-17

6 Some time after this, Jesus crossed to the far shore of the Sea of Galilee (that is, the Sea of Tiberias), ²and a great crowd of people followed him because they saw the signs^m he had performed by healing the sick. ³Then Jesus went up on a mountain-sideⁿ and sat down with his disciples. ⁴The Jewish Passover Festival^o was near.

⁵When Jesus looked up and saw a great crowd coming toward him, he said to Philip,^p “Where shall we buy bread for these people to eat?” ⁶He asked this only to test him, for he already had in mind what he was going to do.

⁷Philip answered him, “It would take more than half a year’s wages^c to buy enough bread for each one to have a bite!”

^a 39 Or ³⁹Study ^b 44 Some early manuscripts the Only One ^c 7 Greek take two hundred denarii

b Dt 4:12;
1Ti 1:17; Jn 1:18
5:38 ^c 1Jn 2:14
d Jn 3:17
5:39 ^e Ro 2:17;
18 ^f Lk 24:27;
44; Ac 13:27
5:41 ^g ver 44
5:44 ^h Ro 2:29
5:45 ⁱ Jn 9:28
j Ro 2:17
5:46 ^k Ge 3:15;
Lk 24:27, 44;
Ac 26:22
5:47 ^l Lk 16:29;
31
6:2 ^m Jn 2:11
6:3 ⁿ ver 15
6:4 ^o Jn 2:13;
11:55
6:5 ^p Jn 1:43

⁸Another of his disciples, Andrew, Simon Peter's brother,^q spoke up, ⁹"Here is a boy with five small barley loaves and two small fish, but how far will they go among so many?"^r

¹⁰Jesus said, **"Have the people sit down."** There was plenty of grass in that place, and they sat down (about five thousand men were there). ¹¹Jesus then took the loaves, gave thanks,^s and distributed to those who were seated as much as they wanted. He did the same with the fish.

¹²When they had all had enough to eat, he said to his disciples, **"Gather the pieces that are left over. Let nothing be wasted."** ¹³So they gathered them and filled twelve baskets with the pieces of the five barley loaves left over by those who had eaten.

¹⁴After the people saw the sign^t Jesus performed, they began to say, "Surely this is the Prophet who is to come into the world."^u ¹⁵Jesus, knowing that they intended to come and make him king^v by force, withdrew again to a mountain by himself.^w

Jesus Walks on the Water

6:16-21pp — Mt 14:22-33; Mk 6:47-51

¹⁶When evening came, his disciples went down to the lake, ¹⁷where they got into a boat and set off across the lake for Capernaum. By now it was dark, and Jesus had not yet joined them. ¹⁸A strong wind was blowing and the waters grew rough. ¹⁹When they had rowed about three or four miles,^a they saw Jesus approaching the boat, walking on the water;^x and they were frightened. ²⁰But he said to them, **"It is I; don't be afraid."**^y ²¹Then they were willing to take him into the boat, and immediately the boat reached the shore where they were heading.

²²The next day the crowd that had stayed on the opposite shore of the lake^z realized that only one boat had been there, and that Jesus had not entered it with his disciples, but that they had gone away alone.^a ²³Then some boats from Tiberias^b landed near the place where the people had eaten the bread after the Lord had given thanks.^c ²⁴Once the crowd re-

6:8 ^qJn 1:40
6:9 ^r2Ki 4:43
6:11 ^sver 23;
Mt 14:19
6:14 ^tJn 2:11
^uDt 18:15, 18;
Mt 11:3; 21:11
6:15 ^vJn 18:36
^wMt 14:23;
Mk 6:46
6:19 ^xJob 9:8
6:20 ^yMt 14:27
6:22 ^zver 2
^aver 15-21
6:23 ^bver 1
^cver 11

alized that neither Jesus nor his disciples were there, they got into the boats and went to Capernaum in search of Jesus.

Jesus the Bread of Life

²⁵When they found him on the other side of the lake, they asked him, "Rabbi,^d when did you get here?"

²⁶Jesus answered, **"Very truly I tell you, you are looking for me,^e not because you saw the signs^f I performed but because you ate the loaves and had your fill. ²⁷Do not work for food that spoils, but for food that endures^g to eternal life,^h which the Son of Manⁱ will give you. For on him God the Father has placed his seal^j of approval."**

²⁸Then they asked him, "What must we do to do the works God requires?"

²⁹Jesus answered, **"The work of God is this: to believe^k in the one he has sent."**^l

³⁰So they asked him, "What sign^m then will you give that we may see it and believe you?"ⁿ What will you do? ³¹Our ancestors ate the manna^o in the wilderness; as it is written: 'He gave them bread from heaven to eat.'^b^p

³²Jesus said to them, **"Very truly I tell you, it is not Moses who has given you the bread from heaven, but it is my Father who gives you the true bread from heaven. ³³For the bread of God is the bread that comes down from heaven^q and gives life to the world."**

³⁴"Sir," they said, "always give us this bread."^r

³⁵Then Jesus declared, **"I am the bread of life.^s Whoever comes to me will never go hungry, and whoever believes in me will never be thirsty.^t ³⁶But as I told you, you have seen me and still you do not believe. ³⁷All those the Father gives me^u will come to me, and whoever comes to me I will never drive away. ³⁸For I have come down from heaven not to do my will but to do the will of him who sent me.^v ³⁹And this is the will of him who sent me, that I shall lose none of all those he has given me,^w but raise**

6:25 ^dMt 23:7
6:26 ^ever 24
^fver 30; Jn 2:11
6:27 ^gIsa 55:2
^hver 54;
Mt 25:46;
Jn 4:14
ⁱMt 8:20
^jRo 4:11;
1Co 9:2;
2Co 1:22;
Eph 1:13;
4:30; 2Ti 2:19;
Rev 7:3
6:29 ^k1Jn 3:23
^lJn 3:17
6:30 ^mJn 2:11
ⁿMt 12:38
6:31 ^oNu 11:7-9
^pEx 16:4, 15; Ne 9:15;
Ps 78:24;
105:40
6:33 ^qver 50
6:34 ^rJn 4:15
6:35 ^sver 48, 51
^tJn 4:14
6:37 ^uver 39;
Jn 17:2, 6, 9, 24
6:38 ^vJn 4:34;
5:30
6:39
^wJn 10:28;
17:12; 18:9

^a 19 Or about 5 or 6 kilometers

^b 31 Exodus 16:4; Neh. 9:15; Psalm 78:24, 25

them up at the last day.^x ⁴⁰For my Father's will is that everyone who looks to the Son and believes in him shall have eternal life,^y and I will raise them up at the last day."

⁴¹At this the Jews there began to grumble about him because he said, "I am the bread that came down from heaven." ⁴²They said, "Is this not Jesus, the son of Joseph,^z whose father and mother we know?^a How can he now say, 'I came down from heaven?'"^b

⁴³"Stop grumbling among yourselves," Jesus answered. ⁴⁴"No one can come to me unless the Father who sent me draws them,^c and I will raise them up at the last day. ⁴⁵It is written in the Prophets: 'They will all be taught by God.'^{ad} Everyone who has heard the Father and learned from him comes to me. ⁴⁶No one has seen the Father except the one who is from God;^e only he has seen the Father. ⁴⁷Very truly I tell you, the one who believes has eternal life. ⁴⁸I am the bread of life.^f ⁴⁹Your ancestors ate the manna in the wilderness, yet they died.^g ⁵⁰But here is the bread that comes down from heaven,^h which anyone may eat and not die. ⁵¹I am the living bread that came down from heaven. Whoever eats this bread will live forever. This bread is my flesh, which I will give for the life of the world."ⁱ

⁵²Then the Jews began to argue sharply among themselves,^j "How can this man give us his flesh to eat?"

⁵³Jesus said to them, "Very truly I tell you, unless you eat the flesh of the Son of Man^k and drink his blood, you have no life in you. ⁵⁴Whoever eats my flesh and drinks my blood has eternal life, and I will raise them up at the last day. ⁵⁵For my flesh is real food and my blood is real drink. ⁵⁶Whoever eats my flesh and drinks my blood remains in me, and I in them.^m ⁵⁷Just as the living Father sent meⁿ and I live because of the Father, so the one who feeds on me will live because of me. ⁵⁸This is the bread that came down from heaven. Your ancestors ate manna and died, but whoever feeds on this bread will live

6:39 ^xver 40, 44, 54
6:40 ^yJn 3:15, 16
6:42 ^zLk 4:22
^aJn 7:27, 28
^bver 38, 62
6:44 ^cver 65; Jer 31:3; Jn 12:32
6:45
^dIsa 54:13; Jer 31:33, 34; Heb 8:10, 11; 10:16
6:46 ^eJn 1:18; 5:37; 7:29
6:48 ^fver 35, 51
6:49 ^gver 31, 58
6:50 ^hver 33
6:51
ⁱHeb 10:10
6:52 ^jJn 7:43; 9:16; 10:19
6:53 ^kMt 8:20
6:54 ^lver 39
6:56 ^mJn 15:4-7; 1Jn 3:24; 4:15
6:57 ⁿJn 3:17

6:58 ^over 49-51; Jn 3:36
6:60 ^pver 66
6:61 ^qMt 11:6
6:62
^rMk 16:19; Jn 3:13; 17:5
6:63 ^s2Co 3:6
6:64 ^tJn 2:25
6:65 ^uver 37, 44
6:66 ^vver 60
6:67 ^wMt 10:2
6:68 ^xMt 16:16
6:69
^yMk 8:29; Lk 9:20
6:70 ^zJn 15:16, 19
^aJn 13:27
7:1 ^bJn 1:19
^cJn 5:18
7:2 ^dLev 23:34; Dt 16:16
7:3 ^eMt 12:46

forever."^o ⁵⁹He said this while teaching in the synagogue in Capernaum.

Many Disciples Desert Jesus

⁶⁰On hearing it, many of his disciples^p said, "This is a hard teaching. Who can accept it?"

⁶¹Aware that his disciples were grumbling about this, Jesus said to them, "Does this offend you?^q ⁶²Then what if you see the Son of Man ascend to where he was before!^r ⁶³The Spirit gives life;^s the flesh counts for nothing. The words I have spoken to you — they are full of the Spirit^b and life. ⁶⁴Yet there are some of you who do not believe." For Jesus had known^t from the beginning which of them did not believe and who would betray him. ⁶⁵He went on to say, "This is why I told you that no one can come to me unless the Father has enabled them."^u

⁶⁶From this time many of his disciples^v turned back and no longer followed him.

⁶⁷"You do not want to leave too, do you?" Jesus asked the Twelve.^w

⁶⁸Simon Peter answered him,^x "Lord, to whom shall we go? You have the words of eternal life. ⁶⁹We have come to believe and to know that you are the Holy One of God."^y

⁷⁰Then Jesus replied, "Have I not chosen you,^z the Twelve? Yet one of you is a devil!"^a ⁷¹(He meant Judas, the son of Simon Iscariot, who, though one of the Twelve, was later to betray him.)

Jesus Goes to the Festival of Tabernacles

7 After this, Jesus went around in Galilee. He did not want^c to go about in Judea because the Jewish leaders^b there were looking for a way to kill him.^c ²But when the Jewish Festival of Tabernacles^d was near, ³Jesus' brothers^e said to him, "Leave Galilee and go to Judea, so that your disciples there may see the works you do. ⁴No one who wants to become a public figure acts in secret. Since you

^a 45 Isaiah 54:13 ^b 63 Or are Spirit; or are spirit ^c 1 Some manuscripts not have authority

are doing these things, show yourself to the world.”⁵ For even his own brothers did not believe in him.^f

⁶Therefore Jesus told them, “My time⁹ is not yet here; for you any time will do. ⁷The world cannot hate you, but it hates me^h because I testify that its works are evil.ⁱ ⁸You go to the festival. I am not^a going up to this festival, because my time^j has not yet fully come.” ⁹After he had said this, he stayed in Galilee.

¹⁰However, after his brothers had left for the festival, he went also, not publicly, but in secret. ¹¹Now at the festival the Jewish leaders were watching for Jesus^k and asking, “Where is he?”

¹²Among the crowds there was widespread whispering about him. Some said, “He is a good man.”

Others replied, “No, he deceives the people.”^l ¹³But no one would say anything publicly about him for fear of the leaders.^m

Jesus Teaches at the Festival

¹⁴Not until halfway through the festival did Jesus go up to the temple courts and begin to teach.ⁿ ¹⁵The Jews^o there were amazed and asked, “How did this man get such learning^p without having been taught?”^q

¹⁶Jesus answered, “My teaching is not my own. It comes from the one who sent me.”^r ¹⁷Anyone who chooses to do the will of God will find out^s whether my teaching comes from God or whether I speak on my own. ¹⁸Whoever speaks on their own does so to gain personal glory,^t but he who seeks the glory of the one who sent him is a man of truth; there is nothing false about him. ¹⁹Has not Moses given you the law?^u Yet not one of you keeps the law. Why are you trying to kill me?^v

²⁰“You are demon-possessed,”^w the crowd answered. “Who is trying to kill you?”

²¹Jesus said to them, “I did one miracle, and you are all amazed. ²²Yet, because Moses gave you circumcision^x (though actually it did not come from Moses, but from the patriarchs),^y you circumcise a boy on

7:5 ^fMk 3:21
7:6 ^gMt 26:18
7:7 ^hJn 15:18,
19 ⁱJn 3:19, 20
7:8 ^jver 6
7:11 ^kJn 11:56
7:12 ^lver 40, 43
7:13 ^mJn 9:22;
12:42; 19:38
7:14 ⁿver 28;
Mt 26:55
7:15 ^oJn 1:19
P Ac 26:24
^qMt 13:54
7:16 ^rJn 3:11;
14:24
7:17 ^sPs 25:14;
Jn 8:43
7:18 ^tJn 5:41;
8:50, 54
7:19 ^uJn 1:17
^vver 1; Mt 12:14
7:20 ^wJn 8:48;
10:20
7:22 ^xLev 12:3
^yGe 17:10-14

the Sabbath. ²³Now if a boy can be circumcised on the Sabbath so that the law of Moses may not be broken, why are you angry with me for healing a man’s whole body on the Sabbath? ²⁴Stop judging by mere appearances, but instead judge correctly.”^z

Division Over Who Jesus Is

²⁵At that point some of the people of Jerusalem began to ask, “Isn’t this the man they are trying to kill?” ²⁶Here he is, speaking publicly, and they are not saying a word to him. Have the authorities^a really concluded that he is the Messiah? ²⁷But we know where this man is from;^b when the Messiah comes, no one will know where he is from.”

²⁸Then Jesus, still teaching in the temple courts,^c cried out, “Yes, you know me, and you know where I am from.^d I am not here on my own authority, but he who sent me is true.^e You do not know him, ²⁹but I know him^f because I am from him and he sent me.”

³⁰At this they tried to seize him, but no one laid a hand on him,^g because his hour had not yet come. ³¹Still, many in the crowd believed in him.^h They said, “When the Messiah comes, will he perform more signsⁱ than this man?”

³²The Pharisees heard the crowd whispering such things about him. Then the chief priests and the Pharisees sent temple guards to arrest him.

³³Jesus said, “I am with you for only a short time,^j and then I am going to the one who sent me.^k ³⁴You will look for me, but you will not find me; and where I am, you cannot come.”^l

³⁵The Jews said to one another, “Where does this man intend to go that we cannot find him? Will he go where our people live scattered^m among the Greeks,ⁿ and teach the Greeks? ³⁶What did he mean when he said, ‘You will look for me, but you will not find me,’ and ‘Where I am, you cannot come?’”

³⁷On the last and greatest day of the festival,^o Jesus stood and said in a loud voice, “Let anyone who is thirsty come

^a 8 Some manuscripts not yet

7:24 ^zIsa 11:3,
4; Jn 8:15
7:26 ^aver 48
7:27 ^bMt 13:55;
Lk 4:22
7:28 ^cver 14
^dJn 8:14
^eJn 8:26, 42
7:29 ^fMt 11:27
7:30 ^gver 32,
44; Jn 10:39
7:31 ^hJn 8:30
ⁱJn 2:11
7:33 ^jJn 13:33;
16:16 ^kJn 16:5,
10, 17, 28
7:34 ^lJn 8:21;
13:33
7:35 ^mJas 1:1
ⁿJn 12:20;
1Pe 1:1
7:37
^oLev 23:36

to me and drink.^p ³⁸Whoever believes in me, as Scripture has said,^a rivers of living water^r will flow from within them.”^{as} ³⁹By this he meant the Spirit,^t whom those who believed in him were later to receive.^u Up to that time the Spirit had not been given, since Jesus had not yet been glorified.^v

⁴⁰On hearing his words, some of the people said, “Surely this man is the Prophet.”^w

⁴¹Others said, “He is the Messiah.”

Still others asked, “How can the Messiah come from Galilee?”^x ⁴²Does not Scripture say that the Messiah will come from David’s descendants^y and from Bethlehem,^z the town where David lived?” ⁴³Thus the people were divided^a because of Jesus. ⁴⁴Some wanted to seize him, but no one laid a hand on him.^b

Unbelief of the Jewish Leaders

⁴⁵Finally the temple guards went back to the chief priests and the Pharisees, who asked them, “Why didn’t you bring him in?”

⁴⁶“No one ever spoke the way this man does,”^c the guards replied.

⁴⁷“You mean he has deceived you also?”^d the Pharisees retorted. ⁴⁸“Have any of the rulers or of the Pharisees believed in him?”^e ⁴⁹No! But this mob that knows nothing of the law — there is a curse on them.”

⁵⁰Nicodemus,^f who had gone to Jesus earlier and who was one of their own number, asked, ⁵¹“Does our law condemn a man without first hearing him to find out what he has been doing?”

⁵²They replied, “Are you from Galilee, too? Look into it, and you will find that a prophet does not come out of Galilee.”^g

[The earliest manuscripts and many other ancient witnesses do not have John 7:53 — 8:11. A few manuscripts include these verses, wholly or in part, after John 7:36, John 21:25, Luke 21:38 or Luke 24:53.]

8 ⁵³Then they all went home, ¹but Jesus went to the Mount of Olives.^h

7:37 ^p Isa 55:1;
Rev 22:17
7:38 ^a Isa 58:11
^r Jn 4:10
^s Jn 4:14
7:39
^t Joel 2:28;
Ac 2:17, 33
^u Jn 20:22
^v Jn 12:23;
13:31, 32
7:40 ^w Mt 21:11;
Jn 1:21
7:41 ^x ver 52;
Jn 1:46
7:42 ^y Mt 1:1
^z Mic 5:2;
Mt 2:5, 6;
Lk 2:4
7:43 ^a Jn 9:16;
10:19
7:44 ^b ver 30
7:46 ^c Mt 7:28
7:47 ^d ver 12
7:48 ^e Jn 12:42
7:50 ^f Jn 3:1;
19:39
7:52 ^g ver 41
8:1 ^h Mt 21:1

8:2 ⁱ ver 20;
Mt 26:55
8:5 ^j Lev 20:10;
Dt 22:22
8:6 ^k Mt 22:15,
18 ^l Mt 12:10
8:7 ^m Dt 17:7
ⁿ Ro 2:1, 22
8:11 ^o Jn 3:17
^p Jn 5:14
8:12 ^q Jn 6:35
^r Jn 1:4; 12:35
^s Pr 4:18;
Mt 5:14
8:13 ^t Jn 5:31
8:14 ^u Jn 13:3;
16:28 ^v Jn 7:28;
9:29
8:15 ^w Jn 7:24
^x Jn 3:17
8:16 ^y Jn 5:30
8:17 ^z Dt 17:6;
Mt 18:16
8:18 ^a Jn 5:37

²At dawn he appeared again in the temple courts, where all the people gathered around him, and he sat down to teach them.ⁱ ³The teachers of the law and the Pharisees brought in a woman caught in adultery. They made her stand before the group ⁴and said to Jesus, “Teacher, this woman was caught in the act of adultery. ⁵In the Law Moses commanded us to stone such women.^j Now what do you say?” ⁶They were using this question as a trap,^k in order to have a basis for accusing him.^l

But Jesus bent down and started to write on the ground with his finger. ⁷When they kept on questioning him, he straightened up and said to them, “Let any one of you who is without sin be the first to throw a stone^m at her.”ⁿ ⁸Again he stooped down and wrote on the ground.

⁹At this, those who heard began to go away one at a time, the older ones first, until only Jesus was left, with the woman still standing there. ¹⁰Jesus straightened up and asked her, “Woman, where are they? Has no one condemned you?”

¹¹“No one, sir,” she said.

“Then neither do I condemn you,”^o Jesus declared. “Go now and leave your life of sin.”^p

Dispute Over Jesus’ Testimony

¹²When Jesus spoke again to the people, he said, “I am^q the light of the world.^r Whoever follows me will never walk in darkness, but will have the light of life.”^s

¹³The Pharisees challenged him, “Here you are, appearing as your own witness; your testimony is not valid.”^t

¹⁴Jesus answered, “Even if I testify on my own behalf, my testimony is valid, for I know where I came from and where I am going.^u But you have no idea where I come from^v or where I am going. ¹⁵You judge by human standards;^w I pass judgment on no one.^x ¹⁶But if I do judge, my decisions are true, because I am not alone. I stand with the Father, who sent me.^y ¹⁷In your own Law it is written that the testimony of two witnesses is true.^z ¹⁸I am one who testifies for myself; my other witness is the Father, who sent me.”^a

^a 37,38 Or me. And let anyone drink ³⁸who believes in me.” As Scripture has said, “Out of him (or them) will flow rivers of living water.”

¹⁹Then they asked him, “Where is your father?”

“You do not know me or my Father,”^b Jesus replied. “If you knew me, you would know my Father also.”^c ²⁰He spoke these words while teaching^d in the temple courts near the place where the offerings were put.^e Yet no one seized him, because his hour had not yet come.^f

Dispute Over Who Jesus Is

²¹Once more Jesus said to them, “I am going away, and you will look for me, and you will die^g in your sin. Where I go, you cannot come.”^h

²²This made the Jews ask, “Will he kill himself? Is that why he says, ‘Where I go, you cannot come?’”

²³But he continued, “You are from below; I am from above. You are of this world; I am not of this world.”ⁱ ²⁴I told you that you would die in your sins; if you do not believe that I am he,^j you will indeed die in your sins.”

²⁵“Who are you?” they asked.

“Just what I have been telling you from the beginning,” Jesus replied. ²⁶“I have much to say in judgment of you. But he who sent me is trustworthy,^k and what I have heard from him I tell the world.”^l

²⁷They did not understand that he was telling them about his Father. ²⁸So Jesus said, “When you have lifted up^a the Son of Man,^m then you will know that I am he and that I do nothing on my own but speak just what the Father has taught me. ²⁹The one who sent me is with me; he has not left me alone,ⁿ for I always do what pleases him.”^o ³⁰Even as he spoke, many believed in him.^p

Dispute Over Whose Children Jesus’ Opponents Are

³¹To the Jews who had believed him, Jesus said, “If you hold to my teaching,^q you are really my disciples. ³²Then you will know the truth, and the truth will set you free.”^r

³³They answered him, “We are Abraham’s descendants^s and have never been slaves of anyone. How can you say that we shall be set free?”

³⁴Jesus replied, “Very truly I tell

8:19 ^b Jn 16:3

^c Jn 14:7;

1Jn 2:23

8:20

^d Mt 26:55

^e Mk 12:41

^f Mt 26:18;

Jn 7:30

8:21 ^g Eze 3:18

^h Jn 7:34; 13:33

8:23 ⁱ Jn 3:31;

17:14

8:24 ^j Jn 4:26;

13:19

8:26 ^k Jn 7:28

^l Jn 3:32; 15:15

8:28 ^m Jn 3:14;

5:19; 12:32

8:29 ⁿ ver 16;

Jn 16:32

^o Jn 4:34; 5:30;

6:38

8:30 ^p Jn 7:31

8:31 ^q Jn 15:7;

2Jn 9

8:32 ^r Ro 8:2;

Jas 2:12

8:33 ^s ver 37,

39; Mt 3:9

8:34 ^t Ro 6:16;

2Pe 2:19

8:35 ^u Gal 4:30

8:37 ^v ver 39,

40

8:38 ^w Jn 5:19,

30; 14:10, 24

8:39 ^x ver 37;

Ro 9:7; Gal 3:7

8:40 ^y ver 26

8:41 ^z ver 38,

44 ^a Isa 63:16;

64:8

8:42 ^b 1Jn 5:1

^c Jn 16:27;

17:8 ^d Jn 7:28

^e Jn 3:17

8:44 ^f 1Jn 3:8

9 ver 38, 41

^h Ge 3:4

8:45 ⁱ Jn 18:37

8:47 ^j Jn 18:37;

1Jn 4:6

8:48 ^k Mt 10:5

^l ver 52; Jn 7:20

you, everyone who sins is a slave to sin.^t ³⁵Now a slave has no permanent place in the family, but a son belongs to it forever.^u ³⁶So if the Son sets you free, you will be free indeed. ³⁷I know that you are Abraham’s descendants. Yet you are looking for a way to kill me,^v because you have no room for my word. ³⁸I am telling you what I have seen in the Father’s presence,^w and you are doing what you have heard from your father.^b”

³⁹“Abraham is our father,” they answered.

“If you were Abraham’s children,”^x said Jesus, “then you would^c do what Abraham did. ⁴⁰As it is, you are looking for a way to kill me, a man who has told you the truth that I heard from God.^y Abraham did not do such things. ⁴¹You are doing the works of your own father.”^z

“We are not illegitimate children,” they protested. “The only Father we have is God himself.”^a

⁴²Jesus said to them, “If God were your Father, you would love me,^b for I have come here from God.^c I have not come on my own;^d God sent me.^e ⁴³Why is my language not clear to you? Because you are unable to hear what I say. ⁴⁴You belong to your father, the devil,^f and you want to carry out your father’s desires.^g He was a murderer from the beginning, not holding to the truth, for there is no truth in him. When he lies, he speaks his native language, for he is a liar and the father of lies.^h ⁴⁵Yet because I tell the truth,ⁱ you do not believe me! ⁴⁶Can any of you prove me guilty of sin? If I am telling the truth, why don’t you believe me? ⁴⁷Whoever belongs to God hears what God says.^j The reason you do not hear is that you do not belong to God.”

Jesus’ Claims About Himself

⁴⁸The Jews answered him, “Aren’t we right in saying that you are a Samaritan^k and demon-possessed?”^l

^a 28 The Greek for *lifted up* also means *exalted*.

^b 38 Or *presence*. Therefore do what you have heard from the Father.

^c 39 Some early manuscripts “If you are Abraham’s children,” said Jesus, “then

⁴⁹“I am not possessed by a demon,” said Jesus, “but I honor my Father and you dishonor me. ⁵⁰I am not seeking glory for myself;^m but there is one who seeks it, and he is the judge. ⁵¹Very truly I tell you, whoever obeys my word will never see death.”ⁿ

⁵²At this they exclaimed, “Now we know that you are demon-possessed! Abraham died and so did the prophets, yet you say that whoever obeys your word will never taste death. ⁵³Are you greater than our father Abraham?^o He died, and so did the prophets. Who do you think you are?”

⁵⁴Jesus replied, “If I glorify myself,^p my glory means nothing. My Father, whom you claim as your God, is the one who glorifies me.^q ⁵⁵Though you do not know him,^r I know him.^s If I said I did not, I would be a liar like you, but I do know him and obey his word.^t ⁵⁶Your father Abraham^u rejoiced at the thought of seeing my day; he saw it^v and was glad.”

⁵⁷“You are not yet fifty years old,” they said to him, “and you have seen Abraham!”

⁵⁸“Very truly I tell you,” Jesus answered, “before Abraham was born,^w I am!”^x ⁵⁹At this, they picked up stones to stone him,^y but Jesus hid himself,^z slipping away from the temple grounds.

Jesus Heals a Man Born Blind

9 As he went along, he saw a man blind from birth. ²His disciples asked him, “Rabbi,^a who sinned,^b this man^c or his parents,^d that he was born blind?”

³“Neither this man nor his parents sinned,” said Jesus, “but this happened so that the works of God might be displayed in him.^e ⁴As long as it is day,^f we must do the works of him who sent me. Night is coming, when no one can work. ⁵While I am in the world, I am the light of the world.”^g

⁶After saying this, he spit^h on the ground, made some mud with the saliva, and put it on the man’s eyes. ⁷“Go,” he told him, “wash in the Pool of Siloam”ⁱ (this word means “Sent”). So the man went and washed, and came home seeing.^j

8:50 ^mver 54;
Jn 5:41
8:51 ⁿJn 11:26
8:53 ^oJn 4:12
8:54 ^pver 50
q Jn 16:14;
17:1,5
8:55 ^rver 19
s Jn 7:28, 29
t Jn 15:10
8:56 ^uver 37,
39 ^vMt 13:17;
Heb 11:13
8:58 ^wJn 1:2;
17:5, 24
x Ex 3:14
8:59
y Lev 24:16;
Jn 10:31; 11:8
z Jn 12:36
9:2 ^aMt 23:7
b ver 34;
Lk 13:2; Ac 28:4
c Eze 18:20
d Ex 20:5;
Job 21:19
9:3 ^eJn 11:4
9:4 ^fJn 11:9;
12:35
9:5 ^gJn 1:4;
8:12; 12:46
9:6 ^hMk 7:33;
8:23
9:7 ⁱver 11;
2Ki 5:10;
Lk 13:4
j Isa 35:5;
Jn 11:37

⁸His neighbors and those who had formerly seen him begging asked, “Isn’t this the same man who used to sit and beg?”^k ⁹Some claimed that he was.

Others said, “No, he only looks like him.”

But he himself insisted, “I am the man.”

¹⁰“How then were your eyes opened?” they asked.

¹¹He replied, “The man they call Jesus made some mud and put it on my eyes. He told me to go to Siloam and wash. So I went and washed, and then I could see.”^l

¹²“Where is this man?” they asked him.

“I don’t know,” he said.

The Pharisees Investigate the Healing

¹³They brought to the Pharisees the man who had been blind. ¹⁴Now the day on which Jesus had made the mud and opened the man’s eyes was a Sabbath.^m ¹⁵Therefore the Pharisees also asked him how he had received his sight.ⁿ “He put mud on my eyes,” the man replied, “and I washed, and now I see.”

¹⁶Some of the Pharisees said, “This man is not from God, for he does not keep the Sabbath.”^o

But others asked, “How can a sinner perform such signs?” So they were divided.^p

¹⁷Then they turned again to the blind man, “What have you to say about him? It was your eyes he opened.”

The man replied, “He is a prophet.”^q

¹⁸They^r still did not believe that he had been blind and had received his sight until they sent for the man’s parents. ¹⁹“Is this your son?” they asked. “Is this the one you say was born blind? How is it that now he can see?”

²⁰“We know he is our son,” the parents answered, “and we know he was born blind. ²¹But how he can see now, or who opened his eyes, we don’t know. Ask him. He is of age; he will speak for himself.” ²²His parents said this because they were afraid of

9:8 ^kAc 3:2, 10
9:11 ^lver 7
9:14 ^mJn 5:9
9:15 ⁿver 10
9:16 ^oMt 12:2
p Jn 6:52; 7:43;
10:19
9:17 ^qMt 21:11
9:18 ^rJn 1:19

the Jewish leaders,^s who already had decided that anyone who acknowledged that Jesus was the Messiah would be put out^t of the synagogue.^u ²³That was why his parents said, “He is of age; ask him.”^v

²⁴A second time they summoned the man who had been blind. “Give glory to God by telling the truth,”^w they said. “We know this man is a sinner.”^x

²⁵He replied, “Whether he is a sinner or not, I don’t know. One thing I do know. I was blind but now I see!”

²⁶Then they asked him, “What did he do to you? How did he open your eyes?”

²⁷He answered, “I have told you already^y and you did not listen. Why do you want to hear it again? Do you want to become his disciples too?”

²⁸Then they hurled insults at him and said, “You are this fellow’s disciple! We are disciples of Moses!^z ²⁹We know that God spoke to Moses, but as for this fellow, we don’t even know where he comes from.”^a

³⁰The man answered, “Now that is remarkable! You don’t know where he comes from, yet he opened my eyes. ³¹We know that God does not listen to sinners. He listens to the godly person who does his will.^b ³²Nobody has ever heard of opening the eyes of a man born blind. ³³If this man were not from God,^c he could do nothing.”

³⁴To this they replied, “You were steeped in sin at birth;^d how dare you lecture us!” And they threw him out.^e

Spiritual Blindness

³⁵Jesus heard that they had thrown him out, and when he found him, he said, “Do you believe in the Son of Man?”

³⁶“Who is he, sir?” the man asked. “Tell me so that I may believe in him.”^f

³⁷Jesus said, “You have now seen him; in fact, he is the one speaking with you.”^g

³⁸Then the man said, “Lord, I believe,” and he worshiped him.^h

³⁹Jesus said,^a “For judgmentⁱ I have come into this world,^j so that

9:22 ^s Jn 7:13
^t ver 34;
 Lk 6:22
^u Jn 12:42; 16:2
 9:23 ^v ver 21
 9:24 ^w Jos 7:19
^x ver 16
 9:27 ^y ver 15
 9:28 ^z Jn 5:45
 9:29 ^a Jn 8:14
 9:31 ^b Ge 18:23-32; Ps 34:15, 16; 66:18; 145:19, 20; Pr 15:29; Isa 1:15; 59:1, 2; Jn 15:7; Jas 5:16-18; 1Jn 5:14, 15
 9:33 ^c ver 16; Jn 3:2
 9:34 ^d ver 2
^e ver 22, 35; Isa 66:5
 9:36 ^f Ro 10:14
 9:37 ^g Jn 4:26
 9:38 ^h Mt 28:9
 9:39 ⁱ Jn 5:22
 Jn 3:19

k Lk 4:18
 l Mt 13:13
 9:40 ^m Ro 2:19
 9:41 ⁿ Jn 15:22, 24
 10:2 ^o ver 11, 14
 10:3 ^p ver 4, 5, 14, 16, 27
 10:6 ^q Jn 16:25
 10:8
^r Jer 23:1, 2
 10:11 ^s ver 14; Isa 40:11;
 Eze 34:11-16, 23; Heb 13:20;
 1Pe 5:4;
 Rev 7:17
^t Jn 15:13;
 1Jn 3:16
 10:12
^u Zec 11:16, 17
 10:14 ^v ver 11

the blind will see^k and those who see will become blind.”^l

⁴⁰Some Pharisees who were with him heard him say this and asked, “What? Are we blind too?”^m

⁴¹Jesus said, “If you were blind, you would not be guilty of sin; but now that you claim you can see, your guilt remains.”ⁿ

The Good Shepherd and His Sheep

10 “Very truly I tell you Pharisees, anyone who does not enter the sheep pen by the gate, but climbs in by some other way, is a thief and a robber. ²The one who enters by the gate is the shepherd of the sheep.^o ³The gatekeeper opens the gate for him, and the sheep listen to his voice.^p He calls his own sheep by name and leads them out. ⁴When he has brought out all his own, he goes on ahead of them, and his sheep follow him because they know his voice. ⁵But they will never follow a stranger; in fact, they will run away from him because they do not recognize a stranger’s voice.” ⁶Jesus used this figure of speech,^q but the Pharisees did not understand what he was telling them.

⁷Therefore Jesus said again, “Very truly I tell you, I am the gate for the sheep. ⁸All who have come before me^r are thieves and robbers, but the sheep have not listened to them. ⁹I am the gate; whoever enters through me will be saved.^b They will come in and go out, and find pasture. ¹⁰The thief comes only to steal and kill and destroy; I have come that they may have life, and have it to the full.

¹¹“I am the good shepherd.^s The good shepherd lays down his life for the sheep.^t ¹²The hired hand is not the shepherd and does not own the sheep. So when he sees the wolf coming, he abandons the sheep and runs away.^u Then the wolf attacks the flock and scatters it. ¹³The man runs away because he is a hired hand and cares nothing for the sheep.

¹⁴“I am the good shepherd;^v I know

^a 38, 39 Some early manuscripts do not have Then the man said . . . ³⁹Jesus said. ^b 9 Or kept safe

my sheep^w and my sheep know me —
 15 just as the Father knows me and I
 know the Father^x — and I lay down
 my life for the sheep. 16 I have other
 sheep^y that are not of this sheep pen.
 I must bring them also. They too will
 listen to my voice, and there shall be
 one flock^z and one shepherd.^a 17 The
 reason my Father loves me is that I
 lay down my life^b — only to take it
 up again. 18 No one takes it from me,
 but I lay it down of my own accord.^c I
 have authority to lay it down and au-
 thority to take it up again. This com-
 mand I received from my Father.”^d

19 The Jews who heard these words
 were again divided.^e 20 Many of them
 said, “He is demon-possessed^f and
 raving mad.^g Why listen to him?”

21 But others said, “These are not
 the sayings of a man possessed by a
 demon.^h Can a demon open the eyes
 of the blind?”ⁱ

Further Conflict Over Jesus’ Claims

22 Then came the Festival of Ded-
 ication^a at Jerusalem. It was winter,
 23 and Jesus was in the temple courts
 walking in Solomon’s Colonnade.^j
 24 The Jews^k who were there gathered
 around him, saying, “How long will
 you keep us in suspense? If you are
 the Messiah, tell us plainly.”^l

25 Jesus answered, “I did tell you,^m
 but you do not believe. The works I
 do in my Father’s name testify about
 me,ⁿ 26 but you do not believe because
 you are not my sheep.^o 27 My sheep lis-
 ten to my voice; I know them,^p and
 they follow me.^q 28 I give them eternal
 life, and they shall never perish; no
 one will snatch them out of my hand.^r
 29 My Father, who has given them to
 me,^s is greater than all^b; ^t no one can
 snatch them out of my Father’s hand.
 30 I and the Father are one.”^u

31 Again his Jewish opponents
 picked up stones to stone him,^v 32 but
 Jesus said to them, “I have shown you
 many good works from the Father.
 For which of these do you stone me?”

33 “We are not stoning you for any
 good work,” they replied, “but for
 blasphemy, because you, a mere man,
 claim to be God.”^w

34 Jesus answered them, “Is it not

10:14 ^w ver 27
 10:15 ^x Mt 11:27
 10:16 ^y Isa 56:8
^z Jn 11:52;
 Eph 2:11-19
^a Eze 37:24;
 1Pe 2:25
 10:17 ^b ver 11,
 15, 18
 10:18
^c Mt 26:53
^d Jn 15:10;
 Php 2:8;
 Heb 5:8
 10:19 ^e Jn 7:43;
 9:16
 10:20 ^f Jn 7:20
 9 Mk 3:21
 10:21 ^h Mt 4:24
ⁱ Ex 4:11;
 Jn 9:32, 33
 10:23 ^j Ac 3:11;
 5:12
 10:24 ^k Jn 1:19
^l Jn 16:25, 29
 10:25
^m Jn 8:58
ⁿ Jn 5:36
 10:26 ^o Jn 8:47
 10:27 ^p ver 14
^q ver 4
 10:28 ^r Jn 6:39
 10:29 ^s Jn 17:2,
 6, 24 ^t Jn 14:28
 10:30
^u Jn 17:21-23
 10:31 ^v Jn 8:59
 10:33
^w Lev 24:16;
 Jn 5:18

10:34 ^x Jn 8:17;
 Ro 3:19
^y Ps 82:6
 10:36 ^z Jer 1:5
^a Jn 6:69
^b Jn 3:17
^c Jn 5:17, 18
 10:37 ^d ver 25;
 Jn 15:24
 10:38
^e Jn 14:10, 11,
 20; 17:21
 10:39 ^f Jn 7:30
^g Lk 4:30;
 Jn 8:59
 10:40 ^h Jn 1:28
 10:41 ⁱ Jn 2:11;
 3:30 ^j Jn 1:26,
 27, 30, 34
 10:42 ^k Jn 7:31
 11:1 ^l Mt 21:17
^m Lk 10:38
 11:2 ⁿ Mk 14:3;
 Lk 7:38; Jn 12:3
 11:3 ^o ver 5, 36
 11:4 ^p ver 40;
 Jn 9:3
 11:7 ^q Jn 10:40
 11:8 ^r Mt 23:7
^s Jn 8:59; 10:31

written in your Law,^x ‘I have said you
 are “gods”’^{c?}^y 35 If he called them
 ‘gods,’ to whom the word of God
 came — and Scripture cannot be set
 aside — 36 what about the one whom
 the Father set apart^z as his very own^a
 and sent into the world?^b Why then
 do you accuse me of blasphemy be-
 cause I said, ‘I am God’s Son’?^c 37 Do
 not believe me unless I do the works
 of my Father.^d 38 But if I do them,
 even though you do not believe me,
 believe the works, that you may
 know and understand that the Fa-
 ther is in me, and I in the Father.”^e
 39 Again they tried to seize him,^f but
 he escaped their grasp.^g

40 Then Jesus went back across
 the Jordan^h to the place where John
 had been baptizing in the early days.
 There he stayed,ⁱ and many people
 came to him. They said, “Though
 John never performed a sign,^j all that
 John said about this man was true.”^j
 42 And in that place many believed in
 Jesus.^k

The Death of Lazarus

11 Now a man named Lazarus was
 sick. He was from Bethany,^l the
 village of Mary and her sister Mar-
 tha.^m 2 (This Mary, whose brother Laz-
 arus now lay sick, was the same one
 who poured perfume on the Lord and
 wiped his feet with her hair.)ⁿ 3 So the
 sisters sent word to Jesus, “Lord, the
 one you love^o is sick.”

4 When he heard this, Jesus said,
 “This sickness will not end in death.
 No, it is for God’s glory^p so that God’s
 Son may be glorified through it.”
 5 Now Jesus loved Martha and her sis-
 ter and Lazarus. 6 So when he heard
 that Lazarus was sick, he stayed
 where he was two more days,^q and
 then he said to his disciples, “Let us
 go back to Judea.”^q

8 “But Rabbi,”^r they said, “a short
 while ago the Jews there tried to
 stone you,^s and yet you are going
 back?”

9 Jesus answered, “Are there not
 twelve hours of daylight? Anyone

^a 22 That is, Hanukkah ^b 29 Many early
 manuscripts *What my Father has given me is
 greater than all* ^c 34 Psalm 82:6

who walks in the daytime will not stumble, for they see by this world's light.^t ¹⁰It is when a person walks at night that they stumble, for they have no light."

¹¹After he had said this, he went on to tell them, "Our friend^u Lazarus has fallen asleep;^v but I am going there to wake him up."

¹²His disciples replied, "Lord, if he sleeps, he will get better." ¹³Jesus had been speaking of his death, but his disciples thought he meant natural sleep.^w

¹⁴So then he told them plainly, "Lazarus is dead, ¹⁵and for your sake I am glad I was not there, so that you may believe. But let us go to him."

¹⁶Then Thomas^x (also known as Didymus^o) said to the rest of the disciples, "Let us also go, that we may die with him."

Jesus Comforts the Sisters of Lazarus

¹⁷On his arrival, Jesus found that Lazarus had already been in the tomb for four days.^y ¹⁸Now Bethany^z was less than two miles^b from Jerusalem, ¹⁹and many Jews had come to Martha and Mary to comfort them in the loss of their brother.^a ²⁰When Martha heard that Jesus was coming, she went out to meet him, but Mary stayed at home.^b

²¹"Lord," Martha said to Jesus, "if you had been here, my brother would not have died.^c ²²But I know that even now God will give you whatever you ask."^d

²³Jesus said to her, "Your brother will rise again."

²⁴Martha answered, "I know he will rise again in the resurrection^e at the last day."

²⁵Jesus said to her, "I am the resurrection and the life.^f The one who believes in me will live, even though they die; ²⁶and whoever lives by believing in me will never die. Do you believe this?"

²⁷"Yes, Lord," she replied, "I believe that you are the Messiah,^g the Son of God,^h who is to come into the world."ⁱ

²⁸After she had said this, she went

11:9 ^tJn 9:4;
12:35
11:11 ^uver 3
^vAc 7:60
11:13 ^wMt 9:24
11:16 ^xMt 10:3;
Jn 14:5; 20:24-
28; 21:2; Ac 1:13
11:17 ^yver 6, 39
11:18 ^zver 1
11:19 ^aver 31;
Job 2:11
11:20
^bLk 10:38-42
11:21 ^cver 32, 37
11:22 ^dver 41,
42; Jn 9:31
11:24 ^eDa 12:2;
Jn 5:28, 29;
Ac 24:15
11:25 ^fJn 1:4
11:27 ^gLk 2:11
^hMt 16:16
ⁱJn 6:14

back and called her sister Mary aside. "The Teacher^j is here," she said, "and is asking for you." ²⁹When Mary heard this, she got up quickly and went to him. ³⁰Now Jesus had not yet entered the village, but was still at the place where Martha had met him.^k ³¹When the Jews who had been with Mary in the house, comforting her,^l noticed how quickly she got up and went out, they followed her, supposing she was going to the tomb to mourn there.

³²When Mary reached the place where Jesus was and saw him, she fell at his feet and said, "Lord, if you had been here, my brother would not have died."^m

³³When Jesus saw her weeping, and the Jews who had come along with her also weeping, he was deeply movedⁿ in spirit and troubled.^o ³⁴"Where have you laid him?" he asked.

"Come and see, Lord," they replied.

³⁵Jesus wept.^p

³⁶Then the Jews said, "See how he loved him!"^q

³⁷But some of them said, "Could not he who opened the eyes of the blind man^r have kept this man from dying?"^s

Jesus Raises Lazarus From the Dead

³⁸Jesus, once more deeply moved,^t came to the tomb. It was a cave with a stone laid across the entrance.^u ³⁹"Take away the stone," he said.

"But, Lord," said Martha, the sister of the dead man, "by this time there is a bad odor, for he has been there four days."^v

⁴⁰Then Jesus said, "Did I not tell you that if you believe,^w you will see the glory of God?"^x

⁴¹So they took away the stone. Then Jesus looked up^y and said, "Father,^z I thank you that you have heard me. ⁴²I knew that you always hear me, but I said this for the benefit of the people standing here,^a that they may believe that you sent me."^b

⁴³When he had said this, Jesus called in a loud voice, "Lazarus, come

11:28
^jMt 26:18;
Jn 13:13
11:30 ^kver 20
11:31 ^lver 19
11:32 ^mver 21
11:33 ⁿver 38
^oJn 12:27
11:35 ^pLk 19:41
11:36 ^qver 3
11:37 ^rJn 9:6, 7
^sver 21, 32
11:38 ^tver 33
^uMt 27:60;
Lk 24:2; Jn 20:1
11:39 ^vver 17
11:40 ^wver 23-
25 ^xver 4
11:41 ^yJn 17:1
^zMt 11:25
11:42 ^aJn 12:30
^bJn 3:17

^a 16 Thomas (Aramaic) and Didymus (Greek)

both mean twin. ^b 18 Or about 3 kilometers

out!"^c ⁴⁴The dead man came out, his hands and feet wrapped with strips of linen,^d and a cloth around his face.^e

Jesus said to them, **"Take off the grave clothes and let him go."**

The Plot to Kill Jesus

⁴⁵Therefore many of the Jews who had come to visit Mary,^f and had seen what Jesus did,^g believed in him.^h

⁴⁶But some of them went to the Pharisees and told them what Jesus had done. ⁴⁷Then the chief priests and the Phariseesⁱ called a meeting^j of the Sanhedrin.^k

"What are we accomplishing?" they asked. "Here is this man performing many signs.^l ⁴⁸If we let him go on like this, everyone will believe in him, and then the Romans will come and take away both our temple and our nation."

⁴⁹Then one of them, named Caiaphas,^m who was high priest that year,ⁿ spoke up, "You know nothing at all! ⁵⁰You do not realize that it is better for you that one man die for the people than that the whole nation perish."^o

⁵¹He did not say this on his own, but as high priest that year he prophesied that Jesus would die for the Jewish nation,⁵² and not only for that nation but also for the scattered children of God, to bring them together and make them one.^p ⁵³So from that day on they plotted to take his life.^q

⁵⁴Therefore Jesus no longer moved about publicly among the people of Judea.^r Instead he withdrew to a region near the wilderness, to a village called Ephraim, where he stayed with his disciples.

⁵⁵When it was almost time for the Jewish Passover,^s many went up from the country to Jerusalem for their ceremonial cleansing^t before the Passover. ⁵⁶They kept looking for Jesus,^u and as they stood in the temple courts they asked one another, "What do you think? Isn't he coming to the festival at all?" ⁵⁷But the chief priests and the Pharisees had given orders that anyone who found out where Jesus was should report it so that they might arrest him.

11:43 ^c Lk 7:14

11:44

^d Jn 19:40

^e Jn 20:7

11:45 ^f ver 19

^g Jn 2:23

^h Ex 14:31;

Jn 7:31

11:47 ⁱ ver 57

^j Mt 26:3

^k Mt 5:22

^l Jn 2:11

11:49 ^m Mt 26:3

ⁿ ver 51;

Jn 18:13, 14,

11:50 ^o Jn 18:14

11:52

^p Isa 49:6;

Jn 10:16

11:53 ^q Mt 12:14

11:54 ^r Jn 7:1

11:55 ^s Ex 12:13,

23, 27; Mt 26:1,

2; Mk 14:1;

Jn 13:1

^t 2Ch 30:17, 18

11:56 ^u Jn 7:11

Jesus Anointed at Bethany

12:1-8Ref — Mt 26:6-13; Mk 14:3-9; Lk 7:37-39

12 Six days before the Passover,^v Jesus came to Bethany,^w where Lazarus lived, whom Jesus had raised from the dead. ²Here a dinner was given in Jesus' honor. Martha served,^x while Lazarus was among those reclining at the table with him. ³Then Mary took about a pint^a of pure nard, an expensive perfume;^y she poured it on Jesus' feet and wiped his feet with her hair.^z And the house was filled with the fragrance of the perfume.

⁴But one of his disciples, Judas Iscariot, who was later to betray him,^a objected, ⁵"Why wasn't this perfume sold and the money given to the poor? It was worth a year's wages.^b" ⁶He did not say this because he cared about the poor but because he was a thief; as keeper of the money bag,^b he used to help himself to what was put into it.

"Leave her alone," Jesus replied. **"It was intended that she should save this perfume for the day of my burial.^c ⁸You will always have the poor among you,^{cd} but you will not always have me."**

⁹Meanwhile a large crowd of Jews found out that Jesus was there and came, not only because of him but also to see Lazarus, whom he had raised from the dead.^e ¹⁰So the chief priests made plans to kill Lazarus as well, ¹¹for on account of him^f many of the Jews were going over to Jesus and believing in him.^g

Jesus Comes to Jerusalem as King

12:12-15pp — Mt 21:4-9; Mk 11:7-10; Lk 19:35-38

¹²The next day the great crowd that had come for the festival heard that Jesus was on his way to Jerusalem. ¹³They took palm branches and went out to meet him, shouting,

"Hosanna!^d"

"Blessed is he who comes in the name of the Lord!"^{eh}

"Blessed is the king of Israel!"ⁱ

^a 3 Or about 0.5 liter ^b 5 Greek *three hundred denarii* ^c 8 See Deut. 15:11. ^d 13 A Hebrew expression meaning "Save!" which became an exclamation of praise ^e 13 Psalm 118:25, 26

12:1 ^v Jn 11:55

^w Mt 21:17

12:2

^x Lk 10:38-42

12:3 ^y Mk 14:3

^z Jn 11:2

12:4 ^a Mt 10:4

12:6 ^b Jn 13:29

12:7 ^c Jn 19:40

12:8 ^d Dt 15:11

12:9 ^e Jn 11:43,

44

12:11 ^f ver 17,

18; Jn 11:45

^g Jn 7:31

12:13

^h Ps 118:25, 26

ⁱ Jn 1:49

¹⁴Jesus found a young donkey and sat on it, as it is written:

¹⁵“Do not be afraid, Daughter Zion; see, your king is coming, seated on a donkey’s colt.”^{aj}

¹⁶At first his disciples did not understand all this.^k Only after Jesus was glorified^l did they realize that these things had been written about him and that these things had been done to him.

¹⁷Now the crowd that was with him^m when he called Lazarus from the tomb and raised him from the dead continued to spread the word.

¹⁸Many people, because they had heard that he had performed this sign,ⁿ went out to meet him. ¹⁹So the Pharisees said to one another, “See, this is getting us nowhere. Look how the whole world has gone after him!”^o

Jesus Predicts His Death

²⁰Now there were some Greeks^p among those who went up to worship at the festival. ²¹They came to Philip, who was from Bethsaida^q in Galilee, with a request. “Sir,” they said, “we would like to see Jesus.” ²²Philip went to tell Andrew; Andrew and Philip in turn told Jesus.

²³Jesus replied, “**The hour has come for the Son of Man to be glorified.^r** ²⁴Very truly I tell you, unless a kernel of wheat falls to the ground and dies,^s it remains only a single seed. But if it dies, it produces many seeds. ²⁵Anyone who loves their life will lose it, while anyone who hates their life in this world will keep it^t for eternal life. ²⁶Whoever serves me must follow me; and where I am, my servant also will be.^u My Father will honor the one who serves me.

²⁷“Now my soul is troubled,^v and what shall I say? ‘Father,^w save me from this hour?’^x No, it was for this very reason I came to this hour. ²⁸Father, glorify your name!”

Then a voice came from heaven,^y “I have glorified it, and will glorify it again.” ²⁹The crowd that was there and heard it said it had thundered; others said an angel had spoken to him.

12:15 ^j Zec 9:9
12:16 ^k Mk 9:32
1 Jn 2:22; 7:39;

14:26
12:17 ^m Jn 11:42
12:18 ⁿ ver 11
12:19 ^o Jn 11:47, 48

12:20 ^p Jn 7:35;
Ac 11:20
12:21 ^q Mt 11:21;
Jn 1:44

12:23 ^r Jn 13:32;
17:1
12:24

^s 1Co 15:36
12:25

^t Mt 10:39;
Mk 8:35;
Lk 14:26

12:26 ^u Jn 14:3;
17:24; 2Co 5:8;
1Th 4:17
12:27

^v Mt 26:38, 39;
Jn 11:33, 38;
13:21 ^w Mt 11:25

^x ver 23
12:28 ^y Mt 3:17

12:30 ^z Jn 11:42
12:31 ^a Jn 16:11

^b Jn 14:30;
16:11; 2Co 4:4;
Eph 2:2;
1Jn 4:4

12:32 ^c ver 34;
Jn 3:14; 8:28
^d Jn 6:44

12:33 ^e Jn 18:32
12:34
^f Ps 110:4;

Isa 9:7;
Eze 37:25;
Da 7:14
9 Mt 8:20

^h Jn 3:14
12:35 ⁱ ver 46
^j Eph 5:8

^k 1Jn 2:11
12:36 ^l Lk 16:8
^m Jn 8:59

12:37 ⁿ Jn 2:11
12:38 ^o Isa 53:1;
Ro 10:16
12:40

^p Isa 6:10;
Mt 13:13, 15
12:41 ^q Isa 6:1-4
^r Lk 24:27

³⁰Jesus said, “**This voice was for your benefit,^z not mine.** ³¹Now is the time for judgment on this world;^a now the prince of this world^b will be driven out. ³²And I, when I am lifted up^b from the earth,^c will draw all people to myself.”^d ³³He said this to show the kind of death he was going to die.^e

³⁴The crowd spoke up, “We have heard from the Law that the Messiah will remain forever,^f so how can you say, ‘**The Son of Man^g must be lifted up?**’^h Who is this ‘Son of Man?’”

³⁵Then Jesus told them, “**You are going to have the lightⁱ just a little while longer. Walk while you have the light,^j before darkness overtakes you.^k Whoever walks in the dark does not know where they are going.** ³⁶**Believe in the light while you have the light, so that you may become children of light.**”^l When he had finished speaking, Jesus left and hid himself from them.^m

Belief and Unbelief Among the Jews

³⁷Even after Jesus had performed so many signsⁿ in their presence, they still would not believe in him. ³⁸This was to fulfill the word of Isaiah the prophet:

“Lord, who has believed our message
and to whom has the arm of
the Lord been revealed?”^{co}

³⁹For this reason they could not believe, because, as Isaiah says elsewhere:

⁴⁰“He has blinded their eyes
and hardened their hearts,
so they can neither see with their
eyes,
nor understand with their
hearts,
nor turn — and I would heal
them.”^{dp}

⁴¹Isaiah said this because he saw Jesus’ glory^q and spoke about him.^r

⁴²Yet at the same time many even

^a 15 Zech. 9:9 ^b 32 The Greek for *lifted up* also means *exalted*. ^c 38 Isaiah 53:1

^d 40 Isaiah 6:10

among the leaders believed in him.^s But because of the Pharisees^t they would not openly acknowledge their faith for fear they would be put out of the synagogue;^u ⁴³for they loved human praise more than praise from God.^v

⁴⁴Then Jesus cried out, **“Whoever believes in me does not believe in me only, but in the one who sent me.”**^w ⁴⁵The one who looks at me is seeing the one who sent me.^x ⁴⁶I have come into the world as a light,^y so that no one who believes in me should stay in darkness.

⁴⁷“If anyone hears my words but does not keep them, I do not judge that person. For I did not come to judge the world, but to save the world.^z ⁴⁸There is a judge for the one who rejects me and does not accept my words; the very words I have spoken will condemn them^a at the last day. ⁴⁹For I did not speak on my own, but the Father who sent me commanded me^b to say all that I have spoken. ⁵⁰I know that his command leads to eternal life. So whatever I say is just what the Father has told me to say.”

Jesus Washes His Disciples’ Feet

13 It was just before the Passover Festival.^c Jesus knew that the hour had come^d for him to leave this world and go to the Father.^e Having loved his own who were in the world, he loved them to the end.

²The evening meal was in progress, and the devil had already prompted Judas, the son of Simon Iscariot, to betray Jesus. ³Jesus knew that the Father had put all things under his power,^f and that he had come from God^g and was returning to God;^h so he got up from the meal, took off his outer clothing, and wrapped a towel around his waist. ⁵After that, he poured water into a basin and began to wash his disciples’ feet,^h drying them with the towel that was wrapped around him.

⁶He came to Simon Peter, who said to him, “Lord, are you going to wash my feet?”

⁷Jesus replied, **“You do not realize**

12:42 ^s ver 11;
Jn 7:48 ^t Jn 7:13
^u Jn 9:22
12:43 ^v Jn 5:44
12:44
^w Mt 10:40;
Jn 5:24
12:45 ^x Jn 14:9
12:46 ^y Jn 1:4;
3:19; 8:12; 9:5
12:47 ^z Jn 3:17
12:48 ^a Jn 5:45
12:49 ^b Jn 14:31
13:1 ^c Jn 11:55
^d Jn 12:23
^e Jn 16:28
13:3 ^f Mt 28:18
^g Jn 8:42; 16:27;
28, 30
13:5 ^h Lk 7:44

now what I am doing, but later you will understand.”ⁱ

⁸“No,” said Peter, “you shall never wash my feet.”

Jesus answered, **“Unless I wash you, you have no part with me.”**

⁹“Then, Lord,” Simon Peter replied, “not just my feet but my hands and my head as well!”

¹⁰Jesus answered, **“Those who have had a bath need only to wash their feet; their whole body is clean. And you are clean,^j though not every one of you.”** ¹¹For he knew who was going to betray him, and that was why he said not every one was clean.

¹²When he had finished washing their feet, he put on his clothes and returned to his place. **“Do you understand what I have done for you?”** he asked them. ¹³“You call me ‘Teacher’^k and ‘Lord,’^l and rightly so, for that is what I am. ¹⁴Now that I, your Lord and Teacher, have washed your feet, you also should wash one another’s feet.^m ¹⁵I have set you an example that you should do as I have done for you.ⁿ ¹⁶Very truly I tell you, no servant is greater than his master,^o nor is a messenger greater than the one who sent him. ¹⁷Now that you know these things, you will be blessed if you do them.^p

Jesus Predicts His Betrayal

¹⁸“I am not referring to all of you;^q I know those I have chosen.^r But this is to fulfill this passage of Scripture: ‘He who shared my bread^s has turned^{at} against me.’^{bu}

¹⁹“I am telling you now before it happens, so that when it does happen you will believe^v that I am who I am.”^w ²⁰Very truly I tell you, whoever accepts anyone I send accepts me; and whoever accepts me accepts the one who sent me.”^x

²¹After he had said this, Jesus was troubled in spirit^y and testified, **“Very truly I tell you, one of you is going to betray me.”**^z

²²His disciples stared at one another, at a loss to know which of them

13:7 ⁱ ver 12
13:10 ^j Jn 15:3
13:13 ^k Jn 11:28
^l Lk 6:46;
1Co 12:3;
Php 2:11
13:14 ^m 1Pe 5:5
13:15 ⁿ Mt 11:29
13:16
^o Mt 10:24;
Lk 6:40;
Jn 15:20
13:17 ^p Mt 7:24;
25; Lk 11:28;
Jas 1:25
13:18 ^q ver 10
^r Jn 15:16, 19
^s Mt 26:23
^t Jn 6:70
^u Ps 41:9
13:19
^v Jn 14:29; 16:4
^w Jn 8:24
13:20
^x Mt 10:40;
Lk 10:16
13:21 ^y Jn 12:27
^z Mt 26:21

^a 18 Greek has *lifted up his heel*

^b 18 Psalm 41:9

he meant. ²³One of them, the disciple whom Jesus loved,^a was reclining next to him. ²⁴Simon Peter motioned to this disciple and said, “Ask him which one he means.”

²⁵Leaning back against Jesus, he asked him, “Lord, who is it?”^b

²⁶Jesus answered, “It is the one to whom I will give this piece of bread when I have dipped it in the dish.” Then, dipping the piece of bread, he gave it to Judas, the son of Simon Iscariot. ²⁷As soon as Judas took the bread, Satan entered into him.^c

So Jesus told him, “What you are about to do, do quickly.”²⁸ But no one at the meal understood why Jesus said this to him. ²⁹Since Judas had charge of the money,^d some thought Jesus was telling him to buy what was needed for the festival, or to give something to the poor. ³⁰As soon as Judas had taken the bread, he went out. And it was night.^e

Jesus Predicts Peter's Denial

13:37,38pp — Mt 26:33-35; Mk 14:29-31; Lk 22:33,34

³¹When he was gone, Jesus said, “Now the Son of Man is glorified^f and God is glorified in him.^g ³²If God is glorified in him,^a God will glorify him at once.

³³“My children, I will be with you only a little longer. You will look for me, and just as I told the Jews, so I tell you now: Where I am going, you cannot come.ⁱ

³⁴“A new command^j I give you: Love one another.^k As I have loved you, so you must love one another.^l ³⁵By this everyone will know that you are my disciples, if you love one another.”^m

³⁶Simon Peter asked him, “Lord, where are you going?”

Jesus replied, “Where I am going, you cannot follow now,ⁿ but you will follow later.”^o

³⁷Peter asked, “Lord, why can't I follow you now? I will lay down my life for you.”

³⁸Then Jesus answered, “Will you really lay down your life for me? Very truly I tell you, before the roost-

13:23
^a Jn 19:26;
 20:2; 21:7, 20
 13:25 ^b Jn 21:20
 13:27 ^c Lk 22:3
 13:29 ^d Jn 12:6
 13:30
^e Lk 22:53
 13:31 ^f Jn 7:39
 9 Jn 14:13; 17:4;
 1Pe 4:11
 13:32 ^h Jn 17:1
 13:33 ⁱ Jn 7:33,
 34
 13:34
^j Jn 2:7-11; 3:11
^k Lev 19:18;
 1Th 4:9;
 1Pe 1:22
^l Jn 15:12;
 Eph 5:2;
 1Jn 4:10, 11
 13:35
^m 1Jn 3:14;
 4:20
 13:36 ⁿ ver 33;
 Jn 14:2
^o Jn 21:18, 19;
 2Pe 1:14

13:38 ^p Jn 18:27
 14:1 ^q ver 27
 14:2 ^r Jn 13:33,
 36
 14:3 ^s Jn 12:26
 14:5 ^t Jn 11:16
 14:6 ^u Jn 10:9
^v Jn 11:25
 14:7 ^w Jn 8:19
 14:9 ^x Jn 12:45;
 Col 1:15;
 Heb 1:3
 14:10
^y Jn 10:38
^z Jn 5:19
 14:11 ^a Jn 5:36;
 10:38
 14:12 ^b Mt 21:21
^c Lk 10:17
 14:13 ^d Mt 7:7

er crows, you will disown me three times!^p

Jesus Comforts His Disciples

14 “Do not let your hearts be troubled.^q You believe in God^b; believe also in me. ²My Father's house has many rooms; if that were not so, would I have told you that I am going there^r to prepare a place for you? ³And if I go and prepare a place for you, I will come back and take you to be with me that you also may be where I am.^s ⁴You know the way to the place where I am going.”

Jesus the Way to the Father

⁵Thomas^t said to him, “Lord, we don't know where you are going, so how can we know the way?”

⁶Jesus answered, “I am the way^u and the truth and the life.^v No one comes to the Father except through me. ⁷If you really know me, you will know^c my Father as well.^w From now on, you do know him and have seen him.”

⁸Philip said, “Lord, show us the Father and that will be enough for us.”

⁹Jesus answered: “Don't you know me, Philip, even after I have been among you such a long time? Anyone who has seen me has seen the Father.^x How can you say, ‘Show us the Father’? ¹⁰Don't you believe that I am in the Father, and that the Father is in me?^y The words I say to you I do not speak on my own authority.^z Rather, it is the Father, living in me, who is doing his work. ¹¹Believe me when I say that I am in the Father and the Father is in me; or at least believe on the evidence of the works themselves.^a ¹²Very truly I tell you, whoever believes^b in me will do the works I have been doing,^c and they will do even greater things than these, because I am going to the Father. ¹³And I will do whatever you ask^d in my name, so that the Father may be glorified in the Son. ¹⁴You may ask me for anything in my name, and I will do it.

^a 32 Many early manuscripts do not have *If God is glorified in him.* ^b 1 Or Believe in God

^c 7 Some manuscripts *If you really knew me, you would know*

Jesus Promises the Holy Spirit

¹⁵“If you love me, keep my commands.^e ¹⁶And I will ask the Father, and he will give you another advocate^f to help you and be with you forever — ¹⁷the Spirit of truth.^g The world cannot accept him,^h because it neither sees him nor knows him. But you know him, for he lives with you and will be^a in you. ¹⁸I will not leave you as orphans; I will come to you.ⁱ ¹⁹Before long, the world will not see me anymore, but you will see me.^j Because I live, you also will live.^k ²⁰On that day you will realize that I am in my Father,^l and you are in me, and I am in you. ²¹Whoever has my commands and keeps them is the one who loves me.^m The one who loves me will be loved by my Father,ⁿ and I too will love them and show myself to them.”

²²Then Judas^o (not Judas Iscariot) said, “But, Lord, why do you intend to show yourself to us and not to the world?”^p

²³Jesus replied, “Anyone who loves me will obey my teaching.^q My Father will love them, and we will come to them and make our home with them.^r ²⁴Anyone who does not love me will not obey my teaching. These words you hear are not my own; they belong to the Father who sent me.^s

²⁵“All this I have spoken while still with you. ²⁶But the Advocate,^t the Holy Spirit, whom the Father will send in my name,^u will teach you all things^v and will remind you of everything I have said to you.^w ²⁷Peace I leave with you; my peace I give you.^x I do not give to you as the world gives. Do not let your hearts be troubled and do not be afraid.

²⁸“You heard me say, ‘I am going away and I am coming back to you.’^y If you loved me, you would be glad that I am going to the Father,^z for the Father is greater than I.^a ²⁹I have told you now before it happens, so that when it does happen you will believe.^b ³⁰I will not say much more to you, for the prince of this world^c is coming. He has no hold over me, ³¹but he comes so that the world may learn that I love the Father and do ex-

14:15 ^e ver 21,
23; Jn 15:10;
1Jn 5:3
14:16 ^f Jn 15:26;
16:7
14:17
9Jn 15:26;
16:13; 1Jn 4:6
h1Co 2:14
14:18 ⁱ ver 3, 28
14:19 ^j Jn 7:33,
34; 16:16
k Jn 6:57
14:20
l Jn 10:38
14:21 ^m 1Jn 5:3
n1Jn 2:5
14:22 ^o Lk 6:16;
Ac 1:13
p Ac 10:41
14:23 ^q ver 15
r1Jn 2:24;
Rev 3:20
14:24 ^s Jn 7:16
14:26
t Jn 15:26;
16:7 u Ac 2:33
v Jn 16:13;
1Jn 2:20, 27
w Jn 2:22
14:27
x Jn 16:33;
Php 4:7;
Col 3:15
14:28 ^y ver 2-4,
18 z Jn 5:18
a Jn 10:29;
Php 2:6
14:29
b Jn 13:19; 16:4
14:30 ^c Jn 12:31

14:31
d Jn 10:18;
12:49
15:1 ^e Isa 5:1-7
15:3 ^f Jn 13:10;
17:17; Eph 5:26
15:4 ^g Jn 6:56;
1Jn 2:6
15:5 ^h ver 16
15:6 ⁱ ver 2
15:7 ^j Mt 7:7
15:8 ^k Mt 5:16
l Jn 8:31
15:9 ^m Jn 17:23,
24, 26
15:10 ⁿ Jn 14:15
15:11 ^o Jn 17:13
15:12 ^p Jn 13:34
15:13 ^q Jn 10:11;
Ro 5:7, 8
15:14 ^r Lk 12:4
s Mt 12:50
15:15 ^t Jn 8:26
15:16 ^u Jn 6:70;
13:18

actly what my Father has commanded me.^d

“Come now; let us leave.

The Vine and the Branches

15 “I am the true vine,^e and my Father is the gardener. ²He cuts off every branch in me that bears no fruit, while every branch that does bear fruit he prunes^b so that it will be even more fruitful. ³You are already clean because of the word I have spoken to you.^f ⁴Remain in me, as I also remain in you.^g No branch can bear fruit by itself; it must remain in the vine. Neither can you bear fruit unless you remain in me.

⁵“I am the vine; you are the branches. If you remain in me and I in you, you will bear much fruit;^h apart from me you can do nothing. ⁶If you do not remain in me, you are like a branch that is thrown away and withers; such branches are picked up, thrown into the fire and burned.ⁱ ⁷If you remain in me and my words remain in you, ask whatever you wish, and it will be done for you.^j ⁸This is to my Father’s glory,^k that you bear much fruit, showing yourselves to be my disciples.^l

⁹“As the Father has loved me,^m so have I loved you. Now remain in my love. ¹⁰If you keep my commands,ⁿ you will remain in my love, just as I have kept my Father’s commands and remain in his love. ¹¹I have told you this so that my joy may be in you and that your joy may be complete.^o ¹²My command is this: Love each other as I have loved you.^p ¹³Greater love has no one than this: to lay down one’s life for one’s friends.^q ¹⁴You are my friends^r if you do what I command.^s ¹⁵I no longer call you servants, because a servant does not know his master’s business. Instead, I have called you friends, for everything that I learned from my Father I have made known to you.^t ¹⁶You did not choose me, but I chose you and appointed you^u so that you might go and bear fruit — fruit that will last —

^a 17 Some early manuscripts *and is*

^b 2 The Greek for *he prunes* also means *he cleans*.

and so that whatever you ask in my name the Father will give you. ¹⁷This is my command: Love each other.^v

The World Hates the Disciples

¹⁸“If the world hates you,^w keep in mind that it hated me first. ¹⁹If you belonged to the world, it would love you as its own. As it is, you do not belong to the world, but I have chosen you^x out of the world. That is why the world hates you.^y ²⁰Remember what I told you: ‘A servant is not greater than his master.’^{az} If they persecuted me, they will persecute you also.^a If they obeyed my teaching, they will obey yours also. ²¹They will treat you this way because of my name,^b for they do not know the one who sent me.^c ²²If I had not come and spoken to them, they would not be guilty of sin; but now they have no excuse for their sin.^d ²³Whoever hates me hates my Father as well. ²⁴If I had not done among them the works no one else did,^e they would not be guilty of sin. As it is, they have seen, and yet they have hated both me and my Father. ²⁵But this is to fulfill what is written in their Law: ‘They hated me without reason.’^{bf}

The Work of the Holy Spirit

²⁶“When the Advocate^g comes, whom I will send to you from the Father^h—the Spirit of truthⁱ who goes out from the Father—he will testify about me.^j ²⁷And you also must testify,^k for you have been with me from the beginning.^l

16 “All this^m I have told you so that you will not fall away.ⁿ ²They will put you out of the synagogue;^o in fact, the time is coming when anyone who kills you will think they are offering a service to God.^p ³They will do such things because they have not known the Father or me.^q ⁴I have told you this, so that when their time comes you will remember^r that I warned you about them. I did not tell you this from the beginning because I was with you, ⁵but now I am going to him who sent me.^s None of you asks me, ‘Where are you going?’^t ⁶Rather, you are filled

15:17 ^v ver 12
15:18 ^w 1Jn 3:13
15:19 ^x ver 16
^y Jn 17:14
15:20 ^z Jn 13:16
^a 2Ti 3:12
15:21
^b Mt 10:22
^c Jn 16:3
15:22 ^d Jn 9:41;
Ro 1:20
15:24 ^e Jn 5:36
15:25 ^f Ps 35:19;
69:4
15:26 ^g Jn 14:16
^h Jn 14:26
ⁱ Jn 14:17
^j 1Jn 5:7
15:27
^k Lk 24:48;
1Jn 1:2; 4:14
^l Lk 1:2
16:1 ^m Jn 15:18-
27 ⁿ Mt 11:6
16:2 ^o Jn 9:22
^p Isa 66:5;
Ac 26:9, 10;
Rev 6:9
16:3 ^q Jn 15:21;
17:25; 1Jn 3:1
16:4 ^r Jn 13:19
16:5 ^s Jn 7:33
^t Jn 13:36; 14:5

with grief because I have said these things. ⁷But very truly I tell you, it is for your good that I am going away. Unless I go away, the Advocate^u will not come to you; but if I go, I will send him to you.^v ⁸When he comes, he will prove the world to be in the wrong about sin and righteousness and judgment: ⁹about sin,^w because people do not believe in me; ¹⁰about righteousness,^x because I am going to the Father, where you can see me no longer; ¹¹and about judgment, because the prince of this world^y now stands condemned.

¹²“I have much more to say to you, more than you can now bear.^z ¹³But when he, the Spirit of truth,^a comes, he will guide you into all the truth.^b He will not speak on his own; he will speak only what he hears, and he will tell you what is yet to come. ¹⁴He will glorify me because it is from me that he will receive what he will make known to you. ¹⁵All that belongs to the Father is mine.^c That is why I said the Spirit will receive from me what he will make known to you.”

The Disciples’ Grief Will Turn to Joy

¹⁶Jesus went on to say, “In a little while^d you will see me no more, and then after a little while you will see me.”^e

¹⁷At this, some of his disciples said to one another, “What does he mean by saying, ‘In a little while you will see me no more, and then after a little while you will see me,’^f and ‘Because I am going to the Father’?”^g ¹⁸They kept asking, “What does he mean by ‘a little while’? We don’t understand what he is saying.”

¹⁹Jesus saw that they wanted to ask him about this, so he said to them, “Are you asking one another what I meant when I said, ‘In a little while you will see me no more, and then after a little while you will see me’? ²⁰Very truly I tell you, you will weep and mourn^h while the world rejoices. You will grieve, but your grief will turn to joy.ⁱ ²¹A woman giving birth to a child has pain^j because her time has come; but when her baby

16:7 ^u Jn 14:16;
26; 15:26
^v Jn 7:39
16:9 ^w Jn 15:22
16:10 ^x Ac 3:14;
7:52; 1Pe 3:18
16:11 ^y Jn 12:31
16:12 ^z Mk 4:33
16:13 ^a Jn 14:17
^b Jn 14:26
16:15 ^c Jn 17:10
16:16 ^d Jn 7:33
^e Jn 14:18-24
16:17 ^f ver 16
^g ver 5
16:20
^h Lk 23:27
ⁱ Jn 20:20
16:21
^j Isa 26:17;
1Th 5:3

^a 20 John 13:16

^b 25 Psalms 35:19; 69:4

is born she forgets the anguish because of her joy that a child is born into the world. ²²So with you: Now is your time of grief,^k but I will see you again^l and you will rejoice, and no one will take away your joy. ²³In that day you will no longer ask me anything. Very truly I tell you, my Father will give you whatever you ask in my name.^m ²⁴Until now you have not asked for anything in my name. Ask and you will receive, and your joy will be complete.ⁿ

²⁵“Though I have been speaking figuratively,^o a time is coming^p when I will no longer use this kind of language but will tell you plainly about my Father. ²⁶In that day you will ask in my name.^q I am not saying that I will ask the Father on your behalf. ²⁷No, the Father himself loves you because you have loved me^r and have believed that I came from God. ²⁸I came from the Father and entered the world; now I am leaving the world and going back to the Father.”^s

²⁹Then Jesus’ disciples said, “Now you are speaking clearly and without figures of speech.^t ³⁰Now we can see that you know all things and that you do not even need to have anyone ask you questions. This makes us believe that you came from God.”

³¹“Do you now believe?” Jesus replied. ³²“A time is coming^u and in fact has come when you will be scattered,^v each to your own home. You will leave me all alone. Yet I am not alone, for my Father is with me.^w

³³“I have told you these things, so that in me you may have peace.^x In this world you will have trouble.^y But take heart! I have overcome^z the world.”

Jesus Prays to Be Glorified

17 After Jesus said this, he looked toward heaven^a and prayed:

“Father, the hour has come. Glorify your Son, that your Son may glorify you.^b ²For you granted him authority over all people that he might give eternal life to all those you have given him.^c ³Now this is eter-

16:22 ^kver 6
^lver 16
 16:23 ^mMt 7:7;
 Jn 15:16
 16:24
ⁿJn 3:29; 15:11
 16:25
^oMt 13:34;
 Jn 10:6 ^pver 2
 16:26 ^qver 23,
 24
 16:27 ^rJn 14:21,
 23
 16:28 ^sJn 13:3
 16:29 ^tver 25
 16:32 ^uver 2,
 25 ^vMt 26:31
^wJn 8:16, 29
 16:33 ^xJn 14:27
^yJn 15:18-21
^zRo 8:37;
 1Jn 4:4
 17:1 ^aJn 11:41
^bJn 12:23;
 13:31, 32
 17:2 ^cver 6,
 9, 24; Da 7:14;
 Jn 6:37, 39

17:3 ^dver 8,
 18, 21, 23, 25;
 Jn 3:17
 17:4 ^eJn 13:31
^fJn 4:34
 17:5 ^gPhp 2:6
^hJn 1:2
 17:6 ⁱver 26
^jver 2; Jn 6:37,
 39
 17:8 ^kver 14,
 26 ^lJn 16:27
^mver 3, 18, 21,
 23, 25; Jn 3:17
 17:9 ⁿLk 22:32
 17:10 ^oJn 16:15
 17:11 ^pJn 13:1
^qJn 7:33
^rver 21-23
^sJn 10:30
 17:12 ^tJn 6:39
^uJn 6:70
 17:13 ^vJn 3:29
 17:14 ^wJn 15:19
^xJn 8:23

nal life: that they know you, the only true God, and Jesus Christ, whom you have sent.^d ⁴I have brought you glory^e on earth by finishing the work you gave me to do.^f ⁵And now, Father, glorify me in your presence with the glory I had with you^g before the world began.^h

Jesus Prays for His Disciples

⁶“I have revealed you^a to those whom you gave me^j out of the world. They were yours; you gave them to me and they have obeyed your word. ⁷Now they know that everything you have given me comes from you. ⁸For I gave them the words you gave me^k and they accepted them. They knew with certainty that I came from you,^l and they believed that you sent me.^m ⁹I pray for them.ⁿ I am not praying for the world, but for those you have given me, for they are yours. ¹⁰All I have is yours, and all you have is mine.^o And glory has come to me through them. ¹¹I will remain in the world no longer, but they are still in the world,^p and I am coming to you.^q Holy Father, protect them by the power of^b your name, the name you gave me, so that they may be one^r as we are one.^s ¹²While I was with them, I protected them and kept them safe by^c that name you gave me. None has been lost^t except the one doomed to destruction^u so that Scripture would be fulfilled.

¹³“I am coming to you now, but I say these things while I am still in the world, so that they may have the full measure of my joy^v within them. ¹⁴I have given them your word and the world has hated them,^w for they are not of the world any more than I am of the world.^x ¹⁵My prayer is not that you take them out of the world but that

^a 6 Greek *your name* ^b 11 Or *Father, keep them faithful to* ^c 12 Or *kept them faithful to*

you protect them from the evil one.^y ¹⁶They are not of the world, even as I am not of it.^z ¹⁷Sanctify them by^a the truth; your word is truth.^a ¹⁸As you sent me into the world,^b I have sent them into the world.^c ¹⁹For them I sanctify myself, that they too may be truly sanctified.

Jesus Prays for All Believers

²⁰“My prayer is not for them alone. I pray also for those who will believe in me through their message, ²¹that all of them may be one, Father, just as you are in me and I am in you.^d May they also be in us so that the world may believe that you have sent me.^e ²²I have given them the glory that you gave me, that they may be one as we are one^f — ²³I in them and you in me — so that they may be brought to complete unity. Then the world will know that you sent me^g and have loved them^h even as you have loved me.

²⁴“Father, I want those you have given me to be with me where I am,ⁱ and to see my glory,^j the glory you have given me because you loved me before the creation of the world.^k

²⁵“Righteous Father, though the world does not know you,^l I know you, and they know that you have sent me.^m ²⁶I have made you^b known to them,ⁿ and will continue to make you known in order that the love you have for me may be in them^o and that I myself may be in them.”

Jesus Arrested

18:3-11pp — Mt 26:47-56; Mk 14:43-50;
Lk 22:47-53

18 When he had finished praying, Jesus left with his disciples and crossed the Kidron Valley.^p On the other side there was a garden,^q and he and his disciples went into it.^r

²Now Judas, who betrayed him, knew the place, because Jesus had often met there with his disciples.^s ³So Judas came to the garden, guiding^t

17:15 ^y Mt 5:37
17:16 ^z ver 14
17:17 ^a Jn 15:3
17:18 ^b ver 3,
8, 21, 23, 25
^c Jn 20:21
17:21 ^d Jn 10:38
^e ver 3, 8, 18, 23,
25; Jn 3:17
17:22 ^f Jn 14:20
17:23 ^g Jn 3:17
^h Jn 16:27
17:24 ⁱ Jn 12:26
^j Jn 11:14 ^k ver 5;
Mt 25:34
17:25 ^l Jn 15:21;
16:3 ^m ver 3,
8, 18, 21, 23;
Jn 3:17; 7:29;
16:27
17:26 ⁿ ver 6
^o Jn 15:9
18:1 ^p 2Sa 15:23
^q ver 26
^r Mt 26:36
18:2 ^s Lk 21:37;
22:39
18:3 ^t Ac 1:16

a detachment of soldiers and some officials from the chief priests and the Pharisees.^u They were carrying torches, lanterns and weapons.

⁴Jesus, knowing all that was going to happen to him,^v went out and asked them, “Who is it you want?”^w

⁵“Jesus of Nazareth,” they replied. “I am he,” Jesus said. (And Judas the traitor was standing there with them.) ⁶When Jesus said, “I am he,” they drew back and fell to the ground.

⁷Again he asked them, “Who is it you want?”^x

“Jesus of Nazareth,” they said.

⁸Jesus answered, “I told you that I am he. If you are looking for me, then let these men go.” ⁹This happened so that the words he had spoken would be fulfilled: “I have not lost one of those you gave me.”^y

¹⁰Then Simon Peter, who had a sword, drew it and struck the high priest’s servant, cutting off his right ear. (The servant’s name was Malchus.)

¹¹Jesus commanded Peter, “Put your sword away! Shall I not drink the cup^z the Father has given me?”

¹²Then the detachment of soldiers with its commander and the Jewish officials^a arrested Jesus. They bound him¹³ and brought him first to Annas, who was the father-in-law of Caiaphas,^b the high priest that year. ¹⁴Caiaphas was the one who had advised the Jewish leaders that it would be good if one man died for the people.^c

Peter’s First Denial

18:16-18pp — Mt 26:69,70; Mk 14:66-68;
Lk 22:55-57

¹⁵Simon Peter and another disciple were following Jesus. Because this disciple was known to the high priest,^d he went with Jesus into the high priest’s courtyard,^e ¹⁶but Peter had to wait outside at the door. The other disciple, who was known to the high priest, came back, spoke to the servant girl on duty there and brought Peter in.

¹⁷“You aren’t one of this man’s disciples too, are you?” she asked Peter.

He replied, “I am not.”^f

^a 17 Or *them* to live in accordance with

^b 26 Greek *your name* ^c 9 John 6:39

^u ver 12
18:4 ^v Jn 6:64;
13:1, 11 ^w ver 7
18:7 ^x ver 4
18:9 ^y Jn 17:12
18:11
^z Mt 20:22
18:12 ^a ver 3
18:13 ^b ver 24;
Mt 26:3
18:14
^c Jn 11:49-51
18:15 ^d Mt 26:3
^e Mt 26:58;
Mk 14:54;
Lk 22:54
18:17 ^f ver 25

¹⁸It was cold, and the servants and officials stood around a fire⁹ they had made to keep warm. Peter also was standing with them, warming himself.^h

The High Priest Questions Jesus

18:19-24pp — Mt 26:59-68; Mk 14:55-65;
Lk 22:63-71

¹⁹Meanwhile, the high priest questioned Jesus about his disciples and his teaching.

²⁰**“I have spoken openly to the world,”** Jesus replied. **“I always taught in synagoguesⁱ or at the temple,^j where all the Jews come together. I said nothing in secret.^k ²¹Why question me? Ask those who heard me. Surely they know what I said.”**

²²When Jesus said this, one of the officials^l nearby slapped him in the face.^m **“Is this the way you answer the high priest?”** he demanded.

²³**“If I said something wrong,”** Jesus replied, **“testify as to what is wrong. But if I spoke the truth, why did you strike me?”ⁿ ²⁴Then Annas sent him bound to Caiaphas^o the high priest.**

Peter's Second and Third Denials

18:25-27pp — Mt 26:71-75; Mk 14:69-72;
Lk 22:58-62

²⁵Meanwhile, Simon Peter was still standing there warming himself.^p So they asked him, **“You aren't one of his disciples too, are you?”**

He denied it, saying, **“I am not.”^q**

²⁶One of the high priest's servants, a relative of the man whose ear Peter had cut off,^r challenged him, **“Didn't I see you with him in the garden?”^s ²⁷Again Peter denied it, and at that moment a rooster began to crow.^t**

Jesus Before Pilate

18:29-40pp — Mt 27:11-18,20-23; Mk 15:2-15;
Lk 23:2,3,18-25

²⁸Then the Jewish leaders took Jesus from Caiaphas to the palace of the Roman governor.^u By now it was early morning, and to avoid ceremonial uncleanness they did not enter the palace,^v because they wanted to be able to eat the Passover.^w ²⁹So Pilate

18:18 ⁹Jn 21:9
^hMk 14:54, 67
18:20 ⁱMt 4:23
^jMt 26:55
^kJn 7:26
18:22 ^lver 3
^mMt 16:21;
Jn 19:3
18:23
ⁿMt 5:39;
Ac 23:2-5
18:24 ^over 13;
Mt 26:3
18:25 ^pver 18
^qver 17
18:26 ^rver 10
^sver 1
18:27 ^tJn 13:38
18:28
^uMt 27:2;
Mk 15:1; Lk 23:1
^vver 33; Jn 19:9
^wJn 11:55

came out to them and asked, **“What charges are you bringing against this man?”**

³⁰**“If he were not a criminal,”** they replied, **“we would not have handed him over to you.”**

³¹Pilate said, **“Take him yourselves and judge him by your own law.”**

“But we have no right to execute anyone,” they objected. ³²This took place to fulfill what Jesus had said about the kind of death he was going to die.^x

³³Pilate then went back inside the palace,^y summoned Jesus and asked him, **“Are you the king of the Jews?”^z**

³⁴**“Is that your own idea,”** Jesus asked, **“or did others talk to you about me?”**

³⁵**“Am I a Jew?”** Pilate replied. **“Your own people and chief priests handed you over to me. What is it you have done?”**

³⁶Jesus said, **“My kingdom^a is not of this world. If it were, my servants would fight to prevent my arrest by the Jewish leaders.^b But now my kingdom is from another place.”^c**

³⁷**“You are a king, then!”** said Pilate.

Jesus answered, **“You say that I am a king. In fact, the reason I was born and came into the world is to testify to the truth.^d Everyone on the side of truth listens to me.”^e**

³⁸**“What is truth?”** retorted Pilate. With this he went out again to the Jews gathered there and said, **“I find no basis for a charge against him.^f ³⁹But it is your custom for me to release to you one prisoner at the time of the Passover. Do you want me to release ‘the king of the Jews’?”**

⁴⁰They shouted back, **“No, not him! Give us Barabbas!”** Now Barabbas had taken part in an uprising.^g

Jesus Sentenced to Be Crucified

19:1-16pp — Mt 27:27-31; Mk 15:16-20

19 Then Pilate took Jesus and had him flogged.^h ²The soldiers twisted together a crown of thorns and put it on his head. They clothed him in a purple robe³ and went up to him again and again, saying, **“Hail,**

18:32
^xMt 20:19;
26:2; Jn 3:14;
8:28; 12:32, 33
18:33 ^yver 28,
29; Jn 19:9
^zLk 23:3;
Mt 2:2
18:36 ^aMt 3:2
^bMt 26:53
^cLk 17:21;
Jn 6:15
18:37 ^dJn 3:32
^eJn 8:47;
1Jn 4:6
18:38 ^fLk 23:4;
Jn 19:4, 6
18:40 ^gAc 3:14
19:1 ^hDt 25:3;
Isa 50:6; 53:5;
Mt 27:26

king of the Jews!"ⁱ And they slapped him in the face.^j

⁴Once more Pilate came out and said to the Jews gathered there, "Look, I am bringing him out^k to you to let you know that I find no basis for a charge against him."^l ⁵When Jesus came out wearing the crown of thorns and the purple robe,^m Pilate said to them, "Here is the man!"

⁶As soon as the chief priests and their officials saw him, they shouted, "Crucify! Crucify!"

But Pilate answered, "You take him and crucify him.ⁿ As for me, I find no basis for a charge against him."^o

⁷The Jewish leaders insisted, "We have a law, and according to that law he must die,^p because he claimed to be the Son of God."^q

⁸When Pilate heard this, he was even more afraid, ⁹and he went back inside the palace.^r "Where do you come from?" he asked Jesus, but Jesus gave him no answer.^s ¹⁰"Do you refuse to speak to me?" Pilate said. "Don't you realize I have power either to free you or to crucify you?"

¹¹Jesus answered, "**You would have no power over me if it were not given to you from above.^t Therefore the one who handed me over to you^u is guilty of a greater sin.**"

¹²From then on, Pilate tried to set Jesus free, but the Jewish leaders kept shouting, "If you let this man go, you are no friend of Caesar. Anyone who claims to be a king^v opposes Caesar."

¹³When Pilate heard this, he brought Jesus out and sat down on the judge's seat^w at a place known as the Stone Pavement (which in Aramaic^x is Gabbatha). ¹⁴It was the day of Preparation^y of the Passover; it was about noon.^z

"Here is your king,"^a Pilate said to the Jews.

¹⁵But they shouted, "Take him away! Take him away! Crucify him!"

"Shall I crucify your king?" Pilate asked.

"We have no king but Caesar," the chief priests answered.

¹⁶Finally Pilate handed him over to them to be crucified.^b

19:3 ⁱMt 27:29
^jJn 18:22
 19:4 ^kJn 18:38
^lver 6; Lk 23:4
 19:5 ^mver 2
 19:6 ⁿAc 3:13
^over 4; Lk 23:4
 19:7 ^pLev 24:16
^qMt 26:63-66;
 Jn 5:18; 10:33
 19:9 ^rJn 18:33
^sMk 14:61
 19:11 ^tRo 13:1
^uJn 18:28-30;
 Ac 3:13
 19:12 ^vLk 23:2
 19:13
^wMt 27:19
^xJn 5:2
 19:14
^yMt 27:62
^zMk 15:25
^aver 19, 21
 19:16
^bMt 27:26;
 Mk 15:15;
 Lk 23:25

The Crucifixion of Jesus

19:17-24pp — Mt 27:33-44; Mk 15:22-32;
 Lk 23:33-43

So the soldiers took charge of Jesus. ¹⁷Carrying his own cross,^c he went out to the place of the Skull^d (which in Aramaic^e is called Golgotha). ¹⁸There they crucified him, and with him two others^f — one on each side and Jesus in the middle.

¹⁹Pilate had a notice prepared and fastened to the cross. It read: JESUS OF NAZARETH,^g THE KING OF THE JEWS.^h ²⁰Many of the Jews read this sign, for the place where Jesus was crucified was near the city,ⁱ and the sign was written in Aramaic, Latin and Greek. ²¹The chief priests of the Jews protested to Pilate, "Do not write 'The King of the Jews,' but that this man claimed to be king of the Jews."^j

²²Pilate answered, "What I have written, I have written."

²³When the soldiers crucified Jesus, they took his clothes, dividing them into four shares, one for each of them, with the undergarment remaining. This garment was seamless, woven in one piece from top to bottom.

²⁴"Let's not tear it," they said to one another. "Let's decide by lot who will get it."

This happened that the scripture might be fulfilled^k that said,

"They divided my clothes among them
 and cast lots for my garment."^{al}

So this is what the soldiers did.

²⁵Near the cross^m of Jesus stood his mother,ⁿ his mother's sister, Mary the wife of Clopas, and Mary Magdalene.^o ²⁶When Jesus saw his mother^p there, and the disciple whom he loved^q standing nearby, he said to her, "**Woman,^b here is your son,**" ²⁷and to the disciple, "**Here is your mother.**" From that time on, this disciple took her into his home.

The Death of Jesus

19:29,30pp — Mt 27:48,50; Mk 15:36,37;
 Lk 23:36

²⁸Later, knowing that everything

^a 24 Psalm 22:18 ^b 26 The Greek for Woman does not denote any disrespect.

19:17 ^cGe 22:6;
 Lk 14:27; 23:26
^dLk 23:33
^eJn 5:2
 19:18 ^fLk 23:32
 19:19 ^gMk 1:24
^hver 14, 21
 19:20
ⁱHeb 13:12
 19:21 ^jver 14
 19:24 ^kver 28,
 36, 37; Mt 1:22
^lPs 22:18
 19:25
^mMt 27:55,
 56; Mk 15:40,
 41; Lk 23:49
ⁿMt 12:46
^oLk 24:48
 19:26
^pMt 12:46
^qJn 13:23

had now been finished,^r and so that Scripture would be fulfilled,^s Jesus said, **“I am thirsty.”**²⁹ A jar of wine vinegar^t was there, so they soaked a sponge in it, put the sponge on a stalk of the hyssop plant, and lifted it to Jesus’ lips.³⁰ When he had received the drink, Jesus said, **“It is finished.”**^u With that, he bowed his head and gave up his spirit.

³¹Now it was the day of Preparation,^v and the next day was to be a special Sabbath. Because the Jewish leaders did not want the bodies left on the crosses^w during the Sabbath, they asked Pilate to have the legs broken and the bodies taken down.³² The soldiers therefore came and broke the legs of the first man who had been crucified with Jesus, and then those of the other.^x³³ But when they came to Jesus and found that he was already dead, they did not break his legs.³⁴ Instead, one of the soldiers pierced^y Jesus’ side with a spear, bringing a sudden flow of blood and water.^z³⁵ The man who saw it^a has given testimony, and his testimony is true.^b He knows that he tells the truth, and he testifies so that you also may believe.³⁶ These things happened so that the scripture would be fulfilled:^c “Not one of his bones will be broken,”^{ad}³⁷ and, as another scripture says, “They will look on the one they have pierced.”^{be}

The Burial of Jesus

19:38-42pp — Mt 27:57-61; Mk 15:42-47; Lk 23:50-56

³⁸Later, Joseph of Arimathea asked Pilate for the body of Jesus. Now Joseph was a disciple of Jesus, but secretly because he feared the Jewish leaders. With Pilate’s permission, he came and took the body away.³⁹ He was accompanied by Nicodemus,^f the man who earlier had visited Jesus at night. Nicodemus brought a mixture of myrrh and aloes, about seventy-five pounds.^c⁴⁰ Taking Jesus’ body, the two of them wrapped it, with the spices, in strips of linen.^g This was in accordance with Jewish burial customs.^h⁴¹ At the place where Jesus was crucified, there was a garden, and in

19:28 ^rver 30;
Jn 13:1 ^sver 24,
36, 37
19:29 ^tPs 69:21
19:30
^uLk 12:50;
Jn 17:4
19:31 ^vver 14,
42 ^wDt 21:23;
Jos 8:29;
10:26, 27
19:32 ^xver 18
19:34
^yZec 12:10
^z1Jn 5:6, 8
19:35
^aLk 24:48
^bJn 15:27; 21:24
19:36 ^cver 24,
28, 37; Mt 1:22
^dEx 12:46;
Nu 9:12;
Ps 34:20
19:37
^eZec 12:10;
Rev 1:7
19:39 ^fJn 3:1;
7:50
19:40
^gLk 24:12;
Jn 11:44; 20:5, 7
^hMt 26:12

19:42 ⁱver 14,
31 ^jver 20, 41
20:1 ^kver 18;
Jn 19:25
^lMt 27:60, 66
20:2 ^mJn 13:23
ⁿver 13
20:3 ^oLk 24:12
20:5 ^pver 11
^qJn 19:40
20:7 ^rJn 11:44
20:8 ^sver 4
20:9
^tMt 22:29;
Jn 2:22
^uLk 24:26, 46
20:11 ^vver 5
20:12
^wMt 28:2,
3; Mk 16:5;
Lk 24:4; Ac 5:19
20:13 ^xver 15
^yver 2
20:14
^zMt 28:9;
Mk 16:9
^aLk 24:16;
Jn 21:4

the garden a new tomb, in which no one had ever been laid.⁴² Because it was the Jewish day of Preparationⁱ and since the tomb was nearby,^j they laid Jesus there.

The Empty Tomb

20:1-8pp — Mt 28:1-8; Mk 16:1-8; Lk 24:1-10

20 Early on the first day of the week, while it was still dark, Mary Magdalene^k went to the tomb and saw that the stone had been removed from the entrance.^l² So she came running to Simon Peter and the other disciple, the one Jesus loved,^m and said, “They have taken the Lord out of the tomb, and we don’t know where they have put him!”ⁿ

³So Peter and the other disciple started for the tomb.^o⁴ Both were running, but the other disciple outran Peter and reached the tomb first.⁵ He bent over and looked in^p at the strips of linen^q lying there but did not go in.⁶ Then Simon Peter came along behind him and went straight into the tomb. He saw the strips of linen lying there,⁷ as well as the cloth that had been wrapped around Jesus’ head.^r The cloth was still lying in its place, separate from the linen.⁸ Finally the other disciple, who had reached the tomb first,⁵ also went inside. He saw and believed.⁹ (They still did not understand from Scripture^t that Jesus had to rise from the dead.)^u¹⁰ Then the disciples went back to where they were staying.

Jesus Appears to Mary Magdalene

¹¹Now Mary stood outside the tomb crying. As she wept, she bent over to look into the tomb^v¹² and saw two angels in white,^w seated where Jesus’ body had been, one at the head and the other at the foot.

¹³They asked her, “Woman, why are you crying?”^x

“They have taken my Lord away,” she said, “and I don’t know where they have put him.”^y¹⁴ At this, she turned around and saw Jesus standing there,^z but she did not realize that it was Jesus.^a

^a 36 Exodus 12:46; Num. 9:12; Psalm 34:20

^b 37 Zech. 12:10 ^c 39 Or about 34 kilograms

¹⁵He asked her, **“Woman, why are you crying?^b Who is it you are looking for?”**

Thinking he was the gardener, she said, “Sir, if you have carried him away, tell me where you have put him, and I will get him.”

¹⁶Jesus said to her, **“Mary.”**

She turned toward him and cried out in Aramaic,^c “Rabboni!”^d (which means “Teacher”).

¹⁷Jesus said, **“Do not hold on to me, for I have not yet ascended to the Father. Go instead to my brothers^e and tell them, ‘I am ascending to my Father^f and your Father, to my God and your God.’”**

¹⁸Mary Magdalene^g went to the disciples^h with the news: “I have seen the Lord!” And she told them that he had said these things to her.

Jesus Appears to His Disciples

¹⁹On the evening of that first day of the week, when the disciples were together, with the doors locked for fear of the Jewish leaders,ⁱ Jesus came and stood among them and said, **“Peace^j be with you!”^k** ²⁰After he said this, he showed them his hands and side.^l The disciples were overjoyed^m when they saw the Lord.

²¹Again Jesus said, **“Peace be with you!ⁿ As the Father has sent me,^o I am sending you.”^p** ²²And with that he breathed on them and said, **“Receive the Holy Spirit.^q ²³If you forgive anyone’s sins, their sins are forgiven; if you do not forgive them, they are not forgiven.”^r**

Jesus Appears to Thomas

²⁴Now Thomas^s (also known as Didymus^a), one of the Twelve, was not with the disciples when Jesus came. ²⁵So the other disciples told him, “We have seen the Lord!”

But he said to them, “Unless I see the nail marks in his hands and put my finger where the nails were, and put my hand into his side,^t I will not believe.”^u

²⁶A week later his disciples were in the house again, and Thomas was with them. Though the doors were locked, Jesus came and stood among

20:15 ^bver 13
20:16 ^cJn 5:2
d Mt 23:7

20:17
^eMt 28:10
f Jn 7:33

20:18 ^gver 1
h Lk 24:10,
22, 23

20:19 ⁱJn 7:13
j Jn 14:27

^kver 21, 26;
Lk 24:36-39

20:20
l Lk 24:39,
40; Jn 19:34

^mJn 16:20, 22
20:21 ⁿver 19

^oJn 3:17
p Mt 28:19;
Jn 17:18

20:22
^qJn 7:39;
Ac 2:38; 8:15-

17; 19:2; Gal 3:2
20:23

^rMt 16:19; 18:18
20:24 ^sJn 11:16

20:25 ^tver 20
^uMk 16:11

them and said, **“Peace^v be with you!”^w** ²⁷Then he said to Thomas, **“Put your finger here; see my hands. Reach out your hand and put it into my side. Stop doubting and believe.”^x**

²⁸Thomas said to him, “My Lord and my God!”

²⁹Then Jesus told him, **“Because you have seen me, you have believed;^y blessed are those who have not seen and yet have believed.”^z**

The Purpose of John’s Gospel

³⁰Jesus performed many other signs^a in the presence of his disciples, which are not recorded in this book.^b

³¹But these are written that you may believe^{bc} that Jesus is the Messiah, the Son of God,^d and that by believing you may have life in his name.^e

Jesus and the Miraculous Catch of Fish

21 Afterward Jesus appeared again to his disciples,^f by the Sea of Galilee.^g It happened this way: ²Simon Peter, Thomas^h (also known as Didymus^a), Nathanaelⁱ from Cana in Galilee,^j the sons of Zebedee,^k and two other disciples were together. ³“I’m going out to fish,” Simon Peter told them, and they said, “We’ll go with you.” So they went out and got into the boat, but that night they caught nothing.^l

⁴Early in the morning, Jesus stood on the shore, but the disciples did not realize that it was Jesus.^m

⁵He called out to them, **“Friends, haven’t you any fish?”**

“No,” they answered.

⁶He said, **“Throw your net on the right side of the boat and you will find some.”** When they did, they were unable to haul the net in because of the large number of fish.ⁿ

⁷Then the disciple whom Jesus loved^o said to Peter, “It is the Lord!” As soon as Simon Peter heard him say, “It is the Lord,” he wrapped his outer garment around him (for he had taken it off) and jumped into the water. ⁸The other disciples followed

^a 24, 2 Thomas (Aramaic) and Didymus (Greek) both mean twin. ^b 31 Or may continue to believe ^c 1 Greek Tiberias

in the boat, towing the net full of fish, for they were not far from shore, about a hundred yards.^a ⁹When they landed, they saw a fire^p of burning coals there with fish on it,^q and some bread.

¹⁰Jesus said to them, **“Bring some of the fish you have just caught.”** ¹¹So Simon Peter climbed back into the boat and dragged the net ashore. It was full of large fish, 153, but even with so many the net was not torn. ¹²Jesus said to them, **“Come and have breakfast.”** None of the disciples dared ask him, “Who are you?” They knew it was the Lord. ¹³Jesus came, took the bread and gave it to them, and did the same with the fish.^r ¹⁴This was now the third time Jesus appeared to his disciples^s after he was raised from the dead.

Jesus Reinstates Peter

¹⁵When they had finished eating, Jesus said to Simon Peter, **“Simon son of John, do you love me more than these?”**

“Yes, Lord,” he said, “you know that I love you.”^t

Jesus said, **“Feed my lambs.”**^u

¹⁶Again Jesus said, **“Simon son of John, do you love me?”**

He answered, “Yes, Lord, you know that I love you.”

Jesus said, **“Take care of my sheep.”**^v

¹⁷The third time he said to him, **“Simon son of John, do you love me?”**

Peter was hurt because Jesus asked him the third time, **“Do you love**

21:9 ^p Jn 18:18
^q ver 10, 13
 21:13 ^r ver 9
 21:14
^s Jn 20:19, 26
 21:15
^t Mt 26:33,
 35; Jn 13:37
^u Lk 12:32
 21:16 ^v Mt 2:6;
 Ac 20:28;
 1Pe 5:2, 3

me?”^w He said, “Lord, you know all things;^x you know that I love you.”

Jesus said, **“Feed my sheep.”**^y ¹⁸**Very truly I tell you, when you were younger you dressed yourself and went where you wanted; but when you are old you will stretch out your hands, and someone else will dress you and lead you where you do not want to go.”** ¹⁹Jesus said this to indicate the kind of death^z by which Peter would glorify God.^a Then he said to him, **“Follow me!”**

²⁰Peter turned and saw that the disciple whom Jesus loved^b was following them. (This was the one who had leaned back against Jesus at the supper and had said, “Lord, who is going to betray you?”)^c ²¹When Peter saw him, he asked, “Lord, what about him?”

²²Jesus answered, **“If I want him to remain alive until I return,^d what is that to you? You must follow me.”**^e

²³Because of this, the rumor spread among the believers^f that this disciple would not die. But Jesus did not say that he would not die; he only said, **“If I want him to remain alive until I return, what is that to you?”**

²⁴This is the disciple who testifies to these things^g and who wrote them down. We know that his testimony is true.^h

²⁵Jesus did many other things as well.ⁱ If every one of them were written down, I suppose that even the whole world would not have room for the books that would be written.

21:17 ^w Jn 13:38
^x Jn 16:30
^y ver 16
 21:19 ^z Jn 12:33;
 18:32 ^a 2Pe 1:14
 21:20 ^b ver 7;
 Jn 13:23
^c Jn 13:25
 21:22
^d Mt 16:27;
 1Co 4:5;
 Rev 2:25
^e ver 19
 21:23 ^f Ac 1:16
 21:24 ^g Jn 15:27
^h Jn 19:35
 21:25
ⁱ Jn 20:30

^a 8 Or about 90 meters

ACTS

Jesus Taken Up Into Heaven

1 In my former book,^a Theophilus, I wrote about all that Jesus began to do and to teach^b until the day he was taken up to heaven,^c after giving instructions^d through the Holy Spirit to the apostles^e he had chosen.^f ³After his suffering, he presented himself to them and gave many convincing proofs that he was alive. He appeared to them^g over a period of forty days and spoke about the kingdom of God.⁴ On one occasion, while he was eating with them, he gave them this command: **“Do not leave Jerusalem, but wait for the gift my Father promised, which you have heard me speak about.^h ⁵For John baptized with^a water, but in a few days you will be baptized with^a the Holy Spirit.”**

⁶Then they gathered around him and asked him, “Lord, are you at this time going to restoreⁱ the kingdom to Israel?”

⁷He said to them: **“It is not for you to know the times or dates the Father has set by his own authority.^j ⁸But you will receive power when the Holy Spirit comes on you;^k and you will be my witnesses^l in Jerusalem, and in all Judea and Samaria,^m and to the ends of the earth.”ⁿ**

⁹After he said this, he was taken up^o before their very eyes, and a cloud hid him from their sight.

¹⁰They were looking intently up into the sky as he was going, when suddenly two men dressed in white^p stood beside them. ¹¹“Men of Galilee,”^q they said, “why do you stand here looking into the sky? This same Jesus, who has been taken from you into heaven, will come back^r in the same way you have seen him go into heaven.”

Matthias Chosen to Replace Judas

¹²Then the apostles returned to

^{1:1} ^a Lk 1:1-4
^b Lk 3:23
^{1:2} ^c ver 9,
11; Mk 16:19
^d Mt 28:19,
20 ^e Mk 6:30
^f Jn 13:18
^{1:3} ^g Mt 28:17;
Lk 24:34,
36; Jn 20:19,
26; 21:1, 14;
1Co 15:5-7
^{1:4} ^h Lk 24:49;
Jn 14:16;
Ac 2:33
^{1:6} ⁱ Mt 17:11
^{1:7} ^j Mt 24:36
^{1:8} ^k Ac 2:1-4
^l Lk 24:48
^m Ac 8:1-25
ⁿ Mt 28:19
^{1:9} ^o ver 2
^{1:10} ^p Lk 24:44;
Jn 20:12
^{1:11} ^q Ac 2:7
^r Mt 16:27

^{1:12} ^s Lk 24:52
^t Mt 21:1
^{1:13} ^u Ac 9:37;
20:8 ^v Mt 10:2-4;
Mk 3:16-19;
Lk 6:14-16
^{1:14} ^w Ac 2:42;
6:4 ^x Lk 23:49,
55 ^y Mt 12:46
^{1:16} ^z ver 20
^a Jn 13:18
^{1:17} ^b Jn 6:70,
71 ^c ver 25
^{1:18} ^d Mt 26:14,
15 ^e Mt 27:3-10
^{1:20} ^f Ps 69:25
^g Ps 109:8

Jerusalem^s from the hill called the Mount of Olives,^t a Sabbath day's walk^b from the city. ¹³When they arrived, they went upstairs to the room^u where they were staying. Those present were Peter, John, James and Andrew; Philip and Thomas, Bartholomew and Matthew; James son of Alphaeus and Simon the Zealot, and Judas son of James.^v ¹⁴They all joined together constantly in prayer,^w along with the women^x and Mary the mother of Jesus, and with his brothers.^y

¹⁵In those days Peter stood up among the believers (a group numbering about a hundred and twenty) ¹⁶and said, “Brothers and sisters,^c the Scripture had to be fulfilled^z in which the Holy Spirit spoke long ago through David concerning Judas,^a who served as guide for those who arrested Jesus. ¹⁷He was one of our number^b and shared in our ministry.”^c

¹⁸(With the payment^d he received for his wickedness, Judas bought a field;^e there he fell headlong, his body burst open and all his intestines spilled out. ¹⁹Everyone in Jerusalem heard about this, so they called that field in their language Akeldama, that is, Field of Blood.)

²⁰“For,” said Peter, “it is written in the Book of Psalms:

“‘May his place be deserted;
let there be no one to dwell
in it,’^{df}

and,

“‘May another take his place of
leadership.’^{eg}

^a 5 Or in ^b 12 That is, about 5/8 mile or about 1 kilometer ^c 16 The Greek word for *brothers and sisters* (*adelphoi*) refers here to believers, both men and women, as part of God's family; also in 6:3; 11:29; 12:17; 16:40; 18:18, 27; 21:7, 17; 28:14, 15. ^d 20 Psalm 69:25
^e 20 Psalm 109:8

²¹Therefore it is necessary to choose one of the men who have been with us the whole time the Lord Jesus was living among us, ²²beginning from John's baptism^h to the time when Jesus was taken up from us. For one of these must become a witnessⁱ with us of his resurrection."

²³So they nominated two men: Joseph called Barsabbas (also known as Justus) and Matthias. ²⁴Then they prayed,^j "Lord, you know everyone's heart.^k Show us which of these two you have chosen ²⁵to take over this apostolic ministry, which Judas left to go where he belongs." ²⁶Then they cast lots, and the lot fell to Matthias; so he was added to the eleven apostles.^l

The Holy Spirit Comes at Pentecost

2 When the day of Pentecost^m came, they were all togetherⁿ in one place. ²Suddenly a sound like the blowing of a violent wind came from heaven and filled the whole house where they were sitting.^o ³They saw what seemed to be tongues of fire that separated and came to rest on each of them. ⁴All of them were filled with the Holy Spirit and began to speak in other tongues^{op} as the Spirit enabled them.

⁵Now there were staying in Jerusalem God-fearing^q Jews from every nation under heaven. ⁶When they heard this sound, a crowd came together in bewilderment, because each one heard their own language being spoken. ⁷Utterly amazed,^r they asked: "Aren't all these who are speaking Galileans?"^s ⁸Then how is it that each of us hears them in our native language? ⁹Parthians, Medes and Elamites; residents of Mesopotamia, Judea and Cappadocia,^t Pontus^u and Asia,^{bv} ¹⁰Phrygia^w and Pamphylia,^x Egypt and the parts of Libya near Cyrene;^y visitors from Rome ¹¹(both Jews and converts to Judaism); Cretans and Arabs — we hear them declaring the wonders of God in our own tongues!" ¹²Amazed and perplexed, they asked one another, "What does this mean?"

¹³Some, however, made fun of them

1:22 ^hMk 1:4
ⁱver 8
1:24 ^lAc 6:6;
14:23 ^k1Sa 16:7;
Jer 17:10;
Ac 15:8;
Rev 2:23
1:26 ^lAc 2:14
2:1 ^mLev 23:15;
16; Ac 20:16
ⁿAc 1:14
2:2 ^oAc 4:31
2:4 ^pMk 16:17;
1Co 12:10
2:5 ^qAc 8:2
2:7 ^rver 12
^sAc 1:11
2:9 ^t1Pe 1:1
^uAc 18:2
^vAc 16:6;
Ro 16:5;
1Co 16:19;
2Co 1:8
2:10 ^wAc 16:6;
18:23 ^xAc 13:13;
15:38 ^yMt 27:32

2:13 ^z1Co 14:23
2:15 ^a1Th 5:7
2:17 ^bIsa 44:3;
Jn 7:37-39;
Ac 10:45
^cAc 21:9
2:18
^dAc 21:9-12
2:20
^eMt 24:29
2:21 ^fRo 10:13
2:22 ^gJn 4:48;
Ac 10:38
^hJn 3:2
ⁱLk 22:22;
Ac 3:18; 4:28
2:23 ^jLk 24:20;
Ac 3:13
2:24 ^kver 32;
1Co 6:14;
2Co 4:14;
Eph 1:20;
Col 2:12;
Heb 13:20;
1Pe 1:21

and said, "They have had too much wine."^z

Peter Addresses the Crowd

¹⁴Then Peter stood up with the Eleven, raised his voice and addressed the crowd: "Fellow Jews and all of you who live in Jerusalem, let me explain this to you; listen carefully to what I say. ¹⁵These people are not drunk, as you suppose. It's only nine in the morning!^a ¹⁶No, this is what was spoken by the prophet Joel:

¹⁷"In the last days, God says,

I will pour out my Spirit on all people.^b

Your sons and daughters will prophesy,^c

your young men will see visions,
your old men will dream dreams.

¹⁸Even on my servants, both men and women,

I will pour out my Spirit in those days,
and they will prophesy.^d

¹⁹I will show wonders in the heavens above
and signs on the earth below,
blood and fire and billows of smoke.

²⁰The sun will be turned to darkness
and the moon to blood^e
before the coming of the great and glorious day of the Lord.

²¹And everyone who calls on the name of the Lord will be saved.^f

²²"Fellow Israelites, listen to this: Jesus of Nazareth was a man accredited by God to you by miracles, wonders and signs,^g which God did among you through him,^h as you yourselves know. ²³This man was handed over to you by God's deliberate plan and foreknowledge;ⁱ and you, with the help of wicked men,^d put him to death by nailing him to the cross.^j ²⁴But God raised him from the dead,^k freeing him from the agony of death,

^a 4 Or *languages*; also in verse 11

^b 9 That is, the Roman province by that name

^c 21 Joel 2:28-32 ^d 23 Or *of those not having the law* (that is, Gentiles)

because it was impossible for death to keep its hold on him.¹ ²⁵David said about him:

“‘I saw the Lord always before me.
Because he is at my right hand,
I will not be shaken.

²⁶Therefore my heart is glad and
my tongue rejoices;
my body also will rest in hope,
²⁷because you will not abandon me
to the realm of the dead,
you will not let your holy one
see decay.^m

²⁸You have made known to me the
paths of life;
you will fill me with joy in your
presence.^a

²⁹“Fellow Israelites, I can tell you confidently that the patriarchⁿ David died and was buried,^o and his tomb is here^p to this day. ³⁰But he was a prophet and knew that God had promised him on oath that he would place one of his descendants on his throne.^q ³¹Seeing what was to come, he spoke of the resurrection of the Messiah, that he was not abandoned to the realm of the dead, nor did his body see decay.^r ³²God has raised this Jesus to life,^s and we are all witnesses^t of it. ³³Exalted^u to the right hand of God,^v he has received from the Father^w the promised Holy Spirit^x and has poured out^y what you now see and hear. ³⁴For David did not ascend to heaven, and yet he said,

“‘The Lord said to my Lord:
“Sit at my right hand

³⁵until I make your enemies
a footstool for your feet.”^{bz}

³⁶“Therefore let all Israel be assured of this: God has made this Jesus, whom you crucified, both Lord and Messiah.”^a

³⁷When the people heard this, they were cut to the heart and said to Peter and the other apostles, “Brothers, what shall we do?”^b

³⁸Peter replied, “Repent and be baptized,^c every one of you, in the name of Jesus Christ for the forgiveness of your sins.^d And you will receive the gift of the Holy Spirit. ³⁹The promise is for you and your children^e

2:24 ¹Jn 20:9
2:27 ^mver 31;
Ac 13:35
2:29 ^hAc 7:8,
9 ^o1Ki 2:10;
Ac 13:36
P Ne 3:16
2:30 ^q2Sa 7:12;
Ps 132:11
2:31 ^rPs 16:10
2:32 ^sver 24
^tAc 1:8
2:33 ^uPhp 2:9
^vMk 16:19
^wAc 1:4
^xJn 7:39; 14:26
^yAc 10:45
2:35 ^zPs 110:1;
Mt 22:44
2:36 ^aLk 2:11
2:37 ^bLk 3:10,
12, 14
2:38 ^cAc 8:12,
16, 36, 38; 22:16
^dLk 24:47;
Ac 3:19
2:39 ^eIsa 44:3

^fAc 10:45;
Eph 2:13
2:40 ^gDt 32:5
2:42 ^hAc 1:14
2:43 ⁱAc 5:12
2:44 ^jAc 4:32
2:45 ^kMt 19:21
2:46 ^lLk 24:53;
Ac 5:21, 42
^mAc 20:7
2:47 ⁿRo 14:18
^over 41; Ac 5:14
3:1 ^pLk 22:8
^qAc 2:46
^rPs 55:17
3:2 ^sAc 14:8
^tLk 16:20
^uJn 9:8
3:6 ^vver 16;
Ac 4:10
3:8 ^wAc 14:10

and for all who are far off^f — for all whom the Lord our God will call.”

⁴⁰With many other words he warned them; and he pleaded with them, “Save yourselves from this corrupt generation.”^g ⁴¹Those who accepted his message were baptized, and about three thousand were added to their number that day.

The Fellowship of the Believers

⁴²They devoted themselves to the apostles’ teaching and to fellowship, to the breaking of bread and to prayer.^h ⁴³Everyone was filled with awe at the many wonders and signs performed by the apostles.ⁱ ⁴⁴All the believers were together and had everything in common.^j ⁴⁵They sold property and possessions to give to anyone who had need.^k ⁴⁶Every day they continued to meet together in the temple courts.^l They broke bread^m in their homes and ate together with glad and sincere hearts, ⁴⁷praising God and enjoying the favor of all the people.ⁿ And the Lord added to their number^o daily those who were being saved.

Peter Heals a Lame Beggar

3 One day Peter and John^p were going up to the temple^q at the time of prayer — at three in the afternoon.^r ²Now a man who was lame from birth^s was being carried to the temple gate^t called Beautiful, where he was put every day to beg^u from those going into the temple courts. ³When he saw Peter and John about to enter, he asked them for money. ⁴Peter looked straight at him, as did John. Then Peter said, “Look at us!” ⁵So the man gave them his attention, expecting to get something from them.

⁶Then Peter said, “Silver or gold I do not have, but what I do have I give you. In the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth,^v walk.” ⁷Taking him by the right hand, he helped him up, and instantly the man’s feet and ankles became strong. ⁸He jumped to his feet and began to walk. Then he went with them into the temple courts, walking and jumping,^w and praising

^a 28 Psalm 16:8-11 (see Septuagint)

^b 35 Psalm 110:1

God. ⁹When all the people^x saw him walking and praising God, ¹⁰they recognized him as the same man who used to sit begging at the temple gate called Beautiful,^y and they were filled with wonder and amazement at what had happened to him.

Peter Speaks to the Onlookers

¹¹While the man held on to Peter and John,^z all the people were astonished and came running to them in the place called Solomon's Colonnade.^a ¹²When Peter saw this, he said to them: "Fellow Israelites, why does this surprise you? Why do you stare at us as if by our own power or godliness we had made this man walk? ¹³The God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, the God of our fathers,^b has glorified his servant Jesus. You handed him over to be killed, and you disowned him before Pilate,^c though he had decided to let him go.^d ¹⁴You disowned the Holy^e and Righteous One^f and asked that a murderer be released to you.^g ¹⁵You killed the author of life, but God raised him from the dead.^h We are witnesses of this. ¹⁶By faith in the name of Jesus, this man whom you see and know was made strong. It is Jesus' name and the faith that comes through him that has completely healed him, as you can all see.

¹⁷"Now, fellow Israelites, I know that you acted in ignorance,ⁱ as did your leaders.^j ¹⁸But this is how God fulfilled what he had foretold^k through all the prophets,^l saying that his Messiah would suffer.^m ¹⁹Repent, then, and turn to God, so that your sins may be wiped out,ⁿ that times of refreshing may come from the Lord, ²⁰and that he may send the Messiah, who has been appointed for you—even Jesus. ²¹Heaven must receive him^o until the time comes for God to restore everything,^p as he promised long ago through his holy prophets.^q ²²For Moses said, 'The Lord your God will raise up for you a prophet like me from among your own people; you must listen to everything he tells you.'^r ²³Anyone who does not listen to him will be completely cut off from their people.'^{as}

3:9 ^xAc 4:16, 21
3:10 ^yver 2
3:11 ^zLk 22:8
^aJn 10:23;
Ac 5:12
3:13 ^bAc 5:30
^cMt 27:2
^dLk 23:4
3:14 ^eMk 1:24;
Ac 4:27
^fAc 7:52
^gMk 15:11;
Lk 23:18-25
3:15 ^hAc 2:24
3:17 ⁱLk 23:34
^jAc 13:27
3:18 ^kAc 2:23
^lLk 24:27
^mAc 17:2, 3;
26:22, 23
3:19 ⁿAc 2:38
3:21 ^oAc 1:11
^pMt 17:11
^qLk 1:70
3:22 ^rDt 18:15;
18; Ac 7:37
3:23 ^{as}Dt 18:19

3:24 ^tLk 24:27
3:25 ^uAc 2:39
^vRo 9:4, 5
^wGe 12:3;
22:18; 26:4;
28:14
3:26 ^xver 22;
Ac 2:24
^yAc 13:46;
Ro 1:16
4:1 ^zLk 22:4
^aMt 3:7
4:2 ^bAc 17:18
4:3 ^cAc 5:18
4:4 ^dAc 2:41
4:5 ^eLk 23:13
4:6 ^fMt 26:3;
Lk 3:2
4:8 ^gver 5;
Lk 23:13
4:9 ^hAc 3:6
4:10 ⁱAc 2:24
4:11 ^jPs 118:22;
Isa 28:16;
Mt 21:42

²⁴"Indeed, beginning with Samuel, all the prophets^t who have spoken have foretold these days. ²⁵And you are heirs^u of the prophets and of the covenant^v God made with your fathers. He said to Abraham, 'Through your offspring all peoples on earth will be blessed.'^{bw} ²⁶When God raised up^x his servant, he sent him first^y to you to bless you by turning each of you from your wicked ways."

Peter and John Before the Sanhedrin

4 The priests and the captain of the temple guard^z and the Sadducees^a came up to Peter and John while they were speaking to the people. ²They were greatly disturbed because the apostles were teaching the people, proclaiming in Jesus the resurrection of the dead.^b ³They seized Peter and John and, because it was evening, they put them in jail^c until the next day. ⁴But many who heard the message believed; so the number of men who believed grew^d to about five thousand.

⁵The next day the rulers,^e the elders and the teachers of the law met in Jerusalem. ⁶Annas the high priest was there, and so were Caiaphas,^f John, Alexander and others of the high priest's family. ⁷They had Peter and John brought before them and began to question them: "By what power or what name did you do this?"

⁸Then Peter, filled with the Holy Spirit, said to them: "Rulers and elders of the people!^g ⁹If we are being called to account today for an act of kindness shown to a man who was lame^h and are being asked how he was healed, ¹⁰then know this, you and all the people of Israel: It is by the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth, whom you crucified but whom God raised from the dead,ⁱ that this man stands before you healed. ¹¹Jesus is

"the stone you builders rejected, which has become the cornerstone.'^{cj}

^a 23 Deut. 18:15, 18, 19

^b 25 Gen. 22:18; 26:4

^c 11 Psalm 118:22

¹²Salvation is found in no one else, for there is no other name under heaven given to mankind by which we must be saved.”^k

¹³When they saw the courage of Peter and John^l and realized that they were unschooled, ordinary men,^m they were astonished and they took note that these men had been with Jesus. ¹⁴But since they could see the man who had been healed standing there with them, there was nothing they could say. ¹⁵So they ordered them to withdraw from the Sanhedrinⁿ and then conferred together. ¹⁶“What are we going to do with these men?”^o they asked. “Everyone living in Jerusalem knows they have performed a notable sign,^p and we cannot deny it. ¹⁷But to stop this thing from spreading any further among the people, we must warn them to speak no longer to anyone in this name.”

¹⁸Then they called them in again and commanded them not to speak or teach at all in the name of Jesus.^q ¹⁹But Peter and John replied, “Which is right in God’s eyes: to listen to you, or to him?^r You be the judges! ²⁰As for us, we cannot help speaking about what we have seen and heard.”

²¹After further threats they let them go. They could not decide how to punish them, because all the people^s were praising God^t for what had happened. ²²For the man who was miraculously healed was over forty years old.

The Believers Pray

²³On their release, Peter and John went back to their own people and reported all that the chief priests and the elders had said to them. ²⁴When they heard this, they raised their voices together in prayer to God. “Sovereign Lord,” they said, “you made the heavens and the earth and the sea, and everything in them. ²⁵You spoke by the Holy Spirit through the mouth of your servant, our father David:^u

“‘Why do the nations rage
and the peoples plot in vain?

²⁶The kings of the earth rise up
and the rulers band together

4:12 ^k Mt 1:21;
Ac 10:43;
1Ti 2:5
4:13 ^l Lk 22:8
^m Mt 11:25
4:15 ⁿ Mt 5:22
4:16 ^o Jn 11:47
^p Ac 3:6-10
4:18 ^q Ac 5:40
4:19 ^r Ac 5:29
4:21 ^s Ac 5:26
^t Mt 9:8
4:25 ^u Ac 1:16

4:26 ^v Ps 2:1,
2; Da 9:25;
Lk 4:18;
Ac 10:38;
Heb 1:9
4:27 ^w Mt 14:1
^x Mt 27:2;
Lk 23:12
^y ver 30
4:28 ^z Ac 2:23
4:29 ^a ver 13,
31; Ac 9:27;
14:3; Php 1:14
4:30 ^b Jn 4:48
^c ver 27
4:31 ^d Ac 2:2
^e ver 29
4:32 ^f Ac 2:44
4:33 ^g Lk 24:48
^h Ac 1:22
4:34 ⁱ Mt 19:21;
Ac 2:45
4:35 ^j ver 37;
Ac 5:2
^k Ac 2:45; 6:1
4:36 ^l Ac 9:27;
1Co 9:6
4:37 ^m ver 35;
Ac 5:2

against the Lord
and against his anointed
one.”^{a’bv}

²⁷Indeed Herod^w and Pontius Pilate^x met together with the Gentiles and the people of Israel in this city to conspire against your holy servant Jesus,^y whom you anointed. ²⁸They did what your power and will had decided beforehand should happen.^z ²⁹Now, Lord, consider their threats and enable your servants to speak your word with great boldness.^a ³⁰Stretch out your hand to heal and perform signs and wonders^b through the name of your holy servant Jesus.”^c

³¹After they prayed, the place where they were meeting was shaken.^d And they were all filled with the Holy Spirit and spoke the word of God boldly.^e

The Believers Share Their Possessions

³²All the believers were one in heart and mind. No one claimed that any of their possessions was their own, but they shared everything they had.^f ³³With great power the apostles continued to testify^g to the resurrection^h of the Lord Jesus. And God’s grace was so powerfully at work in them all ³⁴that there were no needy persons among them. For from time to time those who owned land or houses sold them,ⁱ brought the money from the sales ³⁵and put it at the apostles’ feet,^j and it was distributed to anyone who had need.^k

³⁶Joseph, a Levite from Cyprus, whom the apostles called Barnabas^l (which means “son of encouragement”), ³⁷sold a field he owned and brought the money and put it at the apostles’ feet.^m

Ananias and Sapphira

5 Now a man named Ananias, together with his wife Sapphira, also sold a piece of property. ²With his wife’s full knowledge he kept back part of the money for himself,

^a 26 That is, Messiah or Christ

^b 26 Psalm 2:1,2

but brought the rest and put it at the apostles' feet.ⁿ

³Then Peter said, "Ananias, how is it that Satan^o has so filled your heart^p that you have lied to the Holy Spirit^q and have kept for yourself some of the money you received for the land? ⁴Didn't it belong to you before it was sold? And after it was sold, wasn't the money at your disposal? What made you think of doing such a thing? You have not lied just to human beings but to God."

⁵When Ananias heard this, he fell down and died.^r And great fear^s seized all who heard what had happened. ⁶Then some young men came forward, wrapped up his body,^t and carried him out and buried him.

⁷About three hours later his wife came in, not knowing what had happened. ⁸Peter asked her, "Tell me, is this the price you and Ananias got for the land?"

"Yes," she said, "that is the price."^u

⁹Peter said to her, "How could you conspire to test the Spirit of the Lord?^v Listen! The feet of the men who buried your husband are at the door, and they will carry you out also."

¹⁰At that moment she fell down at his feet and died.^w Then the young men came in and, finding her dead, carried her out and buried her beside her husband. ¹¹Great fear^x seized the whole church and all who heard about these events.

The Apostles Heal Many

¹²The apostles performed many signs and wonders^y among the people. And all the believers used to meet together^z in Solomon's Colonnade.^a ¹³No one else dared join them, even though they were highly regarded by the people.^b ¹⁴Nevertheless, more and more men and women believed in the Lord and were added to their number. ¹⁵As a result, people brought the sick into the streets and laid them on beds and mats so that at least Peter's shadow might fall on some of them as he passed by.^c ¹⁶Crowds gathered also from the towns around Jerusalem, bringing

5:2 ⁿAc 4:35, 37
5:3 ^oMt 4:10
p Jn 13:2, 27
q ver 9
5:5 ^rver 10
s ver 11
5:6 ^tJn 19:40
5:8 ^uver 2
5:9 ^vver 3
5:10 ^wver 5
5:11 ^xver 5;
Ac 19:17
5:12 ^yAc 2:43
z Ac 4:32
a Ac 3:11
5:13 ^bAc 2:47;
4:21
5:15 ^cAc 19:12

their sick and those tormented by impure spirits, and all of them were healed.^d

The Apostles Persecuted

¹⁷Then the high priest and all his associates, who were members of the party^e of the Sadducees,^f were filled with jealousy. ¹⁸They arrested the apostles and put them in the public jail.^g ¹⁹But during the night an angel^h of the Lord opened the doors of the jailⁱ and brought them out. ²⁰"Go, stand in the temple courts," he said, "and tell the people all about this new life."^j

²¹At daybreak they entered the temple courts, as they had been told, and began to teach the people.

When the high priest and his associates^k arrived, they called together the Sanhedrin^l—the full assembly of the elders of Israel—and sent to the jail for the apostles. ²²But on arriving at the jail, the officers did not find them there. So they went back and reported, ²³"We found the jail securely locked, with the guards standing at the doors; but when we opened them, we found no one inside." ²⁴On hearing this report, the captain of the temple guard and the chief priests^m were at a loss, wondering what this might lead to.

²⁵Then someone came and said, "Look! The men you put in jail are standing in the temple courts teaching the people." ²⁶At that, the captain went with his officers and brought the apostles. They did not use force, because they feared that the peopleⁿ would stone them.

²⁷The apostles were brought in and made to appear before the Sanhedrin^o to be questioned by the high priest. ²⁸"We gave you strict orders not to teach in this name,"^p he said. "Yet you have filled Jerusalem with your teaching and are determined to make us guilty of this man's blood."^q

²⁹Peter and the other apostles replied: "We must obey God rather than human beings!^r ³⁰The God of our ancestors^s raised Jesus from the dead^t—whom you killed by hanging him on a cross.^u ³¹God exalted him

5:16 ^dMk 16:17
5:17 ^eAc 15:5
f Ac 4:1
5:18 ^gAc 4:3
5:19 ^hMt 1:20;
Lk 1:11; Ac 8:26;
27:23 ⁱAc 16:26
5:20 ^jJn 6:63,
68
5:21 ^kAc 4:5, 6
l ver 27, 34, 41;
Mt 5:22
5:24 ^mAc 4:1
5:26 ⁿAc 4:21
5:27 ^oMt 5:22
5:28 ^pAc 4:18
q Mt 23:35;
27:25; Ac 2:23,
36; 3:14, 15;
7:52
5:29 ^rAc 4:19
5:30 ^sAc 3:13
t Ac 2:24
u Ac 10:39;
13:29; Gal 3:13;
1Pe 2:24

to his own right hand^v as Prince and Savior^w that he might bring Israel to repentance and forgive their sins.^x ³²We are witnesses of these things,^y and so is the Holy Spirit,^z whom God has given to those who obey him.”

³³When they heard this, they were furious^a and wanted to put them to death. ³⁴But a Pharisee named Gamaliel,^b a teacher of the law,^c who was honored by all the people, stood up in the Sanhedrin and ordered that the men be put outside for a little while. ³⁵Then he addressed the Sanhedrin: “Men of Israel, consider carefully what you intend to do to these men. ³⁶Some time ago Theudas appeared, claiming to be somebody, and about four hundred men rallied to him. He was killed, all his followers were dispersed, and it all came to nothing. ³⁷After him, Judas the Galilean appeared in the days of the census^d and led a band of people in revolt. He too was killed, and all his followers were scattered. ³⁸Therefore, in the present case I advise you: Leave these men alone! Let them go! For if their purpose or activity is of human origin, it will fail.^e ³⁹But if it is from God, you will not be able to stop these men; you will only find yourselves fighting against God.”^f

⁴⁰His speech persuaded them. They called the apostles in and had them flogged.^g Then they ordered them not to speak in the name of Jesus, and let them go.

⁴¹The apostles left the Sanhedrin, rejoicing^h because they had been counted worthy of suffering disgrace for the Name.ⁱ ⁴²Day after day, in the temple courts^j and from house to house, they never stopped teaching and proclaiming the good news that Jesus is the Messiah.

The Choosing of the Seven

6 In those days when the number of disciples was increasing,^k the Hellenistic Jews^{al} among them complained against the Hebraic Jews because their widows^m were being overlooked in the daily distribution of food.ⁿ ²So the Twelve gathered all the disciples together and said,

5:31 ^vAc 2:33
^wLk 2:11
^xMt 1:21;
Lk 24:47;
Ac 2:38
5:32 ^yLk 24:48
^zJn 15:26
5:33 ^aAc 2:37;
7:54
5:34 ^bAc 22:3
^cLk 2:46
5:37 ^dLk 2:1, 2
5:38 ^eMt 15:13
5:39 ^fPr 21:30;
Ac 7:51; 11:17
5:40 ^gMt 10:17
5:41 ^hMt 5:12
ⁱJn 15:21
5:42 ^jAc 2:46
6:1 ^kAc 2:41
^lAc 9:29
^mAc 9:39, 41
ⁿAc 4:35

6:3 ^oAc 1:16
6:4 ^pAc 1:14
6:5 ^qver 8;
Ac 11:19
^rAc 11:24
^sAc 8:5-40;
21:8
6:6 ^tAc 1:24;
8:17; 13:3;
2Ti 1:6
^uNu 8:10;
Ac 9:17; 1Ti 4:14
6:7 ^vAc 12:24;
19:20
6:8 ^wJn 4:48
6:9 ^xMt 27:32
^yAc 15:23, 41;
22:3; 23:34
^zAc 2:9
6:10 ^aLk 21:15
6:11 ^bMt 21:10
^cMt 26:59-61
6:12 ^dMt 5:22
6:13 ^eAc 21:28
6:14 ^fAc 15:1;
21:21; 26:3;
28:17
6:15 ^gMt 5:22

“It would not be right for us to neglect the ministry of the word of God in order to wait on tables. ³Brothers and sisters,^o choose seven men from among you who are known to be full of the Spirit and wisdom. We will turn this responsibility over to them ⁴and will give our attention to prayer^p and the ministry of the word.”

⁵This proposal pleased the whole group. They chose Stephen,^q a man full of faith and of the Holy Spirit;^r also Philip,^s Procorus, Nicanor, Timon, Parmenas, and Nicolas from Antioch, a convert to Judaism. ⁶They presented these men to the apostles, who prayed^t and laid their hands on them.^u

⁷So the word of God spread.^v The number of disciples in Jerusalem increased rapidly, and a large number of priests became obedient to the faith.

Stephen Seized

⁸Now Stephen, a man full of God’s grace and power, performed great wonders and signs^w among the people. ⁹Opposition arose, however, from members of the Synagogue of the Freedmen (as it was called)—Jews of Cyrene^x and Alexandria as well as the provinces of Cilicia^y and Asia^z—who began to argue with Stephen. ¹⁰But they could not stand up against the wisdom the Spirit gave him as he spoke.^a

¹¹Then they secretly^b persuaded some men to say, “We have heard Stephen speak blasphemous words against Moses and against God.”^c

¹²So they stirred up the people and the elders and the teachers of the law. They seized Stephen and brought him before the Sanhedrin.^d ¹³They produced false witnesses, who testified, “This fellow never stops speaking against this holy place^e and against the law. ¹⁴For we have heard him say that this Jesus of Nazareth will destroy this place and change the customs Moses handed down to us.”^f

¹⁵All who were sitting in the Sanhedrin^g looked intently at Stephen,

^a 1 That is, Jews who had adopted the Greek language and culture

and they saw that his face was like the face of an angel.

Stephen's Speech to the Sanhedrin

7 Then the high priest asked Stephen, "Are these charges true?"

²To this he replied: "Brothers and fathers,^h listen to me! The God of gloryⁱ appeared to our father Abraham while he was still in Mesopotamia, before he lived in Harran.^j ³'Leave your country and your people,' God said, 'and go to the land I will show you.'^{ak}

⁴"So he left the land of the Chaldeans and settled in Harran. After the death of his father, God sent him to this land where you are now living.^l ⁵He gave him no inheritance here, not even enough ground to set his foot on. But God promised him that he and his descendants after him would possess the land,^m even though at that time Abraham had no child. ⁶God spoke to him in this way: 'For four hundred years your descendants will be strangers in a country not their own, and they will be enslaved and mistreated.ⁿ ⁷But I will punish the nation they serve as slaves,' God said, 'and afterward they will come out of that country and worship me in this place.'^{bo} ⁸Then he gave Abraham the covenant of circumcision.^p And Abraham became the father of Isaac and circumcised him eight days after his birth.^q Later Isaac became the father of Jacob,^r and Jacob became the father of the twelve patriarchs.^s

⁹"Because the patriarchs were jealous of Joseph,^t they sold him as a slave into Egypt.^u But God was with him^v ¹⁰and rescued him from all his troubles. He gave Joseph wisdom and enabled him to gain the goodwill of Pharaoh king of Egypt. So Pharaoh made him ruler over Egypt and all his palace.^w

¹¹"Then a famine struck all Egypt and Canaan, bringing great suffering, and our ancestors could not find food.^x ¹²When Jacob heard that there was grain in Egypt, he sent our forefathers on their first visit.^y ¹³On their second visit, Joseph told his brothers

7:2 ^hAc 22:1

ⁱPs 29:3

^jGe 11:31; 15:7

7:3 ^kGe 12:1

7:4 ^lGe 12:5

7:5 ^mGe 12:7;

17:8; 26:3

7:6 ⁿEx 12:40

7:7 ^oEx 3:12

7:8 ^pGe 17:9-

14; ^qGe 21:2-4

^rGe 25:26

^sGe 29:31-35;

30:5-13, 17-24;

35:16-18, 22-26

7:9 ^tGe 37:4,

11 ^uGe 37:28;

Ps 105:17

^vGe 39:21, 23

7:10

^wGe 41:37-43

7:11 ^xGe 41:54

7:12 ^yGe 42:1, 2

7:13 ^zGe 45:1-4

7:14 ^aGe 45:9,

10 ^bGe 46:26,

27; Ex 1:5;

Dt 10:22

7:15 ^cGe 46:5-

7; 49:33; Ex 1:6

7:16 ^dGe 23:16-

20; 33:18,

19; 50:13;

Jos 24:32

7:17 ^eEx 1:7;

Ps 105:24

7:18 ^fEx 1:8

7:19

^gEx 1:10-22

7:20 ^hEx 2:2;

Heb 11:23

7:21 ⁱEx 2:3-10

7:22 ^j1Ki 4:30;

Isa 19:11

7:29

^kEx 2:11-15

who he was,^z and Pharaoh learned about Joseph's family. ¹⁴After this, Joseph sent for his father Jacob and his whole family,^a seventy-five in all.^b ¹⁵Then Jacob went down to Egypt, where he and our ancestors died.^c ¹⁶Their bodies were brought back to Shechem and placed in the tomb that Abraham had bought from the sons of Hamor at Shechem for a certain sum of money.^d

¹⁷"As the time drew near for God to fulfill his promise to Abraham, the number of our people in Egypt had greatly increased.^e ¹⁸Then 'a new king, to whom Joseph meant nothing, came to power in Egypt.'^{cf} ¹⁹He dealt treacherously with our people and oppressed our ancestors by forcing them to throw out their newborn babies so that they would die.^g

²⁰"At that time Moses was born, and he was no ordinary child.^d For three months he was cared for by his family.^h ²¹When he was placed outside, Pharaoh's daughter took him and brought him up as her own son.ⁱ ²²Moses was educated in all the wisdom of the Egyptians^j and was powerful in speech and action.

²³"When Moses was forty years old, he decided to visit his own people, the Israelites. ²⁴He saw one of them being mistreated by an Egyptian, so he went to his defense and avenged him by killing the Egyptian. ²⁵Moses thought that his own people would realize that God was using him to rescue them, but they did not. ²⁶The next day Moses came upon two Israelites who were fighting. He tried to reconcile them by saying, 'Men, you are brothers; why do you want to hurt each other?'

²⁷"But the man who was mistreating the other pushed Moses aside and said, 'Who made you ruler and judge over us? ²⁸Are you thinking of killing me as you killed the Egyptian yesterday?'^e ²⁹When Moses heard this, he fled to Midian, where he settled as a foreigner and had two sons.^k

³⁰"After forty years had passed, an

^a 3 Gen. 12:1 ^b 7 Gen. 15:13,14

^c 18 Exodus 1:8 ^d 20 Or was fair in the sight of God ^e 28 Exodus 2:14

angel appeared to Moses in the flames of a burning bush in the desert near Mount Sinai. ³¹When he saw this, he was amazed at the sight. As he went over to get a closer look, he heard the Lord say:^l ³²‘I am the God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob.’^a Moses trembled with fear and did not dare to look.^m

³³“Then the Lord said to him, ‘Take off your sandals, for the place where you are standing is holy ground.’ⁿ ³⁴I have indeed seen the oppression of my people in Egypt. I have heard their groaning and have come down to set them free. Now come, I will send you back to Egypt.’^{bo}

³⁵“This is the same Moses they had rejected with the words, ‘Who made you ruler and judge?’^p He was sent to be their ruler and deliverer by God himself, through the angel who appeared to him in the bush. ³⁶He led them out of Egypt^q and performed wonders and signs in Egypt, at the Red Sea^r and for forty years in the wilderness.

³⁷“This is the Moses who told the Israelites, ‘God will raise up for you a prophet like me from your own people.’^{cs} ³⁸He was in the assembly in the wilderness, with the angel^t who spoke to him on Mount Sinai, and with our ancestors;^u and he received living words^v to pass on to us.^w

³⁹“But our ancestors refused to obey him. Instead, they rejected him and in their hearts turned back to Egypt.^x ⁴⁰They told Aaron, ‘Make us gods who will go before us. As for this fellow Moses who led us out of Egypt — we don’t know what has happened to him!’^{dy} ⁴¹That was the time they made an idol in the form of a calf. They brought sacrifices to it and reveled in what their own hands had made.^z ⁴²But God turned away from them^a and gave them over to the worship of the sun, moon and stars.^b This agrees with what is written in the book of the prophets:

“‘Did you bring me sacrifices and offerings
forty years in the wilderness,
people of Israel?

7:31 ^lEx 3:1-4
7:32 ^mEx 3:6
7:33 ⁿEx 3:5;
Jos 5:15
7:34 ^oEx 3:7-10
7:35 ^pver 27
7:36 ^qEx 12:41;
33:1 ^rEx 14:21
7:37 ^sDt 18:15,
18; Ac 3:22
7:38 ^tver 53
^uEx 19:17
^vDt 32:45-
47; Heb 4:12
^wRo 3:2
7:39
^xNu 14:3, 4
7:40
^yEx 32:1, 23
7:41 ^zEx 32:4-
6; Ps 106:19,
20; Rev 9:20
7:42
^aIsa 24:20;
Isa 63:10
^bJer 19:13

7:43
^cAm 5:25-27
7:44 ^dEx 38:21
^eEx 25:8, 9, 40
7:45 ^fJos 3:14-
17; 18:1; 23:9;
24:18; Ps 44:2
7:46 ^g2Sa 7:8-
16; Ps 132:1-5
7:48 ^h1Ki 8:27;
2Ch 2:6
7:49
ⁱMt 5:34, 35
7:50
^jIsa 66:1, 2
7:51 ^kEx 32:9;
33:3, 5
^lLev 26:41;
Dt 10:16;
Jer 4:4; 9:26
7:52
^m2Ch 36:16;
Mt 5:12
ⁿAc 3:14;
1Th 2:15
7:53 ^over 38;
Gal 3:19;
Heb 2:2
7:54 ^pAc 5:33

⁴³You have taken up the tabernacle
of Molek
and the star of your god
Rephan,
the idols you made to worship.
Therefore I will send you into
exile^{ec} beyond Babylon.

⁴⁴“Our ancestors had the tabernacle of the covenant law^d with them in the wilderness. It had been made as God directed Moses, according to the pattern he had seen.^e ⁴⁵After receiving the tabernacle, our ancestors under Joshua brought it with them when they took the land from the nations God drove out before them.^f It remained in the land until the time of David, ⁴⁶who enjoyed God’s favor and asked that he might provide a dwelling place for the God of Jacob.^g ⁴⁷But it was Solomon who built a house for him.

⁴⁸“However, the Most High does not live in houses made by human hands.^h As the prophet says:

⁴⁹“‘Heaven is my throne,
and the earth is my footstool.ⁱ
What kind of house will you build
for me?

says the Lord.

Or where will my resting
place be?

⁵⁰Has not my hand made all these
things?’^j

⁵¹“You stiff-necked people!^k Your hearts^l and ears are still uncircumcised. You are just like your ancestors: You always resist the Holy Spirit!^l ⁵²Was there ever a prophet your ancestors did not persecute?^m They even killed those who predicted the coming of the Righteous One. And now you have betrayed and murdered himⁿ — ⁵³you who have received the law that was given through angels^o but have not obeyed it.”

The Stoning of Stephen

⁵⁴When the members of the Sanhedrin heard this, they were furious^p

^a 32 Exodus 3:6 ^b 34 Exodus 3:5,7,8,10

^c 37 Deut. 18:15 ^d 40 Exodus 32:1

^e 43 Amos 5:25-27 (see Septuagint)

^f 46 Some early manuscripts *the house of Jacob*

^g 50 Isaiah 66:1,2

and gnashed their teeth at him.⁵⁵ But Stephen, full of the Holy Spirit, looked up to heaven and saw the glory of God, and Jesus standing at the right hand of God.⁵⁶ “Look,” he said, “I see heaven open^r and the Son of Man^s standing at the right hand of God.”

⁵⁷At this they covered their ears and, yelling at the top of their voices, they all rushed at him,⁵⁸ dragged him out of the city^t and began to stone him.^u Meanwhile, the witnesses laid their coats^v at the feet of a young man named Saul.^w

⁵⁹While they were stoning him, Stephen prayed, “Lord Jesus, receive my spirit.”^x ⁶⁰Then he fell on his knees^y and cried out, “Lord, do not hold this sin against them.”^z When he had said this, he fell asleep.

8 And Saul^a approved of their killing him.

The Church Persecuted and Scattered

On that day a great persecution broke out against the church in Jerusalem, and all except the apostles were scattered^b throughout Judea and Samaria.^c ²Godly men buried Stephen and mourned deeply for him. ³But Saul^d began to destroy the church.^e Going from house to house, he dragged off both men and women and put them in prison.

Philip in Samaria

⁴Those who had been scattered^f preached the word wherever they went.^g ⁵Philip^h went down to a city in Samaria and proclaimed the Messiah there. ⁶When the crowds heard Philip and saw the signs he performed, they all paid close attention to what he said. ⁷For with shrieks, impure spirits came out of many,ⁱ and many who were paralyzed or lame were healed.^j ⁸So there was great joy in that city.

Simon the Sorcerer

⁹Now for some time a man named Simon had practiced sorcery^k in the city and amazed all the people of Samaria. He boasted that he was someone great,^l ¹⁰and all the people, both high and low, gave him their

7:55 ^qMk 16:19
7:56 ^rMt 3:16
^sMt 8:20
7:58 ^tLk 4:29
^uLev 24:14,
16; Dt 13:9
^vAc 22:20
^wAc 8:1
7:59 ^xPs 31:5;
Lk 23:46
7:60 ^yAc 9:40
^zMt 5:44
8:1 ^aAc 7:58
^bAc 11:19
^cAc 9:31
8:3 ^dAc 7:58
^eAc 22:4,
19; 26:10,
11; 1Co 15:9;
Gal 1:13, 23;
Php 3:6; 1Ti 1:13
8:4 ^fver 1
^gAc 15:35
8:5 ^hAc 6:5
8:7 ⁱMk 16:17
^jMt 4:24
8:9 ^kAc 13:6
^lAc 5:36

attention and exclaimed, “This man is rightly called the Great Power of God.”^m ¹¹They followed him because he had amazed them for a long time with his sorcery. ¹²But when they believed Philip as he proclaimed the good news of the kingdom of Godⁿ and the name of Jesus Christ, they were baptized,^o both men and women. ¹³Simon himself believed and was baptized. And he followed Philip everywhere, astonished by the great signs and miracles^p he saw.

¹⁴When the apostles in Jerusalem heard that Samaria^q had accepted the word of God, they sent Peter and John^r to Samaria. ¹⁵When they arrived, they prayed for the new believers there that they might receive the Holy Spirit,^s ¹⁶because the Holy Spirit had not yet come on any of them;^t they had simply been baptized in the name of the Lord Jesus.^u ¹⁷Then Peter and John placed their hands on them,^v and they received the Holy Spirit.

¹⁸When Simon saw that the Spirit was given at the laying on of the apostles’ hands, he offered them money ¹⁹and said, “Give me also this ability so that everyone on whom I lay my hands may receive the Holy Spirit.”

²⁰Peter answered: “May your money perish with you, because you thought you could buy the gift of God with money!^w ²¹You have no part or share in this ministry, because your heart is not right^x before God. ²²Repent of this wickedness and pray to the Lord in the hope that he may forgive you for having such a thought in your heart. ²³For I see that you are full of bitterness and captive to sin.”

²⁴Then Simon answered, “Pray to the Lord for me^y so that nothing you have said may happen to me.”

²⁵After they had further proclaimed the word of the Lord and testified about Jesus, Peter and John returned to Jerusalem, preaching the gospel in many Samaritan villages.^z

Philip and the Ethiopian

²⁶Now an angel^a of the Lord said to Philip, “Go south to the road—the

8:10 ^mAc 14:11;
28:6
8:12 ⁿAc 1:3
^oAc 2:38
8:13 ^pver 6;
Ac 19:11
8:14 ^qver 1
^rLk 22:8
8:15 ^sAc 2:38
8:16 ^tAc 19:2
^uMt 28:19;
Ac 2:38
8:17 ^vAc 6:6
8:20
^w2Ki 5:16;
Da 5:17;
Mt 10:8;
Ac 2:38
8:21 ^xPs 78:37
8:24 ^yEx 8:8;
Nu 21:7;
1Ki 13:6
8:25 ^zver 40
8:26 ^aAc 5:19

desert road — that goes down from Jerusalem to Gaza.”²⁷ So he started out, and on his way he met an Ethiopian^{ab} eunuch,^c an important official in charge of all the treasury of the Kandake (which means “queen of the Ethiopians”). This man had gone to Jerusalem to worship,^d and on his way home was sitting in his chariot reading the Book of Isaiah the prophet. ²⁹The Spirit told^e Philip, “Go to that chariot and stay near it.”

³⁰Then Philip ran up to the chariot and heard the man reading Isaiah the prophet. “Do you understand what you are reading?” Philip asked.

³¹“How can I,” he said, “unless someone explains it to me?” So he invited Philip to come up and sit with him.

³²This is the passage of Scripture the eunuch was reading:

“He was led like a sheep to the slaughter,
and as a lamb before its shearer
is silent,
so he did not open his mouth.
³³In his humiliation he was
deprived of justice.
Who can speak of his
descendants?
For his life was taken from the
earth.”^{bf}

³⁴The eunuch asked Philip, “Tell me, please, who is the prophet talking about, himself or someone else?”

³⁵Then Philip began^g with that very passage of Scripture^h and told him the good news about Jesus.

³⁶As they traveled along the road, they came to some water and the eunuch said, “Look, here is water. What can stand in the way of my being baptized?”ⁱ [37]^c ³⁸And he gave orders to stop the chariot. Then both Philip and the eunuch went down into the water and Philip baptized him. ³⁹When they came up out of the water, the Spirit of the Lord suddenly took Philip away,^j and the eunuch did not see him again, but went on his way rejoicing. ⁴⁰Philip, however, appeared at Azotus and traveled about, preaching the gospel in all the towns^k until he reached Caesarea.^l

8:27 ^bPs 68:31;
87:4; Zep 3:10
^cIsa 56:3-5
^d1Ki 8:41-43;
Jn 12:20
8:29
^eAc 10:19; 11:12;
13:2; 20:23;
21:11
8:33
^fIsa 53:7, 8
8:35 ^gMt 5:2
^hLk 24:27;
Ac 17:2; 18:28;
28:23
8:36 ⁱAc 10:47
8:39 ^j1Ki 18:12;
2Ki 2:16;
Eze 3:12, 14;
8:3; 11:1, 24;
43:5; 2Co 12:2
8:40 ^kver 25
^lAc 10:1, 24;
12:19; 21:8, 16;
23:23, 33; 25:1,
4, 6, 13

Saul's Conversion

9:1-19pp — Ac 22:3-16; 26:9-18

9 Meanwhile, Saul was still breathing out murderous threats against the Lord's disciples.^m He went to the high priestⁿ and asked him for letters to the synagogues in Damascus, so that if he found any there who belonged to the Way,ⁿ whether men or women, he might take them as prisoners to Jerusalem. ³As he neared Damascus on his journey, suddenly a light from heaven flashed around him.^o ⁴He fell to the ground and heard a voice say to him, “Saul, Saul, why do you persecute me?”

⁵“Who are you, Lord?” Saul asked.

“I am Jesus, whom you are persecuting,” he replied. ⁶“Now get up and go into the city, and you will be told what you must do.”^p

⁷The men traveling with Saul stood there speechless; they heard the sound^q but did not see anyone.^r ⁸Saul got up from the ground, but when he opened his eyes he could see nothing. So they led him by the hand into Damascus. ⁹For three days he was blind, and did not eat or drink anything.

¹⁰In Damascus there was a disciple named Ananias. The Lord called to him in a vision,^s “Ananias!”

“Yes, Lord,” he answered.

¹¹The Lord told him, “Go to the house of Judas on Straight Street and ask for a man from Tarsus^t named Saul, for he is praying. ¹²In a vision he has seen a man named Ananias come and place his hands on^u him to restore his sight.”

¹³“Lord,” Ananias answered, “I have heard many reports about this man and all the harm he has done to your holy people^v in Jerusalem.^w ¹⁴And he has come here with authority from the chief priests^x to arrest all who call on your name.”

¹⁵But the Lord said to Ananias, “Go! This man is my chosen instrument^y to proclaim my name to the Gentiles^z

^a 27 That is, from the southern Nile region

^b 33 Isaiah 53:7,8 (see Septuagint) ^c 37 Some manuscripts include here Philip said, “If you believe with all your heart, you may.” The eunuch answered, “I believe that Jesus Christ is the Son of God.”

9:1 ^mAc 8:3
9:2 ⁿAc 19:9,
23; 22:4; 24:14,
22
9:3 ^o1Co 15:8
9:6 ^pver 16
9:7 ^qJn 12:29
^rDa 10:7;
Ac 22:9
9:10 ^sAc 10:3,
17, 19
9:11 ^tver 30;
Ac 21:39; 22:3
9:12 ^uMk 5:23
9:13 ^vver 32;
Ro 1:7; 16:2, 15
^wAc 8:3
9:14 ^xver 2, 21
9:15 ^yAc 13:2;
Ro 1:1; Gal 1:15
^zRo 11:13; 15:15;
16; Gal 2:7, 8;
Eph 3:7, 8

and their kings^a and to the people of Israel. ¹⁶I will show him how much he must suffer for my name.”^b

¹⁷Then Ananias went to the house and entered it. Placing his hands on^c Saul, he said, “Brother Saul, the Lord — Jesus, who appeared to you on the road as you were coming here — has sent me so that you may see again and be filled with the Holy Spirit.” ¹⁸Immediately, something like scales fell from Saul’s eyes, and he could see again. He got up and was baptized, ¹⁹and after taking some food, he regained his strength.

Saul in Damascus and Jerusalem

Saul spent several days with the disciples^d in Damascus.^e ²⁰At once he began to preach in the synagogues^f that Jesus is the Son of God.^g ²¹All those who heard him were astonished and asked, “Isn’t he the man who raised havoc in Jerusalem among those who call on this name?”^h And hasn’t he come here to take them as prisoners to the chief priests?”ⁱ ²²Yet Saul grew more and more powerful and baffled the Jews living in Damascus by proving that Jesus is the Messiah.^j

²³After many days had gone by, there was a conspiracy among the Jews to kill him, ²⁴but Saul learned of their plan.^k Day and night they kept close watch on the city gates in order to kill him. ²⁵But his followers took him by night and lowered him in a basket through an opening in the wall.^l

²⁶When he came to Jerusalem,^m he tried to join the disciples, but they were all afraid of him, not believing that he really was a disciple. ²⁷But Barnabasⁿ took him and brought him to the apostles. He told them how Saul on his journey had seen the Lord and that the Lord had spoken to him,^o and how in Damascus he had preached fearlessly in the name of Jesus.^p ²⁸So Saul stayed with them and moved about freely in Jerusalem, speaking boldly in the name of the Lord. ²⁹He talked and debated with the Hellenistic Jews,^q but they tried to kill him.^r ³⁰When the believ-

9:15 ^aAc 25:22, 23; 26:1
9:16

^bAc 20:23;
21:11;

2Co 11:23-27

9:17 ^cAc 6:6

9:19 ^dAc 11:26

^eAc 26:20

9:20 ^fAc 13:5,

14, ^gMt 4:3

9:21 ^hAc 8:3

ⁱGal 1:13, 23

9:22 ^jAc 18:5,

28

9:24 ^kAc 20:3,

19

9:25 ^l1Sa 19:12;

2Co 11:32, 33

9:26

^mAc 22:17;

26:20; Gal 1:17,

18

9:27 ⁿAc 4:36

^over 3-6

^pver 20, 22

9:29 ^qAc 6:1

^r2Co 11:26

9:30 ^sAc 1:16

^tAc 8:40

^uver 11

9:31 ^vAc 8:1

9:32 ^wver 13

9:34 ^xAc 3:6,

16; 4:10

9:35 ^y1Ch 5:16;

27:29; 1Sa 33:9;

35:2; 65:10

^zAc 11:21

9:36

^aJos 19:46;

2Ch 2:16;

Ezr 3:7;

Jnh 1:3; Ac 10:5

^bTi 2:10;

Titus 3:8

9:37 ^cAc 1:13

9:38 ^dAc 11:26

9:39 ^eAc 6:1

9:40 ^fMt 9:25

^gLk 22:41;

Ac 7:60

9:43 ^hAc 10:6

ers^s learned of this, they took him down to Caesarea^t and sent him off to Tarsus.^u

³¹Then the church throughout Judea, Galilee and Samaria^v enjoyed a time of peace and was strengthened. Living in the fear of the Lord and encouraged by the Holy Spirit, it increased in numbers.

Aeneas and Dorcas

³²As Peter traveled about the country, he went to visit the Lord’s people^w who lived in Lydda. ³³There he found a man named Aeneas, who was paralyzed and had been bedridden for eight years. ³⁴“Aeneas,” Peter said to him, “Jesus Christ heals you.”^x Get up and roll up your mat.” Immediately Aeneas got up. ³⁵All those who lived in Lydda and Sharon^y saw him and turned to the Lord.^z

³⁶In Joppa^a there was a disciple named Tabitha (in Greek her name is Dorcas); she was always doing good^b and helping the poor. ³⁷About that time she became sick and died, and her body was washed and placed in an upstairs room.^c ³⁸Lydda was near Joppa; so when the disciples^d heard that Peter was in Lydda, they sent two men to him and urged him, “Please come at once!”

³⁹Peter went with them, and when he arrived he was taken upstairs to the room. All the widows^e stood around him, crying and showing him the robes and other clothing that Dorcas had made while she was still with them.

⁴⁰Peter sent them all out of the room;^f then he got down on his knees^g and prayed. Turning toward the dead woman, he said, “Tabitha, get up.” She opened her eyes, and seeing Peter she sat up. ⁴¹He took her by the hand and helped her to her feet. Then he called for the believers, especially the widows, and presented her to them alive. ⁴²This became known all over Joppa, and many people believed in the Lord. ⁴³Peter stayed in Joppa for some time with a tanner named Simon.^h

^a 29 That is, Jews who had adopted the Greek language and culture

Cornelius Calls for Peter

10 At Caesarea¹ there was a man named Cornelius, a centurion in what was known as the Italian Regiment. ²He and all his family were devout and God-fearing;^j he gave generously to those in need and prayed to God regularly. ³One day at about three in the afternoon^k he had a vision.^l He distinctly saw an angel^m of God, who came to him and said, “Cornelius!”

⁴Cornelius stared at him in fear. “What is it, Lord?” he asked.

The angel answered, “Your prayers and gifts to the poor have come up as a memorial offeringⁿ before God.^o ⁵Now send men to Joppa^p to bring back a man named Simon who is called Peter. ⁶He is staying with Simon the tanner,^q whose house is by the sea.”

⁷When the angel who spoke to him had gone, Cornelius called two of his servants and a devout soldier who was one of his attendants. ⁸He told them everything that had happened and sent them to Joppa.^r

Peter’s Vision

10:9-32Ref — Ac 11:5-14

⁹About noon the following day as they were on their journey and approaching the city, Peter went up on the roof^s to pray. ¹⁰He became hungry and wanted something to eat, and while the meal was being prepared, he fell into a trance.^t ¹¹He saw heaven opened and something like a large sheet being let down to earth by its four corners. ¹²It contained all kinds of four-footed animals, as well as reptiles and birds. ¹³Then a voice told him, “**Get up, Peter. Kill and eat.**”

¹⁴“Surely not, Lord!”^u Peter replied. “I have never eaten anything impure or unclean.”^v

¹⁵The voice spoke to him a second time, “**Do not call anything impure that God has made clean.**”^w

¹⁶This happened three times, and immediately the sheet was taken back to heaven.

¹⁷While Peter was wondering about the meaning of the vision, the men sent by Cornelius^x found out where

10:1 ⁱAc 8:40
10:2 ^jver 22,
35; Ac 13:16, 26
10:3 ^kAc 3:1
^lAc 9:10
^mAc 5:19
10:4 ⁿMt 26:13
^oRev 8:4
10:5 ^pAc 9:36
10:6 ^qAc 9:43
10:8 ^rAc 9:36
10:9 ^sMt 24:17
10:10 ^tAc 22:17
10:14 ^uAc 9:5
^vLev 11:4-8,
13-20; 20:25;
Dt 14:3-20;
Eze 4:14
10:15
^wMt 15:11;
Ro 14:14, 17,
20; 1Co 10:25;
1Ti 4:3, 4;
Titus 1:15
10:17 ^xver 7, 8

Simon’s house was and stopped at the gate. ¹⁸They called out, asking if Simon who was known as Peter was staying there.

¹⁹While Peter was still thinking about the vision, the Spirit said^y to him, “Simon, three^a men are looking for you. ²⁰So get up and go downstairs. Do not hesitate to go with them, for I have sent them.”^z

²¹Peter went down and said to the men, “I’m the one you’re looking for. Why have you come?”

²²The men replied, “We have come from Cornelius the centurion. He is a righteous and God-fearing man,^a who is respected by all the Jewish people. A holy angel told him to ask you to come to his house so that he could hear what you have to say.”^b ²³Then Peter invited the men into the house to be his guests.

Peter at Cornelius’s House

The next day Peter started out with them, and some of the believers^c from Joppa went along.^d ²⁴The following day he arrived in Caesarea.^e Cornelius was expecting them and had called together his relatives and close friends. ²⁵As Peter entered the house, Cornelius met him and fell at his feet in reverence. ²⁶But Peter made him get up. “Stand up,” he said, “I am only a man myself.”^f

²⁷While talking with him, Peter went inside and found a large gathering of people. ²⁸He said to them: “You are well aware that it is against our law for a Jew to associate with or visit a Gentile.^g But God has shown me that I should not call anyone impure or unclean.^h ²⁹So when I was sent for, I came without raising any objection. May I ask why you sent for me?”

³⁰Cornelius answered: “Three days ago I was in my house praying at this hour, at three in the afternoon. Suddenly a man in shining clothes stood before me ³¹and said, ‘Cornelius, God has heard your prayer and remembered your gifts to the poor. ³²Send to Joppa for Simon who is called Peter. He is a guest in the home of Simon

10:19 ^yAc 8:29
10:20
^zAc 15:7-9
10:22 ^aver 2
^bAc 11:14
10:23 ^cAc 1:16
^dver 45;
Ac 11:12
10:24
^eAc 8:40
10:26
^fAc 14:15;
Rev 19:10
10:28 ^gJn 4:9;
18:28; Ac 11:3
^hAc 15:8, 9

^a 19 One early manuscript two; other manuscripts do not have the number.

the tanner, who lives by the sea.’³³ So I sent for you immediately, and it was good of you to come. Now we are all here in the presence of God to listen to everything the Lord has commanded you to tell us.”

³⁴Then Peter began to speak: “I now realize how true it is that God does not show favoritism!¹ ³⁵but accepts from every nation the one who fears him and does what is right.¹ ³⁶You know the message God sent to the people of Israel, announcing the good news^k of peace^l through Jesus Christ, who is Lord of all.^m ³⁷You know what has happened throughout the province of Judea, beginning in Galilee after the baptism that John preached — ³⁸how God anointedⁿ Jesus of Nazareth with the Holy Spirit and power, and how he went around doing good and healing^o all who were under the power of the devil, because God was with him.^p

³⁹“We are witnesses^q of everything he did in the country of the Jews and in Jerusalem. They killed him by hanging him on a cross,^r ⁴⁰but God raised him from the dead^s on the third day and caused him to be seen. ⁴¹He was not seen by all the people,^t but by witnesses whom God had already chosen — by us who ate^u and drank with him after he rose from the dead. ⁴²He commanded us to preach to the people^v and to testify that he is the one whom God appointed as judge of the living and the dead.^w ⁴³All the prophets testify about him^x that everyone^y who believes in him receives forgiveness of sins through his name.”

⁴⁴While Peter was still speaking these words, the Holy Spirit came on^z all who heard the message. ⁴⁵The circumcised believers who had come with Peter^a were astonished that the gift of the Holy Spirit had been poured out^b even on Gentiles.^c ⁴⁶For they heard them speaking in tongues^{ad} and praising God.

Then Peter said, ⁴⁷“Surely no one can stand in the way of their being baptized with water.^e They have received the Holy Spirit just as we have.”^f ⁴⁸So he ordered that they be

baptized in the name of Jesus Christ.^g Then they asked Peter to stay with them for a few days.

Peter Explains His Actions

11 The apostles and the believers^h throughout Judea heard that the Gentiles also had received the word of God. ²So when Peter went up to Jerusalem, the circumcised believersⁱ criticized him ³and said, “You went into the house of uncircumcised men and ate with them.”^j

⁴Starting from the beginning, Peter told them the whole story: ⁵“I was in the city of Joppa praying, and in a trance I saw a vision.^k I saw something like a large sheet being let down from heaven by its four corners, and it came down to where I was. ⁶I looked into it and saw four-footed animals of the earth, wild beasts, reptiles and birds. ⁷Then I heard a voice telling me, ‘**Get up, Peter. Kill and eat.**’

⁸“I replied, ‘Surely not, Lord! Nothing impure or unclean has ever entered my mouth.’

⁹“The voice spoke from heaven a second time, ‘**Do not call anything impure that God has made clean.**’^l ¹⁰This happened three times, and then it was all pulled up to heaven again.

¹¹“Right then three men who had been sent to me from Caesarea stopped at the house where I was staying. ¹²The Spirit told^m me to have no hesitation about going with them.ⁿ These six brothers also went with me, and we entered the man’s house. ¹³He told us how he had seen an angel appear in his house and say, ‘Send to Joppa for Simon who is called Peter. ¹⁴He will bring you a message through which you and all your household^o will be saved.’

¹⁵“As I began to speak, the Holy Spirit came on^p them as he had come on us at the beginning.^q ¹⁶Then I remembered what the Lord had said: ‘**John baptized with^b water, but you will be baptized with^b the Holy Spirit.**’^r ¹⁷So if God gave them the same gift he gave us^s who believed in the Lord Jesus Christ, who was I to think that I could stand in God’s way?”

^a 46 Or other languages ^b 16 Or in

10:34
¹ Dt 10:17;
 2 Ch 19:7;
 Job 34:19;
 Ro 2:11; Gal 2:6;
 Eph 6:9;
 Col 3:25;
 1 Pe 1:17
 10:35 ¹ Ac 15:9
 10:36 ^k Ac 13:32
^l Lk 2:14
^m Mt 28:18;
 Ro 10:12
 10:38 ¹ Ac 4:26
^o Mt 4:23
^p Jn 3:2
 10:39
^q Lk 24:48
^r Ac 5:30
 10:40 ^s Ac 2:24
 10:41 ^t Jn 14:17;
 22 ^u Lk 24:43;
 Jn 21:13
 10:42
^v Mt 28:19;
 20 ^w Jn 5:22;
 Ac 17:31;
 Ro 14:9;
 2 Co 5:10;
 2 Ti 4:1; 1 Pe 4:5
 10:43 ^x Isa 53:11
^y Ac 15:9
 10:44 ^z Ac 8:15;
 16; 11:15; 15:8
 10:45 ^a ver 23
^b Ac 2:33, 38
^c Ac 11:18
 10:46
^d Mk 16:17
 10:47 ^e Ac 8:36
^f Ac 11:17

10:48
^g Ac 2:38; 8:16
 11:1 ^h Ac 1:16
 11:2 ⁱ Ac 10:45
 11:3 ^j Ac 10:25;
 28; Gal 2:12
 11:5 ^k Ac 9:10;
 10:9-32
 11:9 ^l Ac 10:15
 11:12 ^m Ac 8:29
ⁿ Ac 15:9;
 Ro 3:22
 11:14 ^o Jn 4:53;
 Ac 16:15, 31-34;
 1 Co 11:1, 16
 11:15 ^p Ac 10:44
^q Ac 2:4
 11:16 ^r Mk 1:8;
 Ac 1:5
 11:17 ^s Ac 10:45;
 47

¹⁸When they heard this, they had no further objections and praised God, saying, “So then, even to Gentiles God has granted repentance that leads to life.”^t

The Church in Antioch

¹⁹Now those who had been scattered by the persecution that broke out when Stephen was killed^u traveled as far as Phoenicia, Cyprus and Antioch,^v spreading the word only among Jews. ²⁰Some of them, however, men from Cyprus^w and Cyrene,^x went to Antioch and began to speak to Greeks also, telling them the good news about the Lord Jesus. ²¹The Lord’s hand was with them,^y and a great number of people believed and turned to the Lord.^z

²²News of this reached the church in Jerusalem, and they sent Barnabas^a to Antioch. ²³When he arrived and saw what the grace of God had done,^b he was glad and encouraged them all to remain true to the Lord with all their hearts.^c ²⁴He was a good man, full of the Holy Spirit and faith, and a great number of people were brought to the Lord.^d

²⁵Then Barnabas went to Tarsus^e to look for Saul,^f and when he found him, he brought him to Antioch. So for a whole year Barnabas and Saul met with the church and taught great numbers of people. The disciples^g were called Christians first^h at Antioch.

²⁷During this time some prophets^h came down from Jerusalem to Antioch. ²⁸One of them, named Agabus,ⁱ stood up and through the Spirit predicted that a severe famine would spread over the entire Roman world.^j (This happened during the reign of Claudius.)^k ²⁹The disciples,^l as each one was able, decided to provide help^m for the brothers and sistersⁿ living in Judea. ³⁰This they did, sending their gift to the elders^o by Barnabas and Saul.^p

Peter’s Miraculous Escape From Prison

12 It was about this time that King Herod arrested some who be-

11:18 ^tRo 10:12, 13; 2Co 7:10
11:19 ^uAc 8:1, 4 ^vver 26, 27; Ac 13:1; 18:22; Gal 2:11
11:20 ^wAc 4:36
^xMt 27:32
11:21 ^yLk 1:66
^zAc 2:47
11:22 ^aAc 4:36
11:23
^bAc 13:43;
14:26; 20:24
^cAc 14:22
11:24 ^dver 21;
Ac 5:14
11:25 ^eAc 9:11
11:26 ^fAc 6:1, 2; 13:52
^gAc 26:28;
1Pe 4:16
11:27 ^hAc 13:11;
15:32;
1Co 12:28, 29;
Eph 4:11
11:28 ⁱAc 21:10
^jMt 24:14
^kAc 18:2
11:29 ^lver 26
^mRo 15:26;
2Co 9:2
ⁿAc 1:16
11:30 ^oAc 14:23
^pAc 12:25

longed to the church, intending to persecute them. ²He had James, the brother of John,^q put to death with the sword. ³When he saw that this met with approval among the Jews,^r he proceeded to seize Peter also. This happened during the Festival of Unleavened Bread.^s ⁴After arresting him, he put him in prison, handing him over to be guarded by four squads of four soldiers each. Herod intended to bring him out for public trial after the Passover.

⁵So Peter was kept in prison, but the church was earnestly praying to God for him.^t

⁶The night before Herod was to bring him to trial, Peter was sleeping between two soldiers, bound with two chains,^u and sentries stood guard at the entrance. ⁷Suddenly an angel^v of the Lord appeared and a light shone in the cell. He struck Peter on the side and woke him up. “Quick, get up!” he said, and the chains fell off Peter’s wrists.^w

⁸Then the angel said to him, “Put on your clothes and sandals.” And Peter did so. “Wrap your cloak around you and follow me,” the angel told him. ⁹Peter followed him out of the prison, but he had no idea that what the angel was doing was really happening; he thought he was seeing a vision.^x ¹⁰They passed the first and second guards and came to the iron gate leading to the city. It opened for them by itself,^y and they went through it. When they had walked the length of one street, suddenly the angel left him.

¹¹Then Peter came to himself^z and said, “Now I know without a doubt that the Lord has sent his angel and rescued me^a from Herod’s clutches and from everything the Jewish people were hoping would happen.”

¹²When this had dawned on him, he went to the house of Mary the mother of John, also called Mark,^b where many people had gathered and were praying.^c ¹³Peter knocked at the outer entrance, and a servant named Rhoda came to answer the door.^d ¹⁴When she recognized Peter’s voice, she was so overjoyed^e she

12:2 ^qMt 4:21
12:3 ^rAc 24:27
^sEx 12:15; 23:15
12:5 ^tEph 6:18
12:6 ^uAc 21:33
12:7 ^vAc 5:19
^wAc 16:26
12:9 ^xAc 9:10
12:10 ^yAc 5:19;
16:26
12:11 ^zLk 15:17
^aPs 34:7;
Da 3:28; 6:22;
2Co 1:10;
2Pe 2:9
12:12 ^bver 25;
Ac 15:37, 39;
Col 4:10;
Phm 24;
1Pe 5:13 ^cver 5
12:13 ^dJn 18:16,
17
12:14 ^eLk 24:41

ran back without opening it and exclaimed, “Peter is at the door!”

¹⁵“You’re out of your mind,” they told her. When she kept insisting that it was so, they said, “It must be his angel.”^f

¹⁶But Peter kept on knocking, and when they opened the door and saw him, they were astonished. ¹⁷Peter motioned with his hand^g for them to be quiet and described how the Lord had brought him out of prison. “Tell James^h and the other brothers and sistersⁱ about this,” he said, and then he left for another place.

¹⁸In the morning, there was no small commotion among the soldiers as to what had become of Peter. ¹⁹After Herod had a thorough search made for him and did not find him, he cross-examined the guards and ordered that they be executed.^j

Herod’s Death

Then Herod went from Judea to Caesarea^k and stayed there. ²⁰He had been quarreling with the people of Tyre and Sidon;^l they now joined together and sought an audience with him. After securing the support of Blastus, a trusted personal servant of the king, they asked for peace, because they depended on the king’s country for their food supply.^m

²¹On the appointed day Herod, wearing his royal robes, sat on his throne and delivered a public address to the people. ²²They shouted, “This is the voice of a god, not of a man.” ²³Immediately, because Herod did not give praise to God, an angel of the Lord struck him down,ⁿ and he was eaten by worms and died.

²⁴But the word of God continued to spread and flourish.^o

Barnabas and Saul Sent Off

²⁵When Barnabas^p and Saul had finished their mission,^q they returned from^a Jerusalem, taking with

13 ¹Now in the church at Antioch^s there were prophets^t and teachers: Barnabas,^u Simeon called Niger, Lucius of Cyrene, Manaen (who had been brought up with Herod^v the tetrarch)

^{12:15} ^fMt 18:10
^{12:17} ⁹Ac 13:16;
^{19:33}; ^{21:40}
^hAc 15:13
ⁱAc 1:16
^{12:19} ^jAc 16:27
^kAc 8:40
^{12:20} ^lMt 11:21
^m1Ki 5:9, 11;
^{Eze} 27:17
^{12:23}
ⁿ1Sa 25:38;
^{2Sa} 24:16, 17
^{12:24} ^oAc 6:7;
^{19:20}
^{12:25} ^pAc 4:36
^qAc 11:30
^rver 12
^{13:1} ^sAc 11:19
^tAc 11:27
^uAc 4:36; 11:22-
²⁶ ^vMt 14:1

^{13:2} ^wAc 8:29
^xAc 14:26
^yAc 22:21
^{13:3} ^zAc 6:6
^aAc 14:26
^{13:4} ^bver 2, 3
^cAc 4:36
^{13:5} ^dAc 9:20
^eAc 12:12
^{13:6} ^fAc 8:9
⁹Mt 7:15
^{13:7} ^gver 8, 12;
^{Ac} 19:38
^{13:8} ⁱAc 8:9
^jver 7 ^kAc 6:7
^{13:9} ^lAc 4:8
^{13:10}
^mMt 13:38;
^{Jn} 8:44
ⁿHos 14:9
^{13:11} ^oEx 9:3;
^{1Sa} 5:6, 7;
^{Ps} 32:4
^{13:12} ^pver 7
^{13:13} ^qver 6
^rAc 12:12
^{13:14} ^sAc 14:19;
²¹ ^tAc 16:13
^uAc 9:20

and Saul. ²While they were worshipping the Lord and fasting, the Holy Spirit said,^w “Set apart for me Barnabas and Saul for the work^x to which I have called them.”^y ³So after they had fasted and prayed, they placed their hands on them^z and sent them off.^a

On Cyprus

⁴The two of them, sent on their way by the Holy Spirit,^b went down to Seleucia and sailed from there to Cyprus. ⁵When they arrived at Salamis, they proclaimed the word of God in the Jewish synagogues.^d John^e was with them as their helper.

⁶They traveled through the whole island until they came to Paphos. There they met a Jewish sorcerer^f and false prophet^g named Bar-Jesus,⁷ who was an attendant of the proconsul,^h Sergius Paulus. The proconsul, an intelligent man, sent for Barnabas and Saul because he wanted to hear the word of God. ⁸But Elymas the sorcererⁱ (for that is what his name means) opposed them and tried to turn the proconsul^j from the faith.^k ⁹Then Saul, who was also called Paul, filled with the Holy Spirit,^l looked straight at Elymas and said, ¹⁰“You are a child of the devil^m and an enemy of everything that is right! You are full of all kinds of deceit and trickery. Will you never stop perverting the right ways of the Lord?ⁿ ¹¹Now the hand of the Lord is against you.^o You are going to be blind for a time, not even able to see the light of the sun.”

Immediately mist and darkness came over him, and he groped about, seeking someone to lead him by the hand. ¹²When the proconsul^p saw what had happened, he believed, for he was amazed at the teaching about the Lord.

In Pisidian Antioch

¹³From Paphos,^q Paul and his companions sailed to Perga in Pamphylia, where John^r left them to return to Jerusalem. ¹⁴From Perga they went on to Pisidian Antioch.^s ⁵On the Sabbath^t they entered the synagogue^u and sat down. ¹⁵After the reading from the

^a 25 Some manuscripts to

Law^v and the Prophets, the leaders of the synagogue sent word to them, saying, "Brothers, if you have a word of exhortation for the people, please speak."

¹⁶Standing up, Paul motioned with his hand^w and said: "Fellow Israelites and you Gentiles who worship God, listen to me! ¹⁷The God of the people of Israel chose our ancestors; he made the people prosper during their stay in Egypt; with mighty power he led them out of that country;^x ¹⁸for about forty years he endured their conduct^{ay} in the wilderness;^z ¹⁹and he overthrew seven nations in Canaan,^a giving their land to his people^b as their inheritance. ²⁰All this took about 450 years.

"After this, God gave them judges^c until the time of Samuel the prophet.^d ²¹Then the people asked for a king,^e and he gave them Saul^f son of Kish, of the tribe of Benjamin,^g who ruled forty years. ²²After removing Saul,^h he made David their king.ⁱ God testified concerning him: 'I have found David son of Jesse, a man after my own heart;^j he will do everything I want him to do.'

²³"From this man's descendants^k God has brought to Israel the Savior^l Jesus,^m as he promised.ⁿ ²⁴Before the coming of Jesus, John preached repentance and baptism to all the people of Israel.^o ²⁵As John was completing his work,^p he said: 'Who do you suppose I am? I am not the one you are looking for.^q But there is one coming after me whose sandals I am not worthy to untie.'^r

²⁶"Fellow children of Abraham and you God-fearing Gentiles, it is to us that this message of salvation^s has been sent. ²⁷The people of Jerusalem and their rulers did not recognize Jesus,^t yet in condemning him they fulfilled the words of the prophets^u that are read every Sabbath. ²⁸Though they found no proper ground for a death sentence, they asked Pilate to have him executed.^v ²⁹When they had carried out all that was written about him,^w they took him down from the cross^x and laid him in a tomb.^y ³⁰But God raised him

13:15 ^v Ac 15:21
13:16 ^w Ac 12:17
13:17 ^x Ex 6:6,
7; Dt 7:6-8
13:18 ^y Dt 1:31
^z Ac 7:36
13:19 ^a Dt 7:1
^b Jos 19:51
13:20
^c Jdg 2:16
^d 1Sa 3:19, 20
13:21 ^e 1Sa 8:5,
19 ^f 1Sa 10:1
^g 1Sa 9:1, 2
13:22
^h 1Sa 15:23,
26 ⁱ 1Sa 16:13;
Ps 89:20
^j 1Sa 13:14
13:23 ^k Mt 1:1
^l Lk 2:11
^m Mt 1:21
ⁿ ver 32
13:24 ^o Mk 1:4
13:25
^p Ac 20:24
^q Jn 1:20
^r Mt 3:11; Jn 1:27
13:26 ^s Ac 4:12
13:27 ^t Ac 3:17
^u Lk 24:27
13:28
^v Mt 27:20-25;
Ac 3:14
13:29 ^w Lk 18:31
^x Ac 5:30
^y Lk 23:53

13:30
^z Mt 28:6;
Ac 2:24
13:31 ^a Mt 28:16
^b Lk 24:48
13:32 ^c Ac 5:42
^d Ac 26:6;
Ro 4:13
13:33 ^e Ps 2:7
13:34 ^f 1Sa 55:3
13:35
^g Ps 16:10;
Ac 2:27
13:36
^h 1Ki 2:10;
Ac 2:29
13:38
ⁱ Lk 24:47;
Ac 2:38
13:39 ^j Ro 3:28
13:41 ^k Hab 1:5
13:42 ^l ver 14

from the dead,^z ³¹and for many days he was seen by those who had traveled with him from Galilee to Jerusalem.^a They are now his witnesses^b to our people.

³²"We tell you the good news:^c What God promised our ancestors^d ³³he has fulfilled for us, their children, by raising up Jesus. As it is written in the second Psalm:

"'You are my son;
today I have become your
father.'^{be}

³⁴God raised him from the dead so that he will never be subject to decay. As God has said,

"'I will give you the holy and sure
blessings promised to
David.'^{cf}

³⁵So it is also stated elsewhere:

"'You will not let your holy one
see decay.'^{dg}

³⁶"Now when David had served God's purpose in his own generation, he fell asleep; he was buried with his ancestors^h and his body decayed. ³⁷But the one whom God raised from the dead did not see decay.

³⁸"Therefore, my friends, I want you to know that through Jesus the forgiveness of sins is proclaimed to you.ⁱ ³⁹Through him everyone who believes is set free from every sin, a justification you were not able to obtain under the law of Moses.^j ⁴⁰Take care that what the prophets have said does not happen to you:

⁴¹"'Look, you scoffers,
wonder and perish,
for I am going to do something in
your days
that you would never believe,
even if someone told you.'^{e" k}

⁴²As Paul and Barnabas were leaving the synagogue,^l the people invited them to speak further about these things on the next Sabbath. ⁴³When the congregation was dismissed, many of the Jews and devout converts

^a 18 Some manuscripts *he cared for them*

^b 33 Psalm 2:7 ^c 34 Isaiah 55:3

^d 35 Psalm 16:10 (see Septuagint) ^e 41 Hab. 1:5

to Judaism followed Paul and Barnabas, who talked with them and urged them to continue in the grace of God.^m

⁴⁴On the next Sabbath almost the whole city gathered to hear the word of the Lord. ⁴⁵When the Jews saw the crowds, they were filled with jealousy. They began to contradict what Paul was sayingⁿ and heaped abuse^o on him.

⁴⁶Then Paul and Barnabas answered them boldly: “We had to speak the word of God to you first.^p Since you reject it and do not consider yourselves worthy of eternal life, we now turn to the Gentiles.^q ⁴⁷For this is what the Lord has commanded us:

“‘I have made you^a a light for the Gentiles,^r
that you^a may bring salvation
to the ends of the
earth.’^b”^s

⁴⁸When the Gentiles heard this, they were glad and honored the word of the Lord; and all who were appointed for eternal life believed.

⁴⁹The word of the Lord spread through the whole region. ⁵⁰But the Jewish leaders incited the God-fearing women of high standing and the leading men of the city. They stirred up persecution against Paul and Barnabas, and expelled them from their region.^t ⁵¹So they shook the dust off their feet^u as a warning to them and went to Iconium.^v ⁵²And the disciples were filled with joy and with the Holy Spirit.

In Iconium

14 At Iconium^w Paul and Barnabas went as usual into the Jewish synagogue. There they spoke so effectively that a great number of Jews and Greeks believed. ²But the Jews who refused to believe stirred up the other Gentiles and poisoned their minds against the brothers. ³So Paul and Barnabas spent considerable time there, speaking boldly^x for the Lord, who confirmed the message of his grace by enabling them to perform signs and wonders.^y ⁴The people of the city were divided; some sided with the Jews, others with the

13:43
^m Ac 11:23;
14:22
13:45 ⁿ 1Th 2:16
^o Ac 18:6;
1Pe 4:4;
Jude 10
13:46 ^p ver 26;
Ac 3:26
^q Ac 18:6; 22:21;
28:28
13:47 ^r Lk 2:32
^s Isa 49:6
13:50 ^t 1Th 2:16
13:51
^u Mt 10:14;
Ac 18:6
^v Ac 14:1, 19, 21;
2Ti 3:11
14:1 ^w Ac 13:51
14:3 ^x Ac 4:29
^y Jn 4:48;
Heb 2:4

14:4 ^z Ac 17:4, 5
14:5 ^a ver 19
14:6 ^b Mt 10:23
14:7 ^c Ac 16:10
^d ver 15, 21
14:8 ^e Ac 3:2
14:9 ^f Mt 9:28,
29
14:10 ^g Ac 3:8
14:11 ^h Ac 8:10;
28:6
14:14
ⁱ Mk 14:63
14:15
^j Ac 10:26;
Jas 5:17 ^k ver 7,
21; Ac 13:32
^l 1Sa 12:21;
^m 1Co 8:4; 1Th 1:9
ⁿ Mt 16:16
^o Ge 1:1;
Jer 14:22
^p Ps 146:6;
Rev 14:7
14:16 ^q Ac 17:30
^r Ps 81:12;
Mic 4:5
14:17 ^s Ac 17:27;
Ro 1:20
^t Dt 11:14;
Job 5:10;
Ps 65:10
14:19 ^t Ac 13:45
^u Ac 13:51
^v 2Co 11:25;
2Ti 3:11

apostles.^z ⁵There was a plot afoot among both Gentiles and Jews, together with their leaders, to mistreat them and stone them.^a ⁶But they found out about it and fled^b to the Lycaonian cities of Lystra and Derbe and to the surrounding country, ⁷where they continued to preach^c the gospel.^d

In Lystra and Derbe

⁸In Lystra there sat a man who was lame. He had been that way from birth^e and had never walked. ⁹He listened to Paul as he was speaking. Paul looked directly at him, saw that he had faith to be healed^f ¹⁰and called out, “Stand up on your feet!” At that, the man jumped up and began to walk.^g

¹¹When the crowd saw what Paul had done, they shouted in the Lycaonian language, “The gods have come down to us in human form!”^h ¹²Barnabas they called Zeus, and Paul they called Hermes because he was the chief speaker. ¹³The priest of Zeus, whose temple was just outside the city, brought bulls and wreaths to the city gates because he and the crowd wanted to offer sacrifices to them.

¹⁴But when the apostles Barnabas and Paul heard of this, they tore their clothesⁱ and rushed out into the crowd, shouting: ¹⁵“Friends, why are you doing this? We too are only human,^j like you. We are bringing you good news,^k telling you to turn from these worthless things^l to the living God,^m who made the heavens and the earthⁿ and the sea and everything in them.^o ¹⁶In the past, he let^p all nations go their own way.^q ¹⁷Yet he has not left himself without testimony.^r He has shown kindness by giving you rain from heaven and crops in their seasons;^s he provides you with plenty of food and fills your hearts with joy.” ¹⁸Even with these words, they had difficulty keeping the crowd from sacrificing to them.

¹⁹Then some Jews^t came from Antioch and Iconium^u and won the crowd over. They stoned Paul^v and

^a 47 The Greek is singular. ^b 47 Isaiah 49:6

dragged him outside the city, thinking he was dead. ²⁰But after the disciples^w had gathered around him, he got up and went back into the city. The next day he and Barnabas left for Derbe.

The Return to Antioch in Syria

²¹They preached the gospel in that city and won a large number of disciples. Then they returned to Lystra, Iconium^x and Antioch, ²²strengthening the disciples and encouraging them to remain true to the faith.^y “We must go through many hardships^z to enter the kingdom of God,” they said. ²³Paul and Barnabas appointed elders^{aa} for them in each church and, with prayer and fasting,^b committed them to the Lord,^c in whom they had put their trust. ²⁴After going through Pisidia, they came into Pamphylia, ²⁵and when they had preached the word in Perga, they went down to Attalia.

²⁶From Attalia they sailed back to Antioch,^d where they had been committed to the grace of God^e for the work they had now completed.^f ²⁷On arriving there, they gathered the church together and reported all that God had done through them^g and how he had opened a door^h of faith to the Gentiles. ²⁸And they stayed there a long time with the disciples.

The Council at Jerusalem

15 Certain peopleⁱ came down from Judea to Antioch and were teaching the believers: “Unless you are circumcised,^j according to the custom taught by Moses,^k you cannot be saved.” ²This brought Paul and Barnabas into sharp dispute and debate with them. So Paul and Barnabas were appointed, along with some other believers, to go up to Jerusalem^l to see the apostles and elders^m about this question. ³The church sent them on their way, and as they traveled through Phoenicia and Samaria, they told how the Gentiles had been converted.ⁿ This news made all the believers very glad. ⁴When they came to Jerusalem, they were welcomed by the church and the apostles and el-

14:20 ^wver 22, 28; Ac 11:26
14:21 ^xAc 13:51
14:22
^yAc 11:23; 13:43
^zJn 16:33;
1Th 3:3; 2Ti 3:12
14:23
^aAc 11:30;
Titus 1:5
^bAc 13:3
^cAc 20:32
14:26 ^dAc 11:19
^eAc 15:40
^fAc 13:1, 3
14:27 ^gAc 15:4, 12; 21:19
^h1Co 16:9;
2Co 2:12;
Col 4:3; Rev 3:8
15:1 ⁱver 24;
Gal 2:12 ^jver 5;
Gal 5:2, 3
^kAc 6:14
15:2 ^lGal 2:2
^mAc 11:30
15:3 ⁿAc 14:27

ders, to whom they reported everything God had done through them.^o

⁵Then some of the believers who belonged to the party of the Pharisees stood up and said, “The Gentiles must be circumcised and required to keep the law of Moses.”

⁶The apostles and elders met to consider this question. ⁷After much discussion, Peter got up and addressed them: “Brothers, you know that some time ago God made a choice among you that the Gentiles might hear from my lips the message of the gospel and believe. ⁸God, who knows the heart,^p showed that he accepted them by giving the Holy Spirit to them,^q just as he did to us. ⁹He did not discriminate between us and them,^r for he purified their hearts by faith.^s ¹⁰Now then, why do you try to test God by putting on the necks of Gentiles a yoke^t that neither we nor our ancestors have been able to bear? ¹¹No! We believe it is through the grace^u of our Lord Jesus that we are saved, just as they are.”

¹²The whole assembly became silent as they listened to Barnabas and Paul telling about the signs and wonders^v God had done among the Gentiles through them.^w ¹³When they finished, James^x spoke up. “Brothers,” he said, “listen to me. ¹⁴Simon^b has described to us how God first intervened to choose a people for his name from the Gentiles. ¹⁵The words of the prophets are in agreement with this, as it is written:

¹⁶ “After this I will return
and rebuild David’s fallen tent.
Its ruins I will rebuild,
and I will restore it,
¹⁷ that the rest of mankind may seek
the Lord,
even all the Gentiles who bear
my name,
says the Lord, who does these
things’^cy —

¹⁸ things known from long ago.^d

^a 23 Or *Barnabas ordained elders*; or *Barnabas had elders elected* ^b 14 Greek *Simeon*, a variant of *Simon*; that is, Peter ^c 17 Amos 9:11,12 (see Septuagint) ^d 17,18 Some manuscripts *things’* — / ¹⁸the Lord’s work is known to him from long ago

15:4 ^over 12;
Ac 14:27
15:8 ^pAc 1:24
^qAc 10:44, 47
15:9 ^rAc 10:28, 34; 11:12
^sAc 10:43
15:10 ^tMt 23:4;
Gal 5:1
15:11 ^uRo 3:24;
Eph 2:5-8
15:12 ^vJn 4:48
^wAc 14:27
15:13 ^xAc 12:17
15:17 ^yAm 9:11,
12

¹⁹“It is my judgment, therefore, that we should not make it difficult for the Gentiles who are turning to God. ²⁰Instead we should write to them, telling them to abstain from food polluted by idols,² from sexual immorality,^a from the meat of strangled animals and from blood.^b ²¹For the law of Moses has been preached in every city from the earliest times and is read in the synagogues on every Sabbath.”^c

The Council's Letter to Gentile Believers

²²Then the apostles and elders, with the whole church, decided to choose some of their own men and send them to Antioch with Paul and Barnabas. They chose Judas (called Barsabbas) and Silas,^d men who were leaders among the believers. ²³With them they sent the following letter:

The apostles and elders, your brothers,

To the Gentile believers in Antioch,^e Syria and Cilicia:^f

Greetings.^g

²⁴We have heard that some went out from us without our authorization and disturbed you, troubling your minds by what they said.^h ²⁵So we all agreed to choose some men and send them to you with our dear friends Barnabas and Paul—²⁶men who have risked their livesⁱ for the name of our Lord Jesus Christ. ²⁷Therefore we are sending Judas and Silas to confirm by word of mouth what we are writing. ²⁸It seemed good to the Holy Spirit^j and to us not to burden you with anything beyond the following requirements: ²⁹You are to abstain from food sacrificed to idols, from blood, from the meat of strangled animals and from sexual immorality.^k You will do well to avoid these things.

Farewell.

15:20 ²¹Co 8:7-13; 10:14-28; Rev 2:14, 20
^a1Co 10:7; 8 ^bver 29; Ge 9:4; Lev 3:17; Dt 12:16, 23
15:21 ^cAc 13:15; 2Co 3:14, 15
15:22 ^dver 27, 32, 40
15:23 ^ever 1
^fver 41
9Ac 23:25, 26; Jas 1:1
15:24 ^hver 1; Gal 1:7; 5:10
15:26 ⁱAc 9:23-25; 14:19
15:28 ^jAc 5:32
15:29 ^kver 20; Ac 21:25

15:33 ^lMk 5:34; Ac 16:36; 1Co 16:11
15:35 ^mAc 8:4
15:36 ⁿAc 13:4, 13, 14, 51; 14:1, 6, 24, 25
15:37 ^oAc 12:12
15:38 ^pAc 13:13
15:40 ^qver 22
^rAc 11:23
15:41 ^sver 23
^tAc 6:9
^uAc 16:5
16:1 ^vAc 14:6
^wAc 17:14; 18:5; 19:22; Ro 16:21;
1Co 4:17;
2Co 1:1, 19;
1Th 3:2, 6;
1Ti 1:2, 18;
2Ti 1:2, 5, 6
16:2 ^xver 40
^yAc 13:51
16:3 ^zGal 2:3
16:4 ^aAc 11:30
^bAc 15:2
^cAc 15:28, 29

³⁰So the men were sent off and went down to Antioch, where they gathered the church together and delivered the letter. ³¹The people read it and were glad for its encouraging message. ³²Judas and Silas, who themselves were prophets, said much to encourage and strengthen the believers. ³³After spending some time there, they were sent off by the believers with the blessing of peace^l to return to those who had sent them. [34]^a ³⁵But Paul and Barnabas remained in Antioch, where they and many others taught and preached^m the word of the Lord.

Disagreement Between Paul and Barnabas

³⁶Some time later Paul said to Barnabas, “Let us go back and visit the believers in all the townsⁿ where we preached the word of the Lord and see how they are doing.” ³⁷Barnabas wanted to take John, also called Mark,^o with them, ³⁸but Paul did not think it wise to take him, because he had deserted them^p in Pamphylia and had not continued with them in the work. ³⁹They had such a sharp disagreement that they parted company. Barnabas took Mark and sailed for Cyprus, ⁴⁰but Paul chose Silas^q and left, commended by the believers to the grace of the Lord.^r ⁴¹He went through Syria^s and Cilicia,^t strengthening the churches.^u

Timothy Joins Paul and Silas

16 Paul came to Derbe and then to Lystra,^v where a disciple named Timothy^w lived, whose mother was Jewish and a believer but whose father was a Greek. ²The believers^x at Lystra and Iconium^y spoke well of him. ³Paul wanted to take him along on the journey, so he circumcised him because of the Jews who lived in that area, for they all knew that his father was a Greek.^z ⁴As they traveled from town to town, they delivered the decisions reached by the apostles and elders^a in Jerusalem^b for the people to obey.^c ⁵So the churches

^a 34 Some manuscripts include here *But Silas decided to remain there.*

were strengthened^d in the faith and grew daily in numbers.

Paul's Vision of the Man of Macedonia

⁶Paul and his companions traveled throughout the region of Phrygia^e and Galatia,^f having been kept by the Holy Spirit from preaching the word in the province of Asia.^g ⁷When they came to the border of Mysia, they tried to enter Bithynia, but the Spirit of Jesus^h would not allow them to. ⁸So they passed by Mysia and went down to Troas.ⁱ ⁹During the night Paul had a vision^j of a man of Macedonia^k standing and begging him, "Come over to Macedonia and help us." ¹⁰After Paul had seen the vision, we^l got ready at once to leave for Macedonia, concluding that God had called us to preach the gospel^m to them.

Lydia's Conversion in Philippi

¹¹From Troasⁿ we put out to sea and sailed straight for Samothrace, and the next day we went on to Neapolis. ¹²From there we traveled to Philippi,^o a Roman colony and the leading city of that district^a of Macedonia.^p And we stayed there several days.

¹³On the Sabbath^q we went outside the city gate to the river, where we expected to find a place of prayer. We sat down and began to speak to the women who had gathered there. ¹⁴One of those listening was a woman from the city of Thyatira^r named Lydia, a dealer in purple cloth. She was a worshiper of God. The Lord opened her heart^s to respond to Paul's message. ¹⁵When she and the members of her household^t were baptized, she invited us to her home. "If you consider me a believer in the Lord," she said, "come and stay at my house." And she persuaded us.

Paul and Silas in Prison

¹⁶Once when we were going to the place of prayer,^u we were met by a female slave who had a spirit^v by which she predicted the future. She earned a great deal of money for her owners by fortune-telling. ¹⁷She followed

16:5 ^dAc 9:31;
15:41
16:6 ^eAc 18:23
^fAc 18:23;
Gal 1:2; 3:1
^gAc 2:9
16:7 ^hRo 8:9;
Gal 4:6
16:8 ⁱver 11;
2Co 2:12;
2Ti 4:13
16:9 ^jAc 9:10
^kAc 20:1,3
16:10 ^lver 10-
17 ^mAc 14:7
16:11 ⁿver 8
16:12 ^oAc 20:6;
Php 1:1; 1Th 2:2
^pver 9
16:13 ^qAc 13:14
16:14 ^rRev 1:11
^sLk 24:45
16:15 ^tAc 11:14
16:16 ^uver 13
^vDt 18:11;
1Sa 28:3,7

Paul and the rest of us, shouting, "These men are servants of the Most High God,^w who are telling you the way to be saved." ¹⁸She kept this up for many days. Finally Paul became so annoyed that he turned around and said to the spirit, "In the name of Jesus Christ I command you to come out of her!" At that moment the spirit left her.^x

¹⁹When her owners realized that their hope of making money^y was gone, they seized Paul and Silas^z and dragged^a them into the marketplace to face the authorities. ²⁰They brought them before the magistrates and said, "These men are Jews, and are throwing our city into an uproar^b ²¹by advocating customs unlawful for us Romans^c to accept or practice."^d

²²The crowd joined in the attack against Paul and Silas, and the magistrates ordered them to be stripped and beaten with rods.^e ²³After they had been severely flogged, they were thrown into prison, and the jailer^f was commanded to guard them carefully. ²⁴When he received these orders, he put them in the inner cell and fastened their feet in the stocks.^g

²⁵About midnight Paul and Silas were praying and singing hymns^h to God, and the other prisoners were listening to them. ²⁶Suddenly there was such a violent earthquake that the foundations of the prison were shaken.ⁱ At once all the prison doors flew open,^j and everyone's chains came loose.^k ²⁷The jailer woke up, and when he saw the prison doors open, he drew his sword and was about to kill himself because he thought the prisoners had escaped.^l ²⁸But Paul shouted, "Don't harm yourself! We are all here!"

²⁹The jailer called for lights, rushed in and fell trembling before Paul and Silas. ³⁰He then brought them out and asked, "Sirs, what must I do to be saved?"^m

³¹They replied, "Believe in the Lord Jesus, and you will be saved — you and your household."ⁿ ³²Then they spoke the word of the Lord to him

16:17 ^wMk 5:7
16:18
^xMk 16:17
16:19 ^yver 16;
Ac 19:25, 26
^zAc 15:22
^aAc 8:3; 17:6;
21:30; Jas 2:6
16:20 ^bAc 17:6
16:21 ^cver 12
^dEst 3:8
16:22
^e2Co 11:25;
1Th 2:2
16:23 ^fver 27,
36
16:24
^gJob 13:27;
33:11; Jer 20:2,
3; 29:26
16:25
^hEph 5:19
16:26 ⁱAc 4:31
^jAc 12:10
^kAc 12:7
16:27 ^lAc 12:19
16:30 ^mAc 2:37
16:31 ⁿAc 11:14

^a 12 The text and meaning of the Greek for *the leading city of that district* are uncertain.

and to all the others in his house.³³ At that hour of the night^o the jailer took them and washed their wounds; then immediately he and all his household were baptized.³⁴ The jailer brought them into his house and set a meal before them; he^p was filled with joy because he had come to believe in God — he and his whole household.

³⁵When it was daylight, the magistrates sent their officers to the jailer with the order: “Release those men.”

³⁶The jailer^q told Paul, “The magistrates have ordered that you and Silas be released. Now you can leave. Go in peace.”^r

³⁷But Paul said to the officers: “They beat us publicly without a trial, even though we are Roman citizens,^s and threw us into prison. And now do they want to get rid of us quietly? No! Let them come themselves and escort us out.”

³⁸The officers reported this to the magistrates, and when they heard that Paul and Silas were Roman citizens, they were alarmed.^t ³⁹They came to appease them and escorted them from the prison, requesting them to leave the city.^u ⁴⁰After Paul and Silas came out of the prison, they went to Lydia’s house,^v where they met with the brothers and sisters^w and encouraged them. Then they left.

In Thessalonica

17 When Paul and his companions had passed through Amphipolis and Apollonia, they came to Thessalonica,^x where there was a Jewish synagogue.² As was his custom, Paul went into the synagogue,^y and on three Sabbath^z days he reasoned with them from the Scriptures,^a ³explaining and proving that the Messiah had to suffer^b and rise from the dead.^c “This Jesus I am proclaiming to you is the Messiah,”^d he said. ⁴Some of the Jews were persuaded and joined Paul and Silas,^e as did a large number of God-fearing Greeks and quite a few prominent women.

⁵But other Jews were jealous; so they rounded up some bad characters from the marketplace, formed a mob and started a riot in the city.^f They

16:33 ^over 25
16:34 ^pAc 11:14
16:36 ^qver 23,
27 ^rAc 15:33
16:37
^sAc 22:25-29
16:38
^tAc 22:29
16:39 ^uMt 8:34
16:40 ^vver 14
^wver 2; Ac 1:16
17:1 ^xver 11,
13; Php 4:16;
1Th 1:1; 2Th 1:1;
2Ti 4:10
17:2 ^yAc 9:20
^zAc 13:14
^aAc 8:35
17:3 ^bLk 24:26;
Ac 3:18
^cLk 24:46
^dAc 9:22; 18:28
17:4 ^eAc 15:22
17:5 ^fver 13;
1Th 2:16

rushed to Jason’s^g house in search of Paul and Silas in order to bring them out to the crowd.^a ⁶But when they did not find them, they dragged^h Jason and some other believers before the city officials, shouting: “These men who have caused trouble all over the worldⁱ have now come here,^j ⁷and Jason has welcomed them into his house. They are all defying Caesar’s decrees, saying that there is another king, one called Jesus.”^k ⁸When they heard this, the crowd and the city officials were thrown into turmoil. ⁹Then they made Jason^l and the others post bond and let them go.

In Berea

¹⁰As soon as it was night, the believers sent Paul and Silas away to Berea.^m On arriving there, they went to the Jewish synagogue. ¹¹Now the Berean Jews were of more noble character than those in Thessalonica,ⁿ for they received the message with great eagerness and examined the Scriptures^o every day to see if what Paul said was true. ¹²As a result, many of them believed, as did also a number of prominent Greek women and many Greek men.

¹³But when the Jews in Thessalonica learned that Paul was preaching the word of God at Berea, some of them went there too, agitating the crowds and stirring them up. ¹⁴The believers immediately sent Paul to the coast, but Silas^p and Timothy^q stayed at Berea. ¹⁵Those who escorted Paul brought him to Athens^r and then left with instructions for Silas and Timothy to join him as soon as possible.^s

In Athens

¹⁶While Paul was waiting for them in Athens, he was greatly distressed to see that the city was full of idols. ¹⁷So he reasoned in the synagogue^t with both Jews and God-fearing Greeks, as well as in the marketplace day by day with those who happened to be there. ¹⁸A group of Epicurean and Stoic philosophers began to debate with him. Some of them asked, “What is

^gRo 16:21
17:6 ^hAc 16:19
ⁱMt 24:14
^jAc 16:20
17:7 ^kLk 23:2;
Jn 19:12
17:9 ^lver 5
17:10 ^mver 13;
Ac 20:4
17:11 ⁿver 1
^oLk 16:29;
Jn 5:39
17:14 ^pAc 15:22
^qAc 16:1
17:15 ^rver 16,
21, 22; Ac 18:1;
1Th 3:1 ^sAc 18:5
17:17 ^tAc 9:20

^a 5 Or the assembly of the people

this babbler trying to say?" Others remarked, "He seems to be advocating foreign gods." They said this because Paul was preaching the good news about Jesus and the resurrection.^u ¹⁹Then they took him and brought him to a meeting of the Areopagus,^v where they said to him, "May we know what this new teaching^w is that you are presenting? ²⁰You are bringing some strange ideas to our ears, and we would like to know what they mean." ²¹(All the Athenians and the foreigners who lived there spent their time doing nothing but talking about and listening to the latest ideas.)

²²Paul then stood up in the meeting of the Areopagus and said: "People of Athens! I see that in every way you are very religious. ²³For as I walked around and looked carefully at your objects of worship, I even found an altar with this inscription: TO AN UNKNOWN GOD. So you are ignorant of the very thing you worship^x — and this is what I am going to proclaim to you.

²⁴"The God who made the world and everything in it^y is the Lord of heaven and earth^z and does not live in temples built by human hands.^a ²⁵And he is not served by human hands, as if he needed anything. Rather, he himself gives everyone life and breath and everything else.^b ²⁶From one man he made all the nations, that they should inhabit the whole earth; and he marked out their appointed times in history and the boundaries of their lands.^c ²⁷God did this so that they would seek him and perhaps reach out for him and find him, though he is not far from any one of us.^d ²⁸"For in him we live and move and have our being."^{ae} As some of your own poets have said, "We are his offspring."^b

²⁹"Therefore since we are God's offspring, we should not think that the divine being is like gold or silver or stone — an image made by human design and skill.^f ³⁰In the past God overlooked^g such ignorance,^h but now he commands all people everywhere to repent.ⁱ ³¹For he has set a day when he will judge^j the world

17:18 ^uver 31,
32; Ac 4:2
17:19 ^vver 22
w Mk 1:27
17:23 ^xJn 4:22
17:24
y Isa 42:5;
Ac 14:15
z Dt 10:14;
Mt 11:25
a Ac 7:48
17:25
b Ps 50:10-12;
Isa 42:5
17:26 ^cDt 32:8;
Job 12:23
17:27 ^dDt 4:7;
Jer 23:23, 24;
Ac 14:17
17:28
e Job 12:10;
Da 5:23
17:29
f Isa 40:18-20;
Ro 1:23
17:30
g Ac 14:16;
Ro 3:25
h ver 23;
1Pe 1:14
i Lk 24:47;
Titus 2:11, 12
17:31 ^jMt 10:15

k Ps 9:8; 96:13;
98:9 ^lAc 10:42
m Ac 2:24
17:32 ⁿver 18,
31
17:34 ^over 19,
22
18:1 ^pAc 17:15
q Ac 19:1;
1Co 1:2; 2Co 1:1;
23; 2Ti 4:20
18:2 ^rRo 16:3;
1Co 16:19;
2Ti 4:19
s Ac 11:28
18:3 ^tAc 20:34;
1Co 4:12;
1Th 2:9;
2Th 3:8
18:4 ^uAc 13:14
18:5 ^vAc 15:22
w Ac 16:1
x Ac 16:9; 17:14,
15 ^yver 28;
Ac 17:3
18:6 ^zAc 13:45
a 2Sa 1:16;
Eze 18:13; 33:4
b Ac 20:26
c Ac 13:46
18:7 ^dAc 16:14
18:8 ^e1Co 1:14
f Mk 5:22
g Ac 11:14
18:10
h Mt 28:20

with justice^k by the man he has appointed.^l He has given proof of this to everyone by raising him from the dead."^m

³²When they heard about the resurrection of the dead,ⁿ some of them sneered, but others said, "We want to hear you again on this subject." ³³At that, Paul left the Council. ³⁴Some of the people became followers of Paul and believed. Among them was Dionysius, a member of the Areopagus,^o also a woman named Damaris, and a number of others.

In Corinth

18 After this, Paul left Athens^p and went to Corinth.^q ²There he met a Jew named Aquila, a native of Pontus, who had recently come from Italy with his wife Priscilla,^r because Claudius^s had ordered all Jews to leave Rome. Paul went to see them, ³and because he was a tentmaker as they were, he stayed and worked with them.^t ⁴Every Sabbath^u he reasoned in the synagogue, trying to persuade Jews and Greeks.

⁵When Silas^v and Timothy^w came from Macedonia,^x Paul devoted himself exclusively to preaching, testifying to the Jews that Jesus was the Messiah.^y ⁶But when they opposed Paul and became abusive,^z he shook out his clothes in protest and said to them, "Your blood be on your own heads!^a I am innocent of it.^b From now on I will go to the Gentiles."^c

⁷Then Paul left the synagogue and went next door to the house of Titus Justus, a worshiper of God.^d ⁸Crispus,^e the synagogue leader,^f and his entire household^g believed in the Lord; and many of the Corinthians who heard Paul believed and were baptized.

⁹One night the Lord spoke to Paul in a vision: "**Do not be afraid; keep on speaking, do not be silent. ¹⁰For I am with you,^h and no one is going to attack and harm you, because I have many people in this city.**" ¹¹So Paul stayed in Corinth for a year and a half, teaching them the word of God.

^a 28 From the Cretan philosopher Epimenides

^b 28 From the Cilician Stoic philosopher Aratus

¹²While Gallio was proconsul of Achaia,ⁱ the Jews of Corinth made a united attack on Paul and brought him to the place of judgment. ¹³“This man,” they charged, “is persuading the people to worship God in ways contrary to the law.”

¹⁴Just as Paul was about to speak, Gallio said to them, “If you Jews were making a complaint about some misdemeanor or serious crime, it would be reasonable for me to listen to you. ¹⁵But since it involves questions about words and names and your own law^j—settle the matter yourselves. I will not be a judge of such things.” ¹⁶So he drove them off. ¹⁷Then the crowd there turned on Sosthenes^k the synagogue leader and beat him in front of the proconsul; and Gallio showed no concern whatever.

Priscilla, Aquila and Apollos

¹⁸Paul stayed on in Corinth for some time. Then he left the brothers and sisters^l and sailed for Syria, accompanied by Priscilla and Aquila. Before he sailed, he had his hair cut off at Cenchreae^m because of a vow he had taken. ¹⁹They arrived at Ephesus,^o where Paul left Priscilla and Aquila. He himself went into the synagogue and reasoned with the Jews. ²⁰When they asked him to spend more time with them, he declined. ²¹But as he left, he promised, “I will come back if it is God’s will.”^p Then he set sail from Ephesus. ²²When he landed at Caesarea,^q he went up to Jerusalem and greeted the church and then went down to Antioch.^r

²³After spending some time in Antioch, Paul set out from there and traveled from place to place throughout the region of Galatia^s and Phrygia, strengthening all the disciples.^t

²⁴Meanwhile a Jew named Apollos,^u a native of Alexandria, came to Ephesus. He was a learned man, with a thorough knowledge of the Scriptures. ²⁵He had been instructed in the way of the Lord, and he spoke with great fervor^{av} and taught about Jesus accurately, though he knew only the baptism of John.^w ²⁶He began to speak boldly in the synagogue. When

18:12 ⁱver 27
18:15
J Ac 23:29;
25:11, 19
18:17 ^k1 Co 1:1
18:18 ^lAc 1:16
^mRo 16:1
ⁿNu 6:2, 5, 18;
Ac 21:24
18:19 ^over 21,
24; 1 Co 15:32
18:21 ^pRo 1:10;
1 Co 4:19;
Jas 4:15
18:22
^qAc 8:40
^rAc 11:19
18:23 ^sAc 16:6
^tAc 14:22;
15:32, 41
18:24 ^uAc 19:1;
1 Co 1:12; 3:5, 6;
22; 4:6; 16:12;
Titus 3:13
18:25 ^vRo 12:11
^wAc 19:3

Priscilla and Aquila heard him, they invited him to their home and explained to him the way of God more adequately.

²⁷When Apollos wanted to go to Achaia,^x the brothers and sisters^y encouraged him and wrote to the disciples there to welcome him. When he arrived, he was a great help to those who by grace had believed. ²⁸For he vigorously refuted his Jewish opponents in public debate, proving from the Scriptures^z that Jesus was the Messiah.^a

Paul in Ephesus

19 While Apollos was at Corinth,^b Paul took the road through the interior and arrived at Ephesus.^c There he found some disciples² and asked them, “Did you receive the Holy Spirit when^b you believed?”

They answered, “No, we have not even heard that there is a Holy Spirit.”

³So Paul asked, “Then what baptism did you receive?”

“John’s baptism,” they replied.

⁴Paul said, “John’s baptism was a baptism of repentance. He told the people to believe in the one coming after him, that is, in Jesus.”^d ⁵On hearing this, they were baptized in the name of the Lord Jesus. ⁶When Paul placed his hands on them,^e the Holy Spirit came on them,^f and they spoke in tongues^g and prophesied. ⁷There were about twelve men in all.

⁸Paul entered the synagogue^h and spoke boldly there for three months, arguing persuasively about the kingdom of God.ⁱ ⁹But some of them^j became obstinate; they refused to believe and publicly maligned the Way.^k So Paul left them. He took the disciples^l with him and had discussions daily in the lecture hall of Tyrannus. ¹⁰This went on for two years,^m so that all the Jews and Greeks who lived in the province of Asiaⁿ heard the word of the Lord.

¹¹God did extraordinary miracles^o through Paul, ¹²so that even handkerchiefs and aprons that had touched him were taken to the sick, and their

18:27 ^xver 12
^yver 18
18:28 ^zAc 17:2
^aver 5; Ac 9:22
19:1 ^bAc 18:1
^cAc 18:19
19:4 ^dJn 1:7;
Ac 13:24, 25
19:6 ^eAc 6:6;
8:17 ^fAc 2:4
9 Mk 16:17;
Ac 10:46
19:8 ^hAc 9:20
ⁱAc 1:3; 28:23
19:9 ^jAc 14:4
^kver 23;
Ac 9:12 ^lver 30;
Ac 11:26
19:10
^mAc 20:31
ⁿver 22, 26, 27
19:11 ^oAc 8:13

^a 25 Or with fervor in the Spirit ^b 2 Or after

^c 6 Or other languages

illnesses were cured^p and the evil spirits left them.

¹³Some Jews who went around driving out evil spirits^q tried to invoke the name of the Lord Jesus over those who were demon-possessed. They would say, “In the name of the Jesus^r whom Paul preaches, I command you to come out.” ¹⁴Seven sons of Sceva, a Jewish chief priest, were doing this. ¹⁵One day the evil spirit answered them, “Jesus I know, and Paul I know about, but who are you?” ¹⁶Then the man who had the evil spirit jumped on them and overpowered them all. He gave them such a beating that they ran out of the house naked and bleeding.

¹⁷When this became known to the Jews and Greeks living in Ephesus,^s they were all seized with fear,^t and the name of the Lord Jesus was held in high honor. ¹⁸Many of those who believed now came and openly confessed what they had done. ¹⁹A number who had practiced sorcery brought their scrolls together and burned them publicly. When they calculated the value of the scrolls, the total came to fifty thousand drachmas.^u ²⁰In this way the word of the Lord spread widely and grew in power.^u

²¹After all this had happened, Paul decided^b to go to Jerusalem,^v passing through Macedonia^w and Achaia.^x “After I have been there,” he said, “I must visit Rome also.”^y ²²He sent two of his helpers,^z Timothy^a and Erastus,^b to Macedonia, while he stayed in the province of Asia^c a little longer.

The Riot in Ephesus

²³About that time there arose a great disturbance about the Way.^d ²⁴A silversmith named Demetrius, who made silver shrines of Artemis, brought in a lot of business for the craftsmen there. ²⁵He called them together, along with the workers in related trades, and said: “You know, my friends, that we receive a good income from this business.^e ²⁶And you see and hear how this fellow Paul has convinced and led astray large numbers of people here in Ephesus^f and in practically the whole province of

19:12 ^pAc 5:15
19:13 ^qMt 12:27
^rMk 9:38
19:17 ^sAc 18:19
^tAc 5:5, 11
19:20 ^uAc 6:7;
12:24
19:21
^vAc 20:16,
22; Ro 15:25
^wAc 16:9
^xAc 18:12
^yRo 15:24, 28
19:22 ^zAc 13:5
^aAc 16:1
^bRo 16:23;
2Ti 4:20
^cver 10, 26, 27
19:23 ^dAc 9:2
19:25
^eAc 16:16,
19, 20
19:26 ^fAc 18:19

9Dt 4:28;
Ps 115:4;
Isa 44:10-20;
Jer 10:3-5;
Ac 17:29;
1Co 8:4;
Rev 9:20
19:28
^hAc 18:19
19:29 ⁱAc 20:4;
Ro 16:23;
1Co 1:14
^jAc 20:4;
27:2; Col 4:10;
Phm 24
^kAc 16:9
19:32 ^lAc 21:34
19:33 ^mAc 12:17
19:35 ⁿAc 18:19
19:37 ^oRo 2:22
19:38 ^pAc 13:7,
8, 12

Asia. He says that gods made by human hands are no gods at all.⁹ ²⁷There is danger not only that our trade will lose its good name, but also that the temple of the great goddess Artemis will be discredited; and the goddess herself, who is worshiped throughout the province of Asia and the world, will be robbed of her divine majesty.”

²⁸When they heard this, they were furious and began shouting: “Great is Artemis of the Ephesians!”^h ²⁹Soon the whole city was in an uproar. The people seized Gaiusⁱ and Aristarchus,^j Paul’s traveling companions from Macedonia,^k and all of them rushed into the theater together. ³⁰Paul wanted to appear before the crowd, but the disciples would not let him. ³¹Even some of the officials of the province, friends of Paul, sent him a message begging him not to venture into the theater.

³²The assembly was in confusion: Some were shouting one thing, some another.^l Most of the people did not even know why they were there. ³³The Jews in the crowd pushed Alexander to the front, and they shouted instructions to him. He motioned^m for silence in order to make a defense before the people. ³⁴But when they realized he was a Jew, they all shouted in unison for about two hours: “Great is Artemis of the Ephesians!”

³⁵The city clerk quieted the crowd and said: “Fellow Ephesians,ⁿ doesn’t all the world know that the city of Ephesus is the guardian of the temple of the great Artemis and of her image, which fell from heaven? ³⁶Therefore, since these facts are undeniable, you ought to calm down and not do anything rash. ³⁷You have brought these men here, though they have neither robbed temples^o nor blasphemed our goddess. ³⁸If, then, Demetrius and his fellow craftsmen have a grievance against anybody, the courts are open and there are proconsuls.^p They can press charges. ³⁹If there is anything further you want to bring up, it must be settled in a legal assembly. ⁴⁰As it is, we are in danger of being charged

^a 19 A drachma was a silver coin worth about a day’s wages. ^b 21 Or *decided in the Spirit*

with rioting because of what happened today. In that case we would not be able to account for this commotion, since there is no reason for it.”⁴¹ After he had said this, he dismissed the assembly.

Through Macedonia and Greece

20 When the uproar had ended, Paul sent for the disciples^q and, after encouraging them, said goodbye and set out for Macedonia.^r ²He traveled through that area, speaking many words of encouragement to the people, and finally arrived in Greece,³ where he stayed three months. Because some Jews had plotted against him^s just as he was about to sail for Syria, he decided to go back through Macedonia.^t ⁴He was accompanied by Sopater son of Pyrrhus from Berea, Aristarchus^u and Secundus from Thessalonica,^v Gaius^w from Derbe, Timothy^x also, and Tychicus^y and Trophimus^z from the province of Asia. ⁵These men went on ahead and waited for us^a at Troas.^b ⁶But we sailed from Philippi^c after the Festival of Unleavened Bread, and five days later joined the others at Troas,^d where we stayed seven days.

Eutychus Raised From the Dead at Troas

⁷On the first day of the week^e we came together to break bread. Paul spoke to the people and, because he intended to leave the next day, kept on talking until midnight. ⁸There were many lamps in the upstairs room^f where we were meeting. ⁹Seated in a window was a young man named Eutychus, who was sinking into a deep sleep as Paul talked on and on. When he was sound asleep, he fell to the ground from the third story and was picked up dead. ¹⁰Paul went down, threw himself on the young man^g and put his arms around him. “Don’t be alarmed,” he said. “He’s alive!”^h ¹¹Then he went upstairs again and broke breadⁱ and ate. After talking until daylight, he left. ¹²The people took the young man home alive and were greatly comforted.

20:1 ^qAc 11:26
^rAc 16:9
 20:3 ^sver 19;
 Ac 9:23, 24;
 23:12, 15, 30;
 25:3; 2Co 11:26
^tAc 16:9
 20:4 ^uAc 19:29
^vAc 17:1
^wAc 19:29
^xAc 16:1
^yEph 6:21;
 Col 4:7;
 2Ti 4:12;
 Titus 3:12
^zAc 21:29;
 2Ti 4:20
 20:5 ^aAc 16:10
^bAc 16:8
 20:6 ^cAc 16:12
^dAc 16:8
 20:7 ^e1Co 16:2;
 Rev 1:10
 20:8 ^fAc 1:13
 20:10
^g1Ki 17:21;
 2Ki 4:34
^hMt 9:23, 24
 20:11 ⁱver 7

20:15 ^jver 17;
 2Ti 4:20
 20:16
^kAc 18:19
^lAc 19:21
^mAc 2:1;
 1Co 16:8
 20:17 ⁿAc 11:30
 20:18
^oAc 18:19-21;
 19:1-41
 20:19 ^pver 3
 20:20 ^qver 27
 20:21 ^rAc 18:5
^sAc 2:38
^tAc 24:24;
 26:18; Eph 1:15;
 Col 2:5; Phm 5
 20:22 ^uver 16
 20:23 ^vAc 21:4
^wAc 9:16
 20:24
^xAc 21:13
^y2Co 4:1
^zGal 1:1;
 Titus 1:3
 20:25 ^aver 38
 20:26 ^bAc 18:6
 20:27 ^cver 20
 20:28 ^d1Pe 5:2

Paul's Farewell to the Ephesian Elders

¹³We went on ahead to the ship and sailed for Assos, where we were going to take Paul aboard. He had made this arrangement because he was going there on foot. ¹⁴When he met us at Assos, we took him aboard and went on to Mitylene. ¹⁵The next day we set sail from there and arrived off Chios. The day after that we crossed over to Samos, and on the following day arrived at Miletus.^j ¹⁶Paul had decided to sail past Ephesus^k to avoid spending time in the province of Asia, for he was in a hurry to reach Jerusalem,^l if possible, by the day of Pentecost.^m

¹⁷From Miletus, Paul sent to Ephesus for the eldersⁿ of the church. ¹⁸When they arrived, he said to them: “You know how I lived the whole time I was with you,^o from the first day I came into the province of Asia. ¹⁹I served the Lord with great humility and with tears and in the midst of severe testing by the plots of my Jewish opponents.^p ²⁰You know that I have not hesitated to preach anything^q that would be helpful to you but have taught you publicly and from house to house. ²¹I have declared to both Jews^r and Greeks that they must turn to God in repentance^s and have faith in our Lord Jesus.^t

²²“And now, compelled by the Spirit, I am going to Jerusalem,^u not knowing what will happen to me there. ²³I only know that in every city the Holy Spirit warns me^v that prison and hardships are facing me.^w ²⁴However, I consider my life worth nothing to me;^x my only aim is to finish the race and complete the task^y the Lord Jesus has given me^z — the task of testifying to the good news of God’s grace.

²⁵“Now I know that none of you among whom I have gone about preaching the kingdom will ever see me again.^a ²⁶Therefore, I declare to you today that I am innocent of the blood of any of you.^b ²⁷For I have not hesitated to proclaim to you the whole will of God.^c ²⁸Keep watch over yourselves and all the flock of which the Holy Spirit has made you overseers.^d

Be shepherds of the church of God,^a which he bought with his own blood.^b ²⁹I know that after I leave, savage wolves^c will come in among you and will not spare the flock.^f ³⁰Even from your own number men will arise and distort the truth in order to draw away disciples^g after them. ³¹So be on your guard! Remember that for three years^h I never stopped warning each of you night and day with tears.ⁱ

³²“Now I commit you to God^j and to the word of his grace, which can build you up and give you an inheritance^k among all those who are sanctified.^l ³³I have not coveted anyone’s silver or gold or clothing.^m ³⁴You yourselves know that these hands of mine have supplied my own needs and the needs of my companions.ⁿ ³⁵In everything I did, I showed you that by this kind of hard work we must help the weak, remembering the words the Lord Jesus himself said: **‘It is more blessed to give than to receive.’**”

³⁶When Paul had finished speaking, he knelt down with all of them and prayed.^o ³⁷They all wept as they embraced him and kissed him.^p ³⁸What grieved them most was his statement that they would never see his face again.^q Then they accompanied him to the ship.

On to Jerusalem

21 After we^r had torn ourselves away from them, we put out to sea and sailed straight to Kos. The next day we went to Rhodes and from there to Patara. ²We found a ship crossing over to Phoenicia,^s went on board and set sail. ³After sighting Cyprus and passing to the south of it, we sailed on to Syria. We landed at Tyre, where our ship was to unload its cargo. ⁴We sought out the disciples^t there and stayed with them seven days. Through the Spirit^u they urged Paul not to go on to Jerusalem. ⁵When it was time to leave, we left and continued on our way. All of them, including wives and children, accompanied us out of the city, and there on the beach we knelt to pray.^v ⁶After saying goodbye to each other,

20:29 ^e Mt 7:15
^f ver 28
20:30
^g Ac 11:26
20:31
^h Ac 19:10
ⁱ ver 19
20:32
^j Ac 14:23
^k Eph 1:14;
Col 1:12; 3:24;
Heb 9:15;
1Pe 1:4
^l Ac 26:18
20:33
^m 1Sa 12:3;
1Co 9:12;
2Co 7:2; 11:9;
12:14-17
20:34 ⁿ Ac 18:3
20:36
^o Lk 22:41;
Ac 21:5
20:37
^p Lk 15:20
20:38 ^q ver 25
21:1 ^r Ac 16:10
21:2 ^s Ac 11:19
21:4 ^t Ac 11:26
^u ver 11;
Ac 20:23
21:5 ^v Ac 20:36

21:7 ^w Ac 12:20
^x Ac 1:16
21:8 ^y Ac 8:40
^z Ac 6:5; 8:5-40
^a Eph 4:11;
2Ti 4:5
21:9 ^b Lk 2:36;
Ac 2:17
21:10 ^c Ac 11:28
21:11 ^d ver 33
^e 1Ki 22:11
21:13 ^f Ac 20:24
^g Ac 9:16
21:16 ^h Ac 8:40
ⁱ ver 3, 4
21:17 ^j Ac 15:4
21:18 ^k Ac 15:13
^l Ac 11:30
21:19
^m Ac 14:27
ⁿ Ac 1:17
21:20
^o Ac 22:3;
Ro 10:2;
Gal 1:14
^p Ac 15:1, 5

we went aboard the ship, and they returned home.

⁷We continued our voyage from Tyre^w and landed at Ptolemais, where we greeted the brothers and sisters^x and stayed with them for a day. ⁸Leaving the next day, we reached Caesarea^y and stayed at the house of Philip^z the evangelist,^a one of the Seven. ⁹He had four unmarried daughters who prophesied.^b

¹⁰After we had been there a number of days, a prophet named Agabus^c came down from Judea. ¹¹Coming over to us, he took Paul’s belt, tied his own hands and feet with it and said, “The Holy Spirit says, ‘In this way the Jewish leaders in Jerusalem will bind^d the owner of this belt and will hand him over to the Gentiles.’”^e

¹²When we heard this, we and the people there pleaded with Paul not to go up to Jerusalem. ¹³Then Paul answered, “Why are you weeping and breaking my heart? I am ready not only to be bound, but also to die^f in Jerusalem for the name of the Lord Jesus.”^g ¹⁴When he would not be dissuaded, we gave up and said, “The Lord’s will be done.”

¹⁵After this, we started on our way up to Jerusalem. ¹⁶Some of the disciples from Caesarea^h accompanied us and brought us to the home of Mnason, where we were to stay. He was a man from Cyprusⁱ and one of the early disciples.

Paul’s Arrival at Jerusalem

¹⁷When we arrived at Jerusalem, the brothers and sisters received us warmly.^j ¹⁸The next day Paul and the rest of us went to see James,^k and all the elders^l were present. ¹⁹Paul greeted them and reported in detail what God had done among the Gentiles^m through his ministry.ⁿ

²⁰When they heard this, they praised God. Then they said to Paul: “You see, brother, how many thousands of Jews have believed, and all of them are zealous^o for the law.^p ²¹They have been informed that you teach all the Jews who live among the

^a 28 Many manuscripts of the Lord

^b 28 Or with the blood of his own Son

Gentiles to turn away from Moses,⁴ telling them not to circumcise their children^r or live according to our customs.⁵ ²²What shall we do? They will certainly hear that you have come, ²³so do what we tell you. There are four men with us who have made a vow.^t ²⁴Take these men, join in their purification rites^u and pay their expenses, so that they can have their heads shaved.^v Then everyone will know there is no truth in these reports about you, but that you yourself are living in obedience to the law. ²⁵As for the Gentile believers, we have written to them our decision that they should abstain from food sacrificed to idols, from blood, from the meat of strangled animals and from sexual immorality.”^w

²⁶The next day Paul took the men and purified himself along with them. Then he went to the temple to give notice of the date when the days of purification would end and the offering would be made for each of them.^x

Paul Arrested

²⁷When the seven days were nearly over, some Jews from the province of Asia saw Paul at the temple. They stirred up the whole crowd and seized him,^y ²⁸shouting, “Fellow Israelites, help us! This is the man who teaches everyone everywhere against our people and our law and this place. And besides, he has brought Greeks into the temple and defiled this holy place.”^z ²⁹(They had previously seen Trophimus^a the Ephesian^b in the city with Paul and assumed that Paul had brought him into the temple.)

³⁰The whole city was aroused, and the people came running from all directions. Seizing Paul,^c they dragged him^d from the temple, and immediately the gates were shut. ³¹While they were trying to kill him, news reached the commander of the Roman troops that the whole city of Jerusalem was in an uproar. ³²He at once took some officers and soldiers and ran down to the crowd. When the rioters saw the commander and his soldiers, they stopped beating Paul.^e

21:21 ^qver 28
^rAc 15:19-21;
 1Co 7:18, 19
^sAc 6:14
 21:23 ^tAc 18:18
 21:24 ^uver 26;
 Ac 24:18
^vAc 18:18
 21:25
^wAc 15:20, 29
 21:26
^xNu 6:13-20;
 Ac 24:18
 21:27
^yAc 24:18;
 26:21
 21:28
^zMt 24:15;
 Ac 24:5, 6
 21:29 ^aAc 20:4
^bAc 18:19
 21:30
^cAc 26:21
^dAc 16:19
 21:32
^eAc 23:27

21:33 ^fver 11
^gAc 12:6
^hAc 20:23;
 Eph 6:20;
 2Ti 2:9
 21:34 ⁱAc 19:32
^jver 37;
 Ac 23:10, 16, 32
 21:35 ^kver 40
 21:36
^lLk 23:18;
 Jn 19:15;
 Ac 22:22
 21:37 ^mver 34
 21:38
ⁿMt 24:26
^oAc 5:36
 21:39 ^pAc 9:11
^qAc 22:3
 21:40 ^rAc 12:17
^sJn 5:2
 22:1 ^tAc 7:2
 22:2 ^uAc 21:40
 22:3 ^vAc 21:39
^wAc 9:11
^xLk 10:39
^yAc 5:34
^zAc 26:5
^aAc 21:20
 22:4 ^bAc 8:3
^cver 19, 20
 22:5 ^dLk 22:66
^eAc 13:26
^fAc 9:2

³³The commander came up and arrested him and ordered him to be bound^f with two^g chains.^h Then he asked who he was and what he had done. ³⁴Some in the crowd shouted one thing and some another,ⁱ and since the commander could not get at the truth because of the uproar, he ordered that Paul be taken into the barracks.^j ³⁵When Paul reached the steps,^k the violence of the mob was so great he had to be carried by the soldiers. ³⁶The crowd that followed kept shouting, “Get rid of him!”^l

Paul Speaks to the Crowd

22:3-16pp — Ac 9:1-22; 26:9-18

³⁷As the soldiers were about to take Paul into the barracks,^m he asked the commander, “May I say something to you?”

“Do you speak Greek?” he replied. ³⁸“Aren’t you the Egyptian who started a revolt and led four thousand terrorists out into the wildernessⁿ some time ago?”^o

³⁹Paul answered, “I am a Jew, from Tarsus^p in Cilicia,^q a citizen of no ordinary city. Please let me speak to the people.”

⁴⁰After receiving the commander’s permission, Paul stood on the steps and motioned^r to the crowd. When they were all silent, he said to them **22** in Aramaic:^s ¹“Brothers and fathers,^t listen now to my defense.”

²When they heard him speak to them in Aramaic,^u they became very quiet.

Then Paul said: ³“I am a Jew,^v born in Tarsus^w of Cilicia, but brought up in this city. I studied under^x Gamaliel^y and was thoroughly trained in the law of our ancestors.^z I was just as zealous^a for God as any of you are today. ⁴I persecuted^b the followers of this Way to their death, arresting both men and women and throwing them into prison,^c ⁵as the high priest and all the Council^d can themselves testify. I even obtained letters from them to their associates^e in Damascus,^f and went there to bring these

^a 40 Or possibly *Hebrew*; also in 22:2

people as prisoners to Jerusalem to be punished.

⁶“About noon as I came near Damascus, suddenly a bright light from heaven flashed around me.⁹ ⁷I fell to the ground and heard a voice say to me, ‘Saul! Saul! Why do you persecute me?’

⁸“Who are you, Lord?” I asked.

⁹“I am Jesus of Nazareth, whom you are persecuting,” he replied. ⁹My companions saw the light,^h but they did not understand the voiceⁱ of him who was speaking to me.

¹⁰“What shall I do, Lord?” I asked.

¹¹“Get up,” the Lord said, “and go into Damascus. There you will be told all that you have been assigned to do.”^j

¹¹My companions led me by the hand into Damascus, because the brilliance of the light had blinded me.^k

¹²“A man named Ananias came to see me.^l He was a devout observer of the law and highly respected by all the Jews living there.^m ¹³He stood beside me and said, ‘Brother Saul, receive your sight!’ And at that very moment I was able to see him.

¹⁴“Then he said: ‘The God of our ancestorsⁿ has chosen you to know his will and to see^o the Righteous One^p and to hear words from his mouth. ¹⁵You will be his witness^q to all people of what you have seen and heard. ¹⁶And now what are you waiting for? Get up, be baptized^r and wash your sins away,^s calling on his name.’^t

¹⁷“When I returned to Jerusalem^u and was praying at the temple, I fell into a trance^v ¹⁸and saw the Lord speaking to me. ‘Quick!’ he said. ‘Leave Jerusalem immediately, because the people here will not accept your testimony about me.’

¹⁹“‘Lord,’ I replied, ‘these people know that I went from one synagogue to another to imprison^w and beat^x those who believe in you. ²⁰And when the blood of your martyr^a Stephen was shed, I stood there giving my approval and guarding the clothes of those who were killing him.’^y

²¹“Then the Lord said to me, ‘Go; I will send you far away to the Gentiles.’”^z

22:6 ⁹Ac 9:3
22:9 ^hAc 26:13
ⁱAc 9:7
22:10
^jAc 16:30
22:11 ^kAc 9:8
22:12 ^lAc 9:17
^mAc 10:22
22:14 ⁿAc 3:13
^oCo 9:11; 15:8
^pAc 7:52
22:15
^qAc 23:11; 26:16
22:16 ^rAc 2:38
^sHeb 10:22
^tRo 10:13
22:17 ^uAc 9:26
^vAc 10:10
22:19 ^wver 4;
Ac 8:3
^xMt 10:17
22:20
^yAc 7:57-60;
8:1
22:21 ^zAc 9:15;
13:46

Paul the Roman Citizen

²²The crowd listened to Paul until he said this. Then they raised their voices and shouted, “Rid the earth of him!”^a He’s not fit to live!”^b

²³As they were shouting and throwing off their cloaks^c and flinging dust into the air,^d ²⁴the commander ordered that Paul be taken into the barracks.^e He directed^f that he be flogged and interrogated in order to find out why the people were shouting at him like this. ²⁵As they stretched him out to flog him, Paul said to the centurion standing there, “Is it legal for you to flog a Roman citizen who hasn’t even been found guilty?”^g

²⁶When the centurion heard this, he went to the commander and reported it. “What are you going to do?” he asked. “This man is a Roman citizen.”

²⁷The commander went to Paul and asked, “Tell me, are you a Roman citizen?”

“Yes, I am,” he answered.

²⁸Then the commander said, “I had to pay a lot of money for my citizenship.”

“But I was born a citizen,” Paul replied.

²⁹Those who were about to interrogate him withdrew immediately. The commander himself was alarmed when he realized that he had put Paul, a Roman citizen,^h in chains.

Paul Before the Sanhedrin

³⁰The commander wanted to find out exactly why Paul was being accused by the Jews.ⁱ So the next day he released him^j and ordered the chief priests and all the members of the Sanhedrin^k to assemble. Then he brought Paul and had him stand before them.

23 Paul looked straight at the Sanhedrin^l and said, “My brothers,^m I have fulfilled my duty to God in all good conscienceⁿ to this day.” ²At this the high priest Ananias^o ordered those standing near Paul to strike him on the mouth.^p ³Then Paul said to him, “God will strike you,

22:22
^aAc 21:36
^bAc 25:24
22:23 ^cAc 7:58
^d2Sa 16:13
22:24
^eAc 21:34
^fver 29
22:25
^gAc 16:37
22:29 ^hver 24;
25; Ac 16:38
22:30
ⁱAc 23:28
^jAc 21:33
^kMt 5:22
23:1 ^lAc 22:30
^mAc 22:5
ⁿAc 24:16;
1Co 4:4;
2Co 1:12;
2Ti 1:3;
Heb 13:18
23:2 ^oAc 24:1
P Jn 18:22

^a 20 Or witness

you whitewashed wall!^q You sit there to judge me according to the law, yet you yourself violate the law by commanding that I be struck!”^r

⁴Those who were standing near Paul said, “How dare you insult God’s high priest!”

⁵Paul replied, “Brothers, I did not realize that he was the high priest; for it is written: ‘Do not speak evil about the ruler of your people.’^a”^s

⁶Then Paul, knowing that some of them were Sadducees and the others Pharisees, called out in the Sanhedrin, “My brothers,^t I am a Pharisee,^u descended from Pharisees. I stand on trial because of the hope of the resurrection of the dead.”^v ⁷When he said this, a dispute broke out between the Pharisees and the Sadducees, and the assembly was divided. ⁸(The Sadducees say that there is no resurrection,^w and that there are neither angels nor spirits, but the Pharisees believe all these things.)

⁹There was a great uproar, and some of the teachers of the law who were Pharisees^x stood up and argued vigorously. “We find nothing wrong with this man,”^y they said. “What if a spirit or an angel has spoken to him?”^z ¹⁰The dispute became so violent that the commander was afraid Paul would be torn to pieces by them. He ordered the troops to go down and take him away from them by force and bring him into the barracks.^a

¹¹The following night the Lord stood near Paul and said, “**Take courage!^b As you have testified about me in Jerusalem, so you must also testify in Rome.**”^c

The Plot to Kill Paul

¹²The next morning some Jews formed a conspiracy and bound themselves with an oath not to eat or drink until they had killed Paul.^d ¹³More than forty men were involved in this plot. ¹⁴They went to the chief priests and the elders and said, “We have taken a solemn oath not to eat anything until we have killed Paul.”^e ¹⁵Now then, you and the Sanhedrin^f petition the commander to bring him before you on the pretext of wanting

23:3 ^qMt 23:27
^rLev 19:15;
Dt 25:1, 2;
Jn 7:51
23:5 ^sEx 22:28
23:6 ^tAc 22:5
^uAc 26:5;
Php 3:5
^vAc 24:15, 21;
26:8
23:8
^wMt 22:23
23:9 ^xMk 2:16
^yver 29;
Ac 25:25; 26:31
^zAc 22:7, 17, 18
23:10
^aAc 21:34
23:11 ^bAc 18:9
^cAc 19:21;
28:23
23:12 ^dver 14,
21, 30; Ac 25:3
23:14 ^ever 12
23:15 ^fver 1;
Ac 22:30

more accurate information about his case. We are ready to kill him before he gets here.”

¹⁶But when the son of Paul’s sister heard of this plot, he went into the barracks^g and told Paul.

¹⁷Then Paul called one of the centurions and said, “Take this young man to the commander; he has something to tell him.” ¹⁸So he took him to the commander.

The centurion said, “Paul, the prisoner,^h sent for me and asked me to bring this young man to you because he has something to tell you.”

¹⁹The commander took the young man by the hand, drew him aside and asked, “What is it you want to tell me?”

²⁰He said: “Some Jews have agreed to ask you to bring Paul before the Sanhedrinⁱ tomorrow on the pretext of wanting more accurate information about him.^j ²¹Don’t give in to them, because more than forty^k of them are waiting in ambush for him. They have taken an oath not to eat or drink until they have killed him.^l They are ready now, waiting for your consent to their request.”

²²The commander dismissed the young man with this warning: “Don’t tell anyone that you have reported this to me.”

Paul Transferred to Caesarea

²³Then he called two of his centurions and ordered them, “Get ready a detachment of two hundred soldiers, seventy horsemen and two hundred spearmen^b to go to Caesarea^m at nine tonight.” ²⁴Provide horses for Paul so that he may be taken safely to Governor Felix.”^o

²⁵He wrote a letter as follows:

²⁶Claudius Lysias,

To His Excellency,^p Governor Felix:

Greetings.^q

²⁷This man was seized by the Jews and they were about to

23:16 ^gver 10;
Ac 21:34
23:18 ^hEph 3:1
23:20 ⁱver 1
^jver 14, 15
23:21 ^kver 13
^lver 12, 14
23:23
^mAc 8:40
ⁿver 33
23:24 ^over 26,
33; Ac 24:1-3,
10; 25:14
23:26 ^pLk 1:3;
Ac 24:3; 26:25
^qAc 15:23

^a 5 Exodus 22:28 ^b 23 The meaning of the Greek for this word is uncertain.

kill him,^r but I came with my troops and rescued him,^s for I had learned that he is a Roman citizen.^t ²⁸I wanted to know why they were accusing him, so I brought him to their Sanhedrin.^u ²⁹I found that the accusation had to do with questions about their law,^v but there was no charge against him^w that deserved death or imprisonment. ³⁰When I was informed^x of a plot^y to be carried out against the man, I sent him to you at once. I also ordered his accusers^z to present to you their case against him.

³¹So the soldiers, carrying out their orders, took Paul with them during the night and brought him as far as Antipatris. ³²The next day they let the cavalry^a go on with him, while they returned to the barracks.^b ³³When the cavalry^c arrived in Caesarea,^d they delivered the letter to the governor^e and handed Paul over to him. ³⁴The governor read the letter and asked what province he was from. Learning that he was from Cilicia,^f ³⁵he said, “I will hear your case when your accusers^g get here.” Then he ordered that Paul be kept under guard^h in Herod’s palace.

Paul’s Trial Before Felix

24 Five days later the high priest Ananiasⁱ went down to Caesarea with some of the elders and a lawyer named Tertullus, and they brought their charges^j against Paul before the governor.^k ²When Paul was called in, Tertullus presented his case before Felix: “We have enjoyed a long period of peace under you, and your foresight has brought about reforms in this nation. ³Everywhere and in every way, most excellent^l Felix, we acknowledge this with profound gratitude. ⁴But in order not to weary you further, I would request that you be kind enough to hear us briefly.

⁵“We have found this man to be a troublemaker, stirring up riots^m among the Jewsⁿ all over the world. He is a ringleader of the Nazarene^o

23:27 ^rAc 21:32
^sAc 21:33
^tAc 22:25-29
^uAc 22:30
^vAc 18:15;
^w25:19 ^xver 9;
^yAc 26:31
^z23:30 ^xver 20,
²¹ ^yAc 20:3
^aver 35;
^bAc 24:19; 25:16
^c23:32 ^aver 23
^dAc 21:34
^e23:33 ^cver 23,
^f24 ^dAc 8:40
^gver 26
^h23:34 ^fAc 6:9;
ⁱ21:39
^j23:35 ^gver 30;
^kAc 24:19; 25:16
^lAc 24:27
^m24:1 ⁱAc 23:2
ⁿAc 23:30, 35
^oAc 23:24
^p24:3 ⁱLk 1:3;
^qAc 23:26; 26:25
^r24:5
^sAc 16:20;
^t17:6 ⁿAc 21:28
^uMk 1:24

^pver 14;
^qAc 26:5; 28:22
^r24:6 ^qAc 21:28
^s24:9 ^r1Th 2:16
^t24:10
^uAc 23:24
^v24:11 ^fAc 21:27;
^wver 1
^x24:12
^yAc 25:8; 28:17
^zver 18
^a24:13 ^wAc 25:7
^b24:14 ^xAc 3:13
^cAc 9:2 ^zver 5
^dAc 26:6, 22;
^e28:23
^f24:15 ^bAc 23:6;
^g28:20 ^cDa 12:2;
^hJn 5:28, 29
ⁱ24:16 ^dAc 23:1
^j24:17
^kAc 11:29, 30;
^lRo 15:25-28,
^m31; 1Co 16:1-4,
ⁿ15; 2Co 8:1-4;
^oGal 2:10
^p24:18 ^fAc 21:26
^qver 12
^r24:19
^sAc 23:30
^t24:21 ⁱAc 23:6

sect^p and even tried to desecrate the temple;^q so we seized him. ^[7]^a ⁸By examining him yourself you will be able to learn the truth about all these charges we are bringing against him.”

⁹The other Jews joined in the accusation,^r asserting that these things were true.

¹⁰When the governor^s motioned for him to speak, Paul replied: “I know that for a number of years you have been a judge over this nation; so I gladly make my defense. ¹¹You can easily verify that no more than twelve days^t ago I went up to Jerusalem to worship. ¹²My accusers did not find me arguing with anyone at the temple,^u or stirring up a crowd^v in the synagogues or anywhere else in the city. ¹³And they cannot prove to you the charges they are now making against me.^w ¹⁴However, I admit that I worship the God of our ancestors^x as a follower of the Way,^y which they call a sect.^z I believe everything that is in accordance with the Law and that is written in the Prophets,^a ¹⁵and I have the same hope in God as these men themselves have, that there will be a resurrection^b of both the righteous and the wicked.^c ¹⁶So I strive always to keep my conscience clear^d before God and man.

¹⁷“After an absence of several years, I came to Jerusalem to bring my people gifts for the poor^e and to present offerings. ¹⁸I was ceremonially clean^f when they found me in the temple courts doing this. There was no crowd with me, nor was I involved in any disturbance.^g ¹⁹But there are some Jews from the province of Asia, who ought to be here before you and bring charges if they have anything against me.^h ²⁰Or these who are here should state what crime they found in me when I stood before the Sanhedrin — ²¹unless it was this one thing I shouted as I stood in their presence: ‘It is concerning the resurrection of the dead that I am on trial before you today.’”ⁱ

^a 6-8 Some manuscripts include here *him, and we would have judged him in accordance with our law.* ⁷But the commander Lysias came and took him from us with much violence, ⁸ordering his accusers to come before you.

²²Then Felix, who was well acquainted with the Way, adjourned the proceedings. “When Lysias the commander comes,” he said, “I will decide your case.” ²³He ordered the centurion to keep Paul under guard^j but to give him some freedom^k and permit his friends to take care of his needs.^l

²⁴Several days later Felix came with his wife Drusilla, who was Jewish. He sent for Paul and listened to him as he spoke about faith in Christ Jesus.^m ²⁵As Paul talked about righteousness, self-controlⁿ and the judgment^o to come, Felix was afraid and said, “That’s enough for now! You may leave. When I find it convenient, I will send for you.” ²⁶At the same time he was hoping that Paul would offer him a bribe, so he sent for him frequently and talked with him.

²⁷When two years had passed, Felix was succeeded by Porcius Festus,^p but because Felix wanted to grant a favor to the Jews,^q he left Paul in prison.^r

Paul’s Trial Before Festus

25 Three days after arriving in the province, Festus went up from Caesarea^s to Jerusalem, ²where the chief priests and the Jewish leaders appeared before him and presented the charges against Paul.^t ³They requested Festus, as a favor to them, to have Paul transferred to Jerusalem, for they were preparing an ambush to kill him along the way. ⁴Festus answered, “Paul is being held^u at Caesarea, and I myself am going there soon. ⁵Let some of your leaders come with me, and if the man has done anything wrong, they can press charges against him there.”

⁶After spending eight or ten days with them, Festus went down to Caesarea. The next day he convened the court^v and ordered that Paul be brought before him. ⁷When Paul came in, the Jews who had come down from Jerusalem stood around him. They brought many serious charges against him,^w but they could not prove them.^x

⁸Then Paul made his defense: “I

24:23

^jAc 23:35

^kAc 28:16

^lAc 23:16; 27:3

24:24

^mAc 20:21

24:25

ⁿGal 5:23;

^oPe 1:6

^pAc 10:42

24:27

^qAc 25:1, 4, 9,

14; ^rAc 12:3;

25:9; ^sAc 23:35;

25:14

25:1 ^tAc 8:40

25:2 ^uver 15;

Ac 24:1

25:4 ^vAc 24:23

25:6 ^wver 17

25:7 ^xMk 15:3;

Lk 23:2, 10;

Ac 24:5, 6

^yAc 24:13

have done nothing wrong against the Jewish law or against the temple^y or against Caesar.”

⁹Festus, wishing to do the Jews a favor,^z said to Paul, “Are you willing to go up to Jerusalem and stand trial before me there on these charges?”^a

¹⁰Paul answered: “I am now standing before Caesar’s court, where I ought to be tried. I have not done any wrong to the Jews, as you yourself know very well. ¹¹If, however, I am guilty of doing anything deserving death, I do not refuse to die. But if the charges brought against me by these Jews are not true, no one has the right to hand me over to them. I appeal to Caesar!”^b

¹²After Festus had conferred with his council, he declared: “You have appealed to Caesar. To Caesar you will go!”

Festus Consults King Agrippa

¹³A few days later King Agrippa and Bernice arrived at Caesarea^c to pay their respects to Festus. ¹⁴Since they were spending many days there, Festus discussed Paul’s case with the king. He said: “There is a man here whom Felix left as a prisoner.^d ¹⁵When I went to Jerusalem, the chief priests and the elders of the Jews brought charges against him^e and asked that he be condemned.

¹⁶“I told them that it is not the Roman custom to hand over anyone before they have faced their accusers and have had an opportunity to defend themselves against the charges.^f

¹⁷When they came here with me, I did not delay the case, but convened the court the next day and ordered the man to be brought in.^g ¹⁸When his accusers got up to speak, they did not charge him with any of the crimes I had expected. ¹⁹Instead, they had some points of dispute^h with him about their own religionⁱ and about a dead man named Jesus who Paul claimed was alive. ²⁰I was at a loss how to investigate such matters; so I asked if he would be willing to go to Jerusalem and stand trial there on these charges.^j ²¹But when Paul made his appeal to be held over for the

25:8 ^yAc 6:13;

24:12; 28:17

25:9 ^zAc 24:27

^aver 20

25:11 ^bver 21,

25; Ac 26:32;

28:19

25:13 ^cAc 8:40

25:14

^dAc 24:27

25:15 ^ever 2;

Ac 24:1

25:16 ^fver 4, 5;

Ac 23:30

25:17 ^gver 6, 10

25:19

^hAc 18:15;

23:29; ⁱAc 17:22

25:20 ^jver 9

Emperor's decision, I ordered him held until I could send him to Caesar."^k

²²Then Agrippa said to Festus, "I would like to hear this man myself."

He replied, "Tomorrow you will hear him."^l

Paul Before Agrippa

26:12-18pp — Ac 9:3-8; 22:6-11

²³The next day Agrippa and Bernice^m came with great pomp and entered the audience room with the high-ranking military officers and the prominent men of the city. At the command of Festus, Paul was brought in. ²⁴Festus said: "King Agrippa, and all who are present with us, you see this man! The whole Jewish communityⁿ has petitioned me about him in Jerusalem and here in Caesarea, shouting that he ought not to live any longer.^o ²⁵I found he had done nothing deserving of death,^p but because he made his appeal to the Emperor^q I decided to send him to Rome. ²⁶But I have nothing definite to write to His Majesty about him. Therefore I have brought him before all of you, and especially before you, King Agrippa, so that as a result of this investigation I may have something to write. ²⁷For I think it is unreasonable to send a prisoner on to Rome without specifying the charges against him."

26 Then Agrippa said to Paul, "You have permission to speak for yourself."^r

So Paul motioned with his hand and began his defense: ²"King Agrippa, I consider myself fortunate to stand before you today as I make my defense against all the accusations of the Jews, ³and especially so because you are well acquainted with all the Jewish customs^s and controversies.^t Therefore, I beg you to listen to me patiently.

⁴"The Jewish people all know the way I have lived ever since I was a child,^u from the beginning of my life in my own country, and also in Jerusalem. ⁵They have known me for a long time^v and can testify, if they are willing, that I conformed to the strictest sect of our religion, living as

25:21^k ver 11,12
25:22^l Ac 9:15
25:23^m ver 13;
Ac 26:30
25:24ⁿ ver 2,
3,7^o Ac 22:22
25:25^p Ac 23:9
^q ver 11
26:1^r Ac 9:15;
25:22
26:3^s ver 7;
Ac 6:14
^t Ac 25:19
26:4^u Gal 1:13,
14; Php 3:5
26:5^v Ac 22:3

^w Ac 23:6;
Php 3:5
26:6^x Ac 23:6;
24:15; 28:20
^y Ac 13:32;
Ro 15:8
26:7^z Jas 1:1
^a 1Th 3:10;
1Ti 5:5^b ver 2
26:8^c Ac 23:6
26:9^d 1Ti 1:13
^e Jn 16:2
^f Jn 15:21
26:10^g Ac 9:13
^h Ac 8:3; 9:2,14,
21ⁱ Ac 22:20
26:11^j Mt 10:17
26:14^k Ac 9:7
26:16^l Eze 2:1;
Da 10:11
^m Ac 22:14,15
26:17ⁿ Jer 1:8,
19^o Ac 9:15
26:18^p Isa 35:5
^q Isa 42:7,
16; Eph 5:8;
Col 1:13; 1Pe 2:9
^r Lk 24:47;
Ac 2:38
^s Ac 20:21,32

a Pharisee.^w ⁶And now it is because of my hope^x in what God has promised our ancestors^y that I am on trial today. ⁷This is the promise our twelve tribes^z are hoping to see fulfilled as they earnestly serve God day and night.^a King Agrippa, it is because of this hope that these Jews are accusing me.^b ⁸Why should any of you consider it incredible that God raises the dead?^c

⁹"I too was convinced^d that I ought to do all that was possible to oppose^e the name of Jesus of Nazareth.^f ¹⁰And that is just what I did in Jerusalem. On the authority of the chief priests I put many of the Lord's people^g in prison,^h and when they were put to death, I cast my vote against them.ⁱ ¹¹Many a time I went from one synagogue to another to have them punished,^j and I tried to force them to blaspheme. I was so obsessed with persecuting them that I even hunted them down in foreign cities.

¹²"On one of these journeys I was going to Damascus with the authority and commission of the chief priests. ¹³About noon, King Agrippa, as I was on the road, I saw a light from heaven, brighter than the sun, blazing around me and my companions. ¹⁴We all fell to the ground, and I heard a voice^k saying to me in Aramaic,^a 'Saul, Saul, why do you persecute me? It is hard for you to kick against the goads.'

¹⁵"Then I asked, 'Who are you, Lord?'

"'I am Jesus, whom you are persecuting,' the Lord replied. ¹⁶'Now get up and stand on your feet.^l I have appeared to you to appoint you as a servant and as a witness of what you have seen and will see of me.^m ¹⁷I will rescue youⁿ from your own people and from the Gentiles.^o I am sending you to them¹⁸ to open their eyes^p and turn them from darkness to light,^q and from the power of Satan to God, so that they may receive forgiveness of sins^r and a place among those who are sanctified by faith in me.'^s

¹⁹"So then, King Agrippa, I was not disobedient to the vision from

^a 14 Or Hebrew

heaven.²⁰ First to those in Damascus,^t then to those in Jerusalem^u and in all Judea, and then to the Gentiles,^v I preached that they should repent^w and turn to God and demonstrate their repentance by their deeds.^x ²¹That is why some Jews seized me^y in the temple courts and tried to kill me.^z ²²But God has helped me to this very day; so I stand here and testify to small and great alike. I am saying nothing beyond what the prophets and Moses said would happen^a — ²³that the Messiah would suffer and, as the first to rise from the dead,^b would bring the message of light to his own people and to the Gentiles.^c

²⁴At this point Festus interrupted Paul's defense. "You are out of your mind,^d Paul!" he shouted. "Your great learning^e is driving you insane."

²⁵"I am not insane, most excellent^f Festus," Paul replied. "What I am saying is true and reasonable. ²⁶The king is familiar with these things,^g and I can speak freely to him. I am convinced that none of this has escaped his notice, because it was not done in a corner. ²⁷King Agrippa, do you believe the prophets? I know you do."

²⁸Then Agrippa said to Paul, "Do you think that in such a short time you can persuade me to be a Christian?"^h

²⁹Paul replied, "Short time or long — I pray to God that not only you but all who are listening to me today may become what I am, except for these chains."ⁱ

³⁰The king rose, and with him the governor and Bernice^j and those sitting with them. ³¹After they left the room, they began saying to one another, "This man is not doing anything that deserves death or imprisonment."^k

³²Agrippa said to Festus, "This man could have been set free^l if he had not appealed to Caesar."^m

Paul Sails for Rome

27 When it was decided that weⁿ would sail for Italy,^o Paul and some other prisoners were handed over to a centurion named Julius, who belonged to the Imperial Reg-

26:20
^tAc 9:19-25
^uAc 9:26-29; 22:17-20
^vAc 9:15;
 13:46 ^wAc 3:19
^xMt 3:8; Lk 3:8
 26:21
^yAc 21:27,30
^zAc 21:31
 26:22
^aLk 24:27,44;
 Ac 10:43; 24:14
 26:23
^b1Co 15:20,23;
 Col 1:18; Rev 1:5
^cLk 2:32
 26:24
^dJn 10:20;
 1Co 4:10
^eJn 7:15
 26:25
^fAc 23:26
 26:26 ^gver 3
 26:28
^hAc 11:26
 26:29 ⁱAc 21:33
 26:30
^jAc 25:23
 26:31 ^kAc 23:9
 26:32
^lAc 28:18
^mAc 25:11
 27:1 ⁿAc 16:10
^oAc 18:2;
 25:12,25

^pAc 10:1
 27:2 ^qAc 2:9
^rAc 19:29
^sAc 16:9
^tAc 17:1
 27:3 ^uMt 11:21
^vver 43
^wAc 24:23;
 28:16
 27:4 ^xver 7
 27:5 ^yAc 6:9
 27:6 ^zAc 28:11
^aver 1
 27:7 ^bver 4
^cver 12,13,21
 27:9
^dLev 16:29-31;
 23:27-29;
 Nu 29:7
 27:10 ^ever 21
 27:14 ^fMk 4:37

iment.^p ²We boarded a ship from Adramyttium about to sail for ports along the coast of the province of Asia,^q and we put out to sea. Aristarchus,^r a Macedonian^s from Thessalonica,^t was with us.

³The next day we landed at Sidon;^u and Julius, in kindness to Paul,^v allowed him to go to his friends so they might provide for his needs.^w ⁴From there we put out to sea again and passed to the lee of Cyprus because the winds were against us.^x ⁵When we had sailed across the open sea off the coast of Cilicia^y and Pamphylia, we landed at Myra in Lycia. ⁶There the centurion found an Alexandrian ship^z sailing for Italy^a and put us on board. ⁷We made slow headway for many days and had difficulty arriving off Cnidus. When the wind did not allow us to hold our course,^b we sailed to the lee of Crete,^c opposite Salmone. ⁸We moved along the coast with difficulty and came to a place called Fair Havens, near the town of Lasea.

⁹Much time had been lost, and sailing had already become dangerous because by now it was after the Day of Atonement.^d So Paul warned them, ¹⁰"Men, I can see that our voyage is going to be disastrous and bring great loss to ship and cargo, and to our own lives also."^e ¹¹But the centurion, instead of listening to what Paul said, followed the advice of the pilot and of the owner of the ship. ¹²Since the harbor was unsuitable to winter in, the majority decided that we should sail on, hoping to reach Phoenix and winter there. This was a harbor in Crete, facing both southwest and northwest.

The Storm

¹³When a gentle south wind began to blow, they saw their opportunity; so they weighed anchor and sailed along the shore of Crete. ¹⁴Before very long, a wind of hurricane force,^f called the Northeaster, swept down from the island. ¹⁵The ship was caught by the storm and could not head into the wind; so we gave way

^q 9 That is, Yom Kippur

to it and were driven along. ¹⁶As we passed to the lee of a small island called Cauda, we were hardly able to make the lifeboat secure, ¹⁷so the men hoisted it aboard. Then they passed ropes under the ship itself to hold it together. Because they were afraid they would run aground⁹ on the sandbars of Syrtis, they lowered the sea anchor^a and let the ship be driven along. ¹⁸We took such a violent battering from the storm that the next day they began to throw the cargo overboard.^h ¹⁹On the third day, they threw the ship's tackle overboard with their own hands. ²⁰When neither sun nor stars appeared for many days and the storm continued raging, we finally gave up all hope of being saved.

²¹After they had gone a long time without food, Paul stood up before them and said: "Men, you should have taken my adviceⁱ not to sail from Crete;^j then you would have spared yourselves this damage and loss. ²²But now I urge you to keep up your courage,^k because not one of you will be lost; only the ship will be destroyed. ²³Last night an angel^l of the God to whom I belong and whom I serve^m stood beside meⁿ ²⁴and said, 'Do not be afraid, Paul. You must stand trial before Caesar;^o and God has graciously given you the lives of all who sail with you.'^p ²⁵So keep up your courage,^q men, for I have faith in God that it will happen just as he told me.^r ²⁶Nevertheless, we must run aground^s on some island."^t

The Shipwreck

²⁷On the fourteenth night we were still being driven across the Adriatic^b Sea, when about midnight the sailors sensed they were approaching land. ²⁸They took soundings and found that the water was a hundred and twenty feet^c deep. A short time later they took soundings again and found it was ninety feet^d deep. ²⁹Fearing that we would be dashed against the rocks, they dropped four anchors from the stern and prayed for daylight. ³⁰In an attempt to escape from

27:17 ⁹ver 26,
39
27:18 ^hver 19,
38; Jnh 1:5
27:21 ^lver 10
Jver 7
27:22 ^kver 25,
36
27:23 ^lAc 5:19
^mRo 1:9
ⁿAc 18:9; 23:11;
2Ti 4:17
27:24 ^oAc 23:11
^pver 44
27:25 ^qver 22,
36 ^rRo 4:20, 21
27:26 ^sver 17,
39 ^tAc 28:1

the ship, the sailors let the lifeboat^u down into the sea, pretending they were going to lower some anchors from the bow. ³¹Then Paul said to the centurion and the soldiers, "Unless these men stay with the ship, you cannot be saved."^v ³²So the soldiers cut the ropes that held the lifeboat and let it drift away.

³³Just before dawn Paul urged them all to eat. "For the last fourteen days," he said, "you have been in constant suspense and have gone without food — you haven't eaten anything. ³⁴Now I urge you to take some food. You need it to survive. Not one of you will lose a single hair from his head."^w ³⁵After he said this, he took some bread and gave thanks to God in front of them all. Then he broke it^x and began to eat. ³⁶They were all encouraged^y and ate some food themselves. ³⁷Altogether there were 276 of us on board. ³⁸When they had eaten as much as they wanted, they lightened the ship by throwing the grain into the sea.^z

³⁹When daylight came, they did not recognize the land, but they saw a bay with a sandy beach,^a where they decided to run the ship aground if they could. ⁴⁰Cutting loose the anchors,^b they left them in the sea and at the same time untied the ropes that held the rudders. Then they hoisted the foresail to the wind and made for the beach. ⁴¹But the ship struck a sandbar and ran aground. The bow stuck fast and would not move, and the stern was broken to pieces by the pounding of the surf.^c

⁴²The soldiers planned to kill the prisoners to prevent any of them from swimming away and escaping. ⁴³But the centurion wanted to spare Paul's life^d and kept them from carrying out their plan. He ordered those who could swim to jump overboard first and get to land. ⁴⁴The rest were to get there on planks or on other pieces of the ship. In this way everyone reached land safely.^e

^a 17 Or the sails ^b 27 In ancient times the name referred to an area extending well south of Italy. ^c 28 Or about 37 meters
^d 28 Or about 27 meters

27:30 ^uver 16
27:31 ^vver 24
27:34
^wMt 10:30
27:35
^xMt 14:19
27:36 ^yver 22,
25
27:38 ^zver 18;
Jnh 1:5
27:39 ^aAc 28:1
27:40 ^bver 29
27:41
^c2Co 11:25
27:43 ^dver 3
27:44 ^ever 22,
31

Paul Ashore on Malta

28 Once safely on shore, we^f found out that the island^g was called Malta. ²The islanders showed us unusual kindness. They built a fire and welcomed us all because it was raining and cold. ³Paul gathered a pile of brushwood and, as he put it on the fire, a viper, driven out by the heat, fastened itself on his hand. ⁴When the islanders saw the snake hanging from his hand,^h they said to each other, “This man must be a murderer; for though he escaped from the sea, the goddess Justice has not allowed him to live.”ⁱ ⁵But Paul shook the snake off into the fire and suffered no ill effects.^j ⁶The people expected him to swell up or suddenly fall dead; but after waiting a long time and seeing nothing unusual happen to him, they changed their minds and said he was a god.^k

⁷There was an estate nearby that belonged to Publius, the chief official of the island. He welcomed us to his home and showed us generous hospitality for three days. ⁸His father was sick in bed, suffering from fever and dysentery. Paul went in to see him and, after prayer,^l placed his hands on him and healed him.^m ⁹When this had happened, the rest of the sick on the island came and were cured. ¹⁰They honored us in many ways; and when we were ready to sail, they furnished us with the supplies we needed.

Paul’s Arrival at Rome

¹¹After three months we put out to sea in a ship that had wintered in the island — it was an Alexandrian shipⁿ with the figurehead of the twin gods Castor and Pollux. ¹²We put in at Syracuse and stayed there three days. ¹³From there we set sail and arrived at Rhegium. The next day the south wind came up, and on the following day we reached Puteoli. ¹⁴There we found some brothers and sisters^o who invited us to spend a week with them. And so we came to Rome. ¹⁵The brothers and sisters^p there had heard that we were coming, and they traveled as far as the Forum of Ap-

28:1 ^f Ac 16:10
^g Ac 27:26, 39
 28:4
^h Mk 16:18
ⁱ Lk 13:2, 4
 28:5 ^j Lk 10:19
 28:6 ^k Ac 14:11
 28:8 ^l Jas 5:14,
 15 ^m Ac 9:40
 28:11 ⁿ Ac 27:6
 28:14 ^o Ac 1:16
 28:15 ^p Ac 1:16

pius and the Three Taverns to meet us. At the sight of these people Paul thanked God and was encouraged. ¹⁶When we got to Rome, Paul was allowed to live by himself, with a soldier to guard him.^q

Paul Preaches at Rome Under Guard

¹⁷Three days later he called together the local Jewish leaders.^r When they had assembled, Paul said to them: “My brothers,^s although I have done nothing against our people^t or against the customs of our ancestors,^u I was arrested in Jerusalem and handed over to the Romans. ¹⁸They examined me^v and wanted to release me,^w because I was not guilty of any crime deserving death.^x ¹⁹The Jews objected, so I was compelled to make an appeal to Caesar.^y I certainly did not intend to bring any charge against my own people. ²⁰For this reason I have asked to see you and talk with you. It is because of the hope of Israel^z that I am bound with this chain.”^a

²¹They replied, “We have not received any letters from Judea concerning you, and none of our people^b who have come from there has reported or said anything bad about you. ²²But we want to hear what your views are, for we know that people everywhere are talking against this sect.”^c

²³They arranged to meet Paul on a certain day, and came in even larger numbers to the place where he was staying. He witnessed to them from morning till evening, explaining about the kingdom of God,^d and from the Law of Moses and from the Prophets^e he tried to persuade them about Jesus.^f ²⁴Some were convinced by what he said, but others would not believe.^g ²⁵They disagreed among themselves and began to leave after Paul had made this final statement: “The Holy Spirit spoke the truth to your ancestors when he said through Isaiah the prophet:

²⁶ “Go to this people and say,
 “You will be ever hearing but
 never understanding;

28:16
^q Ac 24:23; 27:3
 28:17 ^r Ac 25:2
^s Ac 22:5
^t Ac 25:8
^u Ac 6:14
 28:18
^v Ac 22:24
^w Ac 26:31, 32
^x Ac 23:9
 28:19 ^y Ac 25:11
 28:20
^z Ac 26:6, 7
^a Ac 21:33
 28:21 ^b Ac 22:5
 28:22
^c Ac 24:5, 14
 28:23 ^d Ac 19:8
^e Ac 8:35
^f Ac 17:3
 28:24 ^g Ac 14:4

you will be ever seeing but
never perceiving.”

²⁷For this people’s heart has become
calloused;^h

they hardly hear with their
ears,
and they have closed their
eyes.

Otherwise they might see with
their eyes,

hear with their ears,
understand with their hearts
and turn, and I would heal
them.^{ai}

28:27

^hPs 119:70

ⁱIsa 6:9,10

28:28 ⁱLk 2:30

^kAc 13:46

28:31 ^lver 23;

Mt 4:23

²⁸“Therefore I want you to know
that God’s salvation^j has been sent to
the Gentiles,^k and they will listen!”
[²⁹]^b

³⁰For two whole years Paul stayed
there in his own rented house and
welcomed all who came to see him.
³¹He proclaimed the kingdom of God^l
and taught about the Lord Jesus
Christ — with all boldness and with-
out hindrance!

^a 27 Isaiah 6:9,10 (see Septuagint) ^b 29 Some
manuscripts include here *After he said this, the
Jews left, arguing vigorously among themselves.*

ROMANS

1 Paul, a servant of Christ Jesus, called to be an apostle^a and set apart^b for the gospel of God^c — ²the gospel he promised beforehand through his prophets in the Holy Scriptures^d ³regarding his Son, who as to his earthly life^{ae} was a descendant of David, ⁴and who through the Spirit of holiness was appointed the Son of God in power^b by his resurrection from the dead: Jesus Christ our Lord. ⁵Through him we received grace and apostleship to call all the Gentiles^f to the obedience that comes from^c faith^g for his name's sake. ⁶And you also are among those Gentiles who are called to belong to Jesus Christ.^h

⁷To all in Rome who are loved by Godⁱ and called to be his holy people:

Grace and peace to you from God our Father and from the Lord Jesus Christ.^j

Paul's Longing to Visit Rome

⁸First, I thank my God through Jesus Christ for all of you,^k because your faith is being reported all over the world.^l ⁹God, whom I serve^m in my spirit in preaching the gospel of his Son, is my witnessⁿ how constantly I remember you ¹⁰in my prayers at all times; and I pray that now at last by God's will the way may be opened for me to come to you.^o

¹¹I long to see you^p so that I may impart to you some spiritual gift to make you strong — ¹²that is, that you and I may be mutually encouraged by each other's faith. ¹³I do not want you to be unaware, brothers and sisters,^d that I planned many times to come to you (but have been prevented from doing so until now)^q in order that I might have a harvest among you, just as I have had among the other Gentiles.

1:1 ^a1Co 1:1
b Ac 9:15
c 2Co 11:7
1:2 ^dGal 3:8
1:3 ^eJn 1:14
1:5 ^fAc 9:15
g Ac 6:7
1:6 ^hRev 17:14
1:7 ⁱRo 8:39
j 1Co 1:3
1:8 ^k1Co 1:4
l Ro 16:19
1:9 ^m2Ti 1:3
n Php 1:8
1:10 ^oRo 15:32
1:11 ^pRo 15:23
1:13 ^qRo 15:22, 23

1:14 ^r1Co 9:16
1:15 ^sRo 15:20
1:16 ^t2Ti 1:8
u 1Co 1:18
v Ac 3:26
w Ro 2:9, 10
1:17 ^xRo 3:21
y Hab 2:4;
Gal 3:11;
Heb 10:38
1:18 ^zEph 5:6;
Col 3:6
1:19 ^aAc 14:17
1:20 ^bPs 19:1-6
1:21 ^cJer 2:5;
Eph 4:17, 18
1:22 ^d1Co 1:20, 27
1:23
e Ps 106:20;
Jer 2:11;
Ac 17:29

¹⁴I am obligated^r both to Greeks and non-Greeks, both to the wise and the foolish. ¹⁵That is why I am so eager to preach the gospel also to you who are in Rome.^s

¹⁶For I am not ashamed of the gospel,^t because it is the power of God^u that brings salvation to everyone who believes: first to the Jew,^v then to the Gentile.^w ¹⁷For in the gospel the righteousness of God is revealed^x — a righteousness that is by faith from first to last,^e just as it is written: "The righteous will live by faith."^{fy}

God's Wrath Against Sinful Humanity

¹⁸The wrath of God^z is being revealed from heaven against all the godlessness and wickedness of people, who suppress the truth by their wickedness, ¹⁹since what may be known about God is plain to them, because God has made it plain to them.^a ²⁰For since the creation of the world God's invisible qualities — his eternal power and divine nature — have been clearly seen, being understood from what has been made,^b so that people are without excuse.

²¹For although they knew God, they neither glorified him as God nor gave thanks to him, but their thinking became futile and their foolish hearts were darkened.^c ²²Although they claimed to be wise, they became fools^d ²³and exchanged the glory of the immortal God for images^e made to look like a mortal human being and birds and animals and reptiles.

^a 3 Or who according to the flesh ^b 4 Or was declared with power to be the Son of God
^c 5 Or that is ^d 13 The Greek word for brothers and sisters (*adelphoi*) refers here to believers, both men and women, as part of God's family; also in 7:1, 4; 8:12, 29; 10:1; 11:25; 12:1; 15:14, 30; 16:14, 17. ^e 17 Or is from faith to faith
^f 17 Hab. 2:4

²⁴Therefore God gave them over^f in the sinful desires of their hearts to sexual impurity for the degrading of their bodies with one another.^g ²⁵They exchanged the truth about God for a lie,^h and worshiped and served created thingsⁱ rather than the Creator—who is forever praised.^j Amen.

²⁶Because of this, God gave them over^k to shameful lusts.^l Even their women exchanged natural sexual relations for unnatural ones.^m ²⁷In the same way the men also abandoned natural relations with women and were inflamed with lust for one another. Men committed shameful acts with other men, and received in themselves the due penalty for their error.ⁿ

²⁸Furthermore, just as they did not think it worthwhile to retain the knowledge of God, so God gave them over^o to a depraved mind, so that they do what ought not to be done. ²⁹They have become filled with every kind of wickedness, evil, greed and depravity. They are full of envy, murder, strife, deceit and malice. They are gossips,^p ³⁰slanderers, God-haters, insolent, arrogant and boastful; they invent ways of doing evil; they disobey their parents;^q ³¹they have no understanding, no fidelity, no love,^r no mercy. ³²Although they know God's righteous decree that those who do such things deserve death,^s they not only continue to do these very things but also approve^t of those who practice them.

God's Righteous Judgment

2 You, therefore, have no excuse,^u you who pass judgment on someone else, for at whatever point you judge another, you are condemning yourself, because you who pass judgment do the same things.^v ²Now we know that God's judgment against those who do such things is based on truth. ³So when you, a mere human being, pass judgment on them and yet do the same things, do you think you will escape God's judgment? ⁴Or do you show contempt for the riches^w of his kindness,^x forbearance^y and

1:24 ^fEph 4:19
^g1Pe 4:3
 1:25 ^hIsa 44:20
ⁱJer 10:14
^jRo 9:5
 1:26 ^kver 24,
 28 ^l1Th 4:5
^mLev 18:22, 23
 1:27
ⁿLev 18:22;
 20:13
 1:28 ^over 24,
 26
 1:29
^p2Co 12:20
 1:30 ^q2Ti 3:2
 1:31 ^r2Ti 3:3
 1:32 ^sRo 6:23
^tPs 50:18;
 Lk 11:48; Ac 8:1;
 22:20
 2:1 ^uRo 1:20
^v2Sa 12:5-7;
 Mt 7:1, 2
 2:4 ^wRo 9:23;
 Eph 1:7, 18;
 2:7 ^xRo 11:22
^yRo 3:25

^zEx 34:6
^a2Pe 3:9
 2:5 ^bJude 6
 2:6 ^cPs 62:12;
 Mt 16:27
 2:7 ^dver 10
^e1Co 15:53, 54
 2:8 ^f2Th 2:12
 2:9 ^g1Pe 4:17
 2:10 ^hver 9
 2:11 ⁱAc 10:34
 2:12 ^jRo 3:19;
 1Co 9:20, 21
 2:13 ^kJas 1:22,
 23, 25
 2:14 ^lAc 10:35
 2:16
^mEcc 12:14
ⁿAc 10:42
^oRo 16:25
 2:17 ^pver 23;
 Mic 3:11; Ro 9:4

patience,^z not realizing that God's kindness is intended to lead you to repentance?^a

⁵But because of your stubbornness and your unrepentant heart, you are storing up wrath against yourself for the day of God's wrath, when his righteous judgment^b will be revealed. ⁶God "will repay each person according to what they have done."^{ac} ⁷To those who by persistence in doing good seek glory, honor^d and immortality,^e he will give eternal life. ⁸But for those who are self-seeking and who reject the truth and follow evil,^f there will be wrath and anger. ⁹There will be trouble and distress for every human being who does evil: first for the Jew, then for the Gentile;^g ¹⁰but glory, honor and peace for everyone who does good: first for the Jew, then for the Gentile.^h ¹¹For God does not show favoritism.ⁱ

¹²All who sin apart from the law will also perish apart from the law, and all who sin under the law^j will be judged by the law. ¹³For it is not those who hear the law who are righteous in God's sight, but it is those who obey^k the law who will be declared righteous. ¹⁴(Indeed, when Gentiles, who do not have the law, do by nature things required by the law,^l they are a law for themselves, even though they do not have the law. ¹⁵They show that the requirements of the law are written on their hearts, their consciences also bearing witness, and their thoughts sometimes accusing them and at other times even defending them.) ¹⁶This will take place on the day when God judges people's secrets^m through Jesus Christ,ⁿ as my gospel^o declares.

The Jews and the Law

¹⁷Now you, if you call yourself a Jew; if you rely on the law and boast in God;^p ¹⁸if you know his will and approve of what is superior because you are instructed by the law; ¹⁹if you are convinced that you are a guide for the blind, a light for those who are in the dark, ²⁰an instructor of the foolish, a

^a 6 Psalm 62:12; Prov. 24:12

teacher of little children, because you have in the law the embodiment of knowledge and truth — ²¹you, then, who teach others, do you not teach yourself? You who preach against stealing, do you steal?^q ²²You who say that people should not commit adultery, do you commit adultery? You who abhor idols, do you rob temples?^r ²³You who boast in the law,^s do you dishonor God by breaking the law? ²⁴As it is written: “God’s name is blasphemed among the Gentiles because of you.”^{at}

²⁵Circumcision has value if you observe the law,^u but if you break the law, you have become as though you had not been circumcised.^v ²⁶So then, if those who are not circumcised keep the law’s requirements,^w will they not be regarded as though they were circumcised?^x ²⁷The one who is not circumcised physically and yet obeys the law will condemn you^y who, even though you have the^b written code and circumcision, are a lawbreaker.

²⁸A person is not a Jew who is one only outwardly,^z nor is circumcision merely outward and physical.^a ²⁹No, a person is a Jew who is one inwardly; and circumcision is circumcision of the heart, by the Spirit,^b not by the written code.^c Such a person’s praise is not from other people, but from God.^d

God’s Faithfulness

3 What advantage, then, is there in being a Jew, or what value is there in circumcision? ²Much in every way! First of all, the Jews have been entrusted with the very words of God.^e

³What if some were unfaithful?^f Will their unfaithfulness nullify God’s faithfulness?^g ⁴Not at all! Let God be true,^h and every human being a liar.ⁱ As it is written:

“So that you may be proved right when you speak and prevail when you judge.”^{cj}

⁵But if our unrighteousness brings out God’s righteousness more clearly, what shall we say? That God is unjust in bringing his wrath on us? (I am using a human argument.)^k ⁶Certainly

2:21
^qMt 23:3, 4
^rAc 19:37
^sver 17
^tIsa 52:5;
 Eze 36:22
^uGal 5:3
^vJer 4:4
^wRo 8:4
^x1Co 7:19
^y2:27 ^zMt 12:41, 42
^a2:28 ²Mt 3:9;
 Jn 8:39;
 Ro 9:6, 7
^bGal 6:15
^c2:29 ^bPhp 3:3;
 Col 2:11 ^cRo 7:6
^dJn 5:44;
^e1Co 4:5;
^f2Co 10:18;
^g1Th 2:4; ^h1Pe 3:4
ⁱ3:2 ^eDt 4:8;
^jPs 147:19
^k3:3 ^fHeb 4:2
^l2Ti 2:13
^m3:4 ^hJn 3:33
ⁿPs 116:11
^oPs 51:4
^p3:5 ^kRo 6:19;
 Gal 3:15

3:6 ^lGe 18:25
^m3:7 ^mver 4
ⁿ3:8 ⁿRo 6:1
^o3:9 ^over 19, 23;
 Gal 3:22
^p3:12 ^pPs 14:1-3
^q3:13 ^qPs 5:9
^rPs 140:3
^s3:14 ^sPs 10:7
^t3:18 ^tPs 36:1
^u3:19 ^uJn 10:34
^vRo 2:12
^w3:20
^xAc 13:39;
 Gal 2:16
^yxRo 7:7

not! If that were so, how could God judge the world?^l ⁷Someone might argue, “If my falsehood enhances God’s truthfulness and so increases his glory,^m why am I still condemned as a sinner?” ⁸Why not say — as some slanderously claim that we say — “Let us do evil that good may result?”ⁿ Their condemnation is just!

No One Is Righteous

⁹What shall we conclude then? Do we have any advantage? Not at all! For we have already made the charge that Jews and Gentiles alike are all under the power of sin.^o ¹⁰As it is written:

“There is no one righteous, not even one;

¹¹ there is no one who understands; there is no one who seeks God.

¹² All have turned away, they have together become worthless;

there is no one who does good, not even one.”^{dp}

¹³ “Their throats are open graves; their tongues practice deceit.”^{eq}

“The poison of vipers is on their lips.”^{fr}

¹⁴ “Their mouths are full of cursing and bitterness.”^{gs}

¹⁵ “Their feet are swift to shed blood;

¹⁶ ruin and misery mark their ways,

¹⁷ and the way of peace they do not know.”^h

¹⁸ “There is no fear of God before their eyes.”^{it}

¹⁹Now we know that whatever the law says,^u it says to those who are under the law,^v so that every mouth may be silenced and the whole world held accountable to God. ²⁰Therefore no one will be declared righteous in God’s sight by the works of the law;^w rather, through the law we become conscious of our sin.^x

^a 24 Isaiah 52:5 (see Septuagint); Ezek. 36:20, 22

^b 27 Or who, by means of a ^c 4 Psalm 51:4

^d 12 Psalms 14:1-3; 53:1-3; Eccles. 7:20

^e 13 Psalm 5:9 ^f 13 Psalm 140:3

^g 14 Psalm 10:7 (see Septuagint)

^h 17 Isaiah 59:7, 8 ⁱ 18 Psalm 36:1

Righteousness Through Faith

²¹But now apart from the law the righteousness of God^y has been made known, to which the Law and the Prophets testify.^z ²²This righteousness is given through faith^a in^a Jesus Christ to all who believe. There is no difference between Jew and Gentile,^b ²³for all have sinned and fall short of the glory of God,²⁴ and all are justified freely by his grace^c through the redemption^d that came by Christ Jesus. ²⁵God presented Christ as a sacrifice of atonement,^{be} through the shedding of his blood^f — to be received by faith. He did this to demonstrate his righteousness, because in his forbearance he had left the sins committed beforehand unpunished^g — ²⁶he did it to demonstrate his righteousness at the present time, so as to be just and the one who justifies those who have faith in Jesus.

²⁷Where, then, is boasting?^h It is excluded. Because of what law? The law that requires works? No, because of the law that requires faith. ²⁸For we maintain that a person is justified by faith apart from the works of the law.ⁱ ²⁹Or is God the God of Jews only? Is he not the God of Gentiles too? Yes, of Gentiles too,^j ³⁰since there is only one God, who will justify the circumcised by faith and the uncircumcised through that same faith.^k ³¹Do we, then, nullify the law by this faith? Not at all! Rather, we uphold the law.

Abraham Justified by Faith

4 What then shall we say that Abraham, our forefather according to the flesh, discovered in this matter? ²If, in fact, Abraham was justified by works, he had something to boast about — but not before God.^l ³What does Scripture say? “Abraham believed God, and it was credited to him as righteousness.”^{cm}

⁴Now to the one who works, wages are not credited as a giftⁿ but as an obligation. ⁵However, to the one who does not work but trusts God who justifies the ungodly, their faith is credited as righteousness. ⁶David says the same thing when he speaks of the blessedness of the one to whom

3:21 ^y Ro 1:17;
9:30 ^z Ac 10:43
3:22 ^a Ro 9:30
^b Ro 10:12;
Gal 3:28;
Col 3:11
3:24 ^c Ro 4:16;
Eph 2:8
^d Eph 1:7;
14; Col 1:14;
Heb 9:12
3:25 ^e 1Jn 4:10
^f Heb 9:12, 14
^g Ac 17:30
3:27 ^h Ro 2:17,
23; 4:2;
1Co 1:29–31;
Eph 2:9
3:28 ⁱ ver 20,
21; Ac 13:39;
Eph 2:9
3:29 ^j Ro 9:24
3:30 ^k Gal 3:8
4:2 ^l 1Co 1:31
4:3 ^m ver 5,
9, 22; Ge 15:6;
Gal 3:6;
Jas 2:23
4:4 ⁿ Ro 11:6

God credits righteousness apart from works:

⁷“Blessed are those
whose transgressions are
forgiven,
whose sins are covered.

⁸Blessed is the one
whose sin the Lord will never
count against them.”^{do}

⁹Is this blessedness only for the circumcised, or also for the uncircumcised?^p We have been saying that Abraham’s faith was credited to him as righteousness.^q ¹⁰Under what circumstances was it credited? Was it after he was circumcised, or before? It was not after, but before! ¹¹And he received circumcision as a sign, a seal of the righteousness that he had by faith while he was still uncircumcised.^r So then, he is the father^s of all who believe^t but have not been circumcised, in order that righteousness might be credited to them. ¹²And he is then also the father of the circumcised who not only are circumcised but who also follow in the footsteps of the faith that our father Abraham had before he was circumcised.

¹³It was not through the law that Abraham and his offspring received the promise^u that he would be heir of the world,^v but through the righteousness that comes by faith. ¹⁴For if those who depend on the law are heirs, faith means nothing and the promise is worthless,^w ¹⁵because the law brings wrath.^x And where there is no law there is no transgression.^y

¹⁶Therefore, the promise comes by faith, so that it may be by grace^z and may be guaranteed^a to all Abraham’s offspring — not only to those who are of the law but also to those who have the faith of Abraham. He is the father of us all. ¹⁷As it is written: “I have made you a father of many nations.”^{eb} He is our father in the sight of God, in whom he believed — the God who gives life^c to the dead and

^a 22 Or *through the faithfulness of* ^b 25 The Greek for *sacrifice of atonement* refers to the atonement cover on the ark of the covenant (see Lev. 16:15, 16). ^c 3 Gen. 15:6; also in verse 22
^d 8 Psalm 32:1, 2 ^e 17 Gen. 17:5

4:8 ^o Ps 32:1, 2;
2Co 5:19
4:9 ^p Ro 3:30
^q ver 3
4:11 ^r Ge 17:10,
11 ^s ver 16,
17; Lk 19:9
^t Ro 3:22
4:13 ^u Gal 3:16,
29 ^v Ge 17:4–6
4:14 ^w Gal 3:18
4:15 ^x Ro 7:7–
25; 1Co 15:56;
2Co 3:7;
Gal 3:10;
Ro 7:12
^y Ro 3:20; 7:7
4:16 ^z Gal 3:24
^a Ro 15:8
4:17 ^b Ge 17:5
^c Jn 5:21

calls^d into being things that were not.^e

¹⁸Against all hope, Abraham in hope believed and so became the father of many nations,^f just as it had been said to him, “So shall your offspring be.”^g ¹⁹Without weakening in his faith, he faced the fact that his body was as good as dead^h—since he was about a hundred years oldⁱ—and that Sarah’s womb was also dead.^j ²⁰Yet he did not waver through unbelief regarding the promise of God, but was strengthened in his faith and gave glory to God,^k ²¹being fully persuaded that God had power to do what he had promised.^l ²²This is why “it was credited to him as righteousness.”^m ²³The words “it was credited to him” were written not for him alone, ²⁴but also for us,ⁿ to whom God will credit righteousness—for us who believe in him^o who raised Jesus our Lord from the dead.^p ²⁵He was delivered over to death for our sins^q and was raised to life for our justification.

Peace and Hope

5 Therefore, since we have been justified through faith,^r we^b have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ, ²through whom we have gained access^s by faith into this grace in which we now stand.^t And we^c boast in the hope^u of the glory of God. ³Not only so, but we^c also glory in our sufferings,^v because we know that suffering produces perseverance;^w ⁴perseverance, character; and character, hope. ⁵And hope^x does not put us to shame, because God’s love has been poured out into our hearts through the Holy Spirit,^y who has been given to us.

⁶You see, at just the right time,^z when we were still powerless, Christ died for the ungodly.^a ⁷Very rarely will anyone die for a righteous person, though for a good person someone might possibly dare to die. ⁸But God demonstrates his own love for us in this: While we were still sinners, Christ died for us.^b

⁹Since we have now been justified by his blood,^c how much more

4:17 ^d Isa 48:13
^e 1Co 1:28
 4:18 ^f ver 17
^g Ge 15:5
 4:19
^h Heb 11:11,
ⁱ 12
^j Ge 17:17
^k Ge 18:11
 4:20 ^k Mt 9:8
 4:21 ^l Ge 18:14;
 Heb 11:19
 4:22 ^m ver 3
 4:24 ⁿ Ro 15:4;
 1Co 9:10; 10:11
^o Ro 10:9
^p Ac 2:24
 4:25 ^q Isa 53:5;
 6; Ro 5:6, 8
 5:1 ^r Ro 3:28
 5:2 ^s Eph 2:18
^t 1Co 15:1
^u Heb 3:6
 5:3 ^v Mt 5:12
^w Jas 1:2, 3
 5:5 ^x Php 1:20
^y Ac 2:33
 5:6 ^z Gal 4:4
^a Ro 4:25
 5:8 ^b Jn 15:13;
 1Pe 3:18
 5:9 ^c Ro 3:25

^d Ro 1:18
 5:10 ^e Ro 11:28;
 Col 1:21
^f 2Co 5:18, 19;
 Col 1:20, 22
^g Ro 8:34
 5:12 ^h ver 15, 16,
 17; 1Co 15:21, 22
ⁱ Ge 2:17; 3:19;
 Ro 6:23
 5:13 ^j Ro 4:15
 5:14
^k 1Co 15:22, 45
 5:15 ^l ver 12, 18,
 19
^m Ac 15:11
 5:17 ⁿ ver 12
 5:18 ^o ver 12
^p Ro 4:25
 5:19 ^q ver 12
^r Php 2:8

shall we be saved from God’s wrath^d through him! ¹⁰For if, while we were God’s enemies,^e we were reconciled^f to him through the death of his Son, how much more, having been reconciled, shall we be saved through his life!^g ¹¹Not only is this so, but we also boast in God through our Lord Jesus Christ, through whom we have now received reconciliation.

Death Through Adam, Life Through Christ

¹²Therefore, just as sin entered the world through one man,^h and death through sin,ⁱ and in this way death came to all people, because all sinned—

¹³To be sure, sin was in the world before the law was given, but sin is not charged against anyone’s account where there is no law.^j ¹⁴Nevertheless, death reigned from the time of Adam to the time of Moses, even over those who did not sin by breaking a command, as did Adam, who is a pattern of the one to come.^k

¹⁵But the gift is not like the trespass. For if the many died by the trespass of the one man,^l how much more did God’s grace and the gift that came by the grace of the one man, Jesus Christ,^m overflow to the many! ¹⁶Nor can the gift of God be compared with the result of one man’s sin: The judgment followed one sin and brought condemnation, but the gift followed many trespasses and brought justification. ¹⁷For if, by the trespass of the one man, deathⁿ reigned through that one man, how much more will those who receive God’s abundant provision of grace and of the gift of righteousness reign in life through the one man, Jesus Christ!

¹⁸Consequently, just as one trespass resulted in condemnation for all people,^o so also one righteous act resulted in justification^p and life for all people. ¹⁹For just as through the disobedience of the one man^q the many were made sinners, so also through the obedience^r of the one man the many will be made righteous.

^a 18 Gen. 15:5
^b 1 Many manuscripts *let us*
^c 2,3 Or *let us*

²⁰The law was brought in so that the trespass might increase.⁵ But where sin increased, grace increased all the more,^t ²¹so that, just as sin reigned in death,^u so also grace might reign through righteousness to bring eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord.

Dead to Sin, Alive in Christ

6 What shall we say, then? Shall we go on sinning so that grace may increase?^v ²By no means! We are those who have died to sin;^w how can we live in it any longer? ³Or don't you know that all of us who were baptized^x into Christ Jesus were baptized into his death? ⁴We were therefore buried with him through baptism into death in order that, just as Christ was raised from the dead^y through the glory of the Father, we too may live a new life.^z

⁵For if we have been united with him in a death like his, we will certainly also be united with him in a resurrection like his.^a ⁶For we know that our old self^b was crucified with him^c so that the body ruled by sin^d might be done away with,^a that we should no longer be slaves to sin — ⁷because anyone who has died has been set free from sin.

⁸Now if we died with Christ, we believe that we will also live with him. ⁹For we know that since Christ was raised from the dead,^e he cannot die again; death no longer has mastery over him.^f ¹⁰The death he died, he died to sin^g once for all; but the life he lives, he lives to God.

¹¹In the same way, count yourselves dead to sin^h but alive to God in Christ Jesus. ¹²Therefore do not let sin reign in your mortal body so that you obey its evil desires. ¹³Do not offer any part of yourself to sin as an instrument of wickedness,ⁱ but rather offer yourselves to God as those who have been brought from death to life; and offer every part of yourself to him as an instrument of righteousness.^j ¹⁴For sin shall no longer be your master, because you are not under the law,^k but under grace.^l

Slaves to Righteousness

¹⁵What then? Shall we sin because

5:20 ^s Ro 7:7, 8; Gal 3:19
^t 1Ti 1:13, 14
^u 5:21 ^v ver 12, 14
^{6:1} ^v ver 15;
 Ro 3:5, 8
^{6:2} ^w Col 3:3, 5;
 1Pe 2:24
^{6:3} ^x Mt 28:19
^{6:4} ^y Col 2:12
^z Ro 7:6;
 Gal 6:15;
 Eph 4:22-24;
 Col 3:10
^{6:5} ^a 2Co 4:10;
 Php 3:10, 11
^{6:6} ^b Eph 4:22;
 Col 3:9
^c Gal 2:20;
 Col 2:12, 20
^d Ro 7:24
^{6:9} ^e Ac 2:24
^f Rev 1:18
^{6:10} ^g ver 2
^{6:11} ^h ver 2
^{6:13} ⁱ ver 16, 19;
 Ro 7:5 ^j Ro 12:1;
 1Pe 2:24
^{6:14} ^k Gal 5:18
^l Ro 3:24

we are not under the law but under grace? By no means! ¹⁶Don't you know that when you offer yourselves to someone as obedient slaves, you are slaves of the one you obey — whether you are slaves to sin,^m which leads to death,ⁿ or to obedience, which leads to righteousness? ¹⁷But thanks be to God^o that, though you used to be slaves to sin, you have come to obey from your heart the pattern of teaching^p that has now claimed your allegiance. ¹⁸You have been set free from sin^q and have become slaves to righteousness.

¹⁹I am using an example from everyday life^r because of your human limitations. Just as you used to offer yourselves as slaves to impurity and to ever-increasing wickedness, so now offer yourselves as slaves to righteousness^s leading to holiness. ²⁰When you were slaves to sin,^t you were free from the control of righteousness. ²¹What benefit did you reap at that time from the things you are now ashamed of? Those things result in death!^u ²²But now that you have been set free from sin^v and have become slaves of God,^w the benefit you reap leads to holiness, and the result is eternal life. ²³For the wages of sin is death,^x but the gift of God is eternal life^y in^b Christ Jesus our Lord.

Released From the Law, Bound to Christ

7 Do you not know, brothers and sisters^z — for I am speaking to those who know the law — that the law has authority over someone only as long as that person lives? ²For example, by law a married woman is bound to her husband as long as he is alive, but if her husband dies, she is released from the law that binds her to him.^a ³So then, if she has sexual relations with another man while her husband is still alive, she is called an adulteress. But if her husband dies, she is released from that law and is not an adulteress if she marries another man.

⁴So, my brothers and sisters, you

6:16 ^m Jn 8:34;
 2Pe 2:19
ⁿ ver 23
^{6:17} ^o Ro 1:8;
 2Co 2:14
^p 2Ti 1:13
^{6:18} ^q ver 7, 22;
 Ro 8:2
^{6:19} ^r Ro 3:5
^s ver 13
^{6:20} ^t ver 16
^{6:21} ^u ver 23
^{6:22} ^v ver 18
^w 1Co 7:22;
 1Pe 2:16
^{6:23} ^x Ge 2:17;
 Ro 5:12; Gal 6:7,
 8; Jas 1:15
^y Mt 25:46
^{7:1} ^z Ro 1:13
^{7:2} ^a 1Co 7:39

^a 6 Or be rendered powerless ^b 23 Or through

also died to the law^b through the body of Christ,^c that you might belong to another, to him who was raised from the dead, in order that we might bear fruit for God. ⁵For when we were in the realm of the flesh,^a the sinful passions aroused by the law^d were at work in us,^e so that we bore fruit for death. ⁶But now, by dying to what once bound us, we have been released from the law so that we serve in the new way of the Spirit, and not in the old way of the written code.^f

The Law and Sin

⁷What shall we say, then? Is the law sinful? Certainly not! Nevertheless, I would not have known what sin was had it not been for the law.^g For I would not have known what coveting really was if the law had not said, “You shall not covet.”^h ⁸But sin, seizing the opportunity afforded by the commandment,ⁱ produced in me every kind of coveting. For apart from the law, sin was dead.^j ⁹Once I was alive apart from the law; but when the commandment came, sin sprang to life and I died. ¹⁰I found that the very commandment that was intended to bring life^k actually brought death. ¹¹For sin, seizing the opportunity afforded by the commandment, deceived me,^l and through the commandment put me to death. ¹²So then, the law is holy, and the commandment is holy, righteous and good.^m

¹³Did that which is good, then, become death to me? By no means! Nevertheless, in order that sin might be recognized as sin, it used what is good to bring about my death, so that through the commandment sin might become utterly sinful.

¹⁴We know that the law is spiritual; but I am unspiritual,ⁿ sold^o as a slave to sin. ¹⁵I do not understand what I do. For what I want to do I do not do, but what I hate I do.^p ¹⁶And if I do what I do not want to do, I agree that the law is good.^q ¹⁷As it is, it is no longer I myself who do it, but it is sin living in me.^r ¹⁸For I know that good itself does not dwell in me, that is,

7:4 ^bRo 8:2;
Gal 2:19
^cCol 1:22
7:5 ^dRo 7:7-11
^eRo 6:13
7:6 ^fRo 2:29;
2Co 3:6
7:7 ^gRo 3:20;
4:15 ^hEx 20:17;
Dt 5:21
7:8 ⁱver 11
^jRo 4:15;
1Co 15:56
7:10 ^kLev 18:5;
Lk 10:26-28;
Ro 10:5;
Gal 3:12
7:11 ^lGe 3:13
7:12 ^m1Ti 1:8
7:14 ⁿ1Co 3:1
^o1Ki 21:20, 25;
2Ki 17:17
7:15 ^pver 19;
Gal 5:17
7:16 ^qver 12
7:17 ^rver 20

in my sinful nature.^{cs} For I have the desire to do what is good, but I cannot carry it out. ¹⁹For I do not do the good I want to do, but the evil I do not want to do — this I keep on doing.^t ²⁰Now if I do what I do not want to do, it is no longer I who do it, but it is sin living in me that does it.^u

²¹So I find this law at work:^v Although I want to do good, evil is right there with me. ²²For in my inner being^w I delight in God's law;^x ²³but I see another law at work in me, waging war^y against the law of my mind and making me a prisoner of the law of sin at work within me. ²⁴What a wretched man I am! Who will rescue me from this body that is subject to death?^z ²⁵Thanks be to God, who delivers me through Jesus Christ our Lord!

So then, I myself in my mind am a slave to God's law, but in my sinful nature^d a slave to the law of sin.

Life Through the Spirit

8 Therefore, there is now no condemnation^a for those who are in Christ Jesus,^b ²because through Christ Jesus the law of the Spirit who gives life^c has set you^e free^d from the law of sin^e and death. ³For what the law was powerless^f to do because it was weakened by the flesh,^f God did by sending his own Son in the likeness of sinful flesh^g to be a sin offering.^{gh} And so he condemned sin in the flesh,ⁱ in order that the righteous requirement of the law might be fully met in us, who do not live according to the flesh but according to the Spirit.ⁱ

⁵Those who live according to the flesh have their minds set on what the flesh desires;^j but those who live in accordance with the Spirit have their minds set on what the Spirit

^a 5 In contexts like this, the Greek word for *flesh* (*sarx*) refers to the sinful state of human beings, often presented as a power in opposition to the Spirit. ^b 7 Exodus 20:17; Deut. 5:21

^c 18 Or *my flesh* ^d 25 Or *in the flesh*

^e 2 The Greek is singular; some manuscripts *me* ^f 3 In contexts like this, the Greek word for *flesh* (*sarx*) refers to the sinful state of human beings, often presented as a power in opposition to the Spirit; also in verses 4-13. ^g 3 Or *flesh, for sin*

7:18 ^sver 25
7:19 ^tver 15
7:20 ^uver 17
7:21 ^vver 23, 25
7:22 ^wEph 3:16
^xPs 1:2
7:23 ^yGal 5:17;
Jas 4:1; 1Pe 2:11
7:24 ^zRo 6:6;
8:2
8:1 ^aver 34
^bver 39;
Ro 16:3
8:2 ^c1Co 15:45
^dRo 6:18
^eRo 7:4
8:3 ^fAc 13:39;
Heb 7:18
^gPhp 2:7
^hHeb 2:14, 17
8:4 ⁱGal 5:16
8:5 ^jGal 5:19-21

desires.^k ⁶The mind governed by the flesh is death, but the mind governed by the Spirit is life^l and peace. ⁷The mind governed by the flesh is hostile to God;^m it does not submit to God's law, nor can it do so. ⁸Those who are in the realm of the flesh cannot please God.

⁹You, however, are not in the realm of the flesh but are in the realm of the Spirit, if indeed the Spirit of God lives in you.ⁿ And if anyone does not have the Spirit of Christ,^o they do not belong to Christ. ¹⁰But if Christ is in you,^p then even though your body is subject to death because of sin, the Spirit gives life^a because of righteousness. ¹¹And if the Spirit of him who raised Jesus from the dead^q is living in you, he who raised Christ from the dead will also give life to your mortal bodies^r because of^b his Spirit who lives in you.

¹²Therefore, brothers and sisters, we have an obligation — but it is not to the flesh, to live according to it. ¹³For if you live according to the flesh, you will die; but if by the Spirit you put to death the misdeeds of the body, you will live.^s

¹⁴For those who are led by the Spirit of God^t are the children of God.^u ¹⁵The Spirit you received does not make you slaves, so that you live in fear again;^v rather, the Spirit you received brought about your adoption to sonship.^c And by him we cry, “*Abba*,^d Father.”^w ¹⁶The Spirit himself testifies with our spirit^x that we are God's children. ¹⁷Now if we are children, then we are heirs^y — heirs of God and co-heirs with Christ, if indeed we share in his sufferings in order that we may also share in his glory.^z

Present Suffering and Future Glory

¹⁸I consider that our present sufferings are not worth comparing with the glory that will be revealed in us.^a ¹⁹For the creation waits in eager expectation for the children of God to be revealed. ²⁰For the creation was subjected to frustration, not by its own choice, but by the will of the one who subjected it,^b in hope ²¹that^e the

8:5
^k Gal 5:22-25
 8:6 ^l Gal 6:8
 8:7 ^m Jas 4:4
 8:9 ⁿ 1Co 6:19;
 Gal 4:6
^o Jn 14:17;
 1Jn 4:13
 8:10
^p Gal 2:20;
 Eph 3:17;
 Col 1:27
 8:11 ^q Ac 2:24
^r Jn 5:21
 8:13 ^s Gal 6:8
 8:14 ^t Gal 5:18
^u Jn 1:12;
 Rev 21:7
 8:15 ^v 2Ti 1:7;
 Heb 2:15
^w Mk 14:36;
 Gal 4:5, 6
 8:16 ^x Eph 1:13
 8:17 ^y Ac 20:32;
 Gal 4:7
^z 1Pe 4:13
 8:18 ^a 2Co 4:17;
 1Pe 4:13
 8:20
^b Ge 3:17-19

8:21 ^c Ac 3:21;
 2Pe 3:13;
 Rev 21:1
 8:22 ^d Jer 12:4
 8:23 ^e 2Co 5:5
^f 2Co 5:2, 4
^g Gal 5:5
 8:24 ^h 1Th 5:8
 8:26 ⁱ Eph 2:18
 8:27 ^j Rev 2:23
 8:28 ^k 1Co 1:9;
 2Ti 1:9
 8:29 ^l Ro 11:2
^m Eph 1:5, 11
ⁿ 1Co 15:49;
 2Co 3:18;
 Php 3:21;
 1Jn 3:2
 8:30 ^o Eph 1:5;
 11 Pt 1Co 6:11
^p Ro 9:23
 8:31 ^q Ro 4:1
^r Ps 118:6
 8:32 ^s 1Jn 3:16;
 Ro 4:25; 5:8

creation itself will be liberated from its bondage to decay^c and brought into the freedom and glory of the children of God.

²²We know that the whole creation has been groaning^d as in the pains of childbirth right up to the present time. ²³Not only so, but we ourselves, who have the firstfruits of the Spirit,^e groan^f inwardly as we wait eagerly^g for our adoption to sonship, the redemption of our bodies. ²⁴For in this hope we were saved.^h But hope that is seen is no hope at all. Who hopes for what they already have? ²⁵But if we hope for what we do not yet have, we wait for it patiently.

²⁶In the same way, the Spirit helps us in our weakness. We do not know what we ought to pray for, but the Spirit himself intercedes for usⁱ through wordless groans. ²⁷And he who searches our hearts^j knows the mind of the Spirit, because the Spirit intercedes for God's people in accordance with the will of God.

²⁸And we know that in all things God works for the good of those who love him, who^k have been called^k according to his purpose. ²⁹For those God foreknew^l he also predestined^m to be conformed to the image of his Son,ⁿ that he might be the firstborn among many brothers and sisters. ³⁰And those he predestined,^o he also called; those he called, he also justified;^p those he justified, he also glorified.^q

More Than Conquerors

³¹What, then, shall we say in response to these things?^r If God is for us, who can be against us?^s ³²He who did not spare his own Son,^t but gave him up for us all — how will he not also, along with him, graciously give

^a 10 Or you, your body is dead because of sin, yet your spirit is alive ^b 11 Some manuscripts bodies through ^c 15 The Greek word for adoption to sonship is a term referring to the full legal standing of an adopted male heir in Roman culture; also in verse 23. ^d 15 Aramaic for father ^e 20, 21 Or subjected it in hope. ^f 21 For ^g 28 Or that all things work together for good to those who love God, who; or that in all things God works together with those who love him to bring about what is good — with those who

us all things? ³³Who will bring any charge^u against those whom God has chosen? It is God who justifies. ³⁴Who then is the one who condemns? No one. Christ Jesus who died^v — more than that, who was raised to life — is at the right hand of God^w and is also interceding for us.^x ³⁵Who shall separate us from the love of Christ? Shall trouble or hardship or persecution or famine or nakedness or danger or sword?^y ³⁶As it is written:

“For your sake we face death all day long;
we are considered as sheep to be slaughtered.”^{az}

³⁷No, in all these things we are more than conquerors^a through him who loved us.^b ³⁸For I am convinced that neither death nor life, neither angels nor demons,^b neither the present nor the future, nor any powers,^c ³⁹neither height nor depth, nor anything else in all creation, will be able to separate us from the love of God^d that is in Christ Jesus our Lord.

Paul's Anguish Over Israel

9 I speak the truth in Christ — I am not lying,^e my conscience confirms^f it through the Holy Spirit — ²I have great sorrow and unceasing anguish in my heart. ³For I could wish that I myself^g were cursed^h and cut off from Christ for the sake of my people, those of my own race,ⁱ ⁴the people of Israel. Theirs is the adoption to sonship;^j theirs the divine glory, the covenants,^k the receiving of the law,^l the temple worship^m and the promises.ⁿ ⁵Theirs are the patriarchs, and from them is traced the human ancestry of the Messiah,^o who is God over all,^p forever praised!^q Amen.

God's Sovereign Choice

⁶It is not as though God's word had failed. For not all who are descended from Israel are Israel.^r ⁷Nor because they are his descendants are they all Abraham's children. On the contrary, “It is through Isaac that your offspring will be reckoned.”^{ds} ⁸In other words, it is not the children by physical descent who are God's children,^t

8:33
^u Isa 50:8, 9
8:34 ^v Ro 5:6-8
^w Mk 16:19
^x Heb 7:25;
9:24; 1Jn 2:1
8:35 ^y 1Co 4:11
8:36
^z Ps 44:22;
2Co 4:11
8:37 ^a 1Co 15:57
^b Gal 2:20;
Rev 1:5; 3:9
8:38 ^c Eph 1:21;
1Pe 3:22
8:39 ^d Ro 5:8
9:1 ^e 2Co 11:10;
Gal 1:20; 1Ti 2:7
^f Ro 1:9
9:3 ^g Ex 32:32
^h 1Co 12:3; 16:22
ⁱ Ro 11:14
9:4 ^j Ex 4:22
^k Ge 17:2;
Ac 3:25;
Eph 2:12
^l Ps 147:19
^m Heb 9:1
ⁿ Ac 13:32
9:5 ^o Mt 1:1-16
P Jn 1:1 ^q Ro 1:25
9:6 ^r Ro 2:28,
29; Gal 6:16
9:7 ^s Ge 21:12;
Heb 11:18
9:8 ^t Ro 8:14

but it is the children of the promise who are regarded as Abraham's offspring. ⁹For this was how the promise was stated: “At the appointed time I will return, and Sarah will have a son.”^{eu}

¹⁰Not only that, but Rebekah's children were conceived at the same time by our father Isaac.^v ¹¹Yet, before the twins were born or had done anything good or bad — in order that God's purpose^w in election might stand: ¹²not by works but by him who calls — she was told, “The older will serve the younger.”^{fx} ¹³Just as it is written: “Jacob I loved, but Esau I hated.”^{gy}

¹⁴What then shall we say? Is God unjust? Not at all!^z ¹⁵For he says to Moses,

“I will have mercy on whom I
have mercy,
and I will have compassion
on whom I have
compassion.”^{ha}

¹⁶It does not, therefore, depend on human desire or effort, but on God's mercy.^b ¹⁷For Scripture says to Pharaoh: “I raised you up for this very purpose, that I might display my power in you and that my name might be proclaimed in all the earth.”^{ic} ¹⁸Therefore God has mercy on whom he wants to have mercy, and he hardens whom he wants to harden.^d

¹⁹One of you will say to me: ^e“Then why does God still blame us? For who is able to resist his will?”^f ²⁰But who are you, a human being, to talk back to God? “Shall what is formed say to the one who formed it, ^g‘Why did you make me like this?’”^h ²¹Does not the potter have the right to make out of the same lump of clay some pottery for special purposes and some for common use?ⁱ

²²What if God, although choosing to show his wrath and make his power known, bore with great patience^j

^a 36 Psalm 44:22 ^b 38 Or *nor heavenly rulers*

^c 5 Or *Messiah, who is over all. God be forever praised! Or Messiah. God who is over all be forever praised!* ^d 7 Gen. 21:12

^e 9 Gen. 18:10,14 ^f 12 Gen. 25:23

^g 13 Mal. 1:2,3 ^h 15 Exodus 33:19

ⁱ 17 Exodus 9:16 ^j 20 Isaiah 29:16; 45:9

9:9 ^u Ge 18:10, 14
9:10 ^v Ge 25:21
9:11 ^w Ro 8:28
9:12 ^x Ge 25:23
9:13 ^y Mal 1:2, 3
9:14 ^z 2Ch 19:7
9:15 ^a Ex 33:19
9:16 ^b Eph 2:8
9:17 ^c Ex 9:16
9:18 ^d Ex 4:21
9:19 ^e Ro 11:19
9:20 ^f 2Ch 20:6;
Da 4:35
9:20 ^g Isa 64:8
9:21 ^h Isa 29:16
9:21 ⁱ 2Ti 2:20
9:22 ^j Ro 2:4

the objects of his wrath — prepared for destruction? ²³What if he did this to make the riches of his glory^k known to the objects of his mercy, whom he prepared in advance for glory^l — ²⁴even us, whom he also called,^m not only from the Jews but also from the Gentiles?ⁿ ²⁵As he says in Hosea:

“I will call them ‘my people’ who are not my people;
and I will call her ‘my loved one,’ who is not my loved one.”^{ao}

²⁶and,

“In the very place where it was said to them,
‘You are not my people,’
there they will be called
‘children of the living God.’”^{bp}

²⁷Isaiah cries out concerning Israel:

“Though the number of the
Israelites be like the sand
by the sea,^q
only the remnant will be
saved.^r

²⁸For the Lord will carry out
his sentence on earth with
speed and finality.”^{cs}

²⁹It is just as Isaiah said previously:

“Unless the Lord Almighty^t
had left us descendants,
we would have become like
Sodom,
we would have been like
Gomorrah.”^{du}

Israel's Unbelief

³⁰What then shall we say? That the Gentiles, who did not pursue righteousness, have obtained it, a righteousness that is by faith;^v ³¹but the people of Israel, who pursued the law as the way of righteousness,^w have not attained their goal.^x ³²Why not? Because they pursued it not by faith but as if it were by works. They stumbled over the stumbling stone.^y ³³As it is written:

“See, I lay in Zion a stone that
causes people to stumble

9:23 ^kRo 2:4
^lRo 8:30
9:24 ^mRo 8:28
ⁿRo 3:29
9:25
^oHos 2:23;
1Pe 2:10
9:26 ^pHos 1:10
9:27 ^qGe 22:17;
Hos 1:10
^rRo 11:5
9:28
^sIsa 10:22, 23
9:29 ^tJas 5:4
^uIsa 1:9;
Dt 29:23;
Isa 13:19;
Jer 50:40
9:30 ^vRo 1:17;
10:6; Gal 2:16;
Php 3:9;
Heb 11:7
9:31 ^wIsa 51:1;
Ro 10:2, 3
^xGal 5:4
9:32 ^y1Pe 2:8

9:33
^zIsa 28:16;
Ro 10:11
10:2 ^aAc 21:20
10:3 ^bRo 1:17
10:4 ^cGal 3:24;
Ro 7:1-4
^dRo 3:22
10:5 ^eLev 18:5;
Ne 9:29;
Eze 20:11, 13, 21;
Ro 7:10
10:6 ^fRo 9:30
9 Dt 30:12
10:8 ^gDt 30:14
10:9 ^hMt 10:32;
Lk 12:8
ⁱAc 2:24
10:11
^kIsa 28:16;
Ro 9:33
10:12 ^lRo 3:22,
29 ^mAc 10:36
10:13 ⁿAc 2:21
^oJoel 2:32

and a rock that makes them
fall,
and the one who believes in
him will never be put to
shame.”^{ez}

10 Brothers and sisters, my heart's desire and prayer to God for the Israelites is that they may be saved. ²For I can testify about them that they are zealous^a for God, but their zeal is not based on knowledge. ³Since they did not know the righteousness of God and sought to establish their own, they did not submit to God's righteousness.^b ⁴Christ is the culmination of the law^c so that there may be righteousness for everyone who believes.^d

⁵Moses writes this about the righteousness that is by the law: “The person who does these things will live by them.”^{fe} ⁶But the righteousness that is by faith^f says: “Do not say in your heart, ‘Who will ascend into heaven?’”^g ⁷(that is, to bring Christ down) ^{7a}or ‘Who will descend into the deep?’”^h (that is, to bring Christ up from the dead). ⁸But what does it say? “The word is near you; it is in your mouth and in your heart,”^h that is, the message concerning faith that we proclaim: ⁹If you declareⁱ with your mouth, “Jesus is Lord,” and believe in your heart that God raised him from the dead,^j you will be saved. ¹⁰For it is with your heart that you believe and are justified, and it is with your mouth that you profess your faith and are saved. ¹¹As Scripture says, “Anyone who believes in him will never be put to shame.”^{jk} ¹²For there is no difference between Jew and Gentile^l — the same Lord is Lord of all^m and richly blesses all who call on him, ¹³for, “Everyone who calls on the name of the Lordⁿ will be saved.”^{ko}

¹⁴How, then, can they call on the one they have not believed in? And how can they believe in the one of

^a 25 Hosea 2:23 ^b 26 Hosea 1:10
^c 28 Isaiah 10:22,23 (see Septuagint)
^d 29 Isaiah 1:9 ^e 33 Isaiah 8:14; 28:16
^f 5 Lev. 18:5 ^g 6 Deut. 30:12 ^h 7 Deut. 30:13
ⁱ 8 Deut. 30:14 ^j 11 Isaiah 28:16 (see Septuagint) ^k 13 Joel 2:32

whom they have not heard? And how can they hear without someone preaching to them? ¹⁵And how can anyone preach unless they are sent? As it is written: “How beautiful are the feet of those who bring good news!”^{ap}

¹⁶But not all the Israelites accepted the good news. For Isaiah says, “Lord, who has believed our message?”^{bq} ¹⁷Consequently, faith comes from hearing the message,^r and the message is heard through the word about Christ.^s ¹⁸But I ask: Did they not hear? Of course they did:

“Their voice has gone out into all the earth,
their words to the ends of the world.”^{ct}

¹⁹Again I ask: Did Israel not understand? First, Moses says,

“I will make you envious^u by those who are not a nation;
I will make you angry by a nation that has no understanding.”^{dv}

²⁰And Isaiah boldly says,

“I was found by those who did not seek me;
I revealed myself to those who did not ask for me.”^{ew}

²¹But concerning Israel he says,

“All day long I have held out my hands
to a disobedient and obstinate people.”^{fx}

The Remnant of Israel

11 I ask then: Did God reject his people? By no means!^y I am an Israelite myself, a descendant of Abraham,^z from the tribe of Benjamin.^a ²God did not reject his people, whom he foreknew.^b Don’t you know what Scripture says in the passage about Elijah — how he appealed to God against Israel: ³“Lord, they have killed your prophets and torn down your altars; I am the only one left, and they are trying to kill me”^{g?c} ⁴And what was God’s answer to him? “I have reserved for myself seven

10:15 ^pIsa 52:7;
Na 1:15
10:16 ^qIsa 53:1;
Jn 12:38
10:17 ^rGal 3:2;
5 ^sCol 3:16
10:18 ^tPs 19:4;
Mt 24:14;
Col 1:6, 23;
1Th 1:8
10:19 ^uRo 11:11;
14 ^vDt 32:21
10:20
^wIsa 65:1;
Ro 9:30
10:21 ^xIsa 65:2
11:1 ^yIsa 12:22;
Jer 31:37
^z2Co 11:22
^aPhp 3:5
11:2 ^bRo 8:29
11:3 ^c1Ki 19:10,
14

thousand who have not bowed the knee to Baal.”^{hd} ⁵So too, at the present time there is a remnant^e chosen by grace. ⁶And if by grace, then it cannot be based on works;^f if it were, grace would no longer be grace.

⁷What then? What the people of Israel sought so earnestly they did not obtain.^g The elect among them did, but the others were hardened,^h as it is written:

“God gave them a spirit of stupor,
eyes that could not see
and ears that could not hear,ⁱ
to this very day.”^{jj}

⁹And David says:

“May their table become a snare
and a trap,
a stumbling block and a
retribution for them.

¹⁰May their eyes be darkened so
they cannot see,
and their backs be bent
forever.”^{jk}

Ingrafted Branches

¹¹Again I ask: Did they stumble so as to fall beyond recovery? Not at all!^l Rather, because of their transgression, salvation has come to the Gentiles^m to make Israel envious.ⁿ ¹²But if their transgression means riches for the world, and their loss means riches for the Gentiles,^o how much greater riches will their full inclusion bring!

¹³I am talking to you Gentiles. Inasmuch as I am the apostle to the Gentiles,^p I take pride in my ministry ¹⁴in the hope that I may somehow arouse my own people to envy^q and save^r some of them. ¹⁵For if their rejection brought reconciliation^s to the world, what will their acceptance be but life from the dead?^t ¹⁶If the part of the dough offered as firstfruits^u is holy, then the whole batch is holy; if the root is holy, so are the branches.

¹⁷If some of the branches have been broken off,^v and you, though a

11:4 ^d1Ki 19:18
11:5 ^eRo 9:27
11:6 ^fRo 4:4
11:7 ^gRo 9:31
^hver 25;
Ro 9:18
11:8 ⁱMt 13:13-
15 ^jDt 29:4;
Isa 29:10
11:10
^kPs 69:22, 23
11:11 ^lver 1
^mAc 13:46
ⁿRo 10:19
11:12 ^over 25
11:13 ^pAc 9:15
11:14 ^qver 11;
Ro 10:19
^r1Co 1:21;
^s1Ti 2:4;
Titus 3:5
11:15 ^tRo 5:10
^uLk 15:24, 32
11:16
^vLev 23:10, 17;
Nu 15:18-21
11:17 ^wJer 11:16;
Jn 15:2

^a 15 Isaiah 52:7 ^b 16 Isaiah 53:1
^c 18 Psalm 19:4 ^d 19 Deut. 32:21
^e 20 Isaiah 65:1 ^f 21 Isaiah 65:2
^g 3 1 Kings 19:10, 14 ^h 4 1 Kings 19:18
ⁱ 8 Deut. 29:4; Isaiah 29:10 ^j 10 Psalm 69:22, 23

wild olive shoot, have been grafted in among the others^w and now share in the nourishing sap from the olive root,¹⁸ do not consider yourself to be superior to those other branches. If you do, consider this: You do not support the root, but the root supports you.^x ¹⁹You will say then, “Branches were broken off so that I could be grafted in.” ²⁰Granted. But they were broken off because of unbelief, and you stand by faith.^y Do not be arrogant,^z but tremble.^a ²¹For if God did not spare the natural branches, he will not spare you either.

²²Consider therefore the kindness^b and sternness of God: sternness to those who fell, but kindness to you, provided that you continue^c in his kindness. Otherwise, you also will be cut off.^d ²³And if they do not persist in unbelief, they will be grafted in, for God is able to graft them in again.^e ²⁴After all, if you were cut out of an olive tree that is wild by nature, and contrary to nature were grafted into a cultivated olive tree, how much more readily will these, the natural branches, be grafted into their own olive tree!

All Israel Will Be Saved

²⁵I do not want you to be ignorant^f of this mystery,^g brothers and sisters, so that you may not be conceited:^h Israel has experienced a hardeningⁱ in part until the full number of the Gentiles has come in,^j ²⁶and in this way^a all Israel will be saved. As it is written:

“The deliverer will come from Zion;
he will turn godlessness away from Jacob.

²⁷And this is^b my covenant with them
when I take away their sins.”^{ck}

²⁸As far as the gospel is concerned, they are enemies^l for your sake; but as far as election is concerned, they are loved on account of the patriarchs,^m ²⁹for God’s gifts and his callⁿ are irrevocable.^o ³⁰Just as you who were at one time disobedient^p to God have now received mercy as a result

11:17 ^w Ac 2:39;
Eph 2:11-13
11:18 ^x Jn 4:22
11:20
^y 1Co 10:12;
2Co 1:24
^z Ro 12:16;
1Ti 6:17
^a 1Pe 1:17
11:22 ^b Ro 2:4
^c 1Co 15:2;
Heb 3:6
^d Jn 15:2
11:23 ^e 2Co 3:16
11:25 ^f Ro 1:13
^g Ro 16:25
^h Ro 12:16
ⁱ ver 7; Ro 9:18
^j Lk 21:24
11:27 ^k Isa 27:9;
Heb 8:10, 12
11:28 ^l Ro 5:10
^m Dt 7:8; 10:15;
Ro 9:5
11:29 ⁿ Ro 8:28
^o Heb 7:21
11:30 ^p Eph 2:2

of their disobedience,³¹ so they too have now become disobedient in order that they too may now^d receive mercy as a result of God’s mercy to you. ³²For God has bound everyone over to disobedience^q so that he may have mercy on them all.

Doxology

³³Oh, the depth of the riches^r of the wisdom and^e knowledge of God!^s

How unsearchable his judgments,
and his paths beyond tracing out!^t

³⁴“Who has known the mind of the Lord?

Or who has been his counselor?”^{fu}

³⁵“Who has ever given to God,
that God should repay them?”^{gv}

³⁶For from him and through him and for him are all things.^w

To him be the glory forever!
Amen.^x

A Living Sacrifice

12 Therefore, I urge you,^y brothers and sisters, in view of God’s mercy, to offer your bodies as a living sacrifice,^z holy and pleasing to God — this is your true and proper worship. ²Do not conform^a to the pattern of this world,^b but be transformed by the renewing of your mind.^c Then you will be able to test and approve what God’s will is^d — his good, pleasing and perfect will.

Humble Service in the Body of Christ

³For by the grace given me^e I say to every one of you: Do not think of yourself more highly than you ought, but rather think of yourself with sober judgment, in accordance with the faith God has distributed to each of you. ⁴For just as each of us has one body with many members, and these members do not all

^a 26 Or and so ^b 27 Or will be

^c 27 Isaiah 59:20,21; 27:9 (see Septuagint); Jer. 31:33,34 ^d 31 Some manuscripts do not have now. ^e 33 Or riches and the wisdom and the ^f 34 Isaiah 40:13 ^g 35 Job 41:11

11:32 ^q Ro 3:9
11:33 ^r Ro 2:4
^s Ps 92:5
^t Job 11:7
11:34
^u Isa 40:13, 14;
Job 15:8; 36:22;
1Co 2:16
11:35 ^v Job 35:7
11:36 ^w 1Co 8:6;
Col 1:16;
Heb 2:10
^x Ro 16:27
12:1 ^y Eph 4:1
^z Ro 6:13, 16, 19;
1Pe 2:5
12:2 ^a 1Pe 1:14
^b 1Jn 2:15
^c Eph 4:23
^d Eph 5:17
12:3 ^e Ro 15:15;
Gal 2:9;
Eph 4:7

have the same function,^f so in Christ we, though many, form one body,^g and each member belongs to all the others.⁶ We have different gifts,^h according to the grace given to each of us. If your gift is prophesying, then prophesy in accordance with your^a faith;ⁱ if it is serving, then serve; if it is teaching, then teach;^j if it is to encourage, then give encouragement;^k if it is giving, then give generously;^l if it is to lead,^b do it diligently; if it is to show mercy, do it cheerfully.

Love in Action

⁹Love must be sincere.^m Hate what is evil; cling to what is good. ¹⁰Be devoted to one another in love.ⁿ Honor one another above yourselves.^o ¹¹Never be lacking in zeal, but keep your spiritual fervor,^p serving the Lord. ¹²Be joyful in hope,^q patient in affliction,^r faithful in prayer. ¹³Share with the Lord's people who are in need. Practice hospitality.^s

¹⁴Bless those who persecute you;^t bless and do not curse. ¹⁵Rejoice with those who rejoice; mourn with those who mourn.^u ¹⁶Live in harmony with one another.^v Do not be proud, but be willing to associate with people of low position.^c Do not be conceited.^w

¹⁷Do not repay anyone evil for evil.^x Be careful to do what is right in the eyes of everyone.^y ¹⁸If it is possible, as far as it depends on you, live at peace with everyone.^z ¹⁹Do not take revenge,^a my dear friends, but leave room for God's wrath, for it is written: "It is mine to avenge; I will repay,"^{db} says the Lord. ²⁰On the contrary:

"If your enemy is hungry, feed him;
if he is thirsty, give him
something to drink.
In doing this, you will heap
burning coals on his
head."^{ec}

²¹Do not be overcome by evil, but overcome evil with good.

Submission to Governing Authorities

13 Let everyone be subject to the governing authorities,^d for there

12:4 ^f1Co 12:12-14; Eph 4:16
12:5 ^g1Co 10:17
12:6 ^h1Co 7:7;
12:4, 8-10
ⁱ1Pe 4:10, 11
12:7 ^jEph 4:11
12:8 ^kAc 15:32
^l2Co 9:5-13
12:9 ^m1Ti 1:5
12:10 ⁿHeb 13:1
^oPhp 2:3
12:11 ^pAc 18:25
12:12 ^qRo 5:2
^rHeb 10:32, 36
12:13 ^s1Ti 3:2
12:14 ^tMt 5:44
12:15
^uJob 30:25
12:16 ^vRo 15:5
^wJer 45:5;
Ro 11:25
12:17 ^xPr 20:22
^y2Co 8:21
12:18
^zMk 9:50;
Ro 14:19
12:19
^aLev 19:18;
Pr 20:22; 24:29
^bDt 32:35
12:20
^cPr 25:21,
22; Mt 5:44;
Lk 6:27
13:1 ^dTitus 3:1;
1Pe 2:13, 14

^eDa 2:21;
Jn 19:11
13:3 ^f1Pe 2:14
13:4 ^g1Th 4:6
13:7 ^hMt 17:25;
22:17, 21;
Lk 23:2
13:8 ⁱver 10;
Jn 13:34;
Gal 5:14;
Col 3:14
13:9
^jEx 20:13-15,
17; Dt 5:17-19,
21 ^kLev 19:18;
Mt 19:19
13:10 ^lver 8;
Mt 22:39, 40
13:11
^m1Co 7:29-31;
10:11 ⁿEph 5:14;
1Th 5:5, 6

is no authority except that which God has established.^e The authorities that exist have been established by God. ²Consequently, whoever rebels against the authority is rebelling against what God has instituted, and those who do so will bring judgment on themselves. ³For rulers hold no terror for those who do right, but for those who do wrong. Do you want to be free from fear of the one in authority? Then do what is right and you will be commended.^f ⁴For the one in authority is God's servant for your good. But if you do wrong, be afraid, for rulers do not bear the sword for no reason. They are God's servants, agents of wrath to bring punishment on the wrongdoer.^g ⁵Therefore, it is necessary to submit to the authorities, not only because of possible punishment but also as a matter of conscience.

⁶This is also why you pay taxes, for the authorities are God's servants, who give their full time to governing. ⁷Give to everyone what you owe them: If you owe taxes, pay taxes;^h if revenue, then revenue; if respect, then respect; if honor, then honor.

Love Fulfills the Law

⁸Let no debt remain outstanding, except the continuing debt to love one another, for whoever loves others has fulfilled the law.ⁱ ⁹The commandments, "You shall not commit adultery," "You shall not murder," "You shall not steal," "You shall not covet,"^{fi} and whatever other command there may be, are summed up in this one command: "Love your neighbor as yourself."^{gk} ¹⁰Love does no harm to a neighbor. Therefore love is the fulfillment of the law.^l

The Day Is Near

¹¹And do this, understanding the present time: The hour has already come^m for you to wake up from your slumber,ⁿ because our salvation is

^a 6 Or the ^b 8 Or to provide for others
^c 16 Or willing to do menial work
^d 19 Deut. 32:35 ^e 20 Prov. 25:21, 22
^f 9 Exodus 20:13-15, 17; Deut. 5:17-19, 21
^g 9 Lev. 19:18

nearer now than when we first believed. ¹²The night is nearly over; the day is almost here.^o So let us put aside the deeds of darkness^p and put on the armor^q of light. ¹³Let us behave decently, as in the daytime, not in carousing and drunkenness, not in sexual immorality and debauchery, not in dissension and jealousy.^r ¹⁴Rather, clothe yourselves with the Lord Jesus Christ,^s and do not think about how to gratify the desires of the flesh.^a

The Weak and the Strong

14 Accept the one whose faith is weak,^t without quarreling over disputable matters. ²One person's faith allows them to eat anything, but another, whose faith is weak, eats only vegetables. ³The one who eats everything must not treat with contempt^u the one who does not, and the one who does not eat everything must not judge^v the one who does, for God has accepted them. ⁴Who are you to judge someone else's servant?^w To their own master, servants stand or fall. And they will stand, for the Lord is able to make them stand.

⁵One person considers one day more sacred than another;^x another considers every day alike. Each of them should be fully convinced in their own mind. ⁶Whoever regards one day as special does so to the Lord. Whoever eats meat does so to the Lord, for they give thanks to God;^y and whoever abstains does so to the Lord and gives thanks to God. ⁷For none of us lives for ourselves alone,^z and none of us dies for ourselves alone. ⁸If we live, we live for the Lord; and if we die, we die for the Lord. So, whether we live or die, we belong to the Lord.^a ⁹For this very reason, Christ died and returned to life^b so that he might be the Lord of both the dead and the living.^c

¹⁰You, then, why do you judge your brother or sister^{b?} Or why do you treat them with contempt? For we will all stand before God's judgment seat.^d ¹¹It is written:

13:12 ^o1Jn 2:8
^pEph 5:11
^qEph 6:11, 13
^r13:13 ¹Gal 5:20, 21
^s13:14 ⁵Gal 3:27; 5:16; Eph 4:24
^t14:1 ¹Ro 15:1;
^u1Co 8:9-12
^v14:3 ^uLk 18:9
^wCol 2:16
^x14:4 ^wJas 4:12
^y14:5 ^xGal 4:10
^z14:6 ^yMt 14:19;
¹Co 10:30, 31;
¹Ti 4:3, 4
²14:7 ^z2Co 5:15;
³Gal 2:20
⁴14:8 ^aPhp 1:20
⁵14:9 ^bRev 1:18
^c2Co 5:15
^d14:10
^e2Co 5:10

14:11
^eIsa 45:23;
^fPhp 2:10, 11
^g14:12
^hMt 12:36;
ⁱPe 4:5
^j14:13 ^gMt 7:1
^k14:14 ^hAc 10:15
^l1Co 8:7
^m14:15 ⁱEph 5:2
ⁿ1Co 8:11
^o14:16
^p1Co 10:30
^q14:17 ^m1Co 8:8
^rRo 15:13
^s14:18
^t2Co 8:21
^u14:19
^vPs 34:14;
^wRo 12:18;
^xHeb 12:14
^yRo 15:2;
^z2Co 12:19
¹14:20 ¹ver 15
²1Co 8:9-12
³14:21 ¹Co 8:13
⁴14:22 ^u1Jn 3:21
⁵14:23 ^vver 5

“‘As surely as I live,’ says the Lord, ‘every knee will bow before me; every tongue will acknowledge God.’”^{ce}

¹²So then, each of us will give an account of ourselves to God.^f

¹³Therefore let us stop passing judgment^g on one another. Instead, make up your mind not to put any stumbling block or obstacle in the way of a brother or sister. ¹⁴I am convinced, being fully persuaded in the Lord Jesus, that nothing is unclean in itself.^h But if anyone regards something as unclean, then for that person it is unclean.ⁱ ¹⁵If your brother or sister is distressed because of what you eat, you are no longer acting in love.^j Do not by your eating destroy someone for whom Christ died.^k ¹⁶Therefore do not let what you know is good be spoken of as evil.^l ¹⁷For the kingdom of God is not a matter of eating and drinking,^m but of righteousness, peace and joy in the Holy Spirit,ⁿ ¹⁸because anyone who serves Christ in this way is pleasing to God and receives human approval.^o

¹⁹Let us therefore make every effort to do what leads to peace^p and to mutual edification.^q ²⁰Do not destroy the work of God for the sake of food.^r All food is clean, but it is wrong for a person to eat anything that causes someone else to stumble.^s ²¹It is better not to eat meat or drink wine or to do anything else that will cause your brother or sister to fall.^t

²²So whatever you believe about these things keep between yourself and God. Blessed is the one who does not condemn^u himself by what he approves. ²³But whoever has doubts^v is condemned if they eat, because their eating is not from faith; and everything that does not come from faith is sin.^d

^a 14 In contexts like this, the Greek word for *flesh* (*sarx*) refers to the sinful state of human beings, often presented as a power in opposition to the Spirit. ^b 10 The Greek word for *brother or sister* (*adelphos*) refers here to a believer, whether man or woman, as part of God's family; also in verses 13, 15 and 21.

^c 11 Isaiah 45:23 ^d 23 Some manuscripts place 16:25-27 here; others after 15:33.

15 We who are strong ought to bear with the failings of the weak^w and not to please ourselves. ²Each of us should please our neighbors for their good,^x to build them up.^y ³For even Christ did not please himself^z but, as it is written: “The insults of those who insult you have fallen on me.”^{aa} ⁴For everything that was written in the past was written to teach us,^b so that through the endurance taught in the Scriptures and the encouragement they provide we might have hope.

⁵May the God who gives endurance and encouragement give you the same attitude of mind^c toward each other that Christ Jesus had, ⁶so that with one mind and one voice you may glorify the God and Father^d of our Lord Jesus Christ.

⁷Accept one another,^e then, just as Christ accepted you, in order to bring praise to God. ⁸For I tell you that Christ has become a servant of the Jews^{b^f} on behalf of God’s truth, so that the promises^g made to the patriarchs might be confirmed ⁹and, moreover, that the Gentiles^h might glorify Godⁱ for his mercy. As it is written:

“Therefore I will praise you
among the Gentiles;
I will sing the praises of your
name.”^{cj}

¹⁰Again, it says,

“Rejoice, you Gentiles, with his
people.”^{dk}

¹¹And again,

“Praise the Lord, all you Gentiles;
let all the peoples extol him.”^{el}

¹²And again, Isaiah says,

“The Root of Jesse^m will
spring up,
one who will arise to rule over
the nations;
in him the Gentiles will
have hope.”^{fn}

¹³May the God of hope fill you with all joy and peace^o as you trust in him, so that you may overflow with hope by the power of the Holy Spirit.^p

15:1 ^w Ro 14:1;
Gal 6:1,2;
1Th 5:14
15:2 ^x 1Co 10:33
^y Ro 14:19
15:3 ^z 2Co 8:9
^a Ps 69:9
15:4 ^b Ro 4:23,
24
15:5 ^c Ro 12:16;
1Co 1:10
15:6 ^d Rev 1:6
15:7 ^e Ro 14:1
15:8 ^f Mt 15:24;
Ac 3:25,26
9 2Co 1:20
15:9 ^h Ro 3:29
ⁱ Mt 9:8
12Sa 22:50;
Ps 18:49
15:10 ^k Dt 32:43
15:11 ^l Ps 117:1
15:12 ^m Rev 5:5
ⁿ Isa 11:10;
Mt 12:21
15:13 ^o Ro 14:17
^p ver 19;
1Co 2:4; 1Th 1:5

15:14 ^q Eph 5:9
^r 2Pe 1:12
15:15 ^s Ro 12:3
15:16 ^t Ac 9:15;
Ro 11:13 ^u Ro 1:1
^v Isa 66:20
15:17 ^w Php 3:3
^x Heb 2:17
15:18 ^y Ac 15:12;
21:19; Ro 1:5
^z Ro 16:26
15:19 ^a Jn 4:48;
Ac 19:11 ^b ver 13
^c Ac 22:17-21
15:20
^d 2Co 10:15,16
15:21 ^e Isa 52:15
15:22 ^f Ro 1:13
15:23
^g Ac 19:21;
Ro 1:10,11
15:24 ^h ver 28
15:25 ⁱ Ac 19:21
^j Ac 24:17

Paul the Minister to the Gentiles

¹⁴I myself am convinced, my brothers and sisters, that you yourselves are full of goodness,^a filled with knowledge^r and competent to instruct one another. ¹⁵Yet I have written you quite boldly on some points to remind you of them again, because of the grace God gave me^s ¹⁶to be a minister of Christ Jesus to the Gentiles.^t He gave me the priestly duty of proclaiming the gospel of God,^u so that the Gentiles might become an offering^v acceptable to God, sanctified by the Holy Spirit.

¹⁷Therefore I glory in Christ Jesus^w in my service to God.^x ¹⁸I will not venture to speak of anything except what Christ has accomplished through me in leading the Gentiles^y to obey God^z by what I have said and done — ¹⁹by the power of signs and wonders,^a through the power of the Spirit of God.^b ²⁰So from Jerusalem^c all the way around to Illyricum, I have fully proclaimed the gospel of Christ. ²¹It has always been my ambition to preach the gospel where Christ was not known, so that I would not be building on someone else’s foundation.^d ²²Rather, as it is written:

“Those who were not told about
him will see,
and those who have not heard
will understand.”^{ge}

²²This is why I have often been hindered from coming to you.^f

Paul’s Plan to Visit Rome

²³But now that there is no more place for me to work in these regions, and since I have been longing for many years to visit you,^g ²⁴I plan to do so when I go to Spain.^h I hope to see you while passing through and to have you assist me on my journey there, after I have enjoyed your company for a while. ²⁵Now, however, I am on my way to Jerusalemⁱ in the service^j of the Lord’s people there.

^a 3 Psalm 69:9 ^b 8 Greek *circumcision*
^c 9 2 Samuel 22:50; Psalm 18:49
^d 10 Deut. 32:43 ^e 11 Psalm 117:1
^f 12 Isaiah 11:10 (see Septuagint)
^g 21 Isaiah 52:15 (see Septuagint)

²⁶For Macedonia^k and Achaia^l were pleased to make a contribution for the poor among the Lord's people in Jerusalem. ²⁷They were pleased to do it, and indeed they owe it to them. For if the Gentiles have shared in the Jews' spiritual blessings, they owe it to the Jews to share with them their material blessings.^m ²⁸So after I have completed this task and have made sure that they have received this contribution, I will go to Spain and visit you on the way. ²⁹I know that when I come to you,ⁿ I will come in the full measure of the blessing of Christ.

³⁰I urge you, brothers and sisters, by our Lord Jesus Christ and by the love of the Spirit,^o to join me in my struggle by praying to God for me.^p ³¹Pray that I may be kept safe^q from the unbelievers in Judea and that the contribution I take to Jerusalem may be favorably received by the Lord's people there, ³²so that I may come to you^r with joy, by God's will,^s and in your company be refreshed.^t ³³The God of peace^u be with you all. Amen.

Personal Greetings

16 I commend^v to you our sister Phoebe, a deacon^{a,b} of the church in Cenchreae.^w ²I ask you to receive her in the Lord^x in a way worthy of his people and to give her any help she may need from you, for she has been the benefactor of many people, including me.

³Greet Priscilla^c and Aquila,^y my co-workers in Christ Jesus.^z ⁴They risked their lives for me. Not only I but all the churches of the Gentiles are grateful to them.

⁵Greet also the church that meets at their house.^a

Greet my dear friend Epenetus, who was the first convert^b to Christ in the province of Asia.

⁶Greet Mary, who worked very hard for you.

⁷Greet Andronicus and Junia, my fellow Jews^c who have been in prison with me. They are outstanding among^d the apostles, and they were in Christ before I was.

⁸Greet Ampliatus, my dear friend in the Lord.

15:26 ^kAc 16:9;
2Co 8:1
^lAc 18:12
15:27 ^m1Co 9:11
15:29 ⁿRo 1:10,
11
15:30 ^oGal 5:22
^p2Co 1:11;
Col 4:12
15:31 ^q2Th 3:2
15:32 ^rRo 1:10,
13 ^sAc 18:21
^t1Co 16:18
15:33
^uRo 16:20;
2Co 13:11;
Php 4:9;
1Th 5:23;
Heb 13:20
16:1 ^v2Co 3:1
^wAc 18:18
16:2 ^xPhp 2:29
16:3 ^yAc 18:2
^zver 7, 9, 10
16:5 ^a1Co 16:19;
Col 4:15; Phm 2
^b1Co 16:15
16:7 ^cver 11, 21

⁹Greet Urbanus, our co-worker in Christ,^d and my dear friend Stachys.

¹⁰Greet Apelles, whose fidelity to Christ has stood the test.

Greet those who belong to the household of Aristobulus.

¹¹Greet Herodion, my fellow Jew.^e Greet those in the household of Narcissus who are in the Lord.

¹²Greet Tryphena and Tryphosa, those women who work hard in the Lord.

Greet my dear friend Persis, another woman who has worked very hard in the Lord.

¹³Greet Rufus, chosen in the Lord, and his mother, who has been a mother to me, too.

¹⁴Greet Asyncritus, Phlegon, Hermes, Patrobas, Hermas and the other brothers and sisters with them.

¹⁵Greet Philologus, Julia, Nereus and his sister, and Olympas and all the Lord's people^f who are with them.^g

¹⁶Greet one another with a holy kiss.^h

All the churches of Christ send greetings.

¹⁷I urge you, brothers and sisters, to watch out for those who cause divisions and put obstacles in your way that are contrary to the teaching you have learned.ⁱ Keep away from them.^j

¹⁸For such people are not serving our Lord Christ, but their own appetites.^k By smooth talk and flattery they deceive^l the minds of naive people. ¹⁹Everyone has heard^m about your obedience, so I rejoice because of you; but I want you to be wise about what is good, and innocent about what is evil.ⁿ

²⁰The God of peace^o will soon crush^p Satan under your feet.

The grace of our Lord Jesus be with you.^q

²¹Timothy,^r my co-worker, sends

^a 1 Or *servant* ^b 1 The word *deacon* refers here to a Christian designated to serve with the overseers/elders of the church in a variety of ways; similarly in Phil. 1:1 and 1 Tim. 3:8,12.

^c 3 Greek *Prisca*, a variant of *Priscilla*

^d 7 Or *are esteemed by*

16:9 ^dver 3
16:11 ^ever 7, 21
16:15 ^fver 2
^gver 14
16:16
^h1Co 16:20;
2Co 13:12;
1Th 5:26
16:17 ⁱGal 1:8,
9; 1Ti 1:3; 6:3
^j2Th 3:6,14;
2Jn 10
16:18
^kPhp 3:19
^lCol 2:4
16:19 ^mRo 1:8
ⁿMt 10:16;
1Co 14:20
16:20
^oRo 15:33
^pGc 3:15
^q1Th 5:28
16:21 ^rAc 16:1

his greetings to you, as do Lucius,^s Jason^t and Sosipater, my fellow Jews.^u

²²I, Tertius, who wrote down this letter, greet you in the Lord.

²³Gaius, whose hospitality I and the whole church here enjoy, sends you his greetings.

Erastus,^v who is the city's director of public works, and our brother Quartus send you their greetings. [²⁴]^a

²⁵Now to him who is able^w to establish you in accordance with my gospel,^x the message I proclaim

16:21 ^sAc 13:1
^tAc 17:5 ^uver 7,
11
16:23 ^vAc 19:22
16:25
^wEph 3:20
^xRo 2:16

^yEph 1:9;
Col 1:26, 27
16:27 ^zRo 11:36

about Jesus Christ, in keeping with the revelation of the mystery^y hidden for long ages past, ²⁶but now revealed and made known through the prophetic writings by the command of the eternal God, so that all the Gentiles might come to the obedience that comes from^b faith — ²⁷to the only wise God be glory forever through Jesus Christ! Amen.^z

^a 24 Some manuscripts include here *May the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with all of you. Amen.* ^b 26 Or *that is*

1 CORINTHIANS

1 Paul, called to be an apostle^a of Christ Jesus by the will of God,^b and our brother Sosthenes,^c

²To the church of God in Corinth,^d to those sanctified in Christ Jesus and called^e to be his holy people, together with all those everywhere who call on the name of our Lord Jesus Christ — their Lord and ours:

³Grace and peace to you from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.^f

Thanksgiving

⁴I always thank my God for you^g because of his grace given you in Christ Jesus. ⁵For in him you have been enriched^h in every way — with all kinds of speech and with all knowledgeⁱ — ⁶God thus confirming our testimony^j about Christ among you. ⁷Therefore you do not lack any spiritual gift as you eagerly wait for our Lord Jesus Christ to be revealed.^k ⁸He will also keep you firm to the end, so that you will be blameless^l on the day of our Lord Jesus Christ. ⁹God is faithful,^m who has called you into fellowship with his Son, Jesus Christ our Lord.ⁿ

A Church Divided Over Leaders

¹⁰I appeal to you, brothers and sisters,^o in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, that all of you agree with one another in what you say and that there be no divisions among you, but that you be perfectly united in mind and thought. ¹¹My brothers and sisters, some from Chloe's household have informed me that there are quarrels among you. ¹²What I mean is this: One of you says, "I follow Paul";^o another, "I follow Apollos";^p another, "I follow Cephas"^q; ¹³still another, "I follow Christ."

¹³Is Christ divided? Was Paul crucified for you? Were you baptized in

1:1 ^a Ro 1:1;
Eph 1:1 ^b 2Co 1:1
^c Ac 18:17
1:2 ^d Ac 18:1
^e Ro 1:7
1:3 ^f Ro 1:7
1:4 ^g Ro 1:8
1:5 ^h 2Co 9:11
1:2Co 8:7
1:6 ⁱ Rev 1:2
1:7 ^k Php 3:20;
Titus 2:13;
2Pe 3:12
1:8 ^l 1Th 3:13
1:9 ^m Isa 49:7;
1Th 5:24
ⁿ 1Jn 1:3
1:12 ^o 1Co 3:4,
22 ^p Ac 18:24
^q Jn 1:42

the name of Paul?^r ¹⁴I thank God that I did not baptize any of you except Crispus^s and Gaius,^t ¹⁵so no one can say that you were baptized in my name. ¹⁶(Yes, I also baptized the household of Stephanas;^u beyond that, I don't remember if I baptized anyone else.) ¹⁷For Christ did not send me to baptize,^v but to preach the gospel — not with wisdom^w and eloquence, lest the cross of Christ be emptied of its power.

Christ Crucified Is God's Power and Wisdom

¹⁸For the message of the cross is foolishness^x to those who are perishing, but to us who are being saved it is the power of God.^y ¹⁹For it is written:

"I will destroy the wisdom of the wise;
the intelligence of the intelligent I will frustrate."^z

²⁰Where is the wise person?^a Where is the teacher of the law? Where is the philosopher of this age? Has not God made foolish^b the wisdom of the world? ²¹For since in the wisdom of God the world through its wisdom did not know him, God was pleased through the foolishness of what was preached to save those who believe. ²²Jews demand signs^c and Greeks look for wisdom, ²³but we preach Christ crucified: a stumbling block^d to Jews and foolishness^e to Gentiles, ²⁴but to those whom God has called,^f both Jews and Greeks, Christ the power of God and the wisdom of God.^g ²⁵For the foolishness^h

^a 10 The Greek word for *brothers and sisters* (*adelphoi*) refers here to believers, both men and women, as part of God's family; also in verses 11 and 26; and in 2:1; 3:1; 4:6; 6:8; 7:24, 29; 10:1; 11:33; 12:1; 14:6, 20, 26, 39; 15:1, 6, 50, 58; 16:15, 20.

^b 12 That is, Peter ^c 19 Isaiah 29:14

1:13 ^r Mt 28:19
1:14 ^s Ac 18:8;
Ro 16:23
^t Ac 19:29
1:16 ^u 1Co 16:15
1:17 ^v Jn 4:2
^w 1Co 2:1, 4, 13
1:18 ^x 2Co 2:15
^y Ro 1:16
1:19 ^z Isa 29:14
1:20 ^a Isa 19:11;
12 ^b Job 12:17;
Ro 1:22
1:22 ^c Mt 12:38
1:23 ^d Lk 2:34;
Gal 5:11
^e 1Co 2:14
1:24 ^f Ro 8:28
^g ver 30;
Col 2:3
1:25 ^h ver 18

of God is wiser than human wisdom, and the weaknessⁱ of God is stronger than human strength.

²⁶Brothers and sisters, think of what you were when you were called. Not many of you were wise by human standards; not many were influential; not many were of noble birth. ²⁷But God chose^j the foolish^k things of the world to shame the wise; God chose the weak things of the world to shame the strong. ²⁸God chose the lowly things of this world and the despised things — and the things that are not^l — to nullify the things that are, ²⁹so that no one may boast before him. ³⁰It is because of him that you are in Christ Jesus, who has become for us wisdom from God — that is, our righteousness,ⁿ holiness and redemption. ³¹Therefore, as it is written: “Let the one who boasts boast in the Lord.”^{ap}

2 And so it was with me, brothers and sisters. When I came to you, I did not come with eloquence or human wisdom^q as I proclaimed to you the testimony about God.^b ²For I resolved to know nothing while I was with you except Jesus Christ and him crucified.^r ³I came to you^s in weakness with great fear and trembling. ⁴My message and my preaching were not with wise and persuasive words, but with a demonstration of the Spirit’s power,^t ⁵so that your faith might not rest on human wisdom, but on God’s power.^u

God’s Wisdom Revealed by the Spirit

⁶We do, however, speak a message of wisdom among the mature,^v but not the wisdom of this age^w or of the rulers of this age, who are coming to nothing. ⁷No, we declare God’s wisdom, a mystery that has been hidden and that God destined for our glory before time began. ⁸None of the rulers of this age understood it, for if they had, they would not have crucified the Lord of glory.^x ⁹However, as it is written:

“What no eye has seen,
what no ear has heard,

1:25 ⁱ2Co 13:4
1:27 ^jJas 2:5
^kver 20
1:28 ^lRo 4:17
1:29 ^mEph 2:9
1:30 ⁿJer 23:5,
6; 2Co 5:21
^oRo 3:24;
Eph 1:7, 14
1:31 ^pJer 9:23,
24; 2Co 10:17
2:1 ^q1Co 1:17
2:2 ^rGal 6:14;
1Co 1:23
2:3 ^sAc 18:1-18
2:4 ^tRo 15:19
2:5 ^u2Co 4:7;
6:7
2:6 ^vEph 4:13;
Php 3:15;
Heb 5:14
1Co 1:20
2:8 ^wAc 7:2;
Jas 2:1

2:9 ^yIsa 64:4;
65:17
2:10 ^zMt 13:11;
Eph 3:3, 5
^aJn 14:26
2:11 ^bJer 17:9
^cPr 20:27
2:12 ^dRo 8:15
^e1Co 1:20, 27
2:13 ^f1Co 1:17
2:14 ^g1Co 1:18
2:16 ^hIsa 40:13
ⁱJn 15:15
3:1 ^j1Co 2:15
^kRo 7:14;
1Co 2:14
^lHeb 5:13
3:2 ^mHeb 5:12-
14; 1Pe 2:2
ⁿJn 16:12
3:3 ^o1Co 1:11;
Gal 5:20
3:4 ^p1Co 1:12

and what no human mind has
conceived”^c —
the things God has prepared for
those who love him — ^y

¹⁰these are the things God has revealed^z to us by his Spirit.^a

The Spirit searches all things, even the deep things of God. ¹¹For who knows a person’s thoughts^b except their own spirit^c within them? In the same way no one knows the thoughts of God except the Spirit of God. ¹²What we have received is not the spirit^d of the world,^e but the Spirit who is from God, so that we may understand what God has freely given us. ¹³This is what we speak, not in words taught us by human wisdom^f but in words taught by the Spirit, explaining spiritual realities with Spirit-taught words.^d ¹⁴The person without the Spirit does not accept the things that come from the Spirit of God but considers them foolishness,^g and cannot understand them because they are discerned only through the Spirit. ¹⁵The person with the Spirit makes judgments about all things, but such a person is not subject to merely human judgments,^h ¹⁶for,

“Who has known the mind of the
Lord

so as to instruct him?”^{eh}

But we have the mind of Christ.ⁱ

The Church and Its Leaders

3 Brothers and sisters, I could not address you as people who live by the Spirit^j but as people who are still worldly^k — mere infants^l in Christ. ²I gave you milk, not solid food,^m for you were not yet ready for it.ⁿ Indeed, you are still not ready. ³You are still worldly. For since there is jealousy and quarreling^o among you, are you not worldly? Are you not acting like mere humans? ⁴For when one says, “I follow Paul,” and another, “I follow Apollos,”^p are you not mere human beings?

^a 31 Jer. 9:24 ^b 1 Some manuscripts
proclaimed to you God’s mystery
^c 9 Isaiah 64:4 ^d 13 Or Spirit, interpreting
spiritual truths to those who are spiritual
^e 16 Isaiah 40:13

⁵What, after all, is Apollos? And what is Paul? Only servants, through whom you came to believe — as the Lord has assigned to each his task. ⁶I planted the seed,^a Apollos watered it, but God has been making it grow. ⁷So neither the one who plants nor the one who waters is anything, but only God, who makes things grow. ⁸The one who plants and the one who waters have one purpose, and they will each be rewarded according to their own labor.^r ⁹For we are co-workers in God's service;^s you are God's field,^t God's building.^u

¹⁰By the grace God has given me,^v I laid a foundation^w as a wise builder, and someone else is building on it. But each one should build with care. ¹¹For no one can lay any foundation other than the one already laid, which is Jesus Christ.^x ¹²If anyone builds on this foundation using gold, silver, costly stones, wood, hay or straw,¹³their work will be shown for what it is,^y because the Day^z will bring it to light. It will be revealed with fire, and the fire will test the quality of each person's work. ¹⁴If what has been built survives, the builder will receive a reward. ¹⁵If it is burned up, the builder will suffer loss but yet will be saved — even though only as one escaping through the flames.^a

¹⁶Don't you know that you yourselves are God's temple^b and that God's Spirit dwells in your midst? ¹⁷If anyone destroys God's temple, God will destroy that person; for God's temple is sacred, and you together are that temple.

¹⁸Do not deceive yourselves. If any of you think you are wise^c by the standards of this age, you should become "fools" so that you may become wise. ¹⁹For the wisdom of this world is foolishness^d in God's sight. As it is written: "He catches the wise in their craftiness"^{a,e} ²⁰and again, "The Lord knows that the thoughts of the wise are futile."^{bf} ²¹So then, no more boasting about human leaders!^g All things are yours,^h ²²whether Paul or Apollos or Cephas^{ci} or the world or life or death or the present or the future^j — all are yours, ²³and you are of Christ,^k and Christ is of God.

3:6 ^aAc 18:4-11
3:8 ^rPs 62:12
3:9 ^s2Co 6:1
^tIsa 61:3
^uEph 2:20-22;
1Pe 2:5
3:10 ^vRo 12:3
^wRo 15:20
3:11 ^xIsa 28:16;
Eph 2:20
3:13 ^y1Co 4:5
^z2Th 1:7-10
3:15 ^aJude 23
3:16 ^b1Co 6:19;
2Co 6:16
3:18 ^cIsa 5:21;
1Co 8:2
3:19 ^d1Co 1:20,
27 ^eJob 5:13
3:20 ^fPs 94:11
3:21 ^g1Co 4:6
^hRo 8:32
3:22 ⁱ1Co 1:12
^jRo 8:38
3:23
^k1Co 15:23;
2Co 10:7;
Gal 3:29

The Nature of True Apostleship

4 This, then, is how you ought to regard us: as servants of Christ and as those entrusted^l with the mysteries^m God has revealed. ²Now it is required that those who have been given a trust must prove faithful. ³I care very little if I am judged by you or by any human court; indeed, I do not even judge myself. ⁴My conscience is clear, but that does not make me innocent.ⁿ It is the Lord who judges me. ⁵Therefore judge nothing^o before the appointed time; wait until the Lord comes. He will bring to light what is hidden in darkness and will expose the motives of the heart. At that time each will receive their praise from God.^p

⁶Now, brothers and sisters, I have applied these things to myself and Apollos for your benefit, so that you may learn from us the meaning of the saying, "Do not go beyond what is written."^q Then you will not be puffed up in being a follower of one of us over against the other.^r ⁷For who makes you different from anyone else? What do you have that you did not receive?^s And if you did receive it, why do you boast as though you did not?

⁸Already you have all you want! Already you have become rich!^t You have begun to reign — and that without us! How I wish that you really had begun to reign so that we also might reign with you! ⁹For it seems to me that God has put us apostles on display at the end of the procession, like those condemned to die^u in the arena. We have been made a spectacle^v to the whole universe, to angels as well as to human beings. ¹⁰We are fools for Christ,^w but you are so wise in Christ!^x We are weak, but you are strong!^y You are honored, we are dishonored! ¹¹To this very hour we go hungry and thirsty, we are in rags, we are brutally treated, we are homeless.^z ¹²We work hard with our own hands.^a When we are cursed, we bless;^b when we are persecuted, we endure it; ¹³when we are slandered,

4:1 ^l1Co 9:17;
Titus 1:7
^mRo 16:25
4:4 ⁿRo 2:13
4:5 ^oMt 7:1, 2;
Ro 2:11 ^pRo 2:29
4:6 ^q1Co 1:19,
31; 3:19, 20
^r1Co 1:12
4:7 ^sJn 3:27;
Ro 12:3, 6
4:8 ^tRev 3:17,
18
4:9 ^uRo 8:36
^vHeb 10:33
4:10 ^w1Co 1:18;
Ac 17:18
^x1Co 3:18
^y1Co 2:3
4:11 ^zRo 8:35;
2Co 11:23-27
4:12 ^aAc 18:3
^b1Pe 3:9

^a 19 Job 5:13 ^b 20 Psalm 94:11 ^c 22 That is, Peter

we answer kindly. We have become the scum of the earth, the garbage^c of the world — right up to this moment.

Paul's Appeal and Warning

¹⁴I am writing this not to shame you but to warn you as my dear children.^d ¹⁵Even if you had ten thousand guardians in Christ, you do not have many fathers, for in Christ Jesus I became your father through the gospel.^e ¹⁶Therefore I urge you to imitate me.^f ¹⁷For this reason I have sent to you Timothy, my son^g whom I love, who is faithful in the Lord. He will remind you of my way of life in Christ Jesus, which agrees with what I teach everywhere in every church.^h

¹⁸Some of you have become arrogant, as if I were not coming to you.ⁱ ¹⁹But I will come to you very soon,^j if the Lord is willing,^j and then I will find out not only how these arrogant people are talking, but what power they have. ²⁰For the kingdom of God is not a matter of talk but of power. ²¹What do you prefer? Shall I come to you with a rod of discipline,^k or shall I come in love and with a gentle spirit?

Dealing With a Case of Incest

5 It is actually reported that there is sexual immorality among you, and of a kind that even pagans do not tolerate: A man is sleeping with his father's wife.¹ ²And you are proud! Shouldn't you rather have gone into mourning^m and have put out of your fellowship the man who has been doing this? ³For my part, even though I am not physically present, I am with you in spirit.ⁿ As one who is present with you in this way, I have already passed judgment in the name of our Lord Jesus^o on the one who has been doing this. ⁴So when you are assembled and I am with you in spirit, and the power of our Lord Jesus is present, ⁵hand this man over^p to Satan for the destruction of the flesh,^{a, b} so that his spirit may be saved on the day of the Lord.

⁶Your boasting is not good.^q Don't you know that a little yeast^r leavens the whole batch of dough?^s ⁷Get rid of the old yeast, so that you may be a

4:13 ^c La 3:45
4:14 ^d 1Th 2:11
4:15 ^e 1Co 9:12,
14, 18, 23
4:16 ^f 1Co 11:1;
Php 3:17;
1Th 1:6;
2Th 3:7, 9
4:17 ^g 1Ti 1:2
^h 1Co 7:17
4:19 ⁱ 2Co 1:15,
16 ^j Ac 18:21
4:21 ^k 2Co 1:23;
13:2, 10
5:1 ^l Lev 18:8;
Dt 22:30
5:2 ^m 2Co 7:7-11
5:3 ⁿ Col 2:5
^o 2Th 3:6
5:5 ^p 1Ti 1:20
5:6 ^q Jas 4:16
^r Mt 16:6, 12
^s Gal 5:9

new unleavened batch — as you really are. For Christ, our Passover lamb, has been sacrificed.^t ⁸Therefore let us keep the Festival, not with the old bread leavened with malice and wickedness, but with the unleavened bread^u of sincerity and truth.

⁹I wrote to you in my letter not to associate^v with sexually immoral people — ¹⁰not at all meaning the people of this world^w who are immoral, or the greedy and swindlers, or idolaters. In that case you would have to leave this world. ¹¹But now I am writing to you that you must not associate with anyone who claims to be a brother or sister^c but is sexually immoral or greedy, an idolater^x or slanderer, a drunkard or swindler. Do not even eat with such people.

¹²What business is it of mine to judge those outside^y the church? Are you not to judge those inside?^z ¹³God will judge those outside. “Expel the wicked person from among you.”^{da}

Lawsuits Among Believers

6 If any of you has a dispute with another, do you dare to take it before the ungodly for judgment instead of before the Lord's people?^b ²Or do you not know that the Lord's people will judge the world?^c And if you are to judge the world, are you not competent to judge trivial cases? ³Do you not know that we will judge angels? How much more the things of this life! ⁴Therefore, if you have disputes about such matters, do you ask for a ruling from those whose way of life is scorned in the church? ⁵I say this to shame you.^d Is it possible that there is nobody among you wise enough to judge a dispute between believers?^e ⁶But instead, one brother takes another to court — and this in front of unbelievers!^f

⁷The very fact that you have lawsuits among you means you have been

^a ⁵ In contexts like this, the Greek word for *flesh* (*sarx*) refers to the sinful state of human beings, often presented as a power in opposition to the Spirit. ^b ⁵ Or of his body ^c ¹¹ The Greek word for *brother or sister* (*adelphos*) refers here to a believer, whether man or woman, as part of God's family; also in 8:11, 13. ^d ¹³ Deut. 13:5; 17:7; 19:19; 21:21; 22:21, 24; 24:7

5:7 ^t Mk 14:12;
1Pe 1:19
5:8 ^u Ex 12:14,
15; Dt 16:3
5:9 ^v Eph 5:11;
2Th 3:6, 14
5:10
^w 1Co 10:27
5:11 ^x 1Co 10:7,
14
5:12 ^y Mk 4:11
^z ver 3-5;
1Co 6:1-4
5:13 ^a Dt 13:5
6:1 ^b Mt 18:17
6:2 ^c Mt 19:28;
Lk 22:30
6:5 ^d 1Co 4:14
^e Ac 1:15
6:6
^f 2Co 6:14, 15

completely defeated already. Why not rather be wronged? Why not rather be cheated?⁹ ⁸Instead, you yourselves cheat and do wrong, and you do this to your brothers and sisters.^h ⁹Or do you not know that wrongdoers will not inherit the kingdom of God?ⁱ Do not be deceived.^j Neither the sexually immoral nor idolaters nor adulterers nor men who have sex with men^a ¹⁰nor thieves nor the greedy nor drunkards nor slanderers nor swindlers will inherit the kingdom of God. ¹¹And that is what some of you were.^k But you were washed,^l you were sanctified,^m you were justified in the name of the Lord Jesus Christ and by the Spirit of our God.

Sexual Immorality

¹²“I have the right to do anything,” you say — but not everything is beneficial.ⁿ “I have the right to do anything” — but I will not be mastered by anything. ¹³You say, “Food for the stomach and the stomach for food, and God will destroy them both.”^o The body, however, is not meant for sexual immorality but for the Lord, and the Lord for the body. ¹⁴By his power God raised the Lord from the dead, and he will raise us also.^p ¹⁵Do you not know that your bodies are members of Christ himself?^q Shall I then take the members of Christ and unite them with a prostitute? Never! ¹⁶Do you not know that he who unites himself with a prostitute is one with her in body? For it is said, “The two will become one flesh.”^{br} ¹⁷But whoever is united with the Lord is one with him in spirit.^{cs}

¹⁸Flee from sexual immorality.^t All other sins a person commits are outside the body, but whoever sins sexually, sins against their own body.^u ¹⁹Do you not know that your bodies are temples^v of the Holy Spirit, who is in you, whom you have received from God? You are not your own;^w ²⁰you were bought at a price.^x Therefore honor God with your bodies.

Concerning Married Life

7 Now for the matters you wrote about: “It is good for a man not

6:7 ⁹Mt 5:39, 40
6:8 ^h1Th 4:6
6:9 ⁱGal 5:21
^j1Co 15:33;
Jas 1:16
6:11 ^kEph 2:2
^lAc 22:16
^m1Co 1:2
6:12 ⁿ1Co 10:23
6:13 ^oCol 2:22
6:14 ^pRo 6:5;
Eph 1:19, 20
6:15 ^qRo 12:5
6:16 ^rGe 2:24;
Mt 19:5;
Eph 5:31
6:17 ^sJn 17:21-23; Gal 2:20
6:18
^t2Co 12:21;
1Th 4:3, 4;
Heb 13:4
^uRo 6:12
6:19 ^vJn 2:21
^wRo 14:7, 8
6:20
^xAc 20:28;
1Co 7:23;
1Pe 1:18, 19;
Rev 5:9

to have sexual relations with a woman.”^y ²But since sexual immorality is occurring, each man should have sexual relations with his own wife, and each woman with her own husband. ³The husband should fulfill his marital duty to his wife,^z and likewise the wife to her husband. ⁴The wife does not have authority over her own body but yields it to her husband. In the same way, the husband does not have authority over his own body but yields it to his wife. ⁵Do not deprive each other except perhaps by mutual consent and for a time,^a so that you may devote yourselves to prayer. Then come together again so that Satan^b will not tempt you^c because of your lack of self-control. ⁶I say this as a concession, not as a command.^d ⁷I wish that all of you were as I am.^e But each of you has your own gift from God; one has this gift, another has that.^f

⁸Now to the unmarried^d and the widows I say: It is good for them to stay unmarried, as I do.^g ⁹But if they cannot control themselves, they should marry,^h for it is better to marry than to burn with passion.

¹⁰To the married I give this command (not I, but the Lord): A wife must not separate from her husband.ⁱ ¹¹But if she does, she must remain unmarried or else be reconciled to her husband. And a husband must not divorce his wife.

¹²To the rest I say this (I, not the Lord):^j If any brother has a wife who is not a believer and she is willing to live with him, he must not divorce her. ¹³And if a woman has a husband who is not a believer and he is willing to live with her, she must not divorce him. ¹⁴For the unbelieving husband has been sanctified through his wife, and the unbelieving wife has been sanctified through her believing husband. Otherwise your children would be unclean, but as it is, they are holy.^k

¹⁵But if the unbeliever leaves, let it

^a 9 The words *men who have sex with men* translate two Greek words that refer to the passive and active participants in homosexual acts. ^b 16 Gen. 2:24 ^c 17 Or *in the Spirit*
^d 8 Or *widowers*

7:1 ^yver 8, 26
7:3 ^zEx 21: 10;
1Pe 3:7
7:5 ^aEx 19:15;
1Sa 21:4;
5 ^bMt 4:10
^c1Th 3:5
7:6 ^d2Co 8:8
7:7 ^ever 8;
1Co 9:5
^fMt 19:11,
12; Ro 12:6;
1Co 12:4, 11
7:8 ^gver 1, 26
7:9 ^h1Ti 5:14
7:10 ⁱMal 2:14-16; Mt 5:32;
19:3-9;
Mk 10:11;
Lk 16:18
7:12 ^jver 6, 10;
2Co 11:17
7:14 ^kMal 2:15

be so. The brother or the sister is not bound in such circumstances; God has called us to live in peace.¹ ¹⁶How do you know, wife, whether you will save^m your husband?ⁿ Or, how do you know, husband, whether you will save your wife?

Concerning Change of Status

¹⁷Nevertheless, each person should live as a believer in whatever situation the Lord has assigned to them, just as God has called them.^o This is the rule I lay down in all the churches.^p ¹⁸Was a man already circumcised when he was called? He should not become uncircumcised. Was a man uncircumcised when he was called? He should not be circumcised.^q ¹⁹Circumcision is nothing and uncircumcision is nothing.^r Keeping God's commands is what counts. ²⁰Each person should remain in the situation they were in when God called them.^s

²¹Were you a slave when you were called? Don't let it trouble you — although if you can gain your freedom, do so. ²²For the one who was a slave when called to faith in the Lord is the Lord's freed person;^t similarly, the one who was free when called is Christ's slave.^u ²³You were bought at a price;^v do not become slaves of human beings. ²⁴Brothers and sisters, each person, as responsible to God, should remain in the situation they were in when God called them.^w

Concerning the Unmarried

²⁵Now about virgins: I have no command from the Lord,^x but I give a judgment as one who by the Lord's mercy^y is trustworthy. ²⁶Because of the present crisis, I think that it is good for a man to remain as he is.^z ²⁷Are you pledged to a woman? Do not seek to be released. Are you free from such a commitment? Do not look for a wife. ²⁸But if you do marry, you have not sinned; and if a virgin marries, she has not sinned. But those who marry will face many troubles in this life, and I want to spare you this.

²⁹What I mean, brothers and sis-

7:15 ¹Ro 14:19;
1Co 14:33
7:16 ^mRo 11:14
ⁿ1Pe 3:1
7:17 ^oRo 12:3
P1Co 4:17;
14:33; 2Co 8:18;
11:28
7:18 ^qAc 15:1, 2
7:19 ^rRo 2:25-
27; Gal 5:6;
6:15; Col 3:11
7:20 ^sver 24
7:22 ^tJn 8:32;
36; Phm 16
^uEph 6:6
7:23 ^v1Co 6:20
7:24 ^wver 20
7:25 ^xver 6;
2Co 8:8
^y2Co 4:1;
1Ti 1:13, 16
7:26 ^zver 1, 8

ters, is that the time is short.^a From now on those who have wives should live as if they do not; ³⁰those who mourn, as if they did not; those who are happy, as if they were not; those who buy something, as if it were not theirs to keep; ³¹those who use the things of the world, as if not engrossed in them. For this world in its present form is passing away.^b

³²I would like you to be free from concern. An unmarried man is concerned about the Lord's affairs^c — how he can please the Lord. ³³But a married man is concerned about the affairs of this world — how he can please his wife — ³⁴and his interests are divided. An unmarried woman or virgin is concerned about the Lord's affairs: Her aim is to be devoted to the Lord in both body and spirit.^d But a married woman is concerned about the affairs of this world — how she can please her husband. ³⁵I am saying this for your own good, not to restrict you, but that you may live in a right way in undivided^e devotion to the Lord.

³⁶If anyone is worried that he might not be acting honorably toward the virgin he is engaged to, and if his passions are too strong^a and he feels he ought to marry, he should do as he wants. He is not sinning.^f They should get married. ³⁷But the man who has settled the matter in his own mind, who is under no compulsion but has control over his own will, and who has made up his mind not to marry the virgin — this man also does the right thing. ³⁸So then, he who marries the virgin does right,^g but he who does not marry her does better.^b

^a 36 Or if she is getting beyond the usual age for marriage ^b 36-38 Or ^{36f}if anyone thinks he is not treating his daughter properly, and if she is getting along in years (or if her passions are too strong), and he feels she ought to marry, he should do as he wants. He is not sinning. He should let her get married. ³⁷But the man who has settled the matter in his own mind, who is under no compulsion but has control over his own will, and who has made up his mind to keep the virgin unmarried — this man also does the right thing. ³⁸So then, he who gives his virgin in marriage does right, but he who does not give her in marriage does better.

7:29 ^aver 31;
Ro 13:11, 12
7:31 ^b1Jn 2:17
7:32 ^c1Ti 5:5
7:34 ^dLk 2:37
7:35 ^ePs 86:11
7:36 ^fver 28
7:38 ^gHeb 13:4

³⁹A woman is bound to her husband as long as he lives.^h But if her husband dies, she is free to marry anyone she wishes, but he must belong to the Lord.ⁱ ⁴⁰In my judgment, she is happier if she stays as she is—and I think that I too have the Spirit of God.

Concerning Food Sacrificed to Idols

8 Now about food sacrificed to idols:^k We know that “We all possess knowledge.”^l But knowledge puffs up while love builds up. ²Those who think they know something^m do not yet know as they ought to know.ⁿ ³But whoever loves God is known by God.^o

⁴So then, about eating food sacrificed to idols:^p We know that “An idol is nothing at all in the world”^q and that “There is no God but one.”^r ⁵For even if there are so-called gods,^s whether in heaven or on earth (as indeed there are many “gods” and many “lords”), ⁶yet for us there is but one God, the Father,^t from whom all things came^u and for whom we live; and there is but one Lord,^v Jesus Christ, through whom all things came^w and through whom we live.

⁷But not everyone possesses this knowledge. Some people are still so accustomed to idols that when they eat sacrificial food they think of it as having been sacrificed to a god, and since their conscience is weak,^x it is defiled. ⁸But food does not bring us near to God;^y we are no worse if we do not eat, and no better if we do.

⁹Be careful, however, that the exercise of your rights does not become a stumbling block^z to the weak.^a ¹⁰For if someone with a weak conscience sees you, with all your knowledge, eating in an idol’s temple, won’t that person be emboldened to eat what is sacrificed to idols? ¹¹So this weak brother or sister, for whom Christ died, is destroyed^b by your knowledge. ¹²When you sin against them^c in this way and wound their weak conscience, you sin against Christ. ¹³Therefore, if what I eat causes my brother or sister to fall into sin, I will

7:39 ^h Ro 7:2, 3
ⁱ 2Co 6:14
 7:40 ^j ver 25
 8:1 ^k Ac 15:20
^l Ro 15:14
 8:2 ^m 1Co 3:18
ⁿ 1Co 13:8, 9, 12;
 1Ti 6:4
 8:3 ^o Ro 8:29;
 Gal 4:9
 8:4 ^p ver 1, 7,
 10 ^q 1Co 10:19
^r Dt 6:4;
 Eph 4:6
 8:5 ^s 2Th 2:4
 8:6 ^t Mal 2:10
^u Ro 11:36
^v Eph 4:5
^w Jn 1:3
 8:7 ^x Ro 14:14;
 1Co 10:28
 8:8 ^y Ro 14:17
 8:9 ^z Gal 5:13
^a Ro 14:1
 8:11 ^b Ro 14:15,
 20
 8:12 ^c Mt 18:6

8:13 ^d Ro 14:21
 9:1 ^e 2Co 12:12
^f 1Co 15:8
 9:1Co 3:6; 4:15
 9:2 ^g 2Co 3:2, 3
 9:4 ^h 1Th 2:6
 9:5 ⁱ 1Co 7:7, 8
^k Mt 12:46
 9:6 ^l Ac 4:36
 9:7 ^m Dt 20:6;
 Pr 27:18
 9:9 ⁿ Dt 25:4;
 1Ti 5:18
^o Dt 22:1-4
 9:10 ^p Ro 4:23,
 24 ^q 2Ti 2:6
 9:11 ^r Ro 15:27
 9:12 ^s Ac 18:3
^t 2Co 11:7-12
 9:13 ^u Lev 6:16,
 26; Dt 18:1
 9:14
^v Mt 10:10;
 1Ti 5:18

never eat meat again, so that I will not cause them to fall.^d

Paul’s Rights as an Apostle

9 Am I not free? Am I not an apostle?^e Have I not seen Jesus our Lord?^f Are you not the result of my work in the Lord?^g ²Even though I may not be an apostle to others, surely I am to you! For you are the seal^h of my apostleship in the Lord.

³This is my defense to those who sit in judgment on me. ⁴Don’t we have the right to food and drink?ⁱ ⁵Don’t we have the right to take a believing wife^j along with us, as do the other apostles and the Lord’s brothers^k and Cephas^b? ⁶Or is it only I and Barnabas^l who lack the right to not work for a living?

⁷Who serves as a soldier at his own expense? Who plants a vineyard^m and does not eat its grapes? Who tends a flock and does not drink the milk? ⁸Do I say this merely on human authority? Doesn’t the Law say the same thing? ⁹For it is written in the Law of Moses: “Do not muzzle an ox while it is treading out the grain.”^{cn} Is it about oxen that God is concerned?^o ¹⁰Surely he says this for us, doesn’t he? Yes, this was written for us,^p because whoever plows and threshes should be able to do so in the hope of sharing in the harvest.^q ¹¹If we have sown spiritual seed among you, is it too much if we reap a material harvest from you?^r ¹²If others have this right of support from you, shouldn’t we have it all the more?

But we did not use this right.^s On the contrary, we put up with anything rather than hinder^t the gospel of Christ.

¹³Don’t you know that those who serve in the temple get their food from the temple, and that those who serve at the altar share in what is offered on the altar?^u ¹⁴In the same way, the Lord has commanded that those who preach the gospel should receive their living from the gospel.^v

^a 2,3 An early manuscript and another ancient witness think they have knowledge do not yet know as they ought to know. ³But whoever loves truly knows. ^b 5 That is, Peter

^c 9 Deut. 25:4

¹⁵But I have not used any of these rights.^w And I am not writing this in the hope that you will do such things for me, for I would rather die than allow anyone to deprive me of this boast.^x ¹⁶For when I preach the gospel, I cannot boast, since I am compelled to preach.^y Woe to me if I do not preach the gospel! ¹⁷If I preach voluntarily, I have a reward;^z if not voluntarily, I am simply discharging the trust committed to me.^a ¹⁸What then is my reward? Just this: that in preaching the gospel I may offer it free of charge,^b and so not make full use of my rights as a preacher of the gospel.

Paul's Use of His Freedom

¹⁹Though I am free^c and belong to no one, I have made myself a slave to everyone,^d to win as many as possible.^e ²⁰To the Jews I became like a Jew, to win the Jews.^f To those under the law I became like one under the law (though I myself am not under the law), so as to win those under the law. ²¹To those not having the law I became like one not having the law^g (though I am not free from God's law but am under Christ's law), so as to win those not having the law. ²²To the weak I became weak, to win the weak. I have become all things to all people^h so that by all possible means I might save some.ⁱ ²³I do all this for the sake of the gospel, that I may share in its blessings.

The Need for Self-Discipline

²⁴Do you not know that in a race all the runners run, but only one gets the prize? Run^j in such a way as to get the prize. ²⁵Everyone who competes in the games goes into strict training. They do it to get a crown that will not last, but we do it to get a crown that will last forever.^k ²⁶Therefore I do not run like someone running aimlessly; I do not fight like a boxer beating the air. ²⁷No, I strike a blow to my body^l and make it my slave so that after I have preached to others, I myself will not be disqualified for the prize.

Warnings From Israel's History

10 For I do not want you to be ignorant of the fact, brothers

9:15 ^w Ac 18:3
^x 2Co 11:9, 10
 9:16 ^y Ro 1:14;
 Ac 9:15
 9:17 ^z 1Co 3:8,
 14, ^a Gal 2:7;
 Col 1:25
 9:18 ^b 2Co 11:7;
 12:13
 9:19 ^c ver 1
^d Gal 5:13
^e Mt 18:15;
 1Pe 3:1
 9:20 ^f Ac 16:3;
 21:20-26;
 Ro 11:14
 9:21 ^g Ro 2:12,
 14
 9:22
^h 1Co 10:33
ⁱ Ro 11:14
 9:24 ^j Gal 2:2;
 2Ti 4:7;
 Heb 12:1
 9:25 ^k Jas 1:12;
 Rev 2:10
 9:27 ^l Ro 8:13

10:1 ^m Ex 13:21
ⁿ Ex 14:22, 29
 10:4 ^o Ex 17:6;
 Nu 20:11;
 Ps 78:15
 10:5
^p Nu 14:29;
 Heb 3:17
 10:7 ^q ver 14
^r Ex 32:4, 6, 19
 10:8
^s Nu 25:1-9
 10:9
^t Nu 21:5, 6
 10:10
^u Nu 16:41
^v Nu 16:49
^w Ex 12:23
 10:11 ^x Ro 13:11
 10:12 ^y Ro 11:20
 10:13 ^z 1Co 1:9
^a 2Pe 2:9
 10:16
^b Mt 26:26-28
 10:17 ^c Ro 12:5;
 1Co 12:27

and sisters, that our ancestors were all under the cloud^m and that they all passed through the sea.ⁿ ²They were all baptized into Moses in the cloud and in the sea. ³They all ate the same spiritual food ⁴and drank the same spiritual drink; for they drank from the spiritual rock^o that accompanied them, and that rock was Christ. ⁵Nevertheless, God was not pleased with most of them; their bodies were scattered in the wilderness.^p

⁶Now these things occurred as examples to keep us from setting our hearts on evil things as they did. ⁷Do not be idolaters,^q as some of them were; as it is written: "The people sat down to eat and drink and got up to indulge in revelry."^{ar} ⁸We should not commit sexual immorality, as some of them did — and in one day twenty-three thousand of them died.^s ⁹We should not test Christ,^b as some of them did — and were killed by snakes.^t ¹⁰And do not grumble, as some of them did^u — and were killed^v by the destroying angel.^w

¹¹These things happened to them as examples and were written down as warnings for us, on whom the culmination of the ages has come.^x ¹²So, if you think you are standing firm,^y be careful that you don't fall! ¹³No temptation^c has overtaken you except what is common to mankind. And God is faithful;^z he will not let you be tempted^c beyond what you can bear.^a But when you are tempted,^c he will also provide a way out so that you can endure it.

Idol Feasts and the Lord's Supper

¹⁴Therefore, my dear friends, flee from idolatry. ¹⁵I speak to sensible people; judge for yourselves what I say. ¹⁶Is not the cup of thanksgiving for which we give thanks a participation in the blood of Christ? And is not the bread that we break a participation in the body of Christ?^b ¹⁷Because there is one loaf, we, who are many, are one body,^c for we all share the one loaf.

¹⁸Consider the people of Israel: Do

^a 7 Exodus 32:6 ^b 9 Some manuscripts test the Lord ^c 13 The Greek for temptation and tempted can also mean testing and tested.

not those who eat the sacrifices^d participate in the altar? ¹⁹Do I mean then that food sacrificed to an idol is anything, or that an idol is anything?^e ²⁰No, but the sacrifices of pagans are offered to demons,^f not to God, and I do not want you to be participants with demons. ²¹You cannot drink the cup of the Lord and the cup of demons too; you cannot have a part in both the Lord's table and the table of demons.^g ²²Are we trying to arouse the Lord's jealousy?^h Are we stronger than he?ⁱ

The Believer's Freedom

²³"I have the right to do anything," you say—but not everything is beneficial.^j "I have the right to do anything"—but not everything is constructive. ²⁴No one should seek their own good, but the good of others.^k

²⁵Eat anything sold in the meat market without raising questions of conscience,^l ²⁶for, "The earth is the Lord's, and everything in it."^m

²⁷If an unbeliever invites you to a meal and you want to go, eat whatever is put before youⁿ without raising questions of conscience. ²⁸But if someone says to you, "This has been offered in sacrifice," then do not eat it, both for the sake of the one who told you and for the sake of conscience.^o

²⁹I am referring to the other person's conscience, not yours. For why is my freedom^p being judged by another's conscience? ³⁰If I take part in the meal with thankfulness, why am I denounced because of something I thank God for?^q

³¹So whether you eat or drink or whatever you do, do it all for the glory of God.^r ³²Do not cause anyone to stumble,^s whether Jews, Greeks or the church of God^t— ³³even as I try to please everyone in every way.^u For I am not seeking my own good but the good of many, so that they may **11** be saved.^v ¹Follow my example,^w as I follow the example of Christ.

On Covering the Head in Worship

²I praise you^x for remembering me in everything^y and for holding to the traditions just as I passed them on to you.^z ³But I want you to realize

10:18 ^d Lev 7:6, 14, 15
10:19 ^e 1Co 8:4
10:20
^f Dt 32:17;
Ps 106:37;
Rev 9:20
10:21
^g 2Co 6:15, 16
10:22
^h Dt 32:16,
21 ⁱ Ecc 6:10;
Isa 45:9
10:23 ^j 1Co 6:12
10:24 ^k ver 33;
Ro 15:1, 2;
1Co 13:5;
Php 2:4, 21
10:25
^l Ac 10:15;
1Co 8:7
10:26 ^m Ps 24:1
10:27 ⁿ Lk 10:7
10:28 ^o 1Co 8:7,
10-12
10:29
^p Ro 14:16;
1Co 9:1, 19
10:30 ^q Ro 14:6
10:31 ^r Col 3:17;
1Pe 4:11
10:32
^s Ac 24:16
^t Ac 20:28
10:33 ^u Ro 15:2;
1Co 9:22
^v Ro 11:14
11:1 ^w 1Co 4:16
11:2 ^x ver 17, 22
^y 1Co 4:17
^z 1Co 15:2, 3;
2Th 2:15

that the head of every man is Christ,^a and the head of the woman is man,^{bb} and the head of Christ is God.^c ⁴Every man who prays or prophesies with his head covered dishonors his head. ⁵But every woman who prays or prophesies^d with her head uncovered dishonors her head—it is the same as having her head shaved.^e ⁶For if a woman does not cover her head, she might as well have her hair cut off; but if it is a disgrace for a woman to have her hair cut off or her head shaved, then she should cover her head.

⁷A man ought not to cover his head,^c since he is the image^f and glory of God; but woman is the glory of man. ⁸For man did not come from woman, but woman from man;^g ⁹neither was man created for woman, but woman for man.^h ¹⁰It is for this reason that a woman ought to have authority over her own^d head, because of the angels. ¹¹Nevertheless, in the Lord woman is not independent of man, nor is man independent of woman. ¹²For as woman came from man, so also man is born of woman. But everything comes from God.ⁱ

¹³Judge for yourselves: Is it proper for a woman to pray to God with her head uncovered? ¹⁴Does not the very nature of things teach you that if a man has long hair, it is a disgrace to him,¹⁵ but that if a woman has long hair, it is her glory? For long hair is given to her as a covering. ¹⁶If anyone wants to be contentious about this, we have no other practice—nor do the churches of God.^j

Correcting an Abuse of the Lord's Supper

11:23-25pp — Mt 26:26-28; Mk 14:22-24;
Lk 22:17-20

¹⁷In the following directives I have

^a 26 Psalm 24:1 ^b 3 Or of the wife is her husband ^c 4-7 Or ⁴Every man who prays or prophesies with long hair dishonors his head. ⁵But every woman who prays or prophesies with no covering of hair dishonors her head—she is just like one of the "shorn women." ⁶If a woman has no covering, let her be for now with short hair; but since it is a disgrace for a woman to have her hair shorn or shaved, she should grow it again. ⁷A man ought not to have long hair ^d 10 Or have a sign of authority on her

11:3 ^a Eph 1:22
^b Ge 3:16;
Eph 5:23
^c 1Co 3:23
11:5 ^d Ac 21:9
^e Dt 21:12
11:7 ^f Ge 1:26;
Jas 3:9
11:8 ^g Ge 2:21-23; 1Ti 2:13
11:9 ^h Ge 2:18
11:12 ⁱ Ro 11:36
11:16 ^j 1Co 7:17

no praise for you,^k for your meetings do more harm than good.¹⁸ In the first place, I hear that when you come together as a church, there are divisions^l among you, and to some extent I believe it.¹⁹ No doubt there have to be differences among you to show which of you have God's approval.^m ²⁰So then, when you come together, it is not the Lord's Supper you eat, ²¹for when you are eating, some of you go ahead with your own private suppers.ⁿ As a result, one person remains hungry and another gets drunk.²² Don't you have homes to eat and drink in? Or do you despise the church of God^o by humiliating those who have nothing?^p What shall I say to you? Shall I praise you?^q Certainly not in this matter!

²³For I received from the Lord^r what I also passed on to you:^s The Lord Jesus, on the night he was betrayed, took bread, ²⁴and when he had given thanks, he broke it and said, **"This is my body, which is for you; do this in remembrance of me."** ²⁵In the same way, after supper he took the cup, saying, **"This cup is the new covenant^t in my blood;^u do this, whenever you drink it, in remembrance of me."** ²⁶For whenever you eat this bread and drink this cup, you proclaim the Lord's death until he comes.

²⁷So then, whoever eats the bread or drinks the cup of the Lord in an unworthy manner will be guilty of sinning against the body and blood of the Lord.^v ²⁸Everyone ought to examine themselves^w before they eat of the bread and drink from the cup. ²⁹For those who eat and drink without discerning the body of Christ eat and drink judgment on themselves. ³⁰That is why many among you are weak and sick, and a number of you have fallen asleep. ³¹But if we were more discerning with regard to ourselves, we would not come under such judgment.^x ³²Nevertheless, when we are judged in this way by the Lord, we are being disciplined^y so that we will not be finally condemned with the world.

³³So then, my brothers and sisters, when you gather to eat, you should

11:17 ^k ver 2, 22
11:18 ^l 1Co 1:10-12; 3:3
11:19 ^m 1Jn 2:19
11:21 ⁿ 2Pe 2:13; Jude 12
11:22
^o 1Co 10:32
P Jas 2:6
^q ver 2, 17
11:23 ^r Gal 1:12
^s 1Co 15:3
11:25 ^t Lk 22:20
^u 1Co 10:16
11:27
^v Heb 10:29
11:28
^w 2Co 13:5
11:31 ^x Ps 32:5; 1Jn 1:9
11:32
^y Ps 94:12; Heb 12:7-10; Rev 3:19

11:34 ^z ver 21
^a ver 22
^b 1Co 4:19
12:1 ^c Ro 1:11;
1Co 14:1, 37
12:2 ^d Eph 2:11;
12; 1Pe 4:3
^e Ps 115:5;
Jer 10:5;
Hab 2:18, 19;
1Th 1:9
12:3 ^f Ro 9:3
9Jn 13:13
^g 1Jn 4:2, 3
12:4 ^h Ro 12:4-8; Eph 4:11;
Heb 2:4
12:6 ⁱ Eph 4:6
12:7 ^k Eph 4:12
12:8 ^l 1Co 2:6
^m 2Co 8:7
12:9 ⁿ Mt 17:19;
20; 2Co 4:13
^o ver 28, 30
12:10 ^p Gal 3:5
^q 1Jn 4:1
^r Mk 16:17
12:11 ^s ver 4
12:12 ^t Ro 12:5
^u ver 27
12:13 ^v Eph 2:18
^w Gal 3:28;
Col 3:11
^x Jn 7:37-39

all eat together. ³⁴Anyone who is hungry^z should eat something at home,^a so that when you meet together it may not result in judgment.

And when I come^b I will give further directions.

Concerning Spiritual Gifts

12 Now about the gifts of the Spirit,^c brothers and sisters, I do not want you to be uninformed. ²You know that when you were pagans,^d somehow or other you were influenced and led astray to mute idols.^e ³Therefore I want you to know that no one who is speaking by the Spirit of God says, "Jesus be cursed,"^f and no one can say, "Jesus is Lord,"^g except by the Holy Spirit.^h

⁴There are different kinds of gifts, but the same Spiritⁱ distributes them. ⁵There are different kinds of service, but the same Lord. ⁶There are different kinds of working, but in all of them and in everyone it is the same God^j at work.

⁷Now to each one the manifestation of the Spirit is given for the common good.^k ⁸To one there is given through the Spirit a message of wisdom,^l to another a message of knowledge^m by means of the same Spirit, ⁹to another faithⁿ by the same Spirit, to another gifts of healing^o by that one Spirit, ¹⁰to another miraculous powers,^p to another prophecy, to another distinguishing between spirits,^q to another speaking in different kinds of tongues,^{qr} and to still another the interpretation of tongues.^a ¹¹All these are the work of one and the same Spirit,^s and he distributes them to each one, just as he determines.

Unity and Diversity in the Body

¹²Just as a body, though one, has many parts, but all its many parts form one body,^t so it is with Christ.^u ¹³For we were all baptized by^b one Spirit^v so as to form one body—whether Jews or Gentiles, slave or free^w—and we were all given the one Spirit to drink.^x ¹⁴Even so the body is not made up of one part but of many.

^a 10 Or *languages*; also in verse 28

^b 13 Or *with*; or *in*

¹⁵Now if the foot should say, "Because I am not a hand, I do not belong to the body," it would not for that reason stop being part of the body. ¹⁶And if the ear should say, "Because I am not an eye, I do not belong to the body," it would not for that reason stop being part of the body. ¹⁷If the whole body were an eye, where would the sense of hearing be? If the whole body were an ear, where would the sense of smell be? ¹⁸But in fact God has placed^y the parts in the body, every one of them, just as he wanted them to be. ¹⁹If they were all one part, where would the body be? ²⁰As it is, there are many parts, but one body.^a

²¹The eye cannot say to the hand, "I don't need you!" And the head cannot say to the feet, "I don't need you!" ²²On the contrary, those parts of the body that seem to be weaker are indispensable, ²³and the parts that we think are less honorable we treat with special honor. And the parts that are unpresentable are treated with special modesty, ²⁴while our presentable parts need no special treatment. But God has put the body together, giving greater honor to the parts that lacked it, ²⁵so that there should be no division in the body, but that its parts should have equal concern for each other. ²⁶If one part suffers, every part suffers with it; if one part is honored, every part rejoices with it.

²⁷Now you are the body of Christ,^b and each one of you is a part of it.^c ²⁸And God has placed in the church^d first of all apostles,^e second prophets, third teachers, then miracles, then gifts of healing,^f of helping, of guidance,^g and of different kinds of tongues.^h ²⁹Are all apostles? Are all prophets? Are all teachers? Do all work miracles? ³⁰Do all have gifts of healing? Do all speak in tongues?^a ³¹Do all interpret? ³¹Now eagerly desireⁱ the greater gifts.

Love Is Indispensable

And yet I will show you the most excellent way.

13 If I speak in the tongues^{bk} of men or of angels, but do not

12:18 ^y ver 28
^z ver 11
 12:20 ^a ver 12,
 14
 12:27
^b Eph 1:23; 4:12;
 Col 1:18, 24
^c Ro 12:5
 12:28
^d 1Co 10:32
^e Eph 4:11
^f ver 9
^g Ro 12:6-8
^h ver 10
 12:30 ⁱ ver 10
 12:31 ^j 1Co 14:1,
 39
 13:1 ^k ver 8

13:2 ^l 1Co 14:2
^m 1Co 12:9
ⁿ Mt 17:20;
 21:21
 13:3 ^o Mt 6:2
^p Da 3:28
 13:4 ^q 1Th 5:14
 13:5 ^r 1Co 10:24
 13:6 ^s 2Th 2:12
^t 2Jn 4; 3Jn 3, 4
 13:8 ^u ver 2
^v ver 1
 13:9 ^w ver 12;
 1Co 8:2
 13:10 ^x Php 3:12
 13:12
^y Ge 32:30;
 2Co 5:7; 1Jn 3:2
^z 1Co 8:3
 13:13 ^a Gal 5:5,
 6 ^b 1Co 16:14
 14:1 ^c 1Co 16:14
^d ver 39;
 1Co 12:31
^e 1Co 12:1
 14:2 ^f Mk 16:17
 9:1Co 13:2
 14:3 ^h ver 4,
 5, 12, 17, 26;
 Ro 14:19
 14:4 ⁱ Mk 16:17
^j 1Co 13:2

have love, I am only a resounding gong or a clanging cymbal. ²If I have the gift of prophecy and can fathom all mysteries^l and all knowledge, and if I have a faith^m that can move mountains,ⁿ but do not have love, I am nothing. ³If I give all I possess to the poor^o and give over my body to hardship that I may boast,^c but do not have love, I gain nothing.

⁴Love is patient,^q love is kind. It does not envy, it does not boast, it is not proud. ⁵It does not dishonor others, it is not self-seeking,^r it is not easily angered, it keeps no record of wrongs. ⁶Love does not delight in evil^s but rejoices with the truth.^t ⁷It always protects, always trusts, always hopes, always perseveres.

⁸Love never fails. But where there are prophecies,^u they will cease; where there are tongues,^v they will be stilled; where there is knowledge, it will pass away. ⁹For we know in part^w and we prophesy in part, ¹⁰but when completeness comes,^x what is in part disappears. ¹¹When I was a child, I talked like a child, I thought like a child, I reasoned like a child. When I became a man, I put the ways of childhood behind me. ¹²For now we see only a reflection as in a mirror; then we shall see face to face.^y Now I know in part; then I shall know fully, even as I am fully known.^z

¹³And now these three remain: faith, hope and love.^a But the greatest of these is love.^b

Intelligibility in Worship

14 Follow the way of love^c and eagerly desire^d gifts of the Spirit,^e especially prophecy. ²For anyone who speaks in a tongue^{df} does not speak to people but to God. Indeed, no one understands them; they utter mysteries^g by the Spirit. ³But the one who prophesies speaks to people for their strengthening,^h encouraging and comfort. ⁴Anyone who speaks in a tongueⁱ edifies themselves, but the one who prophesies^j edifies the

^a 30 Or other languages ^b 1 Or languages

^c 3 Some manuscripts *body to the flames*

^d 2 Or in another language; also in verses 4, 13, 14, 19, 26 and 27

church. ⁵I would like every one of you to speak in tongues,^a but I would rather have you prophesy.^k The one who prophesies is greater than the one who speaks in tongues,^a unless someone interprets, so that the church may be edified.

⁶Now, brothers and sisters, if I come to you and speak in tongues, what good will I be to you, unless I bring you some revelation^l or knowledge or prophecy or word of instruction?^m ⁷Even in the case of lifeless things that make sounds, such as the pipe or harp, how will anyone know what tune is being played unless there is a distinction in the notes? ⁸Again, if the trumpet does not sound a clear call, who will get ready for battle?ⁿ ⁹So it is with you. Unless you speak intelligible words with your tongue, how will anyone know what you are saying? You will just be speaking into the air. ¹⁰Undoubtedly there are all sorts of languages in the world, yet none of them is without meaning. ¹¹If then I do not grasp the meaning of what someone is saying, I am a foreigner to the speaker, and the speaker is a foreigner to me. ¹²So it is with you. Since you are eager for gifts of the Spirit, try to excel in those that build up the church.

¹³For this reason the one who speaks in a tongue should pray that they may interpret what they say. ¹⁴For if I pray in a tongue, my spirit prays, but my mind is unfruitful. ¹⁵So what shall I do? I will pray with my spirit, but I will also pray with my understanding; I will sing^o with my spirit, but I will also sing with my understanding. ¹⁶Otherwise when you are praising God in the Spirit, how can someone else, who is now put in the position of an inquirer,^b say “Amen”^p to your thanksgiving,^q since they do not know what you are saying? ¹⁷You are giving thanks well enough, but no one else is edified.

¹⁸I thank God that I speak in tongues more than all of you. ¹⁹But in the church I would rather speak five intelligible words to instruct others than ten thousand words in a tongue.

²⁰Brothers and sisters, stop think-

14:5 ^k Nu 11:29
14:6 ^l ver 26;
Eph 1:17
^m Ro 6:17
14:8 ⁿ Nu 10:9;
Jer 4:19
14:15
^o Eph 5:19;
Col 3:16
14:16
^p Dt 27:15-26;
1Ch 16:36;
Ne 8:6;
Ps 106:48;
Rev 5:14; 7:12
9:1Co 11:24

ing like children.^r In regard to evil be infants,^s but in your thinking be adults. ²¹In the Law^t it is written:

“With other tongues
and through the lips of
foreigners
I will speak to this people,
but even then they will not
listen to me,^u
says the Lord.”^c

²²Tongues, then, are a sign, not for believers but for unbelievers; prophecy,^v however, is not for unbelievers but for believers. ²³So if the whole church comes together and everyone speaks in tongues, and inquirers or unbelievers come in, will they not say that you are out of your mind?^w ²⁴But if an unbeliever or an inquirer comes in while everyone is prophesying, they are convicted of sin and are brought under judgment by all, ²⁵as the secrets of their hearts are laid bare. So they will fall down and worship God, exclaiming, “God is really among you!”^x

Good Order in Worship

²⁶What then shall we say, brothers and sisters? When you come together, each of you^y has a hymn,^z or a word of instruction,^a a revelation, a tongue or an interpretation. Everything must be done so that the church may be built up.^b ²⁷If anyone speaks in a tongue, two — or at the most three — should speak, one at a time, and someone must interpret. ²⁸If there is no interpreter, the speaker should keep quiet in the church and speak to himself and to God.

²⁹Two or three prophets should speak, and the others should weigh carefully what is said.^c ³⁰And if a revelation comes to someone who is sitting down, the first speaker should stop. ³¹For you can all prophesy in turn so that everyone may be instructed and encouraged. ³²The spirits of prophets are subject to the

14:20
^r Eph 4:14;
Heb 5:12;
13; 1Pe 2:2
^s Ro 16:19
14:21 ^t Jn 10:34
^u Isa 28:11, 12
14:22 ^v ver 1
14:23 ^w Ac 2:13
14:25
^x Isa 45:14;
Zec 8:23
14:26
^y 1Co 12:7-10
^z Eph 5:19
^a ver 6
^b Ro 14:19
14:29
^c 1Co 12:10

^a 5 Or in other languages; also in verses 6, 18, 22, 23 and 39 ^b 16 The Greek word for inquirer is a technical term for someone not fully initiated into a religion; also in verses 23 and 24.

^c 21 Isaiah 28:11,12

control of prophets.^d ³³For God is not a God of disorder^e but of peace — as in all the congregations of the Lord's people.^f

³⁴Women^a should remain silent in the churches. They are not allowed to speak, but must be in submission,^g as the law^h says. ³⁵If they want to inquire about something, they should ask their own husbands at home; for it is disgraceful for a woman to speak in the church.^b

³⁶Or did the word of God originate with you? Or are you the only people it has reached? ³⁷If anyone thinks they are a prophetⁱ or otherwise gifted by the Spirit, let them acknowledge that what I am writing to you is the Lord's command.^j ³⁸But if anyone ignores this, they will themselves be ignored.^c

³⁹Therefore, my brothers and sisters, be eager^k to prophesy, and do not forbid speaking in tongues. ⁴⁰But everything should be done in a fitting and orderly^l way.

The Resurrection of Christ

15 Now, brothers and sisters, I want to remind you of the gospel^m I preached to you, which you received and on which you have taken your stand. ²By this gospel you are saved,ⁿ if you hold firmly^o to the word I preached to you. Otherwise, you have believed in vain.

³For what I received^p I passed on to you^q as of first importance^d: that Christ died for our sins^r according to the Scriptures,^s ⁴that he was buried, that he was raised^t on the third day^u according to the Scriptures,^v ⁵and that he appeared to Cephas,^{ew} and then to the Twelve.^x ⁶After that, he appeared to more than five hundred of the brothers and sisters at the same time, most of whom are still living, though some have fallen asleep. ⁷Then he appeared to James, then to all the apostles,^y ⁸and last of all he appeared to me also,^z as to one abnormally born.

⁹For I am the least of the apostles^a and do not even deserve to be called an apostle, because I persecuted^b the church of God. ¹⁰But by the grace of

14:32 ^d1Jn 4:1
14:33 ^ever 40
^fAc 9:13
14:34 ^g1Ti 2:11,
12 ^hGe 3:16
14:37 ⁱ2Co 10:7
^j1Jn 4:6
14:39
^k1Co 12:31
14:40 ^lver 33
15:1 ^mRo 2:16
15:2 ⁿRo 1:16
^oRo 11:22
15:3 ^pGal 1:12
15:11 ^q1Co 11:23
^rIsa 53:5;
1Pe 2:24
^sLk 24:27;
Ac 26:22, 23
15:4 ^tAc 2:24
^uMt 16:21
^vAc 2:25, 30, 31
15:5 ^wLk 24:34
^xMk 16:14
15:7 ^yLk 24:33,
36, 37; Ac 1:3, 4
15:8 ^zAc 9:3-6,
17; 1Co 9:1
15:9 ^aEph 3:8;
1Ti 1:15 ^bAc 8:3

15:10 ^cRo 12:3
^d2Co 11:23
^ePhp 2:13
15:12 ^fAc 17:32;
23:8; 2Ti 2:18
15:14 ^g1Th 4:14
15:15 ^hAc 2:24
15:17 ⁱRo 4:25
15:19 ^j1Co 4:9
15:20 ^k1Pe 1:3
^lver 23;
Ac 26:23;
Rev 1:5 ^mver 6,
18
15:21 ⁿRo 5:12
15:22
^oRo 5:14-18
15:23 ^pver 20
^qver 52
15:24 ^rDa 7:14,
27 ^sRo 8:38
15:25 ^tPs 110:1;
Mt 22:44
15:26 ^u2Ti 1:10;
Rev 20:14; 21:4
15:27 ^vPs 8:6

God I am what I am, and his grace to me^c was not without effect. No, I worked harder than all of them^d — yet not I, but the grace of God that was with me.^e ¹¹Whether, then, it is I or they, this is what we preach, and this is what you believed.

The Resurrection of the Dead

¹²But if it is preached that Christ has been raised from the dead, how can some of you say that there is no resurrection of the dead?^f ¹³If there is no resurrection of the dead, then not even Christ has been raised. ¹⁴And if Christ has not been raised,^g our preaching is useless and so is your faith. ¹⁵More than that, we are then found to be false witnesses about God, for we have testified about God that he raised Christ from the dead.^h But he did not raise him if in fact the dead are not raised. ¹⁶For if the dead are not raised, then Christ has not been raised either. ¹⁷And if Christ has not been raised, your faith is futile; you are still in your sins.ⁱ ¹⁸Then those also who have fallen asleep in Christ are lost. ¹⁹If only for this life we have hope in Christ, we are of all people most to be pitied.^j

²⁰But Christ has indeed been raised from the dead,^k the firstfruits^l of those who have fallen asleep.^m ²¹For since death came through a man,ⁿ the resurrection of the dead comes also through a man. ²²For as in Adam all die, so in Christ all will be made alive.^o ²³But each in turn: Christ, the firstfruits;^p then, when he comes,^q those who belong to him. ²⁴Then the end will come, when he hands over the kingdom^r to God the Father after he has destroyed all dominion, authority and power.^s ²⁵For he must reign until he has put all his enemies under his feet.^t ²⁶The last enemy to be destroyed is death.^u ²⁷For he “has put everything under his feet.”^{fv} Now when it says that “everything” has

^a 33,34 Or peace. As in all the congregations of the Lord's people, ³⁴women ^b 34,35 In a few manuscripts these verses come after verse 40.

^c 38 Some manuscripts But anyone who is ignorant of this will be ignorant ^d 3 Or you at the first ^e 5 That is, Peter ^f 27 Psalm 8:6

been put under him, it is clear that this does not include God himself, who put everything under Christ.^w ²⁸When he has done this, then the Son himself will be made subject to him who put everything under him,^x so that God may be all in all.^y

²⁹Now if there is no resurrection, what will those do who are baptized for the dead? If the dead are not raised at all, why are people baptized for them? ³⁰And as for us, why do we endanger ourselves every hour?^z ³¹I face death every day^a — yes, just as surely as I boast about you in Christ Jesus our Lord. ³²If I fought wild beasts^b in Ephesus^c with no more than human hopes, what have I gained? If the dead are not raised,

“Let us eat and drink,
for tomorrow we die.”^{ad}

³³Do not be misled: “Bad company corrupts good character.”^b ³⁴Come back to your senses as you ought, and stop sinning; for there are some who are ignorant of God — I say this to your shame.

The Resurrection Body

³⁵But someone will ask,^e “How are the dead raised? With what kind of body will they come?”^f ³⁶How foolish!^g What you sow does not come to life unless it dies.^h ³⁷When you sow, you do not plant the body that will be, but just a seed, perhaps of wheat or of something else. ³⁸But God gives it a body as he has determined, and to each kind of seed he gives its own body.ⁱ ³⁹Not all flesh is the same: People have one kind of flesh, animals have another, birds another and fish another. ⁴⁰There are also heavenly bodies and there are earthly bodies; but the splendor of the heavenly bodies is one kind, and the splendor of the earthly bodies is another. ⁴¹The sun has one kind of splendor, the moon another and the stars another; and star differs from star in splendor.

⁴²So will it be^j with the resurrection of the dead. The body that is sown is perishable, it is raised imperishable; ⁴³it is sown in dishonor, it is

raised in glory;^k it is sown in weakness, it is raised in power; ⁴⁴it is sown a natural body, it is raised a spiritual body.^l

If there is a natural body, there is also a spiritual body. ⁴⁵So it is written: “The first man Adam became a living being”^c; ^mthe last Adam,ⁿ a life-giving spirit.^o ⁴⁶The spiritual did not come first, but the natural, and after that the spiritual. ⁴⁷The first man was of the dust of the earth;^p the second man is of heaven.^q ⁴⁸As was the earthly man, so are those who are of the earth; and as is the heavenly man, so also are those who are of heaven.^r ⁴⁹And just as we have borne the image of the earthly man,^s so shall we^d bear the image of the heavenly man.^t

⁵⁰I declare to you, brothers and sisters, that flesh and blood^u cannot inherit the kingdom of God, nor does the perishable inherit the imperishable. ⁵¹Listen, I tell you a mystery:^v We will not all sleep, but we will all be changed^w — ⁵²in a flash, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trumpet. For the trumpet will sound,^x the dead^y will be raised imperishable, and we will be changed. ⁵³For the perishable must clothe itself with the imperishable,^z and the mortal with immortality. ⁵⁴When the perishable has been clothed with the imperishable, and the mortal with immortality, then the saying that is written will come true: “Death has been swallowed up in victory.”^{ea}

⁵⁵“Where, O death, is your victory?
Where, O death, is your
sting?”^{fb}

⁵⁶The sting of death is sin,^c and the power of sin is the law.^d ⁵⁷But thanks be to God!^e He gives us the victory through our Lord Jesus Christ.^f

⁵⁸Therefore, my dear brothers and sisters, stand firm. Let nothing move you. Always give yourselves fully to the work of the Lord,^g because you know that your labor in the Lord is not in vain.

^a 32 Isaiah 22:13 ^b 33 From the Greek poet Menander ^c 45 Gen. 2:7 ^d 49 Some early manuscripts so let us ^e 54 Isaiah 25:8 ^f 55 Hosea 13:14

15:27
^w Mt 28:18
15:28
^x Php 3:21
^y 1Co 3:23
15:30
^z 2Co 11:26
15:31 ^a Ro 8:36
15:32 ^b 2Co 1:8
^c Ac 18:19
^d Isa 22:13;
Lk 12:19
15:35 ^e Ro 9:19
^f Eze 37:3
15:36 ^g Lk 11:40
^h Jn 12:24
15:38 ⁱ Ge 1:11
15:42 ^j Da 12:3;
Mt 13:43

15:43
^k Php 3:21;
Col 3:4
15:44 ^l ver 50
15:45 ^m Ge 2:7
ⁿ Ro 5:14
^o Jn 5:21;
Ro 8:2
15:47 ^p Ge 2:7;
3:19 ^q Jn 3:13, 31
15:48
^r Php 3:20, 21
15:49 ^s Ge 5:3
^t Ro 8:29
15:50 ^u Jn 3:5
15:51 ^v 1Co 13:2
^w Php 3:21
15:52
^x Mt 24:31
^y Jn 5:25
15:53
^z 2Co 5:2, 4
15:54
^a Isa 25:8;
Rev 20:14
15:55
^b Hos 13:14
15:56 ^c Ro 5:12
^d Ro 4:15
15:57 ^e 2Co 2:14
^f Ro 8:37
15:58
^g 1Co 16:10

The Collection for the Lord's People

16 Now about the collection^h for the Lord's people:ⁱ Do what I told the Galatian^j churches to do. ²On the first day of every week,^k each one of you should set aside a sum of money in keeping with your income, saving it up, so that when I come no collections will have to be made.^l ³Then, when I arrive, I will give letters of introduction to the men you approve^m and send them with your gift to Jerusalem. ⁴If it seems advisable for me to go also, they will accompany me.

Personal Requests

⁵After I go through Macedonia, I will come to youⁿ — for I will be going through Macedonia.^o ⁶Perhaps I will stay with you for a while, or even spend the winter, so that you can help me on my journey,^p wherever I go. ⁷For I do not want to see you now and make only a passing visit; I hope to spend some time with you, if the Lord permits.^q ⁸But I will stay on at Ephesus^r until Pentecost,^s ⁹because a great door for effective work has opened to me,^t and there are many who oppose me.

¹⁰When Timothy^u comes, see to it that he has nothing to fear while he is with you, for he is carrying on the work of the Lord,^v just as I am. ¹¹No one, then, should treat him with contempt.^w Send him on his way in peace^x so that he may return to me. I am expecting him along with the brothers.

¹²Now about our brother Apollos:^y I strongly urged him to go to you with the brothers. He was quite unwilling

16:1 ^hAc 24:17
ⁱAc 9:13
^jAc 16:6
^k16:2 ^kAc 20:7
^l2Co 9:4, 5
^m16:3
ⁿ2Co 8:18, 19
^o16:5 ⁿ1Co 4:19
^pAc 19:21
^q16:6 ^pRo 15:24
^r16:7 ^qAc 18:21
^s16:8 ^rAc 18:19
^tAc 2:1
^u16:9 ^tAc 14:27
^v16:10 ^uAc 16:1
^w1Co 15:58
^x16:11 ^w1Ti 4:12
^yAc 15:33
^z16:12
^{aa}Ac 18:24;
^{ab}1Co 1:12

to go now, but he will go when he has the opportunity.

¹³Be on your guard; stand firm^z in the faith; be courageous; be strong.^a ¹⁴Do everything in love.^b

¹⁵You know that the household of Stephanas^c were the first converts^d in Achaia,^e and they have devoted themselves to the service of the Lord's people. I urge you, brothers and sisters, ¹⁶to submit^f to such people and to everyone who joins in the work and labors at it. ¹⁷I was glad when Stephanas, Fortunatus and Achaicus arrived, because they have supplied what was lacking from you.^g ¹⁸For they refreshed^h my spirit and yours also. Such men deserve recognition.ⁱ

Final Greetings

¹⁹The churches in the province of Asia send you greetings. Aquila and Priscilla^{aj} greet you warmly in the Lord, and so does the church that meets at their house.^k ²⁰All the brothers and sisters here send you greetings. Greet one another with a holy kiss.^l

²¹I, Paul, write this greeting in my own hand.^m

²²If anyone does not love the Lord,ⁿ let that person be cursed!^o Come, Lord!^b^p

²³The grace of the Lord Jesus be with you.^q

²⁴My love to all of you in Christ Jesus. Amen.^c

^a 19 Greek *Prisca*, a variant of *Priscilla*

^b 22 The Greek for *Come, Lord* reproduces an Aramaic expression (*Marana tha*) used by early Christians.

^c 24 Some manuscripts do not have *Amen*.

16:13 ^zGal 5:1;
 Php 1:27;
 1Th 3:8;
 2Th 2:15
^aEph 6:10
^b16:14 ^b1Co 14:1
^c16:15 ^c1Co 1:16
^dRo 16:5
^eAc 18:12
^f16:16
^gHeb 13:17
^h16:17
ⁱ2Co 11:9;
 Php 2:30
^j16:18 ^jPhm 7
^k16:19 ^kAc 18:2
^lRo 16:5
^m16:20 ^mRo 16:16
ⁿ16:21
^oGal 6:11;
 Col 4:18
^p16:22
^qEph 6:24
^rRo 9:3
^sRev 22:20
^t16:23
^uRo 16:20

2 CORINTHIANS

1 Paul, an apostle of Christ Jesus by the will of God,^a and Timothy our brother,

To the church of God^b in Corinth, together with all his holy people throughout Achaia:^c

²Grace and peace to you from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.^d

Praise to the God of All Comfort

³Praise be to the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ,^e the Father of compassion and the God of all comfort, ⁴who comforts us^f in all our troubles, so that we can comfort those in any trouble with the comfort we ourselves receive from God. ⁵For just as we share abundantly in the sufferings of Christ,^g so also our comfort abounds through Christ. ⁶If we are distressed, it is for your comfort and salvation;^h if we are comforted, it is for your comfort, which produces in you patient endurance of the same sufferings we suffer. ⁷And our hope for you is firm, because we know that just as you share in our sufferings,ⁱ so also you share in our comfort.

⁸We do not want you to be uninformed, brothers and sisters,^a about the troubles we experienced^j in the province of Asia. We were under great pressure, far beyond our ability to endure, so that we despaired of life itself. ⁹Indeed, we felt we had received the sentence of death. But this happened that we might not rely on ourselves but on God,^k who raises the dead. ¹⁰He has delivered us from such a deadly peril,^l and he will deliver us again. On him we have set our hope that he will continue to deliver us, ¹¹as you help us by your prayers.^m Then many will give thanksⁿ on our behalf for the gracious favor granted us in answer to the prayers of many.

1:1 ^a1Co 1:1; Eph 1:1; Col 1:1; 2Ti 1:1
b 1Co 10:32
c Ac 18:12
1:2 ^dRo 1:7
1:3 ^eEph 1:3; 1Pe 1:3
1:4 ^f2Co 7:6, 7, 13
1:5 ^g2Co 4:10; Col 1:24
1:6 ^h2Co 4:15
1:7 ⁱRo 8:17
1:8 ^j1Co 15:32
1:9 ^kJer 17:5, 7
1:10 ^lRo 15:31
1:11 ^mRo 15:30; Php 1:19
n 2Co 4:15

Paul's Change of Plans

¹²Now this is our boast: Our conscience^o testifies that we have conducted ourselves in the world, and especially in our relations with you, with integrity^b and godly sincerity.^p We have done so, relying not on worldly wisdom^q but on God's grace. ¹³For we do not write you anything you cannot read or understand. And I hope that, ¹⁴as you have understood us in part, you will come to understand fully that you can boast of us just as we will boast of you in the day of the Lord Jesus.^r

¹⁵Because I was confident of this, I wanted to visit you^s first so that you might benefit twice.^t ¹⁶I wanted to visit you on my way^u to Macedonia and to come back to you from Macedonia, and then to have you send me on my way to Judea. ¹⁷Was I fickle when I intended to do this? Or do I make my plans in a worldly manner^v so that in the same breath I say both "Yes, yes" and "No, no"?

¹⁸But as surely as God is faithful,^w our message to you is not "Yes" and "No." ¹⁹For the Son of God, Jesus Christ, who was preached among you by us — by me and Silas^c and Timothy — was not "Yes" and "No," but in him it has always^x been "Yes." ²⁰For no matter how many promises^y God has made, they are "Yes" in Christ. And so through him the "Amen"^z is spoken by us to the glory of God. ²¹Now it is God who makes both us and you stand firm in Christ. He anointed^a us, ²²set his seal of ownership on us, and put his Spirit in our hearts as a deposit, guaranteeing what is to come.^b

^a 8 The Greek word for *brothers and sisters* (*adelphoi*) refers here to believers, both men and women, as part of God's family; also in 8:1; 13:11.

^b 12 Many manuscripts *holiness* ^c 19 Greek *Silvanus*, a variant of *Silas*

1:12 ^oAc 23:1
p 2Co 2:17
q 1Co 2:14, 13
1:14 ^r1Co 1:8
1:15 ^s1Co 4:19
t Ro 1:11, 13;
15:29
1:16 ^u1Co 16:5-7
1:17
v 2Co 10:2, 3
1:18 ^w1Co 1:9
1:19 ^xHeb 13:8
1:20 ^yRo 15:8
z 1Co 14:16
1:21 ^a1Jn 2:20, 27
1:22 ^b2Co 5:5

²³I call God as my witness^c — and I stake my life on it — that it was in order to spare you^d that I did not return to Corinth. ²⁴Not that we lord it over^e your faith, but we work with you for your joy, because it is by faith **2** you stand firm.^f ¹So I made up my mind that I would not make another painful visit to you.^g ²For if I grieve you,^h who is left to make me glad but you whom I have grieved? ³I wrote as I did,ⁱ so that when I came I would not be distressed^j by those who should have made me rejoice. I had confidence^k in all of you, that you would all share my joy. ⁴For I wrote you^l out of great distress and anguish of heart and with many tears, not to grieve you but to let you know the depth of my love for you.

Forgiveness for the Offender

⁵If anyone has caused grief,^m he has not so much grieved me as he has grieved all of you to some extent — not to put it too severely. ⁶The punishmentⁿ inflicted on him by the majority is sufficient. ⁷Now instead, you ought to forgive and comfort him,^o so that he will not be overwhelmed by excessive sorrow. ⁸I urge you, therefore, to reaffirm your love for him. ⁹Another reason I wrote you was to see if you would stand the test and be obedient in everything.^p ¹⁰Anyone you forgive, I also forgive. And what I have forgiven — if there was anything to forgive — I have forgiven in the sight of Christ for your sake, ¹¹in order that Satan^q might not outwit us. For we are not unaware of his schemes.^r

Ministers of the New Covenant

¹²Now when I went to Troas^s to preach the gospel of Christ^t and found that the Lord had opened a door^u for me, ¹³I still had no peace of mind,^v because I did not find my brother Titus^w there. So I said goodbye to them and went on to Macedonia.

¹⁴But thanks be to God,^x who always leads us as captives in Christ's triumphal procession and uses us to spread the aroma^y of the knowl-

1:23 ^c Ro 1:9;
Gal 1:20
^d 1Co 4:21;
2Co 2:1,3;
13:2,10
1:24 ^e 1Pe 5:3
^f Ro 11:20;
1Co 15:1
2:1 ^g 2Co 1:23
2:2 ^h 2Co 7:8
2:3 ⁱ 2Co 7:8,
12 ^j 2Co 12:21
^k 2Co 8:22;
Gal 5:10
2:4 ^l 2Co 7:8,12
2:5 ^m 1Co 5:1,2
2:6 ⁿ 1Co 5:4,5
2:7 ^o Gal 6:1;
Eph 4:32
2:9 ^p 2Co 10:6
2:11 ^q Mt 4:10
^r Lk 22:31;
2Co 4:4;
1Pe 5:8,9
2:12 ^s Ac 16:8
^t Ro 1:1
^u Ac 14:27
2:13 ^v 2Co 7:5
^w 2Co 7:6,13;
12:18
2:14 ^x Ro 6:17
^y Eph 5:2;
Php 4:18

2:15 ^z 1Co 1:18
2:16 ^a Lk 2:34
^b 2Co 3:5,6
2:17 ^c 2Co 4:2
^d 1Co 5:8
^e 2Co 1:12
3:1 ^f 2Co 5:12;
12:11 ^g Ac 18:27
3:2 ^h 1Co 9:2
3:3 ⁱ Ex 24:12
^j Pr 3:3;
Jer 31:33;
Eze 11:19
3:4 ^k Eph 3:12
3:5 ^l 1Co 15:10
3:6 ^m Lk 22:20
ⁿ Jn 6:63
3:7
^o Ex 34:29-35
3:9 ^p ver 7
^q Ro 1:17; 3:21,
22
3:12 ^r Eph 6:19
3:13 ^s ver 7;
Ex 34:33

edge of him everywhere. ¹⁵For we are to God the pleasing aroma of Christ among those who are being saved and those who are perishing.^z ¹⁶To the one we are an aroma that brings death;^a to the other, an aroma that brings life. And who is equal to such a task?^b ¹⁷Unlike so many, we do not peddle the word of God for profit.^c On the contrary, in Christ we speak before God with sincerity,^d as those sent from God.^e

3 Are we beginning to commend ourselves^f again? Or do we need, like some people, letters of recommendation^g to you or from you? ²You yourselves are our letter, written on our hearts, known and read by everyone.^h ³You show that you are a letter from Christ, the result of our ministry, written not with ink but with the Spirit of the living God, not on tablets of stoneⁱ but on tablets of human hearts.^j

⁴Such confidence^k we have through Christ before God. ⁵Not that we are competent in ourselves to claim anything for ourselves, but our competence comes from God.^l ⁶He has made us competent as ministers of a new covenant^m — not of the letter but of the Spirit; for the letter kills, but the Spirit gives life.ⁿ

The Greater Glory of the New Covenant

⁷Now if the ministry that brought death, which was engraved in letters on stone, came with glory, so that the Israelites could not look steadily at the face of Moses because of its glory,^o transitory though it was, ⁸will not the ministry of the Spirit be even more glorious? ⁹If the ministry that brought condemnation^p was glorious, how much more glorious is the ministry that brings righteousness!^q ¹⁰For what was glorious has no glory now in comparison with the surpassing glory. ¹¹And if what was transitory came with glory, how much greater is the glory of that which lasts!

¹²Therefore, since we have such a hope, we are very bold.^r ¹³We are not like Moses, who would put a veil over his face^s to prevent the Israelites

from seeing the end of what was passing away.¹⁴ But their minds were made dull,^t for to this day the same veil remains when the old covenant^u is read.^v It has not been removed, because only in Christ is it taken away.¹⁵ Even to this day when Moses is read, a veil covers their hearts.¹⁶ But whenever anyone turns to the Lord,^w the veil is taken away.^x ¹⁷Now the Lord is the Spirit,^y and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is freedom.^z ¹⁸And we all, who with unveiled faces contemplate^{aa} the Lord's glory,^b are being transformed into his image^c with ever-increasing glory, which comes from the Lord, who is the Spirit.

Present Weakness and Resurrection Life

4 Therefore, since through God's mercy^d we have this ministry, we do not lose heart.² Rather, we have renounced secret and shameful ways;^e we do not use deception, nor do we distort the word of God.^f On the contrary, by setting forth the truth plainly we commend ourselves to everyone's conscience^g in the sight of God.³ And even if our gospel^h is veiled,ⁱ it is veiled to those who are perishing.^j ⁴The god^k of this age has blinded^l the minds of unbelievers, so that they cannot see the light of the gospel that displays the glory of Christ, who is the image of God.⁵ For what we preach is not ourselves,^m but Jesus Christ as Lord, and ourselves as your servantsⁿ for Jesus' sake.⁶ For God, who said, "Let light shine out of darkness,"^{bo} made his light shine in our hearts^p to give us the light of the knowledge of God's glory displayed in the face of Christ.

⁷But we have this treasure in jars of clay^q to show that this all-surpassing power is from God^r and not from us.⁸ We are hard pressed on every side,^s but not crushed; perplexed, but not in despair;⁹ persecuted,^t but not abandoned;^u struck down, but not destroyed.^v ¹⁰We always carry around in our body the death of Jesus, so that the life of Jesus may also be revealed in our body.^w ¹¹For we who are alive are

3:14 ^tRo 11:7;
8 ^uAc 13:15
^vver 6
3:16 ^wRo 11:23
^xEx 34:34
3:17 ^yIsa 61:1, 2
^zJn 8:32
3:18 ^a1Co 13:12
^b2Co 4:4, 6
^cRo 8:29
4:1 ^d1Co 7:25
4:2 ^e1Co 4:5
^f2Co 2:17
^g2Co 5:11
4:3 ^h2Co 2:12
ⁱ2Co 3:14
^j1Co 1:18
4:4 ^kJn 12:31
^l2Co 3:14
4:5 ^m1Co 1:13
ⁿ1Co 9:19
4:6 ^oGe 1:3
^p2Pe 1:19
4:7 ^qJob 4:19;
2Co 5:1 ^r1Co 2:5
4:8 ^s2Co 7:5
4:9 ^tJn 15:20
^uHeb 13:5
^vPs 37:24
4:10 ^wRo 6:5

4:11 ^xRo 8:36
4:12 ^y2Co 13:9
4:13 ^zPs 116:10
4:14 ^a1Th 4:14
^bEph 5:27
4:15 ^c2Co 1:11
4:16 ^dRo 7:22
^eCol 3:10
4:17 ^fRo 8:18;
1Pe 1:6, 7
4:18 ^gRo 8:24;
Heb 11:1
5:1 ^h1Co 15:47
ⁱ2Pe 1:13, 14
5:2 ^jver 4;
Ro 8:23
^k1Co 15:53, 54
5:4 ^l1Co 15:53,
54
5:5 ^mRo 8:23;
2Co 1:22
5:7 ⁿ1Co 13:12

always being given over to death for Jesus' sake,^x so that his life may also be revealed in our mortal body.¹² So then, death is at work in us, but life is at work in you.^y

¹³It is written: "I believed; therefore I have spoken."^{cz} Since we have that same spirit of^d faith, we also believe and therefore speak,¹⁴ because we know that the one who raised the Lord Jesus from the dead will also raise us with Jesus^a and present us with you to himself.^b ¹⁵All this is for your benefit, so that the grace that is reaching more and more people may cause thanksgiving^c to overflow to the glory of God.

¹⁶Therefore we do not lose heart. Though outwardly we are wasting away, yet inwardly^d we are being renewed^e day by day.¹⁷ For our light and momentary troubles are achieving for us an eternal glory that far outweighs them all.^f ¹⁸So we fix our eyes not on what is seen, but on what is unseen,^g since what is seen is temporary, but what is unseen is eternal.

Awaiting the New Body

5 For we know that if the earthly^h tentⁱ we live in is destroyed, we have a building from God, an eternal house in heaven, not built by human hands.² Meanwhile we groan,^j longing to be clothed instead with our heavenly dwelling,^k ³because when we are clothed, we will not be found naked.⁴ For while we are in this tent, we groan and are burdened, because we do not wish to be unclothed but to be clothed instead with our heavenly dwelling,^l so that what is mortal may be swallowed up by life.⁵ Now the one who has fashioned us for this very purpose is God, who has given us the Spirit as a deposit, guaranteeing what is to come.^m

⁶Therefore we are always confident and know that as long as we are at home in the body we are away from the Lord.⁷ For we live by faith, not by sight.ⁿ ⁸We are confident, I say, and would prefer to be away

^a 18 Or *reflect* ^b 6 Gen. 1:3

^c 13 Psalm 116:10 (see Septuagint)

^d 13 Or *Spirit-given*

from the body and at home with the Lord.^o ⁹So we make it our goal to please him,^p whether we are at home in the body or away from it. ¹⁰For we must all appear before the judgment seat of Christ, so that each of us may receive what is due us^q for the things done while in the body, whether good or bad.

The Ministry of Reconciliation

¹¹Since, then, we know what it is to fear the Lord,^r we try to persuade others. What we are is plain to God, and I hope it is also plain to your conscience.^s ¹²We are not trying to commend ourselves to you again,^t but are giving you an opportunity to take pride in us,^u so that you can answer those who take pride in what is seen rather than in what is in the heart. ¹³If we are “out of our mind,”^v as some say, it is for God; if we are in our right mind, it is for you. ¹⁴For Christ’s love compels us, because we are convinced that one died for all, and therefore all died.^w ¹⁵And he died for all, that those who live should no longer live for themselves^x but for him who died for them and was raised again.

¹⁶So from now on we regard no one from a worldly^y point of view. Though we once regarded Christ in this way, we do so no longer. ¹⁷Therefore, if anyone is in Christ, the new creation^z has come:^a The old has gone, the new is here!^a ¹⁸All this is from God, who reconciled us to himself through Christ^b and gave us the ministry of reconciliation: ¹⁹that God was reconciling the world to himself in Christ, not counting people’s sins against them.^c And he has committed to us the message of reconciliation. ²⁰We are therefore Christ’s ambassadors,^d as though God were making his appeal through us. We implore you on Christ’s behalf: Be reconciled to God. ²¹God made him who had no sin^e to be sin^b for us, so that in him we might become the righteousness of God.^f

6 As God’s co-workers^g we urge you not to receive God’s grace in vain. ²For he says,

5:8 ^oPhp 1:23
5:9 ^pRo 14:18
5:10 ^qMt 16:27;
Ro 14:10;
Eph 6:8
5:11 ^rHeb 10:31;
Jude 23
5:12 ^s2Co 4:2
5:12 ^t2Co 3:1
5:13 ^u2Co 1:14
5:13 ^v2Co 11:1,
16,17
5:14 ^wGal 2:20
5:15 ^xRo 14:7-9
5:16 ^y2Co 11:18
5:17 ^zGal 6:15
5:18 ^aIsa 65:17;
Rev 21:4,5
5:18 ^bRo 5:10;
Col 1:20
5:19 ^cRo 4:8
5:20 ^d2Co 6:1;
Eph 6:20
5:21 ^eHeb 4:15;
1Pe 2:22,24;
1Jn 3:5 ^fRo 1:17
6:1 ^g1Co 3:9;
2Co 5:20

6:2 ^hIsa 49:8
6:3 ⁱRo 14:13,
20; 1Co 9:12;
10:32
6:5 ^j2Co 11:23-
25 ^k1Co 4:11
6:6 ^l1Th 1:5
6:7 ^m2Co 4:2
6:8 ⁿ2Co 10:4;
Eph 6:10-18
6:8 ^o1Co 4:10
P Mt 27:63
6:9 ^qRo 8:36
6:9 ^r2Co 1:8-10;
4:10,11
6:10 ^s2Co 7:4
6:10 ^t2Co 8:9
6:10 ^uRo 8:32;
1Co 3:21
6:11 ^v2Co 7:3
6:13 ^w1Co 4:14
6:14 ^x1Co 5:9,
10 ^yEph 5:7,11;
1Jn 1:6
6:15 ^zAc 5:14
6:16 ^a1Co 3:16

“In the time of my favor I heard you,
and in the day of salvation I helped you.”^{ch}

I tell you, now is the time of God’s favor, now is the day of salvation.

Paul’s Hardships

³We put no stumbling block in anyone’s path,¹ so that our ministry will not be discredited. ⁴Rather, as servants of God we commend ourselves in every way: in great endurance; in troubles, hardships and distresses; ⁵in beatings, imprisonments¹ and riots; in hard work, sleepless nights and hunger;^k ⁶in purity, understanding, patience and kindness; in the Holy Spirit^l and in sincere love; ⁷in truthful speech^m and in the power of God; with weapons of righteousnessⁿ in the right hand and in the left; ⁸through glory and dishonor,^o bad report and good report; genuine, yet regarded as impostors;^p ⁹known, yet regarded as unknown; dying,^q and yet we live on;^r beaten, and yet not killed; ¹⁰sorrowful, yet always rejoicing;^s poor, yet making many rich;^t having nothing, and yet possessing everything.^u

¹¹We have spoken freely to you, Corinthians, and opened wide our hearts to you.^v ¹²We are not withholding our affection from you, but you are withholding yours from us. ¹³As a fair exchange — I speak as to my children^w — open wide your hearts also.

Warning Against Idolatry

¹⁴Do not be yoked together^x with unbelievers. For what do righteousness and wickedness have in common? Or what fellowship can light have with darkness?^y ¹⁵What harmony is there between Christ and Belial^d? Or what does a believer^z have in common with an unbeliever? ¹⁶What agreement is there between the temple of God and idols? For we are the temple^a of the living God. As God has said:

^a 17 Or *Christ*, that person is a new creation.

^b 21 Or *be a sin offering* ^c 2 Isaiah 49:8

^d 15 Greek *Belial*, a variant of *Belial*

"I will live with them
and walk among them,
and I will be their God,
and they will be my people."^{ab}

¹⁷Therefore,

"Come out from them^c
and be separate,
says the Lord.
Touch no unclean thing,
and I will receive you."^{bd}

¹⁸And,

"I will be a Father to you,
and you will be my sons and
daughters,^e
says the Lord Almighty."^c

7 Therefore, since we have these promises,^f dear friends, let us purify ourselves from everything that contaminates body and spirit, perfecting holiness out of reverence for God.

Paul's Joy Over the Church's Repentance

²Make room for us in your hearts.^g We have wronged no one, we have corrupted no one, we have exploited no one. ³I do not say this to condemn you; I have said before that you have such a place in our hearts^h that we would live or die with you. ⁴I have spoken to you with great frankness; I take great pride in you. I am greatly encouraged; in all our troubles my joy knows no bounds.ⁱ

⁵For when we came into Macedonia,^j we had no rest, but we were harassed at every turn^k—conflicts on the outside, fears within.^l ⁶But God, who comforts the downcast,^m comforted us by the coming of Titus,ⁿ ⁷and not only by his coming but also by the comfort you had given him. He told us about your longing for me, your deep sorrow, your ardent concern for me, so that my joy was greater than ever.

⁸Even if I caused you sorrow by my letter,^o I do not regret it. Though I did regret it—I see that my letter hurt you, but only for a little while—⁹yet now I am happy, not because you were made sorry, but because your sorrow led you to repentance.

6:16
^b Lev 26:12;
Jer 32:38;
Eze 37:27
6:17 ^c Rev 18:4
^d Isa 52:11
6:18 ^e Isa 43:6
7:1 ^f 2Co 6:17, 18
7:2 ^g 2Co 6:12,
13
7:3 ^h 2Co 6:11,
12
7:4 ⁱ 2Co 6:10
7:5 ^j 2Co 2:13
^k 2Co 4:8
^l Dt 32:25
7:6 ^m 2Co 1:3,
4 ⁿ ver 13;
2Co 2:13
7:8 ^o 2Co 2:2, 4

For you became sorrowful as God intended and so were not harmed in any way by us. ¹⁰Godly sorrow brings repentance that leads to salvation^p and leaves no regret, but worldly sorrow brings death. ¹¹See what this godly sorrow has produced in you: what earnestness, what eagerness to clear yourselves, what indignation, what alarm, what longing, what concern,^q what readiness to see justice done. At every point you have proved yourselves to be innocent in this matter. ¹²So even though I wrote to you,^r it was neither on account of the one who did the wrong^s nor on account of the injured party, but rather that before God you could see for yourselves how devoted to us you are. ¹³By all this we are encouraged.

In addition to our own encouragement, we were especially delighted to see how happy Titus^t was, because his spirit has been refreshed by all of you. ¹⁴I had boasted to him about you,^u and you have not embarrassed me. But just as everything we said to you was true, so our boasting about you to Titus^v has proved to be true as well. ¹⁵And his affection for you is all the greater when he remembers that you were all obedient,^w receiving him with fear and trembling.^x ¹⁶I am glad I can have complete confidence in you.^y

The Collection for the Lord's People

8 And now, brothers and sisters, we want you to know about the grace that God has given the Macedonian^z churches. ²In the midst of a very severe trial, their overflowing joy and their extreme poverty welled up in rich generosity. ³For I testify that they gave as much as they were able,^a and even beyond their ability. Entirely on their own, ⁴they urgently pleaded with us for the privilege of sharing in this service^b to the Lord's people.^c ⁵And they exceeded our expectations: They gave themselves first of all to the Lord, and then by the will of

^a 16 Lev. 26:12; Jer. 32:38; Ezek. 37:27

^b 17 Isaiah 52:11; Ezek. 20:34, 41

^c 18 2 Samuel 7:14; 7:8

7:10 ^p Ac 11:18
7:11 ^q ver 7
7:12 ^r ver 8;
2Co 2:3, 9
^s 1Co 5:1, 2
7:13 ^t ver 6;
2Co 2:13
7:14 ^u ver 4
^v ver 6
7:15 ^w 2Co 2:9
^x Php 2:12
7:16 ^y 2Co 2:3
8:1 ^z Ac 16:9
8:3 ^a 1Co 16:2
8:4 ^b Ac 24:17
^c Ro 15:25;
2Co 9:1

God also to us. ⁶So we urged^d Titus,^e just as he had earlier made a beginning, to bring also to completion^f this act of grace on your part. ⁷But since you excel in everything^g—in faith, in speech, in knowledge,^h in complete earnestness and in the love we have kindled in you^a—see that you also excel in this grace of giving.

⁸I am not commanding you,ⁱ but I want to test the sincerity of your love by comparing it with the earnestness of others. ⁹For you know the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ,^j that though he was rich, yet for your sake he became poor,^k so that you through his poverty might become rich.

¹⁰And here is my judgment^l about what is best for you in this matter. Last year you were the first not only to give but also to have the desire to do so.^m ¹¹Now finish the work, so that your eager willingnessⁿ to do it may be matched by your completion of it, according to your means. ¹²For if the willingness is there, the gift is acceptable according to what one has,^o not according to what one does not have.

¹³Our desire is not that others might be relieved while you are hard pressed, but that there might be equality. ¹⁴At the present time your plenty will supply what they need,^p so that in turn their plenty will supply what you need. The goal is equality,^q as it is written: “The one who gathered much did not have too much, and the one who gathered little did not have too little.”^{bq}

Titus Sent to Receive the Collection

¹⁶Thanks be to God,^r who put into the heart^s of Titus^t the same concern I have for you. ¹⁷For Titus not only welcomed our appeal, but he is coming to you with much enthusiasm and on his own initiative.^u ¹⁸And we are sending along with him the brother^v who is praised by all the churches^w for his service to the gospel.^x ¹⁹What is more, he was chosen by the churches to accompany us^y as we carry the offering, which we administer in order to honor the Lord himself and to show our eagerness

8:6 ^dver 17;
2Co 12:18
^ever 16, 23
^fver 10, 11
8:7 ^g2Co 9:8
h1Co 1:5
8:8 ⁱ1Co 7:6
8:9 ^j2Co 13:14
^kMt 20:28;
Php 2:6-8
8:10 ^l1Co 7:25;
4o ^m1Co 16:2;
3; 2Co 9:2
8:11 ⁿ2Co 9:2
8:12
^oMk 12:43, 44;
Lk 21:3
8:14 ^p2Co 9:12
8:15 ^qEx 16:18
8:16 ^r2Co 2:14
^sRev 17:17
^t2Co 2:13
8:17 ^uver 6
8:18 ^v2Co 12:18
^w1Co 7:17
^x2Co 2:12
8:19
^y1Co 16:3, 4

^zver 11, 12
8:21 ^aRo 12:17;
14:18
8:23 ^bPhm 17
^cPhp 2:25
^dver 18, 22
8:24 ^e2Co 7:4;
14; 9:2
9:1 ^f1Th 4:9
9:2Co 8:4
9:2 ^h2Co 7:4;
14 ⁱ2Co 8:10
^jAc 18:12
9:3 ^k1Co 16:2
9:4 ^lRo 15:26
9:5 ^mPhm 4:17
ⁿ2Co 12:17, 18
9:6 ^oPr 11:24;
25; 22:9
Gal 6:7, 9
9:7 ^pEx 25:2;
2Co 8:12
^qDt 15:10
^rRo 12:8
9:8 ^sEph 3:20

to help.^z ²⁰We want to avoid any criticism of the way we administer this liberal gift. ²¹For we are taking pains to do what is right, not only in the eyes of the Lord but also in the eyes of man.^a

²²In addition, we are sending with them our brother who has often proved to us in many ways that he is zealous, and now even more so because of his great confidence in you. ²³As for Titus, he is my partner^b and co-worker^c among you; as for our brothers,^d they are representatives of the churches and an honor to Christ. ²⁴Therefore show these men the proof of your love and the reason for our pride in you,^e so that the churches can see it.

9 There is no need^f for me to write to you about this service to the Lord's people.^g ²For I know your eagerness to help, and I have been boasting^h about it to the Macedonians, telling them that since last yearⁱ you in Achaia^j were ready to give; and your enthusiasm has stirred most of them to action. ³But I am sending the brothers in order that our boasting about you in this matter should not prove hollow, but that you may be ready, as I said you would be.^k ⁴For if any Macedonians^l come with me and find you unprepared, we—not to say anything about you—would be ashamed of having been so confident. ⁵So I thought it necessary to urge the brothers to visit you in advance and finish the arrangements for the generous gift you had promised. Then it will be ready as a generous gift,^m not as one grudgingly given.ⁿ

Generosity Encouraged

⁶Remember this: Whoever sows sparingly will also reap sparingly, and whoever sows generously will also reap generously.^o ⁷Each of you should give what you have decided in your heart to give,^p not reluctantly or under compulsion,^q for God loves a cheerful giver.^r ⁸And God is able^s to bless you abundantly, so that in

^a 7 Some manuscripts *and in your love for us*

^b 15 Exodus 16:18

all things at all times, having all that you need,^t you will abound in every good work. ⁹As it is written:

“They have freely scattered their gifts to the poor; their righteousness endures forever.”^{au}

¹⁰Now he who supplies seed to the sower and bread for food^v will also supply and increase your store of seed and will enlarge the harvest of your righteousness.^w ¹¹You will be enriched^x in every way so that you can be generous on every occasion, and through us your generosity will result in thanksgiving to God.^y

¹²This service that you perform is not only supplying the needs^z of the Lord’s people but is also overflowing in many expressions of thanks to God.^a ¹³Because of the service^b by which you have proved yourselves, others will praise God^c for the obedience that accompanies your confession of the gospel of Christ,^d and for your generosity in sharing with them and with everyone else. ¹⁴And in their prayers for you their hearts will go out to you, because of the surpassing grace God has given you. ¹⁵Thanks be to God^e for his indescribable gift!^f

Paul’s Defense of His Ministry

10 By the humility and gentleness^g of Christ, I appeal to you — I, Paul,^h who am “timid” when face to face with you, but “bold” toward you when away! ²I beg you that when I come I may not have to be as boldⁱ as I expect to be toward some people who think that we live by the standards of this world. ³For though we live in the world, we do not wage war as the world does. ⁴The weapons we fight with^j are not the weapons of the world. On the contrary, they have divine power^k to demolish strongholds.^l ⁵We demolish arguments and every pretension that sets itself up against the knowledge of God,^m and we take captive every thought to make it obedientⁿ to Christ. ⁶And we will be ready to punish every act of disobedience, once your obedience is complete.^o

9:8 ^tPhp 4:19
9:9 ^uPs 112:9
9:10 ^vIsa 55:10
^wHos 10:12
9:11 ^x1Co 1:5
^y2Co 1:11
9:12 ^z2Co 8:14
^a2Co 1:11
9:13 ^b2Co 8:4
^cMt 9:8
^d2Co 9:12
9:15 ^e2Co 2:14
^fRo 5:15, 16
10:1 ^gMt 11:29
^hGal 5:2
10:2 ⁱ1Co 4:21;
2Co 13:2, 10
10:4 ^j2Co 6:7
^k1Co 2:5
^lJer 1:10;
2Co 13:10
10:5 ^mIsa 2:11,
12; 1Co 1:19
ⁿ2Co 9:13
10:6 ^o2Co 2:9;
7:15

10:7 ^pJn 7:24;
9:1 Co 1:12; 3:23;
14:37 ^q2Co 11:23
10:8 ^r2Co 13:10
10:10 ^s1Co 2:3;
Gal 4:13, 14
^t1Co 1:17
10:12 ^v2Co 3:1
10:13 ^wver 15,
16
10:14 ^x1Co 3:6
^y2Co 2:12
10:15 ^zRo 15:20
^a2Th 1:3
10:16 ^bAc 19:21
10:17
^cJer 9:24;
1Co 1:31
10:18 ^dver 12
^eRo 2:29;
1Co 4:5
11:1 ^fver 4, 19,
20; Mt 17:17
9 ver 16, 17, 21;
2Co 5:13
11:2 ^hHos 2:19;
Eph 5:26, 27
ⁱ2Co 4:14

⁷You are judging by appearances.^{bp} If anyone is confident that they belong to Christ,^a they should consider again that we belong to Christ just as much as they do.^t ⁸So even if I boast somewhat freely about the authority the Lord gave us for building you up rather than tearing you down,^s I will not be ashamed of it. ⁹I do not want to seem to be trying to frighten you with my letters. ¹⁰For some say, “His letters are weighty and forceful, but in person he is unimpressive^t and his speaking amounts to nothing.”^u ¹¹Such people should realize that what we are in our letters when we are absent, we will be in our actions when we are present.

¹²We do not dare to classify or compare ourselves with some who commend themselves.^v When they measure themselves by themselves and compare themselves with themselves, they are not wise. ¹³We, however, will not boast beyond proper limits, but will confine our boasting to the sphere of service God himself has assigned to us,^w a sphere that also includes you. ¹⁴We are not going too far in our boasting, as would be the case if we had not come to you, for we did get as far as you^x with the gospel of Christ.^y ¹⁵Neither do we go beyond our limits by boasting of work done by others.^z Our hope is that, as your faith continues to grow,^a our sphere of activity among you will greatly expand,¹⁶ so that we can preach the gospel in the regions beyond you.^b For we do not want to boast about work already done in someone else’s territory. ¹⁷But, “Let the one who boasts boast in the Lord.”^{cc} ¹⁸For it is not the one who commends himself^d who is approved, but the one whom the Lord commends.^e

Paul and the False Apostles

11 I hope you will put up with^f me in a little foolishness.^g Yes, please put up with me! ²I am jealous for you with a godly jealousy. I promised you to one husband,^h to Christ, so that I might present youⁱ as a pure

^a 9 Psalm 112:9 ^b 7 Or Look at the obvious facts ^c 17 Jer. 9:24

virgin to him. ³But I am afraid that just as Eve was deceived by the serpent's cunning,^j your minds may somehow be led astray from your sincere and pure devotion to Christ. ⁴For if someone comes to you and preaches a Jesus other than the Jesus we preached,^k or if you receive a different spirit^l from the Spirit you received, or a different gospel^m from the one you accepted, you put up with it easily enough.

⁵I do not think I am in the least inferior to those "super-apostles."^{an} ⁶I may indeed be untrained as a speaker,^o but I do have knowledge.^p We have made this perfectly clear to you in every way. ⁷Was it a sin^q for me to lower myself in order to elevate you by preaching the gospel of God to you free of charge?^r ⁸I robbed other churches by receiving support from them^s so as to serve you. ⁹And when I was with you and needed something, I was not a burden to anyone, for the brothers who came from Macedonia supplied what I needed. I have kept myself from being a burden to you^t in any way, and will continue to do so. ¹⁰As surely as the truth of Christ is in me,^u nobody in the regions of Achaia^v will stop this boasting^w of mine. ¹¹Why? Because I do not love you? God knows I do!^x

¹²And I will keep on doing what I am doing in order to cut the ground from under those who want an opportunity to be considered equal with us in the things they boast about. ¹³For such people are false apostles,^y deceitful^z workers, masquerading as apostles of Christ.^a ¹⁴And no wonder, for Satan himself masquerades as an angel of light. ¹⁵It is not surprising, then, if his servants also masquerade as servants of righteousness. Their end will be what their actions deserve.^b

Paul Boasts About His Sufferings

¹⁶I repeat: Let no one take me for a fool.^c But if you do, then tolerate me just as you would a fool, so that I may do a little boasting. ¹⁷In this self-confident boasting I am not talking as the Lord would,^d but as a fool.

11:3 ^jGe 3:1-6, 13; Jn 8:44;
1Ti 2:14;
Rev 12:9
11:4 ^k1Co 3:11
^lRo 8:15
^mGal 1:6-9
11:5 ⁿ2Co 12:11;
Gal 2:6
11:6 ^o1Co 1:17
^pEph 3:4
11:7 ^q2Co 12:13
^r1Co 9:18
11:8 ^sPhp 4:15, 18
11:9 ^t2Co 12:13,
14, 16
11:10 ^uRo 9:1
^vAc 18:12
^w1Co 9:15
11:11 ^x2Co 12:15
11:13 ^y2Pe 2:1
^zTitus 1:10
^aRev 2:2
11:15 ^bPhp 3:19
11:16 ^cver 1
11:17
d1Co 7:12, 25

11:18
^ePhp 3:3, 4
11:19 ^f1Co 4:10
11:20 ^gGal 2:4
11:21 ^h2Co 10:1,
10 ⁱPhp 3:4
11:22 ^jPhp 3:5
^kRo 9:4
11:23 ^l1Co 15:10
^mAc 16:23;
2Co 6:4, 5
11:24 ⁿDt 25:3
11:25 ^oAc 16:22
^pAc 14:19
11:26 ^qAc 9:23;
14:5 ^rAc 21:31
^sGal 2:4
11:27 ^t1Co 4:11,
12; 2Co 6:5
11:30 ^u1Co 2:3
11:31 ^vRo 9:5
11:32 ^wAc 9:24
11:33 ^xAc 9:25

¹⁸Since many are boasting in the way the world does, I too will boast.^e ¹⁹You gladly put up with fools since you are so wise!^f ²⁰In fact, you even put up with anyone who enslaves you^g or exploits you or takes advantage of you or puts on airs or slaps you in the face. ²¹To my shame I admit that we were too weak^h for that!

Whatever anyone else dares to boast about — I am speaking as a fool — I also dare to boast about.ⁱ ²²Are they Hebrews? So am I.^j Are they Israelites? So am I.^k Are they Abraham's descendants? So am I. ²³Are they servants of Christ? (I am out of my mind to talk like this.) I am more. I have worked much harder,^l been in prison more frequently,^m been flogged more severely, and been exposed to death again and again. ²⁴Five times I received from the Jews the forty lashesⁿ minus one. ²⁵Three times I was beaten with rods,^o once I was pelted with stones,^p three times I was shipwrecked, I spent a night and a day in the open sea, ²⁶I have been constantly on the move. I have been in danger from rivers, in danger from bandits, in danger from my fellow Jews,^q in danger from Gentiles; in danger in the city,^r in danger in the country, in danger at sea; and in danger from false believers.^s ²⁷I have labored and toiled and have often gone without sleep; I have known hunger and thirst and have often gone without food;^t I have been cold and naked. ²⁸Besides everything else, I face daily the pressure of my concern for all the churches. ²⁹Who is weak, and I do not feel weak? Who is led into sin, and I do not inwardly burn?

³⁰If I must boast, I will boast of the things that show my weakness.^u ³¹The God and Father of the Lord Jesus, who is to be praised forever,^v knows that I am not lying. ³²In Damascus the governor under King Aretas had the city of the Damascus guarded in order to arrest me.^w ³³But I was lowered in a basket from a window in the wall and slipped through his hands.^x

^a 5 Or to the most eminent apostles

Paul's Vision and His Thorn

12 I must go on boasting.^y Although there is nothing to be gained, I will go on to visions and revelations^z from the Lord. ²I know a man in Christ who fourteen years ago was caught up^a to the third heaven.^b Whether it was in the body or out of the body I do not know — God knows.^c ³And I know that this man — whether in the body or apart from the body I do not know, but God knows — ⁴was caught up to paradise^d and heard inexpressible things, things that no one is permitted to tell. ⁵I will boast about a man like that, but I will not boast about myself, except about my weaknesses. ⁶Even if I should choose to boast, I would not be a fool,^e because I would be speaking the truth. But I refrain, so no one will think more of me than is warranted by what I do or say, ⁷or because of these surpassingly great revelations. Therefore, in order to keep me from becoming conceited, I was given a thorn in my flesh,^f a messenger of Satan, to torment me. ⁸Three times I pleaded with the Lord to take it away from me.^g ⁹But he said to me, **“My grace is sufficient for you, for my power^h is made perfect in weakness.”** Therefore I will boast all the more gladly about my weaknesses, so that Christ’s power may rest on me. ¹⁰That is why, for Christ’s sake, I delight in weaknesses, in insults, in hardships,ⁱ in persecutions,^j in difficulties. For when I am weak, then I am strong.^k

Paul's Concern for the Corinthians

¹¹I have made a fool of myself,^l but you drove me to it. I ought to have been commended by you, for I am not in the least inferior to the “super-apostles,”^{am} even though I am nothing.ⁿ ¹²I persevered in demonstrating among you the marks of a true apostle, including signs, wonders and miracles.^o ¹³How were you inferior to the other churches, except that I was never a burden to you?^p Forgive me this wrong!^q

¹⁴Now I am ready to visit you for the third time,^r and I will not be a burden to you, because what I want

12:1 ^y 2Co 11:16,
30 ^z ver 7
12:2 ^a Ac 8:39
^b Eph 4:10
^c 2Co 11:11
12:4 ^d Lk 23:43;
Rev 2:7
12:6 ^e 2Co 11:16
12:7 ^f Nu 33:55
12:8
^g Mt 26:39,44
12:9 ^h Php 4:13
12:10 ⁱ 2Co 6:4
^j Ro 5:3; 2Th 1:4
^k 2Co 13:4
12:11 ^l 2Co 11:1
^m 2Co 11:5
ⁿ 1Co 15:9,10
12:12 ^o Jn 4:48
12:13 ^p 1Co 9:12;
18 ^q 2Co 11:7
12:14 ^r 2Co 13:1

^s 1Co 4:14,15
^t Pr 19:14
12:15

^u Php 2:17;
1Th 2:8
12:16 ^v 2Co 11:9
12:18
^w 2Co 8:6,16
^x 2Co 8:18
12:19 ^y Ro 9:1
^z 2Co 10:8
12:20 ^a 2Co 2:1-
4 ^b 1Co 4:21
^c 1Co 1:11; 3:3
^d Gal 5:20
^e Ro 1:29
^f 1Co 14:33
12:21 ^g 2Co 2:1,
4 ^h 2Co 13:2
13:1 ⁱ 2Co 12:14
^j Dt 19:15;
Mt 18:16
13:2 ^k 2Co 1:23
^l 2Co 12:21
13:3
^m Mt 10:20;
1Co 5:4
13:4 ⁿ Php 2:7,
8; 1Pe 3:18
^o Ro 1:4; 6:4
^p ver 9

is not your possessions but you. After all, children should not have to save up for their parents,^s but parents for their children.^t ¹⁵So I will very gladly spend for you everything I have and expend myself as well.^u If I love you more, will you love me less? ¹⁶Be that as it may, I have not been a burden to you.^v Yet, crafty fellow that I am, I caught you by trickery! ¹⁷Did I exploit you through any of the men I sent to you? ¹⁸I urged^w Titus to go to you and I sent our brother^x with him. Titus did not exploit you, did he? Did we not walk in the same footsteps by the same Spirit?

¹⁹Have you been thinking all along that we have been defending ourselves to you? We have been speaking in the sight of God^y as those in Christ; and everything we do, dear friends, is for your strengthening.^z ²⁰For I am afraid that when I come^a I may not find you as I want you to be, and you may not find me as you want me to be.^b I fear that there may be discord,^c jealousy, fits of rage, selfish ambition,^d slander, gossip,^e arrogance and disorder.^f ²¹I am afraid that when I come again my God will humble me before you, and I will be grieved^g over many who have sinned earlier^h and have not repented of the impurity, sexual sin and debauchery in which they have indulged.

Final Warnings

13 This will be my third visit to you.ⁱ “Every matter must be established by the testimony of two or three witnesses.”^{bj} ²I already gave you a warning when I was with you the second time. I now repeat it while absent: On my return I will not spare^k those who sinned earlier^l or any of the others,³ since you are demanding proof that Christ is speaking through me.^m He is not weak in dealing with you, but is powerful among you. ⁴For to be sure, he was crucified in weakness,ⁿ yet he lives by God’s power.^o Likewise, we are weak^p in him, yet by God’s power we will live with him in our dealing with you.

^a 11 Or the most eminent apostles

^b 1 Deut. 19:15

⁵Examine yourselves^q to see whether you are in the faith; test yourselves.^r Do you not realize that Christ Jesus is in you^s — unless, of course, you fail the test? ⁶And I trust that you will discover that we have not failed the test. ⁷Now we pray to God that you will not do anything wrong — not so that people will see that we have stood the test but so that you will do what is right even though we may seem to have failed. ⁸For we cannot do anything against the truth, but only for the truth. ⁹We are glad whenever we are weak but you are strong; and our prayer is that you may be fully restored.^t ¹⁰This is why I write these things when I am absent,

13:5 ^q1Co 11:28
^rJn 6:6
^sRo 8:10
13:9 ^tver 11

13:10
^u2Co 10:8
13:11 ^v1Th 4:11;
2Th 3:1
^wMk 9:50
^xRo 15:33;
Eph 6:23
13:12 ^yRo 16:16
13:13
^zPhp 4:22
13:14
^aRo 16:20;
2Co 8:9
^bRo 5:5;
Jude 21
^cPhp 2:1

that when I come I may not have to be harsh in my use of authority — the authority the Lord gave me for building you up, not for tearing you down.^u

Final Greetings

¹¹Finally, brothers and sisters,^v rejoice! Strive for full restoration, encourage one another, be of one mind, live in peace.^w And the God of love and peace^x will be with you.

¹²Greet one another with a holy kiss.^y ¹³All God's people here send their greetings.^z

¹⁴May the grace of the Lord Jesus Christ,^a and the love of God,^b and the fellowship of the Holy Spirit^c be with you all.

GALATIANS

1 Paul, an apostle — sent not from men nor by a man, but by Jesus Christ^a and God the Father, who raised him from the dead^b — ²and all the brothers and sisters^a with me,^c

To the churches in Galatia:^d

³Grace and peace to you from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ,^e ⁴who gave himself for our sins^f to rescue us from the present evil age, according to the will of our God and Father,^g ⁵to whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen.^h

No Other Gospel

⁶I am astonished that you are so quickly deserting the one who calledⁱ you to live in the grace of Christ and are turning to a different gospel^j — ⁷which is really no gospel at all. Evidently some people are throwing you into confusion^k and are trying to pervert the gospel of Christ. ⁸But even if we or an angel from heaven should preach a gospel other than the one we preached to you,^l let them be under God's curse!^m ⁹As we have already said, so now I say again: If anybody is preaching to you a gospel other than what you accepted,ⁿ let them be under God's curse!

¹⁰Am I now trying to win the approval of human beings, or of God? Or am I trying to please people?^o If I were still trying to please people, I would not be a servant of Christ.

Paul Called by God

¹¹I want you to know, brothers and sisters,^p that the gospel I preached is not of human origin. ¹²I did not receive it from any man,^q nor was I taught it; rather, I received it by revelation^r from Jesus Christ.

¹³For you have heard of my previous way of life in Judaism,^s how in-

1:1 ^aAc 9:15
b Ac 2:24
1:2 ^cPhp 4:21
d Ac 16:6;
1Co 16:1
1:3 ^eRo 1:7
1:4 ^fMt 20:28;
Ro 4:25;
Gal 2:20
g Php 4:20
1:5 ^hRo 11:36
1:6 ⁱGal 5:8
j 2Co 11:4
1:7 ^kAc 15:24;
Gal 5:10
1:8 ^l2Co 11:4
m Ro 9:3
1:9 ⁿRo 16:17
1:10 ^oRo 2:29;
1Th 2:4
1:11 ^p1Co 15:1
1:12 ^qver 1
r ver 16
1:13 ^sAc 26:4, 5

tensely I persecuted the church of God and tried to destroy it.^t ¹⁴I was advancing in Judaism beyond many of my own age among my people and was extremely zealous for the traditions of my fathers.^u ¹⁵But when God, who set me apart from my mother's womb^v and called me^w by his grace, was pleased ¹⁶to reveal his Son in me so that I might preach him among the Gentiles,^x my immediate response was not to consult any human being.^y ¹⁷I did not go up to Jerusalem to see those who were apostles before I was, but I went into Arabia. Later I returned to Damascus.

¹⁸Then after three years,^z I went up to Jerusalem^a to get acquainted with Cephas^b and stayed with him fifteen days. ¹⁹I saw none of the other apostles — only James,^b the Lord's brother. ²⁰I assure you before God that what I am writing you is no lie.^c

²¹Then I went to Syria and Cilicia.^d ²²I was personally unknown to the churches of Judea^e that are in Christ. ²³They only heard the report: "The man who formerly persecuted us is now preaching the faith^f he once tried to destroy." ²⁴And they praised God^g because of me.

Paul Accepted by the Apostles

2 Then after fourteen years, I went up again to Jerusalem,^h this time with Barnabas. I took Titus along also. ²I went in response to a revelation and, meeting privately with those esteemed as leaders, I presented to them the gospel that I preach among the Gentiles.ⁱ I wanted to be sure I was not running and had not

^a 2 The Greek word for *brothers and sisters* (*adelphoi*) refers here to believers, both men and women, as part of God's family; also in verse 11; and in 3:15; 4:12, 28, 31; 5:11, 13; 6:1, 18.

^b 18 That is, Peter

t Ac 8:3
1:14 ^uMt 15:2
1:15 ^vIsa 49:1;
Jer 1:5
w Ac 9:15
1:16 ^xGal 2:9
y Mt 16:17
1:18 ^zAc 9:22;
23 ^aAc 9:26, 27
1:19 ^bMt 13:55
1:20 ^cRo 9:1
1:21 ^dAc 6:9
1:22 ^e1Th 2:14
1:23 ^fAc 6:7
1:24 ^gMt 9:8
2:1 ^hAc 15:2
2:2 ⁱAc 15:4, 12

been running my race^j in vain. ³Yet not even Titus,^k who was with me, was compelled to be circumcised, even though he was a Greek.^l ⁴This matter arose because some false believers^m had infiltrated our ranks to spy onⁿ the freedom^o we have in Christ Jesus and to make us slaves. ⁵We did not give in to them for a moment, so that the truth of the gospel^p might be preserved for you.

⁶As for those who were held in high esteem^q—whatever they were makes no difference to me; God does not show favoritism^r—they added nothing to my message. ⁷On the contrary, they recognized that I had been entrusted with the task^s of preaching the gospel to the uncircumcised,^{at} just as Peter^u had been to the circumcised.^b ⁸For God, who was at work in Peter as an apostle^v to the circumcised, was also at work in me as an apostle to the Gentiles. ⁹James, Cephas^{cw} and John, those esteemed as pillars,^x gave me and Barnabas^y the right hand of fellowship when they recognized the grace given to me.^z They agreed that we should go to the Gentiles, and they to the circumcised. ¹⁰All they asked was that we should continue to remember the poor,^a the very thing I had been eager to do all along.

Paul Opposes Cephas

¹¹When Cephas^b came to Antioch,^c I opposed him to his face, because he stood condemned. ¹²For before certain men came from James, he used to eat with the Gentiles.^d But when they arrived, he began to draw back and separate himself from the Gentiles because he was afraid of those who belonged to the circumcision group.^e ¹³The other Jews joined him in his hypocrisy, so that by their hypocrisy even Barnabas^f was led astray.

¹⁴When I saw that they were not acting in line with the truth of the gospel,^g I said to Cephas^h in front of them all, “You are a Jew, yet you live like a Gentile and not like a Jew.ⁱ How is it, then, that you force Gentiles to follow Jewish customs?

¹⁵“We who are Jews by birth^j and not sinful Gentiles^k ¹⁶know that a

2:2 ¹JCo 9:24;
Php 2:16
2:3 ²K2Co 2:13
¹Ac 16:3;
1Co 9:21
2:4 ³M2Co 11:26
ⁿJude 4
^oAc 15:1;
Gal 5:1,13
2:5 ⁴Pver 14
2:6 ⁵Gal 6:3
^rAc 10:34
2:7 ⁶1Th 2:4;
1Ti 1:11 ⁷Ac 9:15
^uver 9, 11, 14
2:8 ⁸Ac 1:25
2:9 ⁹ver 7,
11, 14 ¹⁰1Ti 3:15
^yAc 4:36
^zRo 12:3
2:10 ¹¹Ac 24:17
2:11 ¹²ver 7, 9,
14 ¹³Ac 11:19
2:12 ¹⁴Ac 11:3
^{ac}Ac 11:2
2:13 ¹⁵ver 1;
Ac 4:36
2:14 ¹⁶ver 5
^hver 7, 9, 11
¹Ac 10:28
2:15 ¹⁷Php 3:4, 5
^k1Sa 15:18

person is not justified by the works of the law, but by faith in Jesus Christ.^l So we, too, have put our faith in Christ Jesus that we may be justified by faith in^d Christ and not by the works of the law, because by the works of the law no one will be justified.

¹⁷“But if, in seeking to be justified in Christ, we Jews find ourselves also among the sinners,^m doesn’t that mean that Christ promotes sin? Absolutely not!ⁿ ¹⁸If I rebuild what I destroyed, then I really would be a lawbreaker.

¹⁹“For through the law I died to the law^o so that I might live for God.^p ²⁰I have been crucified with Christ^q and I no longer live, but Christ lives in me.^r The life I now live in the body, I live by faith in the Son of God,^s who loved me^t and gave himself for me.^u ²¹I do not set aside the grace of God, for if righteousness could be gained through the law,^v Christ died for nothing!”^e

Faith or Works of the Law

3 You foolish Galatians! Who has bewitched you?^w Before your very eyes Jesus Christ was clearly portrayed as crucified.^x ²I would like to learn just one thing from you: Did you receive the Spirit by the works of the law, or by believing what you heard?^y ³Are you so foolish? After beginning by means of the Spirit, are you now trying to finish by means of the flesh?^z ⁴Have you experienced^g so much in vain—if it really was in vain?⁵ So again I ask, does God give you his Spirit and work miracles^z among you by the works of the law, or by your believing what you heard? ⁶So also Abraham “believed God, and it was credited to him as righteousness.”^{ha}

^a 7 That is, Gentiles ^b 7 That is, Jews; also in verses 8 and 9 ^c 9 That is, Peter; also in verses 11 and 14 ^d 16 Or but through the faithfulness of . . . justified on the basis of the faithfulness of ^e 21 Some interpreters end the quotation after verse 14. ^f 3 In contexts like this, the Greek word for flesh (*sarx*) refers to the sinful state of human beings, often presented as a power in opposition to the Spirit. ^g 4 Or suffered ^h 6 Gen. 15:6

2:16 ¹Ac 13:39;
Ro 9:30
2:17 ²ver 15
ⁿGal 3:21
2:19 ³Ro 7:4
^pRo 6:10, 11, 14;
2Co 5:15
2:20 ⁴Ro 6:6
¹1Pe 4:2
⁵Mt 4:3
^tRo 8:37
^uGal 1:4
2:21 ⁵Gal 3:21
3:1 ⁶Gal 5:7
^x1Co 1:23
3:2 ⁷Ro 10:17
3:5 ⁸1Co 12:10
3:6 ⁹Ge 15:6;
Ro 4:3

⁷Understand, then, that those who have faith^b are children of Abraham. ⁸Scripture foresaw that God would justify the Gentiles by faith, and announced the gospel in advance to Abraham: “All nations will be blessed through you.”^{ac} ⁹So those who rely on faith^d are blessed along with Abraham, the man of faith.

¹⁰For all who rely on the works of the law are under a curse, as it is written: “Cursed is everyone who does not continue to do everything written in the Book of the Law.”^{be} ¹¹Clearly no one who relies on the law is justified before God, because “the righteous will live by faith.”^{cf} ¹²The law is not based on faith; on the contrary, it says, “The person who does these things will live by them.”^{dg} ¹³Christ redeemed us from the curse of the law^h by becoming a curse for us, for it is written: “Cursed is everyone who is hung on a pole.”^{ei} ¹⁴He redeemed us in order that the blessing given to Abraham might come to the Gentiles through Christ Jesus,ⁱ so that by faith we might receive the promise of the Spirit.^k

The Law and the Promise

¹⁵Brothers and sisters, let me take an example from everyday life. Just as no one can set aside or add to a human covenant that has been duly established, so it is in this case. ¹⁶The promises were spoken to Abraham and to his seed.^l Scripture does not say “and to seeds,” meaning many people, but “and to your seed,”^f meaning one person, who is Christ. ¹⁷What I mean is this: The law, introduced 430 years^m later, does not set aside the covenant previously established by God and thus do away with the promise. ¹⁸For if the inheritance depends on the law, then it no longer depends on the promise;ⁿ but God in his grace gave it to Abraham through a promise.

¹⁹Why, then, was the law given at all? It was added because of transgressions^o until the Seed^p to whom the promise referred had come. The law was given through angels^q and entrusted to a mediator.^r ²⁰A media-

3:7 ^bver 9
3:8 ^cGe 12:3;
Ac 3:25
3:9 ^dver 7;
Ro 4:16
3:10 ^eDt 27:26;
Jer 11:3
3:11 ^fHab 2:4;
Gal 2:16;
Heb 10:38
3:12 ^gLev 18:5;
Ro 10:5
3:13 ^hGal 4:5
ⁱDt 21:23;
Ac 5:30
3:14 ^jRo 4:9,
16 ^kver 2;
Joel 2:28;
Ac 2:33
3:16 ^lLk 1:55;
Ro 4:13,16
3:17 ^mGe 15:13,
14; Ex 12:40
3:18 ⁿRo 4:14
3:19 ^oRo 5:20
^pver 16
^qAc 7:53
^rEx 20:19

3:20 ^sHeb 8:6;
9:15; 12:24
3:21 ^tGal 2:17
^uGal 2:21
3:22 ^vRo 3:9-
19; 11:32
3:23 ^wRo 11:32
3:24 ^xRo 10:4
^yGal 2:16
3:26 ^zRo 8:14
3:27
^aMt 28:19;
Ro 6:3
^bRo 13:14
3:28 ^cCol 3:11
^dJn 10:16; 17:11;
Eph 2:14,15
3:29 ^e1Co 3:23
^fver 16
4:3 ^gGal 2:4
^hCol 2:8,20
4:4 ⁱMk 1:15;
Eph 1:10
^jJn 1:14
^kLk 2:27
4:5 ^lJn 1:12
4:6 ^mRo 5:5

tor,^s however, implies more than one party; but God is one.

²¹Is the law, therefore, opposed to the promises of God? Absolutely not!^t For if a law had been given that could impart life, then righteousness would certainly have come by the law.^u ²²But Scripture has locked up everything under the control of sin,^v so that what was promised, being given through faith in Jesus Christ, might be given to those who believe.

Children of God

²³Before the coming of this faith,^g we were held in custody^w under the law, locked up until the faith that was to come would be revealed. ²⁴So the law was our guardian until Christ came^x that we might be justified by faith.^y ²⁵Now that this faith has come, we are no longer under a guardian.

²⁶So in Christ Jesus you are all children of God^z through faith, ²⁷for all of you who were baptized into Christ^a have clothed yourselves with Christ.^b ²⁸There is neither Jew nor Gentile, neither slave nor free,^c nor is there male and female, for you are all one in Christ Jesus.^d ²⁹If you belong to Christ,^e then you are Abraham’s seed, and heirs according to the promise.^f

4 What I am saying is that as long as an heir is underage, he is no different from a slave, although he owns the whole estate. ²The heir is subject to guardians and trustees until the time set by his father. ³So also, when we were underage, we were in slavery^g under the elemental spiritual forces^h of the world.^h ⁴But when the set time had fully come,ⁱ God sent his Son, born of a woman,ⁱ born under the law,^k ⁵to redeem those under the law, that we might receive adoption^l to sonship.ⁱ ⁶Because you are his sons, God sent the Spirit of his Son into our hearts,^m the Spirit who calls

^a 8 Gen. 12:3; 18:18; 22:18 ^b 10 Deut. 27:26
^c 11 Hab. 2:4 ^d 12 Lev. 18:5 ^e 13 Deut. 21:23
^f 16 Gen. 12:7; 13:15; 24:7 ^g 22,23 Or *through the faithfulness of Jesus . . .* ²³Before faith came
^h 3 Or *under the basic principles* ⁱ 5 The Greek word for *adoption to sonship* is a legal term referring to the full legal standing of an adopted male heir in Roman culture.

out, “*Abba*,^a Father.”ⁿ ⁷So you are no longer a slave, but God’s child; and since you are his child, God has made you also an heir.^o

Paul’s Concern for the Galatians

⁸Formerly, when you did not know God,^p you were slaves to those who by nature are not gods.^q ⁹But now that you know God — or rather are known by God^r — how is it that you are turning back to those weak and miserable forces^{b?} Do you wish to be enslaved^s by them all over again?^t ¹⁰You are observing special days and months and seasons and years!^u ¹¹I fear for you, that somehow I have wasted my efforts on you.^v

¹²I plead with you, brothers and sisters,^w become like me, for I became like you. You did me no wrong. ¹³As you know, it was because of an illness^x that I first preached the gospel to you, ¹⁴and even though my illness was a trial to you, you did not treat me with contempt or scorn. Instead, you welcomed me as if I were an angel of God, as if I were Christ Jesus himself.^y ¹⁵Where, then, is your blessing of me now? I can testify that, if you could have done so, you would have torn out your eyes and given them to me. ¹⁶Have I now become your enemy by telling you the truth?^z

¹⁷Those people are zealous to win you over, but for no good. What they want is to alienate you from us, so that you may have zeal for them. ¹⁸It is fine to be zealous, provided the purpose is good, and to be so always, not just when I am with you.^a ¹⁹My dear children,^b for whom I am again in the pains of childbirth until Christ is formed in you,^c ²⁰how I wish I could be with you now and change my tone, because I am perplexed about you!

Hagar and Sarah

²¹Tell me, you who want to be under the law, are you not aware of what the law says? ²²For it is written that Abraham had two sons, one by the slave woman^d and the other by the free woman.^e ²³His son by the slave woman was born according to the

4:6 ⁿRo 8:15, 16
4:7 ^oRo 8:17
4:8 ^p1Co 1:21;
Eph 2:12;
1Th 4:5
9 2Ch 13:9;
Isa 37:19
4:9 ^r1Co 8:3
^sver 3
^tCol 2:20
4:10 ^uRo 14:5
4:11 ^v1Th 3:5
4:12 ^wGal 6:18
4:13 ^x1Co 2:3
4:14 ^yMt 10:40
4:16 ^zAm 5:10
4:18 ^aver 13, 14
4:19 ^b1Co 4:15
^cEph 4:13
4:22 ^dGe 16:15
^eGe 21:2

flesh,^f but his son by the free woman was born as the result of a divine promise.^g

²⁴These things are being taken figuratively: The women represent two covenants. One covenant is from Mount Sinai and bears children who are to be slaves: This is Hagar. ²⁵Now Hagar stands for Mount Sinai in Arabia and corresponds to the present city of Jerusalem, because she is in slavery with her children. ²⁶But the Jerusalem that is above^h is free, and she is our mother. ²⁷For it is written:

“Be glad, barren woman,
you who never bore a child;
shout for joy and cry aloud,
you who were never in labor;
because more are the children of
the desolate woman
than of her who has a
husband.”^{ci}

²⁸Now you, brothers and sisters, like Isaac, are children of promise. ²⁹At that time the son born according to the flesh^j persecuted the son born by the power of the Spirit.^k It is the same now. ³⁰But what does Scripture say? “Get rid of the slave woman and her son, for the slave woman’s son will never share in the inheritance with the free woman’s son.”^{dl} ³¹Therefore, brothers and sisters, we are not children of the slave woman, but of the free woman.

Freedom in Christ

5 It is for freedom that Christ has set us free.^m Stand firm,ⁿ then, and do not let yourselves be burdened again by a yoke of slavery.^o

²Mark my words! I, Paul, tell you that if you let yourselves be circumcised,^p Christ will be of no value to you at all. ³Again I declare to every man who lets himself be circumcised that he is obligated to obey the whole law.^q ⁴You who are trying to be justified by the law have been alienated from Christ; you have fallen away from grace.^r ⁵For through the Spirit we eagerly await by faith the righteousness for which we hope.^s ⁶For

^a 6 Aramaic for *Father* ^b 9 Or *principles*
^c 27 Isaiah 54:1 ^d 30 Gen. 21:10

4:23 ^fRo 9:7, 8
9 Ge 18:10-14;
Heb 11:11
4:26
^hHeb 12:22;
Rev 3:12
4:27 ⁱIsa 54:1
4:29 ^jver 23
^kGe 21:9
4:30 ^lGe 21:10
5:1 ^mJn 8:32
ⁿ1Co 16:13
^oAc 15:10;
Gal 2:4
5:2 ^pAc 15:1
5:3 ^qGal 3:10
5:4 ^rHeb 12:15;
2Pe 3:17
5:5 ^sRo 8:23,
24

in Christ Jesus neither circumcision nor uncircumcision has any value.^t The only thing that counts is faith expressing itself through love.^u

⁷You were running a good race.^v Who cut in on you^w to keep you from obeying the truth? ⁸That kind of persuasion does not come from the one who calls you.^x ⁹"A little yeast works through the whole batch of dough."^y ¹⁰I am confident^z in the Lord that you will take no other view.^a The one who is throwing you into confusion,^b whoever that may be, will have to pay the penalty. ¹¹Brothers and sisters, if I am still preaching circumcision, why am I still being persecuted?^c In that case the offense^d of the cross has been abolished. ¹²As for those agitators,^e I wish they would go the whole way and emasculate themselves!

Life by the Spirit

¹³You, my brothers and sisters, were called to be free. But do not use your freedom to indulge the flesh^q; rather, serve one another⁹ humbly in love. ¹⁴For the entire law is fulfilled in keeping this one command: "Love your neighbor as yourself."^{bh} ¹⁵If you bite and devour each other, watch out or you will be destroyed by each other.

¹⁶So I say, walk by the Spirit,ⁱ and you will not gratify the desires of the flesh.^j ¹⁷For the flesh desires what is contrary to the Spirit, and the Spirit what is contrary to the flesh.^k They are in conflict with each other, so that you are not to do whatever^c you want.^l ¹⁸But if you are led by the Spirit, you are not under the law.^m

¹⁹The acts of the flesh are obvious: sexual immorality,ⁿ impurity and debauchery; ²⁰idolatry and witchcraft; hatred, discord, jealousy, fits of rage, selfish ambition, dissensions, factions ²¹and envy; drunkenness, orgies, and the like.^o I warn you, as I did before, that those who live like this will not inherit the kingdom of God.

²²But the fruit^p of the Spirit is love,^q joy, peace, forbearance, kindness, goodness, faithfulness, ²³gentleness and self-control.^r Against such things there is no law. ²⁴Those

5:6 ^t1Co 7:19
^u1Th 1:3
 5:7 ^v1Co 9:24
^wGal 3:1
 5:8 ^xRo 8:28;
 Gal 1:6
 5:9 ^y1Co 5:6
 5:10 ^z2Co 2:3
^aPhp 3:15
^bGal 1:7
 5:11 ^cGal 4:29;
 6:12 ^d1Co 1:23
 5:12 ^ever 10
 5:13 ^f1Co 8:9;
 1Pe 2:16
 9:1Co 9:19;
 Eph 5:21
 5:14
^hLev 19:18;
 Mt 22:39
 5:16 ⁱRo 8:2,
 4-6, 9, 14
^jver 24
 5:17 ^kRo 8:5-8
^lRo 7:15-23
 5:18 ^mRo 6:14;
 1Ti 1:9
 5:19 ⁿ1Co 6:18
 5:21 ^oRo 13:13
 5:22 ^pMt 7:16-
 20; Eph 5:9
^qCol 3:12-15
 5:23 ^rAc 24:25

5:24 ^sRo 6:6
^tver 16, 17
 5:26 ^uPhp 2:3
 6:1 ^v1Co 2:15
 6:2 ^wRo 15:1;
 Jas 2:8
 6:3 ^xRo 12:3;
 1Co 8:2
 6:6 ^y1Co 9:11,
 14
 6:7 ^z1Co 6:9
^a2Co 9:6
 6:8 ^bJob 4:8;
 Hos 8:7
^cJas 3:18
 6:9 ^d1Co 15:58
^eRev 2:10
 6:10 ^fPr 3:27
 9:Ph 2:19
 6:11 ^h1Co 16:21
 6:12 ⁱAc 15:1
^jGal 5:11

who belong to Christ Jesus have crucified the flesh^s with its passions and desires.^t ²⁵Since we live by the Spirit, let us keep in step with the Spirit. ²⁶Let us not become conceited,^u provoking and envying each other.

Doing Good to All

6 Brothers and sisters, if someone is caught in a sin, you who live by the Spirit^v should restore that person gently. But watch yourselves, or you also may be tempted. ²Carry each other's burdens, and in this way you will fulfill the law of Christ.^w ³If anyone thinks they are something^x when they are not, they deceive themselves. ⁴Each one should test their own actions. Then they can take pride in themselves alone, without comparing themselves to someone else, ⁵for each one should carry their own load. ⁶Nevertheless, the one who receives instruction in the word should share all good things with their instructor.^y

⁷Do not be deceived:^z God cannot be mocked. A man reaps what he sows.^a ⁸Whoever sows to please their flesh, from the flesh will reap destruction;^b whoever sows to please the Spirit, from the Spirit will reap eternal life.^c ⁹Let us not become weary in doing good,^d for at the proper time we will reap a harvest if we do not give up.^e ¹⁰Therefore, as we have opportunity, let us do good^f to all people, especially to those who belong to the family⁹ of believers.

Not Circumcision but the New Creation

¹¹See what large letters I use as I write to you with my own hand!^h

¹²Those who want to impress people by means of the flesh are trying to compel you to be circumcised.ⁱ The only reason they do this is to avoid being persecuted^j for the cross of Christ. ¹³Not even those who are

^a 13 In contexts like this, the Greek word for *flesh* (*sarx*) refers to the sinful state of human beings, often presented as a power in opposition to the Spirit; also in verses 16, 17, 19 and 24; and in 6:8. ^b 14 Lev. 19:18

^c 17 Or you do not do what

circumcised keep the law,^k yet they want you to be circumcised that they may boast about your circumcision in the flesh.^l ¹⁴May I never boast except in the cross of our Lord Jesus Christ, through which^a the world has been crucified to me, and I to the world.^m ¹⁵Neither circumcision nor uncircumcision means anything;ⁿ what counts is the new creation.^o ¹⁶Peace and

^{6:13} ^k Ro 2:25
^l Php 3:3
^{6:14}
^m Ro 6:2, 6
^{6:15} ⁿ 1Co 7:19
^o 2Co 5:17

^{6:17} ^p Isa 44:5;
2Co 1:5
^{6:18} ^q Ro 16:20
^r 2Ti 4:22

mercy to all who follow this rule — to^b the Israel of God.
¹⁷From now on, let no one cause me trouble, for I bear on my body the marks^p of Jesus.
¹⁸The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ^q be with your spirit,^r brothers and sisters. Amen.

^a 14 Or whom ^b 16 Or rule and to

EPHESIANS

1 Paul, an apostle^a of Christ Jesus by the will of God,^b

To God's holy people in Ephesus,^a the faithful^c in Christ Jesus:

²Grace and peace to you from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.^d

Praise for Spiritual Blessings in Christ

³Praise be to the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ,^e who has blessed us in the heavenly realms^f with every spiritual blessing in Christ. ⁴For he chose us in him before the creation of the world to be holy and blameless^g in his sight. In love^h ⁵he^b predestinedⁱ us for adoption to sonship^c through Jesus Christ, in accordance with his pleasure^j and will — ⁶to the praise of his glorious grace, which he has freely given us in the One he loves.^k ⁷In him we have redemption^l through his blood, the forgiveness of sins, in accordance with the riches of God's grace ⁸that he lavished on us. With all wisdom and understanding, ⁹he^d made known to us the mystery^m of his will according to his good pleasure, which he purposed in Christ, ¹⁰to be put into effect when the times reach their fulfillmentⁿ — to bring unity to all things in heaven and on earth under Christ.^o

¹¹In him we were also chosen,^e having been predestined according to the plan of him who works out everything in conformity with the purpose^p of his will, ¹²in order that we, who were the first to put our hope in Christ, might be for the praise of his glory.^q ¹³And you also were included in Christ when you heard the message of truth,^r the gospel of your salvation. When you believed, you were marked in him with a seal,^s the promised Holy Spirit, ¹⁴who is a de-

1:1 ^a1Co 1:1
^b2Co 1:1
^cCol 1:2
^d1:2 ^dRo 1:7
^e1:3 ^e2Co 1:3
^fEph 2:6; 3:10;
^g6:12
^h1:4 ^gEph 5:27;
ⁱCol 1:22
^jh Eph 4:2, 15, 16
^k1:5 ⁱRo 8:29, 30
^l1:1Co 1:21
^m1:6 ^kMt 3:17
ⁿ1:7 ⁱRo 3:24
^o1:9 ^mRo 16:25
^p1:10 ⁿGal 4:4
^qCol 1:20
^r1:11 ^pEph 3:11;
^sHeb 6:17
^t1:12 ^qver 6, 14
^u1:13 ^rCol 1:5
^vEph 4:30

1:14 ^tAc 20:32
^u1:15 ^uCol 1:4
^v1:16 ^vRo 1:8
^w1:17 ^wJn 20:17
^xCol 1:9
^y1:18 ^yAc 26:18;
^z2Co 4:6
^{aa}1:19 ^zCol 1:29
^{ab}1:20 ^{ab}Ac 2:24
^{ac}1:21 ^cPhp 2:9,
^{ad}10
^{ae}1:22 ^dMt 28:18
^{af}1:23 ^eEph 4:15; 5:23
^{ag}2:1 ^fver 5;
^{ah}Col 2:13

posit guaranteeing our inheritance^t until the redemption of those who are God's possession — to the praise of his glory.

Thanksgiving and Prayer

¹⁵For this reason, ever since I heard about your faith in the Lord Jesus and your love for all God's people,^u ¹⁶I have not stopped giving thanks for you,^v remembering you in my prayers. ¹⁷I keep asking that the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the glorious Father,^w may give you the Spirit^f of wisdom^x and revelation, so that you may know him better. ¹⁸I pray that the eyes of your heart may be enlightened^y in order that you may know the hope to which he has called you, the riches of his glorious inheritance in his holy people,¹⁹ and his incomparably great power for us who believe. That power^z is the same as the mighty strength^a ²⁰he exerted when he raised Christ from the dead^b and seated him at his right hand in the heavenly realms, ²¹far above all rule and authority, power and dominion, and every name^c that is invoked, not only in the present age but also in the one to come. ²²And God placed all things under his feet^d and appointed him to be head^e over everything for the church, ²³which is his body, the fullness of him who fills everything in every way.

Made Alive in Christ

2 As for you, you were dead in your transgressions and sins,^f ²in

^a 1 Some early manuscripts do not have *in Ephesus*. ^b 4,5 Or *sight in love*. ^c 5 The Greek word for *adoption to sonship* is a legal term referring to the full legal standing of an adopted male heir in Roman culture.

^d 8,9 Or *us with all wisdom and understanding*. ^e And he ^f 11 Or *were made heirs* ^g 17 Or *a spirit*

which you used to live⁹ when you followed the ways of this world and of the ruler of the kingdom of the air,^h the spirit who is now at work in those who are disobedient.ⁱ ³All of us also lived among them at one time, gratifying the cravings of our flesh^{aj} and following its desires and thoughts. Like the rest, we were by nature deserving of wrath. ⁴But because of his great love for us, God, who is rich in mercy, ⁵made us alive with Christ even when we were dead in transgressions^k—it is by grace you have been saved.^l ⁶And God raised us up with Christ and seated us with him^m in the heavenly realmsⁿ in Christ Jesus, ⁷in order that in the coming ages he might show the incomparable riches of his grace, expressed in his kindness^o to us in Christ Jesus. ⁸For it is by grace you have been saved,^p through faith—and this is not from yourselves, it is the gift of God—⁹not by works,^q so that no one can boast.^r ¹⁰For we are God’s handiwork, created^s in Christ Jesus to do good works,^t which God prepared in advance for us to do.

Jew and Gentile Reconciled Through Christ

¹¹Therefore, remember that formerly you who are Gentiles by birth and called “uncircumcised” by those who call themselves “the circumcision” (which is done in the body by human hands)^u—¹²remember that at that time you were separate from Christ, excluded from citizenship in Israel and foreigners to the covenants of the promise,^v without hope^w and without God in the world. ¹³But now in Christ Jesus you who once were far away have been brought near^x by the blood of Christ.^y

¹⁴For he himself is our peace, who has made the two groups one^z and has destroyed the barrier, the dividing wall of hostility,¹⁵ by setting aside in his flesh^a the law with its commands and regulations.^b His purpose was to create in himself one^c new humanity out of the two, thus making peace, ¹⁶and in one body to reconcile both of them to God through the

2:2 ⁹Col 3:7
^hJn 12:31;
 Eph 6:12
ⁱEph 5:6
 2:3 ^lGal 5:16
 2:5 ^kver 1
^lver 8; Ac 15:11
 2:6 ^mEph 1:20
ⁿEph 1:3
 2:7 ^oTitus 3:4
 2:8 ^pver 5
 2:9 ^q2Ti 1:9
^r1Co 1:29
 2:10 ^sEph 4:24
^tTitus 2:14
 2:11 ^uCol 2:11
 2:12 ^vGal 3:17
^w1Th 4:13
 2:13 ^xver 17;
 Ac 2:39
^yCol 1:20
 2:14 ^z1Co 12:13
 2:15 ^aCol 1:21,
 22 ^bCol 2:14
^cGal 3:28

cross,^d by which he put to death their hostility. ¹⁷He came and preached peace to you who were far away and peace to those who were near.^e ¹⁸For through him we both have access^f to the Father^g by one Spirit.^h

¹⁹Consequently, you are no longer foreigners and strangers,ⁱ but fellow citizens^j with God’s people and also members of his household,^k ²⁰built on the foundation^l of the apostles and prophets, with Christ Jesus himself as the chief cornerstone.^m ²¹In him the whole building is joined together and rises to become a holy templeⁿ in the Lord. ²²And in him you too are being built together to become a dwelling in which God lives by his Spirit.

God’s Marvelous Plan for the Gentiles

3 For this reason I, Paul, the prisoner^o of Christ Jesus for the sake of you Gentiles—

²Surely you have heard about the administration of God’s grace that was given to me^p for you, ³that is, the mystery^q made known to me by revelation,^r as I have already written briefly. ⁴In reading this, then, you will be able to understand my insight^s into the mystery of Christ, ⁵which was not made known to people in other generations as it has now been revealed by the Spirit to God’s holy apostles and prophets.^t ⁶This mystery is that through the gospel the Gentiles are heirs^u together with Israel, members together of one body,^v and sharers together in the promise in Christ Jesus.

⁷I became a servant of this gospel^w by the gift of God’s grace given me through the working of his power.^x ⁸Although I am less than the least of all the Lord’s people,^y this grace was given me: to preach to the Gentiles the boundless riches of Christ, ⁹and to make plain to everyone the administration of this mystery,^z which for ages past was kept hidden in God,

^a ³ In contexts like this, the Greek word for *flesh* (*sarx*) refers to the sinful state of human beings, often presented as a power in opposition to the Spirit.

2:16 ^dCol 1:20,
 22
 2:17
^ePs 148:14;
 Isa 57:19
 2:18 ^fEph 3:12
^gCol 1:12
^h1Co 12:13
 2:19 ⁱver 12
^jPhp 3:20
^kGal 6:10
 2:20 ^lMt 16:18;
 Rev 21:14
^m1Pe 2:4–8
 2:21 ⁿ1Co 3:16,
 17
 3:1 ^oAc 23:18;
 Eph 4:1
 3:2 ^pCol 1:25
 3:3 ^qRo 16:25
^r1Co 2:10
 3:4 ^s2Co 11:6
 3:5 ^tRo 16:26
 3:6 ^uGal 3:29
^vEph 2:15, 16
 3:7 ^w1Co 3:5
^xEph 1:19
 3:8 ^y1Co 15:9
 3:9 ^zRo 16:25

who created all things. ¹⁰His intent was that now, through the church, the manifold wisdom of God^a should be made known^b to the rulers and authorities^c in the heavenly realms, ¹¹according to his eternal purpose that he accomplished in Christ Jesus our Lord. ¹²In him and through faith in him we may approach God^d with freedom and confidence.^e ¹³I ask you, therefore, not to be discouraged because of my sufferings for you, which are your glory.

A Prayer for the Ephesians

¹⁴For this reason I kneel^f before the Father, ¹⁵from whom every family^g in heaven and on earth derives its name. ¹⁶I pray that out of his glorious riches he may strengthen you with power^g through his Spirit in your inner being,^h ¹⁷so that Christ may dwell in your heartsⁱ through faith. And I pray that you, being rooted^j and established in love, ¹⁸may have power, together with all the Lord's holy people, to grasp how wide and long and high and deep^k is the love of Christ, ¹⁹and to know this love that surpasses knowledge — that you may be filled^l to the measure of all the fullness of God.^m

²⁰Now to him who is ableⁿ to do immeasurably more than all we ask or imagine, according to his power that is at work within us, ²¹to him be glory in the church and in Christ Jesus throughout all generations, for ever and ever! Amen.^o

Unity and Maturity in the Body of Christ

4 As a prisoner^p for the Lord, then, I urge you to live a life worthy^q of the calling you have received. ²Be completely humble and gentle; be patient, bearing with one another^r in love.^s ³Make every effort to keep the unity^t of the Spirit through the bond of peace. ⁴There is one body and one Spirit,^u just as you were called to one hope when you were called; ⁵one Lord, one faith, one baptism; ⁶one God and Father of all, who is over all and through all and in all.^v

⁷But to each one of us^w grace has

^{3:10} ^a1Co 2:7
^b1Pe 1:12
^cEph 1:21
^{3:12} ^dEph 2:18
^eHeb 4:16
^{3:14} ^fPhp 2:10
^{3:16} ^gCol 1:11
^hRo 7:22
^{3:17} ⁱJn 14:23
^jCol 1:23
^{3:18}
^kJob 11:8, 9
^{3:19} ^lCol 2:10
^mEph 1:23
^{3:20} ⁿRo 16:25
^{3:21} ^oRo 11:36
^{4:1} ^pEph 3:1
^qPhp 1:27;
Col 1:10
^{4:2} ^rCol 3:12, 13
^sEph 1:4
^{4:3} ^tCol 3:14
^{4:4} ^u1Co 12:13
^{4:6} ^vRo 11:36
^{4:7}
^w1Co 12:7, 11

been given^x as Christ apportioned it. ⁸This is why it^b says:

“When he ascended on high,
he took many captives^y
and gave gifts to his people.”^{cz}

⁹(What does “he ascended” mean except that he also descended to the lower, earthly regions^{d?} ¹⁰He who descended is the very one who ascended higher than all the heavens, in order to fill the whole universe.) ¹¹So Christ himself gave the apostles,^a the prophets, the evangelists,^b the pastors and teachers, ¹²to equip his people for works of service, so that the body of Christ^c may be built up ¹³until we all reach unity^d in the faith and in the knowledge of the Son of God and become mature,^e attaining to the whole measure of the fullness of Christ.

¹⁴Then we will no longer be infants,^f tossed back and forth by the waves,^g and blown here and there by every wind of teaching and by the cunning and craftiness of people in their deceitful scheming.^h ¹⁵Instead, speaking the truth in love, we will grow to become in every respect the mature body of him who is the head,ⁱ that is, Christ. ¹⁶From him the whole body, joined and held together by every supporting ligament, grows^j and builds itself up in love, as each part does its work.

Instructions for Christian Living

¹⁷So I tell you this, and insist on it in the Lord, that you must no longer live as the Gentiles do, in the futility of their thinking.^k ¹⁸They are darkened in their understanding^l and separated from the life of God^m because of the ignorance that is in them due to the hardening of their hearts.ⁿ ¹⁹Having lost all sensitivity,^o they have given themselves over^p to sensuality^q so as to indulge in every kind of impurity, and they are full of greed.

²⁰That, however, is not the way of life you learned ²¹when you heard

^a 15 The Greek for *family* (*patria*) is derived from the Greek for *father* (*pater*). ^b 8 Or *God*
^c 8 Psalm 68:18 ^d 9 Or *the depths of the earth*

^xRo 12:3
^{4:8} ^yCol 2:15
^zPs 68:18
^{4:11} ^a1Co 12:28
^bAc 21:8
^{4:12} ^c1Co 12:27
^{4:13} ^dver 3, 5
^eCol 1:28
^{4:14} ^f1Co 14:20
^gJas 1:6
^hEph 6:11
^{4:15} ⁱEph 1:22
^{4:16} ^jCol 2:19
^{4:17} ^kRo 1:21
^{4:18} ^lRo 1:21
^mEph 2:12
ⁿ2Co 3:14
^{4:19} ^o1Ti 4:2
^pRo 1:24
^qCol 3:5

about Christ and were taught in him in accordance with the truth that is in Jesus. ²²You were taught, with regard to your former way of life, to put off^r your old self,^s which is being corrupted by its deceitful desires; ²³to be made new in the attitude of your minds;^t ²⁴and to put on the new self,^u created to be like God in true righteousness and holiness.^v

²⁵Therefore each of you must put off falsehood and speak truthfully^w to your neighbor, for we are all members of one body.^x ²⁶“In your anger do not sin”^a: Do not let the sun go down while you are still angry, ²⁷and do not give the devil a foothold. ²⁸Anyone who has been stealing must steal no longer, but must work,^y doing something useful with their own hands,^z that they may have something to share with those in need.^a

²⁹Do not let any unwholesome talk come out of your mouths,^b but only what is helpful for building others up according to their needs, that it may benefit those who listen. ³⁰And do not grieve the Holy Spirit of God,^c with whom you were sealed for the day of redemption.^d ³¹Get rid of all bitterness, rage and anger, brawling and slander, along with every form of malice.^e ³²Be kind and compassionate to one another, forgiving each other, just as in Christ God forgave

5 you.^f ¹Follow God’s example,^g therefore, as dearly loved children ²and walk in the way of love, just as Christ loved us and gave himself up for us^h as a fragrant offering and sacrifice to God.ⁱ

³But among you there must not be even a hint of sexual immorality, or of any kind of impurity, or of greed,^j because these are improper for God’s holy people. ⁴Nor should there be obscenity, foolish talk or coarse joking, which are out of place, but rather thanksgiving.^k ⁵For of this you can be sure: No immoral, impure or greedy person — such a person is an idolater^l — has any inheritance in the kingdom of Christ and of God.^{bm} ⁶Let no one deceive you with empty words, for because of such things God’s wrathⁿ comes on those who are

4:22 ^r1Pe 2:1
^sRo 6:6
 4:23 ^tCol 3:10
 4:24 ^uRo 6:4
^vEph 2:10
 4:25 ^wZec 8:16
^xRo 12:5
 4:28 ^yAc 20:35
^z1Th 4:11
^aLk 3:11
 4:29 ^bCol 3:8
 4:30 ^c1Th 5:19
^dRo 8:23
 4:31 ^eCol 3:8
 4:32 ^fMt 6:14,
 15
 5:1 ^gLk 6:36
 5:2 ^hGal 1:4
ⁱ2Co 2:15;
 Heb 7:27
 5:3 ^jCol 3:5
 5:4 ^kver 20
 5:5 ^lCol 3:5
^m1Co 6:9
 5:6 ⁿRo 1:18

disobedient. ⁷Therefore do not be partners with them.

⁸For you were once^o darkness, but now you are light in the Lord. Live as children of light^p ⁹(for the fruit^q of the light consists in all goodness, righteousness and truth) ¹⁰and find out what pleases the Lord. ¹¹Have nothing to do with the fruitless deeds of darkness, but rather expose them. ¹²It is shameful even to mention what the disobedient do in secret. ¹³But everything exposed by the light^r becomes visible — and everything that is illuminated becomes a light. ¹⁴This is why it is said:

“Wake up, sleeper,^s
 rise from the dead,^t
 and Christ will shine on you.”^u

¹⁵Be very careful, then, how you live — not as unwise but as wise, ¹⁶making the most of every opportunity,^v because the days are evil.^w ¹⁷Therefore do not be foolish, but understand what the Lord’s will is.^x ¹⁸Do not get drunk on wine,^y which leads to debauchery. Instead, be filled with the Spirit,^z ¹⁹speaking to one another with psalms, hymns, and songs from the Spirit.^a Sing and make music from your heart to the Lord, ²⁰always giving thanks^b to God the Father for everything, in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ.

Instructions for Christian Households

5:22 – 6:9pp — Col 3:18 – 4:1

²¹Submit to one another^c out of reverence for Christ.

²²Wives, submit yourselves to your own husbands^d as you do to the Lord.^e ²³For the husband is the head of the wife as Christ is the head of the church,^f his body, of which he is the Savior. ²⁴Now as the church submits to Christ, so also wives should submit to their husbands in everything.

²⁵Husbands, love your wives,^g just as Christ loved the church and gave himself up for her^h ²⁶to make her holy, cleansing^c her by the washingⁱ with

^a 26 Psalm 4:4 (see Septuagint)

^b 5 Or kingdom of the Messiah and God

^c 26 Or having cleansed

5:8 ^oEph 2:2
^pLk 16:8
 5:9 ^qGal 5:22
 5:13 ^rJn 3:20,
 21
 5:14 ^sRo 13:11
^tJn 5:25
^uIsa 60:1
 5:16 ^vCol 4:5
^wEph 6:13
 5:17 ^xRo 12:2;
 1Th 4:3
 5:18 ^yPr 20:1
^zLk 1:15
 5:19 ^aAc 16:25;
 Col 3:16
 5:20 ^bPs 34:1
 5:21 ^cGal 5:13
 5:22 ^dGe 3:16;
 1Pe 3:1, 5, 6
^eEph 6:5
 5:23 ^f1Co 11:3;
 Eph 1:22
 5:25 ^gCol 3:19
^hver 2
 5:26 ⁱAc 22:16

water through the word,²⁷ and to present her to himself as a radiant church, without stain or wrinkle or any other blemish, but holy and blameless.²⁸ In this same way, husbands ought to love their wives^k as their own bodies. He who loves his wife loves himself. ²⁹After all, no one ever hated their own body, but they feed and care for their body, just as Christ does the church—³⁰for we are members of his body.^l ³¹“For this reason a man will leave his father and mother and be united to his wife, and the two will become one flesh.”^{am} ³²This is a profound mystery—but I am talking about Christ and the church. ³³However, each one of you also must love his wifeⁿ as he loves himself, and the wife must respect her husband.

6 Children, obey your parents in the Lord, for this is right.^o ²“Honor your father and mother”—which is the first commandment with a promise—³“so that it may go well with you and that you may enjoy long life on the earth.”^{bp}

⁴Fathers,^c do not exasperate your children;^q instead, bring them up in the training and instruction of the Lord.^r

⁵Slaves, obey your earthly masters with respect^s and fear, and with sincerity of heart,^t just as you would obey Christ.^u ⁶Obey them not only to win their favor when their eye is on you, but as slaves of Christ, doing the will of God from your heart. ⁷Serve wholeheartedly, as if you were serving the Lord, not people,^v ⁸because you know that the Lord will reward each one for whatever good they do,^w whether they are slave or free.

⁹And masters, treat your slaves in the same way. Do not threaten them, since you know that he who is both their Master and yours^x is in heaven, and there is no favoritism with him.

The Armor of God

¹⁰Finally, be strong in the Lord^y and in his mighty power.^z ¹¹Put on the full armor of God,^a so that you can take your stand against the dev-

5:27 ⁱEph 1:4;
Col 1:22
5:28 ^kver 25
5:30 ^l1Co 12:27
5:31 ^mGe 2:24;
Mt 19:5;
1Co 6:16
5:33 ⁿver 25
6:1 ^oCol 3:20
6:3 ^pEx 20:12
6:4 ^qCol 3:21
^rGe 18:19;
Dt 6:7
6:5 ^s1Ti 6:1
^tCol 3:22
^uEph 5:22
6:7 ^vCol 3:23
6:8 ^wCol 3:24
6:9 ^xJob 31:13,
14
6:10 ^y1Co 16:13
^zEph 1:19
6:11 ^aRo 13:12

6:12 ^bEph 1:21
^cRo 8:38
^dEph 1:3
6:14 ^eIsa 11:5
^fIsa 59:17
6:15 ^gIsa 52:7
6:16 ^h1Jn 5:4
6:17 ⁱIsa 59:17
^jHeb 4:12
6:18 ^kLk 18:1
^lMt 26:41;
Php 1:4
6:19 ^m1Th 5:25
ⁿAc 4:29;
2Co 3:12
6:20
^o2Co 5:20
^pAc 21:33
6:21 ^qAc 20:4
6:22 ^rCol 4:7-9
6:23 ^sGal 6:16;
1Pe 5:14

il's schemes. ¹²For our struggle is not against flesh and blood, but against the rulers, against the authorities,^b against the powers^c of this dark world and against the spiritual forces of evil in the heavenly realms.^d ¹³Therefore put on the full armor of God, so that when the day of evil comes, you may be able to stand your ground, and after you have done everything, to stand. ¹⁴Stand firm then, with the belt of truth buckled around your waist,^e with the breastplate of righteousness in place,^f ¹⁵and with your feet fitted with the readiness that comes from the gospel of peace.^g ¹⁶In addition to all this, take up the shield of faith,^h with which you can extinguish all the flaming arrows of the evil one. ¹⁷Take the helmet of salvationⁱ and the sword of the Spirit, which is the word of God.^j

¹⁸And pray in the Spirit on all occasions^k with all kinds of prayers and requests.^l With this in mind, be alert and always keep on praying for all the Lord's people. ¹⁹Pray also for me,^m that whenever I speak, words may be given me so that I will fearlesslyⁿ make known the mystery of the gospel, ²⁰for which I am an ambassador^o in chains.^p Pray that I may declare it fearlessly, as I should.

Final Greetings

²¹Tychicus,^q the dear brother and faithful servant in the Lord, will tell you everything, so that you also may know how I am and what I am doing. ²²I am sending him to you for this very purpose, that you may know how we are,^r and that he may encourage you.

²³Peace^s to the brothers and sisters,^d and love with faith from God the Father and the Lord Jesus Christ. ²⁴Grace to all who love our Lord Jesus Christ with an undying love.^e

^a 31 Gen. 2:24 ^b 3 Deut. 5:16 ^c 4 Or Parents
^d 23 The Greek word for *brothers and sisters* (*adelphoi*) refers here to believers, both men and women, as part of God's family. ^e 24 Or *Grace and immortality to all who love our Lord Jesus Christ.*

PHILIPPIANS

1 Paul and Timothy,^a servants of Christ Jesus,

To all God's holy people^b in Christ Jesus at Philippi,^c together with the overseers^d and deacons^e:

²Grace and peace to you from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.^f

Thanksgiving and Prayer

³I thank my God every time I remember you.^g ⁴In all my prayers for all of you, I always pray^h with joy ⁵because of your partnershipⁱ in the gospel from the first day^j until now, ⁶being confident of this, that he who began a good work in you will carry it on to completion until the day of Christ Jesus.^k

⁷It is right^l for me to feel this way about all of you, since I have you in my heart^m and, whether I am in chainsⁿ or defending^o and confirming the gospel, all of you share in God's grace with me. ⁸God can testify^p how I long for all of you with the affection of Christ Jesus.

⁹And this is my prayer: that your love^q may abound more and more in knowledge and depth of insight, ¹⁰so that you may be able to discern what is best and may be pure and blameless for the day of Christ,^r ¹¹filled with the fruit of righteousness^s that comes through Jesus Christ — to the glory and praise of God.

Paul's Chains Advance the Gospel

¹²Now I want you to know, brothers and sisters,^b that what has happened to me has actually served to advance the gospel. ¹³As a result, it has become clear throughout the whole palace guard^c and to everyone else that I am in chains^t for Christ. ¹⁴And because of my chains,^u most of the brothers and sisters have become confident in the

1:1 ^aAc 16:1;
2Co 1:1 ^bAc 9:13
^cAc 16:12
^d1Ti 3:1 ^e1Ti 3:8
1:2 ^fRo 1:7
1:3 ^gRo 1:8
1:4 ^hRo 1:10
1:5 ⁱAc 2:42;
Php 4:15
^jAc 16:12-40
1:6 ^kver 10;
1Co 1:8
1:7 ^l2Pe 1:13
^m2Co 7:3
ⁿver 13, 14,
17; Ac 21:33
^over 16
1:8 ^pRo 1:9
1:9 ^q1Th 3:12
1:10 ^rver 6;
1Co 1:8
1:11 ^sJas 3:18
1:13 ^tver 7,
14, 17
1:14 ^uver 7,
13, 17

Lord and dare all the more to proclaim the gospel without fear.

¹⁵It is true that some preach Christ out of envy and rivalry, but others out of goodwill. ¹⁶The latter do so out of love, knowing that I am put here for the defense of the gospel.^v ¹⁷The former preach Christ out of selfish ambition,^w not sincerely, supposing that they can stir up trouble for me while I am in chains.^x ¹⁸But what does it matter? The important thing is that in every way, whether from false motives or true, Christ is preached. And because of this I rejoice.

Yes, and I will continue to rejoice, ¹⁹for I know that through your prayers^y and God's provision of the Spirit of Jesus Christ^z what has happened to me will turn out for my deliverance.^d ²⁰I eagerly expect^a and hope that I will in no way be ashamed, but will have sufficient courage^b so that now as always Christ will be exalted in my body,^c whether by life or by death.^d ²¹For to me, to live is Christ^e and to die is gain. ²²If I am to go on living in the body, this will mean fruitful labor for me. Yet what shall I choose? I do not know! ²³I am torn between the two: I desire to depart^f and be with Christ,^g which is better by far; ²⁴but it is more necessary for you that I remain in the body. ²⁵Convinced of this, I know that I will remain, and I will continue with all of you for your progress and joy in the faith,^h ²⁶so that through my being with you again your boasting in

1:16 ^vver 7, 12
1:17 ^wPhp 2:3
^xver 7, 13, 14
1:19 ^y2Co 1:11
^zAc 16:7
1:20 ^aRo 8:19
^bver 14
^c1Co 6:20
^dRo 14:8
1:21 ^eGal 2:20
1:23 ^f2Ti 4:6
9Jn 12:26;
2Co 5:8

^a 1 The word *deacons* refers here to Christians designated to serve with the overseers/elders of the church in a variety of ways; similarly in Romans 16:1 and 1 Tim. 3:8,12. ^b 12 The Greek word for *brothers and sisters* (*adelphoi*) refers here to believers, both men and women, as part of God's family; also in verse 14; and in 3:1, 13, 17; 4:1, 8, 21. ^c 13 Or *whole palace*
^d 19 Or *vindication*; or *salvation*

Christ Jesus will abound on account of me.

Life Worthy of the Gospel

²⁷Whatever happens, conduct yourselves in a manner worthy^h of the gospel of Christ. Then, whether I come and see you or only hear about you in my absence, I will know that you stand firmⁱ in the one Spirit,^a striving togetherⁱ as one for the faith of the gospel ²⁸without being frightened in any way by those who oppose you. This is a sign to them that they will be destroyed, but that you will be saved — and that by God. ²⁹For it has been granted to you^k on behalf of Christ not only to believe in him, but also to sufferⁱ for him, ³⁰since you are going through the same struggle^m you sawⁿ I had, and now hear^o that I still have.

Imitating Christ's Humility

2 Therefore if you have any encouragement from being united with Christ, if any comfort from his love, if any common sharing in the Spirit,^p if any tenderness and compassion,^q ²then make my joy complete^r by being like-minded,^s having the same love, being one^t in spirit and of one mind. ³Do nothing out of selfish ambition or vain conceit.^u Rather, in humility value others above yourselves,^v ⁴not looking to your own interests but each of you to the interests of the others.

⁵In your relationships with one another, have the same mindset as Christ Jesus:^w

⁶Who, being in very nature^b God,^x did not consider equality with God^y something to be used to his own advantage;

⁷rather, he made himself nothing by taking the very nature^c of a servant,^z being made in human likeness.^a

⁸And being found in appearance as a man, he humbled himself by becoming obedient to death^b — even death on a cross!

1:27 ^hEph 4:1
ⁱ1Co 16:13
Jude 3

1:29 ^kMt 5:11,
12 ^lAc 14:22
1:30 ^mCol 2:1;
1Th 2:2

ⁿAc 16:19-40
^over 13

2:1 ^p2Co 13:14
^qCol 3:12

2:2 ^rJn 3:29
^sPhp 4:2

^tRo 12:16
2:3 ^uGal 5:26

^vRo 12:10;
1Pe 5:5

2:5 ^wMt 11:29
2:6 ^xJn 1:1

^yJn 5:18
2:7 ^zMt 20:28

^aJn 1:14;
Heb 2:17

2:8 ^bMt 26:39;
Jn 10:18;
Heb 5:8

2:9 ^cAc 2:33;
Heb 2:9

2:10 ^dEph 1:20, 21
^eRo 14:11

^fMt 28:18
2:11 ^gJn 13:13

2:12 ^h2Co 7:15
2:13 ⁱEzr 1:5

2:14
^j1Co 10:10;
1Pe 4:9

2:15 ^kMt 5:45,
48; Eph 5:1

^lAc 2:40
2:16 ^m1Th 2:19

2:17 ⁿ2Ti 4:6
^oRo 15:16

2:19 ^pver 23
2:20
^q1Co 16:10

2:21
^r1Co 10:24; 13:5

2:22 ^s1Co 4:17;
1Ti 1:2

2:23 ^tver 19
2:24 ^uPhp 1:25

⁹Therefore God exalted him^c to the highest place and gave him the name that is above every name,^d

¹⁰that at the name of Jesus every knee should bow,^e in heaven and on earth and under the earth,^f

¹¹and every tongue acknowledge that Jesus Christ is Lord,^g to the glory of God the Father.

Do Everything Without Grumbling

¹²Therefore, my dear friends, as you have always obeyed — not only in my presence, but now much more in my absence — continue to work out your salvation with fear and trembling,^h ¹³for it is God who works in youⁱ to will and to act in order to fulfill his good purpose.

¹⁴Do everything without grumbling^j or arguing, ¹⁵so that you may become blameless and pure, “children of God^k without fault in a warped and crooked generation.”^d ¹⁶Then you will shine among them like stars in the sky ^{16a}as you hold firmly to the word of life. And then I will be able to boast on the day of Christ that I did not run or labor in vain.^m ¹⁷But even if I am being poured out like a drink offeringⁿ on the sacrifice^o and service coming from your faith, I am glad and rejoice with all of you. ¹⁸So you too should be glad and rejoice with me.

Timothy and Epaphroditus

¹⁹I hope in the Lord Jesus to send Timothy to you soon,^p that I also may be cheered when I receive news about you. ²⁰I have no one else like him,^q who will show genuine concern for your welfare. ²¹For everyone looks out for their own interests,^r not those of Jesus Christ. ²²But you know that Timothy has proved himself, because as a son with his father^s he has served with me in the work of the gospel. ²³I hope, therefore, to send him as soon as I see how things go with me.^t ²⁴And I am confident^u in the Lord that I myself will come soon.

^a 27 Or in one spirit ^b 6 Or in the form of

^c 7 Or the form ^d 15 Deut. 32:5

²⁵But I think it is necessary to send back to you Epaphroditus, my brother, co-worker^v and fellow soldier,^w who is also your messenger, whom you sent to take care of my needs.^x ²⁶For he longs for all of you^y and is distressed because you heard he was ill. ²⁷Indeed he was ill, and almost died. But God had mercy on him, and not on him only but also on me, to spare me sorrow upon sorrow. ²⁸Therefore I am all the more eager to send him, so that when you see him again you may be glad and I may have less anxiety. ²⁹So then, welcome him in the Lord with great joy, and honor people like him,^z ³⁰because he almost died for the work of Christ. He risked his life to make up for the help you yourselves could not give me.^a

No Confidence in the Flesh

3 Further, my brothers and sisters, rejoice in the Lord! It is no trouble for me to write the same things to you again, and it is a safeguard for you. ²Watch out for those dogs,^b those evildoers, those mutilators of the flesh. ³For it is we who are the circumcision,^c we who serve God by his Spirit, who boast in Christ Jesus, and who put no confidence in the flesh — ⁴though I myself have reasons for such confidence.

If someone else thinks they have reasons to put confidence in the flesh, I have more: ⁵circumcised^d on the eighth day, of the people of Israel,^e of the tribe of Benjamin,^f a Hebrew of Hebrews; in regard to the law, a Pharisee;^g ⁶as for zeal, persecuting the church;^h as for righteousness based on the law,ⁱ faultless.

⁷But whatever were gains to me I now consider loss^j for the sake of Christ. ⁸What is more, I consider everything a loss because of the surpassing worth of knowing^k Christ Jesus my Lord, for whose sake I have lost all things. I consider them garbage, that I may gain Christ^l and be found in him, not having a righteousness of my own that comes from the law,^l but that which is through faith in^a Christ — the righteousness that comes from God on the basis of

2:25 ^vPhp 4:3
^wPhm 2
^xPhp 4:18
^y2:26 ^vPhp 1:8
^z2:29
^a1Co 16:18;
^b1Ti 5:17
^c2:30 ^a1Co 16:17
^d3:2 ^bPs 22:16,
^e20
^f3:3 ^cRo 2:28,
^g29; Gal 6:15;
^hCol 2:11
ⁱ3:5 ^dLk 1:59
^j2Co 11:22
^kRo 11:1
^l9Ac 23:6
^m3:6 ^hAc 8:3
ⁿRo 10:5
^o3:7 ⁱMt 13:44;
^pLk 14:33
^q3:8 ^kEph 4:13;
^r2Pe 1:2
^s3:9 ^lRo 10:5

faith.^m ¹⁰I want to know Christ — yes, to know the power of his resurrection and participation in his sufferings,ⁿ becoming like him in his death,^o ¹¹and so, somehow, attaining to the resurrection^p from the dead.

¹²Not that I have already obtained all this, or have already arrived at my goal,^q but I press on to take hold^r of that for which Christ Jesus took hold of me.^s ¹³Brothers and sisters, I do not consider myself yet to have taken hold of it. But one thing I do: Forgetting what is behind^t and straining toward what is ahead, ¹⁴I press on^u toward the goal to win the prize for which God has called^v me heavenward in Christ Jesus.

Following Paul's Example

¹⁵All of us, then, who are mature^w should take such a view of things.^x And if on some point you think differently, that too God will make clear to you. ¹⁶Only let us live up to what we have already attained.

¹⁷Join together in following my example,^y brothers and sisters, and just as you have us as a model, keep your eyes on those who live as we do. ¹⁸For, as I have often told you before and now tell you again even with tears,^z many live as enemies of the cross of Christ.^a ¹⁹Their destiny is destruction, their god is their stomach,^b and their glory is in their shame.^c Their mind is set on earthly things.^d ²⁰But our citizenship^e is in heaven.^f And we eagerly await a Savior from there, the Lord Jesus Christ,^g ²¹who, by the power^h that enables him to bring everything under his control, will transform our lowly bodiesⁱ so that they will be like his glorious body.^j

Closing Appeal for Steadfastness and Unity

4 Therefore, my brothers and sisters, you whom I love and long for,^k my joy and crown, stand firm^l in the Lord in this way, dear friends!

²I plead with Euodia and I plead with Syntyche to be of the same mind^m in the Lord. ³Yes, and I ask you, my true companion, help these

m Ro 9:30
ⁿ3:10 ^hRo 8:17
^oRo 6:3-5
^p3:11
^qRev 20:5, 6
^r3:12 ^q1Co 13:10
^s1Ti 6:12
^t5Ac 9:5, 6
^u3:13 ^lLk 9:62
^v3:14 ^uHeb 6:1
^wRo 8:28
^x3:15 ^w1Co 2:6
^yGal 5:10
^z3:17 ^y1Co 4:16;
^a1Pe 5:3
^b3:18 ^zAc 20:31
^cGal 6:12
^d3:19 ^bRo 16:18
^eRo 6:21
^fd Ro 8:5, 6
^g3:20 ^eEph 2:19
^hCol 3:1
ⁱ91Co 1:7
^j3:21 ^hEph 1:19
^k1Co 15:43-53
^lCol 3:4
^m4:1 ^kPhp 1:8
ⁿ1Co 16:13;
^oPhp 1:27
^p4:2 ^mPhp 2:2

^a 9 Or *through the faithfulness of*

women since they have contended at my side in the cause of the gospel, along with Clement and the rest of my co-workers, whose names are in the book of life.

Final Exhortations

⁴Rejoice in the Lord always. I will say it again: Rejoice!ⁿ ⁵Let your gentleness be evident to all. The Lord is near.^o ⁶Do not be anxious about anything,^p but in every situation, by prayer and petition, with thanksgiving, present your requests to God.^q ⁷And the peace of God,^r which transcends all understanding, will guard your hearts and your minds in Christ Jesus.

⁸Finally, brothers and sisters, whatever is true, whatever is noble, whatever is right, whatever is pure, whatever is lovely, whatever is admirable — if anything is excellent or praiseworthy — think about such things. ⁹Whatever you have learned or received or heard from me, or seen in me — put it into practice.^s And the God of peace^t will be with you.

Thanks for Their Gifts

¹⁰I rejoiced greatly in the Lord that at last you renewed your concern for me.^u Indeed, you were concerned, but you had no opportunity to show it. ¹¹I am not saying this because I am in need, for I have learned to be content^v whatever the circumstances. ¹²I know what it is to be in need, and I know what it is to have plenty. I have learned the secret of being content

4:4 ⁿRo 12:12;
Php 3:1
4:5
^oHeb 10:37;
Jas 5:8,9
4:6 ^pMt 6:25-
34 ^qEph 6:18
4:7 ^rIsa 26:3;
Jn 14:27;
Col 3:15
4:9 ^sPhp 3:17
^tRo 15:33
4:10 ^u2Co 11:9
4:11 ^v1Ti 6:6,8

4:12 ^w1Co 4:11
^x2Co 11:9
4:13 ^y2Co 12:9
4:14 ^zPhp 1:7
4:15 ^aPhp 1:5
^b2Co 11:8,9
4:16 ^cAc 17:1
^d1Th 2:9
4:17 ^e1Co 9:11,
12
4:18 ^fPhp 2:25
^g2Co 2:14
4:19 ^hPs 23:1;
2Co 9:8 ⁱRo 2:4
4:20 ^jGal 1:4
^kRo 11:36
4:21 ^lGal 1:2
4:22 ^mAc 9:13
4:23 ⁿRo 16:20

in any and every situation, whether well fed or hungry,^w whether living in plenty or in want.^x ¹³I can do all this through him who gives me strength.^y

¹⁴Yet it was good of you to share^z in my troubles. ¹⁵Moreover, as you Philippians know, in the early days^a of your acquaintance with the gospel, when I set out from Macedonia, not one church shared with me in the matter of giving and receiving, except you only;^b ¹⁶for even when I was in Thessalonica,^c you sent me aid more than once when I was in need.^d ¹⁷Not that I desire your gifts; what I desire is that more be credited to your account.^e ¹⁸I have received full payment and have more than enough. I am amply supplied, now that I have received from Epaphroditus^f the gifts you sent. They are a fragrant^g offering, an acceptable sacrifice, pleasing to God. ¹⁹And my God will meet all your needs^h according to the riches of his gloryⁱ in Christ Jesus.

²⁰To our God and Father^j be glory for ever and ever. Amen.^k

Final Greetings

²¹Greet all God's people in Christ Jesus. The brothers and sisters who are with me^l send greetings. ²²All God's people^m here send you greetings, especially those who belong to Caesar's household.

²³The grace of the Lord Jesus Christⁿ be with your spirit. Amen.^a

^a 23 Some manuscripts do not have *Amen*.

COLOSSIANS

1 Paul, an apostle^a of Christ Jesus by the will of God,^b and Timothy our brother,

²To God's holy people in Colossae, the faithful brothers and sisters^a in Christ:

Grace^c and peace to you from God our Father.^{bd}

Thanksgiving and Prayer

³We always thank God,^e the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, when we pray for you, ⁴because we have heard of your faith in Christ Jesus and of the love^f you have for all God's people^g — ⁵the faith and love that spring from the hope^h stored up for you in heavenⁱ and about which you have already heard in the true message of the gospel ⁶that has come to you. In the same way, the gospel is bearing fruit^j and growing throughout the whole world^k — just as it has been doing among you since the day you heard it and truly understood God's grace. ⁷You learned it from Epaphras,^l our dear fellow servant,^c who is a faithful minister^m of Christ on our^d behalf, ⁸and who also told us of your love in the Spirit.ⁿ

⁹For this reason, since the day we heard about you,^o we have not stopped praying for you. We continually ask God to fill you with the knowledge of his will^p through all the wisdom and understanding that the Spirit gives,^{eq} ¹⁰so that you may live a life worthy^r of the Lord and please him in every way: bearing fruit in every good work, growing in the knowledge of God, ¹¹being strengthened with all power^s according to his glorious might so that you may have great endurance and patience,^t ¹²and giving joyful thanks to the Father,^u who has qualified you^f to

1:1 ^a 1Co 1:1
b 2Co 1:1
1:2 ^c Col 4:18
d Ro 1:7
1:3 ^e Ro 1:8
1:4 ^f Gal 5:6
9 Eph 1:15
1:5 ^h 1Th 5:8;
Titus 1:2
i 1Pe 1:4
1:6 ^j Jn 15:16
k Ro 10:18
1:7 ^l Phm 23
m Col 4:7
1:8 ⁿ Ro 15:30
1:9 ^o Eph 1:15
p Eph 5:17
q Eph 1:17
1:10 ^r Eph 4:1
1:11 ^s Eph 3:16
t Eph 4:2
1:12 ^u Eph 5:20

v Ac 20:32
1:13 ^w Ac 26:18
x Eph 6:12;
2Pe 1:11
y Mt 3:17
1:14 ^z Ro 3:24
a Eph 1:7
1:15 ^b 2Co 4:4
c Jn 1:18
1:16 ^d Jn 1:3
e Eph 1:20, 21
f Ro 11:36
1:17 ^g Jn 1:2
1:18 ^h Eph 1:22
i Ac 26:23;
Rev 1:5
1:19 ^j Eph 1:5
k Jn 1:16
1:20 ^l 2Co 5:18
m Eph 1:10
n Eph 2:13
1:21 ^o Ro 5:10
p Eph 2:3
1:22 ^q Ro 7:4
r Eph 5:27
1:23 ^s Eph 3:17
t ver 5

share in the inheritance^v of his holy people in the kingdom of light. ¹³For he has rescued us from the dominion of darkness^w and brought us into the kingdom^x of the Son he loves,^y ¹⁴in whom we have redemption,^z the forgiveness of sins.^a

The Supremacy of the Son of God

¹⁵The Son is the image^b of the invisible God,^c the firstborn over all creation. ¹⁶For in him all things were created:^d things in heaven and on earth, visible and invisible, whether thrones or powers or rulers or authorities;^e all things have been created through him and for him.^f ¹⁷He is before all things,^g and in him all things hold together. ¹⁸And he is the head^h of the body, the church; he is the beginning and the firstborn from among the dead,ⁱ so that in everything he might have the supremacy. ¹⁹For God was pleased^j to have all his fullness^k dwell in him, ²⁰and through him to reconcile^l to himself all things, whether things on earth or things in heaven,^m by making peace through his blood,ⁿ shed on the cross.

²¹Once you were alienated from God and were enemies^o in your minds^p because of^q your evil behavior. ²²But now he has reconciled you by Christ's physical body^q through death to present you holy in his sight, without blemish and free from accusation^r — ²³if you continue in your faith, established^s and firm, and do not move from the hope^t held out in the gospel. This is the gospel that you

^a 2 The Greek word for *brothers and sisters* (*adelphoi*) refers here to believers, both men and women, as part of God's family; also in 4:15.

^b 2 Some manuscripts *Father and the Lord Jesus Christ* ^c 7 Or *slave* ^d 7 Some manuscripts *your* ^e 9 Or *all spiritual wisdom and understanding* ^f 12 Some manuscripts *us* ^g 21 Or *minds, as shown by*

heard and that has been proclaimed to every creature under heaven,^u and of which I, Paul, have become a servant.^v

Paul's Labor for the Church

²⁴Now I rejoice in what I am suffering for you, and I fill up in my flesh what is still lacking in regard to Christ's afflictions,^w for the sake of his body, which is the church. ²⁵I have become its servant^x by the commission God gave me^y to present to you the word of God in its fullness—²⁶the mystery^z that has been kept hidden for ages and generations, but is now disclosed to the Lord's people. ²⁷To them God has chosen to make known^a among the Gentiles the glorious riches of this mystery, which is Christ in you, the hope of glory.

²⁸He is the one we proclaim, admonishing^b and teaching everyone with all wisdom,^c so that we may present everyone fully mature^d in Christ. ²⁹To this end I strenuously^e contend^f with all the energy Christ so powerfully works in me.^g

2 I want you to know how hard I am contending^h for you and for those at Laodicea,ⁱ and for all who have not met me personally. ²My goal is that they may be encouraged in heart^j and united in love, so that they may have the full riches of complete understanding, in order that they may know the mystery of God, namely, Christ, ³in whom are hidden all the treasures of wisdom and knowledge.^k ⁴I tell you this so that no one may deceive you by fine-sounding arguments.^l ⁵For though I am absent from you in body, I am present with you in spirit^m and delight to see how disciplinedⁿ you are and how firm^o your faith in Christ is.

Spiritual Fullness in Christ

⁶So then, just as you received Christ Jesus as Lord,^p continue to live your lives in him, ⁷rooted^q and built up in him, strengthened in the faith as you were taught, and overflowing with thankfulness.

⁸See to it that no one takes you captive through hollow and decep-

1:23 ^u Ro 10:18
^v ver 25; 1Co 3:5
 1:24 ^w 2Co 1:5
 1:25 ^x ver 23
^y Eph 3:2
 1:26 ^z Ro 16:25
 1:27 ^a Mt 13:11
 1:28 ^b Col 3:16
^c 1Co 2:6, 7
^d Eph 5:27
 1:29 ^e 1Co 15:10
^f Col 2:1
^g Eph 1:19
 2:1 ^h Col 1:29;
 4:12 ⁱ Rev 1:11
 2:2 ^j Col 4:8
 2:3 ^k Ro 11:33;
 1Co 1:24, 30
 2:4 ^l Ro 16:18
 2:5 ^m 1Th 2:17
ⁿ 1Co 14:40
^o 1Pe 5:9
 2:6 ^p Col 1:10
 2:7 ^q Eph 3:17

2:8 ^r 1Ti 6:20
^s Gal 4:3
 2:10 ^t Eph 1:22
 2:11 ^u Ro 2:29;
 Php 3:3
^v Gal 5:24
 2:12 ^w Ro 6:5
^x Ac 2:24
 2:13 ^y Eph 2:1, 5
 2:14 ^z Eph 2:15
^a 1Pe 2:24
 2:15 ^b Eph 6:12
^c Lk 10:18
 2:16 ^d Ro 14:3,
 4 ^e Ro 14:17
^f Ro 14:5
^g 1Ch 23:31
^h Gal 4:10
 2:17 ⁱ Heb 8:5
 2:18 ^j ver 23
^k Php 3:14
 2:19 ^l Eph 1:22
^m Eph 4:16

tive philosophy,^r which depends on human tradition and the elemental spiritual forces^a of this world^s rather than on Christ.

⁹For in Christ all the fullness of the Deity lives in bodily form,¹⁰ and in Christ you have been brought to fullness. He is the head^t over every power and authority. ¹¹In him you were also circumcised^u with a circumcision not performed by human hands. Your whole self ruled by the flesh^{bv} was put off when you were circumcised by^c Christ, ¹²having been buried with him in baptism, in which you were also raised with him^w through your faith in the working of God, who raised him from the dead.^x

¹³When you were dead in your sins^y and in the uncircumcision of your flesh, God made you^d alive with Christ. He forgave us all our sins, ¹⁴having canceled the charge of our legal indebtedness,^z which stood against us and condemned us; he has taken it away, nailing it to the cross.^a ¹⁵And having disarmed the powers and authorities,^b he made a public spectacle of them, triumphing over them^c by the cross.^e

Freedom From Human Rules

¹⁶Therefore do not let anyone judge you^d by what you eat or drink,^e or with regard to a religious festival,^f a New Moon celebration^g or a Sabbath day.^h ¹⁷These are a shadow of the things that were to come;ⁱ the reality, however, is found in Christ. ¹⁸Do not let anyone who delights in false humility^j and the worship of angels disqualify you.^k Such a person also goes into great detail about what they have seen; they are puffed up with idle notions by their unspiritual mind. ¹⁹They have lost connection with the head,^l from whom the whole body, supported and held together by its ligaments and sinews, grows as God causes it to grow.^m

^a 8 Or the basic principles; also in verse 20

^b 11 In contexts like this, the Greek word for *flesh* (*sarx*) refers to the sinful state of human beings, often presented as a power in opposition to the Spirit; also in verse 13. ^c 11 Or put off in the circumcision of ^d 13 Some manuscripts us

^e 15 Or them in him

²⁰Since you died with Christ to the elemental spiritual forces of this world,ⁿ why, as though you still belonged to the world, do you submit to its rules:^o ²¹“Do not handle! Do not taste! Do not touch!”? ²²These rules, which have to do with things that are all destined to perish^p with use, are based on merely human commands and teachings.^q ²³Such regulations indeed have an appearance of wisdom, with their self-imposed worship, their false humility and their harsh treatment of the body, but they lack any value in restraining sensual indulgence.

Living as Those Made Alive in Christ

3 Since, then, you have been raised with Christ, set your hearts on things above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. ²Set your minds on things above, not on earthly things.^r ³For you died,^s and your life is now hidden with Christ in God. ⁴When Christ, who is your^a life, appears,^t then you also will appear with him in glory.^u

⁵Put to death, therefore, whatever belongs to your earthly nature: sexual immorality, impurity, lust, evil desires and greed,^v which is idolatry.^w ⁶Because of these, the wrath of God^x is coming.^b ⁷You used to walk in these ways, in the life you once lived.^y ⁸But now you must also rid yourselves^z of all such things as these: anger, rage, malice, slander,^a and filthy language from your lips.^b ⁹Do not lie to each other,^c since you have taken off your old self with its practices¹⁰ and have put on the new self, which is being renewed^d in knowledge in the image of its Creator.^e ¹¹Here there is no Gentile or Jew,^f circumcised or uncircumcised,^g barbarian, Scythian, slave or free,^h but Christ is all,ⁱ and is in all.

¹²Therefore, as God's chosen people, holy and dearly loved, clothe yourselves with compassion, kindness, humility,^j gentleness and patience.^k ¹³Bear with each other^l and forgive one another if any of you has a grievance against someone. Forgive as the Lord forgave you.^m ¹⁴And over

^{2:20} ⁿGal 4:3, 9 ^over 14:16
^{2:22} ^p1Co 6:13
^qIsa 29:13;
Mt 15:9;
Titus 1:14
^{3:2} ^rPhp 3:19, 20
^{3:3} ^sRo 6:2;
^{2Co} 5:14
^{3:4} ^t1Co 1:7
^u1Pe 1:13;
1Jn 3:2
^{3:5} ^vEph 5:3
^wEph 5:5
^{3:6} ^xRo 1:18
^{3:7} ^yEph 2:2
^{3:8} ^zEph 4:22
^aEph 4:31
^bEph 4:29
^{3:9} ^cEph 4:22, 25
^{3:10} ^dRo 12:2;
Eph 4:23
^eEph 2:10
^{3:11} ^fRo 10:12
^g1Co 7:19
^hGal 3:28
ⁱEph 1:23
^{3:12} ^jPhp 2:3
^k2Co 6:6;
Gal 5:22, 23
^{3:13} ^lEph 4:2
^mEph 4:32

^{3:14} ⁿ1Co 13:1-13 ^oEph 4:3
^{3:15} ^pJn 14:27
^{3:16} ^qRo 10:17
^rCol 1:28
^sEph 5:19
^{3:17} ^t1Co 10:31
^uEph 5:20
^{3:18} ^vEph 5:22
^{3:24}
^wAc 20:32
^{3:25} ^xAc 10:34
^{4:2} ^yLk 18:1
^{4:3} ^zAc 14:27

all these virtues put on love,ⁿ which binds them all together in perfect unity.^o

¹⁵Let the peace of Christ^p rule in your hearts, since as members of one body you were called to peace. And be thankful. ¹⁶Let the message of Christ^q dwell among you richly as you teach and admonish one another with all wisdom^r through psalms, hymns, and songs from the Spirit, singing to God with gratitude in your hearts.^s ¹⁷And whatever you do,^t whether in word or deed, do it all in the name of the Lord Jesus, giving thanks^u to God the Father through him.

Instructions for Christian Households

3:18 – 4:1pp — Eph 5:22 – 6:9

¹⁸Wives, submit yourselves to your husbands,^v as is fitting in the Lord.

¹⁹Husbands, love your wives and do not be harsh with them.

²⁰Children, obey your parents in everything, for this pleases the Lord.

²¹Fathers,^c do not embitter your children, or they will become discouraged.

²²Slaves, obey your earthly masters in everything; and do it, not only when their eye is on you and to curry their favor, but with sincerity of heart and reverence for the Lord. ²³Whatever you do, work at it with all your heart, as working for the Lord, not for human masters, ²⁴since you know that you will receive an inheritance^w from the Lord as a reward. It is the Lord Christ you are serving. ²⁵Anyone who does wrong will be repaid for their wrongs, and there is no favoritism.^x

4 Masters, provide your slaves with what is right and fair, because you know that you also have a Master in heaven.

Further Instructions

²Devote yourselves to prayer,^y being watchful and thankful. ³And pray for us, too, that God may open a door^z for our message, so that we

^a 4 Some manuscripts *our* ^b 6 Some early manuscripts *coming on those who are disobedient* ^c 21 Or *Parents*

may proclaim the mystery of Christ, for which I am in chains.^a ⁴Pray that I may proclaim it clearly, as I should. ⁵Be wise^b in the way you act toward outsiders;^c make the most of every opportunity.^d ⁶Let your conversation be always full of grace,^e seasoned with salt,^f so that you may know how to answer everyone.^g

Final Greetings

⁷Tychicus^h will tell you all the news about me. He is a dear brother, a faithful minister and fellow servant^{ai} in the Lord. ⁸I am sending him to you for the express purpose that you may know about our^b circumstances and that he may encourage your hearts.^j ⁹He is coming with Onesimus,^k our faithful and dear brother, who is one of you. They will tell you everything that is happening here.

¹⁰My fellow prisoner Aristarchus^l sends you his greetings, as does Mark, the cousin of Barnabas.^m (You have received instructions about him; if he comes to you, welcome him.) ¹¹Jesus, who is called Justus, also sends greetings. These are the only Jews^c among

4:3 ^aEph 6:19, 20
4:5 ^bEph 5:15
^cMk 4:11
^dEph 5:16
4:6 ^eEph 4:29
^fMk 9:50
^g1Pe 3:15
4:7 ^hAc 20:4
ⁱEph 6:21, 22
4:8 ^jEph 6:21, 22
4:9 ^kPhm 10
4:10 ^lAc 19:29
^mAc 4:36

4:12 ⁿCol 1:7; Phm 23
^oRo 15:30
^p1Co 2:6
4:13 ^qCol 2:1
4:14 ^r2Ti 4:11; Phm 24
^s2Ti 4:10
4:15 ^tRo 16:5
4:16 ^u2Th 3:14
4:17 ^vPhm 2
^w2Ti 4:5
4:18 ^x1Co 16:21
^yHeb 13:3
^z1Ti 6:21; 2Ti 4:22; Titus 3:15; Heb 13:25

my co-workers for the kingdom of God, and they have proved a comfort to me. ¹²Epaphras,ⁿ who is one of you and a servant of Christ Jesus, sends greetings. He is always wrestling in prayer for you,^o that you may stand firm in all the will of God, mature^p and fully assured. ¹³I vouch for him that he is working hard for you and for those at Laodicea^q and Hierapolis. ¹⁴Our dear friend Luke,^r the doctor, and Demas^s send greetings. ¹⁵Give my greetings to the brothers and sisters at Laodicea, and to Nympha and the church in her house.^t

¹⁶After this letter has been read to you, see that it is also read^u in the church of the Laodiceans and that you in turn read the letter from Laodicea.

¹⁷Tell Archippus:^v "See to it that you complete the ministry you have received in the Lord."^w

¹⁸I, Paul, write this greeting in my own hand.^x Remember^y my chains. Grace be with you.^z

^a 7 Or *slave*; also in verse 12 ^b 8 Some manuscripts *that he may know about your*

^c 11 Greek *only ones of the circumcision group*

1 THESSALONIANS

1 Paul, Silas^a and Timothy,^a

To the church of the Thessalonians^b in God the Father and the Lord Jesus Christ:

Grace and peace to you.^c

Thanksgiving for the Thessalonians' Faith

²We always thank God for all of you^d and continually mention you in our prayers. ³We remember before our God and Father your work produced by faith,^e your labor prompted by love, and your endurance inspired by hope in our Lord Jesus Christ.

⁴For we know, brothers and sisters^b loved by God, that he has chosen you, ⁵because our gospel^f came to you not simply with words but also with power, with the Holy Spirit and deep conviction. You know how we lived among you for your sake. ⁶You became imitators of us^g and of the Lord, for you welcomed the message in the midst of severe suffering^h with the joy given by the Holy Spirit.ⁱ ⁷And so you became a model to all the believers in Macedonia and Achaia. ⁸The Lord's message rang out from you not only in Macedonia and Achaia — your faith in God has become known everywhere.^j ⁹Therefore we do not need to say anything about it, ⁹for they themselves report what kind of reception you gave us. They tell how you turned to God from idols^k to serve the living and true God, ¹⁰and to wait for his Son from heaven, whom he raised from the dead^l — Jesus, who rescues us from the coming wrath.^m

Paul's Ministry in Thessalonica

2 You know, brothers and sisters, that our visit to youⁿ was not without results. ²We had previously suffered^o and been treated outrageously in Philippi, as you know, but

1:1 ^aAc 16:1;
2Th 1:1 ^bAc 17:1
^cRo 1:7
1:2 ^dRo 1:8
1:3 ^e2Th 1:11
1:5 ^f2Th 2:14
1:6 ^g1Co 4:16
^hAc 17:5-10
ⁱAc 13:52
1:8 ^jRo 1:8;
10:18
1:9 ^k1Co 12:2;
Gal 4:8
1:10 ^lAc 2:24
^mRo 5:9
2:1 ⁿ1Th 1:5, 9
2:2 ^oAc 16:22;
Php 1:30

2:3 ^p2Co 2:17
2:4 ^qGal 2:7
^rGal 1:10
2:5 ^sAc 20:33
^tRo 1:9
2:6 ^u1Co 9:1, 2
2:7 ^vver 11
2:8 ^w2Co 12:15;
1Jn 3:16
2:9 ^xAc 18:3
^y2Th 3:8
2:10 ^z1Th 1:5
^a2Co 1:12
2:11 ^bver 7;
1Co 4:14
2:12 ^cEph 4:1
2:13 ^d1Th 1:2
^eHeb 4:12

with the help of our God we dared to tell you his gospel in the face of strong opposition. ³For the appeal we make does not spring from error or impure motives,^p nor are we trying to trick you. ⁴On the contrary, we speak as those approved by God to be entrusted with the gospel.^q We are not trying to please people^r but God, who tests our hearts. ⁵You know we never used flattery, nor did we put on a mask to cover up greed^s — God is our witness.^t ⁶We were not looking for praise from people, not from you or anyone else, even though as apostles^u of Christ we could have asserted our authority. ⁷Instead, we were like young children^c among you.

Just as a nursing mother cares for her children,^v ⁸so we cared for you. Because we loved you so much, we were delighted to share with you not only the gospel of God but our lives as well.^w ⁹Surely you remember, brothers and sisters, our toil and hardship; we worked^x night and day in order not to be a burden to anyone^y while we preached the gospel of God to you. ¹⁰You are witnesses,^z and so is God, of how holy,^a righteous and blameless we were among you who believed. ¹¹For you know that we dealt with each of you as a father deals with his own children,^b ¹²encouraging, comforting and urging you to live lives worthy^c of God, who calls you into his kingdom and glory.

¹³And we also thank God continually^d because, when you received the word of God,^e which you heard from us, you accepted it not as a human word, but as it actually is, the word of God, which is indeed at work

^a 1 Greek *Silvanus*, a variant of *Silas* ^b 4 The Greek word for *brothers and sisters* (*adelphoi*) refers here to believers, both men and women, as part of God's family; also in 2:1, 9, 14, 17; 3:7; 4:1, 10, 13; 5:1, 4, 12, 14, 25, 27. ^c 7 Some manuscripts were *gentle*

in you who believe. ¹⁴For you, brothers and sisters, became imitators of God's churches in Judea,^f which are in Christ Jesus: You suffered from your own people⁹ the same things those churches suffered from the Jews¹⁵ who killed the Lord Jesus^h and the prophetsⁱ and also drove us out. They displease God and are hostile to everyone¹⁶ in their effort to keep us from speaking to the Gentilesⁱ so that they may be saved. In this way they always heap up their sins to the limit.^k The wrath of God has come upon them at last.^a

Paul's Longing to See the Thessalonians

¹⁷But, brothers and sisters, when we were orphaned by being separated from you for a short time (in person, not in thought),^l out of our intense longing we made every effort to see you.^m ¹⁸For we wanted to come to you — certainly I, Paul, did, again and again — but Satanⁿ blocked our way.^o ¹⁹For what is our hope, our joy, or the crown^p in which we will glory^q in the presence of our Lord Jesus when he comes?^r Is it not you? ²⁰Indeed, you are our glory^s and joy.

3 So when we could stand it no longer,^t we thought it best to be left by ourselves in Athens.^u ²We sent Timothy, who is our brother and co-worker in God's service in spreading the gospel of Christ, to strengthen and encourage you in your faith,³ so that no one would be unsettled by these trials. For you know quite well that we are destined for them.^v ⁴In fact, when we were with you, we kept telling you that we would be persecuted. And it turned out that way, as you well know.^w ⁵For this reason, when I could stand it no longer,^x I sent to find out about your faith. I was afraid that in some way the tempter^y had tempted you and that our labors might have been in vain.^z

Timothy's Encouraging Report

⁶But Timothy has just now come to us from you^a and has brought good news about your faith and love.^b He has told us that you always have pleasant memories of us and that you

2:14 ^fGal 1:22
⁹Ac 17:5;
 2Th 1:4
 2:15 ^hAc 2:23
ⁱMt 5:12
 2:16 ⁱAc 13:45;
 50 ^kMt 23:32
 2:17 ⁱCo 5:3;
 Col 2:5
^m1Th 3:10
 2:18 ⁿMt 4:10
^oRo 1:13; 15:22
 2:19 ^pPhp 4:1
^q2Co 1:14
^rMt 16:27;
 1Th 3:13
 2:20 ^s2Co 1:14
 3:1 ^tver 5
^uAc 17:15
 3:3 ^vAc 9:16;
 14:22
 3:4 ^w1Th 2:14
 3:5 ^xver 1
^yMt 4:3
^zGal 2:2;
 Php 2:16
 3:6 ^aAc 18:5
^b1Th 1:3

3:8 ^c1Co 16:13
 3:9 ^d1Th 1:2
 3:10 ^e2Ti 1:3
^f1Th 2:17
 3:12 ^g1Th 4:9;
 10
 3:13 ^h1Co 1:8
ⁱ1Th 2:19
 4:1 ^j2Co 13:11
^k2Co 5:9
 4:3 ^l1Co 6:18
 4:4 ^m1Co 7:2, 9
 4:5 ⁿRo 1:26
^oEph 4:17
 4:6 ^p1Co 6:8
^qHeb 13:4
 4:7 ^rLev 11:44;
 1Pe 1:15
 4:8 ^sRo 5:5;
 Gal 4:6

long to see us, just as we also long to see you. ⁷Therefore, brothers and sisters, in all our distress and persecution we were encouraged about you because of your faith. ⁸For now we really live, since you are standing firm^c in the Lord. ⁹How can we thank God enough for you^d in return for all the joy we have in the presence of our God because of you? ¹⁰Night and day we pray^e most earnestly that we may see you again^f and supply what is lacking in your faith.

¹¹Now may our God and Father himself and our Lord Jesus clear the way for us to come to you. ¹²May the Lord make your love increase and overflow for each other⁹ and for everyone else, just as ours does for you. ¹³May he strengthen your hearts so that you will be blameless^h and holy in the presence of our God and Father when our Lord Jesus comesⁱ with all his holy ones.

Living to Please God

4 As for other matters, brothers and sisters,^j we instructed you how to live in order to please God,^k as in fact you are living. Now we ask you and urge you in the Lord Jesus to do this more and more. ²For you know what instructions we gave you by the authority of the Lord Jesus.

³It is God's will that you should be sanctified: that you should avoid sexual immorality;^l ⁴that each of you should learn to control your own body^{bm} in a way that is holy and honorable, ⁵not in passionate lustⁿ like the pagans,^o who do not know God; ⁶and that in this matter no one should wrong or take advantage of a brother or sister.^{cp} The Lord will punish all those who commit such sins,^q as we told you and warned you before. ⁷For God did not call us to be impure, but to live a holy life.^r ⁸Therefore, anyone who rejects this instruction does not reject a human being but God, the very God who gives you his Holy Spirit.^s

^a 16 Or *them fully* ^b 4 Or *learn to live with your own wife; or learn to acquire a wife*

^c 6 The Greek word for *brother or sister* (*adelphos*) refers here to a believer, whether man or woman, as part of God's family.

⁹Now about your love for one another^t we do not need to write to you,^u for you yourselves have been taught by God to love each other.^v ¹⁰And in fact, you do love all of God's family throughout Macedonia.^w Yet we urge you, brothers and sisters, to do so more and more,^x ¹¹and to make it your ambition to lead a quiet life: You should mind your own business and work with your hands,^y just as we told you, ¹²so that your daily life may win the respect of outsiders^z and so that you will not be dependent on anybody.

Believers Who Have Died

¹³Brothers and sisters, we do not want you to be uninformed about those who sleep in death, so that you do not grieve like the rest of mankind, who have no hope.^a ¹⁴For we believe that Jesus died and rose again, and so we believe that God will bring with Jesus those who have fallen asleep in him.^b ¹⁵According to the Lord's word, we tell you that we who are still alive, who are left until the coming of the Lord, will certainly not precede those who have fallen asleep.^c ¹⁶For the Lord himself will come down from heaven, with a loud command, with the voice of the archangel and with the trumpet call of God,^d and the dead in Christ will rise first.^e ¹⁷After that, we who are still alive and are left^f will be caught up together with them in the clouds^g to meet the Lord in the air. And so we will be with the Lord^h forever. ¹⁸Therefore encourage one another with these words.

The Day of the Lord

5 Now, brothers and sisters, about times and datesⁱ we do not need to write to you,^j ²for you know very well that the day of the Lord^k will come like a thief in the night.^l ³While people are saying, "Peace and safety," destruction will come on them suddenly, as labor pains on a pregnant woman, and they will not escape.

⁴But you, brothers and sisters, are not in darkness^m so that this day should surprise you like a thief. ⁵You are all children of the light and children of the day. We do not belong

4:9 ^tRo 12:10
^u1Th 5:1
^vJn 13:34
4:10 ^w1Th 1:7
^x1Th 3:12
4:11 ^yEph 4:28;
2Th 3:10-12
4:12 ^zMk 4:11
4:13 ^aEph 2:12
4:14 ^b1Co 15:18
4:15 ^c1Co 15:52
4:16 ^dMt 24:31
^e1Co 15:23;
2Th 2:1
4:17 ^f1Co 15:52
^gAc 1:9;
Rev 11:12
^hJn 12:26
5:1 ⁱAc 1:7
^j1Th 4:9
5:2 ^k1Co 1:8
^l2Pe 3:10
5:4 ^mAc 26:18;
1Jn 2:8

5:6 ⁿRo 13:11
5:7 ^oAc 2:15;
2Pe 2:13
5:8 ^pEph 6:14
^qRo 8:24
^rEph 6:17
5:9 ^s2Th 2:13,
14
5:10 ^t2Co 5:15
5:12 ^u1Ti 5:17;
Heb 13:17
5:13 ^vMk 9:50
5:14 ^w2Th 3:6,
7, 11 ^xRo 14:1
5:15 ^y1Pe 3:9
^zGal 6:10;
Eph 4:32
5:16 ^aPhp 4:4
5:19 ^bEph 4:30
5:20
^c1Co 14:1-40
5:21
^d1Co 14:29;
1Jn 4:1
5:23 ^eRo 15:33
5:24 ^f1Co 1:9
5:25 ^gEph 6:19
5:26 ^hRo 16:16
5:27 ⁱCol 4:16
5:28 ^jRo 16:20

to the night or to the darkness. ⁶So then, let us not be like others, who are asleep,ⁿ but let us be awake and sober. ⁷For those who sleep, sleep at night, and those who get drunk, get drunk at night.^o ⁸But since we belong to the day, let us be sober, putting on faith and love as a breastplate,^p and the hope of salvation^q as a helmet.^r ⁹For God did not appoint us to suffer wrath but to receive salvation through our Lord Jesus Christ.^s ¹⁰He died for us so that, whether we are awake or asleep, we may live together with him.^t ¹¹Therefore encourage one another and build each other up, just as in fact you are doing.

Final Instructions

¹²Now we ask you, brothers and sisters, to acknowledge those who work hard among you, who care for you in the Lord^u and who admonish you. ¹³Hold them in the highest regard in love because of their work. Live in peace with each other.^v ¹⁴And we urge you, brothers and sisters, warn those who are idle^w and disruptive, encourage the disheartened, help the weak,^x be patient with everyone. ¹⁵Make sure that nobody pays back wrong for wrong,^y but always strive to do what is good for each other^z and for everyone else.

¹⁶Rejoice always,^a ¹⁷pray continually, ¹⁸give thanks in all circumstances; for this is God's will for you in Christ Jesus.

¹⁹Do not quench the Spirit.^b ²⁰Do not treat prophecies^c with contempt ²¹but test them all;^d hold on to what is good, ²²reject every kind of evil.

²³May God himself, the God of peace,^e sanctify you through and through. May your whole spirit, soul and body be kept blameless at the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ. ²⁴The one who calls you is faithful,^f and he will do it.

²⁵Brothers and sisters, pray for us.^g ²⁶Greet all God's people with a holy kiss.^h ²⁷I charge you before the Lord to have this letter read to all the brothers and sisters.ⁱ

²⁸The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you.^j

2 THESSALONIANS

1 Paul, Silas^a and Timothy,^a

To the church of the Thessalonians in God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ:

²Grace and peace to you from God the Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.^b

Thanksgiving and Prayer

³We ought always to thank God for you, brothers and sisters,^b and rightly so, because your faith is growing more and more, and the love all of you have for one another is increasing.^c ⁴Therefore, among God's churches we boast^d about your perseverance and faith^e in all the persecutions and trials you are enduring.^f

⁵All this is evidence^g that God's judgment is right, and as a result you will be counted worthy of the kingdom of God, for which you are suffering. ⁶God is just: He will pay back trouble to those who trouble you^h and give relief to you who are troubled, and to us as well. This will happen when the Lord Jesus is revealed from heaven in blazing fire with his powerful angels.ⁱ ⁸He will punish those who do not know God^j and do not obey the gospel of our Lord Jesus.^k ⁹They will be punished with everlasting destruction^l and shut out from the presence of the Lord and from the glory of his might^m ¹⁰on the dayⁿ he comes to be glorified^o in his holy people and to be marveled at among all those who have believed. This includes you, because you believed our testimony to you.^p

¹¹With this in mind, we constantly pray for you, that our God may make you worthy^q of his calling, and that by his power he may bring to fruition your every desire for goodness and

1:1 ^a Ac 16:1;
1Th 1:1
1:2 ^b Ro 1:7
1:3 ^c 1Th 3:12
1:4 ^d 2Co 7:14
^e 1Th 1:3
^f 1Th 2:14
1:5 ^g Php 1:28
1:6 ^h Col 3:25;
Rev 6:10
1:7 ⁱ 1Th 4:16;
Jude 14
1:8 ^j Gal 4:8
^k Ro 2:8
1:9 ^l Php 3:19;
2Pe 3:7
^m 2Th 2:8
1:10 ⁿ 1Co 3:13
^o Jn 17:10
^p 1Co 1:6
1:11 ^q ver 5

^r 1Th 1:3
1:12
^s Php 2:9-11
2:1 ^t Mk 13:27;
1Th 4:15-17
2:2 ^u 2Th 3:17
^v 1Co 1:8
2:3 ^w Eph 5:6-8
^x Da 7:25;
8:25; 11:36;
Rev 13:5, 6
2:4 ^y 1Co 8:5
^z Isa 14:13, 14;
Eze 28:2
2:8 ^a Isa 11:4;
Rev 19:15

your every deed prompted by faith.^r

¹²We pray this so that the name of our Lord Jesus may be glorified in you,^s and you in him, according to the grace of our God and the Lord Jesus Christ.^c

The Man of Lawlessness

2 Concerning the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ and our being gathered to him,^t we ask you, brothers and sisters, ²not to become easily unsettled or alarmed by the teaching allegedly from us — whether by a prophecy or by word of mouth or by letter^u — asserting that the day of the Lord^v has already come. ³Don't let anyone deceive you^w in any way, for that day will not come until the rebellion occurs and the man of lawlessness^d is revealed,^x the man doomed to destruction. ⁴He will oppose and will exalt himself over everything that is called God^y or is worshiped, so that he sets himself up in God's temple, proclaiming himself to be God.^z

⁵Don't you remember that when I was with you I used to tell you these things? ⁶And now you know what is holding him back, so that he may be revealed at the proper time. ⁷For the secret power of lawlessness is already at work; but the one who now holds it back will continue to do so till he is taken out of the way. ⁸And then the lawless one will be revealed, whom the Lord Jesus will overthrow with the breath of his mouth^a and destroy by the splendor of his coming. ⁹The coming of the lawless one will be in

^a 1 Greek *Silvanus*, a variant of *Silas* ^b 3 The Greek word for *brothers and sisters* (*adelphoi*) refers here to believers, both men and women, as part of God's family; also in 2:1, 13, 15; 3:1, 6, 13.
^c 12 Or *God and Lord, Jesus Christ* ^d 3 Some manuscripts *sin*

accordance with how Satan works. He will use all sorts of displays of power through signs and wonders^b that serve the lie,¹⁰ and all the ways that wickedness deceives those who are perishing.^c They perish because they refused to love the truth and so be saved. ¹¹For this reason God sends them^d a powerful delusion so that they will believe the lie¹² and so that all will be condemned who have not believed the truth but have delighted in wickedness.^e

Stand Firm

¹³But we ought always to thank God for you, brothers and sisters loved by the Lord, because God chose you as firstfruits^{af} to be saved^g through the sanctifying work of the Spirit^h and through belief in the truth. ¹⁴He called you to this through our gospel, that you might share in the glory of our Lord Jesus Christ.

¹⁵So then, brothers and sisters, stand firmⁱ and hold fast to the teachings^b we passed on to you,^j whether by word of mouth or by letter.

¹⁶May our Lord Jesus Christ himself and God our Father, who loved us^k and by his grace gave us eternal encouragement and good hope, ¹⁷encourage^l your hearts and strengthen^m you in every good deed and word.

Request for Prayer

3 As for other matters, brothers and sisters,ⁿ pray for us^o that the message of the Lord^p may spread rapidly and be honored, just as it was with you. ²And pray that we may be delivered from wicked and evil people,^q for not everyone has faith. ³But the Lord is faithful,^r and he will strengthen you and protect you from the evil one.^s ⁴We have confidence^t in the Lord that you are doing and will continue to do the things we command. ⁵May the Lord direct your hearts^u into God's love and Christ's perseverance.

2:9 ^bMt 24:24;
Jn 4:48
2:10 ^c1Co 1:18
2:11 ^dRo 1:28
2:12 ^eRo 1:32
2:13 ^fEph 1:4
9:1Th 5:9
^h1Pe 1:2
2:15 ⁱ1Co 16:13
^j1Co 11:2
2:16 ^kJn 3:16
2:17 ^l1Th 3:2
^m2Th 3:3
3:1 ⁿ1Th 4:1
^o1Th 5:25
^p1Th 1:8
3:2 ^qRo 15:31
3:3 ^r1Co 1:9
^sMt 5:37
3:4 ^t2Co 2:3
3:5 ^u1Ch 29:18

3:6 ^v1Co 5:4
^wRo 16:17
^xver 7, 11
^y1Co 11:2
3:7 ^z1Co 4:16
3:8 ^aAc 18:3;
Eph 4:28
3:9 ^b1Co 9:4-14
^cver 7
3:10 ^d1Th 3:4
^e1Th 4:11
3:11 ^fver 6, 7;
^g1Ti 5:13
3:12 ^g1Th 4:1
^h1Th 4:11;
Eph 4:28
3:13 ⁱGal 6:9
3:14 ^jver 6
3:15 ^kGal 6:1;
1Th 5:14
3:16 ^lRo 15:33
^mRu 2:4
3:17 ⁿ1Co 16:21
3:18 ^oRo 16:20

Warning Against Idleness

⁶In the name of the Lord Jesus Christ,^v we command you, brothers and sisters, to keep away from^w every believer who is idle and disruptive^x and does not live according to the teaching^c you received from us.^y ⁷For you yourselves know how you ought to follow our example.^z ²We were not idle when we were with you,⁸ nor did we eat anyone's food without paying for it. On the contrary, we worked^a night and day, laboring and toiling so that we would not be a burden to any of you. ⁹We did this, not because we do not have the right to such help,^b but in order to offer ourselves as a model for you to imitate.^c ¹⁰For even when we were with you,^d we gave you this rule: "The one who is unwilling to work^e shall not eat."

¹¹We hear that some among you are idle and disruptive. They are not busy; they are busybodies.^f ¹²Such people we command and urge in the Lord Jesus Christ^g to settle down and earn the food they eat.^h ¹³And as for you, brothers and sisters, never tire of doing what is good.ⁱ

¹⁴Take special note of anyone who does not obey our instruction in this letter. Do not associate with them,^j in order that they may feel ashamed. ¹⁵Yet do not regard them as an enemy, but warn them as you would a fellow believer.^k

Final Greetings

¹⁶Now may the Lord of peace^l himself give you peace at all times and in every way. The Lord be with all of you.^m

¹⁷I, Paul, write this greeting in my own hand,ⁿ which is the distinguishing mark in all my letters. This is how I write.

¹⁸The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all.^o

^a 13 Some manuscripts *because from the beginning God chose you* ^b 15 Or *traditions*

^c 6 Or *tradition*

1 TIMOTHY

1 Paul, an apostle of Christ Jesus by the command of God^a our Savior and of Christ Jesus our hope,^b

²To Timothy^c my true son^d in the faith:

Grace, mercy and peace from God the Father and Christ Jesus our Lord.

Timothy Charged to Oppose False Teachers

³As I urged you when I went into Macedonia, stay there in Ephesus^e so that you may command certain people not to teach false doctrines^f any longer ⁴or to devote themselves to myths^g and endless genealogies. Such things promote controversial speculations^h rather than advancing God's work — which is by faith. ⁵The goal of this command is love, which comes from a pure heartⁱ and a good conscience and a sincere faith.^j ⁶Some have departed from these and have turned to meaningless talk. ⁷They want to be teachers of the law, but they do not know what they are talking about or what they so confidently affirm.

⁸We know that the law is good^k if one uses it properly. ⁹We also know that the law is made not for the righteous but for lawbreakers and rebels,^l the ungodly and sinful, the unholy and irreligious, for those who kill their fathers or mothers, for murderers, ¹⁰for the sexually immoral, for those practicing homosexuality, for slave traders and liars and perjurers — and for whatever else is contrary to the sound doctrine^m ¹¹that conforms to the gospel concerning the glory of the blessed God, which he entrusted to me.ⁿ

The Lord's Grace to Paul

¹²I thank Christ Jesus our Lord, who has given me strength,^o that he considered me trustworthy, appoint-

1:1 ^aTitus 1:3
b Col 1:27
1:2 ^cAc 16:1
d 2Ti 1:2;
Titus 1:4
1:3 ^eAc 18:19
f Gal 1:6, 7
1:4 ^g1Ti 4:7;
Titus 1:14
h 1Ti 6:4
1:5 ⁱ2Ti 2:22
j 2Ti 1:5
1:8 ^kRo 7:12
1:9 ^lGal 3:19
1:10 ^m2Ti 4:3;
Titus 1:9
1:11 ⁿGal 2:7
1:12 ^oPhp 4:13

ing me to his service. ¹³Even though I was once a blasphemer and a persecutor^p and a violent man, I was shown mercy because I acted in ignorance and unbelief.^q ¹⁴The grace of our Lord was poured out on me abundantly,^r along with the faith and love that are in Christ Jesus.^s

¹⁵Here is a trustworthy saying^t that deserves full acceptance: Christ Jesus came into the world to save sinners — of whom I am the worst. ¹⁶But for that very reason I was shown mercy^u so that in me, the worst of sinners, Christ Jesus might display his immense patience as an example for those who would believe in him and receive eternal life. ¹⁷Now to the King^v eternal, immortal, invisible,^w the only God, be honor and glory for ever and ever. Amen.^x

The Charge to Timothy Renewed

¹⁸Timothy, my son, I am giving you this command in keeping with the prophecies once made about you,^y so that by recalling them you may fight the battle well,^z ¹⁹holding on to faith and a good conscience, which some have rejected and so have suffered shipwreck with regard to the faith.^a ²⁰Among them are Hymenaeus^b and Alexander,^c whom I have handed over to Satan^d to be taught not to blaspheme.

Instructions on Worship

2 I urge, then, first of all, that petitions, prayers, intercession and thanksgiving be made for all people — ²for kings and all those in authority,^e that we may live peaceful and quiet lives in all godliness and holiness. ³This is good, and pleases God our Savior, ⁴who wants^f all people^g to be saved and to come to a knowledge of the truth.^h ⁵For there is one Godⁱ and one mediator^j between

1:13 ^pAc 8:3
^qAc 26:9
1:14 ^rRo 5:20
^s2Ti 1:13
1:15 ^t1Ti 3:1;
2Ti 2:11;
Titus 3:8
1:16 ^uver 13
1:17 ^vRev 15:3
^wCol 1:15
^xRo 11:36
1:18 ^y1Ti 4:14
^z2Ti 2:3
1:19 ^a1Ti 6:21
1:20 ^b2Ti 2:17
^c2Ti 4:14
^d1Co 5:5
2:2 ^eEzr 6:10;
Ro 13:1
2:4 ^fEze 18:23;
32 ^gTitus 2:11
^h2Ti 2:25
2:5 ⁱRo 3:29;
30 ^jGal 3:20

God and mankind, the man Christ Jesus,⁶ who gave himself as a ransom for all people. This has now been witnessed to^k at the proper time.^l ⁷And for this purpose I was appointed a herald and an apostle—I am telling the truth, I am not lying—and a true and faithful teacher^m of the Gentiles.ⁿ

⁸Therefore I want the men everywhere to pray, lifting up holy hands^o without anger or disputing. ⁹I also want the women to dress modestly, with decency and propriety, adorning themselves, not with elaborate hairstyles or gold or pearls or expensive clothes,^p ¹⁰but with good deeds, appropriate for women who profess to worship God.

¹¹A woman^a should learn in quietness and full submission.^q ¹²I do not permit a woman to teach or to assume authority over a man;^b she must be quiet. ¹³For Adam was formed first, then Eve.^r ¹⁴And Adam was not the one deceived; it was the woman who was deceived and became a sinner.^s ¹⁵But women^c will be saved through childbearing—if they continue in faith, love^t and holiness with propriety.

Qualifications for Overseers and Deacons

3 Here is a trustworthy saying:^u Whoever aspires to be an overseer^v desires a noble task. ²Now the overseer is to be above reproach,^w faithful to his wife, temperate, self-controlled, respectable, hospitable,^x able to teach,^y ³not given to drunkenness, not violent but gentle, not quarrelsome,^z not a lover of money.^a ⁴He must manage his own family well and see that his children obey him, and he must do so in a manner worthy of full^d respect.^b ⁵(If anyone does not know how to manage his own family, how can he take care of God's church?)^c ⁶He must not be a recent convert, or he may become conceited^d and fall under the same judgment as the devil. ⁷He must also have a good reputation with outsiders, so that he will not fall into disgrace and into the devil's trap.^e

⁸In the same way, deacons^{ef} are to be worthy of respect, sincere, not

2:6 ^k1Co 1:6
^l1Ti 6:15
 2:7 ^m2Ti 1:11
ⁿAc 9:15;
 Eph 3:7,8
 2:8 ^oPs 134:2;
 Lk 24:50
 2:9 ^p1Pe 3:3
 2:11 ^q1Co 14:34
 2:13 ^rGe 2:7,
 22; 1Co 11:8
 2:14 ^sGe 3:1-6,
 13; 2Co 11:3
 2:15 ^t1Ti 1:14
 3:1 ^u1Ti 1:15
^vAc 20:28
 3:2 ^wTitus 1:6-
 8 ^xRo 12:13
^y2Ti 2:24
 3:3 ^z2Ti 2:24
^aHeb 13:5;
 1Pe 5:2
 3:4 ^bTitus 1:6
 3:5 ^c1Co 10:32
 3:6 ^d1Ti 6:4
 3:7 ^e2Ti 2:26
 3:8 ^fPhp 1:1

indulging in much wine,^g and not pursuing dishonest gain. ⁹They must keep hold of the deep truths of the faith with a clear conscience.^h ¹⁰They must first be tested; and then if there is nothing against them, let them serve as deacons.

¹¹In the same way, the women^f are to be worthy of respect, not malicious talkersⁱ but temperate and trustworthy in everything.

¹²A deacon must be faithful to his wife and must manage his children and his household well.^j ¹³Those who have served well gain an excellent standing and great assurance in their faith in Christ Jesus.

Reasons for Paul's Instructions

¹⁴Although I hope to come to you soon, I am writing you these instructions so that, ¹⁵if I am delayed, you will know how people ought to conduct themselves in God's household, which is the church^k of the living God, the pillar and foundation of the truth. ¹⁶Beyond all question, the mystery^l from which true godliness springs is great:

He appeared in the flesh,^m
 was vindicated by the Spirit,^g
 was seen by angels,
 was preached among the nations,ⁿ
 was believed on in the world,
 was taken up in glory.^o

4 The Spirit^p clearly says that in later times^q some will abandon the faith and follow deceiving spirits^r and things taught by demons. ²Such teachings come through hypocritical liars, whose consciences have been seared as with a hot iron.^s ³They forbid people to marry^t and order them to abstain from certain foods,^u which God created^v to be received with thanksgiving^w by those who believe and who know the truth. ⁴For everything God created is good,^x and nothing is to be

^a 11 Or wife; also in verse 12 ^b 12 Or over her husband ^c 15 Greek she ^d 4 Or him with proper ^e 8 The word *deacons* refers here to Christians designated to serve with the overseers/elders of the church in a variety of ways; similarly in verse 12; and in Romans 16:1 and Phil. 1:1. ^f 11 Possibly deacons' wives or women who are deacons ^g 16 Or vindicated in spirit

9 Titus 2:3
 3:9 ^h1Ti 1:19
 3:11 ⁱ2Ti 3:3;
 Titus 2:3
 3:12 ^jver 4
 3:15 ^kver 5;
 Eph 2:21
 3:16 ^l1Ro 16:25
^mJn 1:14
ⁿCol 1:23
^oMk 16:19
 4:1 ^pJn 16:13
^q2Ti 3:1
^r2Th 2:3
 4:2 ^sEph 4:19
 4:3 ^tHeb 13:4
^uCol 2:16
^vGe 1:29
^wRo 14:6
 4:4
^xRo 14:14-18

rejected if it is received with thanksgiving,⁵ because it is consecrated by the word of God and prayer.

⁶If you point these things out to the brothers and sisters,^a you will be a good minister of Christ Jesus, nourished on the truths of the faith^y and of the good teaching that you have followed. ⁷Have nothing to do with godless myths and old wives' tales;^z rather, train yourself to be godly. ⁸For physical training is of some value, but godliness has value for all things,^a holding promise for both the present life^b and the life to come. ⁹This is a trustworthy saying^c that deserves full acceptance. ¹⁰That is why we labor and strive, because we have put our hope in the living God, who is the Savior of all people, and especially of those who believe.

¹¹Command and teach these things.^d ¹²Don't let anyone look down on you because you are young, but set an example^e for the believers in speech, in conduct, in love, in faith^f and in purity. ¹³Until I come, devote yourself to the public reading of Scripture, to preaching and to teaching. ¹⁴Do not neglect your gift, which was given you through prophecy^g when the body of elders laid their hands on you.^h

¹⁵Be diligent in these matters; give yourself wholly to them, so that everyone may see your progress. ¹⁶Watch your life and doctrine closely. Persevere in them, because if you do, you will save both yourself and your hearers.

Widows, Elders and Slaves

5 Do not rebuke an older manⁱ harshly,^j but exhort him as if he were your father. Treat younger men^k as brothers, ²older women as mothers, and younger women as sisters, with absolute purity.

³Give proper recognition to those widows who are really in need.^l ⁴But if a widow has children or grandchildren, these should learn first of all to put their religion into practice by caring for their own family and so repaying their parents and grandparents,^m for this is pleasing to God.ⁿ ⁵The widow who is really in need^o

4:6 ^y1Ti 1:10
4:7 ^z2Ti 2:16
4:8 ^a1Ti 6:6
^bPs 37:9, 11;
Mk 10:29, 30
4:9 ^c1Ti 1:15
4:11 ^d1Ti 5:7;
6:2
4:12 ^eTitus 2:7;
1Pe 5:3 ^f1Ti 1:14
4:14 ^g1Ti 1:18
^hAc 6:6; 2Ti 1:6
5:1 ⁱTitus 2:2
^jLev 19:32
^kTitus 2:6
5:3 ^lver 5, 16
5:4 ^mEph 6:1, 2
ⁿ1Ti 2:3
5:5 ^over 3, 16

P1Co 7:34;
1Pe 3:5
^qLk 2:37
5:6 ^rLk 15:24
5:7 ^s1Ti 4:11
5:8 ^t2Pe 2:1;
Jude 4;
Titus 1:16
5:10 ^uAc 9:36;
1Ti 6:18;
1Pe 2:12
^vLk 7:44
^wver 16
5:13 ^x2Th 3:11
5:14 ^y1Co 7:9
^z1Ti 6:1
5:15 ^aMt 4:10
5:16 ^bver 3-5
5:17 ^cAc 11:30
^dPhp 2:29;
1Th 5:12
5:18 ^eDt 25:4;
1Co 9:7-9
^fLk 10:7;
Lev 19:13;
Dt 24:14, 15;
Mt 10:10;
1Co 9:14

and left all alone puts her hope in God^p and continues night and day to pray^q and to ask God for help. ⁶But the widow who lives for pleasure is dead even while she lives.^r ⁷Give the people these instructions,^s so that no one may be open to blame. ⁸Anyone who does not provide for their relatives, and especially for their own household, has denied^t the faith and is worse than an unbeliever.

⁹No widow may be put on the list of widows unless she is over sixty, has been faithful to her husband,¹⁰ and is well known for her good deeds,^u such as bringing up children, showing hospitality, washing the feet^v of the Lord's people, helping those in trouble^w and devoting herself to all kinds of good deeds.

¹¹As for younger widows, do not put them on such a list. For when their sensual desires overcome their dedication to Christ, they want to marry. ¹²Thus they bring judgment on themselves, because they have broken their first pledge. ¹³Besides, they get into the habit of being idle and going about from house to house. And not only do they become idlers, but also busybodies^x who talk nonsense, saying things they ought not to. ¹⁴So I counsel younger widows to marry,^y to have children, to manage their homes and to give the enemy no opportunity for slander.^z ¹⁵Some have in fact already turned away to follow Satan.^a

¹⁶If any woman who is a believer has widows in her care, she should continue to help them and not let the church be burdened with them, so that the church can help those widows who are really in need.^b

¹⁷The elders^c who direct the affairs of the church well are worthy of double honor,^d especially those whose work is preaching and teaching. ¹⁸For Scripture says, "Do not muzzle an ox while it is treading out the grain,"^{be} and "The worker deserves his wages."^{cf} ¹⁹Do not entertain an accusation against an

^a 6 The Greek word for *brothers and sisters* (*adelphoi*) refers here to believers, both men and women, as part of God's family.

^b 18 Deut. 25:4 ^c 18 Luke 10:7

elder⁹ unless it is brought by two or three witnesses.^h ²⁰But those elders who are sinning you are to reproveⁱ before everyone, so that the others may take warning.^j ²¹I charge you, in the sight of God and Christ Jesus^k and the elect angels, to keep these instructions without partiality, and to do nothing out of favoritism.

²²Do not be hasty in the laying on of hands,^l and do not share in the sins of others.^m Keep yourself pure.

²³Stop drinking only water, and use a little wineⁿ because of your stomach and your frequent illnesses.

²⁴The sins of some are obvious, reaching the place of judgment ahead of them; the sins of others trail behind them. ²⁵In the same way, good deeds are obvious, and even those that are not obvious cannot remain hidden forever.

6 All who are under the yoke of slavery should consider their masters worthy of full respect,^o so that God's name and our teaching may not be slandered.^p ²Those who have believing masters should not show them disrespect just because they are fellow believers.^q Instead, they should serve them even better because their masters are dear to them as fellow believers and are devoted to the welfare^a of their slaves.

False Teachers and the Love of Money

These are the things you are to teach and insist on.^r ³If anyone teaches otherwise^s and does not agree to the sound instruction^t of our Lord Jesus Christ and to godly teaching, ⁴they are conceited and understand nothing. They have an unhealthy interest in controversies and quarrels about words^u that result in envy, strife, malicious talk, evil suspicions ⁵and constant friction between people of corrupt mind, who have been robbed of the truth^v and who think that godliness is a means to financial gain.

⁶But godliness with contentment^w is great gain.^x ⁷For we brought nothing into the world, and we can take nothing out of it.^y ⁸But if we have food and clothing, we will be content

5:19 ⁹Ac 11:30
h Mt 18:16
5:20 ¹2Ti 4:2;
Titus 1:13
j Dt 13:11
5:21 ^k1Ti 6:13;
2Ti 4:1
5:22 ^lAc 6:6
m Eph 5:11
5:23 ⁿ1Ti 3:8
6:1 ^oEph 6:5;
Titus 2:9;
1Pe 2:18
p Titus 2:5, 8
6:2 ^qPhm 16
r 1Ti 4:11
6:3 ^s1Ti 1:3
t 1Ti 1:10
6:4 ^u2Ti 2:14
6:5 ^vTitus 1:15
6:6 ^wPhp 4:11;
Heb 13:5
x 1Ti 4:8
6:7 ^yJob 1:21;
Ecc 5:15

6:8 ^zHeb 13:5
6:9 ^aPr 15:27
b 1Ti 3:7
6:10 ^c1Ti 3:3
d Jas 5:19
6:11 ^e2Ti 3:17
f 2Ti 2:22
6:12 ^g1Co 9:25,
26; 1Ti 1:18
h Php 3:12
6:13 ⁱJn 18:33-
37; 1Ti 5:21
6:15 ^k1Ti 1:11
l 1Ti 1:17
m Rev 17:14;
19:16
6:16 ⁿ1Ti 1:17
o Jn 1:18
6:17 ^pLk 12:20,
21 ^q1Ti 4:10
r Ac 14:17
6:18 ^s1Ti 5:10
t Ro 12:8, 13
6:19 ^uMt 6:20
6:20 ^v2Ti 1:12,
14 ^w2Ti 2:16
6:21 ^x2Ti 2:18
y Col 4:18

with that.^z ⁹Those who want to get rich^a fall into temptation and a trap^b and into many foolish and harmful desires that plunge people into ruin and destruction. ¹⁰For the love of money^c is a root of all kinds of evil. Some people, eager for money, have wandered from the faith^d and pierced themselves with many griefs.

Final Charge to Timothy

¹¹But you, man of God,^e flee from all this, and pursue righteousness, godliness, faith, love,^f endurance and gentleness. ¹²Fight the good fight^g of the faith. Take hold of^h the eternal life to which you were called when you made your good confession in the presence of many witnesses. ¹³In the sight of God, who gives life to everything, and of Christ Jesus, who while testifying before Pontius Pilateⁱ made the good confession, I charge you^j ¹⁴to keep this command without spot or blame until the appearing of our Lord Jesus Christ, ¹⁵which God will bring about in his own time — God, the blessed^k and only Ruler,^l the King of kings and Lord of lords,^m ¹⁶who alone is immortalⁿ and who lives in unapproachable light, whom no one has seen or can see.^o To him be honor and might forever. Amen.

¹⁷Command those who are rich in this present world not to be arrogant nor to put their hope in wealth,^p which is so uncertain, but to put their hope in God,^q who richly provides us with everything for our enjoyment.^r ¹⁸Command them to do good, to be rich in good deeds,^s and to be generous and willing to share.^t ¹⁹In this way they will lay up treasure for themselves^u as a firm foundation for the coming age, so that they may take hold of the life that is truly life.

²⁰Timothy, guard what has been entrusted^v to your care. Turn away from godless chatter^w and the opposing ideas of what is falsely called knowledge, ²¹which some have professed and in so doing have departed from the faith.^x

Grace be with you all.^y

^a 2 Or and benefit from the service

2 TIMOTHY

1 Paul, an apostle of Christ Jesus by the will of God,^a in keeping with the promise of life that is in Christ Jesus,^b

²To Timothy,^c my dear son:^d

Grace, mercy and peace from God the Father and Christ Jesus our Lord.

Thanksgiving

³I thank God,^e whom I serve, as my ancestors did, with a clear conscience, as night and day I constantly remember you in my prayers.^f ⁴Recalling your tears,^g I long to see you,^h so that I may be filled with joy.ⁱ ⁵I am reminded of your sincere faith,^j which first lived in your grandmother Lois and in your mother Eunice^k and, I am persuaded, now lives in you also.

Appeal for Loyalty to Paul and the Gospel

⁶For this reason I remind you to fan into flame the gift of God, which is in you through the laying on of my hands.^k ⁷For the Spirit God gave us does not make us timid,^l but gives us power, love and self-discipline. ⁸So do not be ashamed^m of the testimony about our Lord or of me his prisoner.ⁿ Rather, join with me in suffering for the gospel,^o by the power of God. ⁹He has saved us and called^p us to a holy life — not because of anything we have done but because of his own purpose and grace. This grace was given us in Christ Jesus before the beginning of time, ¹⁰but it has now been revealed^q through the appearing of our Savior, Christ Jesus, who has destroyed death^r and has brought life and immortality to light through the gospel. ¹¹And of this gospel I was appointed a herald and an apostle and a teacher.^s ¹²That is why I am suffering as I am. Yet this is no cause for

1:1 ^a 2Co 1:1
^b Eph 3:6;
1Ti 6:19
1:2 ^c Ac 16:1
^d 1Ti 1:2
1:3 ^e Ro 1:8
^f Ro 1:10
1:4 ^g Ac 20:37
^h 2Ti 4:9
1:5 ⁱ 1Ti 1:5
^j Ac 16:1
1:6 ^k 1Ti 4:14
1:7 ^l Ro 8:15
1:8 ^m Mk 8:38;
Ro 1:16
ⁿ Eph 3:1
^o 2Ti 2:3, 9; 4:5
1:9 ^p Ro 8:28
1:10 ^q Eph 1:9
^r 1Co 15:26, 54
1:11 ^s 1Ti 2:7

shame, because I know whom I have believed, and am convinced that he is able to guard^t what I have entrusted to him until that day.^u

¹³What you heard from me, keep^v as the pattern of sound teaching, with faith and love in Christ Jesus.^w ¹⁴Guard the good deposit that was entrusted to you — guard it with the help of the Holy Spirit who lives in us.^x

Examples of Disloyalty and Loyalty

¹⁵You know that everyone in the province of Asia has deserted me,^y including Phygelus and Hermogenes.

¹⁶May the Lord show mercy to the household of Onesiphorus,^z because he often refreshed me and was not ashamed of my chains. ¹⁷On the contrary, when he was in Rome, he searched hard for me until he found me. ¹⁸May the Lord grant that he will find mercy from the Lord on that day! You know very well in how many ways he helped me^a in Ephesus.

The Appeal Renewed

2 You then, my son, be strong^b in the grace that is in Christ Jesus. ²And the things you have heard me say^c in the presence of many witnesses^d entrust to reliable people who will also be qualified to teach others. ³Join with me in suffering, like a good soldier^e of Christ Jesus. ⁴No one serving as a soldier gets entangled in civilian affairs, but rather tries to please his commanding officer. ⁵Similarly, anyone who competes as an athlete does not receive the victor's crown^f except by competing according to the rules. ⁶The hard-working farmer should be the first to receive a share of the crops. ⁷Reflect on what I am saying, for the Lord will give you insight into all this.

1:12 ^t 1Ti 6:20
^u ver 18
1:13 ^v Titus 1:9
^w 1Ti 1:14
1:14 ^x Ro 8:9
1:15 ^y 2Ti 4:10,
11, 16
1:16 ^z 2Ti 4:19
1:18 ^a Heb 6:10
2:1 ^b Eph 6:10
2:2 ^c 2Ti 1:13
^d 1Ti 6:12
2:3 ^e 1Ti 1:18
2:5 ^f 1Co 9:25

⁸Remember Jesus Christ, raised from the dead,⁹ descended from David.^h This is my gospel,ⁱ ⁹for which I am suffering^j even to the point of being chained like a criminal. But God's word is not chained. ¹⁰Therefore I endure everything^k for the sake of the elect, that they too may obtain the salvation that is in Christ Jesus, with eternal glory.^l

¹¹Here is a trustworthy saying:

If we died with him,
we will also live with him;^m

¹²if we endure,
we will also reign with him.ⁿ

If we disown him,
he will also disown us;^o

¹³if we are faithless,
he remains faithful,^p
for he cannot disown himself.

Dealing With False Teachers

¹⁴Keep reminding God's people of these things. Warn them before God against quarreling about words;^q it is of no value, and only ruins those who listen. ¹⁵Do your best to present yourself to God as one approved, a worker who does not need to be ashamed and who correctly handles the word of truth.^r ¹⁶Avoid godless chatter,^s because those who indulge in it will become more and more ungodly. ¹⁷Their teaching will spread like gangrene. Among them are Hymenaeus^t and Philetus,^u who have departed from the truth. They say that the resurrection has already taken place, and they destroy the faith of some.^v ¹⁹Nevertheless, God's solid foundation stands firm,^v sealed with this inscription: "The Lord knows those who are his,"^w and, "Everyone who confesses the name of the Lord^x must turn away from wickedness."

²⁰In a large house there are articles not only of gold and silver, but also of wood and clay; some are for special purposes and some for common use.^y ²¹Those who cleanse themselves from the latter will be instruments for special purposes, made holy, useful to the Master and prepared to do any good work.^z

2:8 ⁹Ac 2:24
^hMt 1:1 ¹Ro 2:16
2:9 ¹Ac 9:16
2:10 ^kCol 1:24
^l2Co 4:17
2:11 ^mRo 6:2-11
2:12 ⁿRo 8:17;
¹Pe 4:13
^oMt 10:33
2:13 ^pNu 23:19;
Ro 3:3
2:14 ^q1Ti 6:4
2:15 ^rEph 1:13;
Jas 1:18
2:16 ^sTitus 3:9
2:17 ^t1Ti 1:20
2:18 ^u1Ti 1:19
2:19 ^vIsa 28:16
^wJn 10:14
^x1Co 1:2
2:20 ^yRo 9:21
2:21 ^z2Ti 3:17

2:22 ^a1Ti 1:14;
6:11 ^b1Ti 1:5
2:24 ^c1Ti 3:2, 3
2:25 ^d1Ti 2:4
2:26 ^e1Ti 3:7
3:1 ^f1Ti 4:1
3:2 ^g1Ti 3:3
^hRo 1:30
ⁱRo 1:30
3:4 ^j1Ti 3:6
3:6 ^kJude 4
3:8 ^lEx 7:11
^mAc 13:8
ⁿ1Ti 6:5
3:9 ^oEx 7:12
3:10 ^p1Ti 4:6
3:11 ^qAc 13:14,
50 ^r2Co 11:23-
27 ^sPs 34:19

²²Flee the evil desires of youth and pursue righteousness, faith, love^a and peace, along with those who call on the Lord out of a pure heart.^b

²³Don't have anything to do with foolish and stupid arguments, because you know they produce quarrels.

²⁴And the Lord's servant must not be quarrelsome but must be kind to everyone, able to teach, not resentful.^c

²⁵Opponents must be gently instructed, in the hope that God will grant them repentance leading them to a knowledge of the truth,^d ²⁶and that they will come to their senses and escape from the trap of the devil,^e who has taken them captive to do his will.

3 But mark this: There will be terrible times in the last days.^f ²People will be lovers of themselves, lovers of money,^g boastful, proud,^h abusive, disobedient to their parents,ⁱ ungrateful, unholy, ³without love, unforgiving, slanderous, without self-control, brutal, not lovers of the good, ⁴treacherous, rash, conceited,^j lovers of pleasure rather than lovers of God — ⁵having a form of godliness but denying its power. Have nothing to do with such people.

⁶They are the kind who worm their way^k into homes and gain control over gullible women, who are loaded down with sins and are swayed by all kinds of evil desires,⁷ always learning but never able to come to a knowledge of the truth. ⁸Just as Jannes and Jambres opposed Moses,^l so also these teachers oppose^m the truth. They are men of depraved minds,ⁿ who, as far as the faith is concerned, are rejected. ⁹But they will not get very far because, as in the case of those men,^o their folly will be clear to everyone.

A Final Charge to Timothy

¹⁰You, however, know all about my teaching,^p my way of life, my purpose, faith, patience, love, endurance, ¹¹persecutions, sufferings — what kinds of things happened to me in Antioch,^q Iconium and Lystra, the persecutions I endured.^r Yet the Lord rescued me from all of them.^s

¹²In fact, everyone who wants to live

a godly life in Christ Jesus will be persecuted,^t ¹³while evildoers and impostors will go from bad to worse,^u deceiving and being deceived. ¹⁴But as for you, continue in what you have learned and have become convinced of, because you know those from whom you learned it,^v ¹⁵and how from infancy^w you have known the Holy Scriptures,^x which are able to make you wise^y for salvation through faith in Christ Jesus. ¹⁶All Scripture is God-breathed^z and is useful for teaching,^a rebuking, correcting and training in righteousness, ¹⁷so that the servant of God^{ab} may be thoroughly equipped for every good work.^c

4 In the presence of God and of Christ Jesus, who will judge the living and the dead,^d and in view of his appearing and his kingdom, I give you this charge:^e ²Preach^f the word;^g be prepared in season and out of season; correct, rebuke^h and encourage — with great patience and careful instruction. ³For the time will come when people will not put up with sound doctrine.ⁱ Instead, to suit their own desires, they will gather around them a great number of teachers to say what their itching ears want to hear. ⁴They will turn their ears away from the truth and turn aside to myths.^j ⁵But you, keep your head in all situations, endure hardship,^k do the work of an evangelist,^l discharge all the duties of your ministry.

⁶For I am already being poured out like a drink offering,^m and the time for my departure is near.ⁿ ⁷I have fought the good fight,^o I have finished the race,^p I have kept the faith. ⁸Now there is in store for me^q the crown of righteousness, which the Lord, the righteous Judge, will award to me on that day^r — and not only to me, but also to all who have longed for his appearing.

3:12 ^tAc 14:22
3:13 ^u2Ti 2:16
3:14 ^v2Ti 1:13
3:15 ^w2Ti 1:5
^xJn 5:39
^yPs 119:98, 99
3:16 ^z2Pe 1:20,
21 ^aRo 4:23, 24
3:17 ^b1Ti 6:11
^c2Ti 2:21
4:1 ^dAc 10:42
^e1Ti 5:21
4:2 ^f1Ti 4:13
^gGal 6:6
^h1Ti 5:20;
Titus 1:13; 2:15
4:3 ⁱ1Ti 1:10
4:4 ^j1Ti 1:4
4:5 ^k2Ti 1:8
^lAc 21:8
4:6 ^mPhp 2:17
ⁿPhp 1:23
4:7 ^o1Ti 1:18
^p1Co 9:24
4:8 ^qCol 1:5
^r2Ti 1:12

4:10 ^sCol 4:14
^t1Jn 2:15
^uAc 16:6
4:11 ^vCol 4:14
^w2Ti 1:15
^xAc 12:12
4:12 ^yAc 20:4
4:14 ^zAc 19:33
^aRo 12:19
4:16 ^bAc 7:60
4:17 ^cAc 23:11
^dAc 9:15
4:18 ^ePs 121:7
^fRo 11:36
4:19 ^gAc 18:2
4:20 ^hAc 19:22
ⁱAc 20:4
4:21 ^{ver} 9
4:22 ^kGal 6:18;
Phm 25
^lCol 4:18

Personal Remarks

⁹Do your best to come to me quickly, ¹⁰for Demas,^s because he loved this world,^t has deserted me and has gone to Thessalonica. Crescens has gone to Galatia,^u and Titus to Dalmatia. ¹¹Only Luke^v is with me.^w Get Mark^x and bring him with you, because he is helpful to me in my ministry. ¹²I sent Tychicus^y to Ephesus. ¹³When you come, bring the cloak that I left with Carpus at Troas, and my scrolls, especially the parchments.

¹⁴Alexander^z the metalworker did me a great deal of harm. The Lord will repay him for what he has done.^a ¹⁵You too should be on your guard against him, because he strongly opposed our message.

¹⁶At my first defense, no one came to my support, but everyone deserted me. May it not be held against them.^b ¹⁷But the Lord stood at my side^c and gave me strength, so that through me the message might be fully proclaimed and all the Gentiles might hear it.^d And I was delivered from the lion's mouth. ¹⁸The Lord will rescue me from every evil attack^e and will bring me safely to his heavenly kingdom. To him be glory for ever and ever. Amen.^f

Final Greetings

¹⁹Greet Priscilla^b and Aquila^g and the household of Onesiphorus. ²⁰Erastus^h stayed in Corinth, and I left Trophimusⁱ sick in Miletus. ²¹Do your best to get here before winter.^j Eubulus greets you, and so do Pudens, Linus, Claudia and all the brothers and sisters.^c

²²The Lord be with your spirit.^k Grace be with you all.^l

^a 17 Or *that you, a man of God,* ^b 19 Greek *Prisca*, a variant of *Priscilla* ^c 21 The Greek word for *brothers and sisters* (*adelphoi*) refers here to believers, both men and women, as part of God's family.

TITUS

1 Paul, a servant of God^a and an apostle of Jesus Christ to further the faith of God's elect and their knowledge of the truth^b that leads to godliness — ²in the hope of eternal life,^c which God, who does not lie, promised before the beginning of time,^d ³and which now at his appointed season^e he has brought to light^f through the preaching entrusted to me^g by the command of God our Savior,^h

⁴To Titus,ⁱ my true son in our common faith:

Grace and peace from God the Father and Christ Jesus our Savior.

Appointing Elders Who Love What Is Good

1:6-8Ref — 1Ti 3:2-4

⁵The reason I left you in Crete^j was that you might put in order what was left unfinished and appoint^a elders^k in every town, as I directed you. ⁶An elder must be blameless,^l faithful to his wife, a man whose children believe^b and are not open to the charge of being wild and disobedient. ⁷Since an overseer^m manages God's household,ⁿ he must be blameless — not overbearing, not quick-tempered, not given to drunkenness, not violent, not pursuing dishonest gain. ⁸Rather, he must be hospitable,^p one who loves what is good,^q who is self-controlled, upright, holy and disciplined. ⁹He must hold firmly^r to the trustworthy message as it has been taught, so that he can encourage others by sound doctrine^s and refute those who oppose it.

Rebuking Those Who Fail to Do Good

¹⁰For there are many rebellious people, full of meaningless talk^t and deception, especially those of the cir-

1:1 ^aRo 1:1
b 1Ti 2:4
1:2 ^c2Ti 1:1
d 2Ti 1:9
1:3 ^e1Ti 2:6
f 2Ti 1:10
g 1Ti 1:11
h Lk 1:47
1:4 ⁱ2Co 2:13
1:5 ^jAc 27:7
k Ac 11:30
1:6 ^l1Ti 3:2
1:7 ^m1Ti 3:1
n 1Co 4:1
o 1Ti 3:3, 8
1:8 ^p1Ti 3:2
q 2Ti 3:3
1:9 ^r1Ti 1:19
s 1Ti 1:10
1:10 ^t1Ti 1:6

cumcision group.^u ¹¹They must be silenced, because they are disrupting whole households^v by teaching things they ought not to teach — and that for the sake of dishonest gain. ¹²One of Crete's own prophets^w has said it: "Cretans^x are always liars, evil brutes, lazy gluttons."^c ¹³This saying is true. Therefore rebuke^y them sharply, so that they will be sound in the faith^z ¹⁴and will pay no attention to Jewish myths^a or to the merely human commands^b of those who reject the truth. ¹⁵To the pure, all things are pure, but to those who are corrupted and do not believe, nothing is pure.^c In fact, both their minds and consciences are corrupted. ¹⁶They claim to know God, but by their actions they deny him.^d They are detestable, disobedient and unfit for doing anything good.

Doing Good for the Sake of the Gospel

2 You, however, must teach what is appropriate to sound doctrine.^e ²Teach the older men to be temperate, worthy of respect, self-controlled, and sound in faith,^f in love and in endurance.

³Likewise, teach the older women to be reverent in the way they live, not to be slanderers or addicted to much wine,^g but to teach what is good. ⁴Then they can urge the younger women to love their husbands and children, ⁵to be self-controlled and pure, to be busy at home, to be kind, and to be subject to their husbands,^h so that no one will malign the word of God.ⁱ

⁶Similarly, encourage the young men^j to be self-controlled. ⁷In everything set them an example^k by doing

u Ac 11:2
v 1Ti 2:21 3:6
1:12 ^wAc 17:28
x Ac 2:11
1:13 ^y2Co 13:10
z Titus 2:2
1:14 ^a1Ti 1:4
b Col 2:22
1:15 ^cRo 14:14, 23
1:16 ^d1Jn 2:4
2:1 ^e1Ti 1:10
2:2 ^fTitus 1:13
2:3 ^g1Ti 3:8
2:5 ^hEph 5:22
1Ti 6:1
2:6 ⁱ1Ti 5:1
2:7 ^k1Ti 4:12

^a 5 Or ordain ^b 6 Or children are trustworthy
^c 12 From the Cretan philosopher Epimenides

what is good. In your teaching show integrity, seriousness ⁸and soundness of speech that cannot be condemned, so that those who oppose you may be ashamed because they have nothing bad to say about us.¹

⁹Teach slaves to be subject to their masters in everything,^m to try to please them, not to talk back to them,¹⁰ and not to steal from them, but to show that they can be fully trusted, so that in every way they will make the teaching about God our Savior attractive.ⁿ

¹¹For the grace of God has appeared that offers salvation to all people.^o ¹²It teaches us to say “No” to ungodliness and worldly passions,^p and to live self-controlled, upright and godly lives^q in this present age, ¹³while we wait for the blessed hope—the appearing of the glory of our great God and Savior, Jesus Christ,^r ¹⁴who gave himself for us to redeem us from all wickedness and to purify for himself a people that are his very own,^s eager to do what is good.^t

¹⁵These, then, are the things you should teach. Encourage and rebuke with all authority. Do not let anyone despise you.

Saved in Order to Do Good

3 Remind the people to be subject to rulers and authorities,^u to be obedient, to be ready to do whatever is good,^v ²to slander no one,^w to be peaceable and considerate, and always to be gentle toward everyone.

³At one time we too were foolish, disobedient, deceived and enslaved by all kinds of passions and pleasures. We lived in malice and envy, being hated and hating one another.

⁴But when the kindness^x and love of

2:8 ¹Pe 2:12
2:9 ^mEph 6:5
2:10 ⁿMt 5:16
2:11 ^o1Ti 2:4
2:12 ^pTitus 3:3
^q2Ti 3:12
2:13 ^r2Pe 1:1
2:14 ^sEx 19:5
^tEph 2:10
3:1 ^uRo 13:1
^v2Ti 2:21
3:2 ^wEph 4:31;
2Ti 2:24
3:4 ^xEph 2:7

God our Savior appeared,^y ⁵he saved us, not because of righteous things we had done,^z but because of his mercy. He saved us through the washing of rebirth and renewal^a by the Holy Spirit, ⁶whom he poured out on us^b generously through Jesus Christ our Savior, ⁷so that, having been justified by his grace,^c we might become heirs^d having the hope^e of eternal life.^f ⁸This is a trustworthy saying.^g And I want you to stress these things, so that those who have trusted in God may be careful to devote themselves to doing what is good.^h These things are excellent and profitable for everyone.

⁹But avoid foolish controversies and genealogies and arguments and quarrelsⁱ about the law, because these are unprofitable and useless. ¹⁰Warn a divisive person once, and then warn them a second time. After that, have nothing to do with them.^j ¹¹You may be sure that such people are warped and sinful; they are self-condemned.

Final Remarks

¹²As soon as I send Artemas or Tychicus^k to you, do your best to come to me at Nicopolis, because I have decided to winter there.^l ¹³Do everything you can to help Zenas the lawyer and Apollos^m on their way and see that they have everything they need. ¹⁴Our people must learn to devote themselves to doing what is good,ⁿ in order to provide for urgent needs and not live unproductive lives.

¹⁵Everyone with me sends you greetings. Greet those who love us in the faith.^o

Grace be with you all.^p

^yTitus 2:11
3:5 ^zEph 2:9
^aRo 12:2
3:6 ^bRo 5:5
3:7 ^cRo 3:24
^dRo 8:17
^eRo 8:24
^fTitus 1:2
3:8 ^g1Ti 1:15
^hTitus 2:14
3:9 ⁱ1Ti 1:4;
2Ti 2:14
3:10 ^jRo 16:17
3:12 ^kAc 20:4
^l2Ti 4:9, 21
3:13 ^mAc 18:24
3:14 ⁿver 8
3:15 ^o1Ti 1:2
^pCol 4:18

PHILEMON

¹Paul, a prisoner^a of Christ Jesus, and Timothy our brother,^b

To Philemon our dear friend and fellow worker^c — ²also to Apphia our sister and Archippus^d our fellow soldier^e — and to the church that meets in your home:^f

³Grace and peace to you^g from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.

Thanksgiving and Prayer

⁴I always thank my God^g as I remember you in my prayers, ⁵because I hear about your love for all his holy people^h and your faith in the Lord Jesus. ⁶I pray that your partnership with us in the faith may be effective in deepening your understanding of every good thing we share for the sake of Christ. ⁷Your love has given me great joy and encouragement,ⁱ because you, brother, have refreshed the hearts of the Lord's people.

Paul's Plea for Onesimus

⁸Therefore, although in Christ I could be bold and order you to do what you ought to do, ⁹yet I prefer to appeal to you on the basis of love. It is as none other than Paul — an old man and now also a prisoner^k of Christ Jesus — ¹⁰that I appeal to you for my son^l Onesimus,^{b,m} who became my son while I was in chains. ¹¹Formerly he was useless to you, but now he has become useful both to you and to me.

¹²I am sending him — who is my very heart — back to you. ¹³I would have liked to keep him with me

¹ ^a ver 9, 23;
Eph 3:1 ^b 2Co 1:1
^c Php 2:25
² ^d Col 4:17
^e Php 2:25
^f Ro 16:5
⁴ ^g Ro 1:8
⁵ ^h Eph 1:15;
Col 1:4
⁷ ⁱ 2Co 7:4, 13
^j ver 20
⁹ ^k ver 1, 23
¹⁰ ^l 1Co 4:15
^m Col 4:9

so that he could take your place in helping me while I am in chains for the gospel. ¹⁴But I did not want to do anything without your consent, so that any favor you do would not seem forcedⁿ but would be voluntary. ¹⁵Perhaps the reason he was separated from you for a little while was that you might have him back forever — ¹⁶no longer as a slave, but better than a slave, as a dear brother.^o He is very dear to me but even dearer to you, both as a fellow man and as a brother in the Lord.

¹⁷So if you consider me a partner,^p welcome him as you would welcome me. ¹⁸If he has done you any wrong or owes you anything, charge it to me. ¹⁹I, Paul, am writing this with my own hand. I will pay it back — not to mention that you owe me your very self. ²⁰I do wish, brother, that I may have some benefit from you in the Lord; refresh^q my heart in Christ. ²¹Confident^r of your obedience, I write to you, knowing that you will do even more than I ask.

²²And one thing more: Prepare a guest room for me, because I hope to be^s restored to you in answer to your prayers.^t

²³Epaphras,^u my fellow prisoner in Christ Jesus, sends you greetings. ²⁴And so do Mark,^v Aristarchus,^w Demas^x and Luke, my fellow workers.

²⁵The grace of the Lord Jesus Christ be with your spirit.^y

^a 3 The Greek is plural; also in verses 22 and 25; elsewhere in this letter "you" is singular.

^b 10 *Onesimus* means *useful*.

¹⁴ ⁿ 2Co 9:7;
1Pe 5:2
¹⁶ ^o Mt 23:8;
1Ti 6:2
¹⁷ ^p 2Co 8:23
²⁰ ^q ver 7
²¹ ^r 2Co 2:3
²² ^s Php 1:25;
2:24 ^t 2Co 1:11
²³ ^u Col 1:7
²⁴ ^v Ac 12:12
^w Ac 19:29
^x Col 4:14
²⁵ ^y 2Ti 4:22

HEBREWS

God's Final Word: His Son

1 In the past God spoke^a to our ancestors through the prophets^b at many times and in various ways,^c but in these last days he has spoken to us by his Son, whom he appointed heir^d of all things, and through whom^e also he made the universe.³ The Son is the radiance of God's glory^f and the exact representation of his being, sustaining all things^g by his powerful word. After he had provided purification for sins,^h he sat down at the right hand of the Majesty in heaven.ⁱ ⁴ So he became as much superior to the angels as the name he has inherited is superior to theirs.^j

The Son Superior to Angels

⁵ For to which of the angels did God ever say,

“You are my Son;
today I have become your
Father”^{a?k}

Or again,

“I will be his Father,
and he will be my Son”^{b?l}

⁶ And again, when God brings his firstborn into the world,^m he says,

“Let all God's angels worship
him.”^{c n}

⁷ In speaking of the angels he says,

“He makes his angels spirits,
and his servants flames of
fire.”^{d o}

⁸ But about the Son he says,

“Your throne, O God, will last for
ever and ever;
a scepter of justice will be the
scepter of your kingdom.

⁹ You have loved righteousness and
hated wickedness;

1:1 ^a Jn 9:29;
Heb 2:2,
3 ^b Ac 2:30
^c Nu 12:6, 8
1:2 ^d Ps 2:8
^e Jn 1:3
1:3 ^f Jn 1:14
^g Col 1:17
^h Heb 7:27
ⁱ Mk 16:19
1:4 ^j Eph 1:21;
Php 2:9, 10
1:5 ^k Ps 2:7
1:2 ^l Sa 7:14
1:6 ^m Heb 10:5
ⁿ Dt 32:43 (LXX
and DSS);
Ps 97:7
1:7 ^o Ps 104:4

therefore God, your God,
has set you above your
companions^p
by anointing you with the oil^q
of joy.”^e

¹⁰ He also says,

“In the beginning, Lord, you laid
the foundations of the
earth,
and the heavens are the work
of your hands.

¹¹ They will perish, but you remain;
they will all wear out like a
garment.^r

¹² You will roll them up like a robe;
like a garment they will be
changed.

But you remain the same,^s
and your years will never
end.”^t

¹³ To which of the angels did God ever
say,

“Sit at my right hand
until I make your enemies
a footstool^u for your feet”^{g?v}

¹⁴ Are not all angels ministering spir-
its^w sent to serve those who will in-
herit salvation?^x

Warning to Pay Attention

2 We must pay the most careful
attention, therefore, to what we
have heard, so that we do not drift
away. ² For since the message spo-
ken^y through angels^z was binding,
and every violation and disobedience
received its just punishment,^a ³ how
shall we escape if we ignore so great
a salvation?^b This salvation, which
was first announced by the Lord,^c

^a 5 Psalm 2:7 ^b 5 2 Samuel 7:14; 1 Chron. 17:13

^c 6 Deut. 32:43 (see Dead Sea Scrolls and
Septuagint) ^d 7 Psalm 104:4

^e 9 Psalm 45:6,7 ^f 12 Psalm 102:25-27

^g 13 Psalm 110:1

1:9 ^p Php 2:9
^q Isa 61:1, 3
1:11 ^r Isa 34:4
1:12 ^s Heb 13:8
^t Ps 102:25-27
1:13
^u Jos 10:24;
Heb 10:13
^v Ps 110:1
1:14
^w Ps 103:20
^x Heb 5:9
2:2 ^y Heb 1:1
^z Dt 33:2;
Ac 7:53
^a Heb 10:28
2:3 ^b Heb 10:29
^c Heb 1:2

was confirmed to us by those who heard him.^d ⁴God also testified to it by signs, wonders and various miracles,^e and by gifts of the Holy Spirit^f distributed according to his will.^g

Jesus Made Fully Human

⁵It is not to angels that he has subjected the world to come, about which we are speaking. ⁶But there is a place where someone has testified:

“What is mankind that you are mindful of them,
a son of man that you care for him?”^h

⁷You made them a little^a lower
than the angels;
you crowned them with glory
and honor

⁸ and put everything under their
feet.”^{b,ci}

In putting everything under them,^d God left nothing that is not subject to them.^d Yet at present we do not see everything subject to them.^d ⁹But we do see Jesus, who was made lower than the angels for a little while, now crowned with glory and honor^j because he suffered death,^k so that by the grace of God he might taste death for everyone.^l

¹⁰In bringing many sons and daughters to glory, it was fitting that God, for whom and through whom everything exists,^m should make the pioneer of their salvation perfect through what he suffered.ⁿ ¹¹Both the one who makes people holy and those who are made holy^o are of the same family. So Jesus is not ashamed to call them brothers and sisters.^{ep} ¹²He says,

“I will declare your name to my
brothers and sisters;
in the assembly I will sing your
praises.”^{fq}

¹³And again,

“I will put my trust in him.”^{gr}

And again he says,

“Here am I, and the children God
has given me.”^{hs}

¹⁴Since the children have flesh and blood, he too shared in their human-

2:3 ^dLk 1:2
2:4 ^eJn 4:48
1Co 12:4
9 Eph 1:5
2:6 ^hJob 7:17
2:8 ⁱPs 8:4-6;
1Co 15:25
2:9 ^jAc 2:33;
3:13; Php 2:9
^kPhp 2:7-9
^lJn 3:16;
2Co 5:15
2:10 ^mRo 11:36
ⁿLk 24:26;
Heb 7:28
2:11
^oHeb 10:10
^pMt 28:10;
Jn 20:17
2:12 ^qPs 22:22
2:13 ^rIsa 8:17
^sIsa 8:18;
Jn 10:29

ity^t so that by his death he might break the power^u of him who holds the power of death — that is, the devil^v — ¹⁵and free those who all their lives were held in slavery by their fear^w of death. ¹⁶For surely it is not angels he helps, but Abraham’s descendants. ¹⁷For this reason he had to be made like them,^{ix} fully human in every way, in order that he might become a merciful^y and faithful high priest^z in service to God,^a and that he might make atonement for the sins of the people. ¹⁸Because he himself suffered when he was tempted, he is able to help those who are being tempted.^b

Jesus Greater Than Moses

3 Therefore, holy brothers and sisters,^c who share in the heavenly calling, fix your thoughts on Jesus, whom we acknowledge^d as our apostle and high priest.^e ²He was faithful to the one who appointed him, just as Moses was faithful in all God’s house.^f ³Jesus has been found worthy of greater honor than Moses, just as the builder of a house has greater honor than the house itself. ⁴For every house is built by someone, but God is the builder of everything. ⁵“Moses was faithful as a servant^g in all God’s house,”^h bearing witness to what would be spoken by God in the future. ⁶But Christ is faithful as the Sonⁱ over God’s house. And we are his house,^j if indeed we hold firmly^k to our confidence and the hope^l in which we glory.

Warning Against Unbelief

⁷So, as the Holy Spirit says:^m

“Today, if you hear his voice,
⁸ do not harden your hearts

^a 7 Or *them* for a little while ^b 6-8 Psalm 8:4-6 ^c 7,8 Or *You made him a little lower than the angels; you crowned him with glory and honor/ and put everything under his feet.* ^d 8 Or *him* ^e 11 The Greek word for *brothers and sisters* (*adelphoi*) refers here to believers, both men and women, as part of God’s family; also in verse 12; and in 3:1, 12; 10:19; 13:22. ^f 12 Psalm 22:22 ^g 13 Isaiah 8:17 ^h 13 Isaiah 8:18 ⁱ 17 Or *like his brothers* ^j 5 Num. 12:7

2:14 ^tJn 1:14
^u1Co 15:54-57; 2Ti 1:10
^v1Jn 3:8
2:15 ^w2Ti 1:7
2:17 ^xPhp 2:7
^yHeb 5:2
^zHeb 4:14;
15; 7:26, 28
^aHeb 5:1
2:18 ^bHeb 4:15
3:1 ^cHeb 2:11
^dHeb 4:14
^eHeb 2:17
3:2 ^fNu 12:7
3:5 ^gEx 14:31
^hver 2; Nu 12:7
3:6 ⁱHeb 1:2
^j1Co 3:16
^kRo 11:22
^lRo 5:2
3:7 ^mHeb 9:8

as you did in the rebellion,
during the time of testing in
the wilderness,
⁹where your ancestors tested and
tried me,
though for forty years they saw
what I did.ⁿ
¹⁰That is why I was angry with that
generation;
I said, “Their hearts are always
going astray,
and they have not known my
ways.”
¹¹So I declared on oath in my anger,
“They shall never enter my
rest.”^{o ap}

¹²See to it, brothers and sisters,
that none of you has a sinful, unbe-
lieving heart that turns away from
the living God. ¹³But encourage one
another daily,^a as long as it is called
“Today,” so that none of you may
be hardened by sin’s deceitfulness.^r
¹⁴We have come to share in Christ, if
indeed we hold^s our original convic-
tion firmly to the very end. ¹⁵As has
just been said:

“Today, if you hear his voice,
do not harden your hearts
as you did in the rebellion.”^{bt}

¹⁶Who were they who heard and
rebelled? Were they not all those
Moses led out of Egypt?^u ¹⁷And with
whom was he angry for forty years?
Was it not with those who sinned,
whose bodies perished in the wilder-
ness?^v ¹⁸And to whom did God swear
that they would never enter his rest^w
if not to those who disobeyed?^x ¹⁹So
we see that they were not able to en-
ter, because of their unbelief.^y

A Sabbath-Rest for the People of God

4 Therefore, since the promise of
entering his rest still stands, let
us be careful that none of you be
found to have fallen short of it.^z ²For
we also have had the good news pro-
claimed to us, just as they did; but the
message they heard was of no value
to them, because they did not share
the faith of those who obeyed.^{ca} ³Now
we who have believed enter that rest,
just as God has said,

3:9 ⁿAc 7:36
3:11 ^oHeb 4:3;
5 ^pPs 95:7-11
3:13
^qHeb 10:24, 25
^rEph 4:22
3:14 ^sver 6
3:15 ^tver 7, 8;
Ps 95:7, 8
3:16 ^uNu 14:2
3:17 ^vNu 14:29;
Ps 106:26
3:18
^wNu 14:20-23
^xHeb 4:6
3:19 ^yJn 3:36
4:1 ^zHeb 12:15
4:2 ^a1Th 2:13

“So I declared on oath in my
anger,
“They shall never enter my
rest.””^{db}

And yet his works have been finished
since the creation of the world. ⁴For
somewhere he has spoken about the
seventh day in these words: “On the
seventh day God rested from all his
works.”^{ec} ⁵And again in the passage
above he says, “They shall never en-
ter my rest.”^d

⁶Therefore since it still remains
for some to enter that rest, and since
those who formerly had the good
news proclaimed to them did not go
in because of their disobedience,^e
⁷God again set a certain day, calling it
“Today.” This he did when a long time
later he spoke through David, as in
the passage already quoted:

“Today, if you hear his voice,
do not harden your hearts.”^{ff}

⁸For if Joshua had given them rest,^g
God would not have spoken^h later
about another day. ⁹There remains,
then, a Sabbath-rest for the people of
God; ¹⁰for anyone who enters God’s
rest also rests from their works,^g just
as God did from his.ⁱ ¹¹Let us, there-
fore, make every effort to enter that
rest, so that no one will perish by
following their example of disobedi-
ence.^j

¹²For the word of God^k is alive and
active.^l Sharper than any double-
edged sword,^m it penetrates even to
dividing soul and spirit, joints and
marrow; it judges the thoughts and
attitudes of the heart.ⁿ ¹³Nothing
in all creation is hidden from God’s
sight.^o Everything is uncovered and
laid bare before the eyes of him to
whom we must give account.

Jesus the Great High Priest

¹⁴Therefore, since we have a great
high priest who has ascended into
heaven,^{hp} Jesus the Son of God, let us

^a 11 Psalm 95:7-11 ^b 15 Psalm 95:7,8

^c 2 Some manuscripts *because those who heard
did not combine it with faith* ^d 3 Psalm 95:11;
also in verse 5 ^e 4 Gen. 2:2 ^f 7 Psalm 95:7,8
^g 10 Or *labor* ^h 14 Greek *has gone through the
heavens*

4:3 ^bPs 95:11;
Heb 3:11
4:4 ^cGe 2:2, 3;
Ex 20:11
4:5 ^dPs 95:11
4:6 ^eHeb 3:18
4:7 ^fPs 95:7, 8;
Heb 3:7, 8, 15
4:8 ^gJos 22:4
^hHeb 1:1
4:10 ⁱver 4
4:11 ^jHeb 3:18
4:12 ^k1Pe 1:23
^lJer 23:29
^mEph 6:17;
Rev 1:16
ⁿ1Co 14:24, 25
4:13
^oPs 33:13-15
4:14
PHeb 6:20

hold firmly to the faith we profess.⁴
¹⁵For we do not have a high priest who is unable to empathize with our weaknesses, but we have one who has been tempted in every way, just as we are^r — yet he did not sin.⁵
¹⁶Let us then approach God's throne of grace with confidence, so that we may receive mercy and find grace to help us in our time of need.

5 Every high priest is selected from among the people and is appointed to represent the people in matters related to God, to offer gifts and sacrifices^t for sins.^u ²He is able to deal gently with those who are ignorant and are going astray,^v since he himself is subject to weakness.^w ³This is why he has to offer sacrifices for his own sins, as well as for the sins of the people.^x ⁴And no one takes this honor on himself, but he receives it when called by God, just as Aaron was.^y

⁵In the same way, Christ did not take on himself the glory^z of becoming a high priest. But God said^a to him,

“You are my Son;
 today I have become your
 Father.”^{ab}

⁶And he says in another place,

“You are a priest forever,
 in the order of Melchizedek.”^{bc}

⁷During the days of Jesus' life on earth, he offered up prayers and petitions with fervent cries and tears^d to the one who could save him from death, and he was heard because of his reverent submission.^e ⁸Son though he was, he learned obedience from what he suffered^f ⁹and, once made perfect,^g he became the source of eternal salvation for all who obey him ¹⁰and was designated by God to be high priest^h in the order of Melchizedek.ⁱ

Warning Against Falling Away

6:4-6Ref — Heb 10:26-31

¹¹We have much to say about this, but it is hard to make it clear to you because you no longer try to understand. ¹²In fact, though by this time you ought to be teachers, you

4:14 ^aHeb 3:1
 4:15 ^rHeb 2:18
^s2Co 5:21
 5:1 ^tHeb 8:3
^uHeb 7:27
 5:2 ^vHeb 2:18
^wHeb 7:28
 5:3 ^xHeb 7:27;
 9:7
 5:4 ^yEx 28:1
 5:5 ^zJn 8:54
^aHeb 1:1
^bPs 2:7
 5:6 ^cPs 110:4;
 Heb 7:17, 21
 5:7 ^dMt 27:46,
 50 ^eMk 14:36
 5:8 ^fPhp 2:8
 5:9 ^gHeb 2:10
 5:10 ^hver 5
ⁱver 6

5:12 ^jHeb 6:1
^k1Co 3:2;
 1Pe 2:2
 5:13 ^l1Co 14:20
 5:14 ^m1Co 2:6
ⁿIsa 7:15
 6:1 ^oPhp 3:12-
 14 ^pHeb 5:12
^qHeb 9:14
 6:2 ^rJn 3:25
^sAc 6:6
^tAc 17:18, 32
 6:3 ^uAc 18:21
 6:4 ^vHeb 10:32
^wEph 2:8
^xGal 3:2
 6:6 ^y2Pe 2:21;
 1Jn 5:16
 6:8 ^zGe 3:17,
 18; Isa 5:6
 6:9 ^a1Co 10:14
 6:10
^bMt 10:40, 42;
 25:40; 1Th 1:3
 6:11 ^cHeb 3:6
 6:12 ^dHeb 13:7
^e2Th 1:4;
 Jas 1:3;
 Rev 13:10
^fHeb 10:36

need someone to teach you the elementary truths^j of God's word all over again. You need milk, not solid food!^k ¹³Anyone who lives on milk, being still an infant,^l is not acquainted with the teaching about righteousness. ¹⁴But solid food is for the mature,^m who by constant use have trained themselves to distinguish good from evil.ⁿ

6 Therefore let us move beyond^o the elementary teachings^p about Christ and be taken forward to maturity, not laying again the foundation of repentance from acts that lead to death,^q and of faith in God, ²instruction about cleansing rites,^{dr} the laying on of hands,^s the resurrection of the dead,^t and eternal judgment. ³And God permitting,^u we will do so.

⁴It is impossible for those who have once been enlightened,^v who have tasted the heavenly gift,^w who have shared in the Holy Spirit,^x ⁵who have tasted the goodness of the word of God and the powers of the coming age ⁶and who have fallen^e away, to be brought back to repentance.^y To their loss they are crucifying the Son of God all over again and subjecting him to public disgrace. ⁷Land that drinks in the rain often falling on it and that produces a crop useful to those for whom it is farmed receives the blessing of God. ⁸But land that produces thorns and thistles is worthless and is in danger of being cursed.^z In the end it will be burned.

⁹Even though we speak like this, dear friends,^a we are convinced of better things in your case — the things that have to do with salvation. ¹⁰God is not unjust; he will not forget your work and the love you have shown him as you have helped his people and continue to help them.^b ¹¹We want each of you to show this same diligence to the very end, so that what you hope^c for may be fully realized. ¹²We do not want you to become lazy, but to imitate^d those who through faith and patience^e inherit what has been promised.^f

^a 5 Psalm 2:7 ^b 6 Psalm 110:4 ^c 1 Or from useless rituals ^d 2 Or about baptisms
^e 6 Or age, ^{6f} if they fall

The Certainty of God's Promise

¹³When God made his promise to Abraham, since there was no one greater for him to swear by, he swore by himself,⁹ ¹⁴saying, "I will surely bless you and give you many descendants."^a^h ¹⁵And so after waiting patiently, Abraham received what was promised.ⁱ

¹⁶People swear by someone greater than themselves, and the oath confirms what is said and puts an end to all argument.^j ¹⁷Because God wanted to make the unchanging^k nature of his purpose very clear to the heirs of what was promised,^l he confirmed it with an oath. ¹⁸God did this so that, by two unchangeable things in which it is impossible for God to lie,^m we who have fled to take hold of the hopeⁿ set before us may be greatly encouraged. ¹⁹We have this hope as an anchor for the soul, firm and secure. It enters the inner sanctuary behind the curtain,^o ²⁰where our forerunner, Jesus, has entered on our behalf.^p He has become a high priest^q forever, in the order of Melchizedek.^r

Melchizedek the Priest

7 This Melchizedek was king of Salem and priest of God Most High.^s He met Abraham returning from the defeat of the kings and blessed him,^t ²and Abraham gave him a tenth of everything. First, the name Melchizedek means "king of righteousness"; then also, "king of Salem" means "king of peace."³ Without father or mother, without genealogy,^u without beginning of days or end of life, resembling the Son of God,^v he remains a priest forever.

⁴Just think how great he was: Even the patriarch^w Abraham gave him a tenth of the plunder!^x ⁵Now the law requires the descendants of Levi who become priests to collect a tenth from the people^y — that is, from their fellow Israelites — even though they also are descended from Abraham. ⁶This man, however, did not trace his descent from Levi, yet he collected a tenth from Abraham and blessed^z him who had the promises.^a ⁷And without doubt the lesser is blessed

6:13 ⁹ Ge 22:16; Lk 1:73
6:14 ^h Ge 22:17
6:15 ⁱ Ge 21:5
6:16 ^j Ex 22:11
6:17 ^k Ps 110:4
^l Heb 11:9
6:18
^m Nu 23:19;
Titus 1:2
ⁿ Heb 3:6
6:19 ^o Lev 16:2;
Heb 9:2, 3, 7
6:20
^p Heb 4:14
^q Heb 2:17
^r Heb 5:6
7:1 ^s Mk 5:7
^t Ge 14:18-20
7:3 ^u ver 6
^v Mt 4:3
7:4 ^w Ac 2:29
^x Ge 14:20
7:5 ^y Nu 18:21, 26
7:6 ^z Ge 14:19, 20 ^a Ro 4:13

7:8 ^b Heb 5:6;
6:20
7:11 ^c ver 18,
19; Heb 8:7
^d Heb 10:1
^e ver 17
7:13 ^f ver 11
9 ver 14
7:14 ^h Isa 11:1;
Mt 1:3; Lk 3:33
7:17 ⁱ Ps 110:4;
ver 21; Heb 5:6
7:18 ^j Ro 8:3
7:19 ^k Ac 13:39;
Ro 3:20;
Heb 9:9
^l Heb 4:16
7:21 ^m 1Sa 15:29
ⁿ Ps 110:4
7:22 ^o Heb 8:6

by the greater. ⁸In the one case, the tenth is collected by people who die; but in the other case, by him who is declared to be living.^b ⁹One might even say that Levi, who collects the tenth, paid the tenth through Abraham, ¹⁰because when Melchizedek met Abraham, Levi was still in the body of his ancestor.

Jesus Like Melchizedek

¹¹If perfection could have been attained through the Levitical priesthood — and indeed the law given to the people^c established that priesthood — why was there still need for another priest to come,^d one in the order of Melchizedek,^e not in the order of Aaron? ¹²For when the priesthood is changed, the law must be changed also. ¹³He of whom these things are said belonged to a different tribe,^f and no one from that tribe has ever served at the altar.^g ¹⁴For it is clear that our Lord descended from Judah,^h and in regard to that tribe Moses said nothing about priests. ¹⁵And what we have said is even more clear if another priest like Melchizedek appears, ¹⁶one who has become a priest not on the basis of a regulation as to his ancestry but on the basis of the power of an indestructible life. ¹⁷For it is declared:

"You are a priest forever,
in the order of Melchizedek."^{bi}

¹⁸The former regulation is set aside because it was weak and uselessⁱ ¹⁹(for the law made nothing perfect),^k and a better hope is introduced, by which we draw near to God.^l

²⁰And it was not without an oath! Others became priests without any oath, ²¹but he became a priest with an oath when God said to him:

"The Lord has sworn
and will not change his mind:^m
'You are a priest forever.'"^{bn}

²²Because of this oath, Jesus has become the guarantor of a better covenant.^o

²³Now there have been many of those priests, since death prevented

^a 14 Gen. 22:17 ^b 17,21 Psalm 110:4

them from continuing in office;²⁴ but because Jesus lives forever, he has a permanent priesthood.^p ²⁵Therefore he is able to save completely^a those who come to God^q through him, because he always lives to intercede for them.^r

²⁶Such a high priest truly meets our need — one who is holy, blameless, pure, set apart from sinners,^s exalted above the heavens.^t ²⁷Unlike the other high priests, he does not need to offer sacrifices^u day after day, first for his own sins,^v and then for the sins of the people. He sacrificed for their sins once for all^w when he offered himself.^x ²⁸For the law appoints as high priests men in all their weakness;^y but the oath, which came after the law, appointed the Son,^z who has been made perfect^a forever.

The High Priest of a New Covenant

8 Now the main point of what we are saying is this: We do have such a high priest,^b who sat down at the right hand of the throne of the Majesty in heaven, ²and who serves in the sanctuary, the true tabernacle^c set up by the Lord, not by a mere human being.

³Every high priest is appointed to offer both gifts and sacrifices,^d and so it was necessary for this one also to have something to offer.^e ⁴If he were on earth, he would not be a priest, for there are already priests who offer the gifts prescribed by the law.^f ⁵They serve at a sanctuary that is a copy^g and shadow^h of what is in heaven. This is why Moses was warnedⁱ when he was about to build the tabernacle: “See to it that you make everything according to the pattern shown you on the mountain.”^{bj} ⁶But in fact the ministry Jesus has received is as superior to theirs as the covenant^k of which he is mediator^l is superior to the old one, since the new covenant is established on better promises.

⁷For if there had been nothing wrong with that first covenant, no place would have been sought for another.^m ⁸But God found fault with the people and said^c:

7:24 ^pver 28
7:25 ^qver 19
r Ro 8:34
7:26 ^s2Co 5:21
t Heb 4:14
7:27 ^uHeb 5:1
v Heb 5:3
w Heb 9:12, 26,
28 x Eph 5:2;
Heb 9:14, 28
7:28 ^yHeb 5:2
z Heb 1:2
a Heb 2:10
8:1 ^b Heb 2:17
8:2 ^c Heb 9:11,
24
8:3 ^d Heb 5:1
e Heb 9:14
8:4 ^f Heb 5:1
8:5 ^g Heb 9:23
h Col 2:17;
Heb 10:1
i Heb 11:7; 12:25
j Ex 25:40
8:6 ^k Lk 22:20
l Heb 7:22
8:7 ^m Heb 7:11,
18

“The days are coming, declares the Lord, when I will make a new covenantⁿ with the people of Israel and with the people of Judah. ⁹It will not be like the covenant I made with their ancestors^o when I took them by the hand to lead them out of Egypt, because they did not remain faithful to my covenant, and I turned away from them, declares the Lord.

¹⁰This is the covenant I will establish with the people of Israel after that time, declares the Lord.

I will put my laws in their minds and write them on their hearts.^p

I will be their God, and they will be my people.^q

¹¹No longer will they teach their neighbor, or say to one another, ‘Know the Lord,’ because they will all know me,^r from the least of them to the greatest.

¹²For I will forgive their wickedness and will remember their sins no more.^{s”dt}

¹³By calling this covenant “new,” he has made the first one obsolete;^u and what is obsolete and outdated will soon disappear.

Worship in the Earthly Tabernacle

9 Now the first covenant had regulations for worship and also an earthly sanctuary.^v ²A tabernacle^w was set up. In its first room were the lampstand^x and the table^y with its consecrated bread;^z this was called the Holy Place. ³Behind the second curtain was a room called the Most Holy Place,^a ⁴which had the golden altar of incense^b and the gold-covered ark of the covenant.^c This ark contained the gold jar of manna,^d

8:8 ⁿ Jer 31:31
8:9 ^o Ex 19:5, 6
8:10 ^p 2Co 3:3;
Heb 10:16
q Zec 8:8
8:11 ^r Isa 54:13;
Jn 6:45
8:12
s Heb 10:17
t Ro 11:27
8:13 ^u 2Co 5:17
9:1 ^v Ex 25:8
9:2 ^w Ex 25:8,
9 x Ex 25:31-39
y Ex 25:23-29
z Lev 24:5-8
9:3
a Ex 26:31-33
9:4 ^b Ex 30:1-5
c Ex 25:10-22
d Ex 16:32, 33

a ²⁵ Or forever b ⁵ Exodus 25:40 c ⁸ Some manuscripts may be translated *fault and said to the people.* d ¹² Jer. 31:31-34

Aaron's staff that had budded,^e and the stone tablets of the covenant.⁵ Above the ark were the cherubim of the Glory,^f overshadowing the atonement cover. But we cannot discuss these things in detail now.

⁶When everything had been arranged like this, the priests entered regularly^g into the outer room to carry on their ministry. ⁷But only the high priest entered^h the inner room, and that only once a year,ⁱ and never without blood, which he offered for himself^j and for the sins the people had committed in ignorance. ⁸The Holy Spirit was showing^k by this that the way^l into the Most Holy Place had not yet been disclosed as long as the first tabernacle was still functioning. ⁹This is an illustration for the present time, indicating that the gifts and sacrifices being offered^m were not able to clear the conscience of the worshiper. ¹⁰They are only a matter of foodⁿ and drink^o and various ceremonial washings — external regulations^p applying until the time of the new order.

The Blood of Christ

¹¹But when Christ came as high priest^q of the good things that are now already here,^{qr} he went through the greater and more perfect tabernacle^s that is not made with human hands, that is to say, is not a part of this creation. ¹²He did not enter by means of the blood of goats and calves;^t but he entered the Most Holy Place^u once for all^v by his own blood, thus obtaining^b eternal redemption. ¹³The blood of goats and bulls and the ashes of a heifer^w sprinkled on those who are ceremonially unclean sanctify them so that they are outwardly clean. ¹⁴How much more, then, will the blood of Christ, who through the eternal Spirit^x offered himself unblemished to God, cleanse our consciences^y from acts that lead to death,^z so that we may serve the living God!

¹⁵For this reason Christ is the mediator^a of a new covenant, that those who are called may receive the promised eternal inheritance — now that

9:4 ^eNu 17:10
9:5 ^fEx 25:17-19
9:6 ^gNu 28:3
9:7 ^hLev 16:11-19
9:8 ⁱLev 16:34
9:8 ^jHeb 5:2, 3
9:8 ^kHeb 3:7
9:10 ^lJn 14:6;
Heb 10:19, 20
9:9 ^mHeb 5:1
9:10 ⁿLev 11:2-23
9:10 ^oCol 2:16
9:11 ^pHeb 7:16
9:11 ^qHeb 2:17
9:11 ^rHeb 10:1
9:12 ^sHeb 8:2
9:12 ^tHeb 10:4
9:12 ^uver 24
9:13 ^vHeb 7:27
9:13 ^wNu 19:9, 17, 18
9:14 ^x1Pe 3:18
9:14 ^yTitus 2:14;
Heb 10:2, 22
9:15 ^zHeb 6:1
9:15 ^a1Ti 2:5

he has died as a ransom to set them free from the sins committed under the first covenant.^b

¹⁶In the case of a will,^d it is necessary to prove the death of the one who made it, ¹⁷because a will is in force only when somebody has died; it never takes effect while the one who made it is living. ¹⁸This is why even the first covenant was not put into effect without blood.^c ¹⁹When Moses had proclaimed every command of the law to all the people, he took the blood of calves, together with water, scarlet wool and branches of hyssop, and sprinkled the scroll and all the people.^d ²⁰He said, "This is the blood of the covenant, which God has commanded you to keep."^{ee} ²¹In the same way, he sprinkled with the blood both the tabernacle and everything used in its ceremonies. ²²In fact, the law requires that nearly everything be cleansed with blood,^f and without the shedding of blood there is no forgiveness.^g

²³It was necessary, then, for the copies^h of the heavenly things to be purified with these sacrifices, but the heavenly things themselves with better sacrifices than these. ²⁴For Christ did not enter a sanctuary made with human hands that was only a copy of the true one;ⁱ he entered heaven itself, now to appear for us in God's presence. ²⁵Nor did he enter heaven to offer himself again and again, the way the high priest enters the Most Holy Place^j every year with blood that is not his own.^k ²⁶Otherwise Christ would have had to suffer many times since the creation of the world.^l But he has appeared once for all^m at the culmination of the ages to do away with sin by the sacrifice of himself. ²⁷Just as people are destined to die once,ⁿ and after that to face judgment,^o ²⁸so Christ was sacrificed once to take away the sins of many; and he will appear a second time,^p not to bear sin,^q but to bring salvation to those who are waiting for him.^r

^a 11 Some early manuscripts are to come

^b 12 Or blood, having obtained ^c 14 Or from useless rituals ^d 16 Same Greek word as covenant; also in verse 17 ^e 20 Exodus 24:8

^b Heb 7:22

9:18

^c Ex 24:6-8

9:19

^d Ex 24:6-8

9:20 ^e Ex 24:8;

Mt 26:28

9:22 ^f Lev 8:15

9:23 ^g Lev 17:11

9:23 ^h Heb 8:5

9:24 ⁱ Heb 8:2

9:25

^j Heb 10:19

^k ver 7, 8

9:26 ^l Heb 4:3

^m Heb 7:27

9:27 ⁿ Ge 3:19

^o 2Co 5:10

9:28

^p Titus 2:13

^q 1Pe 2:24

^r 1Co 1:7

Christ's Sacrifice Once for All

10 The law is only a shadow^s of the good things^t that are coming — not the realities themselves.^u For this reason it can never, by the same sacrifices repeated endlessly year after year, make perfect^v those who draw near to worship. ²Otherwise, would they not have stopped being offered? For the worshipers would have been cleansed once for all, and would no longer have felt guilty for their sins. ³But those sacrifices are an annual reminder of sins.^w ⁴It is impossible for the blood of bulls and goats^x to take away sins.

⁵Therefore, when Christ came into the world,^y he said:

“Sacrifice and offering you did not desire,
but a body you prepared for me;^z

⁶with burnt offerings and sin offerings
you were not pleased.

⁷Then I said, ‘Here I am — it is
written about me in the
scroll^a —

I have come to do your will, my
God.’^{ab}

⁸First he said, “Sacrifices and offerings, burnt offerings and sin offerings you did not desire, nor were you pleased with them”^c — though they were offered in accordance with the law. ⁹Then he said, “Here I am, I have come to do your will.”^d He sets aside the first to establish the second. ¹⁰And by that will, we have been made holy^e through the sacrifice of the body^f of Jesus Christ once for all. ⁹

¹¹Day after day every priest stands and performs his religious duties; again and again he offers the same sacrifices,^h which can never take away sins.ⁱ ¹²But when this priest had offered for all time one sacrifice for sins, he sat down at the right hand of God, ¹³and since that time he waits for his enemies to be made his footstool.^j ¹⁴For by one sacrifice he has made perfect^k forever those who are being made holy.

¹⁵The Holy Spirit also testifies^l to us about this. First he says:

10:1 ^s Heb 8:5
^t Heb 9:11
^u Heb 9:23
^v Heb 7:19
10:3 ^w Heb 9:7
10:4
^x Heb 9:12, 13
10:5 ^y Heb 1:6
^z 1Pe 2:24
10:7 ^a Jer 36:2
^b Ps 40:6-8
10:8 ^c ver 5, 6;
Mk 12:33
10:9 ^d ver 7
10:10 ^e Jn 17:19
^f Heb 2:14;
1Pe 2:24
9 Heb 7:27
10:11 ^h Heb 5:1
ⁱ ver 1, 4
10:13 ^j Heb 1:13
10:14 ^k ver 1
10:15 ^l Heb 3:7

10:16
^m Jer 31:33;
Heb 8:10
10:17
ⁿ Heb 8:12
10:19
^o Eph 2:18;
Heb 9:8, 12, 25
10:20
^p Heb 9:8
^q Heb 9:3
10:21 ^r Heb 2:17
10:22
^s Heb 7:19
^t Eze 36:25;
Heb 9:14
10:23 ^u Heb 3:6
^v 1Co 1:9
10:25 ^w Ac 2:42
^x Heb 3:13
10:26
^y Nu 15:30;
2Pe 2:20
10:27
^z Isa 26:11;
2Th 1:7;
Heb 9:27
10:28 ^a Dt 17:6,
7; Heb 2:2
10:29
^b Heb 6:6
^c Mt 26:28
^d Eph 4:30;
Heb 6:4

¹⁶“This is the covenant I will make
with them
after that time, says the Lord.
I will put my laws in their hearts,
and I will write them on their
minds.”^{bm}

¹⁷Then he adds:

“Their sins and lawless acts
I will remember no more.”^{cn}

¹⁸And where these have been forgiven,
sacrifice for sin is no longer necessary.

A Call to Persevere in Faith

¹⁹Therefore, brothers and sisters,
since we have confidence to enter
the Most Holy Place^o by the blood
of Jesus, ²⁰by a new and living way^p
opened for us through the curtain,^q
that is, his body, ²¹and since we have
a great priest^r over the house of God,
²²let us draw near to God^s with a sincere
heart and with the full assurance
that faith brings, having our
hearts sprinkled to cleanse us from
a guilty conscience^t and having our
bodies washed with pure water. ²³Let
us hold unswervingly to the hope^u
we profess, for he who promised is
faithful.^v ²⁴And let us consider how
we may spur one another on toward
love and good deeds, ²⁵not giving up
meeting together,^w as some are in
the habit of doing, but encouraging
one another^x — and all the more as
you see the Day approaching.

²⁶If we deliberately keep on sinning^y
after we have received the knowledge
of the truth, no sacrifice for sins is left,
²⁷but only a fearful expectation of
judgment and of raging fire^z that will
consume the enemies of God. ²⁸Anyone
who rejected the law of Moses died
without mercy on the testimony of two
or three witnesses.^a ²⁹How much more
severely do you think someone deserves
to be punished who has trampled the
Son of God underfoot,^b who has treated
as an unholy thing the blood of the
covenant^c that sanctified them,
and who has insulted the Spirit^d of

^a 7 Psalm 40:6-8 (see Septuagint)

^b 16 Jer. 31:33 ^c 17 Jer. 31:34

grace?^e ³⁰For we know him who said, “It is mine to avenge; I will repay,”^{af} and again, “The Lord will judge his people.”^{bg} ³¹It is a dreadful thing to fall into the hands of the living God.^h

³²Remember those earlier days after you had received the light,ⁱ when you endured in a great conflict full of suffering.^j ³³Sometimes you were publicly exposed to insult and persecution;^k at other times you stood side by side with those who were so treated.^l ³⁴You suffered along with those in prison^m and joyfully accepted the confiscation of your property, because you knew that you yourselves had better and lasting possessions.ⁿ ³⁵So do not throw away your confidence; it will be richly rewarded.

³⁶You need to persevere^o so that when you have done the will of God, you will receive what he has promised. ³⁷For,

“In just a little while,
he who is coming^p will come
and will not delay.”^{cq}

³⁸And,

“But my righteous^d one will live
by faith.^f
And I take no pleasure
in the one who shrinks back.”^e

³⁹But we do not belong to those who shrink back and are destroyed, but to those who have faith and are saved.

Faith in Action

11 Now faith is confidence in what we hope for and assurance about what we do not see.⁵ ²This is what the ancients were commended for.^t

³By faith we understand that the universe was formed at God’s command,^u so that what is seen was not made out of what was visible.

⁴By faith Abel brought God a better offering than Cain did. By faith he was commended as righteous, when God spoke well of his offerings.^v And by faith Abel still speaks, even though he is dead.^w

⁵By faith Enoch was taken from this life, so that he did not experience death: “He could not be found, because God had taken him away.”^{fx}

10:29 ^e Heb 2:3
10:30
f Dt 32:35;
Ro 12:19
9 Dt 32:36
10:31 ^h Mt 16:16
10:32 ⁱ Heb 6:4
j Php 1:29, 30
10:33 ^k 1 Co 4:9
l Php 4:14;
1 Th 2:14
10:34
m Heb 13:3
n Heb 11:16
10:36
o Lk 21:19;
Heb 12:1
10:37 ^p Mt 11:3
q Rev 22:20
10:38 ^r Ro 1:17;
Gal 3:11
11:1 ^s Ro 8:24;
2 Co 4:18
11:2 ^t ver 4, 39
11:3 ^u Ge 1;
Jn 1:3; 2 Pe 3:5
11:4 ^v Ge 4:4;
1 Jn 3:12
w Heb 12:24
11:5
x Ge 5:21-24

For before he was taken, he was commended as one who pleased God. ⁶And without faith it is impossible to please God, because anyone who comes to him^y must believe that he exists and that he rewards those who earnestly seek him.

⁷By faith Noah, when warned about things not yet seen, in holy fear built an ark^z to save his family.^a By his faith he condemned the world and became heir of the righteousness that is in keeping with faith.

⁸By faith Abraham, when called to go to a place he would later receive as his inheritance,^b obeyed and went,^c even though he did not know where he was going. ⁹By faith he made his home in the promised land^d like a stranger in a foreign country; he lived in tents,^e as did Isaac and Jacob, who were heirs with him of the same promise.^f ¹⁰For he was looking forward to the city^g with foundations,^h whose architect and builder is God. ¹¹And by faith even Sarah, who was past childbearing age,ⁱ was enabled to bear children^j because she^g considered him faithful who had made the promise. ¹²And so from this one man, and he as good as dead,^k came descendants as numerous as the stars in the sky and as countless as the sand on the seashore.^l

¹³All these people were still living by faith when they died. They did not receive the things promised;^m they only saw them and welcomed them from a distance,ⁿ admitting that they were foreigners and strangers on earth.^o ¹⁴People who say such things show that they are looking for a country of their own. ¹⁵If they had been thinking of the country they had left, they would have had opportunity to return.^p ¹⁶Instead, they were longing for a better country — a heavenly one.^q Therefore God is not

^a 30 Deut. 32:35 ^b 30 Deut. 32:36; Psalm 135:14
^c 37 Isaiah 26:20; Hab. 2:3 ^d 38 Some early manuscripts *But the righteous* ^e 38 Hab. 2:4 (see Septuagint) ^f 5 Gen. 5:24 ^g 11 Or *By faith Abraham, even though he was too old to have children — and Sarah herself was not able to conceive — was enabled to become a father because he*

11:6 ^y Heb 7:19
11:7 ^z Ge 6:13-22 ^a 1 Pe 3:20
11:8 ^b Ge 12:7
^c Ge 12:1-4;
Ac 7:2-4
11:9 ^d Ac 7:5
^e Ge 12:8; 18:1, 9
^f Heb 6:17
11:10
^g Heb 12:22;
13:14 ^h Rev 21:2, 14
11:11 ⁱ Ge 17:17-19; 18:11-14
^j Ge 21:2
11:12 ^k Ro 4:19
^l Ge 22:17
11:13 ^m ver 39
ⁿ Mt 13:17
^o Ge 23:4;
Ps 39:12;
1 Pe 1:17
11:15
^p Ge 24:6-8
11:16 ^q 2 Ti 4:18

ashamed^r to be called their God,^s for he has prepared a city^t for them.

¹⁷By faith Abraham, when God tested him, offered Isaac as a sacrifice.^u He who had embraced the promises was about to sacrifice his one and only son,¹⁸ even though God had said to him, “It is through Isaac that your offspring will be reckoned.”^{av} ¹⁹Abraham reasoned that God could even raise the dead,^w and so in a manner of speaking he did receive Isaac back from death.

²⁰By faith Isaac blessed Jacob and Esau in regard to their future.^x

²¹By faith Jacob, when he was dying, blessed each of Joseph’s sons,^y and worshiped as he leaned on the top of his staff.

²²By faith Joseph, when his end was near, spoke about the exodus of the Israelites from Egypt and gave instructions concerning the burial of his bones.^z

²³By faith Moses’ parents hid him for three months after he was born,^a because they saw he was no ordinary child, and they were not afraid of the king’s edict.^b

²⁴By faith Moses, when he had grown up, refused to be known as the son of Pharaoh’s daughter.^c ²⁵He chose to be mistreated^d along with the people of God rather than to enjoy the fleeting pleasures of sin. ²⁶He regarded disgrace^e for the sake of Christ as of greater value than the treasures of Egypt, because he was looking ahead to his reward.^f ²⁷By faith he left Egypt,^g not fearing the king’s anger; he persevered because he saw him who is invisible. ²⁸By faith he kept the Passover and the application of blood, so that the destroyer of the firstborn would not touch the firstborn of Israel.^h

²⁹By faith the people passed through the Red Sea as on dry land; but when the Egyptians tried to do so, they were drowned.ⁱ

³⁰By faith the walls of Jericho fell, after the army had marched around them for seven days.^j

³¹By faith the prostitute Rahab, because she welcomed the spies, was not killed with those who were disobedient.^{bk}

11:16 ^r Mk 8:38
^s Ex 3:6, 15
^t Heb 13:14
^u 11:17 ^v Ge 22:1-10; Jas 2:21
^v 11:18 ^v Ge 21:12; Ro 9:7
^w 11:19 ^w Ro 4:21
^x 11:20
^x Ge 27:27-29, 39, 40
^y 11:21 ^y Ge 48:1, 8-22
^z 11:22
^z Ge 50:24, 25; Ex 13:19
^a 11:23 ^a Ex 2:2
^b Ex 1:16, 22
^c 11:24 ^c Ex 2:10, 11
^d 11:25 ^d ver 37
^e 11:26
^e Heb 13:13
^f Heb 10:35
^g 11:27
^g Ex 12:50, 51
^h 11:28
^h Ex 12:21-23
ⁱ 11:29
ⁱ Ex 14:21-31
^j 11:30
^j Jos 6:12-20
^k 11:31 ^k Jos 2:1, 9-14; 6:22-25; Jas 2:25

11:32 ^l Jdg 4-5
^m 1Sa 16:1, 13
ⁿ 1Sa 1:20
^o 11:33 ^o 2Sa 7:11; 8:1-3
^p Da 6:22
^q 11:34 ^q 2Ki 20:7
^r Jdg 15:8
^s 11:35 ^s 1Ki 17:22, 23
^t 11:36 ^t Jer 20:2
^u Ge 39:20
^v 11:37
^v 2Ch 24:21
^w 1Ki 19:10
^x 2Ki 1:8
^y 11:38 ^y 1Ki 18:4
^z 11:39 ^z ver 2, 4
^a ver 13
^b 12:1 ^b 1Co 9:24
^c Heb 10:36
^d 12:2 ^d Php 2:8, 9
^e Heb 13:13
^f 12:3 ^f Gal 6:9

³²And what more shall I say? I do not have time to tell about Gideon, Barak,^l Samson and Jephthah, about David^m and Samuelⁿ and the prophets, ³³who through faith conquered kingdoms,^o administered justice, and gained what was promised; who shut the mouths of lions,^p ³⁴quenched the fury of the flames, and escaped the edge of the sword; whose weakness was turned to strength;^q and who became powerful in battle and routed foreign armies.^r ³⁵Women received back their dead, raised to life again.^s There were others who were tortured, refusing to be released so that they might gain an even better resurrection. ³⁶Some faced jeers and flogging,^t and even chains and imprisonment.^u ³⁷They were put to death by stoning;^{cv} they were sawed in two; they were killed by the sword.^w They went about in sheepskins and goat-skins,^x destitute, persecuted and mistreated — ³⁸the world was not worthy of them. They wandered in deserts and mountains, living in caves^y and in holes in the ground.

³⁹These were all commended^z for their faith, yet none of them received what had been promised,^a ⁴⁰since God had planned something better for us so that only together with us would they be made perfect.

12 Therefore, since we are surrounded by such a great cloud of witnesses, let us throw off everything that hinders and the sin that so easily entangles. And let us run^b with perseverance^c the race marked out for us, ²fixing our eyes on Jesus, the pioneer and perfecter of faith. For the joy set before him he endured the cross,^d scorning its shame,^e and sat down at the right hand of the throne of God. ³Consider him who endured such opposition from sinners, so that you will not grow weary^f and lose heart.

God Disciplines His Children

⁴In your struggle against sin, you have not yet resisted to the point of

^a 18 Gen. 21:12 ^b 31 Or Unbelieving

^c 37 Some early manuscripts stoning; they were put to the test;

shedding your blood.⁹ ⁵And have you completely forgotten this word of encouragement that addresses you as a father addresses his son? It says,

“My son, do not make light of the Lord’s discipline,
and do not lose heart when he rebukes you,
⁶because the Lord disciplines the one he loves,^h
and he chastens everyone he accepts as his son.”^{ai}

⁷Endure hardship as discipline; God is treating you as his children.^j For what children are not disciplined by their father? ⁸If you are not disciplined — and everyone undergoes discipline^k — then you are not legitimate, not true sons and daughters at all. ⁹Moreover, we have all had human fathers who disciplined us and we respected them for it. How much more should we submit to the Father of spirits^l and live!^m ¹⁰They disciplined us for a little while as they thought best; but God disciplines us for our good, in order that we may share in his holiness.ⁿ ¹¹No discipline seems pleasant at the time, but painful. Later on, however, it produces a harvest of righteousness and peace^o for those who have been trained by it.

¹²Therefore, strengthen your feeble arms and weak knees.^p ¹³“Make level paths for your feet,”^{bq} so that the lame may not be disabled, but rather healed.^r

Warning and Encouragement

¹⁴Make every effort to live in peace with everyone^s and to be holy;^t without holiness no one will see the Lord.^u ¹⁵See to it that no one falls short of the grace of God^v and that no bitter root grows up to cause trouble and defile many. ¹⁶See that no one is sexually immoral, or is godless like Esau, who for a single meal sold his inheritance rights as the oldest son.^w ¹⁷Afterward, as you know, when he wanted to inherit this blessing, he was rejected. Even though he sought the blessing with tears,^x he could not change what he had done.

12:4
⁹ Heb 10:32-34
12:6 ^h Ps 94:12;
Rev 3:19
ⁱ Pr 3:11, 12
12:7 ^j Dt 8:5
12:8 ^k 1Pe 5:9
12:9 ^l Nu 16:22
^m Isa 38:16
12:10 ⁿ 2Pe 1:4
12:11 ^o Isa 32:17;
Jas 3:17, 18
12:12 ^p Isa 35:3
12:13 ^q Pr 4:26
^r Gal 6:1
12:14 ^s Ro 14:19
^t Ro 6:22
^u Mt 5:8
12:15 ^v Gal 5:4;
Heb 3:12
12:16
^w Ge 25:29-34
12:17
^x Ge 27:30-40

12:18 ^y Ex 19:12-22; Dt 4:11
12:19 ^z Ex 20:18
^a Ex 20:19;
Dt 5:5, 25
12:20
^b Ex 19:12, 13
12:22
^c Heb 11:10
^d Gal 4:26
12:23
^e Lk 10:20
^f Ps 94:2
^g Php 3:12
12:24
^h Ge 4:10;
Heb 11:4
12:25 ⁱ Heb 8:5;
11:7 ^j Heb 2:2, 3
12:26 ^k Ex 19:18
^l Hag 2:6
12:27
^m 1Co 7:31;
ⁿ 2Pe 3:10
12:28 ^o Da 2:44
^p Heb 13:15
12:29 ^q Dt 4:24
13:1 ^r Ro 12:10;
1Pe 1:22

The Mountain of Fear and the Mountain of Joy

¹⁸You have not come to a mountain that can be touched and that is burning with fire; to darkness, gloom and storm;^y ¹⁹to a trumpet blast^z or to such a voice speaking words that those who heard it begged that no further word be spoken to them,^a ²⁰because they could not bear what was commanded: “If even an animal touches the mountain, it must be stoned to death.”^{cb} ²¹The sight was so terrifying that Moses said, “I am trembling with fear.”^d

²²But you have come to Mount Zion, to the city^c of the living God, the heavenly Jerusalem.^d You have come to thousands upon thousands of angels in joyful assembly, ²³to the church of the firstborn, whose names are written in heaven.^e You have come to God, the Judge of all,^f to the spirits of the righteous made perfect,^g ²⁴to Jesus the mediator of a new covenant, and to the sprinkled blood that speaks a better word than the blood of Abel.^h

²⁵See to it that you do not refuse him who speaks. If they did not escape when they refused him who warnedⁱ them on earth, how much less will we, if we turn away from him who warns us from heaven?^j ²⁶At that time his voice shook the earth,^k but now he has promised, “Once more I will shake not only the earth but also the heavens.”^{el} ²⁷The words “once more” indicate the removing of what can be shaken^m — that is, created things — so that what cannot be shaken may remain.

²⁸Therefore, since we are receiving a kingdom that cannot be shaken,ⁿ let us be thankful, and so worship God acceptably with reverence and awe,^o ²⁹for our “God is a consuming fire.”^{fp}

Concluding Exhortations

13 Keep on loving one another as brothers and sisters.^q ²Do not

^a 5, 6 Prov. 3:11, 12 (see Septuagint)

^b 13 Prov. 4:26 ^c 20 Exodus 19:12, 13 ^d 21 See Deut. 9:19. ^e 26 Haggai 2:6 ^f 29 Deut. 4:24

forget to show hospitality to strangers,¹ for by so doing some people have shown hospitality to angels without knowing it.² ³Continue to remember those in prison^t as if you were together with them in prison, and those who are mistreated as if you yourselves were suffering.

⁴Marriage should be honored by all, and the marriage bed kept pure, for God will judge the adulterer and all the sexually immoral.^u ⁵Keep your lives free from the love of money and be content with what you have,^v because God has said,

“Never will I leave you;
never will I forsake you.”^{aw}

⁶So we say with confidence,

“The Lord is my helper; I will not
be afraid.
What can mere mortals do
to me?”^b

⁷Remember your leaders,^x who spoke the word of God to you. Consider the outcome of their way of life and imitate^y their faith. ⁸Jesus Christ is the same yesterday and today and forever.^z

⁹Do not be carried away by all kinds of strange teachings.^a It is good for our hearts to be strengthened^b by grace, not by eating ceremonial foods,^c which is of no benefit to those who do so. ¹⁰We have an altar from which those who minister at the tabernacle have no right to eat.^d

¹¹The high priest carries the blood of animals into the Most Holy Place as a sin offering, but the bodies are burned outside the camp.^e ¹²And so Jesus also suffered outside the city gate^f to make the people holy through his own blood. ¹³Let us, then, go to him outside the camp, bearing the disgrace he bore.^g ¹⁴For here we do not have an enduring city, but

13:2 ¹Mt 25:35
⁵Ge 18:1-33
13:3 ¹Mt 25:36;
Col 4:18
13:4 ^u1Co 6:9
13:5 ^vPhp 4:11
^wDt 31:6, 8;
Jos 1:5
13:7 ^xver 17, 24
^yHeb 6:12
13:8 ^zHeb 1:12
13:9 ^aEph 4:14
^bCol 2:7
^cCol 2:16
13:10
^d1Co 9:13;
10:18
13:11 ^eEx 29:14;
Lev 16:27
13:12 ^fJn 19:17
13:13
^gHeb 11:26

we are looking for the city that is to come.^h

¹⁵Through Jesus, therefore, let us continually offer to God a sacrificeⁱ of praise — the fruit of lips^j that openly profess his name. ¹⁶And do not forget to do good and to share with others,^k for with such sacrifices^l God is pleased.

¹⁷Have confidence in your leaders and submit to their authority, because they keep watch over you^m as those who must give an account. Do this so that their work will be a joy, not a burden, for that would be of no benefit to you.

¹⁸Pray for us.ⁿ We are sure that we have a clear conscience^o and desire to live honorably in every way. ¹⁹I particularly urge you to pray so that I may be restored to you soon.^p

Benediction and Final Greetings

²⁰Now may the God of peace,^q who through the blood of the eternal covenant^r brought back from the dead^s our Lord Jesus, that great Shepherd of the sheep,^t ²¹equip you with everything good for doing his will, and may he work in us^u what is pleasing to him,^v through Jesus Christ, to whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen.^w

²²Brothers and sisters, I urge you to bear with my word of exhortation, for in fact I have written to you quite briefly.^x

²³I want you to know that our brother Timothy^y has been released. If he arrives soon, I will come with him to see you.

²⁴Greet all your leaders^z and all the Lord's people. Those from Italy^a send you their greetings.

²⁵Grace be with you all.^b

13:14
^hPhp 3:20;
Heb 12:22
13:15 ⁱ1Pe 2:5
^jHos 14:2
13:16 ^kRo 12:13
^lPhp 4:18
13:17
^mIsa 62:6;
Ac 20:28
13:18 ⁿ1Th 5:25
^oAc 23:1
13:19 ^pPhm 22
13:20
^qRo 15:33
^rIsa 55:3;
Eze 37:26;
Zec 9:11
^sAc 2:24
^tJn 10:11
13:21 ^uPhp 2:13
^v1Jn 3:22
^wRo 11:36
13:22 ^x1Pe 5:12
13:23 ^yAc 16:1
13:24 ^zver 7, 17
^aAc 18:2
13:25 ^bCol 4:18

^a 5 Deut. 31:6 ^b 6 Psalm 118:6,7

JAMES

1 James,^a a servant of God^b and of the Lord Jesus Christ,

To the twelve tribes^c scattered^d among the nations:

Greetings.

Trials and Temptations

²Consider it pure joy, my brothers and sisters,^a whenever you face trials of many kinds,^e ³because you know that the testing of your faith produces perseverance. ⁴Let perseverance finish its work so that you may be mature and complete, not lacking anything. ⁵If any of you lacks wisdom, you should ask God,^f who gives generously to all without finding fault, and it will be given to you. ⁶But when you ask, you must believe and not doubt,^h because the one who doubts is like a wave of the sea, blown and tossed by the wind. ⁷That person should not expect to receive anything from the Lord. ⁸Such a person is double-mindedⁱ and unstable in all they do.

⁹Believers in humble circumstances ought to take pride in their high position. ¹⁰But the rich should take pride in their humiliation — since they will pass away like a wild flower.^j ¹¹For the sun rises with scorching heat and withers^k the plant; its blossom falls and its beauty is destroyed.^l In the same way, the rich will fade away even while they go about their business.

¹²Blessed is the one who perseveres under trial because, having stood the test, that person will receive the crown of life^m that the Lord has promised to those who love him.ⁿ

¹³When tempted, no one should say, “God is tempting me.” For God cannot be tempted by evil, nor does he tempt anyone;¹⁴ but each person is tempted when they are dragged away

1:1 ^a Ac 15:13
^b Titus 1:1
^c Ac 26:7
^d Dt 32:26;
Jn 7:35; 1Pe 1:1
1:2 ^e Mt 5:12;
1Pe 1:6
1:5 ^f 1Ki 3:9;
10; Pr 2:3-6
9 Mt 7:7
1:6 ^h Mk 11:24
1:8 ⁱ Jas 4:8
1:10 ^j 1Co 7:31;
1Pe 1:24
1:11 ^k Ps 102:4;
11 ^l Isa 40:6-8
1:12 ^m 1Co 9:25
ⁿ Jas 2:5

by their own evil desire and enticed. ¹⁵Then, after desire has conceived, it gives birth to sin;^o and sin, when it is full-grown, gives birth to death.^p

¹⁶Don't be deceived,^q my dear brothers and sisters.^r ¹⁷Every good and perfect gift is from above,^s coming down from the Father of the heavenly lights, who does not change^t like shifting shadows. ¹⁸He chose to give us birth^u through the word of truth, that we might be a kind of firstfruits^v of all he created.

Listening and Doing

¹⁹My dear brothers and sisters, take note of this: Everyone should be quick to listen, slow to speak^w and slow to become angry, ²⁰because human anger does not produce the righteousness that God desires. ²¹Therefore, get rid of^x all moral filth and the evil that is so prevalent and humbly accept the word planted in you,^y which can save you.

²²Do not merely listen to the word, and so deceive yourselves. Do what it says. ²³Anyone who listens to the word but does not do what it says is like someone who looks at his face in a mirror ²⁴and, after looking at himself, goes away and immediately forgets what he looks like. ²⁵But whoever looks intently into the perfect law that gives freedom,^z and continues in it — not forgetting what they have heard, but doing it — they will be blessed in what they do.^a

²⁶Those who consider themselves religious and yet do not keep a tight rein on their tongues^b deceive themselves, and their religion is worthless.

^a ² The Greek word for *brothers and sisters* (*adelphoi*) refers here to believers, both men and women, as part of God's family; also in verses 16 and 19; and in 2:1, 5, 14; 3:10, 12; 4:11; 5:7, 9, 10, 12, 19.

1:15 ^o Job 15:35;
Ps 7:14
^p Ro 6:23
1:16 ^q 1Co 6:9
^r ver 19
1:17 ^s Jn 3:27
^t Nu 23:19;
Mal 3:6
1:18 ^u Jn 1:13
^v Eph 1:12;
Rev 14:4
1:19 ^w Pr 10:19
1:21 ^x Eph 4:22
^y Eph 1:13
1:25 ^z Jas 2:12
^a Jn 13:17
1:26 ^b Ps 34:13;
1Pe 3:10

²⁷Religion that God our Father accepts as pure and faultless is this: to look after^c orphans and widows^d in their distress and to keep oneself from being polluted by the world.^e

Favoritism Forbidden

2 My brothers and sisters, believers in our glorious^f Lord Jesus Christ must not show favoritism.^g ²Suppose a man comes into your meeting wearing a gold ring and fine clothes, and a poor man in filthy old clothes also comes in. ³If you show special attention to the man wearing fine clothes and say, “Here’s a good seat for you,” but say to the poor man, “You stand there” or “Sit on the floor by my feet,” ⁴have you not discriminated among yourselves and become judges^h with evil thoughts?

⁵Listen, my dear brothers and sisters:ⁱ Has not God chosen those who are poor in the eyes of the world^j to be rich in faith^k and to inherit the kingdom he promised those who love him?^l ⁶But you have dishonored the poor.^m Is it not the rich who are exploiting you? Are they not the ones who are dragging you into court?ⁿ ⁷Are they not the ones who are blaspheming the noble name of him to whom you belong?

⁸If you really keep the royal law found in Scripture, “Love your neighbor as yourself,”^o you are doing right. ⁹But if you show favoritism,^p you sin and are convicted by the law as lawbreakers.^q ¹⁰For whoever keeps the whole law and yet stumbles at just one point is guilty of breaking all of it.^r ¹¹For he who said, “You shall not commit adultery,”^{bs} also said, “You shall not murder.”^{ct} If you do not commit adultery but do commit murder, you have become a lawbreaker.

¹²Speak and act as those who are going to be judged by the law that gives freedom,^u ¹³because judgment without mercy will be shown to anyone who has not been merciful.^v Mercy triumphs over judgment.

Faith and Deeds

¹⁴What good is it, my brothers and

1:27 ^c Mt 25:36
^d Isa 1:17, 23
^e Ro 12:2
^f 1Co 2:8
^g Lev 19:15
^h Jn 7:24
ⁱ Jas 1:16,
 19
^j 1Co 1:26-
 28
^k Lk 12:21
^l Jas 1:12
^m 1Co 11:22
ⁿ Ac 8:3
^o Lev 19:18
^p P ver 1
^q Dt 1:17
^r Mt 5:19;
 Gal 3:10
^s Ex 20:14;
 Dt 5:18
^t Ex 20:13;
 Dt 5:17
^u Jas 1:25
^v Mt 5:7;
 18:32-35

2:14 ^w Mt 7:26;
 Jas 1:22-25
^x Mt 25:35,
 36
^y 1Jn 3:17,
 18
^z Ro 3:28
^a Jas 3:13
^b Dt 6:4
^c Mt 8:29;
 Lk 4:34
^d ver 17,
 26
^e Ge 22:9,
 12
^f Heb 11:17
^g 1Th 1:3
^h Ge 15:6;
 Ro 4:3
ⁱ 2Ch 20:7;
 Isa 41:8
^j Heb 11:31
^k ver 17,
 20
^l 1Ki 8:46;
 Jas 2:10
^m 1Pe 3:10
ⁿ Mt 12:37
^o Jas 1:26
^p Ps 32:9

sisters, if someone claims to have faith but has no deeds?^w Can such faith save them? ¹⁵Suppose a brother or a sister is without clothes and daily food.^x ¹⁶If one of you says to them, “Go in peace; keep warm and well fed,” but does nothing about their physical needs, what good is it?^y ¹⁷In the same way, faith by itself, if it is not accompanied by action, is dead.

¹⁸But someone will say, “You have faith; I have deeds.”

Show me your faith without deeds,^z and I will show you my faith by my deeds.^a ¹⁹You believe that there is one God.^b Good! Even the demons believe that^c — and shudder.

²⁰You foolish person, do you want evidence that faith without deeds is useless?^d ²¹Was not our father Abraham considered righteous for what he did when he offered his son Isaac on the altar?^e ²²You see that his faith and his actions were working together,^f and his faith was made complete by what he did.^g ²³And the scripture was fulfilled that says, “Abraham believed God, and it was credited to him as righteousness,”^{eh} and he was called God’s friend.ⁱ ²⁴You see that a person is considered righteous by what they do and not by faith alone.

²⁵In the same way, was not even Rahab the prostitute considered righteous for what she did when she gave lodging to the spies and sent them off in a different direction?^j ²⁶As the body without the spirit is dead, so faith without deeds is dead.^k

Taming the Tongue

3 Not many of you should become teachers, my fellow believers, because you know that we who teach will be judged more strictly. ²We all stumble^l in many ways. Anyone who is never at fault in what they say^m is perfect,ⁿ able to keep their whole body in check.^o

³When we put bits into the mouths of horses to make them obey us, we can turn the whole animal.^p ⁴Or take ships as an example. Although

^a 8 Lev. 19:18 ^b 11 Exodus 20:14; Deut. 5:18
^c 11 Exodus 20:13; Deut. 5:17 ^d 20 Some early manuscripts *dead* ^e 23 Gen. 15:6

they are so large and are driven by strong winds, they are steered by a very small rudder wherever the pilot wants to go. ⁵Likewise, the tongue is a small part of the body, but it makes great boasts.^a Consider what a great forest is set on fire by a small spark. ⁶The tongue also is a fire,^r a world of evil among the parts of the body. It corrupts the whole body,^s sets the whole course of one's life on fire, and is itself set on fire by hell.

⁷All kinds of animals, birds, reptiles and sea creatures are being tamed and have been tamed by mankind, ⁸but no human being can tame the tongue. It is a restless evil, full of deadly poison.^t

⁹With the tongue we praise our Lord and Father, and with it we curse human beings, who have been made in God's likeness.^u ¹⁰Out of the same mouth come praise and cursing. My brothers and sisters, this should not be. ¹¹Can both fresh water and salt water flow from the same spring? ¹²My brothers and sisters, can a fig tree bear olives, or a grapevine bear figs?^v Neither can a salt spring produce fresh water.

Two Kinds of Wisdom

¹³Who is wise and understanding among you? Let them show it^w by their good life, by deeds done in the humility that comes from wisdom. ¹⁴But if you harbor bitter envy and selfish ambition^x in your hearts, do not boast about it or deny the truth.^y ¹⁵Such "wisdom" does not come down from heaven^z but is earthly, unspiritual, demonic.^a ¹⁶For where you have envy and selfish ambition, there you find disorder and every evil practice.

¹⁷But the wisdom that comes from heaven^b is first of all pure; then peace-loving, considerate, submissive, full of mercy^c and good fruit, impartial and sincere.^d ¹⁸Peacemakers who sow in peace reap a harvest of righteousness.^e

Submit Yourselves to God

4 What causes fights and quarrels^f among you? Don't they come from your desires that battle^g within

3:5 ^qPs 12:3, 4
3:6 ^rPr 16:27
5Mt 15:11, 18, 19
3:8 ^tPs 140:3;
Ro 3:13
3:9 ^uGe 1:26,
27; 1Co 11:7
3:12 ^vMt 7:16
3:13 ^wJas 2:18
3:14 ^xver 16
^yJas 5:19
3:15 ^zJas 1:17
^a1Ti 4:1
3:17 ^b1Co 2:6
^cLk 6:36
^dRo 12:9
3:18 ^ePr 11:18;
Isa 32:17
4:1 ^fTitus 3:9
^gRo 7:23

you? ²You desire but do not have, so you kill. You covet but you cannot get what you want, so you quarrel and fight. You do not have because you do not ask God. ³When you ask, you do not receive,^h because you ask with wrong motives,ⁱ that you may spend what you get on your pleasures.

⁴You adulterous people,^a don't you know that friendship with the world^j means enmity against God?^k Therefore, anyone who chooses to be a friend of the world becomes an enemy of God.^l ⁵Or do you think Scripture says without reason that he jealously longs for the spirit he has caused to dwell in us?^b ⁶But he gives us more grace. That is why Scripture says:

"God opposes the proud
but shows favor to the
humble."^{cm}

⁷Submit yourselves, then, to God. Resist the devil,ⁿ and he will flee from you. ⁸Come near to God and he will come near to you.^o Wash your hands,^p you sinners, and purify your hearts, you double-minded.^q ⁹Grieve, mourn and wail. Change your laughter to mourning and your joy to gloom.^r ¹⁰Humble yourselves before the Lord, and he will lift you up.

¹¹Brothers and sisters, do not slander one another.^s Anyone who speaks against a brother or sister^d or judges them^t speaks against the law and judges it. When you judge the law, you are not keeping it,^u but sitting in judgment on it. ¹²There is only one Lawgiver and Judge, the one who is able to save and destroy.^v But you—who are you to judge your neighbor?^w

Boasting About Tomorrow

¹³Now listen, you who say, "Today or tomorrow we will go to this or that city, spend a year there, carry on business and make money."^x

^a 4 An allusion to covenant unfaithfulness; see Hosea 3:1. ^b 5 Or *that the spirit he caused to dwell in us envies intensely*; or *that the Spirit he caused to dwell in us longs jealously*

^c 6 Prov. 3:34 ^d 11 The Greek word for *brother or sister (adelphos)* refers here to a believer, whether man or woman, as part of God's family.

4:3 ^hPs 18:41
1Jn 3:22; 5:14
4:4 ⁱJas 1:27
^j1Jn 2:15
^k1Jn 15:19
4:6 ^mPs 138:6;
Pr 3:34;
Mt 23:12
4:7 ⁿEph 4:27;
1Pe 5:6-9
4:8 ^o2Ch 15:2
^pIsa 1:16
^qJas 1:8
4:9 ^rLk 6:25
4:11 ^s1Pe 2:1
^tMt 7:1
^uJas 1:22
4:12 ^vMt 10:28
^wRo 14:4
4:13 ^xPr 27:1

¹⁴Why, you do not even know what will happen tomorrow. What is your life? You are a mist that appears for a little while and then vanishes.^y ¹⁵Instead, you ought to say, “If it is the Lord’s will,^z we will live and do this or that.” ¹⁶As it is, you boast in your arrogant schemes. All such boasting is evil.^a ¹⁷If anyone, then, knows the good they ought to do and doesn’t do it, it is sin for them.^b

Warning to Rich Oppressors

5 Now listen, you rich people,^c weep and wail because of the misery that is coming on you. ²Your wealth has rotted, and moths have eaten your clothes.^d ³Your gold and silver are corroded. Their corrosion will testify against you and eat your flesh like fire. You have hoarded wealth in the last days.^e ⁴Look! The wages you failed to pay the workers^f who mowed your fields are crying out against you. The cries^g of the harvesters have reached the ears of the Lord Almighty.^h ⁵You have lived on earth in luxury and self-indulgence. You have fattened yourselvesⁱ in the day of slaughter.^{aj} ⁶You have condemned and murdered the innocent one,^k who was not opposing you.

Patience in Suffering

⁷Be patient, then, brothers and sisters, until the Lord’s coming. See how the farmer waits for the land to yield its valuable crop, patiently waiting for the autumn and spring rains.^l ⁸You too, be patient and stand firm, because the Lord’s coming is near.^m ⁹Don’t grumble against one another, brothers and sisters,ⁿ or you will be judged. The Judge^o is standing at the door!^p

¹⁰Brothers and sisters, as an exam-

4:14 ^y Job 7:7;
Ps 102:3
4:15 ^z Ac 18:21
4:16 ^a 1Co 5:6
4:17 ^b Lk 12:47;
Jn 9:41
5:1 ^c Lk 6:24
5:2 ^d Job 13:28;
Mt 6:19, 20
5:3 ^e ver 7, 8
5:4 ^f Lev 19:13
9 Dt 24:15
^h Ro 9:29
5:5 ⁱ Am 6:1
1 Jer 12:3; 25:34
5:6 ^k Heb 10:38
5:7 ^l Dt 11:14;
Jer 5:24
5:8 ^m Ro 13:11;
1Pe 4:7
5:9 ⁿ Jas 4:11
^o 1Co 4:5;
1Pe 4:5
^p Mt 24:33

5:10 ^q Mt 5:12
5:11 ^r Mt 5:10
^s Job 1:21,
22; 2:10
^t Job 42:10, 12-
17 ^u Nu 14:18
5:12
^v Mt 5:34-37
5:13 ^w Ps 50:15
^x Col 3:16
5:14 ^y Mk 6:13
5:16 ^z Mt 3:6
^a 1Pe 2:24
^b Jn 9:31
5:17 ^c Ac 14:15
^d 1Ki 17:1;
Lk 4:25
5:18
^e 1Ki 18:41-45
5:19 ^f Jas 3:14
^g Mt 18:15
5:20 ^h Ro 11:14
ⁱ 1Pe 4:8

ple of patience in the face of suffering, take the prophets^a who spoke in the name of the Lord. ¹¹As you know, we count as blessed^r those who have persevered. You have heard of Job’s perseverance^s and have seen what the Lord finally brought about.^t The Lord is full of compassion and mercy.^u

¹²Above all, my brothers and sisters, do not swear — not by heaven or by earth or by anything else. All you need to say is a simple “Yes” or “No.” Otherwise you will be condemned.^v

The Prayer of Faith

¹³Is anyone among you in trouble? Let them pray.^w Is anyone happy? Let them sing songs of praise.^x ¹⁴Is anyone among you sick? Let them call the elders of the church to pray over them and anoint them with oil^y in the name of the Lord. ¹⁵And the prayer offered in faith will make the sick person well; the Lord will raise them up. If they have sinned, they will be forgiven. ¹⁶Therefore confess your sins^z to each other and pray for each other so that you may be healed.^a The prayer of a righteous person is powerful and effective.^b

¹⁷Elijah was a human being, even as we are.^c He prayed earnestly that it would not rain, and it did not rain on the land for three and a half years.^d ¹⁸Again he prayed, and the heavens gave rain, and the earth produced its crops.^e

¹⁹My brothers and sisters, if one of you should wander from the truth^f and someone should bring that person back,^g ²⁰remember this: Whoever turns a sinner from the error of their way will save^h them from death and cover over a multitude of sins.ⁱ

^a 5 Or yourselves as in a day of feasting

1 PETER

1 Peter, an apostle of Jesus Christ,^a

To God's elect,^b exiles scattered throughout the provinces of Pontus, Galatia, Cappadocia, Asia and Bithynia,^c ²who have been chosen according to the foreknowledge^d of God the Father, through the sanctifying work of the Spirit,^e to be obedient to Jesus Christ and sprinkled with his blood:^f

Grace and peace be yours in abundance.

Praise to God for a Living Hope

³Praise be to the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ!⁹ In his great mercy^h he has given us new birth into a living hope through the resurrection of Jesus Christ from the dead,ⁱ ⁴and into an inheritance that can never perish, spoil or fade. This inheritance is kept in heaven for you,^j ⁵who through faith are shielded by God's power^k until the coming of the salvation that is ready to be revealed in the last time. ⁶In all this you greatly rejoice,^l though now for a little while^m you may have had to suffer grief in all kinds of trials.ⁿ ⁷These have come so that the proven genuineness^o of your faith — of greater worth than gold, which perishes even though refined by fire^p — may result in praise, glory and honor when Jesus Christ is revealed.^q ⁸Though you have not seen him, you love him; and even though you do not see him now, you believe in him^r and are filled with an inexpressible and glorious joy, ⁹for you are receiving the end result of your faith, the salvation of your souls.⁵

¹⁰Concerning this salvation, the prophets, who spoke^t of the grace that was to come to you, searched intently and with the greatest care,^u ¹¹trying to find out the time and circumstances to which the Spirit of

1:1 ^a 2Pe 1:1
b Mt 24:22
c Ac 16:7
1:2 ^d Ro 8:29
e 2Th 2:13
f Heb 10:22;
12:24
1:3 ^g 2Co 1:3;
Eph 1:3
h Titus 3:5;
Jas 1:18
i 1Co 15:20
1:4 ^j Jn 1:5
1:5 ^k Jn 10:28
1:6 ^l Ro 5:2
m 1Pe 5:10
n Jas 1:2
1:7 ^o Jas 1:3
p Job 23:10;
Ps 66:10;
Pr 17:3 ^q Ro 2:7
1:8 ^r Jn 20:29
1:9 ^s Ro 6:22
1:10 ^t Mt 26:24
u Mt 13:17

1:11 ^v 2Pe 1:21
1:12 ^w ver 25
1:14 ^x Ro 12:2
^y Eph 4:78
1:15 ^z 2Co 7:1;
1Th 4:7
1:16 ^a Lev 11:44,
45
1:17 ^b Ac 10:34
c Heb 12:28
1:18
d Mt 20:28;
1Co 6:20
1:19 ^e Jn 1:29
f Ex 12:5
1:20 ^g Eph 1:4
h Heb 9:26
1:21 ⁱ Ro 4:24
1:22 ^j Jas 4:8
k Jn 13:34;
Heb 13:1

Christ^v in them was pointing when he predicted the sufferings of the Messiah and the glories that would follow. ¹²It was revealed to them that they were not serving themselves but you, when they spoke of the things that have now been told you by those who have preached the gospel to you^w by the Holy Spirit sent from heaven. Even angels long to look into these things.

Be Holy

¹³Therefore, with minds that are alert and fully sober, set your hope on the grace to be brought to you when Jesus Christ is revealed at his coming. ¹⁴As obedient children, do not conform^x to the evil desires you had when you lived in ignorance.^y ¹⁵But just as he who called you is holy, so be holy in all you do;^z ¹⁶for it is written: "Be holy, because I am holy."^{aa}

¹⁷Since you call on a Father who judges each person's work impartially,^b live out your time as foreigners here in reverent fear. ¹⁸For you know that it was not with perishable things such as silver or gold that you were redeemed^d from the empty way of life handed down to you from your ancestors, ¹⁹but with the precious blood of Christ, a lamb^e without blemish or defect. ²⁰He was chosen before the creation of the world,⁹ but was revealed in these last times^h for your sake. ²¹Through him you believe in God,ⁱ who raised him from the dead and glorified him, and so your faith and hope are in God.

²²Now that you have purified^j yourselves by obeying the truth so that you have sincere love for each other, love one another deeply,^k from the heart. ²³For you have been born

^a 16 Lev. 11:44,45; 19:2 ^b 22 Some early manuscripts from a pure heart

again,^l not of perishable seed, but of imperishable, through the living and enduring word of God.^m ²⁴For,

“All people are like grass,
and all their glory is like the
flowers of the field;
the grass withers and the flowers
fall,

²⁵ but the word of the Lord
endures forever.”^{an}

And this is the word that was preached to you.

2 Therefore, rid yourselves^o of all malice and all deceit, hypocrisy, envy, and slander^p of every kind. ²Like newborn babies, crave pure spiritual milk,^q so that by it you may grow up^r in your salvation, ³now that you have tasted that the Lord is good.^s

The Living Stone and a Chosen People

⁴As you come to him, the living Stone^t—rejected by humans but chosen by God and precious to him—⁵you also, like living stones, are being built^u into a spiritual house^{bv} to be a holy priesthood,^w offering spiritual sacrifices acceptable to God through Jesus Christ.^x ⁶For in Scripture it says:

“See, I lay a stone in Zion,
a chosen and precious
cornerstone,^y
and the one who trusts in him
will never be put to shame.”^{cz}

⁷Now to you who believe, this stone is precious. But to those who do not believe,^a

“The stone the builders rejected
has become the cornerstone,”^{db}

⁸and,

“A stone that causes people to
stumble
and a rock that makes them
fall.”^{ec}

They stumble because they disobey the message—which is also what they were destined for.^d

⁹But you are a chosen people,^e a royal priesthood, a holy nation,^f God’s special possession, that you may de-

1:23 ¹Jn 1:13
^m Heb 4:12
1:25
ⁿ Isa 40:6-8
2:1 ^o Eph 4:22
^p Jas 4:11
2:2 ^q 1Co 3:2
^r Eph 4:15,16
2:3 ^s Heb 6:5
2:4 ^t ver 7
2:5 ^u 1Co 3:9
^v 1Ti 3:15
^w Isa 61:6
^x Php 4:18;
Heb 13:15
2:6 ^y Eph 2:20
^z Isa 28:16
2:7 ^a 2Co 2:16
^b Ps 118:22
2:8 ^c Isa 8:14;
1Co 1:23
^d Ro 9:22
2:9 ^e Dt 10:15
^f Isa 62:12

9Ac 26:18
2:10 ^h Hos 1:9,
10
2:11 ⁱ Gal 5:16
^j Jas 4:1
2:12 ^k Php 2:15;
1Pe 3:16
^l Mt 5:16; 9:8
2:13 ^m Ro 13:1
2:14 ⁿ Ro 13:4
^o Ro 13:3
2:15 ^p 1Pe 3:17
^q ver 12
2:16 ^r Jn 8:32
^s Ro 6:22
2:17 ^t Ro 12:10
^u Ro 13:7
2:18 ^v Eph 6:5
^w Jas 3:17
2:19 ^x 1Pe 3:14,
17
2:20 ^y 1Pe 3:17
2:21 ^z Ac 14:22
^a Mt 16:24
2:22 ^b Isa 53:9

clare the praises of him who called you out of darkness into his wonderful light.⁹ ¹⁰Once you were not a people, but now you are the people of God;^h once you had not received mercy, but now you have received mercy.

Living Godly Lives in a Pagan Society

¹¹Dear friends, I urge you, as foreigners and exiles, to abstain from sinful desires,ⁱ which wage war against your soul.^j ¹²Live such good lives among the pagans that, though they accuse you of doing wrong, they may see your good deeds^k and glorify God^l on the day he visits us.

¹³Submit yourselves for the Lord’s sake to every human authority:^m whether to the emperor, as the supreme authority, ¹⁴or to governors, who are sent by him to punish those who do wrongⁿ and to commend those who do right.^o ¹⁵For it is God’s will^p that by doing good you should silence the ignorant talk of foolish people.^q ¹⁶Live as free people,^r but do not use your freedom as a cover-up for evil; live as God’s slaves.^s ¹⁷Show proper respect to everyone, love the family of believers,^t fear God, honor the emperor.^u

¹⁸Slaves, in reverent fear of God submit yourselves to your masters,^v not only to those who are good and considerate,^w but also to those who are harsh. ¹⁹For it is commendable if someone bears up under the pain of unjust suffering because they are conscious of God.^x ²⁰But how is it to your credit if you receive a beating for doing wrong and endure it? But if you suffer for doing good and you endure it, this is commendable before God.^y ²¹To this^z you were called, because Christ suffered for you, leaving you an example,^a that you should follow in his steps.

²²“He committed no sin,
and no deceit was found in his
mouth.”^{fb}

^a 25 Isaiah 40:6-8 (see Septuagint)

^b 5 Or into a temple of the Spirit

^c 6 Isaiah 28:16 ^d 7 Psalm 118:22

^e 8 Isaiah 8:14 ^f 22 Isaiah 53:9

²³When they hurled their insults at him, he did not retaliate; when he suffered, he made no threats.^c Instead, he entrusted himself^d to him who judges justly. ²⁴“He himself bore our sins”^e in his body on the cross, so that we might die to sins^f and live for righteousness; “by his wounds you have been healed.”^g ²⁵For “you were like sheep going astray,”^{ah} but now you have returned to the Shepherd and Overseer of your souls.

3 Wives, in the same way submit yourselvesⁱ to your own husbands^k so that, if any of them do not believe the word, they may be won over^l without words by the behavior of their wives, ²when they see the purity and reverence of your lives. ³Your beauty should not come from outward adornment, such as elaborate hairstyles and the wearing of gold jewelry or fine clothes.^m ⁴Rather, it should be that of your inner self,ⁿ the unfading beauty of a gentle and quiet spirit, which is of great worth in God’s sight. ⁵For this is the way the holy women of the past who put their hope in God^o used to adorn themselves. They submitted themselves to their own husbands, ⁶like Sarah, who obeyed Abraham and called him her lord.^p You are her daughters if you do what is right and do not give way to fear.

⁷Husbands,^q in the same way be considerate as you live with your wives, and treat them with respect as the weaker partner and as heirs with you of the gracious gift of life, so that nothing will hinder your prayers.

Suffering for Doing Good

⁸Finally, all of you, be like-minded, be sympathetic, love one another,^r be compassionate and humble.^s ⁹Do not repay evil with evil^t or insult with insult.^u On the contrary, repay evil with blessing, because to this^v you were called so that you may inherit a blessing.^w ¹⁰For,

“Whoever would love life
and see good days
must keep their tongue from evil
and their lips from deceitful
speech.

^{2:23} ^c Isa 53:7
^d Lk 23:46
^{2:24}
^e Heb 9:28
^f Ro 6:2
^g Isa 53:5;
Heb 12:13;
Jas 5:16
^{2:25} ^h Isa 53:6
ⁱ Jn 10:11
^{3:1} ^l 1Pe 2:18
^k Eph 5:22
^l 1Co 7:16; 9:19
^{3:3} ^m Isa 3:18-23; 1Ti 2:9
^{3:4} ⁿ Ro 7:22
^{3:5} ^o 1Ti 5:5
^{3:6} ^p Ge 18:12
^{3:7}
^q Eph 5:25-33
^{3:8} ^r Ro 12:10
^s 1Pe 5:5
^{3:9} ^t Ro 12:17
^u 1Pe 2:23
^v 1Pe 2:21
^w Heb 6:14

^{3:12}
^x Ps 34:12-16
^{3:13} ^y Pr 16:7
^{3:14} ^z 1Pe 2:19, 20; 4:15, 16
^a Isa 8:12, 13
^{3:15} ^b Col 4:6
^{3:16} ^c Heb 13:18
^d 1Pe 2:12, 15
^{3:17} ^e 1Pe 2:15
^f 1Pe 2:20
^{3:18} ^g 1Pe 2:21
^h Col 1:22;
^{1Pe 4:1} ⁱ 1Pe 4:6
^{3:19} ^j 1Pe 4:6
^{3:20} ^k Ge 6:3, 5, 13, 14
^l Heb 11:7
^{3:21} ^m Titus 3:5
ⁿ 1Pe 1:3
^{3:22} ^o Mk 16:19
^p Ro 8:38

¹¹They must turn from evil and do good;
they must seek peace and pursue it.
¹²For the eyes of the Lord are on the righteous
and his ears are attentive to their prayer,
but the face of the Lord is against those who do evil.”^{bx}

¹³Who is going to harm you if you are eager to do good?^y ¹⁴But even if you should suffer for what is right, you are blessed.^z “Do not fear their threats^c; do not be frightened.”^{da} ¹⁵But in your hearts revere Christ as Lord. Always be prepared to give an answer^b to everyone who asks you to give the reason for the hope that you have. But do this with gentleness and respect, ¹⁶keeping a clear conscience,^c so that those who speak maliciously against your good behavior in Christ may be ashamed of their slander.^d ¹⁷For it is better, if it is God’s will,^e to suffer for doing good^f than for doing evil. ¹⁸For Christ also suffered once for sins,^g the righteous for the unrighteous, to bring you to God. He was put to death in the body^h but made alive in the Spirit.ⁱ ¹⁹After being made alive,^e he went and made proclamation to the imprisoned spirits^l — ²⁰to those who were disobedient long ago when God waited patiently in the days of Noah while the ark was being built.^k In it only a few people, eight in all, were saved^l through water, ²¹and this water symbolizes baptism that now saves you^m also — not the removal of dirt from the body but the pledge of a clear conscience toward God.^f It saves you by the resurrection of Jesus Christ,ⁿ ²²who has gone into heaven and is at God’s right hand^o — with angels, authorities and powers in submission to him.^p

Living for God

4 Therefore, since Christ suffered in his body, arm yourselves also

^a 24, 25 Isaiah 53:4, 5, 6 (see Septuagint)
^b 12 Psalm 34:12-16 ^c 14 Or fear what they fear
^d 14 Isaiah 8:12 ^e 18, 19 Or but made alive in the spirit, ^f 19 in which also ^f 21 Or but an appeal to God for a clear conscience

with the same attitude, because whoever suffers in the body is done with sin.² As a result, they do not live the rest of their earthly lives for evil human desires,^a but rather for the will of God. ³For you have spent enough time in the past^r doing what pagans choose to do — living in debauchery, lust, drunkenness, orgies, carousing and detestable idolatry. ⁴They are surprised that you do not join them in their reckless, wild living, and they heap abuse on you.⁵ But they will have to give account to him who is ready to judge the living and the dead.^t ⁶For this is the reason the gospel was preached even to those who are now dead,^u so that they might be judged according to human standards in regard to the body, but live according to God in regard to the spirit.

⁷The end of all things is near.^v Therefore be alert and of sober mind so that you may pray. ⁸Above all, love each other deeply,^w because love covers over a multitude of sins.^x ⁹Offer hospitality to one another without grumbling.^y ¹⁰Each of you should use whatever gift you have received to serve others,^z as faithful^a stewards of God's grace in its various forms. ¹¹If anyone speaks, they should do so as one who speaks the very words of God. If anyone serves, they should do so with the strength God provides,^b so that in all things God may be praised^c through Jesus Christ. To him be the glory and the power for ever and ever. Amen.

Suffering for Being a Christian

¹²Dear friends, do not be surprised at the fiery ordeal that has come on you^d to test you, as though something strange were happening to you. ¹³But rejoice inasmuch as you participate in the sufferings of Christ, so that you may be overjoyed when his glory is revealed.^e ¹⁴If you are insulted because of the name of Christ, you are blessed,^f for the Spirit of glory and of God rests on you. ¹⁵If you suffer, it should not be as a murderer or thief or any other kind of criminal, or even as a meddler. ¹⁶However, if

4:2 ^qRo 6:2
4:3 ^rEph 2:2
4:4 ^s1Pe 3:16
4:5 ^tAc 10:42;
2Ti 4:1
4:6 ^u1Pe 3:19
4:7 ^vRo 13:11
4:8 ^w1Pe 1:22
^xPr 10:12
4:9 ^yPhp 2:14
4:10 ^zRo 12:6,
7 ^a1Co 4:2
4:11 ^bEph 6:10
^c1Co 10:31
4:12 ^d1Pe 1:6, 7
4:13 ^eRo 8:17
4:14 ^fMt 5:11

you suffer as a Christian, do not be ashamed, but praise God that you bear that name.^g ¹⁷For it is time for judgment to begin with God's household;^h and if it begins with us, what will the outcome be for those who do not obey the gospel of God?ⁱ ¹⁸And,

“If it is hard for the righteous to
be saved,
what will become of the
ungodly and the sinner?”^{aj}

¹⁹So then, those who suffer according to God's will should commit themselves to their faithful Creator and continue to do good.

To the Elders and the Flock

5 To the elders among you, I appeal as a fellow elder^k and a witness^l of Christ's sufferings who also will share in the glory to be revealed:^m ²Be shepherds of God's flockⁿ that is under your care, watching over them — not because you must, but because you are willing, as God wants you to be; not pursuing dishonest gain,^o but eager to serve;³ not lording it over^p those entrusted to you, but being examples^q to the flock. ⁴And when the Chief Shepherd appears, you will receive the crown of glory^r that will never fade away.

⁵In the same way, you who are younger, submit yourselves^s to your elders. All of you, clothe yourselves with humility toward one another, because,

“God opposes the proud
but shows favor to the
humble.”^{bt}

⁶Humble yourselves, therefore, under God's mighty hand, that he may lift you up in due time.^u ⁷Cast all your anxiety on him^v because he cares for you.^w

⁸Be alert and of sober mind. Your enemy the devil prowls around^x like a roaring lion looking for someone to devour. ⁹Resist him,^y standing firm in the faith,^z because you know that the family of believers throughout the world is undergoing the same kind of sufferings.^a

4:16 ^gAc 5:41
4:17 ^hJer 25:29
ⁱ2Th 1:8
4:18 ^jPr 11:31;
Lk 23:31
5:1 ^kAc 11:30
^lLk 24:48
^m1Pe 1:5, 7;
Rev 1:9
5:2 ⁿJn 21:16
^o1Ti 3:3
5:3 ^pEze 34:4
^qPhp 3:17
5:4 ^r1Co 9:25
5:5 ^sEph 5:21
^tPr 3:34;
Jas 4:6
5:6 ^uJas 4:10
5:7 ^vPs 37:5;
Mt 6:25
^wHeb 13:5
5:8 ^xJob 1:7
5:9 ^yJas 4:7
^zCol 2:5
^aAc 14:22

^a 18 Prov. 11:31 (see Septuagint) ^b 5 Prov. 3:34

¹⁰And the God of all grace, who called you to his eternal glory^b in Christ, after you have suffered a little while, will himself restore you and make you strong,^c firm and steadfast. ¹¹To him be the power for ever and ever. Amen.^d

Final Greetings

¹²With the help of Silas,^{a,e} whom I regard as a faithful brother, I have

^{5:10} ^b2Co 4:17
^c2Th 2:17
^{5:11} ^dRo 11:36
^{5:12} ^e2Co 1:19

^fHeb 13:22
^{5:13} ^gAc 12:12
^{5:14} ^hRo 16:16
ⁱEph 6:23

written to you briefly,^f encouraging you and testifying that this is the true grace of God. Stand fast in it.

¹³She who is in Babylon, chosen together with you, sends you her greetings, and so does my son Mark.^g

¹⁴Greet one another with a kiss of love.^h

Peaceⁱ to all of you who are in Christ.

^a 12 Greek *Silvanus*, a variant of *Silas*

2 PETER

1 Simon Peter, a servant^a and apostle of Jesus Christ,^b

To those who through the righteousness^c of our God and Savior Jesus Christ^d have received a faith as precious as ours:

²Grace and peace be yours in abundance through the knowledge of God and of Jesus our Lord.^e

Confirming One's Calling and Election

³His divine power^f has given us everything we need for a godly life through our knowledge of him who called us^g by his own glory and goodness. ⁴Through these he has given us his very great and precious promises,^h so that through them you may participate in the divine nature,ⁱ having escaped the corruption in the world caused by evil desires.^j

⁵For this very reason, make every effort to add to your faith goodness; and to goodness, knowledge;^k ⁶and to knowledge, self-control;^l and to self-control, perseverance; and to perseverance, godliness;^m ⁷and to godliness, mutual affection; and to mutual affection, love.ⁿ ⁸For if you possess these qualities in increasing measure, they will keep you from being ineffective and unproductive^o in your knowledge of our Lord Jesus Christ. ⁹But whoever does not have them is nearsighted and blind,^p forgetting that they have been cleansed from their past sins.^q

¹⁰Therefore, my brothers and sisters,^a make every effort to confirm your calling and election. For if you do these things, you will never stumble,^r ¹¹and you will receive a rich welcome into the eternal kingdom of our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ.

Prophecy of Scripture

¹²So I will always remind you of

1:1^a Ro 1:1
b 1Pe 1:1
c Ro 3:21-26
d Titus 2:13
1:2^e Php 3:8
1:3^f 1Pe 1:5
9:1 Th 2:12
1:4^h 2Co 7:1
i Eph 4:24;
Heb 12:10;
1 Jn 3:2
j 2Pe 2:18-20
1:5^k Col 2:3
1:6^l Ac 24:25
m ver 3
1:7ⁿ 1Th 3:12
1:8^o Jn 15:2;
Titus 3:14
1:9^p 1 Jn 2:11
q Eph 5:26
1:10^r 2Pe 3:17

1:12^s Php 3:1;
1 Jn 2:21
1:13^t 2Co 5:1, 4
1:14^u 2Ti 4:6
v Jn 21:18, 19
1:15^w Lk 9:31
1:16^x Mt 17:1-8
1:17^y Mt 3:17
1:18^z Mt 17:6
1:19^a Ps 119:105
b Rev 22:16
1:21^c 2Ti 3:16
d 2Sa 3:2;
Ac 1:16; 1Pe 1:11
2:1^e Dt 13:1-3
f 1Ti 4:1

these things,^s even though you know them and are firmly established in the truth you now have. ¹³I think it is right to refresh your memory as long as I live in the tent of this body,^t ¹⁴because I know that I will soon put it aside,^u as our Lord Jesus Christ has made clear to me.^v ¹⁵And I will make every effort to see that after my departure^w you will always be able to remember these things.

¹⁶For we did not follow cleverly devised stories when we told you about the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ in power, but we were eyewitnesses of his majesty.^x ¹⁷He received honor and glory from God the Father when the voice came to him from the Majestic Glory, saying, "This is my Son, whom I love; with him I am well pleased."^y ¹⁸We ourselves heard this voice that came from heaven when we were with him on the sacred mountain.^z

¹⁹We also have the prophetic message as something completely reliable, and you will do well to pay attention to it, as to a light^a shining in a dark place, until the day dawns and the morning star^b rises in your hearts. ²⁰Above all, you must understand that no prophecy of Scripture came about by the prophet's own interpretation of things. ²¹For prophecy never had its origin in the human will, but prophets, though human, spoke from God^c as they were carried along by the Holy Spirit.^d

False Teachers and Their Destruction

2 But there were also false prophets^e among the people, just as there will be false teachers among you.^f They will secretly introduce destructive heresies, even denying

^a 10 The Greek word for *brothers and sisters* (*adelphoi*) refers here to believers, both men and women, as part of God's family.

^b 17 Matt. 17:5; Mark 9:7; Luke 9:35

the sovereign Lord⁹ who bought them^h—bringing swift destruction on themselves. ²Many will follow their depraved conduct and will bring the way of truth into disrepute. ³In their greed these teachers will exploit youⁱ with fabricated stories. Their condemnation has long been hanging over them, and their destruction has not been sleeping.

⁴For if God did not spare angels when they sinned, but sent them to hell,^a putting them in chains of darkness^b to be held for judgment;^j ⁵if he did not spare the ancient world^k when he brought the flood on its ungodly people, but protected Noah, a preacher of righteousness, and seven others;^l ⁶if he condemned the cities of Sodom and Gomorrah by burning them to ashes,^m and made them an exampleⁿ of what is going to happen to the ungodly; ⁷and if he rescued Lot,^o a righteous man, who was distressed by the depraved conduct of the lawless^p ⁸(for that righteous man, living among them day after day, was tormented in his righteous soul by the lawless deeds he saw and heard)— ⁹if this is so, then the Lord knows how to rescue the godly from trials^q and to hold the unrighteous for punishment on the day of judgment. ¹⁰This is especially true of those who follow the corrupt desire^r of the flesh^c and despise authority.

Bold and arrogant, they are not afraid to heap abuse on celestial beings;^s ¹¹yet even angels, although they are stronger and more powerful, do not heap abuse on such beings when bringing judgment on them from^d the Lord.^t ¹²But these people blaspheme in matters they do not understand. They are like unreasoning animals, creatures of instinct, born only to be caught and destroyed, and like animals they too will perish.^u

¹³They will be paid back with harm for the harm they have done. Their idea of pleasure is to carouse in broad daylight.^v They are blots and blemishes, reveling in their pleasures while they feast with you.^{ew} ¹⁴With eyes full of adultery, they never stop sinning; they seduce^x the unstable; they

2:1 ⁹Jude 4
^h1Co 6:20
 2:3 ¹2Co 2:17;
 1Th 2:5
 2:4 ¹Jude 6;
 Rev 20:1, 2
 2:5 ^k2Pe 3:6
^lHeb 11:7;
 1Pe 3:20
 2:6 ^mGe 19:24;
 25 ⁿNu 26:10;
 Jude 7
 2:7 ^oGe 19:16
^p2Pe 3:17
 2:9 ^q1Co 10:13
 2:10 ^r2Pe 3:3
^sJude 8
 2:11 ^tJude 9
 2:12 ^uJude 10
 2:13 ^vRo 13:13
^w1Co 11:20, 21;
 Jude 12
 2:14 ^xver 18

are experts in greed^y—an accursed brood!^z ¹⁵They have left the straight way and wandered off to follow the way of Balaam^a son of Bezer,^f who loved the wages of wickedness. ¹⁶But he was rebuked for his wrongdoing by a donkey—an animal without speech—who spoke with a human voice and restrained the prophet's madness.^b

¹⁷These people are springs without water^c and mists driven by a storm. Blackest darkness is reserved for them.^d ¹⁸For they mouth empty, boastful words^e and, by appealing to the lustful desires of the flesh, they entice people who are just escaping from those who live in error. ¹⁹They promise them freedom, while they themselves are slaves of depravity—for “people are slaves to whatever has mastered them.”^f ²⁰If they have escaped the corruption of the world by knowing^g our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ and are again entangled in it and are overcome, they are worse off at the end than they were at the beginning.^h ²¹It would have been better for them not to have known the way of righteousness, than to have known it and then to turn their backs on the sacred command that was passed on to them.ⁱ ²²Of them the proverbs are true: “A dog returns to its vomit,”^g ⁹ⁱ and, “A sow that is washed returns to her wallowing in the mud.”

The Day of the Lord

3 Dear friends, this is now my second letter to you. I have written both of them as reminders^k to stimulate you to wholesome thinking. ²I want you to recall the words spoken in the past by the holy prophets and the command given by our Lord and Savior through your apostles.

³Above all, you must understand that in the last days^l scoffers will

y ver 3
 z Eph 2:3
 2:15 ^aNu 22:4-20; Jude 11
 2:16
^bNu 22:21-30
 2:17 ^cJude 12
^dJude 13
 2:18 ^eJude 16
 2:19 ^fJn 8:34;
 Ro 6:16
 2:20 ^g2Pe 1:2
^hMt 12:45
 2:21
ⁱHeb 6:4-6
 2:22 ^jPr 26:11
 3:1 ^k2Pe 1:13
 3:3 ^l1Ti 4:1

^a 4 Greek Tartarus ^b 4 Some manuscripts in gloomy dungeons ^c 10 In contexts like this, the Greek word for flesh (sarx) refers to the sinful state of human beings, often presented as a power in opposition to the Spirit; also in verse 18. ^d 11 Many manuscripts beings in the presence of ^e 13 Some manuscripts in their love feasts ^f 15 Greek Bosor ^g 22 Prov. 26:11

come, scoffing and following their own evil desires.^m ⁴They will say, “Where is this ‘coming’ he promised?”ⁿ Ever since our ancestors died, everything goes on as it has since the beginning of creation.”^o ⁵But they deliberately forget that long ago by God’s word^p the heavens came into being and the earth was formed out of water and by water.^q ⁶By these waters also the world of that time was deluged and destroyed.^r ⁷By the same word the present heavens and earth are reserved for fire,^s being kept for the day of judgment and destruction of the ungodly.

⁸But do not forget this one thing, dear friends: With the Lord a day is like a thousand years, and a thousand years are like a day.^t ⁹The Lord is not slow in keeping his promise,^u as some understand slowness. Instead he is patient^v with you, not wanting anyone to perish, but everyone to come to repentance.^w

¹⁰But the day of the Lord will come like a thief.^x The heavens will disappear with a roar; the elements will be destroyed by fire, and the earth and everything done in it will be laid bare.^{ay}

¹¹Since everything will be destroyed in this way, what kind of people ought you to be? You ought to live holy and godly lives ¹²as you look for-

3:3 ^m2Pe 2:10;
Jude 18
3:4 ⁿIsa 5:19;
Eze 12:22;
Mt 24:48
^oMk 10:6
3:5 ^pGe 1:6,
9; Heb 11:3
^qPs 24:2
3:6 ^rGe 7:21, 22
3:7 ^sver 10, 12;
2Th 1:7
3:8 ^tPs 90:4
3:9 ^uHab 2:3;
Heb 10:37
^vRo 2:4
^w1Ti 2:4
3:10 ^xLk 12:39;
1Th 5:2
^yMt 24:35;
Rev 21:1

3:12 ^z1Co 1:7
^aPs 50:3
^bver 10
3:13 ^cIsa 65:17;
66:22; Rev 21:1
3:14 ^d1Th 3:13
3:15 ^eRo 2:4
^fver 9 ^gEph 3:3
3:16 ^h2Pe 2:14
ⁱver 2
3:17 ^j1Co 10:12
^k2Pe 2:18
^lRev 2:5
3:18 ^m2Pe 1:11

ward^z to the day of God and speed its coming.^{ba} That day will bring about the destruction of the heavens by fire, and the elements will melt in the heat.^b ¹³But in keeping with his promise we are looking forward to a new heaven and a new earth,^c where righteousness dwells.

¹⁴So then, dear friends, since you are looking forward to this, make every effort to be found spotless, blameless^d and at peace with him. ¹⁵Bear in mind that our Lord’s patience^e means salvation,^f just as our dear brother Paul also wrote you with the wisdom that God gave him.^g ¹⁶He writes the same way in all his letters, speaking in them of these matters. His letters contain some things that are hard to understand, which ignorant and unstable^h people distort, as they do the other Scriptures,ⁱ to their own destruction.

¹⁷Therefore, dear friends, since you have been forewarned, be on your guard^j so that you may not be carried away by the error^k of the lawless and fall from your secure position.^l ¹⁸But grow in the grace and knowledge of our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ.^m To him be glory both now and forever! Amen.

^a 10 Some manuscripts *be burned up*

^b 12 Or *as you wait eagerly for the day of God to come*

1 JOHN

The Incarnation of the Word of Life

1 That which was from the beginning,^a which we have heard, which we have seen with our eyes,^b which we have looked at and our hands have touched^c — this we proclaim concerning the Word of life. ²The life appeared;^d we have seen it and testify to it, and we proclaim to you the eternal life, which was with the Father and has appeared to us. ³We proclaim to you what we have seen and heard, so that you also may have fellowship with us. And our fellowship is with the Father and with his Son, Jesus Christ.^e ⁴We write this^f to make our^g joy complete.^g

Light and Darkness, Sin and Forgiveness

⁵This is the message we have heard^h from him and declare to you: God is light; in him there is no darkness at all. ⁶If we claim to have fellowship with him and yet walk in the darkness,ⁱ we lie and do not live out the truth.^j ⁷But if we walk in the light, as he is in the light, we have fellowship with one another, and the blood of Jesus, his Son, purifies us from all^b sin.^k

⁸If we claim to be without sin,^l we deceive ourselves and the truth is not in us.^m ⁹If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just and will forgive us our sinsⁿ and purify us from all unrighteousness. ¹⁰If we claim we have not sinned, we make him out to be a liar^o and his word is not in us.^p

2 My dear children,^q I write this to you so that you will not sin. But if anybody does sin, we have an advocate^r with the Father — Jesus Christ, the Righteous One. ²He is the atoning sacrifice for our sins,^s and not only for ours but also for the sins of the whole world.

1:1 ^aJn 1:2
b Jn 1:14;
2Pe 1:16
c Jn 20:27
1:2 ^dJn 1:1-4;
1Ti 3:16
1:3 ^e1Co 1:9
1:4 ^f1Jn 2:1
9Jn 3:29
1:5 ^h1Jn 3:11
1:6 ⁱ2Co 6:14
j Jn 3:19-21
1:7 ^kHeb 9:14;
Rev 1:5
1:8 ^lPr 20:9;
Jas 3:2
m 1Jn 2:4
1:9 ⁿPs 32:5;
51:2
1:10 ^o1Jn 5:10
p 1Jn 2:14
2:1 ^qVer 12, 13,
28 ^rRo 8:34;
Heb 7:25
2:2 ^sRo 3:25

Love and Hatred for Fellow Believers

³We know that we have come to know him if we keep his commands.^t ⁴Whoever says, “I know him,” but does not do what he commands is a liar, and the truth is not in that person.^u ⁵But if anyone obeys his word,^v love for God^c is truly made complete in them.^w This is how we know we are in him: ⁶Whoever claims to live in him must live as Jesus did.^x

⁷Dear friends, I am not writing you a new command but an old one, which you have had since the beginning.^y This old command is the message you have heard. ⁸Yet I am writing you a new command;^z its truth is seen in him and in you, because the darkness is passing^a and the true light^b is already shining.^c

⁹Anyone who claims to be in the light but hates a brother or sister^d is still in the darkness. ¹⁰Anyone who loves their brother and sister^e lives in the light,^d and there is nothing in them to make them stumble. ¹¹But anyone who hates a brother or sister is in the darkness and walks around in the darkness. They do not know where they are going, because the darkness has blinded them.^e

Reasons for Writing

¹²I am writing to you, dear children, because your sins have been forgiven on account of his name.

^a 4 Some manuscripts *your* ^b 7 Or *every*
^c 5 Or *word, God's love* ^d 9 The Greek word for *brother or sister* (*adelphos*) refers here to a believer, whether man or woman, as part of God's family; also in verse 11; and in 3:15, 17; 4:20; 5:16. ^e 10 The Greek word for *brother and sister* (*adelphos*) refers here to a believer, whether man or woman, as part of God's family; also in 3:10; 4:20, 21.

2:3 ^tJn 14:15
2:4 ^u1Jn 1:6, 8
2:5 ^vJn 14:21,
23 ^w1Jn 4:12
2:6 ^xMt 11:29;
1Pe 2:21
2:7 ^y1Jn 3:11,
23; 2Jn 5, 6
2:8 ^zJn 13:34
a Ro 13:12
b Jn 1:9
c Eph 5:8;
1Th 5:5
2:10 ^d1Jn 3:14
2:11 ^eJn 12:35

¹³I am writing to you, fathers,
because you know him who is
from the beginning.
I am writing to you, young men,
because you have overcome the
evil one.^f

¹⁴I write to you, dear children,
because you know the Father.
I write to you, fathers,
because you know him who is
from the beginning.
I write to you, young men,
because you are strong,^g
and the word of God lives in
you,^h
and you have overcome the evil
one.ⁱ

On Not Loving the World

¹⁵Do not love the world or anything in the world.^j If anyone loves the world, love for the Father^a is not in them.^k ¹⁶For everything in the world — the lust of the flesh,^l the lust of the eyes,^m and the pride of life — comes not from the Father but from the world. ¹⁷The world and its desires pass away,ⁿ but whoever does the will of God lives forever.

Warnings Against Denying the Son

¹⁸Dear children, this is the last hour; and as you have heard that the antichrist is coming,^o even now many antichrists have come.^p This is how we know it is the last hour. ¹⁹They went out from us,^q but they did not really belong to us. For if they had belonged to us, they would have remained with us; but their going showed that none of them belonged to us.^r

²⁰But you have an anointing^s from the Holy One,^t and all of you know the truth.^{bu} ²¹I do not write to you because you do not know the truth, but because you do know it^v and because no lie comes from the truth. ²²Who is the liar? It is whoever denies that Jesus is the Christ. Such a person is the antichrist — denying the Father and the Son.^w ²³No one who denies the Son has the Father; whoever acknowledges the Son has the Father also.^x

2:13 ^fver 14
2:14 ^gEph 6:10
^hJn 5:38;
1Jn 1:10 ⁱver 13
2:15 ^jRo 12:2
^kJas 4:4
2:16 ^lRo 13:14
^mPr 27:20
2:17 ⁿ1Co 7:31
2:18 ^over 22;
1Jn 4:3; 2Jn 7
^p1Jn 4:1
2:19 ^qAc 20:30
^r1Co 11:19
2:20 ^s2Co 1:21
^tMk 1:24
^uJn 14:26
2:21 ^v2Pe 1:12;
Jude 5
2:22 ^w2Jn 7
2:23 ^xJn 8:19;
1Jn 4:15

2:24 ^yJn 14:23
2:26 ^z2Jn 7
2:27 ^aver 20
2:28 ^bver 1
^c1Jn 3:2
^d1Jn 4:17
^e1Th 2:19
2:29 ^f1Jn 3:7
3:1 ^gJn 3:16
^hJn 1:12
1Jn 16:3
3:2 ⁱRo 8:29;
2Pe 1:4
^k2Co 3:18
3:3 ^l2Co 7:1;
2Pe 3:13, 14
3:4 ^m1Jn 5:17
3:5 ⁿ2Co 5:21
3:6 ^over 9
^p3Jn 11
q1Jn 2:4
3:7 ^r1Jn 2:1
^s1Jn 2:26
^t1Jn 2:29
3:8 ^uJn 8:44

²⁴As for you, see that what you have heard from the beginning remains in you. If it does, you also will remain in the Son and in the Father.^y ²⁵And this is what he promised us — eternal life.

²⁶I am writing these things to you about those who are trying to lead you astray.^z ²⁷As for you, the anointing^a you received from him remains in you, and you do not need anyone to teach you. But as his anointing teaches you about all things and as that anointing is real, not counterfeit — just as it has taught you, remain in him.

God's Children and Sin

²⁸And now, dear children,^b continue in him, so that when he appears^c we may be confident^d and unashamed before him at his coming.^e

²⁹If you know that he is righteous,^f you know that everyone who does what is right has been born of him.

3 See what great love^g the Father has lavished on us, that we should be called children of God!^h And that is what we are! The reason the world does not know us is that it did not know him.ⁱ ²Dear friends, now we are children of God, and what we will be has not yet been made known. But we know that when Christ appears,^c we shall be like him,^j for we shall see him as he is.^k ³All who have this hope in him purify themselves,^l just as he is pure.

⁴Everyone who sins breaks the law; in fact, sin is lawlessness.^m ⁵But you know that he appeared so that he might take away our sins. And in him is no sin.ⁿ ⁶No one who lives in him keeps on sinning.^o No one who continues to sin has either seen him^p or known him.^q

⁷Dear children,^r do not let anyone lead you astray.^s The one who does what is right is righteous, just as he is righteous.^t ⁸The one who does what is sinful is of the devil,^u because the devil has been sinning from the beginning. The reason the Son of God

^a 15 Or world, the Father's love ^b 20 Some manuscripts and you know all things

^c 2 Or when it is made known

appeared was to destroy the devil's work. ⁹No one who is born of God^v will continue to sin,^w because God's seed^x remains in them; they cannot go on sinning, because they have been born of God. ¹⁰This is how we know who the children of God are and who the children of the devil are: Anyone who does not do what is right is not God's child, nor is anyone who does not love^y their brother and sister.

More on Love and Hatred

¹¹For this is the message you heard^z from the beginning: We should love one another.^a ¹²Do not be like Cain, who belonged to the evil one and murdered his brother.^b And why did he murder him? Because his own actions were evil and his brother's were righteous. ¹³Do not be surprised, my brothers and sisters,^a if the world hates you.^c ¹⁴We know that we have passed from death to life,^d because we love each other. Anyone who does not love remains in death.^e ¹⁵Anyone who hates a brother or sister is a murderer,^f and you know that no murderer has eternal life residing in him.^g

¹⁶This is how we know what love is: Jesus Christ laid down his life for us. And we ought to lay down our lives for our brothers and sisters.^h ¹⁷If anyone has material possessions and sees a brother or sister in need but has no pity on them,ⁱ how can the love of God be in that person?^j ¹⁸Dear children,^k let us not love with words or speech but with actions and in truth.^l

¹⁹This is how we know that we belong to the truth and how we set our hearts at rest in his presence: ²⁰If our hearts condemn us, we know that God is greater than our hearts, and he knows everything. ²¹Dear friends, if our hearts do not condemn us, we have confidence before God^m ²²and receive from him anything we ask,ⁿ because we keep his commands and do what pleases him.^o ²³And this is his command: to believe^p in the name of his Son, Jesus Christ, and to love one another as he commanded

3:9 ^v Jn 1:13
^w 1Jn 5:18
^x 1Pe 1:23
^y 3:10 ^v 1Jn 4:8
^z 3:11 ^z 1Jn 1:5
^a Jn 13:34, 35;
^b 2Jn 5
^c 3:12 ^b Ge 4:8
^d 3:13 ^c Jn 15:18,
^e 19; 17:14
^f 3:14 ^d Jn 5:24
^g 1Jn 2:9
^h 3:15 ^f Mt 5:21,
ⁱ 22; Jn 8:44
^j 9 Gal 5:20, 21
^k 3:16 ⁱ Jn 15:13
^l 3:17 ⁱ Dt 15:7, 8
^m 1Jn 4:20
ⁿ 3:18 ^k 1Jn 2:1
^o 1 Eze 33:31;
^p Ro 12:9
^q 3:21 ^m 1Jn 5:14
^r 3:22 ^p Mt 7:7
^s Jn 8:29
^t 3:23 ^p Jn 6:29

us.^q ²⁴The one who keeps God's commands lives in him,^r and he in them. And this is how we know that he lives in us: We know it by the Spirit he gave us.^s

On Denying the Incarnation

4 Dear friends, do not believe every spirit, but test the spirits to see whether they are from God, because many false prophets have gone out into the world.^t ²This is how you can recognize the Spirit of God: Every spirit that acknowledges that Jesus Christ has come in the flesh^u is from God,^v ³but every spirit that does not acknowledge Jesus is not from God. This is the spirit of the antichrist,^w which you have heard is coming and even now is already in the world.

⁴You, dear children, are from God and have overcome them, because the one who is in you^x is greater than the one who is in the world.^y ⁵They are from the world^z and therefore speak from the viewpoint of the world, and the world listens to them. ⁶We are from God, and whoever knows God listens to us; but whoever is not from God does not listen to us.^a This is how we recognize the Spirit^b of truth^b and the spirit of falsehood.

God's Love and Ours

⁷Dear friends, let us love one another,^c for love comes from God. Everyone who loves has been born of God and knows God.^d ⁸Whoever does not love does not know God, because God is love.^e ⁹This is how God showed his love among us: He sent his one and only Son into the world that we might live through him.^f ¹⁰This is love: not that we loved God, but that he loved us^g and sent his Son as an atoning sacrifice for our sins.^h ¹¹Dear friends, since God so loved us,ⁱ we also ought to love one another. ¹²No one has ever seen God;^j but if we love one another, God lives in us and his love is made complete in us.^k

¹³This is how we know that we live

^a 13 The Greek word for *brothers and sisters* (*adelphoi*) refers here to believers, both men and women, as part of God's family; also in verse 16.

^b 6 Or *spirit*

in him and he in us: He has given us of his Spirit.^l ¹⁴And we have seen and testify^m that the Father has sent his Son to be the Savior of the world.ⁿ ¹⁵If anyone acknowledges that Jesus is the Son of God,^o God lives in them and they in God. ¹⁶And so we know and rely on the love God has for us.

God is love.^p Whoever lives in love lives in God, and God in them.^q ¹⁷This is how love is made complete^r among us so that we will have confidence on the day of judgment: In this world we are like Jesus. ¹⁸There is no fear in love. But perfect love drives out fear,^s because fear has to do with punishment. The one who fears is not made perfect in love.

¹⁹We love because he first loved us.^t ²⁰Whoever claims to love God yet hates a brother or sister^u is a liar.^v For whoever does not love their brother and sister, whom they have seen,^w cannot love God, whom they have not seen.^x ²¹And he has given us this command: Anyone who loves God must also love their brother and sister.^y

Faith in the Incarnate Son of God

5 Everyone who believes that Jesus is the Christ^z is born of God,^a and everyone who loves the father loves his child as well.^b ²This is how we know that we love the children of God: by loving God and carrying out his commands. ³In fact, this is love for God: to keep his commands.^c And his commands are not burdensome,^d ⁴for everyone born of God overcomes^e the world. This is the victory that has overcome the world, even our faith. ⁵Who is it that overcomes the world? Only the one who believes that Jesus is the Son of God.

⁶This is the one who came by water and blood^f — Jesus Christ. He did not come by water only, but by water and blood. And it is the Spirit who testifies, because the Spirit is the truth.^g ⁷For there are three^h that testify: ⁸the^a Spirit, the water and the blood; and the three are in agreement. ⁹We accept human testimony,ⁱ but God's

4:13 ¹Jn 3:24
4:14 ^mJn 15:27
ⁿJn 3:17
4:15 ^oRo 10:9
4:16 ^pver 8
^q1Jn 3:24
4:17 ^r1Jn 2:5
4:18 ^sRo 8:15
4:19 ^tver 10
4:20 ^u1Jn 2:9
^v1Jn 2:4
^w1Jn 3:17
^xver 12
4:21 ^yMt 5:43
5:1 ^z1Jn 2:22
^aJn 1:13;
1Jn 2:23
^bJn 8:42
5:3 ^cJn 14:15;
2Jn 6
^dMt 11:30
5:4 ^eJn 16:33
5:6 ^fJn 19:34
9Jn 14:17
5:7 ^hMt 18:16
5:9 ⁱJn 5:34

testimony is greater because it is the testimony of God,^j which he has given about his Son. ¹⁰Whoever believes in the Son of God accepts this testimony.^k Whoever does not believe God has made him out to be a liar,^l because they have not believed the testimony God has given about his Son. ¹¹And this is the testimony: God has given us eternal life, and this life is in his Son.^m ¹²Whoever has the Son has life; whoever does not have the Son of God does not have life.ⁿ

Concluding Affirmations

¹³I write these things to you who believe in the name of the Son of God^o so that you may know that you have eternal life.^p ¹⁴This is the confidence^q we have in approaching God: that if we ask anything according to his will, he hears us.^r ¹⁵And if we know that he hears us — whatever we ask — we know^s that we have what we asked of him.

¹⁶If you see any brother or sister commit a sin that does not lead to death, you should pray and God will give them life.^t I refer to those whose sin does not lead to death. There is a sin that leads to death.^u I am not saying that you should pray about that.^v ¹⁷All wrongdoing is sin,^w and there is sin that does not lead to death.^x

¹⁸We know that anyone born of God does not continue to sin; the One who was born of God keeps them safe, and the evil one cannot harm them.^y ¹⁹We know that we are children of God,^z and that the whole world is under the control of the evil one.^a ²⁰We know also that the Son of God has come and has given us understanding,^b so that we may know him who is true.^c And we are in him who is true by being in his Son Jesus Christ. He is the true God and eternal life.^d

²¹Dear children, keep yourselves from idols.^e

^a 7,8 Late manuscripts of the Vulgate testify in heaven: the Father, the Word and the Holy Spirit, and these three are one. ⁸And there are three that testify on earth: the (not found in any Greek manuscript before the fourteenth century)

j Mt 3:16, 17;
Jn 8:17, 18
5:10 ^kRo 8:16;
Gal 4:6 ^lJn 3:33
5:11 ^mJn 1:4;
1Jn 2:25
5:12 ⁿJn 3:15,
16, 36
5:13 ^o1Jn 3:23
^pJn 20:31;
1Jn 1:1, 2
5:14 ^q1Jn 3:21
^rMt 7:7
5:15 ^sver 18,
19, 20
5:16 ^tJas 5:15
^uHeb 6:4-6;
10:26 ^vJer 7:16
5:17 ^w1Jn 3:4
^x1Jn 2:1
5:18 ^yJn 14:30
5:19 ^z1Jn 4:6
^aGal 1:4
5:20 ^bLk 24:45
^cJn 17:3 ^dver 11
5:21
^e1Co 10:14;
1Th 1:9

2 JOHN

¹The elder,^a

To the lady chosen by God^b and to her children, whom I love in the truth—and not I only, but also all who know the truth^c— ²because of the truth,^d which lives in us^e and will be with us forever:

³Grace, mercy and peace from God the Father and from Jesus Christ,^f the Father's Son, will be with us in truth and love.

⁴It has given me great joy to find some of your children walking in the truth,^g just as the Father commanded us. ⁵And now, dear lady, I am not writing you a new command but one we have had from the beginning.^h I ask that we love one another. ⁶And this is love:ⁱ that we walk in obedience to his commands. As you have heard from the beginning, his command is that you walk in love.

⁷I say this because many deceivers, who do not acknowledge Jesus

¹ ^a 3Jn 1
^b Ro 16:13
^c Jn 8:32
² ^d 2Pe 1:12
^e 1Jn 1:8
³ ^f Ro 1:7
⁴ ^g 3Jn 3, 4
⁵ ^h 1Jn 2:7; 3:11
⁶ ⁱ 1Jn 2:5

⁷ ^j 1Jn 2:22;
4:2, 3 ^k 1Jn 4:1
⁸ ^l 1Jn 2:18
⁹ ^m 1Co 3:8
¹⁰ ⁿ 1Jn 2:23
¹¹ ^o Ro 16:17
¹² ^p 1Ti 5:22
¹³ ^q 3Jn 13, 14
¹⁴ ^r ver 1

Christ^j as coming in the flesh, have gone out into the world.^k Any such person is the deceiver and the antichrist.^l ⁸Watch out that you do not lose what we^a have worked for, but that you may be rewarded fully.^m ⁹Anyone who runs ahead and does not continue in the teaching of Christ does not have God; whoever continues in the teaching has both the Father and the Son.ⁿ ¹⁰If anyone comes to you and does not bring this teaching, do not take them into your house or welcome them.^o ¹¹Anyone who welcomes them shares^p in their wicked work.

¹²I have much to write to you, but I do not want to use paper and ink. Instead, I hope to visit you and talk with you face to face,^q so that our joy may be complete.

¹³The children of your sister, who is chosen by God,^r send their greetings.

^a 8 Some manuscripts *you*

3 JOHN

¹The elder,^a

To my dear friend Gaius, whom I love in the truth.

²Dear friend, I pray that you may enjoy good health and that all may go well with you, even as your soul is getting along well. ³It gave me great joy when some believers^b came and testified about your faithfulness to the truth, telling how you continue to walk in it.^c ⁴I have no greater joy than to hear that my children^d are walking in the truth.

⁵Dear friend, you are faithful in what you are doing for the brothers and sisters,^a even though they are strangers to you.^e ⁶They have told the church about your love. Please send them on their way in a manner that honors God. ⁷It was for the sake of the Name^f that they went out, receiving no help from the pagans.⁹ ⁸We ought therefore to show hospitality to such people so that we may work together for the truth.

⁹I wrote to the church, but Diotrophes, who loves to be first, will not

¹ ^a 2Jn 1
³ ^b ver 5, 10
^c 2Jn 4
⁴ ^d 1Co 4:15;
1Jn 2:1
⁵ ^e Ro 12:13;
Heb 13:2
⁷ ^f 1Jn 15:21
⁹ Ac 20:33, 35

¹⁰ ^h 2Jn 12
ⁱ ver 5 ^j 1Jn 9:22,
34
¹¹ ^k Ps 37:27
¹ 1Jn 2:29
^m 1Jn 3:6, 9, 10
¹² ⁿ 1Ti 3:7
^o Jn 21:24
¹⁴ ^p 2Jn 12
^q Jn 10:3

welcome us. ¹⁰So when I come,^h I will call attention to what he is doing, spreading malicious nonsense about us. Not satisfied with that, he even refuses to welcome other believers.ⁱ He also stops those who want to do so and puts them out of the church.^j

¹¹Dear friend, do not imitate what is evil but what is good.^k Anyone who does what is good is from God.^l Anyone who does what is evil has not seen God.^m ¹²Demetrius is well spoken of by everyoneⁿ — and even by the truth itself. We also speak well of him, and you know that our testimony is true.^o

¹³I have much to write you, but I do not want to do so with pen and ink. ¹⁴I hope to see you soon, and we will talk face to face.^p

¹⁵Peace to you. The friends here send their greetings. Greet the friends there by name.^q

^a 5 The Greek word for *brothers and sisters* (*adelphoi*) refers here to believers, both men and women, as part of God's family.

JUDE

¹Jude,^a a servant of Jesus Christ and a brother of James,

To those who have been called,^b who are loved in God the Father and kept for^a Jesus Christ:^c

²Mercy, peace and love be yours in abundance.^d

The Sin and Doom of Ungodly People

³Dear friends, although I was very eager to write to you about the salvation we share,^e I felt compelled to write and urge you to contend^f for the faith that was once for all entrusted to God's holy people. ⁴For certain individuals whose condemnation was written about^b long ago have secretly slipped in among you.⁹ They are ungodly people, who pervert the grace of our God into a license for immorality and deny Jesus Christ our only Sovereign and Lord.^h

⁵Though you already know all this, I want to remind you that the Lord^c at one time delivered his people out of Egypt, but later destroyed those who did not believe.ⁱ ⁶And the angels who did not keep their positions of authority but abandoned their proper dwelling — these he has kept in darkness, bound with everlasting chains for judgment on the great Day.^j ⁷In a similar way, Sodom and Gomorrah and the surrounding towns^k gave themselves up to sexual immorality and perversion. They serve as an example of those who suffer the punishment of eternal fire.^l

⁸In the very same way, on the strength of their dreams these ungodly people pollute their own bodies, reject authority and heap abuse on celestial beings.^m ⁹But even the archangel Michael,ⁿ when he was

¹ ^a Mt 13:55; Ac 1:13 ^b Ro 1:6, 7 ^c Jn 17:12 ² ^d 2Pe 1:2 ³ ^e Titus 1:4 ^f 1Ti 6:12 ⁴ ^g Gal 2:4 ^h Titus 1:16; 2Pe 2:1 ⁵ ⁱ Nu 14:29; Ps 106:26 ⁶ ^j 2Pe 2:4, 9 ⁷ ^k Dt 29:23 ⁸ ^l 2Pe 2:6 ⁹ ^m 2Pe 2:10 ⁿ Da 10:13, 21

^o Zec 3:2 ¹⁰ ^p 2Pe 2:12 ¹¹ ^q Ge 4:3-8; 1Jn 3:12 ¹² ^r 2Pe 2:15 ¹³ ^s Nu 16:1-3, 31-35 ¹⁴ ^t 2Pe 2:13; 1Co 11:20-22 ¹⁵ ^u Pr 25:14; 2Pe 2:17 ¹⁶ ^v Eph 4:14 ¹⁷ ^w Mt 15:13 ¹⁸ ^x Isa 57:20 ¹⁹ ^y Php 3:19 ²⁰ ^z 2Pe 2:17 ²¹ ^a Ge 5:18, 21-24 ^b Dt 33:2; Da 7:10 ²² ^c 2Pe 2:6-9 ²³ ^d 1Ti 1:9 ²⁴ ^e 2Pe 2:18

disputing with the devil about the body of Moses, did not himself dare to condemn him for slander but said, "The Lord rebuke you!"^{do} ¹⁰Yet these people slander whatever they do not understand, and the very things they do understand by instinct — as irrational animals do — will destroy them.^p

¹¹Woe to them! They have taken the way of Cain;^q they have rushed for profit into Balaam's error;^r they have been destroyed in Korah's rebellion.^s

¹²These people are blemishes at your love feasts,^t eating with you without the slightest qualm — shepherds who feed only themselves. They are clouds without rain,^u blown along by the wind;^v autumn trees, without fruit and uprooted^w — twice dead. ¹³They are wild waves of the sea,^x foaming up their shame;^y wandering stars, for whom blackest darkness has been reserved forever.^z

¹⁴Enoch,^a the seventh from Adam, prophesied about them: "See, the Lord is coming with thousands upon thousands of his holy ones^b ¹⁵to judge^c everyone, and to convict all of them of all the ungodly acts they have committed in their ungodliness, and of all the defiant words ungodly sinners have spoken against him."^{ed} ¹⁶These people are grumblers and faultfinders; they follow their own evil desires; they boast^e about themselves and flatter others for their own advantage.

^a 1 Or by; or in ^b 4 Or individuals who were marked out for condemnation ^c 5 Some early manuscripts Jesus ^d 9 Jude is alluding to the Jewish Testament of Moses (approximately the first century A.D.). ^e 14,15 From the Jewish First Book of Enoch (approximately the first century B.C.)

A Call to Persevere

¹⁷But, dear friends, remember what the apostles of our Lord Jesus Christ foretold.^f ¹⁸They said to you, “In the last times^g there will be scoffers who will follow their own ungodly desires.”^h ¹⁹These are the people who divide you, who follow mere natural instincts and do not have the Spirit.ⁱ

²⁰But you, dear friends, by building yourselves up^j in your most holy faith and praying in the Holy Spirit,^k ²¹keep yourselves in God’s love as you wait^l for the mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ to bring you to eternal life.

²²Be merciful to those who doubt;

¹⁷ ^f2Pe 3:2
¹⁸ ^g1Ti 4:1
^h2Pe 2:1
¹⁹ ⁱ1Co 2:14, 15
²⁰ ^jCol 2:7
^kEph 6:18
²¹ ^lTitus 2:13;
 2Pe 3:12

²³ ^mAm 4:11;
 Zec 3:2-5
ⁿRev 3:4
²⁴ ^oRo 16:25
^p2Co 4:14
^qCol 1:22
²⁵ ^rJn 5:44;
 1Ti 1:17
^sHeb 13:8
^tRo 11:36

²³save others by snatching them from the fire;^m to others show mercy, mixed with fear — hating even the clothing stained by corrupted flesh.^{an}

Doxology

²⁴To him who is able^o to keep you from stumbling and to present you before his glorious presence^p without fault^q and with great joy — ²⁵to the only God^r our Savior be glory, majesty, power and authority, through Jesus Christ our Lord, before all ages, now and forevermore!^s Amen.^t

^a 22,23 The Greek manuscripts of these verses vary at several points.

REVELATION

Prologue

1 The revelation from Jesus Christ, which God gave him to show his servants what must soon take place. He made it known by sending his angel^a to his servant John, ²who testifies to everything he saw — that is, the word of God and the testimony of Jesus Christ. ^b³Blessed is the one who reads aloud the words of this prophecy, and blessed are those who hear it and take to heart what is written in it,^c because the time is near.

Greetings and Doxology

⁴John,

To the seven churches in the province of Asia:

Grace and peace to you from him who is, and who was, and who is to come, and from the seven spirits^{ad} before his throne, ⁵and from Jesus Christ, who is the faithful witness,^e the firstborn from the dead,^f and the ruler of the kings of the earth.^g

To him who loves us and has freed us from our sins by his blood, ⁶and has made us to be a kingdom and priests^h to serve his God and Father — to him be glory and power for ever and ever! Amen.ⁱ

⁷“Look, he is coming with the clouds,”^{bj} and “every eye will see him, even those who pierced him”; and all peoples on earth “will mourn^k because of him.”^c So shall it be! Amen.

⁸“I am the Alpha and the Omega,”^l says the Lord God, “who is, and who was, and who is to come, the Almighty.”^m

John’s Vision of Christ

⁹I, John, your brother and com-

1:1 ^a Rev 22:16
1:2 ^b 1Co 1:6;
Rev 12:17
1:3 ^c Lk 11:28
1:4 ^d Rev 3:1;
4:5
1:5 ^e Rev 3:14
^f Col 1:18
^g Rev 17:14
1:6 ^h 1Pe 2:5
ⁱ Ro 11:36
1:7 ^j Da 7:13
^k Zec 12:10
1:8 ^l Rev 21:6
^m Rev 4:8

1:9 ⁿ Php 4:14
^o 2Ti 2:12
1:10 ^p Rev 4:2
^q Rev 4:1
1:11 ^r ver 4, 20
^s Rev 3:1
1:12 ^t Ex 25:31-40; Zec 4:2
1:13 ^u Eze 1:26; Da 7:13; 10:16
^v Da 10:5;
Rev 15:6
1:14 ^w Da 7:9; 10:6; Rev 19:12
1:15 ^x Da 10:6
^y Eze 43:2;
Rev 14:2
1:16 ^z Rev 2:1; 3:1 ^a Isa 49:2; Heb 4:12; Rev 2:12, 16
1:17 ^b Eze 1:28; Da 8:17, 18
^c Isa 41:4; 44:6; 48:12; Rev 22:13
1:18 ^d Ro 6:9
^e Rev 4:9, 10
^f Rev 20:1
1:20 ^g Zec 4:2
^h ver 4, 11

panion in the sufferingⁿ and kingdom and patient endurance^o that are ours in Jesus, was on the island of Patmos because of the word of God and the testimony of Jesus. ¹⁰On the Lord’s Day I was in the Spirit,^p and I heard behind me a loud voice like a trumpet,^q ¹¹which said: “**Write on a scroll what you see and send it to the seven churches:**^r to Ephesus, Smyrna, Pergamum, Thyatira, Sardis,^s Philadelphia and Laodicea.”

¹²I turned around to see the voice that was speaking to me. And when I turned I saw seven golden lampstands, ¹³and among the lampstands was someone like a son of man,^{du} dressed in a robe reaching down to his feet and with a golden sash around his chest.^v ¹⁴The hair on his head was white like wool, as white as snow, and his eyes were like blazing fire.^w ¹⁵His feet were like bronze glowing in a furnace,^x and his voice was like the sound of rushing waters.^y ¹⁶In his right hand he held seven stars,^z and coming out of his mouth was a sharp, double-edged sword.^a His face was like the sun shining in all its brilliance.

¹⁷When I saw him, I fell at his feet^b as though dead. Then he placed his right hand on me and said: “**Do not be afraid. I am the First and the Last.**^c ¹⁸**I am the Living One; I was dead,^d and now look, I am alive for ever and ever!**^e And I hold the keys of death and Hades.^f

¹⁹“Write, therefore, what you have seen, what is now and what will take place later. ²⁰The mystery of the seven stars that you saw in my right hand and of the seven golden lampstands^g is this: The seven stars are the angels^e of the seven churches,^h

^a 4 That is, the sevenfold Spirit ^b 7 Daniel 7:13
^c 7 Zech. 12:10 ^d 13 See Daniel 7:13.
^e 20 Or messengers

and the seven lampstands are the seven churches.ⁱ

To the Church in Ephesus

2 “To the angel^a of the church in Ephesus write:

These are the words of him who holds the seven stars in his right hand^j and walks among the seven golden lampstands.^k ²I know your deeds,^l your hard work and your perseverance. I know that you cannot tolerate wicked people, that you have tested^m those who claim to be apostles but are not, and have found them false.ⁿ ³You have persevered and have endured hardships for my name,^o and have not grown weary.

⁴Yet I hold this against you: You have forsaken the love you had at first.^p ⁵Consider how far you have fallen! Repent^q and do the things you did at first. If you do not repent, I will come to you and remove your lampstand^r from its place. ⁶But you have this in your favor: You hate the practices of the Nicolaitans,^s which I also hate.

⁷Whoever has ears, let them hear^t what the Spirit says to the churches. To the one who is victorious, I will give the right to eat from the tree of life,^u which is in the paradise^v of God.

To the Church in Smyrna

⁸“To the angel of the church in Smyrna^w write:

These are the words of him who is the First and the Last,^x who died and came to life again.^y ⁹I know your afflictions and your poverty — yet you are rich!^z I know about the slander of those who say they are Jews and are not,^a but are a synagogue of Satan.^b ¹⁰Do not be afraid of what you are about to suffer. I tell you, the devil will put some of you in prison to test you,^c and you will suffer persecution for ten days.^d Be faith-

1:20 ⁱ Mt 5:14, 15
2:1 ^j Rev 1:16
^k Rev 1:12, 13
2:2 ^l Rev 3:1, 8, 15 ^m 1 Jn 4:1
ⁿ 2 Co 11:13
2:3 ^o Jn 15:21
2:4 ^p Mt 24:12
2:5 ^q ver 16, 22
^r Rev 1:20
2:6 ^s ver 15
2:7 ^t Mt 11:15;
Rev 3:6, 13,
22 ^u Ge 2:9;
Rev 22:2, 14, 19
^v Lk 23:43
2:8 ^w Rev 1:11
^x Rev 1:17
^y Rev 1:18
2:9 ^z Jas 2:5
^a Rev 3:9
^b Mt 4:10
2:10 ^c Rev 3:10
^d Da 1:12, 14

ful,^e even to the point of death, and I will give you life as your victor's crown.

¹¹Whoever has ears, let them hear what the Spirit says to the churches. The one who is victorious will not be hurt at all by the second death.^f

To the Church in Pergamum

¹²“To the angel of the church in Pergamum^g write:

These are the words of him who has the sharp, double-edged sword.^h ¹³I know where you live — where Satan has his throne. Yet you remain true to my name. You did not renounce your faith in me,ⁱ not even in the days of Antipas, my faithful witness, who was put to death in your city — where Satan lives.^j

¹⁴Nevertheless, I have a few things against you:^k There are some among you who hold to the teaching of Balaam,^l who taught Balak to entice the Israelites to sin so that they ate food sacrificed to idols and committed sexual immorality.^m ¹⁵Likewise, you also have those who hold to the teaching of the Nicolaitans.ⁿ ¹⁶Repent therefore! Otherwise, I will soon come to you and will fight against them with the sword of my mouth.^o

¹⁷Whoever has ears, let them hear what the Spirit says to the churches. To the one who is victorious, I will give some of the hidden manna.^p I will also give that person a white stone with a new name^q written on it, known only to the one who receives it.^r

To the Church in Thyatira

¹⁸“To the angel of the church in Thyatira^s write:

These are the words of the Son of God, whose eyes are like blazing fire and whose feet are like burnished bronze.^t ¹⁹I know your deeds,^u your love and faith, your service and perseverance,

^e ver 13
2:11 ^f Rev 20:6, 14; 21:8
2:12 ^g Rev 1:11
^h ver 1:16
2:13 ⁱ Rev 14:12
^j ver 9, 24
2:14 ^k ver 20
^l 2 Pe 2:15
^m 1 Co 6:13
2:15 ⁿ ver 6
2:16 ^o 2 Th 2:8;
Rev 1:16
2:17 ^p Jn 6:49, 50 ^q Isa 62:2
^r Rev 19:12
2:18 ^s Rev 1:11
^t Rev 1:14, 15
2:19 ^u ver 2

^a 1 Or messenger; also in verses 8, 12 and 18

and that you are now doing more than you did at first.

²⁰Nevertheless, I have this against you: You tolerate that woman Jezebel,^v who calls herself a prophet. By her teaching she misleads my servants into sexual immorality and the eating of food sacrificed to idols. ²¹I have given her time^w to repent of her immorality, but she is unwilling.^x ²²So I will cast her on a bed of suffering, and I will make those who commit adultery^y with her suffer intensely, unless they repent of her ways. ²³I will strike her children dead. Then all the churches will know that I am he who searches hearts and minds,^z and I will repay each of you according to your deeds.

²⁴Now I say to the rest of you in Thyatira, to you who do not hold to her teaching and have not learned Satan's so-called deep secrets, 'I will not impose any other burden on you,^a ²⁵except to hold on to what you have^b until I come.'

²⁶To the one who is victorious and does my will to the end, I will give authority over the nations^c — ²⁷that one 'will rule them with an iron scepter^d and will dash them to pieces like pottery'^{ae} — just as I have received authority from my Father. ²⁸I will also give that one the morning star.^f ²⁹Whoever has ears, let them hear^g what the Spirit says to the churches.

To the Church in Sardis

3 "To the angel^b of the church in Sardis write:

These are the words of him who holds the seven spirits^{ch} of God and the seven stars.ⁱ I know your deeds;^j you have a reputation of being alive, but you are dead.^k ²Wake up! Strengthen what remains and is about to die, for I have found your deeds unfinished in the sight of my God. ³Remember, therefore,

2:20 ^v1Ki 16:31;
21:25; 2Ki 9:7
2:21 ^wRo 2:4
^xRev 9:20
2:22 ^yRev 17:2;
18:9
2:23 ^z1Sa 16:7;
Jer 11:20;
Ac 1:24;
Ro 8:27
2:24 ^aAc 15:28
2:25 ^bRev 3:11
2:26 ^cPs 2:8;
Rev 3:21
2:27 ^dRev 12:5
^eIsa 30:14;
Jer 19:11
2:28
^fRev 22:16
2:29 ^gver 7
3:1 ^hRev 1:4
ⁱRev 1:16
^jRev 2:2
^kTi 5:6

3:3 ^lRev 2:5
^m2Pe 3:10
3:4 ⁿJude 23
^oRev 4:4; 6:11;
7:9, 13, 14
3:5 ^pRev 20:12
^qMt 10:32
3:6 ^rRev 2:7
3:7 ^sRev 1:11
^tJn 5:20
^uIsa 22:22;
Mt 16:19
3:8 ^vAc 14:27
^wRev 2:13
3:9 ^xRev 2:9
^yIsa 49:23
^zIsa 43:4
3:10 ^a2Pe 2:9
^bRev 2:10
^cRev 6:10; 17:8
3:11 ^dRev 2:25
^eRev 2:10

what you have received and heard; hold it fast, and repent.^l But if you do not wake up, I will come like a thief,^m and you will not know at what time I will come to you.

⁴Yet you have a few people in Sardis who have not soiled their clothes.ⁿ They will walk with me, dressed in white,^o for they are worthy. ⁵The one who is victorious will, like them, be dressed in white. I will never blot out the name of that person from the book of life,^p but will acknowledge that name before my Father^q and his angels. ⁶Whoever has ears, let them hear^r what the Spirit says to the churches.

To the Church in Philadelphia

⁷"To the angel of the church in Philadelphia^s write:

These are the words of him who is holy and true,^t who holds the key of David.^u What he opens no one can shut, and what he shuts no one can open. ⁸I know your deeds. See, I have placed before you an open door^v that no one can shut. I know that you have little strength, yet you have kept my word and have not denied my name.^w ⁹I will make those who are of the synagogue of Satan,^x who claim to be Jews though they are not, but are liars — I will make them come and fall down at your feet^y and acknowledge that I have loved you.^z ¹⁰Since you have kept my command to endure patiently, I will also keep you^a from the hour of trial that is going to come on the whole world to test^b the inhabitants of the earth.^c

¹¹I am coming soon. Hold on to what you have,^d so that no one will take your crown.^e ¹²The one who is victorious I will

^a 27 Psalm 2:9 ^b 1 Or messenger; also in verses 7 and 14 ^c 1 That is, the sevenfold Spirit

make a pillar^f in the temple of my God. Never again will they leave it. I will write on them the name of my God^g and the name of the city of my God, the new Jerusalem,^h which is coming down out of heaven from my God; and I will also write on them my new name. ¹³Whoever has ears, let them hear what the Spirit says to the churches.

To the Church in Laodicea

¹⁴“To the angel of the church in Laodicea write:

These are the words of the Amen, the faithful and true witness, the ruler of God’s creation.ⁱ ¹⁵I know your deeds, that you are neither cold nor hot.^j I wish you were either one or the other! ¹⁶So, because you are lukewarm — neither hot nor cold — I am about to spit you out of my mouth. ¹⁷You say, ‘I am rich; I have acquired wealth and do not need a thing.’^k But you do not realize that you are wretched, pitiful, poor, blind and naked. ¹⁸I counsel you to buy from me gold refined in the fire, so you can become rich; and white clothes to wear, so you can cover your shameful nakedness;^l and salve to put on your eyes, so you can see.

¹⁹Those whom I love I rebuke and discipline.^m So be earnest and repent.ⁿ ²⁰Here I am! I stand at the door^o and knock. If anyone hears my voice and opens the door,^p I will come in^q and eat with that person, and they with me.

²¹To the one who is victorious, I will give the right to sit with me on my throne,^r just as I was victorious^s and sat down with my Father on his throne. ²²Whoever has ears, let them hear^t what the Spirit says to the churches.”

The Throne in Heaven

4 After this I looked, and there before me was a door standing open

3:12 ^fGal 2:9
^gRev 14:1; 22:4
^hRev 21:2, 10
3:14 ⁱCol 1:16,
18
3:15 ^jRo 12:11
3:17 ^kHos 12:8;
1Co 4:8
3:18 ^lRev 16:15
3:19 ^mPr 3:12;
Heb 12:5, 6
ⁿRev 2:5
3:20
^oMt 24:33
^pLk 12:36
^qJn 14:23
3:21 ^rMt 19:28
^sRev 5:5
3:22 ^tRev 2:7

in heaven. And the voice I had first heard speaking to me like a trumpet^u said, “Come up here,^v and I will show you what must take place after this.”^w ²At once I was in the Spirit,^x and there before me was a throne in heaven^y with someone sitting on it. ³And the one who sat there had the appearance of jasper and ruby. A rainbow^z that shone like an emerald encircled the throne. ⁴Surrounding the throne were twenty-four other thrones, and seated on them were twenty-four elders.^a They were dressed in white^b and had crowns of gold on their heads. ⁵From the throne came flashes of lightning, rumblings and peals of thunder.^c In front of the throne, seven lamps^d were blazing. These are the seven spirits^{ae} of God. ⁶Also in front of the throne there was what looked like a sea of glass,^f clear as crystal.

In the center, around the throne, were four living creatures,^g and they were covered with eyes, in front and in back. ⁷The first living creature was like a lion, the second was like an ox, the third had a face like a man, the fourth was like a flying eagle.^h ⁸Each of the four living creatures had six wingsⁱ and was covered with eyes all around, even under its wings. Day and night they never stop saying:

“‘Holy, holy, holy
is the Lord God Almighty,’^{bi}
who was, and is, and is to come.”^k

⁹Whenever the living creatures give glory, honor and thanks to him who sits on the throne^l and who lives for ever and ever, ¹⁰the twenty-four elders^m fall down before himⁿ who sits on the throne^o and worship him who lives for ever and ever. They lay their crowns before the throne and say:

¹¹“You are worthy, our Lord and God,
to receive glory and honor and power,^p
for you created all things,
and by your will they were created
and have their being.”^q

4:1 ^uRev 11:10
^vRev 11:12
^wRev 1:19
4:2 ^xRev 11:10
^yIsa 6:1;
Eze 1:26-28;
Da 7:9
4:3 ^zEze 1:28
4:4 ^aRev 11:16
^bRev 3:4, 5
4:5 ^cRev 8:5;
16:18 ^dZec 4:2
^eRev 1:4
4:6 ^fRev 15:2
^gEze 1:5
4:7 ^hEze 1:10;
10:14
4:8 ⁱIsa 6:2
^jIsa 6:3;
Rev 1:8
^kRev 1:4
4:9 ^lPs 47:8
4:10 ^mver 4
ⁿRev 5:8, 14
^over 2
4:11 ^pRev 5:12
^qRev 10:6

^a 5 That is, the sevenfold Spirit ^b 8 Isaiah 6:3

The Scroll and the Lamb

5 Then I saw in the right hand of him who sat on the throne^r a scroll with writing on both sides^s and sealed^t with seven seals. ²And I saw a mighty angel proclaiming in a loud voice, “Who is worthy to break the seals and open the scroll?” ³But no one in heaven or on earth or under the earth could open the scroll or even look inside it. ⁴I wept and wept because no one was found who was worthy to open the scroll or look inside. ⁵Then one of the elders said to me, “Do not weep! See, the Lion^u of the tribe of Judah, the Root of David,^v has triumphed. He is able to open the scroll and its seven seals.”

⁶Then I saw a Lamb,^w looking as if it had been slain, standing at the center of the throne, encircled by the four living creatures and the elders. The Lamb had seven horns and seven eyes,^x which are the seven spirits^a of God sent out into all the earth. ⁷He went and took the scroll from the right hand of him who sat on the throne.^y ⁸And when he had taken it, the four living creatures and the twenty-four elders fell down before the Lamb. Each one had a harp^z and they were holding golden bowls full of incense, which are the prayers^a of God’s people. ⁹And they sang a new song, saying:^b

“You are worthy^c to take the scroll and to open its seals, because you were slain, and with your blood^d you purchased^e for God persons from every tribe and language and people and nation.

¹⁰You have made them to be a kingdom and priests^f to serve our God, and they will reign^b on the earth.”

¹¹Then I looked and heard the voice of many angels, numbering thousands upon thousands, and ten thousand times ten thousand. ⁹They encircled the throne and the living creatures and the elders. ¹²In a loud voice they were saying:

5:1 ^r ver 7,
13 ^s Eze 2:9,
10 ^t Isa 29:11;
Da 12:4
5:5 ^u Ge 49:9
^v Isa 11:1,
10; Ro 15:12;
Rev 22:16
5:6 ^w Jn 1:29
^x Zec 4:10
5:7 ^y ver 1
5:8 ^z Rev 14:2
^a Ps 141:2
5:9 ^b Ps 40:3
^c Rev 4:11
^d Heb 9:12
^e 1Co 6:20
5:10 ^f 1Pe 2:5
5:11 ^g Da 7:10;
Heb 12:22

“Worthy is the Lamb, who was slain,
to receive power and wealth
and wisdom and strength
and honor and glory and
praise!”^h

¹³Then I heard every creature in heaven and on earth and under the earthⁱ and on the sea, and all that is in them, saying:

“To him who sits on the throne
and to the Lamb^j
be praise and honor and glory
and power,
for ever and ever!”^k

¹⁴The four living creatures said, “Amen,”^l and the elders fell down and worshipped.^m

The Seals

6 I watched as the Lambⁿ opened the first of the seven seals.^o Then I heard one of the four living creatures^p say in a voice like thunder,^q “Come!” ²I looked, and there before me was a white horse!^r Its rider held a bow, and he was given a crown,^s and he rode out as a conqueror bent on conquest.^t

³When the Lamb opened the second seal, I heard the second living creature^u say, “Come!” ⁴Then another horse came out, a fiery red one.^v Its rider was given power to take peace from the earth^w and to make people kill each other. To him was given a large sword.

⁵When the Lamb opened the third seal, I heard the third living creature^x say, “Come!” I looked, and there before me was a black horse!^y Its rider was holding a pair of scales in his hand. ⁶Then I heard what sounded like a voice among the four living creatures,^z saying, “Two pounds^c of wheat for a day’s wages,^d and six pounds^e of barley for a day’s wages,^d and do not damage^a the oil and the wine!”

⁷When the Lamb opened the fourth seal, I heard the voice of the

5:12 ^h Rev 4:11
5:13 ⁱ ver 3;
Php 2:10
j Rev 6:16
k 1Ch 29:11
5:14 ^l Rev 4:9
^m Rev 4:10;
19:4
6:1 ⁿ Rev 5:6
^o Rev 5:1
^p Rev 4:6, 7
^q Rev 14:2; 19:6
6:2 ^r Zec 6:3;
Rev 19:11
^s Zec 6:11;
Rev 14:14
^t Ps 45:4
6:3 ^u Rev 4:7
6:4 ^v Zec 6:2
^w Mt 10:34
6:5 ^x Rev 4:7
^y Zec 6:2
6:6 ^z Rev 4:6, 7
^a Rev 9:4

^a 6 That is, the sevenfold Spirit ^b 10 Some manuscripts *they reign* ^c 6 Or about 1 kilogram ^d 6 Greek *a denarius* ^e 6 Or about 3 kilograms

fourth living creature^b say, "Come!"⁸ I looked, and there before me was a pale horse!^c Its rider was named Death, and Hades^d was following close behind him. They were given power over a fourth of the earth to kill by sword, famine and plague, and by the wild beasts of the earth.^e

⁹When he opened the fifth seal, I saw under the altar^f the souls of those who had been slain^g because of the word of God and the testimony they had maintained. ¹⁰They called out in a loud voice, "How long,^h Sovereign Lord, holy and true,ⁱ until you judge the inhabitants of the earth and avenge our blood?"^j ¹¹Then each of them was given a white robe,^k and they were told to wait a little longer, until the full number of their fellow servants, their brothers and sisters,^a were killed just as they had been.^l

¹²I watched as he opened the sixth seal. There was a great earthquake.^m The sun turned blackⁿ like sackcloth made of goat hair, the whole moon turned blood red,¹³ and the stars in the sky fell to earth,^o as figs drop from a fig tree^p when shaken by a strong wind. ¹⁴The heavens receded like a scroll being rolled up, and every mountain and island was removed from its place.^q

¹⁵Then the kings of the earth, the princes, the generals, the rich, the mighty, and everyone else, both slave and free, hid in caves and among the rocks of the mountains.^r ¹⁶They called to the mountains and the rocks, "Fall on us^s and hide us^t from the face of him who sits on the throne and from the wrath of the Lamb!" ¹⁷For the great day^t of their^c wrath has come, and who can withstand it?"^u

144,000 Sealed

7 After this I saw four angels standing at the four corners of the earth, holding back the four winds^v of the earth to prevent any wind from blowing on the land or on the sea or on any tree. ²Then I saw another angel coming up from the east, having the seal of the living God. He called out in a loud voice to the four angels who had been given power to

6:7 ^b Rev 4:7
6:8 ^c Zec 6:3
^d Hos 13:14
^e Jer 15:2, 3;
Eze 5:12, 17
6:9 ^f Rev 14:18;
16:7; ^g Rev 20:4
6:10 ^h Zec 1:12
ⁱ Rev 3:7
^j Rev 19:2
6:11 ^k Rev 3:4
^l Heb 11:40
6:12
^m Rev 16:18
ⁿ Mt 24:29
6:13
^o Mt 24:29;
Rev 8:10; 9:1
^p Isa 34:4
6:14 ^q Jer 4:24;
Rev 16:20
6:15 ^r Isa 2:10,
19, 21
6:16
^s Hos 10:8;
Lk 23:30
6:17 ^t Zep 1:14,
15; Rev 16:14
^u Ps 76:7
7:1 ^v Da 7:2

harm the land and the sea: ³"Do not harm^w the land or the sea or the trees until we put a seal on the foreheads^x of the servants of our God." ⁴Then I heard the number^y of those who were sealed: 144,000^z from all the tribes of Israel.

⁵From the tribe of Judah 12,000 were sealed,
from the tribe of Reuben 12,000,
from the tribe of Gad 12,000,
⁶from the tribe of Asher 12,000,
from the tribe of Naphtali 12,000,
from the tribe of Manasseh 12,000,
⁷from the tribe of Simeon 12,000,
from the tribe of Levi 12,000,
from the tribe of Issachar 12,000,
⁸from the tribe of Zebulun 12,000,
from the tribe of Joseph 12,000,
from the tribe of Benjamin 12,000.

The Great Multitude in White Robes

⁹After this I looked, and there before me was a great multitude that no one could count, from every nation, tribe, people and language,^a standing before the throne^b and before the Lamb. They were wearing white robes and were holding palm branches in their hands. ¹⁰And they cried out in a loud voice:

"Salvation belongs to our God,^c
who sits on the throne,
and to the Lamb."

¹¹All the angels were standing around the throne and around the elders^d and the four living creatures.^e They fell down on their faces^f before the throne and worshiped God, ¹²saying:

"Amen!
Praise and glory
and wisdom and thanks and
honor
and power and strength
be to our God for ever and ever.
Amen!"^g

^a 11 The Greek word for *brothers and sisters* (*adelphoi*) refers here to believers, both men and women, as part of God's family; also in 12:10; 19:10. ^b 16 See Hosea 10:8. ^c 17 Some manuscripts *his*

7:3 ^w Rev 6:6
^x Eze 9:4;
Rev 22:4
7:4 ^y Rev 9:16
^z Rev 14:1, 3
7:9 ^a Rev 5:9
^b ver 15
7:10 ^c Ps 3:8;
Rev 12:10; 19:1
7:11 ^d Rev 4:4
^e Rev 4:6
^f Rev 4:10; 7:12
^g Rev 5:12-14

¹³Then one of the elders asked me, “These in white robes — who are they, and where did they come from?”

¹⁴I answered, “Sir, you know.”

And he said, “These are they who have come out of the great tribulation; they have washed their robes^h and made them white in the blood of the Lamb.ⁱ ¹⁵Therefore,

“they are before the throne of God^j

and serve him^k day and night in his temple;^l

and he who sits on the throne

will shelter them with his presence.^m

¹⁶‘Never again will they hunger;

never again will they thirst.

The sun will not beat down on them,^a

nor any scorching heat.ⁿ

¹⁷For the Lamb at the center of the throne

will be their shepherd;^o

‘he will lead them to springs of living water.’^a

‘And God will wipe away every tear from their eyes.’^{b”p}

The Seventh Seal and the Golden Censer

8 When he opened the seventh seal,^q there was silence in heaven for about half an hour.

²And I saw the seven angels^r who stand before God, and seven trumpets were given to them.

³Another angel,^s who had a golden censer, came and stood at the altar. He was given much incense to offer, with the prayers of all God’s people,^t on the golden altar^u in front of the throne. ⁴The smoke of the incense, together with the prayers of God’s people, went up before God^v from the angel’s hand. ⁵Then the angel took the censer, filled it with fire from the altar,^w and hurled it on the earth; and there came peals of thunder,^x rumblings, flashes of lightning and an earthquake.^y

7:14 ^h Rev 22:14

ⁱ Heb 9:14;

^j Jn 1:7

7:15 ^l ver 9

^k Rev 22:3

^l Rev 11:19

^m Isa 4:5, 6;

Rev 21:3

7:16 ⁿ Isa 49:10

7:17 ^o Ps 23:1;

Jn 10:11

^p Isa 25:8;

Rev 21:4

8:1 ^q Rev 6:1

8:2 ^r ver 6-13;

Rev 9:1, 13; 11:15

8:3 ^s Rev 7:2

^t Rev 5:8

^u Ex 30:1-6;

Heb 9:4;

Rev 9:13

8:4 ^v Ps 141:2

8:5 ^w Lev 16:12;

13 ^x Rev 4:5

^y Rev 6:12

8:6 ^z ver 2

8:7 ^a Eze 38:22

^b ver 7-12;

Rev 9:15, 18;

12:4 ^c Rev 9:4

8:8 ^d Jer 51:25

^e ver 7

^f Rev 16:3

8:9 ^g ver 7

8:10 ^h Isa 14:12;

Rev 6:13; 9:1

ⁱ Rev 14:7; 16:4

8:11 ^j ver 7

^k Jer 9:15; 23:15

8:12 ^l ver 7

^m Ex 10:21-23;

Rev 6:12, 13

8:13 ⁿ Rev 14:6;

19:17 ^o Rev 9:12;

11:14

9:1 ^p Rev 8:10

^q ver 2, 11;

Lk 8:31

9:2 ^r Ge 19:28;

Ex 19:18

^s Joel 2:2, 10

9:3 ^t Ex 10:12-

15 ^u ver 5, 10

9:4 ^v Rev 6:6

The Trumpets

⁶Then the seven angels who had the seven trumpets² prepared to sound them.

⁷The first angel sounded his trumpet, and there came hail and fire^a mixed with blood, and it was hurled down on the earth. A third^b of the earth was burned up, a third of the trees were burned up, and all the green grass was burned up.^c

⁸The second angel sounded his trumpet, and something like a huge mountain,^d all ablaze, was thrown into the sea. A third^e of the sea turned into blood,^f ⁹a third^g of the living creatures in the sea died, and a third of the ships were destroyed.

¹⁰The third angel sounded his trumpet, and a great star, blazing like a torch, fell from the sky^h on a third of the rivers and on the springs of waterⁱ — ¹¹the name of the star is Wormwood.^c A third^j of the waters turned bitter, and many people died from the waters that had become bitter.^k

¹²The fourth angel sounded his trumpet, and a third of the sun was struck, a third of the moon, and a third of the stars, so that a third^l of them turned dark.^m A third of the day was without light, and also a third of the night.

¹³As I watched, I heard an eagle that was flying in midairⁿ call out in a loud voice: “Woe! Woe! Woe^o to the inhabitants of the earth, because of the trumpet blasts about to be sounded by the other three angels!”

9 The fifth angel sounded his trumpet, and I saw a star that had fallen from the sky to the earth.^p The star was given the key to the shaft of the Abyss.^q ²When he opened the Abyss, smoke rose from it like the smoke from a gigantic furnace.^r The sun and sky were darkened^s by the smoke from the Abyss. ³And out of the smoke locusts^t came down on the earth and were given power like that of scorpions^u of the earth. ⁴They were told not to harm^v the grass of the earth or any

^a 16, 17 Isaiah 49:10 ^b 17 Isaiah 25:8

^c 11 Wormwood is a bitter substance.

plant or tree,^w but only those people who did not have the seal of God on their foreheads.^x ⁵They were not allowed to kill them but only to torture them for five months.^y And the agony they suffered was like that of the sting of a scorpion^z when it strikes. ⁶During those days people will seek death but will not find it; they will long to die, but death will elude them.^a

⁷The locusts looked like horses prepared for battle.^b On their heads they wore something like crowns of gold, and their faces resembled human faces.^c ⁸Their hair was like women's hair, and their teeth were like lions' teeth.^d ⁹They had breastplates like breastplates of iron, and the sound of their wings was like the thundering of many horses and chariots rushing into battle.^e ¹⁰They had tails with stingers, like scorpions, and in their tails they had power to torment people for five months.^f ¹¹They had as king over them the angel of the Abyss,^g whose name in Hebrew is Abaddon and in Greek is Apollyon (that is, Destroyer).

¹²The first woe is past; two other woes are yet to come.^h

¹³The sixth angel sounded his trumpet, and I heard a voice coming from the four hornsⁱ of the golden altar that is before God.^j ¹⁴It said to the sixth angel who had the trumpet, "Release the four angels who are bound at the great river Euphrates."^k ¹⁵And the four angels who had been kept ready for this very hour and day and month and year were released to kill a third of mankind.^l ¹⁶The number of the mounted troops was twice ten thousand times ten thousand. I heard their number.^m

¹⁷The horses and riders I saw in my vision looked like this: Their breastplates were fiery red, dark blue, and yellow as sulfur. The heads of the horses resembled the heads of lions, and out of their mouthsⁿ came fire, smoke and sulfur.^o ¹⁸A third of mankind was killed^p by the three plagues of fire, smoke and sulfur^q that came out of their mouths. ¹⁹The power of the horses was in their mouths and in their tails; for their tails were like

9:4 ^wRev 8:7
^xRev 7:2, 3
^y5 ^{ver} 10
^zver 3
^a9:6 ^aJob 3:21;
Jer 8:3;
Rev 6:16
^b9:7 ^bJoel 2:4
^cDa 7:8
^d9:8 ^dJoel 1:6
^e9:9 ^eJoel 2:5
^f9:10 ^fver 3,
5, 19
^g9:11 ^gver 1, 2
^h9:12 ^hRev 8:13
ⁱ9:13 ⁱEx 30:1-3
^jRev 8:3
^k9:14 ^kRev 16:12
^l9:15 ^lver 18
^m9:16 ^mRev 5:11;
7:4
ⁿ9:17 ⁿRev 11:5
^over 18
^p9:18 ^pver 15
^qver 17

snakes, having heads with which they inflict injury.

²⁰The rest of mankind who were not killed by these plagues still did not repent of the work of their hands;^r they did not stop worshiping demons,^s and idols of gold, silver, bronze, stone and wood — idols that cannot see or hear or walk.^t ²¹Nor did they repent^u of their murders, their magic arts,^v their sexual immorality^w or their thefts.

The Angel and the Little Scroll

10 Then I saw another mighty angel^x coming down from heaven. He was robed in a cloud, with a rainbow above his head; his face was like the sun,^y and his legs were like fiery pillars.^z ²He was holding a little scroll, which lay open in his hand. He planted his right foot on the sea and his left foot on the land,³ and he gave a loud shout like the roar of a lion. When he shouted, the voices of the seven thunders^a spoke. ⁴And when the seven thunders spoke, I was about to write; but I heard a voice from heaven say, "Seal up what the seven thunders have said and do not write it down."^b

⁵Then the angel I had seen standing on the sea and on the land raised his right hand to heaven.^c ⁶And he swore by him who lives for ever and ever, who created the heavens and all that is in them, the earth and all that is in it, and the sea and all that is in it,^d and said, "There will be no more delay!^e ⁷But in the days when the seventh angel is about to sound his trumpet, the mystery^f of God will be accomplished, just as he announced to his servants the prophets."

⁸Then the voice that I had heard from heaven^g spoke to me once more: "Go, take the scroll that lies open in the hand of the angel who is standing on the sea and on the land."

⁹So I went to the angel and asked him to give me the little scroll. He said to me, "Take it and eat it. It will turn your stomach sour, but 'in your mouth it will be as sweet as

9:20 ^rDt 31:29
^s1Co 10:20
^tPs 115:4-7;
135:15-17;
Da 5:23
^u9:21 ^uRev 2:21
^vRev 18:23
^wRev 17:2, 5
^x10:1 ^xRev 5:2
^yMt 17:2;
Rev 1:16
^zRev 1:15
^a10:3 ^aRev 4:5
^b10:4 ^bDa 8:26;
12:4, 9;
Rev 22:10
^c10:5 ^cDa 12:7
^d10:6 ^dRev 4:11;
14:7 ^eRev 16:17
^f10:7 ^fRo 16:25
^g10:8 ^gver 4

honey.^a^h ¹⁰I took the little scroll from the angel's hand and ate it. It tasted as sweet as honey in my mouth, but when I had eaten it, my stomach turned sour. ¹¹Then I was told, "You must prophesyⁱ again about many peoples, nations, languages and kings."

The Two Witnesses

11 I was given a reed like a measuring rod^j and was told, "Go and measure the temple of God and the altar, with its worshipers. ²But exclude the outer court;^k do not measure it, because it has been given to the Gentiles.^l They will trample on the holy city^m for 42 months.ⁿ ³And I will appoint my two witnesses,^o and they will prophesy for 1,260 days, clothed in sackcloth."^p ⁴They are "the two olive trees"^q and the two lampstands, and "they stand before the Lord of the earth."^{br} ⁵If anyone tries to harm them, fire comes from their mouths and devours their enemies.^s This is how anyone who wants to harm them must die.^t ⁶They have power to shut up the heavens so that it will not rain during the time they are prophesying; and they have power to turn the waters into blood^u and to strike the earth with every kind of plague as often as they want.

⁷Now when they have finished their testimony, the beast^v that comes up from the Abyss will attack them,^w and overpower and kill them. ⁸Their bodies will lie in the public square of the great city—which is figuratively called Sodom^x and Egypt—where also their Lord was crucified.^y ⁹For three and a half days some from every people, tribe, language and nation will gaze on their bodies and refuse them burial.^z ¹⁰The inhabitants of the earth^a will gloat over them and will celebrate by sending each other gifts,^b because these two prophets had tormented those who live on the earth.

¹¹But after the three and a half days the breath^c of life from God entered them,^c and they stood on their feet, and terror struck those who saw them. ¹²Then they heard a loud voice from heaven saying to them, "Come

^{10:9} ^h Jer 15:16;
Eze 2:8-3:3
^{10:11}
ⁱ Eze 37:4, 9
^{11:1} ^j Eze 40:3;
Rev 21:15
^{11:2}
^k Eze 40:17,
20 ^l Lk 21:24
^m Rev 21:2
ⁿ Da 7:25;
Rev 13:5
^{11:3} ^o Rev 1:5
^p Ge 37:34
^{11:4} ^q Ps 52:8;
Jer 11:16;
Zec 4:3, 11
^r Zec 4:14
^{11:5} ^s 2 Ki 1:10;
Jer 5:14
^t Nu 16:29, 35
^{11:6} ^u Ex 7:17, 19
^{11:7} ^v Rev 13:1-4
^w Da 7:21
^{11:8} ^x Isa 1:9
^y Heb 13:12
^{11:9} ^z Ps 79:2, 3
^{11:10} ^a Rev 3:10
^b Est 9:19, 22
^{11:11} ^c Eze 37:5,
9, 10, 14

up here."^d And they went up to heaven in a cloud,^e while their enemies looked on.

¹³At that very hour there was a severe earthquake^f and a tenth of the city collapsed. Seven thousand people were killed in the earthquake, and the survivors were terrified and gave glory^g to the God of heaven.^h

¹⁴The second woe has passed; the third woe is coming soon.ⁱ

The Seventh Trumpet

¹⁵The seventh angel sounded his trumpet,^j and there were loud voices^k in heaven, which said:

"The kingdom of the world has become
the kingdom of our Lord and of
his Messiah,^l
and he will reign for ever and
ever."^m

¹⁶And the twenty-four elders,ⁿ who were seated on their thrones before God, fell on their faces and worshiped God, ¹⁷saying:

"We give thanks to you, Lord God
Almighty,^o
the One who is and who was,
because you have taken your
great power
and have begun to reign.^p
¹⁸The nations were angry,^q
and your wrath has come.
The time has come for judging
the dead,
and for rewarding your
servants the prophets^r
and your people who revere your
name,
both great and small^s—
and for destroying those who
destroy the earth."

¹⁹Then God's temple^t in heaven was opened, and within his temple was seen the ark of his covenant. And there came flashes of lightning, rumblings, peals of thunder, an earthquake and a severe hailstorm.^u

The Woman and the Dragon

12 A great sign appeared in heaven: a woman clothed with the

^a 9 Ezek. 3:3 ^b 4 See Zech. 4:3, 11, 14. ^c 11 Or Spirit (see Ezek. 37:5, 14)

^{11:12} ^d Rev 4:1
^e 2 Ki 2:11; Ac 1:9
^{11:13} ^f Rev 6:12
^g Rev 14:7
^h Rev 16:11
^{11:14} ⁱ Rev 8:13
^{11:15} ^j Rev 10:7
^k Rev 16:17;
19:1 ^l Rev 12:10
^m Da 2:44;
7:14, 27
^{11:16} ⁿ Rev 4:4
^{11:17} ^o Rev 1:8
^p Rev 19:6
^{11:18} ^q Ps 2:1
^r Rev 10:7
^s Rev 19:5
^{11:19} ^t Rev 15:5,
8 ^u Rev 16:21

sun, with the moon under her feet and a crown of twelve stars on her head. ²She was pregnant and cried out in pain^v as she was about to give birth. ³Then another sign appeared in heaven: an enormous red dragon with seven heads and ten horns^w and seven crowns^x on its heads. ⁴Its tail swept a third^y of the stars out of the sky and flung them to the earth.^z The dragon stood in front of the woman who was about to give birth, so that it might devour her child^a the moment he was born. ⁵She gave birth to a son, a male child, who “will rule all the nations with an iron scepter.”^{ab} And her child was snatched up to God and to his throne. ⁶The woman fled into the wilderness to a place prepared for her by God, where she might be taken care of for 1,260 days.^c

⁷Then war broke out in heaven. Michael and his angels fought against the dragon,^d and the dragon and his angels fought back. ⁸But he was not strong enough, and they lost their place in heaven. ⁹The great dragon was hurled down — that ancient serpent^e called the devil,^f or Satan, who leads the whole world astray.^g He was hurled to the earth,^h and his angels with him.

¹⁰Then I heard a loud voice in heavenⁱ say:

“Now have come the salvation
and the power
and the kingdom of our God,
and the authority of his Messiah.
For the accuser of our brothers
and sisters,^j
who accuses them before our
God day and night,
has been hurled down.

¹¹They triumphed over him
by the blood of the Lamb^k
and by the word of their
testimony;^l

they did not love their lives so
much

as to shrink from death.^m

¹²Therefore rejoice, you heavensⁿ
and you who dwell in them!
But woe^o to the earth and the
sea,^p

because the devil has gone
down to you!

12:2 ^v Gal 4:19
12:3 ^w Da 7:7;
20; Rev 13:1
^x Rev 19:12
12:4 ^y Rev 8:7
^z Da 8:10
^a Mt 2:16
12:5 ^b Ps 2:9;
Rev 2:27
12:6 ^c Rev 11:2
12:7 ^d ver 3
12:9 ^e Ge 3:1-
7 ^f Mt 25:41
^g Rev 20:3, 8,
10 ^h Lk 10:18;
Jn 12:31
12:10 ⁱ Rev 11:15
^j Job 1:9-11;
Zec 3:1
12:11 ^k Rev 7:14
^l Rev 6:9
^m Lk 14:26
12:12 ⁿ Ps 96:11;
Isa 49:13;
Rev 18:20
^o Rev 8:13
^p Rev 10:6

He is filled with fury,
because he knows that his time
is short.”

¹³When the dragon^q saw that he had been hurled to the earth, he pursued the woman who had given birth to the male child.^r ¹⁴The woman was given the two wings of a great eagle,^s so that she might fly to the place prepared for her in the wilderness, where she would be taken care of for a time, times and half a time,^t out of the serpent’s reach. ¹⁵Then from his mouth the serpent spewed water like a river, to overtake the woman and sweep her away with the torrent. ¹⁶But the earth helped the woman by opening its mouth and swallowing the river that the dragon had spewed out of his mouth. ¹⁷Then the dragon was enraged at the woman and went off to wage war^u against the rest of her offspring^v — those who keep God’s commands^w and hold fast their testimony about Jesus.^x

The Beast out of the Sea

13 The dragon^b stood on the shore of the sea. And I saw a beast coming out of the sea.^y It had ten horns and seven heads,^z with ten crowns on its horns, and on each head a blasphemous name.^a ²The beast I saw resembled a leopard,^b but had feet like those of a bear^c and a mouth like that of a lion.^d ³The dragon gave the beast his power and his throne and great authority.^e ³One of the heads of the beast seemed to have had a fatal wound, but the fatal wound had been healed.^f ⁴The whole world was filled with wonder^g and followed the beast. ⁵People worshiped the dragon because he had given authority to the beast, and they also worshiped the beast and asked, “Who is like^h the beast? Who can wage war against it?”

⁵The beast was given a mouth to utter proud words and blasphemiesⁱ and to exercise its authority for forty-two months.^j ⁶It opened its mouth to blaspheme God, and to slander his name and his dwelling place and

12:13 ^q ver 3
^r ver 5
12:14 ^s Ex 19:4
^t Da 7:25
12:17 ^u Rev 11:7
^v Ge 3:15
^w Rev 14:12
^x Rev 1:2
13:1 ^y Da 7:1-
6; Rev 15:2
^z Rev 12:3
^a Da 11:36;
Rev 17:3
13:2 ^b Da 7:6
^c Da 7:5 ^d Da 7:4
^e Rev 16:10
13:3 ^f ver 12, 14
^g Rev 17:8
13:4 ^h Ex 15:11
13:5 ⁱ Da 7:8,
11, 20, 25;
11:36; 2Th 2:4
^j Rev 11:2

^a 5 Psalm 2:9

^b 1 Some manuscripts *And I*

those who live in heaven.^k ⁷It was given power to wage war^l against God's holy people and to conquer them. And it was given authority over every tribe, people, language and nation.^m ⁸All inhabitants of the earthⁿ will worship the beast — all whose names have not been written in the Lamb's book of life,^o the Lamb who was slain from the creation of the world.^{ap}

⁹Whoever has ears, let them hear.^q

¹⁰"If anyone is to go into captivity, into captivity they will go.
If anyone is to be killed^b with the sword,
with the sword they will be killed."^{cr}

This calls for patient endurance and faithfulness^s on the part of God's people.^t

The Beast out of the Earth

¹¹Then I saw a second beast, coming out of the earth. It had two horns like a lamb, but it spoke like a dragon. ¹²It exercised all the authority^u of the first beast on its behalf,^v and made the earth and its inhabitants worship the first beast,^w whose fatal wound had been healed.^x ¹³And it performed great signs,^y even causing fire to come down from heaven^z to the earth in full view of the people. ¹⁴Because of the signs^a it was given power to perform on behalf of the first beast, it deceived^b the inhabitants of the earth. It ordered them to set up an image in honor of the beast who was wounded by the sword and yet lived. ¹⁵The second beast was given power to give breath to the image of the first beast, so that the image could speak and cause all who refused to worship the image to be killed.^c ¹⁶It also forced all people, great and small,^d rich and poor, free and slave, to receive a mark on their right hands or on their foreheads,^e ¹⁷so that they could not buy or sell unless they had the mark,^f which is the name of the beast or the number of its name.^g

¹⁸This calls for wisdom.^h Let the person who has insight calculate the number of the beast, for it is the

^{13:6} ^k Rev 12:12
^{13:7} ^l Da 7:21;
Rev 11:7
^m Rev 5:9
^{13:8} ⁿ Rev 3:10
^o Rev 3:5; 20:12
^p Mt 25:34
^{13:9} ^q Rev 2:7
^{13:10} ^r Jer 15:2;
43:11 ^s Heb 6:12
^t Rev 14:12
^{13:12} ^u ver 4
^v ver 14
^w Rev 14:9, 11
^x ver 3
^{13:13}
^y Mt 24:24
^z 1 Ki 18:38;
Rev 20:9
^{13:14} ^a 2 Th 2:9;
¹⁰ ^b Rev 12:9
^{13:15} ^c Da 3:3-6
^{13:16} ^d Rev 19:5
^e Rev 14:9
^{13:17} ^f Rev 14:9
⁹ Rev 14:11; 15:2
^{13:18} ^h Rev 17:9

number of a man.^{di} That number is 666.

The Lamb and the 144,000

14 Then I looked, and there before me was the Lamb,ⁱ standing on Mount Zion,^k and with him 144,000^l who had his name and his Father's name^m written on their foreheads. ²And I heard a sound from heaven like the roar of rushing watersⁿ and like a loud peal of thunder. The sound I heard was like that of harpists playing their harps.^o ³And they sang a new song^p before the throne and before the four living creatures and the elders. No one could learn the song except the 144,000^q who had been redeemed from the earth. ⁴These are those who did not defile themselves with women, for they remained virgins.^r They follow the Lamb wherever he goes. They were purchased from among mankind^s and offered as firstfruits^t to God and the Lamb. ⁵No lie was found in their mouths;^u they are blameless.^v

The Three Angels

⁶Then I saw another angel flying in midair,^w and he had the eternal gospel to proclaim to those who live on the earth^x — to every nation, tribe, language and people.^y ⁷He said in a loud voice, "Fear God^z and give him glory,^a because the hour of his judgment has come. Worship him who made the heavens, the earth, the sea and the springs of water."^b

⁸A second angel followed and said, "'Fallen! Fallen is Babylon the Great,'^{ec} which made all the nations drink the maddening wine of her adulteries."^d

⁹A third angel followed them and said in a loud voice: "If anyone worships the beast and its image^e and receives its mark on their forehead or on their hand, ¹⁰they, too, will drink the wine of God's fury,^f which has been poured full strength into the

^a ⁸ Or written from the creation of the world in the book of life belonging to the Lamb who was slain

^b ¹⁰ Some manuscripts anyone kills

^c ¹⁰ Jer. 15:2 ^d ¹⁸ Or is humanity's number

^e ⁸ Isaiah 21:9

ⁱ Rev 15:2; 21:17
^{14:11} ^j Rev 5:6
^k Ps 2:6
^l Rev 7:4
^m Rev 3:12
^{14:2} ⁿ Rev 1:15
^o Rev 5:8
^{14:3} ^p Rev 5:9
^q ver 1
^{14:4} ^r 2 Co 11:2;
Rev 3:4
^s Rev 5:9
^t Jas 1:18
^{14:5} ^u Ps 32:2;
Zep 3:13
^v Eph 5:27
^{14:6} ^w Rev 8:13
^x Rev 3:10
^y Rev 13:7
^{14:7} ^z Rev 15:4
^a Rev 11:13
^b Rev 8:10
^{14:8} ^c Isa 21:9;
Jer 51:8
^d Rev 17:2, 4;
18:3, 9
^{14:9} ^e Rev 13:14
^{14:10}
^f Isa 51:17;
Jer 25:15

cup of his wrath.⁹ They will be tormented with burning sulfur in the presence of the holy angels and of the Lamb. ¹¹And the smoke of their torment will rise for ever and ever.^h There will be no rest day or night for those who worship the beast and its image, or for anyone who receives the mark of its name.” ¹²This calls for patient endurance on the part of the people of Godⁱ who keep his commands and remain faithful to Jesus.

¹³Then I heard a voice from heaven say, “Write this: Blessed are the dead who die in the Lord^j from now on.”

“Yes,” says the Spirit, “they will rest from their labor, for their deeds will follow them.”

Harvesting the Earth and Trampling the Winepress

¹⁴I looked, and there before me was a white cloud, and seated on the cloud was one like a son of man^{ak} with a crown^l of gold on his head and a sharp sickle in his hand. ¹⁵Then another angel came out of the temple and called in a loud voice to him who was sitting on the cloud, “Take your sickle^m and reap, because the time to reap has come, for the harvestⁿ of the earth is ripe.” ¹⁶So he who was seated on the cloud swung his sickle over the earth, and the earth was harvested.

¹⁷Another angel came out of the temple in heaven, and he too had a sharp sickle. ¹⁸Still another angel, who had charge of the fire, came from the altar and called in a loud voice to him who had the sharp sickle, “Take your sharp sickle and gather the clusters of grapes from the earth’s vine, because its grapes are ripe.” ¹⁹The angel swung his sickle on the earth, gathered its grapes and threw them into the great winepress of God’s wrath.^o ²⁰They were trampled in the winepress^p outside the city,^q and blood flowed out of the press, rising as high as the horses’ bridles for a distance of 1,600 stadia.^b

Seven Angels With Seven Plagues

15 I saw in heaven another great and marvelous sign:^r seven an-

14:10
⁹ Rev 18:6
 14:11
^h Isa 34:10;
 Rev 19:3
 14:12
ⁱ Rev 13:10
 14:13
^j 1Co 15:18;
 1Th 4:16
 14:14 ^k Da 7:13;
 Rev 1:13
^l Rev 6:2
 14:15
^m Joel 3:13
ⁿ Jer 51:33
 14:19
^o Rev 19:15
 14:20
^p Isa 63:3
^q Heb 13:12;
 Rev 11:8
 15:1 ^r Rev 12:1, 3

gels^s with the seven last plagues^t—last, because with them God’s wrath is completed. ²And I saw what looked like a sea of glass^u glowing with fire and, standing beside the sea, those who had been victorious over the beast and its image^v and over the number of its name. They held harps given them by God³ and sang the song of God’s servant Moses^w and of the Lamb:

“Great and marvelous are your deeds,^x

Lord God Almighty.

Just and true are your ways,^y

King of the nations.^c

⁴Who will not fear you, Lord,^z and bring glory to your name?

For you alone are holy.

All nations will come

and worship before you,^a

for your righteous acts have been revealed.”^d

⁵After this I looked, and I saw in heaven the temple^b—that is, the tabernacle of the covenant law^c—and it was opened. ⁶Out of the temple^d came the seven angels with the seven plagues.^e They were dressed in clean, shining linen and wore golden sashes around their chests.^f ⁷Then one of the four living creatures^g gave to the seven angels seven golden bowls filled with the wrath of God, who lives for ever and ever. ⁸And the temple was filled with smoke^h from the glory of God and from his power, and no one could enter the templeⁱ until the seven plagues of the seven angels were completed.

The Seven Bowls of God’s Wrath

16 Then I heard a loud voice from the temple saying to the seven angels,^j “Go, pour out the seven bowls of God’s wrath on the earth.”

²The first angel went and poured out his bowl on the land,^k and ugly, festering sores^l broke out on the people who had the mark of the beast and worshiped its image.^m

^a 14 See Daniel 7:13. ^b 20 That is, about 180 miles or about 300 kilometers ^c 3 Some manuscripts *ages* ^d 3, 4 Phrases in this song are drawn from Psalm 111:2, 3; Deut. 32:4; Jer. 10:7; Psalms 86:9; 98:2.

^s Rev 16:1
^t Lev 26:21
 15:2 ^u Rev 4:6
^v Rev 13:14
 15:3 ^w Ex 15:1;
 Dt 32:4
^x Ps 111:2
^y Ps 145:17
 15:4 ^z Jer 10:7
^a Isa 66:23
 15:5 ^b Rev 11:19
^c Nu 1:50
 15:6 ^d Rev 14:15
^e ver 1 ^f Rev 1:13
 15:7 ^g Rev 4:6
 15:8 ^h Isa 6:4
ⁱ Ex 40:34, 35;
 1Ki 8:10, 11;
 2Ch 5:13, 14
 16:1 ^j Rev 15:1
 16:2 ^k Rev 8:7
^l Ex 9:9–11
^m Rev 13:15–17

³The second angel poured out his bowl on the sea, and it turned into blood like that of a dead person, and every living thing in the sea died.ⁿ

⁴The third angel poured out his bowl on the rivers and springs of water,^o and they became blood.^p ⁵Then I heard the angel in charge of the waters say:

“You are just in these judgments,^q
O Holy One,^r
you who are and who were;^s
⁶for they have shed the blood of
your holy people and your
prophets,
and you have given them
blood to drink^t as they
deserve.”

⁷And I heard the altar^u respond:

“Yes, Lord God Almighty,
true and just are your
judgments.”^v

⁸The fourth angel^w poured out his bowl on the sun, and the sun was allowed to scorch people with fire.^x ⁹They were seared by the intense heat and they cursed the name of God,^y who had control over these plagues, but they refused to repent^z and glorify him.^a

¹⁰The fifth angel poured out his bowl on the throne of the beast,^b and its kingdom was plunged into darkness.^c People gnawed their tongues in agony ¹¹and cursed^d the God of heaven^e because of their pains and their sores,^f but they refused to repent of what they had done.^g

¹²The sixth angel poured out his bowl on the great river Euphrates,^h and its water was dried up to prepare the way for the kings from the East.ⁱ

¹³Then I saw three impure spirits that looked like frogs; they came out of the mouth of the dragon,^j out of the mouth of the beast^k and out of the mouth of the false prophet.^l ¹⁴They are demonic spirits^m that perform signs, and they go out to the kings of the whole world, to gather them for the battleⁿ on the great day of God Almighty.

16:3 ⁿ Ex 7:17-21; Rev 8:8, 9
16:4 ^o Rev 8:10
P Ex 7:17-21
16:5 ^q Rev 15:3
r Rev 15:4
s Rev 1:4
16:6

t Isa 49:26;
Rev 17:6
16:7 ^u Rev 6:9
v Rev 15:3; 19:2
16:8 ^w Rev 8:12
x Rev 14:18
16:9 ^y ver 11,
21 ^z Rev 2:21
a Rev 11:13
16:10 ^b Rev 13:2
c Rev 9:2
16:11 ^d ver 9,
21 ^e Rev 11:13
f ver 2
g Rev 2:21
16:12 ^h Rev 9:14
i Isa 41:2
16:13 ^j Rev 12:3
k Rev 13:1
l Rev 19:20
16:14 ^m 1Ti 4:1
n Rev 17:14

16:15 ^o Lk 12:37
16:16 ^p Rev 9:11
q 2Ki 23:29, 30
16:17 ^r Eph 2:2
s Rev 14:15
t Rev 11:15
u Rev 21:6
16:18 ^v Rev 4:5
w Rev 6:12
x Da 12:1
16:19
y Rev 17:18
z Rev 18:5
a Rev 14:8
b Rev 14:10
16:20
c Rev 6:14
16:21
d Rev 11:19
e Ex 9:23-25
17:1 ^f Rev 15:1
g Rev 21:9
h Rev 16:19
i Rev 19:2
j Jer 51:13
17:2 ^k Rev 14:8;
18:3
17:3 ^l Rev 12:6,
14 ^m Rev 13:1
n Rev 12:3
17:4 ^o Rev 18:16
p Jer 51:7;
Rev 18:6

15“Look, I come like a thief!
Blessed is the one who stays
awake^o and remains clothed,
so as not to go naked and be
shamefully exposed.”

¹⁶Then they gathered the kings together to the place that in Hebrew^p is called Armageddon.^q

¹⁷The seventh angel poured out his bowl into the air,^r and out of the temple^s came a loud voice^t from the throne, saying, “It is done!”^u ¹⁸Then there came flashes of lightning, rumblings, peals of thunder^v and a severe earthquake.^w No earthquake like it has ever occurred since mankind has been on earth,^x so tremendous was the quake. ¹⁹The great city^y split into three parts, and the cities of the nations collapsed. God remembered^z Babylon the Great^a and gave her the cup filled with the wine of the fury of his wrath.^b ²⁰Every island fled away and the mountains could not be found.^c ²¹From the sky huge hailstones,^d each weighing about a hundred pounds,^e fell on people. And they cursed God on account of the plague of hail,^e because the plague was so terrible.

Babylon, the Prostitute on the Beast

17 One of the seven angels^f who had the seven bowls^g came and said to me, “Come, I will show you the punishment^h of the great prostitute,ⁱ who sits by many waters.^j ²With her the kings of the earth committed adultery, and the inhabitants of the earth were intoxicated with the wine of her adulteries.”^k

³Then the angel carried me away in the Spirit into a wilderness.^l There I saw a woman sitting on a scarlet beast that was covered with blasphemous names^m and had seven heads and ten horns.ⁿ ⁴The woman was dressed in purple and scarlet, and was glittering with gold, precious stones and pearls.^o She held a golden cup^p in her hand, filled with abominable things and the filth of her adulteries. ⁵The name written on her forehead was a mystery:

^a 21 Or about 45 kilograms

BABYLON THE GREAT^a
THE MOTHER OF PROSTITUTES
AND OF THE ABOMINATIONS
OF THE EARTH.

⁶I saw that the woman was drunk with the blood of God's holy people,^r the blood of those who bore testimony to Jesus.

When I saw her, I was greatly astonished. ⁷Then the angel said to me: "Why are you astonished? I will explain to you the mystery^s of the woman and of the beast she rides, which has the seven heads and ten horns.^t ⁸The beast, which you saw, once was, now is not, and yet will come up out of the Abyss and go to its destruction.^u The inhabitants of the earth^v whose names have not been written in the book of life^w from the creation of the world will be astonished^x when they see the beast, because it once was, now is not, and yet will come.

⁹"This calls for a mind with wisdom.^y The seven heads are seven hills on which the woman sits. ¹⁰They are also seven kings. Five have fallen, one is, the other has not yet come; but when he does come, he must remain for only a little while. ¹¹The beast who once was, and now is not,^z is an eighth king. He belongs to the seven and is going to his destruction.

¹²"The ten horns^a you saw are ten kings who have not yet received a kingdom, but who for one hour^b will receive authority as kings along with the beast. ¹³They have one purpose and will give their power and authority to the beast.^c ¹⁴They will wage war^d against the Lamb, but the Lamb will triumph over them because he is Lord of lords and King of kings^e—and with him will be his called, chosen^f and faithful followers."

¹⁵Then the angel said to me, "The waters^g you saw, where the prostitute sits, are peoples, multitudes, nations and languages.^h ¹⁶The beast and the ten horns you saw will hate the prostitute. They will bring her to ruinⁱ and leave her naked;^j they will eat her flesh^k and burn her with fire.^l ¹⁷For God has put it into their hearts

17:5 ^aRev 14:8
17:6 ^rRev 18:24
17:7 ^sver 5
^tver 3
17:8 ^uRev 13:10
^vRev 3:10
^wRev 13:8
^xRev 13:3
17:9 ^yRev 13:18
17:11 ^zver 8
17:12 ^aRev 12:3
^bRev 18:10,
17,19
17:13 ^cver 17
17:14
^dRev 16:14
^e1Ti 6:15;
Rev 19:16
^fMt 22:14
17:15 ^gIsa 8:7
^hRev 13:7
17:16
ⁱRev 18:17,
19
^jEze 16:37,
39
^kRev 19:18
^lRev 18:8

to accomplish his purpose by agreeing to hand over to the beast their royal authority, until God's words are fulfilled.^m ¹⁸The woman you saw is the great cityⁿ that rules over the kings of the earth."

Lament Over Fallen Babylon

18 After this I saw another angel^o coming down from heaven.^p He had great authority, and the earth was illuminated by his splendor.^q ²With a mighty voice he shouted:

"Fallen! Fallen is Babylon the Great!"^{ar}

She has become a dwelling for demons
and a haunt for every impure
spirit,

a haunt for every unclean bird,
a haunt for every unclean and
detestable animal.^s

³For all the nations have drunk
the maddening wine of her
adulteries.^t

The kings of the earth committed
adultery with her,^u
and the merchants of the
earth grew rich^v from her
excessive luxuries."^w

Warning to Escape Babylon's Judgment

⁴Then I heard another voice from heaven say:

"Come out of her, my people,"^{bx}
so that you will not share in her
sins,

so that you will not receive any
of her plagues;
⁵for her sins are piled up to
heaven,^y

and God has remembered^z her
crimes.

⁶Give back to her as she has given;
pay her back^a double for what
she has done.

Pour her a double portion from
her own cup.^b

⁷Give her as much torment and
grief
as the glory and luxury she
gave herself.^c

17:17
^mRev 10:7
17:18
ⁿRev 16:19
18:1 ^oRev 17:1
^pRev 10:1
^qEze 43:2
18:2 ^rRev 14:8
^sIsa 13:21, 22;
Jer 50:39
18:3 ^tRev 14:8
^uRev 17:2
^vEze 27:9-25
^wver 7, 9
18:4
^xIsa 48:20;
Jer 50:8;
2Co 6:17
18:5 ^yJer 51:9
^zRev 16:19
18:6 ^aPs 137:8;
Jer 50:15, 29
^bRev 14:10;
16:19
18:7
^cEze 28:2-8

^o 2 Isaiah 21:9 ^b 4 Jer. 51:45

In her heart she boasts,
‘I sit enthroned as queen.
I am not a widow;^a

I will never mourn.’^d

⁸Therefore in one day^e her plagues
will overtake her:
death, mourning and famine.
She will be consumed by fire,^f
for mighty is the Lord God who
judges her.

Threefold Woe Over Babylon’s Fall

⁹“When the kings of the earth who
committed adultery with her⁹ and
shared her luxury see the smoke of
her burning,^h they will weep and
mourn over her.ⁱ ¹⁰Terrified at her
torment, they will stand far off^j and
cry:

“‘Woe! Woe to you, great city,^k
you mighty city of Babylon!
In one hour^l your doom has come!’

¹¹“The merchants^m of the earth
will weep and mourn over her be-
cause no one buys their cargoes any-
moreⁿ — ¹²cargoes of gold, silver,
precious stones and pearls; fine lin-
en, purple, silk and scarlet cloth; ev-
ery sort of citron wood, and articles
of every kind made of ivory, cost-
ly wood, bronze, iron and marble;^o
¹³cargoes of cinnamon and spice, of
incense, myrrh and frankincense, of
wine and olive oil, of fine flour and
wheat; cattle and sheep; horses and
carriages; and human beings sold as
slaves.^p

¹⁴“They will say, ‘The fruit you
longed for is gone from you. All your
luxury and splendor have vanished,
never to be recovered.’ ¹⁵The mer-
chants who sold these things and
gained their wealth from her^q will
stand far off, terrified at her torment.
They will weep and mourn^r ¹⁶and cry
out:

“‘Woe! Woe to you, great city,
dressed in fine linen, purple
and scarlet,
and glittering with gold,
precious stones and
pearls!’^s

¹⁷In one hour^t such great wealth
has been brought to
ruin!’^u

18:7 ^dIsa 47:7;
8; Zep 2:15
18:8 ^ever 10;
Isa 47:9;
Jer 50:31, 32
^fRev 17:16
18:9 ⁹Rev 17:2;
4 ^hver 18;
Rev 19:3
ⁱEze 26:17, 18
18:10 ^jver 15,
17 ^kver 16, 19
^lRev 17:12
18:11
^mEze 27:27
ⁿver 3
18:12 ^oRev 17:4
18:13
^pEze 27:13;
1Ti 1:10
18:15 ^qver 3
^rEze 27:31
18:16 ^sRev 17:4
18:17 ^tver 10
^uRev 17:16

“Every sea captain, and all who
travel by ship, the sailors, and all
who earn their living from the sea,^v
will stand far off. ¹⁸When they see the
smoke of her burning, they will ex-
claim, ‘Was there ever a city like this
great city?’^w ¹⁹They will throw dust
on their heads,^x and with weeping
and mourning cry out:

“‘Woe! Woe to you, great city,
where all who had ships on the
sea
became rich through her
wealth!
In one hour she has been brought
to ruin!’^y

²⁰“Rejoice over her, you heavens!^z
Rejoice, you people of God!
Rejoice, apostles and
prophets!
For God has judged her
with the judgment she
imposed on you.”^a

The Finality of Babylon’s Doom

²¹Then a mighty angel^b picked up
a boulder the size of a large millstone
and threw it into the sea,^c and said:

“With such violence
the great city of Babylon will be
thrown down,
never to be found again.

²²The music of harpists and
musicians, pipers and
trumpeters,
will never be heard in you
again.^d

No worker of any trade
will ever be found in you
again.

The sound of a millstone
will never be heard in you
again.^e

²³The light of a lamp
will never shine in you again.
The voice of bridegroom and
bride
will never be heard in you
again.^f

Your merchants were the world’s
important people.^g
By your magic spell^h all the
nations were led astray.

^vEze 27:28-30
18:18
^wEze 27:32;
Rev 13:4
18:19 ^xJos 7:6;
Eze 27:30
^yRev 17:16
18:20
^zJer 51:48;
Rev 12:12
^aRev 19:2
18:21 ^bRev 5:2
^cJer 51:63
18:22
^dIsa 24:8;
Eze 26:13
^eJer 25:10
18:23
^fJer 7:34; 16:9;
25:10 ^gIsa 23:8
^hNa 3:4

^a 7 See Isaiah 47:7,8.

²⁴In her was found the blood of prophets and of God's holy people,ⁱ of all who have been slaughtered on the earth."^j

Threefold Hallelujah Over Babylon's Fall

19 After this I heard what sounded like the roar of a great multitude^k in heaven shouting:

"Hallelujah!
Salvation^l and glory and power^m
belong to our God,

² for true and just are his judgments.
He has condemned the great prostitute
who corrupted the earth by her adulteries.

He has avenged on her the blood of his servants."ⁿ

³And again they shouted:

"Hallelujah!
The smoke from her goes up for ever and ever."^o

⁴The twenty-four elders^p and the four living creatures^q fell down^r and worshiped God, who was seated on the throne. And they cried:

"Amen, Hallelujah!"

⁵Then a voice came from the throne, saying:

"Praise our God,
all you his servants,^s
you who fear him,
both great and small!"^t

⁶Then I heard what sounded like a great multitude,^u like the roar of rushing waters and like loud peals of thunder, shouting:

"Hallelujah!
For our Lord God Almighty reigns.

⁷Let us rejoice and be glad
and give him glory!
For the wedding of the Lamb^v has come,
and his bride^w has made herself ready.

⁸Fine linen, bright and clean,
was given her to wear."

18:24
ⁱ Rev 16:6; 17:6
^j Jer 51:49
19:1 ^k Rev 11:15
^l Rev 7:10
^m Rev 4:11
19:2 ⁿ Dt 32:43;
Rev 6:10
19:3
^o Isa 34:10;
Rev 14:11
19:4 ^p Rev 4:4
^q Rev 4:6
^r Rev 5:14
19:5 ^s Ps 134:1
^t Rev 11:18;
20:12
19:6 ^u Rev 11:15
19:7 ^v Mt 22:2;
25:10; Eph 5:32
^w Rev 21:2, 9

(Fine linen stands for the righteous acts^x of God's holy people.)

⁹Then the angel said to me,^y "Write this:^z Blessed are those who are invited to the wedding supper of the Lamb!"^a And he added, "These are the true words of God."^b

¹⁰At this I fell at his feet to worship him.^c But he said to me, "Don't do that! I am a fellow servant with you and with your brothers and sisters who hold to the testimony of Jesus. Worship God!"^d For it is the Spirit of prophecy who bears testimony to Jesus."^e

The Heavenly Warrior Defeats the Beast

¹¹I saw heaven standing open and there before me was a white horse, whose rider^f is called Faithful and True.^g With justice he judges and wages war.^h ¹²His eyes are like blazing fire,ⁱ and on his head are many crowns.^j He has a name written on him that no one knows but he himself.^k ¹³He is dressed in a robe dipped in blood,^l and his name is the Word of God.^m ¹⁴The armies of heaven were following him, riding on white horses and dressed in fine linen,ⁿ white and clean. ¹⁵Coming out of his mouth is a sharp sword^o with which to strike down^p the nations. "He will rule them with an iron scepter."^q He treads the winepress^r of the fury of the wrath of God Almighty. ¹⁶On his robe and on his thigh he has this name written:^s

KING OF KINGS AND LORD OF LORDS.^t

¹⁷And I saw an angel standing in the sun, who cried in a loud voice to all the birds^u flying in midair,^v "Come,^w gather together for the great supper of God,¹⁸ so that you may eat the flesh of kings, generals, and the mighty, of horses and their riders, and the flesh of all people,^x free and slave, great and small."

¹⁹Then I saw the beast and the kings of the earth^y and their armies gathered together to wage war against the rider on the horse and his

19:8 ^x Rev 15:4
19:9 ^y ver 10
^z Rev 1:19
^a Lk 14:15
^b Rev 21:5; 22:6
19:10
^c Rev 22:8
^d Ac 10:25;
26; Rev 22:9
^e Rev 12:17
19:11 ^f Rev 6:2
^g Rev 3:14
^h Isa 11:4
19:12 ⁱ Rev 1:14
^j Rev 6:2
^k Rev 2:17
19:13 ^l Isa 63:2;
^m Jn 1:1
19:14 ⁿ ver 8
19:15 ^o Rev 1:16
^p Isa 11:4;
2Th 2:8
^q Ps 2:9;
Rev 2:27
^r Rev 14:20
19:16 ^s ver 12
^t Rev 17:14
19:17 ^u ver 21
^v Rev 8:13
^w Eze 39:17
19:18
^x Eze 39:18-20
19:19
^y Rev 16:14, 16

^a 15 Psalm 2:9

army. ²⁰But the beast was captured, and with it the false prophet^z who had performed the signs on its behalf.^a With these signs he had deluded those who had received the mark of the beast and worshiped its image. The two of them were thrown alive into the fiery lake^b of burning sulfur.^c ²¹The rest were killed with the sword^d coming out of the mouth of the rider on the horse,^e and all the birds^f gorged themselves on their flesh.

The Thousand Years

20 And I saw an angel coming down out of heaven,^g having the key^h to the Abyss and holding in his hand a great chain. ²He seized the dragon, that ancient serpent, who is the devil, or Satan,ⁱ and bound him for a thousand years.^j ³He threw him into the Abyss, and locked and sealed^k it over him, to keep him from deceiving the nations^l anymore until the thousand years were ended. After that, he must be set free for a short time.

⁴I saw thrones^m on which were seated those who had been given authority to judge. And I saw the souls of those who had been beheadedⁿ because of their testimony about Jesus and because of the word of God. They^o had not worshiped the beast^o or its image and had not received its mark on their foreheads or their hands.^p They came to life and reigned with Christ a thousand years. ⁵(The rest of the dead did not come to life until the thousand years were ended.) This is the first resurrection.^q ⁶Blessed^r and holy are those who share in the first resurrection. The second death^s has no power over them, but they will be priests^t of God and of Christ and will reign with him^u for a thousand years.

The Judgment of Satan

⁷When the thousand years are over,^v Satan will be released from his prison⁸ and will go out to deceive the nations^w in the four corners of the earth—Gog and Magog^x—and to gather them for battle.^y In number they are like the sand on the seashore.^z ⁹They marched across the

19:20

^z Rev 16:13

^a Rev 13:12

^b Da 7:11;

Rev 20:10;

14, 15; 21:8

^c Rev 14:10

19:21 ^d ver 15

^e ver 11, 19

^f ver 17

20:1 ^g Rev 10:1

^h Rev 1:18

20:2 ⁱ Rev 12:9

^j 2Pe 2:4

20:3 ^k Da 6:17

^l Rev 12:9

20:4 ^m Da 7:9

ⁿ Rev 6:9

^o Rev 13:12

^p Rev 13:16

20:5 ^q Lk 14:14;

Php 3:11

20:6 ^r Rev 14:13

^s Rev 2:11

^t Rev 1:6 ^u ver 4

20:7 ^v ver 2

20:8 ^w ver 3, 10

^x Eze 38:2; 39:1

^y Rev 16:14

^z Heb 11:12

20:9

^a Eze 38:9, 16

^b Eze 38:22;

39:6

20:10

^c Rev 19:20

^d Rev 14:10, 11

20:11 ^e Rev 4:2

20:12 ^f Da 7:10

^g Rev 3:5

^h Jer 17:10;

Mt 16:27;

Rev 2:23

20:13 ⁱ Rev 6:8

^j Isa 26:19

20:14

^k 1Co 15:26

20:15 ^l ver 12

21:1 ^m Isa 65:17;

2Pe 3:13

21:2

ⁿ Heb 11:10;

12:22; Rev 3:12

21:3 ^o 2Co 6:16

21:4 ^p Rev 7:17

^q 1Co 15:26;

Rev 20:14

^r Isa 35:10;

65:19

breadth of the earth and surrounded^a the camp of God's people, the city he loves. But fire came down from heaven^b and devoured them. ¹⁰And the devil, who deceived them,^c was thrown into the lake of burning sulfur, where the beast and the false prophet had been thrown. They will be tormented day and night for ever and ever.^d

The Judgment of the Dead

¹¹Then I saw a great white throne^e and him who was seated on it. The earth and the heavens fled from his presence, and there was no place for them. ¹²And I saw the dead, great and small, standing before the throne, and books were opened.^f Another book was opened, which is the book of life.^g The dead were judged according to what they had done^h as recorded in the books. ¹³The sea gave up the dead that were in it, and death and Hadesⁱ gave up the dead^j that were in them, and each person was judged according to what they had done. ¹⁴Then death^k and Hades were thrown into the lake of fire. The lake of fire is the second death. ¹⁵Anyone whose name was not found written in the book of life^l was thrown into the lake of fire.

A New Heaven and a New Earth

21 Then I saw “a new heaven and a new earth,”^{bm} for the first heaven and the first earth had passed away, and there was no longer any sea. ²I saw the Holy City, the new Jerusalem, coming down out of heaven from God,ⁿ prepared as a bride beautifully dressed for her husband. ³And I heard a loud voice from the throne saying, “Look! God's dwelling place is now among the people, and he will dwell with them. They will be his people, and God himself will be with them and be their God.^o ⁴“He will wipe every tear from their eyes.^p There will be no more death^q or mourning or crying or pain,^r for the old order of things has passed away.”

^a 4 Or God; I also saw those who

^b 1 Isaiah

65:17 ^c 4 Isaiah 25:8

⁵He who was seated on the throne^s said, “I am making everything new!” Then he said, “Write this down, for these words are trustworthy and true.”^t

⁶He said to me: “It is done.”^u I am the Alpha and the Omega,^v the Beginning and the End. To the thirsty I will give water without cost from the spring of the water of life.^w ⁷Those who are victorious will inherit all this, and I will be their God and they will be my children. ⁸But the cowardly, the unbelieving, the vile, the murderers, the sexually immoral, those who practice magic arts, the idolaters and all liars^x — they will be consigned to the fiery lake of burning sulfur. This is the second death.”^y

The New Jerusalem, the Bride of the Lamb

⁹One of the seven angels who had the seven bowls full of the seven last plagues^z came and said to me, “Come, I will show you the bride,^a the wife of the Lamb.” ¹⁰And he carried me away^b in the Spirit^c to a mountain great and high, and showed me the Holy City, Jerusalem, coming down out of heaven from God. ¹¹It shone with the glory of God,^d and its brilliance was like that of a very precious jewel, like a jasper, clear as crystal.^e ¹²It had a great, high wall with twelve gates, and with twelve angels at the gates. On the gates were written the names of the twelve tribes of Israel.^f ¹³There were three gates on the east, three on the north, three on the south and three on the west. ¹⁴The wall of the city had twelve foundations, and on them were the names of the twelve apostles of the Lamb.

¹⁵The angel who talked with me had a measuring rod^g of gold to measure the city, its gates and its walls. ¹⁶The city was laid out like a square, as long as it was wide. He measured the city with the rod and found it to be 12,000 stadia^h in length, and as wide and high as it is long. ¹⁷The angel measured the wall using human measurement, and it was 144 cubitsⁱ thick.^c ¹⁸The wall was made of jasper,^h and the city of pure gold, as pure as

21:5 ^sRev 4:9;
20:11 ^tRev 19:9
21:6 ^uRev 16:17
^vRev 1:8; 22:13
^wJn 4:10
21:8 ^x1Co 6:9
^yRev 2:11
21:9 ^zRev 15:1,
6, 7 ^aRev 19:7
21:10 ^bRev 17:3
^cRev 1:10
21:11 ^dRev 15:8;
22:5 ^eRev 4:6
21:12
^fEze 48:30-34
21:15 ^gRev 11:1
21:18 ^hver 11

glass.ⁱ ¹⁹The foundations of the city walls were decorated with every kind of precious stone.^j The first foundation was jasper, the second sapphire, the third agate, the fourth emerald, ²⁰the fifth onyx, the sixth ruby,^k the seventh chrysolite, the eighth beryl, the ninth topaz, the tenth turquoise, the eleventh jacinth, and the twelfth amethyst.^d ²¹The twelve gates were twelve pearls, each gate made of a single pearl. The great street of the city was of gold, as pure as transparent glass.^l

²²I did not see a temple^m in the city, because the Lord God Almightyⁿ and the Lamb^o are its temple. ²³The city does not need the sun or the moon to shine on it, for the glory of God gives it light,^p and the Lamb is its lamp. ²⁴The nations will walk by its light, and the kings of the earth will bring their splendor into it.^q ²⁵On no day will its gates ever be shut,^r for there will be no night there.^s ²⁶The glory and honor of the nations will be brought into it. ²⁷Nothing impure will ever enter it, nor will anyone who does what is shameful or deceitful,^t but only those whose names are written in the Lamb’s book of life.

Eden Restored

22 Then the angel showed me the river of the water of life, as clear as crystal,^u flowing^v from the throne of God and of the Lamb ²down the middle of the great street of the city. On each side of the river stood the tree of life,^w bearing twelve crops of fruit, yielding its fruit every month. And the leaves of the tree are for the healing of the nations.^x ³No longer will there be any curse.^y The throne of God and of the Lamb will be in the city, and his servants will serve him.^z ⁴They will see his face,^a and his name will be on their foreheads.^b ⁵There will be no more night.^c They will not need the light of a lamp or the light of the sun, for the Lord God

^a 16 That is, about 1,400 miles or about 2,200 kilometers ^b 17 That is, about 200 feet or about 65 meters ^c 17 Or high
^d 20 The precise identification of some of these precious stones is uncertain.

ⁱver 21
21:19 ^jIsa 54:11,
12
21:20 ^kRev 4:3
21:21 ^lver 18
21:22
^mJn 4:21,
23 ⁿRev 1:8
^oRev 5:6
21:23
^pIsa 24:23;
60:19, 20;
Rev 22:5
21:24
^qIsa 60:3, 5
21:25 ^rIsa 60:11
^sZec 14:7;
Rev 22:5
21:27 ^tIsa 52:1;
Joel 3:17;
Rev 22:14, 15
22:1 ^uRev 4:6
^vEze 47:1;
Zec 14:8
22:2 ^wRev 2:7
^xEze 47:12
22:3 ^yZec 14:11
^zRev 7:15
22:4 ^aMt 5:8
^bRev 14:1
22:5 ^cRev 21:25

will give them light.^d And they will reign for ever and ever.^e

John and the Angel

⁶The angel said to me,^f “These words are trustworthy and true.^g The Lord, the God who inspires the prophets,^h sent his angelⁱ to show his servants the things that must soon take place.”

⁷“Look, I am coming soon!^j Blessed^k is the one who keeps the words of the prophecy written in this scroll.”

⁸I, John, am the one who heard and saw these things.^l And when I had heard and seen them, I fell down to worship at the feet^m of the angel who had been showing them to me.⁹ But he said to me, “Don’t do that! I am a fellow servant with you and with your fellow prophets and with all who keep the words of this scroll.ⁿ Worship God!”^o

¹⁰Then he told me, “Do not seal up^p the words of the prophecy of this scroll, because the time is near.^q ¹¹Let the one who does wrong continue to do wrong; let the vile person continue to be vile; let the one who does right continue to do right; and let the holy person continue to be holy.”^r

Epilogue: Invitation and Warning

¹²“Look, I am coming soon!^s My reward is with me,^t and I will give to each person according to what they have done. ¹³I am the Alpha and the

22:5
^d Rev 21:23
^e Da 7:27;
Rev 20:4
22:6 ^f Rev 1:1
^g Rev 19:9;
21:5 ^h Heb 12:9
ⁱ ver 16
22:7 ^j Rev 3:11
^k Rev 1:3
22:8 ^l Rev 1:1
^m Rev 19:10
22:9 ⁿ ver 10,
18, 19
^o Rev 19:10
22:10
^p Da 8:26;
Rev 10:4
^q Rev 1:3
22:11 ^r Eze 3:27;
Da 12:10
22:12 ^s ver 7,
20 ^t Isa 40:10

22:13 ^u Rev 1:8
^v Rev 1:17
^w Rev 21:6
22:14 ^x Rev 2:7
^y Rev 21:12
^z Rev 21:27
22:15 ^a 1Co 6:9,
10; Gal 5:19-
21; Col 3:5, 6
^b Php 3:2
22:16 ^c Rev 1:1
^d Rev 1:4
^e Rev 5:5
^f 2Pe 1:19;
Rev 2:28
22:17 ^g Rev 2:7
22:18 ^h Dt 4:2;
Pr 30:6
ⁱ Rev 15:6-16:21
22:19 ^j Dt 4:2
22:20 ^k Rev 1:2
^l 1Co 16:22
22:21
^m Ro 16:20

Omega,^u the First and the Last,^v the Beginning and the End.^w

¹⁴“Blessed are those who wash their robes, that they may have the right to the tree of life^x and may go through the gates^y into the city.^z ¹⁵Outside^a are the dogs,^b those who practice magic arts, the sexually immoral, the murderers, the idolaters and everyone who loves and practices falsehood.

¹⁶“I, Jesus,^c have sent my angel to give you^d this testimony for the churches.^d I am the Root^e and the Offspring of David, and the bright Morning Star.”^f

¹⁷The Spirit^g and the bride say, “Come!” And let the one who hears say, “Come!” Let the one who is thirsty come; and let the one who wishes take the free gift of the water of life.

¹⁸I warn everyone who hears the words of the prophecy of this scroll: If anyone adds anything to them,^h God will add to that person the plagues described in this scroll.ⁱ ¹⁹And if anyone takes words away^j from this scroll of prophecy, God will take away from that person any share in the tree of life and in the Holy City, which are described in this scroll.

²⁰He who testifies to these things^k says, “Yes, I am coming soon.”

Amen. Come, Lord Jesus.^l

²¹The grace of the Lord Jesus be with God’s people.^m Amen.

^a 16 The Greek is plural.

TABLE OF WEIGHTS AND MEASURES

	BIBLICAL UNIT	APPROXIMATE AMERICAN EQUIVALENT	APPROXIMATE METRIC EQUIVALENT
Weights	talent (60 minas)	75 pounds	34 kilograms
	mina (50 shekels)	1 ¹ / ₄ pounds	560 grams
	shekel (2 bekas)	² / ₅ ounce	11.5 grams
	pim (² / ₃ shekel)	¹ / ₄ ounce	7.8 grams
	beka (10 gerahs)	¹ / ₅ ounce	5.7 grams
	gerah	¹ / ₅₀ ounce	0.6 gram
	daric	¹ / ₃ ounce	8.4 grams
Length	cubit	18 inches	45 centimeters
	span	9 inches	23 centimeters
	handbreadth	3 inches	7.5 centimeters
	stadion (pl. stadia)	600 feet	183 meters
Capacity			
<i>Dry Measure</i>			
	cor [homer] (10 ephahs)	6 bushels	220 liters
	lethek (5 ephahs)	3 bushels	110 liters
	ephah (10 omers)	³ / ₅ bushel	22 liters
	seah (¹ / ₃ ephah)	7 quarts	7.5 liters
	omer (¹ / ₁₀ ephah)	2 quarts	2 liters
	cab (¹ / ₁₈ ephah)	1 quart	1 liter
<i>Liquid Measure</i>			
	bath (1 ephah)	6 gallons	22 liters
	hin (¹ / ₆ bath)	1 gallon	3.8 liters
	log (¹ / ₇₂ bath)	¹ / ₃ quart	0.3 liter

The figures of the table are calculated on the basis of a shekel equaling 11.5 grams, a cubit equaling 18 inches and an ephah equaling 22 liters. The quart referred to is either a dry quart (slightly larger than a liter) or a liquid quart (slightly smaller than a liter), whichever is applicable. The ton referred to in the footnotes is the American ton of 2,000 pounds. These weights are calculated relative to the particular commodity involved. Accordingly, the same measure of capacity in the text may be converted into different weights in the footnotes.

This table is based upon the best available information, but it is not intended to be mathematically precise; like the measurement equivalents in the footnotes, it merely gives approximate amounts and distances. Weights and measures differed somewhat at various times and places in the ancient world. There is uncertainty particularly about the ephah and the bath; further discoveries may shed more light on these units of capacity.

CONCORDANCE

The NIV Concordance, created by John R. Kohlenberger III, has been developed specifically for use with the New International Version (NIV). Like all concordances, it is a special index that contains an alphabetical listing of words used in the Bible text.

This concordance contains 2,474 word entries, with more than 10,000 Scripture references. Each word entry is followed by significant Scripture references in which that particular word is found, as well as by a brief excerpt from the surrounding context. In the context, the entry word is abbreviated by its first letter in bold print. Other forms of the entry word and related words indexed in this concordance are in parentheses.

This concordance also contains 155 biographical entries for significant people in the Bible. The descriptive phrases replace the brief context surrounding each occurrence of the name. In those instances where more than one Bible character has the same name, that name is placed under one block entry, and each person is given a number (1), (2), etc.

Two entries are marked with an asterisk (*). LORD* and LORD'S* list occurrences of the proper name of God, *Yahweh*, spelled "LORD" and "LORD'S" in the NIV. These entries are distinguished from LORD and LORD's, which list occurrences of the title "Lord" and "Lord's."

This concordance is a valuable tool for Bible study. While one of its key purposes is to help the reader find forgotten references to familiar verses, it can also be used to do word studies and to locate and trace biblical themes. Whenever you find a significant context, be sure to read at least the whole verse in the NIV to discover its fuller meaning in its larger context.

AARON

Priesthood of (Ex 28:1; Nu 17; Heb 5:1–4; 7), garments (Ex 28; 39), consecration (Ex 29), ordination (Lev 8).

Spokesman for Moses (Ex 4:14–16, 27–31; 7:1–2). Supported Moses' hands in battle (Ex 17:8–13). Built golden calf (Ex 32; Dt 9:20). Talked against Moses (Nu 12). Priesthood opposed (Nu 16); staff budded (Nu 17). Forbidden to enter land (Nu 20:1–12). Death (Nu 20:22–29; 33:38–39).

ABANDON

Dt 4: 31 he will not a or destroy you
1Ti 4: 1 in later times some will a the faith

ABBA

Ro 8: 15 And by him we cry, "A, Father."
Gal 4: 6 the Spirit who calls out, "A,

ABEL

Second son of Adam (Ge 4:2). Offered proper sacrifice (Ge 4:4; Heb 11:4). Murdered by Cain (Ge 4:8; Mt 23:35; Lk 11:51; 1Jn 3:12).

ABIGAIL

Wife of Nabal (1Sa 25:30); pled for his life with David (1Sa 25:14–35). Became David's wife (1Sa 25:36–42).

ABIJAH

Son of Rehoboam; king of Judah (1Ki 14:31–15:8; 2Ch 12:16–14:1).

ABILITY (ABLE)

Ezr 2: 69 According to their a they gave
2Co 1: 8 far beyond our a to endure,
8: 3 were able, and even beyond their a.

ABIMELEK

1. King of Gerar who took Abraham's wife Sarah,

believing her to be his sister (Ge 20). Later made a covenant with Abraham (Ge 21:22–33).

2. King of Gerar who took Isaac's wife Rebekah, believing her to be his sister (Ge 26:1–11). Later made a covenant with Isaac (Ge 26:12–31).

ABLE (ABILITY ENABLE ENABLED ENABLES)

Eze 7: 19 gold will not be a to deliver them
Da 3: 17 the God we serve is a to deliver us
Ro 8: 39 will be a to separate us
14: 4 the Lord is a to make them stand.
16: 25 to him who is a to establish you
2Co 9: 8 God is a to bless you abundantly,
Eph 3: 20 him who is a to do immeasurably
2Ti 1: 12 that he is a to guard what I have
3: 15 which are a to make you wise
Heb 7: 25 he is a to save completely
Jude : 24 To him who is a to keep you
Rev 5: 5 He is a to open the scroll and its

ABOLISH

Mt 5: 17 think that I have come to a the Law

ABOMINATION

Da 11: 31 set up the a that causes desolation.

ABOUND (ABOUNDING ABOUNDS)

2Co 9: 8 you will a in every good work.
Php 1: 9 your love may a more and more

ABOUNDING (ABOUND)

Ex 34: 6 to anger, a in love and faithfulness,
Ps 86: 5 a in love to all who call to you.

ABOUNDS (ABOUND)

2Co 1: 5 also our comfort a through Christ.

ABRAHAM

Covenant relation with the LORD (Ge 12:1–3; 13:14–17;

15; 17; 22:15–18; Ex 2:24; Ne 9:8; Ps 105; Mic 7:20; Lk 1:68–75; Ro 4; Heb 6:13–15).

Called from Ur, via Harran, to Canaan (Ge 12:1; Ac 7:2–4; Heb 11:8–10). Moved to Egypt, nearly lost Sarah to Pharaoh (Ge 12:10–20). Divided the land with Lot (Ge 13). Saved Lot from four kings (Ge 14:1–16); blessed by Melchizedek (Ge 14:17–20; Heb 7:1–20). Declared righteous by faith (Ge 15:6; Ro 4:3; Gal 3:6–9). Fathered Ishmael by Hagar (Ge 16).

Name changed from Abram (Ge 17:5; Ne 9:7). Circumcised (Ge 17; Ro 4:9–12). Entertained three visitors (Ge 18); promised a son by Sarah (Ge 18:9–15; 17:16). Moved to Gerar; nearly lost Sarah to Abimelek (Ge 20). Fathered Isaac by Sarah (Ge 21:1–7; Ac 7:8; Heb 11:11–12); sent away Hagar and Ishmael (Ge 21:8–21; Gal 4:22–30). Tested by offering Isaac (Ge 22; Heb 11:17–19; Jas 2:21–24). Sarah died; bought field of Ephron for burial (Ge 23). Secured wife for Isaac (Ge 24). Death (Ge 25:7–11).

ABSALOM

Son of David by Maakah (2Sa 3:3; 1Ch 3:2). Killed Amnon for rape of his sister Tamar; banished by David (2Sa 13). Returned to Jerusalem; received by David (2Sa 14). Rebelled against David; seized kingdom (2Sa 15–17). Killed (2Sa 18).

ABSTAIN (ABSTAINS)

1Pe 2: 11 and exiles, to a from sinful desires,

ABSTAINS (ABSTAIN)

Ro 14: 6 and whoever a does so to the Lord

ABUNDANCE (ABUNDANT)

Lk 12: 15 not consist in an a of possessions.”

Jude : 2 peace and love be yours in a.

ABUNDANT (ABUNDANCE)

Dt 28: 11 will grant you a prosperity—

Ps 145: 7 They celebrate your a goodness

Pr 28: 19 work their land will have a food,

Ro 5: 17 who receive God’s a provision

ABUSE

2Pe 2: 11 do not heap a on such beings

ACCEPT (ACCEPTED ACCEPTS)

Ex 23: 8 “Do not a a bribe, for a bribe

Pr 10: 8 The wise in heart a commands,

19: 20 Listen to advice and a discipline,

Ro 15: 7 A one another, then, just as Christ

Jas 1: 21 humbly a the word planted in you,

ACCEPTED (ACCEPT)

Lk 4: 24 “no prophet is a in his hometown.

ACCEPTS (ACCEPT)

Ps 6: 9 the LORD a my prayer.

Jn 13: 20 whoever a anyone I send a me;

ACCOMPANY

Mk 16: 17 *these signs will a those who believe:*

ACCOMPLISH

Isa 55: 11 but will a what I desire and achieve

ACCORD

Nu 24: 13 not do anything of my own a,

Jn 10: 18 me, but I lay it down of my own a.

ACCOUNT (ACCOUNTABLE)

Mt 12: 36 will have to give a on the day

Ro 14: 12 of us will give an a of ourselves

Heb 4: 13 of him to whom we must give a.

ACCOUNTABLE (ACCOUNT)

Eze 33: 6 I will hold the watchman a for

Ro 3: 19 and the whole world held a to God.

ACCUSATION (ACCUSE)

1Ti 5: 19 not entertain an a against an elder

ACCUSE (ACCUSATION)

Pr 3: 30 Do not a anyone for no reason—

Lk 3: 14 money and don’t a people falsely—

ACHAN

Sin at Jericho caused defeat at Ai; stoned (Jos 7; 22:20; 1Ch 2:7).

ACHE

Pr 14: 13 Even in laughter the heart may a,

ACKNOWLEDGE

Mt 10: 32 also a before my Father in heaven.

1Th 5: 12 a those who work hard among you,

Php 2: 11 every tongue a that Jesus Christ is

1Jn 4: 3 spirit that does not a Jesus is not

ACQUIT

Ex 23: 7 to death, for I will not a the guilty.

ACTION (ACTIONS ACTIVE ACTS)

Jas 2: 17 if it is not accompanied by a,

ACTIONS (ACTION)

Gal 6: 4 Each one should test their own a.

Titus 1: 16 God, but by their a they deny him.

ACTIVE (ACTION)

Heb 4: 12 For the word of God is alive and a.

ACTS (ACTION)

Ps 145: 12 people may know of your mighty a

150: 2 Praise him for his a of power;

Isa 64: 6 all our righteous a are like filthy

ADAM

First man (Ge 1:26–2:25; Ro 5:14; 1Ti 2:13). Sin of

(Ge 3; Hos 6:7; Ro 5:12–21). Children of (Ge 4:1–5:5).

Death of (Ge 5:5; Ro 5:12–21; 1Co 15:22).

ADD

Dt 12: 32 do not a to it or take away from it.

Pr 30: 6 Do not a to his words, or he will

Lk 12: 25 by worrying can a a single hour

Rev 22: 18 them, God will a to that person

ADMIRABLE

Php 4: 8 whatever is lovely, whatever is a—

ADMONISH

Col 3: 16 and a one another with all wisdom

ADOPTION

Ro 8: 23 wait eagerly for our a to sonship,

Eph 1: 5 he predestined us for a to sonship

ADORE

SS 1: 4 How right they are to a you!

ADORNMENT (ADORNS)

1Pe 3: 3 should not come from outward a,

ADORNS (ADORNMENT)

Ps 93: 5 holiness a your house for endless

ADULTERY

Ex 20: 14 “You shall not commit a.

Mt 5: 27 was said, ‘You shall not commit a.’

5: 28 lustfully has already committed a

5: 32 a divorced woman commits a.

15: 19 murder, a, sexual immorality, theft,

ADULTS

1Co 14: 20 but in your thinking be a.

ADVANCED

Job 32: 7 a years should teach wisdom.’

ADVANTAGE

Ex 22: 22 "Do not take a of the widow
Dt 24: 14 Do not take a of a hired worker
1Th 4: 6 should wrong or take a of a brother

ADVERSITY

Pr 17: 17 a brother is born for a time of a.

ADVICE

1Ki 12: 8 Rehoboam rejected the a the elders
12: 14 he followed the a of the young men
Pr 12: 5 but the a of the wicked is deceitful.
12: 15 to them, but the wise listen to a.
19: 20 Listen to a and accept discipline,
20: 18 Plans are established by seeking a;

ADVOCATE

Jn 14: 16 he will give you another a to help
14: 26 But the A, the Holy Spirit,
1Jn 2: 1 sin, we have an a with the Father—

AFFECTION

2Pe 1: 7 and to godliness, mutual a; and to mutual a, love.

AFFLICTION

Ro 12: 12 patient in a, faithful in prayer.

AFRAID (FEAR)

Ge 26: 24 Do not be a, for I am with you;
Ex 3: 6 because he was a to look at God.
Ps 27: 1 of my life—of whom shall I be a?
56: 3 When I am a, I put my trust in
Pr 3: 24 you lie down, you will not be a;
Jer 1: 8 Do not be a of them, for I am
Mt 8: 26 of little faith, why are you so a?"
10: 28 Do not be a of those who kill
10: 31 So don't be a; you are worth more
Mk 5: 36 said, Jesus told him, "Don't be a;
Jn 14: 27 hearts be troubled and do not be a.
Heb 13: 6 Lord is my helper; I will not be a.

AGED

Job 12: 12 Is not wisdom found among the a?
Pr 17: 6 children are a crown to the a,

AGREE

Mt 18: 19 earth a about anything they ask for,
Ro 7: 16 want to do, I a that the law is good.

AHAB

Son of Omri; king of Israel (1Ki 16:28—22:40), husband of Jezebel (1Ki 16:31). Promoted Baal worship (1Ki 16:31—33); opposed by Elijah (1Ki 17:1; 18: 21), a prophet (1Ki 20:35—43), Micaiah (1Ki 22:1—28). Defeated Ben-Hadad (1Ki 20). Killed for failing to kill Ben-Hadad and for murder of Naboth (1Ki 20:35—21:40).

AHAZ

Son of Jotham; king of Judah, (2Ki 16; 2Ch 28; Isa 7).

AHAZIAH

1. Son of Ahab; king of Israel (1Ki 22:51—2Ki 1:18; 2Ch 20:35—37).
2. Son of Jehoram; king of Judah (2Ki 8:25—29; 9:14—29), also called Jehoahaz (2Ch 21:17—22:9; 25:23).

AIM

1Co 7: 34 Her a is to be devoted to the Lord

AIR

1Co 9: 26 not fight like a boxer beating the a.
Eph 2: 2 the ruler of the kingdom of the a,
1Th 4: 17 clouds to meet the Lord in the a.

ALABASTER

Mt 26: 7 him with an a jar of very expensive

ALERT

Jos 8: 4 far from it. All of you be on the a.
Mk 13: 33 Be a! You do not know
Eph 6: 18 be a and always keep on praying
1Pe 1: 13 with minds that are a and fully

ALIENATED

Gal 5: 4 the law have been a from Christ;

ALIVE (LIVE)

Ac 1: 3 convincing proofs that he was a.
Ro 6: 11 to sin but a to God in Christ Jesus.
1Co 15: 22 die, so in Christ all will be made a.
Heb 4: 12 the word of God is a and active.

ALMIGHTY (MIGHT)

Ge 17: 1 to him and said, "I am God A;
Job 11: 7 Can you probe the limits of the A?
33: 4 the breath of the A gives me life.
Ps 91: 1 will rest in the shadow of the A.
Isa 6: 3 "Holy, holy, holy is the LORD A;

ALTAR

Ge 22: 9 Abraham built an a there
Ex 27: 1 "Build an a of acacia wood,
1Ki 18: 30 he repaired the a of the LORD,
2Ch 4: 1 a bronze a twenty cubits long,
4: 19 the golden a; the tables

ALWAYS

Ps 16: 8 I keep my eyes a on the LORD.
26: 3 for I have a been mindful of your
51: 3 and my sin is a before me.
Mt 26: 11 The poor you will a have with you,
28: 20 And surely I am with you a,
1Co 13: 7 It a protects, a trusts, a hopes,
Php 4: 4 Rejoice in the Lord a. I will say it
1Pe 3: 15 A be prepared to give an answer

AMAZIAH

Son of Joash; king of Judah (2Ki 14; 2Ch 25).

AMBASSADORS

2Co 5: 20 We are therefore Christ's a,

AMBICTION

Ro 15: 20 It has always been my a to preach
1Th 4: 11 make it your a to lead a quiet life:

AMON

Son of Manasseh; king of Judah (2Ki 21:18—26; 1Ch 3:14; 2Ch 33:21—25).

ANANIAS

1. Husband of Sapphira; died for lying to God (Ac 5:1—11).
2. Disciple who baptized Saul (Ac 9:10—19).
3. High priest at Paul's arrest (Ac 22:30—24:1).

ANCESTORS

Heb 1: 1 spoke to our a through the prophets

ANCHOR

Heb 6: 19 We have this hope as an a

ANCIENT

Da 7: 9 and the A of Days took his seat.

ANDREW

Apostle; brother of Simon Peter (Mt 4:18; 10:2; Mk 1:16—18, 29; 3:18; 13:3; Lk 6:14; Jn 1:35—44; 6:8—9; 12:22; Ac 1:13).

ANGEL (ANGELS ARCHANGEL)

Ps 34: 7 The a of the LORD encamps
Ac 6: 15 his face was like the face of an a.
2Co 11: 14 Satan himself masquerades as an a
Gal 1: 8 or an a from heaven should preach

ANGELS (ANGEL)

Ps 8: 5 a little lower than the a
 91: 11 command his a concerning you
 Mt 18: 10 that their a in heaven always see
 25: 41 fire prepared for the devil and his a.
 Lk 20: 36 for they are like the a.
 1Co 6: 3 you not know that we will judge a?
 Heb 1: 4 the a as the name he has inherited
 1: 14 Are not all a ministering spirits
 2: 7 them a little lower than the a;
 13: 2 hospitality to a without knowing it.
 1Pe 1: 12 Even a long to look into these
 2Pe 2: 4 if God did not spare a when they

ANGER (ANGERED ANGRY)

Ex 32: 10 that my a may burn against them
 34: 6 slow to a, abounding in love
 Dt 29: 28 In furious a and in great wrath
 2Ki 22: 13 Great is the LORD's a that burns
 Ps 30: 5 For his a lasts only a moment,
 Pr 15: 1 wrath, but a harsh word stirs up a.

ANGERED (ANGER)

Pr 22: 24 do not associate with one easily a,
 1Co 13: 5 it is not easily a, it keeps no record

ANGRY (ANGER)

Ps 2: 12 he will be a and your way will lead
 Pr 29: 22 An a person stirs up conflict,
 Jas 1: 19 to speak and slow to become a,

ANOINT

Ps 23: 5 You a my head with oil;
 Jas 5: 14 a them with oil in the name

ANOTHER

1Pe 3: 8 love one a, be compassionate

ANT

Pr 6: 6 Go to the a, you sluggard;

ANTICHRIST

1Jn 2: 18 have heard that the a is coming,
 2Jn : 7 person is the deceiver and the a.

ANTIOCH

Ac 11: 26 were called Christians first at A.

ANXIETY (ANXIOUS)

Pr 12: 25 A weighs down the heart,
 1Pe 5: 7 Cast all your a on him because he

ANXIOUS (ANXIETY)

Php 4: 6 Do not be a about anything,

APOLLOS

Christian from Alexandria, learned in the Scriptures; instructed by Aquila and Priscilla (Ac 18:24–28). Ministered at Corinth (Ac 19:1; 1Co 1:12; 3; Titus 3:13).

APOSTLES

See also Andrew, Bartholomew, James, John, Judas, Matthew, Nathanael, Paul, Peter, Philip, Simon, Thaddaeus, Thomas.

Ac 1: 26 so he was added to the eleven a.
 2: 43 and signs performed by the a.
 1Co 12: 28 placed in the church first of all a,
 15: 9 For I am the least of the a and do
 2Co 11: 13 For such people are false a,
 Eph 2: 20 built on the foundation of the a

APPEAR (APPEARANCE APPEARING)

Mk 13: 22 false prophets will a and perform
 2Co 5: 10 we must all a before the judgment
 Col 3: 4 you also will a with him in glory.
 Heb 9: 24 now to a for us in God's presence.
 9: 28 and he will a a second time,

APPEARANCE (APPEAR)

1Sa 16: 7 People look at the outward a,

APPEARING (APPEAR)

2Ti 4: 8 to all who have longed for his a.
 Titus 2: 13 the a of the glory of our great God

APPLY

Pr 22: 17 a your heart to what I teach,
 23: 12 A your heart to instruction and

APPROACH

Eph 3: 12 we may a God with freedom
 Heb 4: 16 then a God's throne of grace

APPROVED

2Ti 2: 15 to present yourself to God as one a,

AQUILA

Husband of Priscilla; co-worker with Paul, instructor of Apollos (Ac 18; Ro 16:3; 1Co 16:19; 2Ti 4:19).

ARARAT

Ge 8: 4 to rest on the mountains of A.

ARCHANGEL (ANGEL)

1Th 4: 16 with the voice of the a
 Jude : 9 But even the a Michael, when he

ARCHITECT

Heb 11: 10 whose a and builder is God.

ARGUING

Php 2: 14 everything without grumbling or a,

ARK

Ge 6: 14 So make yourself an a of cypress
 Dt 10: 5 put the tablets in the a I had made,
 2Ch 35: 3 "Put the sacred a in the temple
 Heb 9: 4 This a contained the gold jar

ARM (ARMY)

Nu 11: 23 "Is the LORD's a too short?
 1Pe 4: 1 a yourselves also with the same

ARMAGEDDON

Rev 16: 16 place that in Hebrew is called A.

ARMOR (ARMY)

1Ki 20: 11 his a should not boast like one who
 Eph 6: 11 Put on the full a of God, so that
 6: 13 Therefore put on the full a of God,

ARMS (ARMY)

Dt 33: 27 underneath are the everlasting a.
 Ps 18: 32 It is God who a me with strength
 Pr 31: 20 She opens her a to the poor
 Isa 40: 11 He gathers the lambs in his a
 Mk 10: 16 And he took the children in his a,

ARMY (ARM ARMOR ARMS)

Ps 33: 16 king is saved by the size of his a;
 Rev 19: 19 the rider on the horse and his a.

AROMA

2Co 2: 15 the pleasing a of Christ among
 2: 16 one we are an a that brings death;
 2: 16 to the other, an a that brings life.

ARRAYED

Ps 110: 3 A in holy splendor, your young
 Isa 61: 10 a me in a robe of his righteousness,

ARROGANT

Ro 11: 20 Do not be a, but tremble.

ARROWS

Eph 6: 16 can extinguish all the flaming a

ASA

King of Judah (1Ki 15:8–24; 1Ch 3:10; 2Ch 14–16).

ASCENDED

Eph 4: 8 "When he a on high, he took many

ASCRIBE

1Ch 16: 28 A to the LORD, all you families
 16: 28 a to the LORD glory and strength.
 Job 36: 3 I will a justice to my Maker.
 Ps 29: 2 A to the LORD the glory due his

ASHAMED (SHAME)

Lk 9: 26 Whoever is a of me and my words, the
 Son of Man will be a of them
 Ro 1: 16 For I am not a of the gospel,
 2Ti 1: 8 So do not be a of the testimony
 2: 15 worker who does not need to be a

ASSIGNED

Mk 13: 34 each with their a task, and tells
 1Co 3: 5 as the Lord has a to each his task.
 7: 17 whatever situation the Lord has a

ASSOCIATE

Pr 22: 24 do not a with one easily angered,
 Ro 12: 16 be willing to a with people of low
 1Co 5: 11 you must not a with anyone who
 2Th 3: 14 Do not a with them, in order

ASSURANCE

Heb 10: 22 and with the full a that faith brings,

ASTRAY

Pr 10: 17 ignores correction leads others a.
 Isa 53: 6 have gone a, each of us has turned
 Jer 50: 6 their shepherds have led them a
 1Pe 2: 25 For "you were like sheep going a,"
 1Jn 3: 7 do not let anyone lead you a.

ATHALIAH

Evil queen of Judah (2Ki 11; 2Ch 23).

ATHLETE

2Ti 2: 5 competes as an a does not receive

ATONEMENT

Ex 25: 17 "Make an a cover of pure gold—
 30: 10 Once a year Aaron shall make a
 Lev 17: 11 blood that makes a for one's life.
 23: 27 this seventh month is the Day of A.
 Nu 25: 13 God and made a for the Israelites."
 Ro 3: 25 presented Christ as a sacrifice of a,
 Heb 2: 17 that he might make a for the sins

ATTENTION

Pr 4: 1 pay a and gain understanding.
 5: 1 My son, pay a to my wisdom,
 22: 17 Pay a and turn your ear
 Titus 1: 14 and will pay no a to Jewish myths

ATTITUDE (ATTITUDES)

Eph 4: 23 made new in the a of your minds;
 1Pe 4: 1 yourselves also with the same a,

ATTITUDES (ATTITUDE)

Heb 4: 12 the thoughts and a of the heart.

ATTRACTIVE

Titus 2: 10 teaching about God our Savior a.

AUTHORITIES (AUTHORITY)

Ro 13: 5 it is necessary to submit to the a,
 13: 6 for the a are God's servants,
 Titus 3: 1 to be subject to rulers and a,
 1Pe 3: 22 a and powers in submission to him.

AUTHORITY (AUTHORITIES)

Mt 7: 29 he taught as one who had a,
 9: 6 the Son of Man has a on earth
 28: 18 "All a in heaven and on earth has

Ro 13: 1 for there is no a except
 13: 2 rebels against the a is rebelling
 1Co 11: 10 ought to have a over her own head,
 1Ti 2: 2 for kings and all those in a, that we
 2: 12 to teach or to assume a over a man;
 Heb 13: 17 your leaders and submit to their a,

AVENGE (VENGEANCE)

Dt 32: 35 It is mine to a; I will repay.

AVOID

Pr 20: 3 It is to one's honor to a strife,
 20: 19 so a anyone who talks too much.
 1Th 4: 3 you should a sexual immorality;
 2Ti 2: 16 A godless chatter, because those
 Titus 3: 9 But a foolish controversies

AWAKE

Ps 17: 15 when I a, I will be satisfied
 1Th 5: 6 asleep, but let us be a and sober.

AWE (AWESOME)

Job 25: 2 "Dominion and a belong to God;
 Ps 119:120 of you; I stand in a of your laws.
 Isa 29: 23 will stand in a of the God of Israel.
 Jer 33: 9 they will be in a and will tremble
 Hab 3: 2 I stand in a of your deeds, LORD.
 Mal 2: 5 me and stood in a of my name.
 Mt 9: 8 saw this, they were filled with a;
 Lk 7: 16 They were all filled with a
 Ac 2: 43 Everyone was filled with a
 Heb 12: 28 acceptably with reverence and a,

AWESOME (AWE)

Ge 28: 17 and said, "How a is this place!
 Ex 15: 11 majestic in holiness, a in glory,
 Dt 7: 21 is among you, is a great and a God.
 10: 17 God, mighty and a, who shows no
 28: 58 revere this glorious and a name—
 Jdg 13: 6 looked like an angel of God, very a.
 Ne 1: 5 the great and a God, who keeps his
 9: 32 God, mighty and a, who keeps his
 Job 10: 16 again display your a power against
 37: 22 God comes in a majesty.
 Ps 45: 4 your right hand achieve a deeds.
 47: 2 For the LORD Most High is a,
 66: 5 has done, his a deeds for mankind!
 68: 35 You, God, are a in your sanctuary;
 89: 7 he is more a than all who surround
 99: 3 praise your great and a name—
 111: 9 holy and a is his name.
 145: 6 tell of the power of your a works—
 Da 9: 4 the great and a God, who keeps his

BAAL

1Ki 18: 25 Elijah said to the prophets of B,

BAASHA

King of Israel (1Ki 15:16—16:7; 2Ch 16:1—6).

BABIES (BABY)

Lk 18: 15 bringing b to Jesus for him to place
 1Pe 2: 2 Like newborn b, crave pure

BABY (BABIES)

Isa 49: 15 "Can a mother forget the b at her
 Lk 1: 44 the b in my womb leaped for joy.
 2: 12 You will find a b wrapped in cloths
 Jn 16: 21 b is born she forgets the anguish

BABYLON

Ps 137: 1 By the rivers of B we sat and wept

BACKSLIDING

Jer 3: 22 I will cure you of b."
 Eze 37: 23 save them from all their sinful b,

BAGS

Mt 25: 15 To one he gave five **b** of gold, to another two **b**, and to another one

BALAAM

Prophet who attempted to curse Israel (Nu 22–24; Dt 23:4–5; 2Pe 2:15; Jude 11). Killed (Nu 31:8; Jos 13:22).

BALM

Jer 8: 22 Is there no **b** in Gilead? Is there no

BANISH

Jer 25: 10 will **b** from them the sounds of joy

BANQUET

SS 2: 4 Let him lead me to the **b** hall,
Lk 14: 13 But when you give a **b**,

BAPTIZE (BAPTISM)

Mt 3: 11 “I **b** you with water for repentance.
3: 11 He will **b** you with the Holy Spirit
Mk 1: 8 I **b** you with water, but he will **b**
1Co 1: 17 For Christ did not send me to **b**,

BAPTIZED (BAPTISM)

Mt 3: 6 they were **b** by him in the Jordan
Mk 1: 9 and was **b** by John in the Jordan.
10: 38 be **b** with the baptism I am **b** with?”
16: 16 *believes and is **b** will be saved,*
Jn 4: 2 in fact it was not Jesus who **b**,
Ac 1: 5 For John **b** with water, but in a few

BARABBAS

Mt 27: 17 release to you: Jesus **B**, or Jesus

BARBS

Nu 33: 55 remain will become **b** in your eyes

BARE

Heb 4: 13 and laid **b** before the eyes of him

BARNABAS

Disciple, originally Joseph (Ac 4:36), prophet (Ac 13:1), apostle (Ac 14:14). Brought Paul to apostles (Ac 9:27), Antioch (Ac 11:22–29; Gal 2:1–13), on the first missionary journey (Ac 13–14). Together at Jerusalem Council, they separated over John Mark (Ac 15). Later co-workers (1Co 9:6; Col 4:10).

BARTHOLOMEW

Apostle (Mt 10:3; Mk 3:18; Lk 6:14; Ac 1:13). Possibly also known as Nathanael (Jn 1:45–49; 21:2).

BATH

Jn 13: 10 who have had a **b** need only

BATHSHEBA

Wife of Uriah who committed adultery with and became wife of David (2Sa 11), mother of Solomon (2Sa 12:24; 1Ki 1–2; 1Ch 3:5).

BATTLE

2Ch 20: 15 For the **b** is not yours, but God’s.
Ps 24: 8 mighty, the LORD mighty in **b**.
Ecc 9: 11 to the swift or the **b** to the strong,

BEAR (BEARING BIRTH BIRTHRIGHT BORE BORN FIRSTBORN NEWBORN)

Ge 4: 13 punishment is more than I can **b**.
Ps 38: 4 me like a burden too heavy to **b**.
Isa 53: 11 many, and he will **b** their iniquities.
Da 7: 5 beast, which looked like a **b**.
Mt 7: 18 A good tree cannot **b** bad fruit,
Jn 15: 2 branch that does **b** fruit he prunes
15: 16 so that you might go and **b** fruit—
Ro 15: 1 We who are strong ought to **b**
1Co 10: 13 tempted beyond what you can **b**.
Col 3: 13 **B** with each other and forgive one

BEARING (BEAR)

Eph 4: 2 patient, **b** with one another in love.
Col 1: 10 **b** fruit in every good work,

BEAST

Rev 13: 18 calculate the number of the **b**, for it

BEAT (BEATING)

Isa 2: 4 They will **b** their swords
Joel 3: 10 **B** your plowshares into swords

BEATING (BEAT)

1Co 9: 26 I do not fight like a boxer **b** the air.
1Pe 2: 20 if you receive a **b** for doing wrong

BEAUTIFUL (BEAUTY)

Ge 6: 2 the daughters of humans were **b**,
12: 11 “I know what a **b** woman you are.
12: 14 saw that Sarai was a very **b** woman.
24: 16 The woman was very **b**, a virgin;
26: 7 of Rebekah, because she is **b**.”
29: 17 had a lovely figure and was **b**.
Pr 11: 22 snout is a **b** woman who shows no
Ecc 3: 11 He has made everything **b** in its
Isa 4: 2 the Branch of the LORD will be **b**
52: 7 How **b** on the mountains are the
Eze 20: 6 and honey, the most **b** of all lands.
Zec 9: 17 How attractive and **b** they will be!
Mt 23: 27 which look **b** on the outside
26: 10 She has done a **b** thing to me.
Ro 10: 15 “How **b** are the feet of those who

BEAUTY (BEAUTIFUL)

Ps 27: 4 to gaze on the **b** of the LORD
45: 11 the king be enthralled by your **b**;
Pr 31: 30 is deceptive, and **b** is fleeting;
Isa 33: 17 Your eyes will see the king in his **b**
53: 2 He had no **b** or majesty to attract
61: 3 them a crown of **b** instead of ashes,
Eze 28: 12 full of wisdom and perfect in **b**.
1Pe 3: 4 unfading **b** of a gentle and quiet

BED

Heb 13: 4 and the marriage **b** kept pure,

BEELZEBUL

Lk 11: 15 said, “By **B**, the prince of demons,

BEER

Pr 20: 1 Wine is a mocker and **b** a brawler;

BEERSHEBA

Jdg 20: 1 all Israel from Dan to **B**

BEGINNING

Ge 1: 1 In the **b** God created the heavens
Ps 102: 25 In the **b** you laid the foundations
111: 10 of the LORD is the **b** of wisdom;
Pr 1: 7 the LORD is the **b** of knowledge,
4: 7 The **b** of wisdom is this:
Jn 1: 1 In the **b** was the Word,
1Jn 1: 1 That which was from the **b**,
Rev 21: 6 and the Omega, the **B** and the End.

BEHAVE (BEHAVIOR)

Ro 13: 13 us **b** decently, as in the daytime,

BEHAVIOR (BEHAVE)

Pr 1: 3 receiving instruction in prudent **b**,

BELIEVE (BELIEVED BELIEVER BELIEVERS BELIEVES BELIEVING)

Pr 14: 15 The simple **b** anything,
Mt 18: 6 those who **b** in me—
21: 22 If you **b**, you will receive whatever
Mk 1: 15 Repent and **b** the good news!”
9: 24 the boy’s father exclaimed, “I do **b**;
16: 17 *accompany those who **b**:*

Lk 8: 50 just b, and she will be healed."
 24: 25 how slow to b all that the prophets
 Jn 1: 7 so that through him all might b.
 3: 18 does not b stands condemned
 6: 29 to b in the one he has sent."
 10: 38 even though you do not b me,
 11: 27 "I b that you are the Messiah,
 14: 1 You b in God; b also in me.
 14: 11 B me when I say that I am
 16: 30 This makes us b that you came
 16: 31 "Do you now b?" Jesus replied.
 17: 21 the world may b that you have sent
 20: 27 into my side. Stop doubting and b."
 20: 31 may b that Jesus is the Messiah,
 Ac 16: 31 They replied, "B in the Lord Jesus,
 24: 14 I b everything that is in accordance
 Ro 3: 22 faith in Jesus Christ to all who b.
 4: 11 he is the father of all who b
 10: 9 b in your heart that God raised
 10: 14 how can they b in the one of whom
 1Th 4: 14 For we b that Jesus died and rose
 2Th 2: 11 delusion so that they will b the lie
 1Ti 4: 10 and especially of those who b.
 Titus 1: 6 a man whose children b and are
 Heb 11: 6 comes to him must b that he exists
 Jas 2: 19 You b that there is one God. Good! Even
 the demons b that—
 1Jn 4: 1 Dear friends, do not b every spirit,

BELIEVED (BELIEVE)

Ge 15: 6 Abram b the LORD, and he
 Jnh 3: 5 The Ninevites b God. A fast was
 Jn 1: 12 to those who b in his name,
 2: 22 Then they b the scripture
 3: 18 already because they have not b
 20: 8 also went inside. He saw and b.
 20: 29 who have not seen and yet have b."
 Ac 13: 48 were appointed for eternal life b.
 Ro 4: 3 "Abraham b God, and it was
 10: 14 call on the one they have not b in?
 1Co 15: 2 Otherwise, you have b in vain.
 Gal 3: 6 So also Abraham "b God, and it
 2Ti 1: 12 because I know whom I have b,
 Jas 2: 23 that says, "Abraham b God, and it

BELIEVER (BELIEVE)

1Co 7: 12 brother has a wife who is not a b
 2Co 6: 15 what does a b have in common

BELIEVERS (BELIEVE)

Ac 4: 32 All the b were one in heart
 5: 12 all the b used to meet together
 1Co 6: 5 to judge a dispute between b?
 1Ti 4: 12 set an example for the b in speech,
 1Pe 2: 17 love the family of b, fear God,

BELIEVES (BELIEVE)

Mk 9: 23 is possible for one who b."
 11: 23 b that what they say will happen,
 16: 16 *Whoever b and is baptized*
 Jn 3: 16 whoever b in him shall not perish
 3: 36 Whoever b in the Son has eternal
 5: 24 b him who sent me has eternal life
 6: 35 and whoever b in me will never be
 6: 40 and b in him shall have eternal life,
 6: 47 you, the one who b has eternal life.
 7: 38 Whoever b in me, as Scripture has
 Ro 1: 16 salvation to everyone who b:
 9: 33 the one who b in him will never be
 10: 4 righteousness for everyone who b.
 1Jn 5: 1 Everyone who b that Jesus is
 5: 5 Only the one who b that Jesus is

BELIEVING (BELIEVE)

Jn 11: 26 whoever lives by b in me will never
 20: 31 by b you may have life in his name.

BELONG (BELONGS)

Dt 29: 29 The secret things b to the LORD
 Job 25: 2 "Dominion and awe b to God;
 Ps 47: 9 for the kings of the earth b to God;
 95: 4 and the mountain peaks b to him.
 Jn 8: 44 You b to your father, the devil,
 15: 19 As it is, you do not b to the world,
 Ro 1: 6 those Gentiles who are called to b
 7: 4 that you might b to another,
 to him
 14: 8 we live or die, we b to the Lord.
 Gal 5: 24 Those who b to Christ Jesus have
 1Th 5: 8 But since we b to the day, let us be

BELONGS (BELONG)

Job 41: 11 Everything under heaven b to me.
 Ps 111: 10 To him b eternal praise.
 Eze 18: 4 For everyone b to me, the parent as
 Jn 8: 47 Whoever b to God hears what God
 Ro 12: 5 each member b to all the others.

BELOVED (LOVE)

Dt 33: 12 "Let the b of the LORD rest
 SS 2: 16 My b is mine and I am his;
 7: 10 I belong to my b, and his desire is

BELT

Isa 11: 5 Righteousness will be his b
 Eph 6: 14 the b of truth buckled around your

BENEFICIAL (BENEFIT)

1Co 10: 23 but not everything is b.

BENEFIT (BENEFICIAL BENEFITS)

Ro 6: 22 the b you reap leads to holiness,
 2Co 4: 15 All this is for your b,

BENEFITS (BENEFIT)

Ps 103: 2 my soul, and forget not all his b—
 Jn 4: 38 and you have reaped the b of their

BENJAMIN

Twelfth son of Jacob by Rachel (Ge 35:16–24; 46:19–21; 1Ch 2:2). Jacob refused to send him to Egypt, but relented (Ge 42–45).

BEREAN

Ac 17: 11 the B Jews were of more noble

BESTOWS

Ps 84: 11 the LORD b favor and honor;

BETHLEHEM

Mt 2: 1 After Jesus was born in B in Judea,

BETRAY

Pr 25: 9 do not b another's confidence,

BIND (BINDS)

Dt 6: 8 and b them on your foreheads.
 Pr 6: 21 B them always on your heart;
 Isa 61: 1 He has sent me to b
 Mt 16: 19 whatever you b on earth will be

BINDS (BIND)

Ps 147: 3 and b up their wounds.
 Isa 30: 26 when the LORD b up the bruises

BIRDS

Mt 8: 20 "Foxes have dens and b have nests,

BIRTH (BEAR)

Ps 58: 3 Even from b the wicked go astray;
 Mt 1: 18 This is how the b of Jesus
 1Pe 1: 3 great mercy he has given us new b

BIRTHRIGHT (BEAR)

Ge 25: 34 up and left. So Esau despised his b.

BLAMELESS

Ge 17: 1 walk before me faithfully and be b.
 Job 1: 1 This man was b and upright;
 Ps 84: 11 from those whose walk is b.
 119: 1 are those whose ways are b,
 Pr 19: 1 poor whose walk is b than a fool
 1Co 1: 8 so that you will be b on the day
 Eph 5: 27 any other blemish, but holy and b.
 Php 2: 15 that you may become b and pure,
 1Th 3: 13 your hearts so that you will be b
 5: 23 body be kept b at the coming of
 Titus 1: 6 An elder must be b, faithful to his
 Heb 7: 26 one who is holy, b, pure, set apart
 2Pe 3: 14 spotless, b and at peace with him.

BLASPHEMES

Mk 3: 29 whoever b against the Holy Spirit

BLEMISH

1Pe 1: 19 Christ, a lamb without b or defect.

BLESS (BLESSED BLESSING BLESSINGS)

Ge 12: 3 I will b those who b you,
 Ro 12: 14 B those who persecute you;

BLESSED (BLESS)

Ge 1: 22 God b them and said, "Be fruitful
 2: 3 Then God b the seventh day
 22: 18 all nations on earth will be b,
 Ps 1: 1 B is the one who does not walk
 2: 12 B are all who take refuge in him.
 33: 12 B is the nation whose God is
 41: 1 B are those who have regard
 84: 5 B are those whose strength is
 106: 3 B are those who act justly,
 112: 1 B are those who fear the LORD,
 118: 26 B is he who comes in the name
 Pr 29: 18 b is the one who heeds wisdom's
 31: 28 Her children arise and call her b;
 Mt 5: 3 "B are the poor in spirit, for theirs
 5: 4 B are those who mourn, for they
 5: 5 B are the meek, for they will
 5: 6 B are those who hunger and thirst
 5: 7 B are the merciful, for they will
 5: 8 B are the pure in heart, for they
 5: 9 B are the peacemakers, for they
 5: 10 B are those who are persecuted
 5: 11 "B are you when people insult you,
 Lk 1: 48 on all generations will call me b,
 Jn 12: 13 "B is he who comes in the name
 Ac 20: 35 'It is more b to give than
 Titus 2: 13 while we wait for the b hope—
 Jas 1: 12 B is the one who perseveres under
 Rev 1: 3 B is the one who reads aloud
 22: 14 "B are those who wash their robes,

BLESSING (BLESS)

Eze 34: 26 there will be showers of b.

BLESSINGS (BLESS)

Pr 10: 6 B crown the head of the righteous,

BLIND

Mt 15: 14 If the b lead the b, both will fall
 23: 16 "Woe to you, b guides! You say,
 Jn 9: 25 I do know. I was b but now I see!"

BLOOD

Ge 9: 6 "Whoever sheds human b, by humans
 shall their b be shed;
 Ex 12: 13 The b will be a sign for you
 24: 8 "This is the b of the covenant

Lev 17: 11 For the life of a creature is in the b,
 17: 11 it is the b that makes atonement
 Ps 72: 14 for precious is their b in his sight.
 Pr 6: 17 hands that shed innocent b,
 Mt 26: 28 This is my b of the covenant,
 Ro 3: 25 through the shedding of his b—
 5: 9 have now been justified by his b,
 1Co 11: 25 cup is the new covenant in my b;
 Eph 1: 7 we have redemption through his b,
 2: 13 brought near by the b of Christ.
 Col 1: 20 by making peace through his b,
 Heb 9: 12 once for all by his own b,
 9: 22 everything be cleansed with b,
 1Pe 1: 19 but with the precious b of Christ,
 1Jn 1: 7 and the b of Jesus, his Son,
 Rev 1: 5 has freed us from our sins by his b,
 5: 9 with your b you purchased for God
 7: 14 them white in the b of the Lamb.
 12: 11 over him by the b of the Lamb

BLOT (BLOTS)

Ex 32: 32 b me out of the book you have
 Ps 51: 1 to your great compassion b out my
 Rev 3: 5 I will never b out the name

BLOTS (BLOT)

Isa 43: 25 "I, even I, am he who b out your

BLOWN

Eph 4: 14 and b here and there by every wind
 Jas 1: 6 the sea, b and tossed by the wind.

BOAST

1Ki 20: 11 his armor should not b like one
 Ps 44: 8 In God we make our b all day long,
 Pr 27: 1 Do not b about tomorrow, for you
 1Co 1: 31 "Let the one who boasts b
 Gal 6: 14 May I never b except in the cross
 Eph 2: 9 not by works, so that no one can b.

BOAZ

Wealthy Bethlehemite who showed favor to Ruth
 (Ru 2), married her (Ru 4). Ancestor of David (Ru 4:18–
 22; 1Ch 2:12–15), Jesus (Mt 1:5–16; Lk 3:23–32).

BODIES (BODY)

Ro 12: 1 to offer your b as a living sacrifice,
 1Co 6: 15 not know that your b are members
 6: 19 not know that your b are temples
 Eph 5: 28 to love their wives as their own b.

BODY (BODIES)

Zec 13: 6 are these wounds on your b?
 Mt 10: 28 can destroy both soul and b in hell.
 10: 28 be afraid of those who kill the b
 26: 26 "Take and eat; this is my b."
 Jn 13: 10 their whole b is clean.
 1Co 11: 24 "This is my b, which is for you;
 12: 12 Just as a b, though one, has many
 Eph 5: 30 for we are members of his b.

BOLD (BOLDNESS)

Pr 21: 29 The wicked put up a b front,
 28: 1 but the righteous are as b as a lion.

BOLDNESS (BOLD)

Ac 4: 29 to speak your word with great b.

BONDAGE

Ezr 9: 9 God has not forsaken us in our b.

BOOK (BOOKS)

Jos 1: 8 Keep this B of the Law always
 Ne 8: 8 They read from the B of the Law
 Jn 20: 30 which are not recorded in this b.
 Php 4: 3 whose names are in the b of life.
 Rev 21: 27 are written in the Lamb's b of life.

BOOKS (BOOK)

Ecc 12: 12 Of making many **b** there is no end,

BORE (BEAR)

Isa 53: 4 up our pain and **b** our suffering,

BORN (BEAR)

Isa 9: 6 For to us a child is **b**, to us a son is

Jn 3: 7 my saying, 'You must be **b** again.'

1Pe 1: 23 For you have been **b** again,

1Jn 4: 7 Everyone who loves has been **b**
5: 1 that Jesus is the Christ is **b** of God,

BORROWER

Pr 22: 7 and the **b** is slave to the lender.

BOUGHT

Ac 20: 28 which he **b** with his own blood.

1Co 6: 20 you were **b** at a price.

7: 23 You were **b** at a price;

2Pe 2: 1 the sovereign Lord who **b** them—

BOUNDLESS

Eph 3: 8 the Gentiles the **b** riches of Christ,

BOW

Ps 95: 6 Come, let us **b** down in worship,

Isa 45: 23 Before me every knee will **b**;

Ro 14: 11 Lord, 'every knee will **b** before me;

Php 2: 10 name of Jesus every knee should **b**,

BRANCH (BRANCHES)

Isa 4: 2 that day the **B** of the LORD will be

Jer 33: 15 I will make a righteous **B** sprout

BRANCHES (BRANCH)

Jn 15: 5 "I am the vine; you are the **b**."

BRAVE

2Sa 2: 7 then, be strong and **b**, for Saul your

BREAD

Dt 8: 3 that man does not live on **b** alone

Pr 30: 8 riches, but give me only my daily **b**.

Isa 55: 2 spend money on what is not **b**,

Mt 4: 4 'Man shall not live on **b** alone,

6: 11 Give us today our daily **b**.

Jn 6: 35 Jesus declared, "I am the **b** of life.

21: 13 took the **b** and gave it to them,

1Co 11: 23 the night he was betrayed, took **b**,

BREAK (BREAKING BROKEN)

Nu 30: 2 he must not **b** his word but must

Jdg 2: 1 'I will never **b** my covenant

Ps 2: 9 You will **b** them with a rod of iron;

Isa 42: 3 A bruised reed he will not **b**,

Mt 12: 20 A bruised reed he will not **b**,

BREAKING (BREAK)

Jas 2: 10 just one point is guilty of **b** all of it.

BREASTPIECE (BREASTPLATE)

Ex 28: 15 "Fashion a **b** for making decisions

BREASTPLATE (BREASTPIECE)

Isa 59: 17 He put on righteousness as his **b**,

Eph 6: 14 the **b** of righteousness in place,

1Th 5: 8 putting on faith and love as a **b**,

BREATHED (GOD-BREATHED)

Ge 2: 7 **b** into his nostrils the breath of life,

Jn 20: 22 with that he **b** on them and said,

BRIBE

Ex 23: 8 "Do not accept a **b**, for a **b** blinds

Pr 6: 35 he will refuse a **b**, however great it

BRIDE

Rev 19: 7 and his **b** has made herself ready.

BRIGHTER (BRIGHTNESS)

Pr 4: 18 shining ever **b** till the full light

BRIGHTNESS (BRIGHTER)

2Sa 22: 13 Out of the **b** of his presence bolts

Da 12: 3 who are wise will shine like the **b**

BROAD

Mt 7: 13 gate and **b** is the road that leads

BROKEN (BREAK)

Ps 51: 17 My sacrifice, O God, is a **b** spirit;

Ecc 4: 12 of three strands is not quickly **b**.

BROKENHEARTED (HEART)

Ps 34: 18 The LORD is close to the **b**

109: 16 the poor and the needy and the **b**.

147: 3 He heals the **b** and binds up their

Isa 61: 1 He has sent me to bind up the **b**,

BROTHER (BROTHER'S BROTHERS)

Pr 17: 17 a **b** is born for a time of adversity.

18: 24 a friend who sticks closer than a **b**.

Mt 18: 15 "If your **b** or sister sins,

Mk 3: 35 Whoever does God's will is my **b**

Lk 17: 3 "If your **b** or sister sins against you,

1Co 8: 13 if what I eat causes my **b** or sister

1Jn 2: 10 who loves their **b** and sister

BROTHER'S (BROTHER)

Ge 4: 9 "Am I my **b** keeper?"

BROTHERS (BROTHER)

Mt 25: 40 did for one of the least of these **b**

Mk 10: 29 "no one who has left home or **b**

Heb 13: 1 Keep on loving one another as **b**

BUILD (BUILDING BUILDS BUILT)

Mt 16: 18 on this rock I will **b** my church,

Ac 20: 32 which can **b** you up and give you

1Co 3: 10 But each one should **b** with care.

14: 12 excel in those that **b** up the church.

1Th 5: 11 one another and **b** each other up,

BUILDING (BUILD)

1Co 3: 9 you are God's field, God's **b**.

2Co 10: 8 authority the Lord gave us for **b**

Eph 4: 29 only what is helpful for **b** others

BUILDS (BUILD)

Ps 127: 1 Unless the LORD **b** the house,

1Co 8: 1 puffs up while love **b** up.

BUILT (BUILD)

Mt 7: 24 is like a wise man who **b** his house

1Co 14: 26 so that the church may be **b** up.

Eph 2: 20 **b** on the foundation of the apostles

4: 12 that the body of Christ may be **b**

BURDEN (BURDENED BURDENS)

Ps 38: 4 overwhelmed me like a **b** too heavy

Mt 11: 30 my yoke is easy and my **b** is light."

BURDENED (BURDEN)

Gal 5: 1 do not let yourselves be **b** again

BURDENS (BURDEN)

Ps 68: 19 our Savior, who daily bears our **b**.

Gal 6: 2 Carry each other's **b**, and in this

BURIED

Ro 6: 4 We were therefore **b** with him

1Co 15: 4 that he was **b**, that he was raised

BURNING

Lev 6: 9 the fire must be kept **b** on the altar.

Ro 12: 20 you will heap **b** coals on his head."

BUSINESS

Da 8: 27 got up and went about the king's **b**.

1Th 4: 11 You should mind your own **b**

BUSY

1Ki 20: 40 While your servant was b here
2Th 3: 11 are not b; they are busybodies.
Titus 2: 5 pure, to be b at home, to be kind,

CAESAR

Mt 22: 21 give back to C what is Caesar's,

CAIN

Firstborn of Adam (Ge 4:1), murdered brother Abel (Ge 4:1-16; 1Jn 3:12).

CALEB

Judahite who spied out Canaan (Nu 13:6); allowed to enter land because of faith (Nu 13:30-14:38; Dt 1:36). Possessed Hebron (Jos 14:6-15:19).

CALF

Ex 32: 4 into an idol cast in the shape of a c,
Lk 15: 23 Bring the fattened c and kill it.

CALL (CALLED CALLING CALLS)

Ps 145: 18 LORD is near to all who c on him,
Pr 31: 28 children arise and c her blessed;
Isa 5: 20 Woe to those who c evil good
55: 6 c on him while he is near.
65: 24 Before they c I will answer;
Jer 33: 3 'C to me and I will answer you
Mt 9: 13 I have not come to c the righteous,
Ro 10: 12 richly blesses all who c on him,
11: 29 gifts and his c are irrevocable.
1Th 4: 7 For God did not c us to be impure,

CALLED (CALL)

1Sa 3: 5 and said, "Here I am; you c me."
2Ch 7: 14 my people, who are c by my name,
Ps 34: 6 This poor man c, and the LORD
Mt 21: 13 "'My house will be c a house
Ro 8: 30 And those he predestined, he also c;
those he c, he also justified;
1Co 7: 15 God has c us to live in peace.
Gal 5: 13 and sisters, were c to be free.
1Pe 2: 9 the praises of him who c you

CALLING (CALL)

Jn 1: 23 voice of one c in the wilderness,
Ac 22: 16 your sins away, c on his name.'
Eph 4: 1 worthy of the c you have received.
2Pe 1: 10 every effort to confirm your c

CALLS (CALL)

Joel 2: 32 everyone who c on the name
Jn 10: 3 He c his own sheep by name
Ro 10: 13 "Everyone who c on the name

CALM

Pr 29: 11 but the wise bring c in the end.

CAMEL

Mt 19: 24 easier for a c to go through the eye
23: 24 strain out a gnat but swallow a c.

CANAAN

1Ch 16: 18 C as the portion you will inherit."

CANCELED

Col 2: 14 having c the charge of our legal

CAPITAL

Dt 21: 22 someone guilty of a c offense
is put

CARE (CAREFUL CAREFULLY CARES CARING)

Ps 8: 4 human beings that you c for them?
Pr 29: 7 The righteous c about justice
Lk 10: 34 him to an inn and took c of him.
Jn 21: 16 Jesus said, "Take c of my sheep."
1Co 3: 10 But each one should build with c.

Eph 5: 29 but they feed and c for their body,
Heb 2: 6 a son of man that you c for him?
1Pe 5: 2 of God's flock that is under your c,

CAREFUL (CARE)

Ex 23: 13 "Be c to do everything I have said
Dt 6: 3 be c to obey so that it may go well
Jos 23: 6 be c to obey all that is written
23: 11 So be very c to love the LORD
Pr 13: 24 one who loves their children is c
Mt 6: 1 "Be c not to practice your
Ro 12: 17 Be c to do what is right in the eyes
1Co 8: 9 Be c, however, that the exercise of
Eph 5: 15 Be very c, then, how you live—

CAREFULLY (CARE)

Pr 12: 26 righteous choose their friends c,

CARES (CARE)

Ps 55: 22 Cast your c on the LORD and he
Na 1: 7 He c for those who trust in him,
1Th 2: 7 Just as a nursing mother c for her
1Pe 5: 7 on him because he c for you.

CARING (CARE)

1Ti 5: 4 practice by c for their own family

CARRIED (CARRY)

Ex 19: 4 and how I c you on eagles' wings
Heb 13: 9 Do not be c away by all kinds
2Pe 1: 21 God as they were c along

CARRIES (CARRY)

Dt 32: 11 to catch them and c them aloft.
Isa 40: 11 arms and c them close to his heart;

CARRY (CARRIED CARRIES)

Lk 14: 27 whoever does not c their cross
Gal 6: 2 C each other's burdens, and in this
6: 5 each one should c their own load.

CAST

Ps 22: 18 them and c lots for my garment.
55: 22 C your cares on the LORD and he
Jn 19: 24 them and c lots for my garment."
1Pe 5: 7 C all your anxiety on him because

CATTLE

Ps 50: 10 and the c on a thousand hills.

CAUGHT

1Th 4: 17 are left will be c up together

CAUSE (CAUSES)

Pr 24: 28 against your neighbor without c—
Ecc 8: 3 Do not stand up for a bad c, for he
Mt 18: 7 the things that c people to
stumble!

Ro 14: 21 that will c your brother or sister
1Co 10: 32 Do not c anyone to stumble,

CAUSES (CAUSE)

Isa 8: 14 he will be a stone that c people
Mt 18: 6 "If anyone c one of these little

CEASE

Ps 46: 9 He makes wars c to the ends

CELEBRATE

Ps 2: 11 fear and c his rule with trembling.

CENSER

Lev 16: 12 is to take a c full of burning coals

CENTURION

Mt 8: 5 Capernaum, a c came to him,

CERTAINTY

Lk 1: 4 you may know the c of the things
Jn 17: 8 They knew with c that I came

CHAFF

Ps 1: 4 They are like c that the wind blows

CHAINED

2Ti 2: 9 But God's word is not c.

CHAMPION

Ps 19: 5 like a c rejoicing to run his course.

CHANGE (CHANGED)

1Sa 15: 29 does not lie or c his mind;
 Ps 110: 4 has sworn and will not c his mind;
 Jer 7: 5 If you really c your ways and your
 Mal 3: 6 "I the LORD do not c. So you,
 Mt 18: 3 unless you c and become like little
 Heb 7: 21 has sworn and will not c his mind;
 Jas 1: 17 lights, who does not c like shifting

CHANGED (CHANGE)

1Co 15: 51 not all sleep, but we will all be c—

CHARACTER

Ru 3: 11 that you are a woman of noble c.
 Pr 31: 10 A wife of noble c who can find?
 Ro 5: 4 perseverance, c; and c, hope.
 1Co 15: 33 "Bad company corrupts good c."

CHARGE

Ro 8: 33 will bring any c against those
 2Co 11: 7 the gospel of God to you free of c?
 2Ti 4: 1 and his kingdom, I give you this c:

CHARIOTS

2Ki 6: 17 and c of fire all around Elisha.
 Ps 20: 7 Some trust in c and some in horses

CHARM

Pr 31: 30 C is deceptive, and beauty is

CHASE

Pr 12: 11 who c fantasies have no sense.

CHATTER (CHATTERING)

1Ti 6: 20 Turn away from godless c
 2Ti 2: 16 Avoid godless c, because those who

CHATTERING (CHATTER)

Pr 10: 8 but a c fool comes to ruin.
 10: 10 grief, and a c fool comes to ruin.

CHEAT (CHEATED)

Mal 1: 14 "Cursed is the c who has
 1Co 6: 8 you yourselves c and do wrong,

CHEATED (CHEAT)

Lk 19: 8 if I have c anybody out of anything,
 1Co 6: 7 Why not rather be c?

CHEEK

Mt 5: 39 turn to them the other c also.

CHEERFUL (CHEERS)

Pr 15: 13 A happy heart makes the face c,
 15: 15 the c heart has a continual feast.
 17: 22 A c heart is good medicine,
 2Co 9: 7 for God loves a c giver.

CHEERS (CHEERFUL)

Pr 12: 25 the heart, but a kind word c it up.

CHILD (CHILDHOOD CHILDLESS CHILDREN)

Pr 22: 15 Folly is bound up in the heart of a c,
 23: 13 not withhold discipline from a c;
 29: 15 but a c left undisciplined disgraces
 Isa 9: 6 For to us a c is born, to us a son is
 11: 6 and a little c will lead them.
 66: 13 As a mother comforts her c, so will
 Mt 18: 2 He called a little c to him,
 Lk 1: 42 and blessed is the c you will bear!
 1: 80 And the c grew and became strong

1Co 13: 11 When I was a c, I talked like a c,
 1Jn 5: 1 loves the father loves his c as well.

CHILDHOOD (CHILD)

1Co 13: 11 I put the ways of c behind me.

CHILDLESS (CHILD)

Ps 113: 9 settles the c woman in her home

CHILDREN (CHILD)

Dt 4: 9 Teach them to your c and to their c
 11: 19 Teach them to your c,
 Ps 8: 2 Through the praise of c and infants
 Pr 13: 24 spares the rod hates their c,
 17: 6 parents are the pride of their c.
 20: 11 Even small c are known by their
 22: 6 Start c off on the way they should
 29: 17 Discipline your c, and they will
 31: 28 Her c arise and call her blessed;
 Mt 7: 11 how to give good gifts to your c,
 11: 25 and revealed them to little c.
 18: 3 change and become like little c,
 19: 14 said, "Let the little c come to me,
 21: 16 "From the lips of c and infants
 Mk 9: 37 these little c in my name welcomes
 10: 14 them, "Let the little c come to me,
 10: 16 And he took the c in his arms,
 13: 12 C will rebel against their parents
 Lk 10: 21 and revealed them to little c.
 18: 16 said, "Let the little c come to me,
 Jn 12: 36 so that you may become c of light."
 Ro 8: 16 with our spirit that we are God's c.
 2Co 12: 14 c should not have to save for
 Eph 6: 1 C, obey your parents in the Lord,
 6: 4 Fathers, do not exasperate your c;
 Col 3: 20 C, obey your parents in everything,
 3: 21 do not embitter your c, or they will
 1Ti 3: 4 well and see that his c obey him,
 3: 12 and must manage his c and his
 5: 10 such as bringing up c,
 Heb 12: 7 God is treating you as his c.
 1Jn 3: 1 that we should be called c of God!

CHOOSE (CHOOSES CHOSE CHOSEN)

Dt 30: 19 Now c life, so that you and your
 Jos 24: 15 c for yourselves this day whom you
 Pr 8: 10 C my instruction instead of silver,
 Jn 15: 16 You did not c me, but I chose you
 Ac 15: 14 God first intervened to c a people

CHOOSES (CHOOSE)

Jn 7: 17 who c to do the will of God

CHOSE (CHOOSE)

Ge 13: 11 Lot c for himself the whole plain
 Ps 33: 12 the people he c for his inheritance.
 Jn 15: 16 but I c you and appointed you so
 1Co 1: 27 But God c the foolish things
 Eph 1: 4 For he c us in him before
 2Th 2: 13 because God c you as firstfruits

CHOSEN (CHOOSE)

Isa 41: 8 whom I have c, you descendants
 Mt 22: 14 many are invited, but few are c."
 Lk 10: 42 Mary has c what is better, and it
 23: 35 if he is God's Messiah, the C One."
 Jn 15: 19 but I have c you out of the world.
 1Pe 1: 20 He was c before the creation
 2: 9 But you are a c people, a royal

CHRIST (CHRIST'S CHRISTIAN MESSIAH)

Jn 1: 41 found the Messiah" (that is, the C).
 Ro 3: 22 faith in Jesus C to all who believe.
 5: 6 powerless, C died for the ungodly.

Ro 5: 8 we were still sinners, C died for us.
 5: 17 life through the one man, Jesus C!
 6: 4 just as C was raised from the dead
 8: 1 for those who are in C Jesus,
 8: 9 does not have the Spirit of C, they do not belong to C.
 8: 35 separate us from the love of C?
 10: 4 C is the culmination of the law so
 14: 9 C died and returned to life so that
 15: 3 even C did not please himself but,
 1Co 1: 23 but we preach C crucified:
 2: 2 while I was with you except Jesus C
 3: 11 one already laid, which is Jesus C.
 5: 7 For C, our Passover lamb, has been
 8: 6 Jesus C, through whom all things
 10: 4 them, and that rock was C.
 10: 9 We should not test C, as some
 11: 1 as I follow the example of C.
 11: 3 that the head of every man is C,
 11: 3 and the head of C is God.
 12: 27 Now you are the body of C,
 15: 3 that C died for our sins according
 15: 14 And if C has not been raised,
 15: 22 die, so in C all will be made alive.
 15: 57 victory through our Lord Jesus C.
 2Co 3: 3 show that you are a letter from C,
 4: 5 but Jesus C as Lord, and ourselves
 5: 10 before the judgment seat of C,
 5: 17 if anyone is in C, the new creation
 11: 2 to C, so that I might present you as
 Gal 2: 20 I have been crucified with C
 3: 13 C redeemed us from the curse
 6: 14 in the cross of our Lord Jesus C,
 Eph 1: 3 and Father of our Lord Jesus C,
 3: 8 Gentiles the boundless riches of C,
 4: 13 whole measure of the fullness of C.
 5: 2 just as C loved us and gave himself
 5: 23 head of the wife as C is the head
 5: 25 just as C loved the church and gave
 Php 1: 21 to live is C and to die is gain.
 1: 27 manner worthy of the gospel of C.
 4: 19 to the riches of his glory in C Jesus.
 Col 1: 27 which is C in you, the hope
 1: 28 present everyone fully mature in C.
 2: 6 as you received C Jesus as Lord,
 2: 17 the reality, however, is found in C.
 3: 15 Let the peace of C rule in your
 2Th 2: 1 the coming of our Lord Jesus C
 1Ti 1: 15 C Jesus came into the world to save
 2: 5 and mankind, the man C Jesus,
 2Ti 2: 3 like a good soldier of C Jesus.
 3: 15 salvation through faith in C Jesus.
 Titus 2: 13 our great God and Savior, Jesus C,
 Heb 3: 14 We have come to share in C,
 9: 14 will the blood of C, who through
 9: 15 For this reason C is the mediator
 9: 28 so C was sacrificed once to take
 10: 10 of the body of Jesus C once for all.
 13: 8 Jesus C is the same yesterday
 1Pe 1: 19 but with the precious blood of C,
 2: 21 called, because C suffered for you,
 3: 18 For C also suffered once for sins,
 4: 14 insulted because of the name of C,
 1Jn 2: 22 whoever denies that Jesus is the C.
 3: 16 Jesus C laid down his life for us.
 5: 1 who believes that Jesus is the C
 Rev 20: 4 reigned with C a thousand years.

CHRISTIAN (CHRIST)

1Pe 4: 16 if you suffer as a C, do not be

CHRIST'S (CHRIST)

2Co 5: 14 For C love compels us, because we
 5: 20 We are therefore C ambassadors,
 12: 9 so that C power may rest on me.

CHURCH

Mt 16: 18 and on this rock I will build my c,
 18: 17 if they refuse to listen even to the c,
 Ac 20: 28 Be shepherds of the c of God,
 1Co 5: 12 mine to judge those outside the c?
 14: 4 one who prophesies edifies the c.
 14: 12 excel in those that build up the c.
 14: 26 done so that the c may be built up.
 Eph 5: 23 wife as Christ is the head of the c,
 Col 1: 24 the sake of his body, which is the c.

CIRCUMCISED

Ge 17: 10 Every male among you shall be c.
 Gal 2: 8 in Peter as an apostle to the c,

CIRCUMSTANCES

Php 4: 11 to be content whatever the c.
 1Th 5: 18 give thanks in all c; for this is God's

CITIZENS (CITIZENSHIP)

Eph 2: 19 but fellow c with God's people

CITIZENSHIP (CITIZENS)

Php 3: 20 But our c is in heaven.

CITY

Heb 13: 14 here we do not have an enduring c,

CIVILIAN

2Ti 2: 4 a soldier gets entangled in c affairs,

CLAIM (CLAIMS)

Pr 25: 6 do not c a place among his great
 1Jn 1: 6 If we c to have fellowship with him
 1: 8 If we c to be without sin,
 1: 10 If we c we have not sinned,

CLAIMS (CLAIM)

Jas 2: 14 if someone c to have faith but has
 1Jn 2: 6 Whoever c to live in him must live
 2: 9 Anyone who c to be in the light

CLAP

Ps 47: 1 C your hands, all you nations;
 Isa 55: 12 trees of the field will c their hands.

CLAY

Isa 45: 9 Does the c say to the potter,
 64: 8 We are the c, you are the potter;
 Jer 18: 6 "Like c in the hand of the potter,
 La 4: 2 are now considered as pots of c,
 Da 2: 33 of iron and partly of baked c.
 Ro 9: 21 the same lump of c some pottery
 2Co 4: 7 this treasure in jars of c to show
 2Ti 2: 20 and silver, but also of wood and c;

CLEAN

Lev 16: 30 you will be c from all your sins.
 Ps 24: 4 one who has c hands and a pure
 Mt 12: 44 swept c and put in order.
 23: 25 You c the outside of the cup
 Mk 7: 19 this, Jesus declared all foods c.)
 Jn 13: 10 you are c, though not every one
 15: 3 You are already c because
 Ac 10: 15 impure that God has made c."
 Ro 14: 20 All food is c, but it is wrong

CLING

Ps 63: 8 I c to you; your right hand upholds
 Ro 12: 9 Hate what is evil; c to what is good.

CLOAK

2Ki 4: 29 "Tuck your c into your belt,

CLOSE (CLOSER)

Ps 34: 18 The LORD is c
 Isa 40: 11 and carries them c to his heart;
 Jer 30: 21 near and he will come c to me—

CLOSER (CLOSE)

Ex 3: 5 “Do not come any c,” God said.
 Pr 18: 24 friend who sticks c than a brother.

CLOTHE (CLOTHED CLOTHES CLOTHING)

Ps 45: 3 c yourself with splendor
 Isa 52: 1 Zion, c yourself with strength!
 Ro 13: 14 c yourselves with the Lord Jesus
 Col 3: 12 c yourselves with compassion,
 1Pe 5: 5 c yourselves with humility toward

CLOTHED (CLOTHE)

Ps 30: 11 my sackcloth and c me with joy,
 Pr 31: 25 She is c with strength and dignity;
 Lk 24: 49 the city until you have been c

CLOTHES (CLOTHE)

Mt 6: 25 food, and the body more than c?
 6: 28 “And why do you worry about c?
 Jn 11: 44 “Take off the grave c and let him

CLOTHING (CLOTHE)

Dt 22: 5 nor a man wear women’s c,
 Mt 7: 15 They come to you in sheep’s c,

CLOUD (CLOUDS)

Ex 13: 21 them in a pillar of c to guide them
 Isa 19: 1 the LORD rides on a swift c and is
 Lk 21: 27 of Man coming in a c with power
 Heb 12: 1 by such a great c of witnesses,

CLOUDS (CLOUD)

Ps 104: 3 He makes the c his chariot and
 Da 7: 13 man, coming with the c of
 heaven.

Mk 13: 26 Man coming in c with great power
 1Th 4: 17 them in the c to meet the Lord

CO-HEIRS (INHERIT)

Ro 8: 17 heirs of God and c with Christ,

COALS

Pr 25: 22 will heap burning c on his head,
 Ro 12: 20 this, you will heap burning c on his

COAT

Lk 6: 29 If someone takes your c, do not

COLD

Pr 25: 25 Like c water to a weary soul is
 Mt 10: 42 anyone gives even a cup of c water
 24: 12 the love of most will grow c,

COMFORT (COMFORTED COMFORTS)

Ps 23: 4 your rod and your staff, they c me.
 119: 52 ancient laws, and I find c in them.
 119: 76 May your unfailing love be my c,
 Zec 1: 17 the LORD will again c Zion
 1Co 14: 3 strengthening, encouraging
 and c.
 2Co 1: 4 that we can c those in any trouble
 2: 7 you ought to forgive and c him,

COMFORTED (COMFORT)

Mt 5: 4 who mourn, for they will be c.

COMFORTS (COMFORT)

Job 29: 25 I was like one who c mourners.
 Isa 49: 13 For the LORD c his people
 51: 12 “I, even I, am he who c you.
 66: 13 As a mother c her child, so will I
 2Co 1: 4 who c us in all our troubles,
 7: 6 But God, who c the downcast,

COMMAND (COMMANDED COMMANDING**COMMANDMENT COMMANDMENTS COMMANDS)**

Ex 7: 2 You are to say everything I c you,
 Nu 24: 13 to go beyond the c of the LORD—
 Dt 4: 2 Do not add to what I c you and do
 30: 16 For I c you today to love
 32: 46 so that you may c your children
 Ps 91: 11 he will c his angels concerning you
 148: 5 for at his c they were created,
 Pr 6: 23 For this c is a lamp, this teaching is
 13: 13 whoever respects a c is rewarded.
 Ecc 8: 2 Obey the king’s c, I say,
 Joel 2: 11 mighty is the army that obeys his c.
 Jn 13: 34 “A new c I give you:
 15: 12 My c is this: Love each other as I
 1Co 14: 37 I am writing to you is the Lord’s c.
 Gal 5: 14 is fulfilled in keeping this one c:
 1Ti 1: 5 The goal of this c is love,
 Heb 11: 3 the universe was formed at God’s c,
 1Jn 3: 23 And this is his c: to believe
 2Jn : 6 his c is that you walk in love.

COMMANDED (COMMAND)

Ps 33: 9 came to be; he c, and it stood firm.
 Mt 28: 20 to obey everything I have c you.
 1Co 9: 14 way, the Lord has c that those who
 1Jn 3: 23 and to love one another as he c us.

COMMANDING (COMMAND)

2Ti 2: 4 rather tries to please his c officer.

COMMANDMENT (COMMAND)

Jos 22: 5 be very careful to keep the c
 Mt 22: 38 This is the first and greatest c.
 Ro 7: 12 and the c is holy,
 Eph 6: 2 is the first c with a promise—

COMMANDMENTS (COMMAND)

Ex 20: 6 those who love me and keep my c.
 34: 28 words of the covenant—the Ten C.
 Dt 7: 9 those who love him and keep his c.
 Ecc 12: 13 Fear God and keep his c, for this is
 Da 9: 4 those who love him and keep his c,
 Mt 22: 40 the Prophets hang on these two c.”

COMMANDS (COMMAND)

Dt 11: 27 you obey the c of the LORD your
 Ps 112: 1 who find great delight in his c.
 119: 47 in your c because I love them.
 119: 86 All your c are trustworthy;
 119: 98 Your c are always with me
 119: 127 I love your c more than gold,
 119: 143 me, but your c give me delight.
 119: 172 word, for all your c are righteous.
 Pr 3: 1 but keep my c in your heart,
 10: 8 The wise in heart accept c,
 Mt 5: 19 teaches these c will be called great
 Jn 14: 15 “If you love me, keep my c.
 14: 21 Whoever has my c and keeps them
 Ac 17: 30 now he c all people everywhere
 1Co 7: 19 Keeping God’s c is what counts.
 1Jn 5: 3 this is love for God: to keep his c. And
 his c are not burdensome,

COMMEND (COMMANDED COMMENDS)

Ecc 8: 15 So I c the enjoyment of life,
 1Pe 2: 14 wrong and to c those who do right.

COMMANDED (COMMEND)

Ro 13: 3 do what is right and you will be c.
 Heb 11: 39 These were all c for their faith,

COMMENDS (COMMEND)

2Co 10: 18 but the one whom the Lord c.

COMMIT (COMMITMENTS COMMITTED)

Ex 20: 14 "You shall not c adultery.
Ps 37: 5 C your way to the LORD;
Mt 5: 27 was said, 'You shall not c adultery.'
Lk 23: 46 into your hands I c my spirit."
Ac 20: 32 "Now I c you to God
1Co 10: 8 We should not c sexual immorality,
1Pe 4: 19 to God's will should c themselves

COMMITTS (COMMIT)

Pr 6: 32 a man who c adultery has no sense;
29: 22 hot-tempered person c many sins.
Mt 19: 9 marries another woman c adultery."

COMMITTED (COMMIT)

Nu 5: 7 must confess the sin they have c.
1Ki 8: 61 may your hearts be fully c
2Ch 16: 9 those whose hearts are fully c
Mt 5: 28 lustfully has already c adultery
2Co 5: 19 And he has c to us the message
1Pe 2: 22 "He c no sin, and no deceit was

COMMON

Pr 22: 2 Rich and poor have this in c:
1Co 10: 13 has overtaken you except what is c
2Co 6: 14 and wickedness have in c?

COMPANION

Pr 13: 20 for a c of fools suffers harm.
28: 7 a c of gluttons disgraces his father.
29: 3 but a c of prostitutes squanders his

COMPANY

Pr 24: 1 the wicked, do not desire their c;
Jer 15: 17 I never sat in the c of revelers,
1Co 15: 33 "Bad c corrupts good character."

COMPARED (COMPARING)

Eze 31: 2 "'Who can be c with you

COMPARING (COMPARED)

Ro 8: 18 present sufferings are not worth c
2Co 8: 8 of your love by c it
Gal 6: 4 without c themselves to someone

COMPASSION (COMPASSIONATE COMPASSIONS)

Ex 33: 19 I will have c on whom I will have c.
Ne 9: 19 your great c you did not abandon
9: 28 in your c you delivered them time
Ps 51: 1 to your great c blot out my
103: 4 pit and crowns you with love and c,
103: 13 As a father has c on his children,
145: 9 he has c on all he has made.
Isa 49: 13 will have c on his afflicted ones.
49: 15 and have no c on the child she has
Hos 2: 19 and justice, in love and c.
11: 8 all my c is aroused.
Jnh 3: 9 with c turn from his fierce anger so
Mt 9: 36 saw the crowds, he had c on them,
Mk 8: 2 "I have c for these people;
Ro 9: 15 I will have c on whom I have c."
Col 3: 12 clothe yourselves with c, kindness,
Jas 5: 11 The Lord is full of c and mercy.

COMPASSIONATE (COMPASSION)

Ne 9: 17 gracious and c, slow to anger
Ps 103: 8 The LORD is c and gracious,
112: 4 for those who are gracious and c
Eph 4: 32 Be kind and c to one another,
1Pe 3: 8 love one another, be c and humble.

COMPASSIONS (COMPASSION)

La 3: 22 not consumed, for his c never fail.

COMPEL (COMPELLED COMPELS)

Lk 14: 23 lanes and c them to come in,

COMPELLED (COMPEL)

Ac 20: 22 "And now, c by the Spirit, I am
1Co 9: 16 boast, since I am c to preach.

COMPELS (COMPEL)

2Co 5: 14 For Christ's love c us, because we

COMPETENCE (COMPETENT)

2Co 3: 5 but our c comes from God.

COMPETENT (COMPETENCE)

Ro 15: 14 and c to instruct one another.
1Co 6: 2 are you not c to judge trivial cases?
2Co 3: 5 Not that we are c in ourselves
3: 6 He has made us c as ministers

COMPETES

1Co 9: 25 Everyone who c in the games goes
2Ti 2: 5 anyone who c as an athlete does

COMPLACENT

Am 6: 1 Woe to you who are c in Zion,

COMPLETE

Jn 15: 11 in you and that your joy may be c.
16: 24 will receive, and your joy will be c.
17: 23 they may be brought to c unity.
Ac 20: 24 c the task the Lord Jesus has given
Php 2: 2 then make my joy c by being
Col 4: 17 it that you c the ministry you have
Jas 1: 4 so that you may be mature and c,
2: 22 faith was made c by what he did.

CONCEAL (CONCEALED CONCEALS)

Ps 40: 10 I do not c your love and your
Pr 25: 2 It is the glory of God to c a matter;

CONCEALED (CONCEAL)

Jer 16: 17 me, nor is their sin c from my eyes.
Mt 10: 26 for there is nothing c that will not
Mk 4: 22 whatever is c is meant to be

CONCEALS (CONCEAL)

Pr 28: 13 Whoever c their sins does not

CONCEITED

Gal 5: 26 Let us not become c,
1Ti 6: 4 they are c and understand nothing.

CONCEIVE (CONCEIVED)

Isa 7: 14 The virgin will c and give birth
Mt 1: 23 "The virgin will c and give birth

CONCEIVED (CONCEIVE)

Mt 1: 20 because what is c in her is
1Co 2: 9 and what no human mind has c"—

CONCERN (CONCERNED)

Eze 36: 21 I had c for my holy name,
1Co 7: 32 I would like you to be free from c.
12: 25 that its parts should have equal c
2Co 11: 28 of my c for all the churches.

CONCERNED (CONCERN)

Jnh 4: 10 "You have been c about this plant,
1Co 7: 32 An unmarried man is c

CONDEMN (CONDEMNATION CONDEMNED CONDEMNING CONDEMNS)

Job 40: 8 you c me to justify yourself?
Isa 50: 9 Who will c me? They will all wear
Lk 6: 37 Do not c, and you will not be
Jn 3: 17 Son into the world to c the world,
12: 48 words I have spoken will c them
Ro 2: 27 yet obeys the law will c you who,
1Jn 3: 20 If our hearts c us, we know that

CONDEMNATION (CONDEMN)

Ro 5: 18 just as one trespass resulted in c

Ro 8: 1 there is now no c for those who are
2Co 3: 9 that brought c was glorious,

CONDEMNED (CONDEMN)

Ps 34: 22 who takes refuge in him will be c.
Mt 12: 37 and by your words you will be c.”
23: 33 How will you escape being c
Jn 3: 18 Whoever believes in him is not c,
16: 11 prince of this world now stands c.
Ro 14: 23 whoever has doubts is c if they eat,
1Co 11: 32 that we will not be finally c
Heb 11: 7 By his faith he c the world

CONDEMNING (CONDEMN)

Pr 17: 15 the guilty and c the innocent—
Ro 2: 1 you are c yourself, because you

CONDEMNUS (CONDEMN)

Pr 14: 34 exalts a nation, but sin c any people
Ro 8: 34 Who then is the one who c?

CONDUCT

Pr 20: 11 is their c really pure and upright?
21: 8 but the c of the innocent is upright.
Ecc 6: 8 how to c themselves before others?
Jer 4: 18 “Your own c and actions have
17: 10 each person according to their c,
Eze 7: 3 I will judge you according to your c
1Ti 3: 15 how people ought to c themselves

CONFESS (CONFESSION)

Lev 16: 21 and c over it all the wickedness
26: 40 if they will c their sins and the sins
Nu 5: 7 c the sin they have committed.
Ps 38: 18 I c my iniquity; I am troubled by
Jas 5: 16 Therefore c your sins to each other
1Jn 1: 9 If we c our sins, he is faithful

CONFESSION (CONFESS)

2Co 9: 13 accompanies your c of the gospel

CONFIDENCE

Ps 71: 5 LORD, my c since my youth.
Pr 11: 13 A gossip betrays a c,
25: 9 to court, do not betray another's c,
31: 11 Her husband has full c in her
Isa 32: 17 will be quietness and c forever.
Jer 17: 7 in the LORD, whose c is in him.
Php 3: 3 and who put no c in the flesh—
Heb 4: 16 God's throne of grace with c,
10: 19 since we have c to enter the Most
10: 35 So do not throw away your c;
11: 1 Now faith is c in what we hope
13: 17 Have c in your leaders and submit
1Jn 5: 14 This is the c we have

CONFIRM

2Pe 1: 10 make every effort to c your calling

CONFLICT

Pr 6: 14 his heart—he always stirs up c.
6: 19 a person who stirs up c
10: 12 Hatred stirs up c, but love covers
15: 18 A hot-tempered person stirs up c,
16: 28 A perverse person stirs up c,
28: 25 The greedy stir up c,
29: 22 An angry person stirs up c,

CONFORM (CONFORMED)

Ro 12: 2 not c to the pattern of this world,
1Pe 1: 14 do not c to the evil desires you had

CONFORMED (CONFORM)

Ro 8: 29 predestined to be c to the image

CONQUERORS

Ro 8: 37 are more than c through him who

CONSCIENCE (CONSCIENCES)

Ro 13: 5 but also as a matter of c.
1Co 8: 7 a god, and since their c is weak,
8: 12 this way and wound their weak c,
10: 25 without raising questions of c,
10: 29 being judged by another's c?
Heb 10: 22 to cleanse us from a guilty c
1Pe 3: 16 keeping a clear c, so that those who

CONSCIENCES (CONSCIENCE)

Ro 2: 15 hearts, their c also bearing witness,
1Ti 4: 2 whose c have been seared as
Titus 1: 15 their minds and c are corrupted.
Heb 9: 14 cleanse our c from acts that lead

CONSCIOUS

Ro 3: 20 through the law we become c of
1Pe 2: 19 unjust suffering because they are c

CONSECRATE (CONSECRATED)

Ex 13: 2 “C to me every firstborn male.
Lev 20: 7 “C yourselves and be holy,

CONSECRATED (CONSECRATE)

Ex 29: 43 and the place will be c by my glory.
1Ti 4: 5 because it is c by the word of God

CONSIDER (CONSIDERATE CONSIDERED CONSIDERS)

1Sa 12: 24 c what great things he has done
Job 37: 14 stop and c God's wonders.
Ps 8: 3 When I c your heavens, the work
143: 5 and c what your hands have done.
Lk 12: 24 C the ravens: They do not sow
12: 27 “C how the wild flowers grow.
Php 3: 8 I c everything a loss because
Heb 10: 24 And let us c how we may spur one
Jas 1: 2 C it pure joy, my brothers
1: 26 Those who c themselves religious

CONSIDERATE (CONSIDER)

Titus 3: 2 to be peaceable and c, and always
Jas 3: 17 then peace-loving, c, submissive,
1Pe 2: 18 only to those who are good and c,
3: 7 the same way be c as you live

CONSIDERED (CONSIDER)

Job 1: 8 “Have you c my servant Job?
2: 3 “Have you c my servant Job?
Ps 44: 22 we are c as sheep to be slaughtered.
Isa 53: 4 yet we c him punished by God,
Ro 8: 36 all day long; we are c as sheep to be

CONSIDERS (CONSIDER)

Pr 31: 16 She c a field and buys it; out of her
Ro 14: 5 One person c one day more sacred

CONSIST

Lk 12: 15 life does not c in an abundance

CONSOLATION

Ps 94: 19 within me, your c brought me joy.

CONSTRUCTIVE

1Co 10: 23 but not everything is c.

CONSUME (CONSUMING)

Jn 2: 17 “Zeal for your house will c me.”

CONSUMING (CONSUME)

Dt 4: 24 For the LORD your God is a c fire,
Heb 12: 29 for our “God is a c fire.”

CONTAIN

1Ki 8: 27 the highest heaven, cannot c you.
2Pe 3: 16 His letters c some things that are

CONTAMINATES

2Co 7: 1 from everything that c body

CONTEMPLATE

2Co 3: 18 unveiled faces c the Lord's glory,

CONTEMPT

Pr 14: 31 oppresses the poor shows c for
 17: 5 Whoever mocks the poor shows c
 18: 3 so does c, and with shame comes
 Da 12: 2 others to shame and everlasting c.
 Ro 2: 4 do you show c for the riches of his
 Gal 4: 14 did not treat me with c or scorn.
 1Th 5: 20 Do not treat prophecies with c

CONTEND

Jude : 3 urge you to c for the faith that was

CONTENT (CONTENTMENT)

Pr 13: 25 The righteous eat to their hearts' c,
 Php 4: 11 to be c whatever the circumstances.
 4: 12 learned the secret of being c in any
 1Ti 6: 8 clothing, we will be c with that.
 Heb 13: 5 and be c with what you have,

CONTENTMENT (CONTENT)

1Ti 6: 6 But godliness with c is great gain.

CONTINUAL (CONTINUE)

Pr 15: 15 but the cheerful heart has a c feast.

CONTINUE (CONTINUAL)

Php 2: 12 c to work out your salvation
 2Ti 3: 14 c in what you have learned and
 1Jn 5: 18 born of God does not c to sin;
 Rev 22: 11 let the one who does right c to do
 22: 11 let the holy person c to be holy."

CONTRITE

Ps 51: 17 a broken and c heart you, God,
 Isa 57: 15 and to revive the heart of the c.
 66: 2 who are humble and c in spirit,

CONTROL (CONTROLLED SELF-CONTROL SELF-CONTROLLED)

1Co 7: 9 But if they cannot c themselves,
 7: 37 but has c over his own will,
 1Th 4: 4 should learn to c your own body

CONTROLLED (CONTROL)

Ps 32: 9 understanding but must be c by bit

CONTROVERSIES

Titus 3: 9 But avoid foolish c and genealogies

CONVERSATION

Col 4: 6 Let your c be always full of grace,

CONVERT

1Ti 3: 6 He must not be a recent c, or he

CONVICTION

Heb 3: 14 we hold our original c firmly

CONVINCED (CONVINCING)

Ro 8: 38 I am c that neither death nor life,
 2Ti 1: 12 am c that he is able to guard what I
 3: 14 have learned and have become c of,

CONVINCING (CONVINCED)

Ac 1: 3 and gave many c proofs that he was

CORNELIUS

Roman to whom Peter preached; first Gentile Christian (Ac 10).

CORNERSTONE (STONE)

Ps 118: 22 builders rejected has become the c;
 Isa 28: 16 a precious c for a sure foundation;
 Eph 2: 20 Christ Jesus himself as the chief c.
 1Pe 2: 6 a chosen and precious c,
 2: 7 rejected has become the c,"

CORRECT (CORRECTING CORRECTION CORRECTS)

2Ti 4: 2 c, rebuke and encourage—

CORRECTING (CORRECT)

2Ti 3: 16 c and training in righteousness,

CORRECTION (CORRECT)

Pr 10: 17 but whoever ignores c leads others
 12: 1 but whoever hates c is stupid.
 15: 5 whoever heeds c shows prudence.
 15: 10 the one who hates c will die.

CORRECTS (CORRECT)

Job 5: 17 "Blessed is the one whom God c;
 Pr 9: 7 Whoever c a mocker invites insults

CORRUPT (CORRUPTS)

Ge 6: 11 Now the earth was c in God's sight

CORRUPTS (CORRUPT)

Ecc 7: 7 into a fool, and a bribe c the heart.
 1Co 15: 33 "Bad company c good character."
 Jas 3: 6 It c the whole body, sets the whole

COST

Pr 4: 7 Though it c all you have,
 Isa 55: 1 milk without money and without c.
 Rev 21: 6 thirsty I will give water without c

COUNSEL (COUNSELOR)

1Ki 22: 5 "First seek the c of the LORD."
 Pr 15: 22 Plans fail for lack of c,
 Rev 3: 18 I c you to buy from me gold

COUNSELOR (COUNSEL)

Isa 9: 6 And he will be called Wonderful C,

COUNT (COUNTING COUNTS)

Ro 4: 8 Lord will never c against them."
 6: 11 c yourselves dead to sin but alive

COUNTING (COUNT)

2Co 5: 19 not c people's sins against them.

COUNTRY

Jn 4: 44 prophet has no honor in his own c.

COUNTS (COUNT)

Jn 6: 63 the flesh c for nothing.
 1Co 7: 19 God's commands is what c.
 Gal 5: 6 c is faith expressing itself through

COURAGE (COURAGEOUS)

Ac 23: 11 stood near Paul and said, "Take c!

COURAGEOUS (COURAGE)

Dt 31: 6 Be strong and c. Do not be afraid
 Jos 1: 6 Be strong and c, because you will
 1Co 16: 13 firm in the faith; be c; be strong.

COURSE

Ps 19: 5 a champion rejoicing to run his c.
 Pr 15: 21 understanding keeps a straight c.

COURTS

Ps 84: 10 your c than a thousand elsewhere;
 100: 4 thanksgiving and his c with praise;

COVENANT (COVENANTS)

Ge 9: 9 "I now establish my c with you
 Ex 19: 5 if you obey me fully and keep my c,
 1Ch 16: 15 He remembers his c forever,
 Job 31: 1 "I made a c with my eyes not
 Jer 31: 31 I will make a new c with the people
 1Co 11: 25 "This cup is the new c in my blood;
 Gal 4: 24 One c is from Mount Sinai
 Heb 9: 15 Christ is the mediator of a new c,

COVENANTS (COVENANT)

Ro 9: 4 the c, the receiving of the law,
 Gal 4: 24 The women represent two c.

COVER (COVER-UP COVERED COVERS)

Ps 91: 4 He will c you with his feathers,
 Jas 5: 20 and c over a multitude of sins.

COVERED (COVER)

Ps 32: 1 are forgiven, whose sins are c.
 Isa 6: 2 With two wings they c their faces,
 Ro 4: 7 are forgiven, whose sins are c.
 1Co 11: 4 with his head c dishonors his head.

COVERS (COVER)

Pr 10: 12 conflict, but love c over all wrongs.
 1Pe 4: 8 because love c over a multitude

COVER-UP (COVER)

1Pe 2: 16 do not use your freedom as a c

COVET

Ex 20: 17 "You shall not c your neighbor's
 Ro 13: 9 "You shall not c," and whatever

COWARDLY

Rev 21: 8 But the c, the unbelieving, the vile,

CRAFTINESS (CRAFTY)

1Co 3: 19 "He catches the wise in their c";

CRAFTY (CRAFTINESS)

Ge 3: 1 the serpent was more c than any
 2Co 12: 16 Yet, c fellow that I am, I caught you

CRAVE

Pr 23: 3 Do not c his delicacies, for that
 1Pe 2: 2 babies, c pure spiritual milk,

CREATE (CREATED CREATION CREATOR)

Ps 51: 10 C in me a pure heart, O God,
 Isa 45: 18 he did not c it to be empty,

CREATED (CREATE)

Ge 1: 1 In the beginning God c the heavens
 1: 21 So God c the great creatures
 1: 27 So God c mankind in his own
 1: 27 male and female he c them.
 Ps 148: 5 for at his command they were c,
 Ro 1: 25 and served c things rather than
 1Co 11: 9 neither was man c for woman,
 Col 1: 16 For in him all things were c:
 1Ti 4: 4 For everything God c is good,
 Rev 10: 6 who c the heavens and all that is

CREATION (CREATE)

Mk 16: 15 *preach the gospel to all c.*
 Jn 17: 24 because you loved me before the c
 Ro 8: 19 For the c waits in eager expectation
 8: 39 nor anything else in all c, will be
 2Co 5: 17 is in Christ, the new c has come:
 Col 1: 15 God, the firstborn over all c.
 1Pe 1: 20 He was chosen before the c
 Rev 13: 8 was slain from the c of the world.

CREATOR (CREATE)

Ge 14: 22 Most High, C of heaven and earth,
 Isa 42: 5 LORD says—the C of the heavens,
 Ro 1: 25 created things rather than the C—

CREATURE (CREATURES)

Lev 17: 11 For the life of a c is in the blood,

CREATURES (CREATURE)

Ge 6: 19 into the ark two of all living c,
 Ps 104: 24 the earth is full of your c.

CREDIT (CREDITED)

Ro 4: 24 whom God will c righteousness—
 1Pe 2: 20 it to your c if you receive a beating

CREDITED (CREDIT)

Ge 15: 6 and he c it to him as righteousness.

Ro 4: 5 their faith is c as righteousness.
 Gal 3: 6 it was c to him as righteousness."
 Jas 2: 23 it was c to him as righteousness,"

CRIED (CRY)

Ps 18: 6 I c to my God for help.

CRIMSON

Isa 1: 18 though they are red as c, they shall

CRIPPLED

Mk 9: 45 to enter life c than to have two feet

CRITICISM

2Co 8: 20 want to avoid any c of the way we

CROOKED

Pr 10: 9 whoever takes c paths will be
 Php 2: 15 fault in a warped and c generation."

CROSS

Mt 10: 38 Whoever does not take up their c
 Lk 9: 23 take up their c daily and follow me.
 Ac 2: 23 to death by nailing him to the c.
 1Co 1: 17 lest the c of Christ be emptied of
 Gal 6: 14 in the c of our Lord Jesus Christ,
 Php 2: 8 even death on a c!
 Col 1: 20 through his blood, shed on the c.
 2: 14 taken it away, nailing it to the c.
 2: 15 triumphing over them by the c.
 Heb 12: 2 joy set before him he endured the c,

CROWD

Ex 23: 2 pervert justice by siding with the c,

CROWN (CROWNED CROWNS)

Pr 4: 9 and present you with a glorious c."
 10: 6 Blessings c the head
 12: 4 noble character is her husband's c,
 17: 6 Children's children are a c
 Isa 61: 3 on them a c of beauty instead
 Zec 9: 16 in his land like jewels in a c.
 Mt 27: 29 then twisted together a c of thorns
 1Co 9: 25 to get a c that will last forever.
 2Ti 4: 8 store for me the c of righteousness,
 Rev 2: 10 will give you life as your victor's c.

CROWNED (CROWN)

Ps 8: 5 the angels and c them with glory
 Pr 14: 18 the prudent are c with knowledge.
 Heb 2: 7 you c them with glory and honor

CROWNS (CROWN)

Rev 4: 10 They lay their c before the throne
 19: 12 fire, and on his head are many c.

CRUCIFIED (CRUCIFY)

Mt 20: 19 to be mocked and flogged and c.
 27: 38 Two rebels were c with him,
 Lk 24: 7 be c and on the third day be raised
 Jn 19: 18 they c him, and with him two
 Ac 2: 36 Jesus, whom you c, both Lord
 Ro 6: 6 that our old self was c with him so
 1Co 1: 23 but we preach Christ c:
 2: 2 you except Jesus Christ and him c.
 Gal 2: 20 I have been c with Christ and I no
 5: 24 Christ Jesus have c the flesh with

CRUCIFY (CRUCIFIED CRUCIFYING)

Mt 27: 22 They all answered, "C him!"
 27: 31 Then they led him away to c him.

CRUCIFYING (CRUCIFY)

Heb 6: 6 their loss they are c the Son of God

CRUSH (CRUSHED)

Ge 3: 15 he will c your head, and you will
 Isa 53: 10 it was the LORD's will to c him
 Ro 16: 20 peace will soon c Satan under your

CRUSHED (CRUSH)

Ps 34: 18 and saves those who are c in spirit.
Isa 53: 5 he was c for our iniquities;
2Co 4: 8 pressed on every side, but not c;

CRY (CRIED)

Ps 34: 15 and his ears are attentive to their c;
40: 1 he turned to me and heard my c.
130: 1 Out of the depths I c to you,

CULMINATION

Ro 10: 4 Christ is the c of the law so

CUP

Ps 23: 5 my head with oil; my c overflows.
Mt 10: 42 anyone gives even a c of cold water
23: 25 You clean the outside of the c
26: 39 may this c be taken from me.
1Co 11: 25 "This c is the new covenant in my

CURSE (CURSED)

Dt 11: 26 you today a blessing and a c—
21: 23 is hung on a pole is under God's c.
Lk 6: 28 bless those who c you,
Gal 1: 8 to you, let them be under God's c!
3: 13 redeemed us from the c of the law by
becoming a c for us,
Rev 22: 3 No longer will there be any c.

CURSED (CURSE)

Ge 3: 17 "C is the ground because of you;
Dt 27: 15 "C is anyone who makes an idol—
27: 16 "C is anyone who dishonors their
27: 17 "C is anyone who moves their
27: 18 "C is anyone who leads the blind
27: 19 "C is anyone who withholds justice
27: 20 "C is anyone who sleeps with his
27: 21 "C is anyone who has sexual
27: 22 "C is anyone who sleeps with his
27: 23 "C is anyone who sleeps with his
27: 24 "C is anyone who kills their
27: 25 "C is anyone who accepts a bribe
27: 26 "C is anyone who does not uphold
Ro 9: 3 I could wish that I myself were c
Gal 3: 10 "C is everyone who does not

CURTAIN

Ex 26: 33 Hang the c from the clasps
26: 33 The c will separate the Holy Place
Lk 23: 45 the c of the temple was torn in two.
Heb 10: 20 way opened for us through the c,

CYMBAL

1Co 13: 1 a resounding gong or a clanging c.

DANCE (DANCING)

Ecc 3: 4 a time to mourn and a time to d,
Mt 11: 17 the pipe for you, and you did not d;

DANCING (DANCE)

Ps 30: 11 You turned my wailing into d;
149: 3 Let them praise his name with d

DANGER

Pr 27: 12 The prudent see d and take refuge,
Ro 8: 35 or nakedness or d or sword?

DANIEL

Hebrew exile to Babylon, name changed to Belshazzar (Da 1:6–7). Refused to eat unclean food (Da 1:8–21). Interpreted Nebuchadnezzar's dreams (Da 2:4), writing on the wall (Da 5). Thrown into lions' den (Da 6). Visions of (Da 7–12).

DARK (DARKEST DARKNESS)

Ro 2: 19 a light for those who are in the d,
2Pe 1: 19 it, as to a light shining in a d place,

DARKEST (DARK)

Ps 23: 4 though I walk through the d valley,

DARKNESS (DARK)

Ge 1: 4 he separated the light from the d.
2Sa 22: 29 the LORD turns my d into light.
Job 34: 22 utter d, where evildoers can hide.
Jn 3: 19 but people loved d instead of light
2Co 6: 14 fellowship can light have with d?
Eph 5: 8 For you were once d, but now you
1Pe 2: 9 out of d into his wonderful light.
1Jn 1: 5 in him there is no d at all.
2: 9 a brother or sister is still in the d.

DAUGHTERS

Joel 2: 28 Your sons and d will prophesy,

DAVID

Son of Jesse (Ru 4:17–22; 1Ch 2:13–15), ancestor of Jesus (Mt 1:1–17; Lk 3:31).

Anointed king by Samuel (1Sa 16:1–13). Musician to Saul (1Sa 16:14–23; 18:10). Killed Goliath (1Sa 17). Relation with Jonathan (1Sa 18:1–4; 19–20; 23:16–18; 2Sa 1). Disfavor of Saul (1Sa 18:6–23:29). Spared Saul's life (1Sa 24; 26). Among Philistines (1Sa 21:10–14; 27–30). Lament for Saul and Jonathan (2Sa 1).

Anointed king of Judah (2Sa 2:1–11); of Israel (2Sa 5:1–4; 1Ch 11:1–3). Promised eternal dynasty (2Sa 7; 1Ch 17; Ps 132). Adultery with Bathsheba (2Sa 11–12). Absalom's revolt (2Sa 14–18). Last words (2Sa 23:1–7). Death (1Ki 2:10–12; 1Ch 29:28).

DAWN

Ps 37: 6 righteous reward shine like the d,

DAY (DAYS)

Ge 1: 5 God called the light "d,"
Ex 20: 8 "Remember the Sabbath d
Lev 23: 28 because it is the D of Atonement,
Nu 14: 14 them in a pillar of cloud by d
Jos 1: 8 meditate on it d and night,
Ps 84: 10 Better is one d in your courts than
96: 2 proclaim his salvation d after d.
118: 24 The LORD has done it this very d;
Pr 27: 1 do not know what a d may bring.
Joel 2: 31 great and dreadful d of the LORD.
Ob 15 "The d of the LORD is near for all
Lk 11: 3 Give us each d our daily bread.
Ac 17: 11 examined the Scriptures every d
2Co 4: 16 we are being renewed d by d.
1Th 5: 2 the d of the Lord will come like
2Pe 3: 8 With the Lord a d is like a thousand

DAYS (DAY)

Dt 17: 19 he is to read it all the d of his life so
Ps 23: 6 love will follow me all the d of my
90: 10 Our d may come to seventy years,
Ecc 12: 1 Creator in the d of your youth,
Joel 2: 29 I will pour out my Spirit in those d.
Mic 4: 1 In the last d the mountain
Heb 1: 2 in these last d he has spoken to us
2Pe 3: 3 that in the last d scoffers will come,

DEACONS

1Ti 3: 8 way, d are to be worthy of respect,

DEAD (DIE)

Dt 18: 11 or spiritist or who consults the d.
Mt 28: 7 'He has risen from the d and is
Ro 6: 11 count yourselves d to sin but alive
Eph 2: 1 you were d in your transgressions
1Th 4: 16 and the d in Christ will rise first.
Jas 2: 17 is not accompanied by action, is d.
2: 26 so faith without deeds is d.

DEATH (DIE)

Nu 35: 16 the murderer is to be put to d.
 Ps 116: 15 of the LORD is the d of his faithful
 Pr 8: 36 all who hate me love d.”
 14: 12 right, but in the end it leads to d.
 Ecc 7: 2 for d is the destiny of everyone;
 Isa 25: 8 he will swallow up d forever.
 53: 12 he poured out his life unto d,
 Jn 5: 24 but has crossed over from d to life.
 Ro 5: 12 d through sin, and in this way d
 6: 23 For the wages of sin is d,
 8: 13 Spirit you put to d the misdeeds
 1Co 15: 21 For since d came through a man,
 15: 31 I face d every day—yes, just as
 15: 55 “Where, O d, is your victory?
 1Pe 3: 18 He was put to d in the body
 Rev 1: 18 I hold the keys of d and Hades.
 20: 6 The second d has no power over
 20: 14 The lake of fire is the second d.
 21: 4 There will be no more d’

DEBAUCHERY

Ro 13: 13 not in sexual immorality and d,
 Eph 5: 18 drunk on wine, which leads to d.

DEBORAH

Prophetess who led Israel to victory over Canaan-
 ites (Jdg 4–5).

DEBT (DEBTORS DEBTS)

Ro 13: 8 except the continuing d to love

DEBTORS (DEBT)

Mt 6: 12 as we also have forgiven our d.

DEBTS (DEBT)

Dt 15: 1 seven years you must cancel d.
 Mt 6: 12 And forgive us our d, as we

DECAY

Ps 16: 10 will you let your faithful one see d.
 Ac 2: 27 will not let your holy one see d.

DECEIT (DECEIVE)

Mk 7: 22 greed, malice, d, lewdness, envy,
 1Pe 2: 1 yourselves of all malice and all d,
 2: 22 and no d was found in his mouth.”

DECEITFUL (DECEIVE)

Jer 17: 9 The heart is d above all things
 2Co 11: 13 are false apostles, d workers,

DECEITFULNESS (DECEIVE)

Mk 4: 19 the d of wealth and the desires
 Heb 3: 13 of you may be hardened by sin’s d.

DECEIVE (DECEIT DECEITFUL DECEITFULNESS DECEIVED DECEPTIVE)

Lev 19: 11 “Do not d one another.
 Pr 14: 5 An honest witness does not d,
 Mt 24: 5 am the Messiah,’ and will d many.
 Ro 16: 18 flattery they d the minds of naive
 1Co 3: 18 Do not d yourselves. If any of you
 Gal 6: 3 they are not, they d themselves.
 Eph 5: 6 no one d you with empty words,
 Jas 1: 22 to the word, and so d yourselves.
 Jas 1: 26 rein on their tongues d themselves,
 1Jn 1: 8 we d ourselves and the truth is not

DECEIVED (DECEIVE)

Ge 3: 13 said, “The serpent d me, and I ate.”
 Gal 6: 7 Do not be d: God cannot be
 1Ti 2: 14 And Adam was not the one d; it was
 the woman who was d
 2Ti 3: 13 to worse, deceiving and being d.
 Jas 1: 16 Don’t be d, my dear brothers

DECENCY

1Ti 2: 9 modestly, with d and propriety,

DECEPTIVE (DECEIVE)

Pr 31: 30 Charm is d, and beauty is fleeting;
 Col 2: 8 through hollow and d philosophy,

DECLARE (DECLARED DECLARING)

1Ch 16: 24 D his glory among the nations,
 Ps 19: 1 The heavens d the glory of God;
 96: 3 D his glory among the nations,
 Isa 42: 9 taken place, and new things I d;
 Ro 10: 9 If you d with your mouth, “Jesus is

DECLARED (DECLARE)

Mk 7: 19 saying this, Jesus d all foods clean.)
 Ro 2: 13 the law who will be d righteous.
 3: 20 no one will be d righteous

DECLARING (DECLARE)

Ps 71: 8 d your splendor all day long.
 Ac 2: 11 hear them d the wonders of God

DECREED (DECREEES)

La 3: 37 it happen if the Lord has not d it?
 Lk 22: 22 Son of Man will go as it has been d.

DECREEES (DECREED)

Lev 10: 11 Israelites all the d the LORD has
 Ps 119: 112 on keeping your d to the very end.

DEDICATE (DEDICATION)

Pr 20: 25 It is a trap to d something rashly

DEDICATION (DEDICATE)

1Ti 5: 11 sensual desires overcome their d

DEED (DEEDS)

Col 3: 17 whether in word or d, do it all

DEEDS (DEED)

1Sa 2: 3 knows, and by him d are weighed.
 Ps 65: 5 us with awesome and righteous d,
 66: 3 to God, “How awesome are your d!
 78: 4 next generation the praiseworthy d
 86: 10 you are great and do marvelous d;
 92: 4 For you make me glad by your d,
 111: 3 Glorious and majestic are his d,
 Hab 3: 2 I stand in awe of your d, LORD.
 Mt 5: 16 that they may see your good d
 11: 19 wisdom is proved right by her d.”
 Ac 26: 20 their repentance by their d.
 Jas 2: 14 claims to have faith but has no d?
 2: 20 that faith without d is useless?
 1Pe 2: 12 they may see your good d

DEEP (DEPTH)

1Co 2: 10 things, even the d things of God.
 1Ti 3: 9 must keep hold of the d truths

DEER

Ps 42: 1 As the d pants for streams of water,

DEFEND (DEFENSE)

Ps 74: 22 Rise up, O God, and d your cause;
 Pr 31: 9 d the rights of the poor and needy.
 Jer 50: 34 He will vigorously d their cause so

DEFENSE (DEFEND)

Ps 35: 23 Awake, and rise to my d!
 Php 1: 16 put here for the d of the gospel.

DEFERRED

Pr 13: 12 Hope d makes the heart sick,

DEFILE (DEFILED)

Da 1: 8 Daniel resolved not to d himself

DEFILED (DEFILE)

Isa 24: 5 The earth is d by its people;

DEFRAUD

Lev 19: 13 "Do not d or rob your neighbor.

DEITY

Col 2: 9 Christ all the fullness of the D lives

DELIGHT (DELIGHTS)

1Sa 15: 22 "Does the LORD d in burnt
Ps 1: 2 but whose d is in the law
16: 3 noble ones in whom is all my d."
35: 9 the LORD and d in his salvation.
37: 4 Take d in the LORD, and he will
43: 4 of God, to God, my joy and my d.
51: 16 You do not d in sacrifice,
119: 77 I may live, for your law is my d.
Isa 42: 1 my chosen one in whom I d;
55: 2 you will d in the richest of fare.
61: 10 I d greatly in the LORD;
Jer 9: 24 earth, for in these I d,"
15: 16 they were my joy and my heart's d,
Mic 7: 18 angry forever but d to show mercy.
Zep 3: 17 He will take great d in you;
Mt 12: 18 the one I love, in whom I d;
1Co 13: 6 Love does not d in evil but rejoices
2Co 12: 10 for Christ's sake, I d in weaknesses,

DELIGHTS (DELIGHT)

Ps 22: 8 deliver him, since he d in him."
35: 27 who d in the well-being of his
36: 8 them drink from your river of d.
Pr 3: 12 he loves, as a father the son he d in.
12: 22 d in people who are trustworthy.
29: 17 will bring you the d you desire.

DELILAH

Woman who betrayed Samson (Jdg 16:4–22).

DELIVER (DELIVERANCE DELIVERED DELIVERER DELIVERS)

Ps 72: 12 he will d the needy who cry out,
79: 9 d us and forgive our sins for your
Da 3: 17 the God we serve is able to d us
Mt 6: 13 but d us from the evil one.
2Co 1: 10 that he will continue to d us,

DELIVERANCE (DELIVER)

Ps 3: 8 From the LORD comes d.
32: 7 and surround me with songs of d.
33: 17 A horse is a vain hope for d;

DELIVERED (DELIVER)

Ps 34: 4 he d me from all my fears.
Ro 4: 25 He was d over to death for our sins

DELIVERER (DELIVER)

Ps 18: 2 is my rock, my fortress and my d;
40: 17 You are my help and my d;
140: 7 my strong d, you shield my head
144: 2 stronghold and my d, my shield,

DELIVERS (DELIVER)

Ps 34: 17 he d them from all their troubles.
34: 19 the LORD d him from them all;
37: 40 The LORD helps them and d them;

DEMANDED

Lk 12: 20 This very night your life will be d
12: 48 been given much, much will be d;

DEMONS

Mt 12: 27 And if I drive out d by Beelzebul,
Mk 5: 15 been possessed by the legion of d,
Ro 8: 38 life, neither angels nor d,
Jas 2: 19 Good! Even the d believe that—

DEMONSTRATE (DEMONSTRATES)

Ac 26: 20 d their repentance by their deeds.
Ro 3: 26 he did it to d his righteousness

DEMONSTRATES (DEMONSTRATE)

Ro 5: 8 God d his own love for us in this:

DEN

Da 6: 16 and threw him into the lions' d.
Mt 21: 13 but you are making it 'a d

DENARIUS

Mk 12: 15 "Bring me a d and let me look

DENIED (DENY)

1Ti 5: 8 has d the faith and is worse than

DENIES (DENY)

1Jn 2: 23 No one who d the Son has

DENY (DENIED DENIES DENYING)

Ex 23: 6 "Do not d justice to your poor
Job 27: 5 till I die, I will not d my integrity.
La 3: 35 d people their rights before the
Lk 9: 23 be my disciple must d themselves
Titus 1: 16 but by their actions they d him.

DENYING (DENY)

Eze 22: 29 the foreigner, d them justice.
2Ti 3: 5 a form of godliness but d its power.
2Pe 2: 1 even d the sovereign Lord who

DEPART (DEPARTED)

Ge 49: 10 The scepter will not d from Judah,
Job 1: 21 mother's womb, and naked I will d.
Mt 25: 41 to those on his left, 'D from me,
Php 1: 23 I desire to d and be with Christ,

DEPARTED (DEPART)

1Sa 4: 21 "The Glory has d from Israel"—
Ps 119:102 I have not d from your laws,

DEPOSIT

2Co 1: 22 put his Spirit in our hearts as a d,
5: 5 who has given us the Spirit as a d,
Eph 1: 14 who is a d guaranteeing our
2Ti 1: 14 Guard the good d that was entrusted

DEPRAVED (DEPRIVITY)

Ro 1: 28 God gave them over to a d mind,
2Pe 2: 7 was distressed by the d conduct

DEPRIVITY (DEPRAVED)

Ro 1: 29 of wickedness, evil, greed and d.

DEPRIVE

Dt 24: 17 Do not d the foreigner
Pr 18: 5 and so d the innocent of justice.
Isa 10: 2 to d the poor of their rights
29: 21 with false testimony d the innocent
1Co 7: 5 Do not d each other except

DEPTH (DEEP)

Ro 8: 39 neither height nor d, nor anything
11: 33 the d of the riches of the wisdom

DESERTED (DESERTS)

Mt 26: 56 all the disciples d him and fled.
2Ti 1: 15 in the province of Asia has d me,

DESERTING (DESERTS)

Gal 1: 6 you are so quickly d the one who

DESERTS (DESERTED DESERTING)

Zec 11: 17 shepherd, who d the flock!

DESERVE (DESERVES)

Ps 103: 10 he does not treat us as our sins d
Jer 21: 14 I will punish you as your deeds d,
Mt 22: 8 those I invited did not d to come.
Ro 1: 32 those who do such things d death,

DESERVES (DESERVE)

Lk 10: 7 for the worker d his wages.
1Ti 5: 18 and "The worker d his wages."

DESIRABLE (DESIRE)

Pr 22: 1 name is more d than great riches;

DESIRE (DESIRABLE DESIRES)

Ge 3: 16 Your d will be for your husband,
 Dt 5: 21 You shall not set your d on your
 Ps 40: 6 and offering you did not d—
 40: 8 I d to do your will, my God;
 73: 25 earth has nothing I d besides you.
 Pr 3: 15 nothing you d can compare
 10: 24 what the righteous d will be
 11: 23 The d of the righteous ends only
 19: 2 D without knowledge is not good
 Isa 56: 8 and renown are the d of our hearts.
 23: 2 appearance that we should d him.
 55: 11 but will accomplish what I d
 Hos 6: 6 For I d mercy, not sacrifice,
 Mt 9: 13 'I d mercy, not sacrifice.'
 Ro 7: 18 For I have the d to do what is good,
 1Co 12: 31 Now eagerly d the greater gifts.
 14: 1 and eagerly d gifts of the Spirit,
 Php 1: 23 I d to depart and be with Christ,
 Heb 13: 18 d to live honorably in every way.
 Jas 1: 15 after d has conceived, it gives birth

DESIRES (DESIRE)

Ge 4: 7 it d to have you, but you must rule
 1Ch 29: 18 keep these d and thoughts
 Ps 34: 12 life and d to see many good days,
 37: 4 will give you the d of your heart.
 103: 5 who satisfies your d with good
 145: 19 He fulfills the d of those who fear
 Pr 11: 6 the unfaithful are trapped by evil d.
 19: 22 What a person d is unfailing love;
 Mk 4: 19 and the d for other things come
 Ro 8: 5 minds set on what the Spirit d.
 13: 14 how to gratify the d of the flesh.
 Gal 5: 16 and you will not gratify the d
 5: 17 For the flesh d what is contrary
 1Ti 3: 1 to be an overseer d a noble task.
 6: 9 harmful d that plunge people
 2Ti 2: 22 Flee the evil d of youth and pursue
 Jas 1: 20 the righteousness that God d.
 4: 1 from your d that battle within you?
 1Pe 2: 11 to abstain from sinful d,
 1Jn 2: 17 The world and its d pass away,

DESOLATE

Isa 54: 1 the children of the d woman than

DESPAIR

Isa 61: 3 of praise instead of a spirit of d.
 2Co 4: 8 perplexed, but not in d;

DESPISE (DESPISED DESPISES)

Job 42: 6 Therefore I d myself and repent
 Pr 1: 7 fools d wisdom and instruction.
 3: 11 do not d the LORD's discipline,
 14: 21 It is a sin to d one's neighbor,
 15: 32 disregard discipline d themselves,
 23: 22 do not d your mother when she is
 Zec 4: 10 "Who dares d the day of small
 Lk 16: 13 devoted to the one and d the other.
 Titus 2: 15 Do not let anyone d you.

DESPISED (DESPISE)

Ge 25: 34 and left. So Esau d his birthright.
 Isa 53: 3 He was d and rejected by mankind,
 1Co 1: 28 of this world and the d things—

DESPISES (DESPISE)

Pr 15: 20 but a foolish man d his mother.

DESTINED (DESTINY)

Lk 2: 34 "This child is d to cause the falling

DESTINY (DESTINED PREDESTINED)

Ps 73: 17 then I understood their final d.
 Ecc 7: 2 for death is the d of everyone;

DESTITUTE

Pr 31: 8 for the rights of all who are d.
 Heb 11: 37 in sheepskins and goatskins, d,

DESTROY (DESTROYED DESTROYS DESTRUCTION)

Pr 1: 32 complacency of fools will d them;
 11: 9 the godless d their neighbors,
 Mt 10: 28 of the One who can d both soul

DESTROYED (DESTROY)

Job 19: 26 And after my skin has been d,
 1Co 8: 11 is d by your knowledge.
 15: 26 The last enemy to be d is death.
 2Co 5: 1 if the earthly tent we live in is d,
 Heb 10: 39 those who shrink back and are d,
 2Pe 3: 10 the elements will be d by fire,

DESTROYS (DESTROY)

Pr 6: 32 whoever does so d himself.
 18: 9 his work is brother to one who d.
 28: 24 "wrong," is partner to one who d.
 Ecc 9: 18 but one sinner d much good.
 1Co 3: 17 If anyone d God's temple, God will

DESTRUCTION (DESTROY)

Ps 1: 6 the way of the wicked leads to d.
 Pr 16: 18 Pride goes before d, a haughty
 Hos 13: 14 Where, O grave, is your d?
 Mt 7: 13 broad is the road that leads to d,
 Gal 6: 8 flesh, from the flesh will reap d;
 2Th 1: 9 will be punished with everlasting d
 1Ti 6: 9 that plunge people into ruin and d.
 2Pe 2: 1 bringing swift d on themselves.
 3: 16 other Scriptures, to their own d.

DETERMINED (DETERMINES)

Job 14: 5 A person's days are d;
 Isa 14: 26 This is the plan d for the whole
 Da 11: 36 what has been d must take place.

DETERMINES (DETERMINED)

Ps 147: 4 He d the number of the stars
 1Co 12: 11 them to each one, just as he d.

DETESTABLE (DETESTS)

Pr 21: 27 The sacrifice of the wicked is d—
 28: 9 even their prayers are d.
 Isa 1: 13 Your incense is d to me.
 Lk 16: 15 What people value highly is d
 Titus 1: 16 They are d, disobedient and unfit

DETESTS (DETESTABLE)

Dt 22: 5 the LORD your God d anyone who
 23: 18 the LORD your God d them both.
 25: 16 the LORD your God d anyone who
 Pr 11: 1 The LORD d dishonest scales,
 12: 22 The LORD d lying lips, but he
 15: 8 The LORD d the sacrifice
 15: 9 The LORD d the way
 15: 26 The LORD d the thoughts
 16: 5 The LORD d all the proud
 17: 15 the LORD d them both.
 20: 23 The LORD d differing weights,

DEVIL (DEVIL'S)

Mt 13: 39 the enemy who sows them is the d.
 25: 41 the eternal fire prepared for the d
 Lk 4: 2 forty days he was tempted by the d.
 8: 12 then the d comes and takes away
 Eph 4: 27 and do not give the d a foothold.
 2Ti 2: 26 and escape from the trap of the d,

Jas 4: 7 Resist the d, and he will flee
 1Pe 5: 8 Your enemy the d prowls around
 1Jn 3: 8 who does what is sinful is of the d,
 Rev 12: 9 that ancient serpent called the d,

DEVIL'S (DEVIL)

Eph 6: 11 your stand against the d schemes.
 1Ti 3: 7 into disgrace and into the d trap.
 1Jn 3: 8 was to destroy the d work.

DEVISED

2Pe 1: 16 we did not follow cleverly d stories

DEVOTE (DEVOTED DEVOTING DEVOTION DEVOUT)

Job 11: 13 "Yet if you d your heart to him
 Jer 30: 21 who is he who will d himself to be
 Col 4: 2 D yourselves to prayer,
 1Ti 4: 13 d yourself to the public reading
 Titus 3: 8 may be careful to d themselves

DEVOTED (DEVOTE)

Ezr 7: 10 For Ezra had d himself to the study
 Ac 2: 42 They d themselves to the apostles'
 Ro 12: 10 Be d to one another in love.
 1Co 7: 34 Her aim is to be d to the Lord

DEVOTING (DEVOTE)

1Ti 5: 10 d herself to all kinds of good deeds.

DEVOTION (DEVOTE)

1Ch 28: 9 serve him with wholehearted d
 1Co 7: 35 way in undivided d to the Lord.
 2Co 11: 3 your sincere and pure d to Christ.

DEVOUR

2Sa 2: 26 to Joab, "Must the sword d forever?
 Mk 12: 40 They d widows' houses
 1Pe 5: 8 lion looking for someone to d.

DEVOUT (DEVOTE)

Lk 2: 25 Simeon, who was righteous and d.

DIE (DEAD DEATH DIED DIES)

Ge 2: 17 eat from it you will certainly d."
 Ex 11: 5 Every firstborn son in Egypt will d,
 Ru 1: 17 Where you d I will d, and there I
 2Ki 14: 6 each will d for their own sin."
 Pr 5: 23 For lack of discipline they will d,
 10: 21 many, but fools d for lack of sense.
 11: 7 placed in mortals d with them;
 15: 10 one who hates correction will d.
 23: 13 them with the rod, they will not d.
 Ecc 3: 2 a time to be born and a time to d,
 Isa 66: 24 the worms that eat them will not d,
 Eze 3: 18 wicked person will d for their sin,
 18: 4 one who sins is the one who will d.
 33: 8 wicked person will d for their sin,
 Mt 26: 52 all who draw the sword will d
 Jn 11: 25 in me will live, even though they d;
 11: 26 by believing in me will never d.
 Ro 5: 7 Very rarely will anyone d
 14: 8 and if we d, we d for the Lord.
 1Co 15: 22 For as in Adam all d, so in Christ
 Php 1: 21 to live is Christ and to d is gain.
 Heb 9: 27 as people are destined to d once,
 Rev 14: 13 Blessed are the dead who d

DIED (DIE)

Ro 5: 6 Christ d for the ungodly.
 6: 2 We are those who have d to sin;
 6: 8 Now if we d with Christ, we believe
 14: 15 someone for whom Christ d.
 1Co 8: 11 for whom Christ d, is destroyed
 15: 3 that Christ d for our sins according
 2Co 5: 14 one d for all, and therefore all d.

Col 3: 3 For you d, and your life is now
 1Th 5: 10 He d for us so that, whether we are
 2Ti 2: 11 If we d with him, we will also live
 Heb 9: 15 that he has d as a ransom to set
 Rev 2: 8 Last, who d and came to life again.

DIES (DIE)

Job 14: 14 If someone d, will they live again?
 1Co 15: 36 does not come to life unless it d.

DIFFERENCE (DIFFERENT)

Ro 10: 12 For there is no d between Jew

DIFFERENT (DIFFERENCE)

1Co 12: 4 There are d kinds of gifts,
 2Co 11: 4 or a d gospel from the one you

DIGNITY

Pr 31: 25 She is clothed with strength and d;

DIGS

Pr 26: 27 Whoever d a pit will fall into it;

DILIGENCE (DILIGENT)

Heb 6: 11 show this same d to the very end,

DILIGENT (DILIGENCE)

Pr 21: 5 The plans of the d lead to profit as
 1Ti 4: 15 Be d in these matters;

DIRECT (DIRECTS)

Ps 119: 35 D me in the path of your
 119:133 D my footsteps according to your
 Jer 10: 23 it is not for them to d their steps.
 2Th 3: 5 May the Lord d your hearts

DIRECTS (DIRECT)

Ps 42: 8 By day the LORD d his love,
 Isa 48: 17 who d you in the way you should

DIRGE

Mt 11: 17 we sang a d, and you did not

DISAPPEAR

Mt 5: 18 until heaven and earth d,
 Lk 16: 17 earth to d than for the least stroke

DISASTER

Ps 57: 1 your wings until the d has passed.
 Pr 3: 25 Have no fear of sudden d
 17: 5 whoever gloats over d will not go
 Isa 45: 7 I bring prosperity and create d;
 Eze 7: 5 Unheard-of d! See, it comes!

DISCERN (DISCERNING)

Ps 19: 12 But who can d their own errors?
 139: 3 You d my going out and my lying
 Php 1: 10 you may be able to d what is best

DISCERNING (DISCERN)

Pr 14: 6 knowledge comes easily to the d.
 15: 14 The d heart seeks knowledge,
 17: 10 A rebuke impresses a d person
 17: 24 A d person keeps wisdom in view,
 17: 28 and d if they hold their tongues.
 19: 25 rebuke the d, and they will gain
 28: 11 and d sees how deluded they are.

DISCIPLE (DISCIPLES)

Mt 10: 42 of these little ones who is my d,
 Lk 14: 27 and follow me cannot be my d.

DISCIPLES (DISCIPLE)

Mt 28: 19 go and make d of all nations,
 Jn 8: 31 my teaching, you are really my d.
 13: 35 will know that you are my d, if you
 Ac 11: 26 The d were called Christians first

DISCIPLINE (DISCIPLINED DISCIPLINES)

Ps 38: 1 your anger or d me in your wrath.

Ps 39: 11 rebuke and d anyone for their sin,
 94: 12 Blessed is the one you d, LORD,
 Pr 3: 11 do not despise the LORD's d,
 5: 12 You will say, "How I hated d!
 5: 23 For lack of d they will die,
 10: 17 Whoever heeds d shows the way
 12: 1 Whoever loves d loves knowledge,
 13: 18 Whoever disregards d comes
 13: 24 their children is careful to d them.
 15: 5 A fool spurns a parent's d,
 15: 32 disregard d despise themselves,
 19: 18 D your children, for in that there is
 19: 20 Listen to advice and accept d,
 22: 15 the rod of d will drive it far away.
 23: 13 Do not withhold d from a child;
 29: 17 D your children, and they will give
 Heb 12: 5 do not make light of the Lord's d,
 12: 7 Endure hardship as d;
 12: 11 No d seems pleasant at the time,
 Rev 3: 19 Those whom I love I rebuke and d.

DISCIPLINED (DISCIPLINE)

Jer 31: 18 'You d me like an unruly calf,
 1Co 11: 32 we are being d so that we will not
 Col 2: 5 delight to see how d you are
 Titus 1: 8 upright, holy and d.
 Heb 12: 7 For what children are not d by

DISCIPLINES (DISCIPLINE)

Dt 8: 5 so the LORD your God d you.
 Pr 3: 12 because the LORD d those he
 Heb 12: 6 the Lord d the one he loves,
 12: 10 but God d us for our good,

DISCLOSED

Lk 8: 17 nothing hidden that will not be d,

DISCOURAGED

Jos 1: 9 do not be d, for the LORD your
 10: 25 "Do not be afraid; do not be d.
 1Ch 28: 20 Do not be afraid or d,
 Isa 42: 4 or be d till he establishes justice
 Col 3: 21 children, or they will become d.

DISCREDITED

2Co 6: 3 so that our ministry will not be d.

DISCRETION

1Ch 22: 12 May the LORD give you d
 Pr 1: 4 knowledge and d to the young—
 2: 11 D will protect you,
 5: 2 that you may maintain d and your
 8: 12 I possess knowledge and d.
 11: 22 beautiful woman who shows no d.

DISCRIMINATED

Jas 2: 4 have you not d among yourselves

DISFIGURED

Isa 52: 14 his appearance was so d beyond

DISGRACE (DISGRACEFUL DISGRACES)

Pr 11: 2 then comes d, but with humility
 19: 26 is a child who brings shame and d.
 Ac 5: 41 worthy of suffering d for the Name.
 Heb 13: 13 the camp, bearing the d he bore.

DISGRACEFUL (DISGRACE)

Pr 10: 5 sleeps during harvest is a d son.
 17: 2 servant will rule over a d son

DISGRACES (DISGRACE)

Pr 28: 7 companion of gluttons d his father.
 29: 15 left undisciplined d its mother.

DISGUISE

Pr 26: 24 Enemies d themselves with their

DISHONEST

Pr 11: 1 The LORD detests d scales,
 29: 27 The righteous detest the d;
 Lk 16: 10 whoever is d with very little will
 1Ti 3: 8 wine, and not pursuing d gain.

DISHONOR (DISHONORS)

Lev 18: 7 "'Do not d your father by having
 Pr 30: 9 and so d the name of my God.
 1Co 13: 5 It does not d others, it is not
 15: 43 it is sown in d, it is raised in glory;

DISHONORS (DISHONOR)

Dt 27: 16 is anyone who d their father

DISMAYED

Isa 41: 10 do not be d, for I am your God.

DISOBEDIENCE (DISOBEY)

Ro 5: 19 as through the d of the one man
 11: 32 has bound everyone over to d so
 Heb 2: 2 and d received its just punishment,
 4: 6 did not go in because of their d,
 4: 11 by following their example of d.

DISOBEDIENT (DISOBEY)

2Ti 3: 2 proud, abusive, d to their parents,
 Titus 1: 6 to the charge of being wild and d.
 1: 16 d and unfit for doing anything

DISOBEY (DISOBEDIENCE DISOBEDIENT)

Dt 11: 28 the curse if you d the commands
 2Ch 24: 20 'Why do you d the LORD's
 Ro 1: 30 of doing evil; they d their parents;

DISORDER

1Co 14: 33 For God is not a God of d
 2Co 12: 20 slander, gossip, arrogance and d.
 Jas 3: 16 there you find d and every evil

DISOWN

Pr 30: 9 I may have too much and d you
 Mt 10: 33 will d before my Father in heaven.
 26: 35 to die with you, I will never d you."
 2Ti 2: 12 If we d him, he will also d us;

DISPLAY (DISPLAYS)

Eze 39: 21 "I will d my glory among
 1Ti 1: 16 Christ Jesus might d his immense

DISPLAYS (DISPLAY)

Isa 44: 23 Jacob, he d his glory in Israel.

DISPUTE (DISPUTES)

Pr 17: 14 the matter before a d breaks out.
 1Co 6: 1 If any of you has a d with another,

DISPUTES (DISPUTE)

Pr 18: 18 Casting the lot settles d and keeps

DISQUALIFIED

1Co 9: 27 I myself will not be d for the prize.

DISREGARD

Pr 15: 32 Those who d discipline despise

DISREPUTE

2Pe 2: 2 will bring the way of truth into d.

DISSENSION

Ro 13: 13 debauchery, not in d and jealousy.

DISTINGUISH

1Ki 3: 9 and to d between right and wrong.
 Heb 5: 14 have trained themselves to d
 good

DISTORT

2Co 4: 2 nor do we d the word of God.
 2Pe 3: 16 ignorant and unstable people d,

DISTRESS (DISTRESSED)

Ps 18: 6 In my d I called to the LORD;
 Jnh 2: 2 "In my d I called to the LORD,
 Jas 1: 27 and widows in their d and to keep

DISTRESSED (DISTRESS)

Ro 14: 15 sister is d because of what you eat,

DIVIDED (DIVISION)

Mt 12: 25 "Every kingdom d against itself
 Lk 23: 34 d up his clothes by casting lots.
 1Co 1: 13 Is Christ d? Was Paul crucified

DIVINATION

Lev 19: 26 "'Do not practice d or seek

DIVINE

Ro 1: 20 his eternal power and d nature—
 2Co 10: 4 they have d power to demolish
 2Pe 1: 4 may participate in the d nature,

DIVISION (DIVIDED DIVISIONS DIVISIVE)

Lk 12: 51 peace on earth? No, I tell you, but d.
 1Co 12: 25 there should be no d in the body,

DIVISIONS (DIVISION)

Ro 16: 17 to watch out for those who cause d
 1Co 1: 10 and that there be no d among you,
 11: 18 as a church, there are d among you,

DIVISIVE (DIVISION)

Titus 3: 10 Warn a d person once,

DIVORCE (DIVORCES)

Mt 19: 3 for a man to d his wife for any
 1Co 7: 11 a husband must not d his wife.

DIVORCES (DIVORCE)

Mal 2: 16 man who hates and d his wife,"

DOCTOR

Mt 9: 12 "It is not the healthy who need a d,

DOCTRINE

1Ti 4: 16 Watch your life and d closely.
 Titus 2: 1 what is appropriate to sound d.

DOMINION

Ps 22: 28 for d belongs to the LORD and he

DOOR

Ps 141: 3 keep watch over the d of my lips.
 Mt 6: 6 close the d and pray to your Father,
 7: 7 and the d will be opened to you.
 Rev 3: 20 I stand at the d and knock.

DOORKEEPER

Ps 84: 10 I would rather be a d in the house

DOUBLE-EDGED

Heb 4: 12 Sharper than any d sword,
 Rev 1: 16 of his mouth was a sharp, d sword.
 2: 12 of him who has the sharp, d sword.

DOUBLE-MINDED (MIND)

Ps 119: 113 I hate d people, but I love your law.
 Jas 1: 8 Such a person is d and unstable

DOUBT

Mt 14: 31 faith," he said, "why did you d?"
 21: 21 if you have faith and do not d,
 Mk 11: 23 and does not d in their heart
 Jas 1: 6 you must believe and not d,
 Jude 2: 22 Be merciful to those who d;

DOWNCAST

Ps 42: 5 Why, my soul, are you d?
 2Co 7: 6 who comforts the d, comforted us

DRAW (DRAWING DRAWS)

Mt 26: 52 "for all who d the sword will die

Jn 12: 32 earth, will d all people to myself."

Heb 10: 22 let us d near to God with a sincere

DRAWING (DRAW)

Lk 21: 28 your redemption is d near."

DRAWS (DRAW)

Jn 6: 44 the Father who sent me d them,

DREADFUL

Heb 10: 31 It is a d thing to fall into the hands

DRESS

1Ti 2: 9 want the women to d modestly,

DRINK (DRUNK DRUNKARDS DRUNKENNESS)

Pr 5: 15 D water from your own cistern,
 Lk 12: 19 eat, d and be merry."
 Jn 7: 37 who is thirsty come to me and d.
 1Co 12: 13 were all given the one Spirit to d.

DRIVES

1Jn 4: 18 But perfect love d out fear,

DROP

Pr 17: 14 so d the matter before a dispute
 Isa 40: 15 Surely the nations are like a d

DRUNK (DRINK)

Eph 5: 18 Do not get d on wine, which leads

DRUNKARDS (DRINK)

Pr 23: 21 for d and gluttons become poor,
 1Co 6: 10 the greedy nor d nor slanderers

DRUNKENNESS (DRINK)

Lk 21: 34 d and the anxieties of life,
 Ro 13: 13 not in carousing and d,
 Gal 5: 21 and envy; d, orgies, and the like.
 1Pe 4: 3 living in debauchery, lust, d, orgies,

DRY

Isa 53: 2 and like a root out of d ground.
 Eze 37: 4 bones and say to them, 'D bones,

DUST

Ge 2: 7 a man from the d of the ground
 Ps 103: 14 he remembers that we are d.
 Ecc 3: 20 come from d, and to d all return.

DUTY

Ecc 12: 13 for this is the d of all mankind.
 Ac 23: 1 I have fulfilled my d to God in all
 1Co 7: 3 husband should fulfill his marital d

DWELL (DWELLING DWELLS)

1Ki 8: 27 "But will God really d on earth?
 Ps 23: 6 I will d in the house of the LORD
 Isa 43: 18 do not d on the past.
 Eph 3: 17 Christ may d in your hearts
 Col 1: 19 to have all his fullness d in him,
 3: 16 of Christ d among you richly

DWELLING (DWELL)

Eph 2: 22 built together to become a d

DWELLS (DWELL)

1Co 3: 16 that God's Spirit d in your midst?

EAGER

Pr 31: 13 and flax and works with e hands.
 1Pe 5: 2 dishonest gain, but e to serve;

EAGLE'S (EAGLES)

Ps 103: 5 your youth is renewed like the e.

EAGLES (EAGLE'S)

Isa 40: 31 They will soar on wings like e;

EAR (EARS)

1Co 2: 9 eye has seen, what no e has heard,
 12: 16 And if the e should say, "Because I

EARS (EAR)

Job 42: 5 My e had heard of you but now my
 Ps 34: 15 and his e are attentive to their cry;
 Pr 21: 13 Whoever shuts their e to the cry
 2Ti 4: 3 to say what their itching e want

EARTH (EARTHLY)

Ge 1: 1 God created the heavens and the e.
 Ps 24: 1 The e is the LORD's,
 108: 5 let your glory be over all the e.
 Isa 6: 3 the whole e is full of his glory."
 51: 6 the e will wear out like a garment
 55: 9 the heavens are higher than the e,
 66: 1 throne, and the e is my footstool.
 Jer 23: 24 "Do not I fill heaven and e?"
 Hab 2: 20 let all the e be silent before him.
 Mt 6: 10 will be done, on e as it is in heaven.
 16: 19 you bind on e will be bound
 24: 35 Heaven and e will pass away,
 28: 18 and on e has been given to me.
 Lk 2: 14 on e peace to those on whom his
 1Co 10: 26 for, "The e is the Lord's,
 Php 2: 10 heaven and on e and under the e,
 2Pe 3: 13 to a new heaven and a new e,

EARTHLY (EARTH)

Php 3: 19 Their mind is set on e things.
 Col 3: 2 on things above, not on e things.

EAST

Ps 103: 12 as far as the e is from the west,

EASY

Mt 11: 30 For my yoke is e and my burden is

EAT (EATING)

Ge 2: 17 you must not e from the tree
 Isa 55: 1 have no money, come, buy and e!
 65: 25 the lion will e straw like the ox,
 Mt 26: 26 his disciples, saying, "Take and e;
 Ro 14: 2 faith allows them to e anything,
 1Co 8: 13 if what I e causes my brother
 10: 31 So whether you e or drink
 2Th 3: 10 is unwilling to work shall not e."

EATING (EAT)

Ro 14: 17 kingdom of God is not a matter of e

EDICT

Heb 11: 23 they were not afraid of the king's e.

EDIFIES

1Co 14: 4 speaks in a tongue e themselves,

EFFECT

Isa 32: 17 its e will be quietness
 Heb 9: 18 was not put into e without blood.

EFFORT

Lk 13: 24 "Make every e to enter through
 Ro 9: 16 depend on human desire or e,
 14: 19 Let us therefore make every e
 to do
 Eph 4: 3 Make every e to keep the unity
 Heb 4: 11 make every e to enter that rest,
 12: 14 Make every e to live in peace
 2Pe 1: 5 make every e to add to your faith
 3: 14 make every e to be found spotless,

ELAH

Son of Baasha; king of Israel (1Ki 16:6–14).

ELDERLY (ELDERS)

Lev 19: 32 show respect for the e and revere

ELDERS (ELDERLY)

1Ti 5: 17 The e who direct the affairs

ELECTION

Ro 9: 11 God's purpose in e might stand:
 2Pe 1: 10 to confirm your calling and e.

ELI

High priest in youth of Samuel (1Sa 1–4). Blessed Hannah (1Sa 1:12–18); raised Samuel (1Sa 2:11–26).

ELIJAH

Prophet; predicted famine in Israel (1Ki 17:1; Jas 5:17). Fed by ravens (1Ki 17:2–6). Raised Sidonian widow's son (1Ki 17:7–24). Defeated prophets of Baal at Carmel (1Ki 18:16–46). Ran from Jezebel (1Ki 19:1–9). Prophesied death of Azariah (2Ki 1). Succeeded by Elisha (1Ki 19:19–21; 2Ki 2:1–18). Taken to heaven in whirlwind (2Ki 2:11–12).

Return prophesied (Mal 4:5–6); equated with John the Baptist (Mt 17:9–13; Mk 9:9–13; Lk 1:17). Appeared with Moses in transfiguration of Jesus (Mt 17:1–8; Mk 9:1–8).

ELISHA

Prophet; successor of Elijah (1Ki 19:16–21); inherited his cloak (2Ki 2:1–18). Miracles of (2Ki 2–6).

ELIZABETH

Mother of John the Baptist, relative of Mary (Lk 1:5–58).

EMBITTER

Col 3: 21 Fathers, do not e your children,

EMPEROR

1Pe 2: 17 of believers, fear God, honor the e.

EMPTY

Mt 12: 36 for every e word they have spoken.
 Eph 5: 6 no one deceive you with e words,
 1Pe 1: 18 you were redeemed from the e way

ENABLE (ABLE)

Lk 1: 74 to e us to serve him without fear
 Ac 4: 29 e your servants to speak your word

ENABLED (ABLE)

Lev 26: 13 e you to walk with heads held high.
 Jn 6: 65 me unless the Father has e them."

ENABLES (ABLE)

Php 3: 21 by the power that e him to bring

ENCAMPS

Ps 34: 7 the LORD e around those who fear

ENCOURAGE (ENCOURAGEMENT ENCOURAGING)

Ps 10: 17 you e them, and you listen to their
 Ac 15: 32 said much to e and strengthen
 Ro 12: 8 if it is to e, then give
 1Th 4: 18 Therefore e one another with these
 2Ti 4: 2 correct, rebuke and e—
 Titus 2: 6 Similarly, e the young men to be
 Heb 3: 13 But e one another daily, as long as

ENCOURAGEMENT (ENCOURAGE)

Ac 4: 36 (which means "son of e"),
 Ro 15: 4 the e they provide we might have
 15: 5 e give you the same attitude of
 Heb 12: 5 completely forgotten this word of e

ENCOURAGING (ENCOURAGE)

1Co 14: 3 their strengthening, e and comfort.
 Heb 10: 25 habit of doing, but e one another—

END

Ps 119: 33 that I may follow it to the e.
 Pr 14: 12 right, but in the e it leads to death.
 19: 20 the e you will be counted among
 23: 32 In the e it bites like a snake

ENDURANCE | 1320

Ecc 12: 12 making many books there is no e,
Mt 10: 22 stands firm to the e will be saved.
Lk 21: 9 but the e will not come right away.”
1Co 15: 24 Then the e will come, when he

ENDURANCE (ENDURE)

Ro 15: 4 so that through the e taught
15: 5 May the God who gives e
2Co 1: 6 you patient e of the same sufferings
Col 1: 11 might so that you may have great e
1Ti 6: 11 faith, love, e and gentleness.
Titus 2: 2 and sound in faith, in love and in e.

ENDURE (ENDURANCE ENDURES)

Ps 72: 17 May his name e forever;
Pr 12: 19 Truthful lips e forever, but a lying
27: 24 for riches do not e forever,
Ecc 3: 14 everything God does will e forever;
Mal 3: 2 who can e the day of his coming?
2Ti 2: 12 if we e, we will also reign with him.
Heb 12: 7 E hardship as discipline;
Rev 3: 10 kept my command to e patiently,

ENDURES (ENDURE)

Ps 112: 9 poor, their righteousness e forever;
136: 1 *His love e forever.*
Da 9: 15 yourself a name that e to this day,
1Pe 1: 25 but the word of the Lord e forever.”

ENEMIES (ENEMY)

Ps 23: 5 before me in the presence of my e.
Mic 7: 6 a man's e are the members of his
Mt 5: 44 love your e and pray for those who
Lk 20: 43 until I make your e a footstool

ENEMY (ENEMIES ENMITY)

Pr 24: 17 Do not gloat when your e falls;
25: 21 If your e is hungry, give him food
27: 6 trusted, but an e multiplies kisses.
1Co 15: 26 The last e to be destroyed is death.
1Ti 5: 14 and to give the e no opportunity
Jas 4: 4 of the world becomes an e of God.

ENJOY (JOY)

Dt 6: 2 and so that you may e long life.
Eph 6: 3 and that you may e long life
Heb 11: 25 than to e the fleeting pleasures

ENJOYMENT (JOY)

Ecc 4: 8 why am I depriving myself of e?”
1Ti 6: 17 us with everything for our e.

ENLIGHTENED (LIGHT)

Eph 1: 18 eyes of your heart may be e in
Heb 6: 4 for those who have once been e,

ENMITY (ENEMY)

Ge 3: 15 I will put e between you

ENOCH

Walked with God and taken by him (Ge 5:18–24;
Heb 11:5). Prophet (Jude 14).

ENTANGLED (ENTANGLES)

2Ti 2: 4 soldier gets e in civilian affairs,
2Pe 2: 20 Jesus Christ and are again e in it

ENTANGLES (ENTANGLED)

Heb 12: 1 hinders and the sin that so easily e.

ENTER (ENTERED ENTERS)

Ps 100: 4 E his gates with thanksgiving
Mt 5: 20 will certainly not e the kingdom
7: 13 “E through the narrow gate.
18: 8 It is better for you to e life maimed
Mk 10: 15 like a little child will never e it.”
10: 23 the rich to e the kingdom of God!”

ENTERED (ENTER)

Ro 5: 12 just as sin e the world through one
Heb 9: 12 he e the Most Holy Place once

ENTERS (ENTER)

Mk 7: 18 that nothing that e a person
Jn 10: 2 The one who e by the gate is

ENTERTAIN

1Ti 5: 19 Do not e an accusation against

ENTHRALLED

Ps 45: 11 Let the king be e by your beauty;

ENTHRONED (THRONE)

1Sa 4: 4 who is e between the cherubim.
Ps 2: 4 The One e in heaven laughs;
102: 12 But you, LORD, sit e forever;
Isa 40: 22 He sits e above the circle

ENTICE

Pr 1: 10 if sinful men e you, do not give
2Pe 2: 18 they e people who are just escaping

ENTIRE

Gal 5: 14 For the e law is fulfilled in keeping

ENTRUSTED (TRUST)

1Ti 6: 20 guard what has been e to your care.
2Ti 1: 12 to guard what I have e to him until
1: 14 good deposit that was e to you—
Jude : 3 once for all e to God's holy people.

ENVY

Pr 3: 31 Do not e the violent or choose any
14: 30 to the body, but e rots the bones.
1Co 13: 4 It does not e, it does not boast,

EPHRAIM

1. Second son of Joseph (Ge 41:52; 46:20). Blessed as firstborn by Jacob (Ge 48).
2. Synonymous with Northern Kingdom (Isa 7:17; Hos 5).

EQUAL

Isa 40: 25 Or who is my e?” says the Holy
Jn 5: 18 Father, making himself e with God.
1Co 12: 25 its parts should have e concern

EQUIP (EQUIPPED)

Eph 4: 12 to e his people for works of service,
Heb 13: 21 e you with everything good

EQUIPPED (EQUIP)

2Ti 3: 17 God may be thoroughly e for every

ERROR

Jas 5: 20 the e of their way will save them

ESAU

Firstborn of Isaac, twin of Jacob (Ge 25:21–26). Also called Edom (Ge 25:30). Sold Jacob his birthright (Ge 25:29–34); lost blessing (Ge 27). Reconciled to Jacob (Gen 33).

ESCAPE (ESCAPING)

Ro 2: 3 think you will e God's judgment?
Heb 2: 3 how shall we e if we ignore so great

ESCAPING (ESCAPE)

1Co 3: 15 only as one e through the flames.

ESTABLISH (ESTABLISHED ESTABLISHES)

Ge 6: 18 But I will e my covenant with you,
1Ch 28: 7 I will e his kingdom forever if he is
Ro 10: 3 of God and sought to e their own,

ESTABLISHED (ESTABLISH)

Ps 8: 2 infants you have e a stronghold

ESTABLISHES (ESTABLISH)

Pr 16: 9 course, but the LORD e their steps.

ESTEEM (ESTEEMED)

Isa 53: 3 and we held him in low e.

ESTEEMED (ESTEEM)

Pr 22: 1 to be e is better than silver or gold.

ESTHER

Jewess who lived in Persia; cousin of Mordecai (Est 2:7). Chosen queen of Xerxes (Est 2:8–18). Foiled Haman's plan to exterminate the Jews (Est 3–4; 7–9).

ETERNAL (ETERNITY)

Ps 16: 11 with e pleasures at your right hand.

111: 10 To him belongs e praise.

119: 89 Your word, LORD, is e;

Isa 26: 4 the LORD himself, is the Rock e.

Mt 19: 16 good thing must I do to get e life?"

25: 41 the e fire prepared for the devil

25: 46 but the righteous to e life."

Jn 3: 15 who believes may have e life

3: 16 him shall not perish but have e life.

3: 36 believes in the Son has e life,

4: 14 of water welling up to e life."

5: 24 believes him who sent me has e life

6: 47 the one who believes has e life.

6: 68 You have the words of e life.

10: 28 I give them e life, and they shall

17: 3 Now this is e life: that they know

Ro 1: 20 his e power and divine nature—

6: 23 of God is e life in Christ Jesus our

2Co 4: 17 for us an e glory that far outweighs

4: 18 temporary, but what is unseen is e.

1Ti 1: 16 believe in him and receive e life.

1: 17 Now to the King e, immortal,

Heb 9: 12 thus obtaining e redemption.

1Jn 5: 11 God has given us e life, and this life

5: 13 you may know that you have e life.

ETERNITY (ETERNAL)

Ps 93: 2 you are from all e.

Ecc 3: 11 has also set e in the human heart;

ETHIOPIAN

Jer 13: 23 Can an E change his skin

EUNUCHS

Mt 19: 12 choose to live like e for the sake

EVANGELIST (EVANGELISTS)

2Ti 4: 5 do the work of an e, discharge all

EVANGELISTS (EVANGELIST)

Eph 4: 11 the e, the pastors and teachers,

EVE

2Co 11: 3 afraid that just as E was deceived

1Ti 2: 13 For Adam was formed first, then E.

EVEN-TEMPERED

Pr 17: 27 whoever has understanding is e.

EVER (EVERLASTING FOREVER)

Ex 15: 18 "The LORD reigns for e and e."

Dt 8: 19 you e forget the LORD your God

Ps 5: 11 you be glad; let them e sing for joy.

10: 16 The LORD is King for e and e;

25: 3 one who hopes in you will e be put

45: 6 throne, O God, will last for e and e;

52: 8 I trust in God's unfailing love for e

89: 33 nor will I e betray my faithfulness.

145: 1 I will praise your name for e and e.

Pr 4: 18 shining e brighter till the full light

5: 19 may you e be intoxicated with her

Isa 66: 8 Who has e heard of such things?

Jer 31: 36 "will Israel e cease being a nation

Da 7: 18 possess it forever—yes, for e and e."

12: 3 like the stars for e and e.

Mk 4: 12 "they may be e seeing but never

Jn 1: 18 No one has e seen God, but

Rev 1: 18 now look, I am alive for e and e!

22: 5 And they will reign for e and e.

EVER-INCREASING (INCREASE)

Ro 6: 19 to impurity and to e wickedness,

2Co 3: 18 into his image with e glory,

EVERLASTING (EVER)

Dt 33: 27 and underneath are the e arms.

Ne 9: 5 your God, who is from e to e."

Ps 90: 2 world, from e to e you are God.

139: 24 in me, and lead me in the way e.

Isa 9: 6 Mighty God, E Father,

33: 14 of us can dwell with e burning?"

35: 10 e joy will crown their heads.

45: 17 by the LORD with an e salvation;

54: 8 e kindness I will have compassion

55: 3 I will make an e covenant with you,

63: 12 them, to gain for himself e renown,

Jer 31: 3 "I have loved you with an e love;

Da 9: 24 to bring in e righteousness, to seal

12: 2 some to e life, others to shame and e

contempt.

2Th 1: 9 will be punished with e destruction

Jude : 6 bound with e chains for judgment

EVER-PRESENT

Ps 46: 1 and strength, an e help in trouble.

EVIDENCE (EVIDENT)

Jn 14: 11 on the e of the works themselves.

EVIDENT (EVIDENCE)

Php 4: 5 Let your gentleness be e to all.

EVIL (EVILDOER EVILDOERS)

Ge 2: 9 of the knowledge of good and e.

Job 1: 1 he feared God and shunned e.

1: 8 a man who fears God and shuns e."

34: 10 Far be it from God to do e,

Ps 23: 4 will fear no e, for you are with me;

34: 14 Turn from e and do good;

51: 4 and done what is e in your sight;

97: 10 those who love the LORD hate e,

101: 4 have nothing to do with what is e.

Pr 8: 13 To fear the LORD is to hate e;

11: 27 e comes to one who searches for it.

Isa 5: 20 who call e good and good e,

13: 11 I will punish the world for its e,

Hab 1: 13 Your eyes are too pure to look on e;

Mt 5: 45 He causes his sun to rise on the e

6: 13 but deliver us from the e one.'

7: 11 you are e, know how to give

12: 35 an e man brings e things out of the e

Jn 17: 15 you protect them from the e one.

Ro 2: 9 for every human being who does e:

12: 9 Hate what is e; cling to what is

12: 17 Do not repay anyone e for e.

16: 19 and innocent about what is e.

1Co 13: 6 Love does not delight in e

14: 20 In regard to e be infants, but in

Eph 6: 16 all the flaming arrows of the e one.

1Th 5: 22 reject every kind of e.

1Ti 6: 10 of money is a root of all kinds of e.

2Ti 2: 22 Flee the e desires of youth

Jas 1: 13 For God cannot be tempted by e,

1Pe 2: 16 your freedom as a cover-up for e;

3: 9 Do not repay e with e or insult

3: 9 the contrary, repay e with blessing,

EVILDOER (EVIL)

Pr 24: 20 for the e has no future hope,

EVILDOERS (EVIL)

Pr 24: 19 Do not fret because of e or be

EXACT

Heb 1: 3 the e representation of his being,

EXALT (EXALTED EXALTS)

Ps 30: 1 I will e you, LORD, for you lifted
34: 3 let us e his name together.
118: 28 you are my God, and I will e you.
Isa 24: 15 e the name of the LORD, the God
Mt 23: 12 For those who e themselves will be

EXALTED (EXALT)

2Sa 22: 47 E be my God, the Rock, my Savior!
1Ch 29: 11 you are e as head over all.
Ne 9: 5 and may it be e above all blessing
Ps 21: 13 Be e in your strength, LORD;
46: 10 I will be e among the nations,
57: 5 Be e, O God, above the heavens;
97: 9 you are e far above all gods.
99: 2 he is e over all the nations.
108: 5 Be e, O God, above the heavens;
148: 13 the LORD, for his name alone is e;
Isa 6: 1 high and e, seated on a throne;
12: 4 and proclaim that his name is e.
33: 5 The LORD is e, for he dwells
Eze 21: 26 The lowly will be e and the e will
Mt 23: 12 who humble themselves will be e.
Php 1: 20 now as always Christ will be e
2: 9 Therefore God e him to the highest

EXALTS (EXALT)

Ps 75: 7 He brings one down, he e another.
Pr 14: 34 Righteousness e a nation, but sin

EXAMINE (EXAMINED)

Ps 26: 2 try me, e my heart and my mind;
Jer 17: 10 search the heart and e the mind,
La 3: 40 Let us e our ways and test them,
1Co 11: 28 to e themselves before they eat
2Co 13: 5 E yourselves to see whether you

EXAMINED (EXAMINE)

Ac 17: 11 e the Scriptures every day to see

EXAMPLE (EXAMPLES)

Jn 13: 15 I have set you an e that you should
1Co 11: 1 Follow my e, as I follow the e
1Ti 4: 12 set an e for the believers in speech,
Titus 2: 7 everything set them an e by doing
1Pe 2: 21 leaving you an e, that you should

EXAMPLES (EXAMPLE)

1Co 10: 6 Now these things occurred as e
10: 11 things happened to them as e
1Pe 5: 3 to you, but being e to the flock.

EXASPERATE

Eph 6: 4 Fathers, do not e your children;

EXCEL (EXCELLENT)

1Co 14: 12 try to e in those that build
2Co 8: 7 you also e in this grace of giving.

EXCELLENT (EXCEL)

1Co 12: 31 yet I will show you the most e way.
Php 4: 8 if anything is e or praiseworthy—
1Ti 3: 13 have served well gain an e standing
Titus 3: 8 These things are e and profitable

EXCHANGED

Ro 1: 23 e the glory of the immortal God
1: 25 e the truth about God for a lie,

EXCUSE (EXCUSES)

Jn 15: 22 now they have no e for their sin.
Ro 1: 20 made, so that people are without e.

EXCUSES (EXCUSE)

Lk 14: 18 "But they all alike began to make e.

EXISTS

Heb 2: 10 and through whom everything e,
11: 6 to him must believe that he e

EXPECT (EXPECTATION)

Mt 24: 44 at an hour when you do not e him.

EXPECTATION (EXPECT)

Ro 8: 19 waits in eager e for the children
Heb 10: 27 but only a fearful e of judgment

EXPEL

1Co 5: 13 "E the wicked person from among

EXPENSIVE

1Ti 2: 9 or gold or pearls or e clothes,

EXPLOIT

Pr 22: 22 Do not e the poor because they are
2Co 12: 17 I e you through any of the men

EXPOSE

1Co 4: 5 and will e the motives of the heart.
Eph 5: 11 of darkness, but rather e them.

EXTENDS

Pr 31: 20 poor and e her hands to the needy.
Lk 1: 50 His mercy e to those who fear him,

EXTINGUISHED

2Sa 21: 17 the lamp of Israel will not be e."

EXTOL

Job 36: 24 Remember to e his work,
Ps 34: 1 I will e the LORD at all times;
68: 4 e him who rides on the clouds;
95: 2 thanksgiving and e him with music
109: 30 mouth I will greatly e the LORD;
111: 1 I will e the LORD with all my
115: 18 it is we who e the LORD,
117: 1 e him, all you peoples.
145: 2 and e your name for ever
145: 10 your faithful people e you.
147: 12 E the LORD, Jerusalem;

EXTORT

Lk 3: 14 "Don't e money and don't accuse

EYE (EYES)

Ex 21: 24 e for e, tooth for tooth,
Ps 94: 9 Does he who formed the e not see?
Mt 5: 29 If your right e causes you
5: 38 have heard that it was said, 'E for e,
7: 3 speck of sawdust in your brother's e
1Co 2: 9 "What no e has seen, what no ear
Col 3: 22 not only when their e is on you
Rev 1: 7 and "every e will see him,

EYES (EYE)

Nu 33: 55 remain will become barbs in your e
Jos 23: 13 your backs and thorns in your e,
2Ch 16: 9 For the e of the LORD range
Job 31: 1 "I made a covenant with my e not
36: 7 not take his e off the righteous;
Ps 119: 18 Open my e that I may see
121: 1 I lift up my e to the mountains—
141: 8 But my e are fixed on you,
Pr 3: 7 Do not be wise in your own e;
4: 25 Let your e look straight ahead;
15: 3 The e of the LORD are
Isa 6: 5 and my e have seen the King,
Hab 1: 13 Your e are too pure to look on evil;
Jn 4: 35 open your e and look at the fields!
2Co 4: 18 So we fix our e not on what is seen,

Heb 12: 2 fixing our e on Jesus, the pioneer
 Jas 2: 5 who are poor in the e of the world
 1Pe 3: 12 For the e of the Lord are
 Rev 7: 17 away every tear from their e."
 21: 4 will wipe every tear from their e.

EZEKIEL

Priest called to be prophet to the exiles (Eze 1–3).

EZRA

Priest and teacher of the Law who led a return of exiles to Israel to reestablish temple and worship (Ezr 7–8). Corrected intermarriage of priests (Ezr 9–10). Read Law at celebration of Feast of Tabernacles (Neh 8).

FACE (FACES)

Ge 32: 30 "It is because I saw God f to f,
 Ex 34: 29 that his f was radiant because he
 Nu 6: 25 the LORD make his f shine on you
 1Ch 16: 11 and his strength; seek his f always.
 2Ch 7: 14 and seek my f and turn from their
 Ps 4: 6 Let the light of your f shine on us.
 27: 8 My heart says of you, "Seek his f!"
 31: 16 Let your f shine on your servant;
 105: 4 and his strength; seek his f always.
 119: 135 Make your f shine on your servant
 Isa 50: 7 Therefore have I set my f like flint,
 Mt 17: 2 His f shone like the sun, and his
 1Co 13: 12 in a mirror; then we shall see f to f.
 2Co 4: 6 glory displayed in the f of Christ.
 1Pe 3: 12 the f of the Lord is against those
 Rev 1: 16 His f was like the sun shining in all

FACES (FACE)

2Co 3: 18 unveiled f contemplate the Lord's

FACTIONS

Gal 5: 20 rage, selfish ambition, dissensions,

FADE

1Pe 5: 4 of glory that will never f away.

FAIL (FAILING FAILINGS FAILS)

1Ch 28: 20 He will not f you or forsake you
 2Ch 34: 33 they did not f to follow the LORD,
 Ps 89: 28 my covenant with him will never f.
 Pr 15: 22 Plans f for lack of counsel,
 Isa 51: 6 my righteousness will never f.
 La 3: 22 for his compassions never f.
 2Co 13: 5 unless, of course, you f the test?

FAILING (FAIL)

1Sa 12: 23 I should sin against the LORD by f

FAILINGS (FAIL)

Ro 15: 1 to bear with the f of the weak

FAILS (FAIL)

1Co 13: 8 Love never f. But where there are

FAINT

Isa 40: 31 weary, they will walk and not be f.

FAIR

Pr 1: 3 doing what is right and just and f;
 Col 4: 1 your slaves with what is right and f,

FAITH (FAITHFUL FAITHFULLY FAITHFULNESS FAITHLESS)

2Ch 20: 20 Have f in the LORD your God
 20: 20 have f in his prophets
 Mt 9: 29 "According to your f let it be done
 17: 20 if you have f as small as a mustard
 24: 10 many will turn away from the f
 Mk 11: 22 "Have f in God," Jesus answered.
 Lk 7: 9 I have not found such great f even

Lk 12: 28 will he clothe you—you of little f!
 17: 5 said to the Lord, "Increase our f!"
 18: 8 comes, will he find f on the earth?"
 Ac 14: 9 him, saw that he had f to be healed
 14: 27 how he had opened a door of f
 Ro 1: 12 encouraged by each other's f.
 1: 17 "The righteous will live by f."

1: 17 righteousness that is by f from first
 3: 22 righteousness is given through f
 3: 25 of his blood—to be received by f.
 4: 5 their f is credited as righteousness.
 5: 1 we have been justified through f,
 10: 17 f comes from hearing the message,
 14: 1 Accept the one whose f is weak,
 14: 23 that does not come from f is sin.
 16: 26 the obedience that comes from f—

1Co 13: 2 have a f that can move mountains,
 13: 13 three remain: f, hope and love.
 16: 13 stand firm in the f; be courageous;

2Co 5: 7 For we live by f, not by sight.
 13: 5 to see whether you are in the f;
 Gal 2: 16 we may be justified by f in Christ
 2: 20 body, I live by f in the Son of God,
 3: 11 "the righteous will live by f."

3: 24 that we might be justified by f.
 Eph 2: 8 you have been saved, through f—
 4: 5 one Lord, one f, one baptism;
 6: 16 take up the shield of f,

Col 1: 23 if you continue in your f,
 1Th 5: 8 be sober, putting on f and love as
 1Ti 2: 15 if they continue in f,

4: 1 later times some will abandon the f
 5: 8 has denied the f and is worse than
 6: 12 Fight the good fight of the f.

2Ti 3: 15 salvation through f in Christ Jesus.
 4: 7 finished the race, I have kept the f.

Phm : 6 with us in the f may be effective

Heb 10: 38 my righteous one will live by f.
 11: 1 Now f is confidence in what we
 11: 3 By f we understand that the
 11: 5 By f Enoch was taken from this
 11: 6 without f it is impossible to please

11: 7 By f Noah, when warned
 11: 7 By his f he condemned the world
 11: 8 By f Abraham, when called to go
 11: 17 By f Abraham, when God tested
 11: 20 By f Isaac blessed Jacob and Esau
 11: 21 By f Jacob, when he was dying,
 11: 22 By f Joseph, when his end was
 11: 24 By f Moses, when he had grown
 11: 31 By f the prostitute Rahab,
 12: 2 Jesus, the pioneer and perfecter of f.

Jas 2: 14 Can such f save them?
 2: 17 In the same way, f by itself, if it is
 2: 26 is dead, so f without deeds is dead.

2Pe 1: 5 effort to add to your f goodness;

1Jn 5: 4 overcome the world, even our f.

Jude : 3 contend for the f that was once

FAITHFUL (FAITH)

Nu 12: 7 he is f in all my house.
 Dt 7: 9 he is the f God, keeping his
 32: 4 A f God who does no wrong,
 2Sa 22: 26 "To the f you show yourself f,
 Ps 16: 10 will you let your f one see decay.
 25: 10 and f toward those who keep
 31: 23 Love the LORD, all his f people!
 33: 4 right and true; he is f in all he does.
 37: 28 just and will not forsake his f ones.
 97: 10 for he guards the lives of his f ones

Ps 116: 15 is the death of his f servants.
 145: 13 all he promises and f in all he does.
 145: 17 in all his ways and f in all he does.
 146: 6 he remains f forever.
 Pr 31: 26 and f instruction is on her tongue.
 Mt 25: 21 'Well done, good and f servant!
 25: 21 You have been f with a few things;
 Ro 12: 12 patient in affliction, f in prayer.
 1Co 4: 2 been given a trust must prove f.
 10: 13 And God is f; he will not let you be
 1Th 5: 24 The one who calls you is f, and he
 1Ti 3: 2 to be above reproach, f to his wife,
 2Ti 2: 13 he remains f, for he cannot disown
 Heb 3: 6 Christ is f as the Son over God's
 10: 23 profess, for he who promised is f.
 1Pe 4: 10 as f stewards of God's grace in its
 4: 19 themselves to their f Creator
 1Jn 1: 9 he is f and just and will forgive us
 Rev 1: 5 who is the f witness, the firstborn
 2: 10 Be f, even to the point of death,
 19: 11 whose rider is called F and True.

FAITHFULLY (FAITH)

Dt 11: 13 So if you f obey the commands
 1Sa 12: 24 and serve him f with all your heart;
 1Ki 2: 4 if they walk f before me with all

FAITHFULNESS (FAITH)

Ps 51: 6 you desired f even in the womb;
 57: 10 your f reaches to the skies.
 85: 10 Love and f meet together;
 86: 15 to anger, abounding in love and f.
 89: 1 make your f known through all
 89: 14 love and f go before you.
 91: 4 his f will be your shield
 117: 2 the f of the LORD endures forever.
 119: 75 and that in f you have afflicted me.
 Pr 3: 3 Let love and f never leave you;
 Isa 11: 5 and f the sash around his waist.
 La 3: 23 new every morning; great is your f.
 Hab 2: 4 righteous person will live by his f—
 Ro 3: 3 their unfaithfulness nullify God's f?
 Gal 5: 22 forbearance, kindness, goodness, f,

FAITHLESS (FAITH)

Ps 119:158 I look on the f with loathing,
 Jer 3: 22 "Return, f people; I will cure you
 2Ti 2: 13 if we are f, he remains faithful,

FALL (FALLEN FALLS)

Ps 37: 24 he will not f, for the LORD
 69: 9 of those who insult you f on me.
 Pr 11: 28 who trust in their riches will f,
 Lk 11: 17 a house divided against itself will f.
 Jn 16: 1 you so that you will not f away.
 Ro 3: 23 and f short of the glory of God,
 14: 4 own master, servants stand or f.

FALLEN (FALL)

2Sa 1: 19 How the mighty have f!
 Isa 14: 12 How you have f from heaven,
 1Co 15: 20 of those who have f asleep.
 Gal 5: 4 you have f away from grace.
 1Th 4: 15 precede those who have f asleep.
 Heb 6: 6 and who have f away, to be brought

FALLS (FALL)

Pr 24: 17 Do not gloat when your enemy f;
 Jn 12: 24 a kernel of wheat f to the ground

FALSE (FALSEHOOD FALSELY)

Ex 20: 16 shall not give f testimony against
 23: 1 "Do not spread f reports.
 Pr 13: 5 The righteous hate what is f,

Pr 19: 5 A f witness will not go unpunished,
 Mt 7: 15 "Watch out for f prophets.
 19: 18 steal, you shall not give f testimony,
 24: 11 and many f prophets will appear
 Php 1: 18 whether from f motives or true,
 1Ti 1: 3 not to teach f doctrines any longer
 2Pe 2: 1 there will be f teachers among you.

FALSEHOOD (FALSE)

Ps 119:163 and detest f but I love your law.
 Pr 30: 8 Keep f and lies far from me;
 Eph 4: 25 each of you must put off f

FALSELY (FALSE)

Lev 19: 12 "'Do not swear f by my name
 Lk 3: 14 money and don't accuse people f—
 1Ti 6: 20 ideas of what is f called knowledge,

FALTER

Pr 24: 10 If you f in a time of trouble,
 Isa 42: 4 he will not f or be discouraged till

FAMILIES (FAMILY)

Ps 68: 6 God sets the lonely in f, he leads

FAMILY (FAMILIES)

Pr 31: 15 she provides food for her f
 Lk 9: 61 go back and say goodbye to my f."
 12: 52 in one f divided against each other,
 1Ti 3: 4 He must manage his own f well
 3: 5 know how to manage his own f,
 5: 4 practice by caring for their own f

FAMINE

Ge 41: 30 seven years of f will follow them.
 Am 8: 11 I will send a f through the land—
 Ro 8: 35 or persecution or f or nakedness

FAN

2Ti 1: 6 this reason I remind you to f

FAST

Dt 13: 4 serve him and hold f to him.
 Jos 22: 5 to hold f to him and to serve him
 23: 8 to hold f to the LORD your God,
 Ps 119: 31 I hold f to your statutes, LORD;
 139: 10 me, your right hand will hold me f.
 Mt 6: 16 "When you f, do not look somber
 1Pe 5: 12 the true grace of God. Stand f in it.

FATHER (FATHER'S FATHERLESS FATHERS)

Ge 2: 24 That is why a man leaves his f
 17: 4 You will be the f of many nations.
 Ex 20: 12 "Honor your f and your mother,
 21: 15 "Anyone who attacks their f
 21: 17 "Anyone who curses their f
 Lev 18: 7 "'Do not dishonor your f
 19: 3 must respect your mother and f,
 Dt 5: 16 "Honor your f and your mother,
 21: 18 son who does not obey his f
 Ps 27: 10 Though my f and mother forsake
 68: 5 A f to the fatherless, a defender
 Pr 10: 1 A wise son brings joy to his f,
 23: 22 Listen to your f, who gave you life,
 23: 24 The f of a righteous child has great
 28: 7 of gluttons disgraces his f.
 29: 3 loves wisdom brings joy to his f,
 Isa 9: 6 Everlasting F, Prince of Peace.
 Mt 6: 9 "'Our F in heaven, hallowed be
 10: 37 "Anyone who loves their f
 15: 4 said, 'Honor your f and mother'
 19: 5 this reason a man will leave his f
 Lk 12: 53 f against son and son against f,
 23: 34 Jesus said, "F, forgive them,
 Jn 6: 44 unless the F who sent me draws

Jn 6: 46 from God; only he has seen the F.
 8: 44 You belong to your f, the devil,
 10: 30 I and the F are one."
 14: 6 comes to the F except through me.
 14: 9 who has seen me has seen the F.
 Ro 4: 11 he is the f of all who believe
 2Co 6: 18 And, "I will be a F to you, and you
 Eph 6: 2 "Honor your f and mother"—
 Heb 12: 7 are not disciplined by their f?

FATHER'S (FATHER)

Pr 13: 1 wise son heeds his f instruction,
 19: 13 A foolish child is a f ruin,
 Lk 2: 49 know I had to be in my F house?"
 Jn 2: 16 Stop turning my F house
 10: 29 can snatch them out of my F hand.
 14: 2 My F house has many rooms;

FATHERLESS (FATHER)

Dt 10: 18 He defends the cause of the f
 24: 17 the foreigner or the f of justice,
 24: 19 the foreigner, the f and the widow,
 Ps 68: 5 A father to the f, a defender
 Pr 23: 10 or encroach on the fields of the f,

FATHERS (FATHER)

Lk 11: 11 "Which of you f, if your son asks
 Eph 6: 4 F, do not exasperate your children;
 Col 3: 21 F, do not embitter your children,

FATHOM

Job 11: 7 "Can you f the mysteries of God?
 Ps 145: 3 his greatness no one can f.
 Ecc 3: 11 no one can f what God has done
 Isa 40: 28 his understanding no one can f.
 1Co 13: 2 of prophecy and can f all mysteries

FAULT (FAULTS)

Mt 18: 15 sins, go and point out their f,
 Php 2: 15 of God without f in a warped
 Jas 1: 5 generously to all without finding f,
 Jude : 24 his glorious presence without f

FAULTFINDERS

Jude : 16 These people are grumblers and f;

FAULTS (FAULT)

Ps 19: 12 Forgive my hidden f.

FAVORITISM

Ex 23: 3 do not show f to a poor person
 Lev 19: 15 to the poor or f to the great,
 Ac 10: 34 true it is that God does not show f
 Ro 2: 11 For God does not show f.
 Gal 2: 6 God does not show f—
 Eph 6: 9 heaven, and there is no f with him.
 Col 3: 25 for their wrongs, and there is no f.
 1Ti 5: 21 and to do nothing out of f.
 Jas 2: 1 Lord Jesus Christ must not show f.
 2: 9 But if you show f, you sin and are

FEAR (AFRAID FEARS)

Dt 6: 13 F the LORD your God, serve him
 10: 12 you but to f the LORD your God,
 31: 12 learn to f the LORD your God
 Ps 9: 9 The f of the LORD is pure,
 23: 4 the darkest valley, I will f no evil,
 27: 1 and my salvation—whom shall I f?
 91: 5 You will not f the terror of night,
 111: 10 The f of the LORD is
 Pr 8: 13 To f the LORD is to hate evil;
 9: 10 The f of the LORD is
 10: 27 The f of the LORD adds length
 14: 27 The f of the LORD is a fountain
 15: 33 instruction is to f the LORD,

Pr 16: 6 through the f of the LORD evil is
 19: 23 The f of the LORD leads to life;
 29: 25 F of man will prove to be a snare,
 Ecc 5: 7 Therefore f God.
 Isa 11: 3 will delight in the f of the LORD.
 41: 10 So do not f, for I am with you;
 Lk 12: 5 will show you whom you should f:
 Php 2: 12 to work out your salvation with f
 1Jn 4: 18 There is no f in love. But perfect love
 drives out f,

FEARS (FEAR)

Job 1: 8 a man who f God and shuns evil."
 Ps 34: 4 he delivered me from all my f.
 Pr 31: 30 a woman who f the LORD is to be
 1Jn 4: 18 The one who f is not made perfect

FEED

Jn 21: 15 Jesus said, "F my lambs."
 21: 17 Jesus said, "F my sheep."
 Ro 12: 20 "If your enemy is hungry, f him;
 Jude : 12 shepherds who f only themselves.

FEET (FOOT)

Ps 8: 6 you put everything under their f:
 22: 16 they pierce my hands and my f.
 40: 2 he set my f on a rock and gave me
 110: 1 enemies a footstool for your f."
 119:105 Your word is a lamp to my f
 Ro 10: 15 "How beautiful are the f of those
 1Co 12: 21 And the head cannot say to the f,
 15: 25 has put all his enemies under his f.
 Heb 12: 13 "Make level paths for your f,"

FELLOWSHIP

2Co 6: 14 f can light have with darkness?
 13: 14 the f of the Holy Spirit be with you
 1Jn 1: 6 If we claim to have f with him
 1: 7 light, we have f with one another,

FEMALE

Ge 1: 27 male and f he created them.
 Gal 3: 28 nor is there male and f, for you are

FERVOR

Ro 12: 11 but keep your spiritual f,

FIDELITY

Ro 1: 31 no understanding, no f, no love,

FIELD (FIELDS)

Mt 6: 28 See how the flowers of the f grow.
 13: 38 The f is the world, and the good
 1Co 3: 9 you are God's f, God's building.

FIELDS (FIELD)

Lk 2: 8 shepherds living out in the f
 Jn 4: 35 open your eyes and look at the f!

FIERY (FIRE)

1Pe 4: 12 do not be surprised at the f ordeal

FIG (FIGS)

Ge 3: 7 so they sewed f leaves together

FIGHT (FOUGHT)

Ex 14: 14 The LORD will f for you;
 Dt 1: 30 is going before you, will f for you,
 3: 22 the LORD your God himself will f
 Ne 4: 20 Our God will f for us!"
 Ps 35: 1 f against those who f against me.
 Jn 18: 36 my servants would f to prevent my
 1Co 9: 26 I do not f like a boxer beating
 2Co 10: 4 The weapons we f with are not
 1Ti 1: 18 them you may f the battle well,
 6: 12 F the good f of the faith.
 2Ti 4: 7 I have fought the good f, I have

FIGS (FIG)

Lk 6: 44 People do not pick f

FILL (FILLED FILLS FULL FULLNESS FULLY)

Ge 1: 28 f the earth and subdue it.
 Ps 16: 11 you will f me with joy in your
 81: 10 wide your mouth and I will f it.
 Pr 28: 19 chase fantasies will have their f
 Hag 2: 7 and I will f this house with glory;
 Jn 6: 26 you ate the loaves and had your f.
 Ac 2: 28 you will f me with joy in your
 Ro 15: 13 May the God of hope f you with all

FILLED (FILL)

Ps 72: 19 may the whole earth be f with his
 119: 64 The earth is f with your love,
 Isa 11: 9 for the earth will be f
 Eze 43: 5 glory of the LORD f the temple.
 Hab 2: 14 For the earth will be f
 Lk 1: 15 he will be f with the Holy Spirit
 1: 41 Elizabeth was f with the Holy Spirit.
 Jn 12: 3 the house was f with the fragrance
 Ac 2: 4 of them were f with the Holy Spirit
 4: 8 Then Peter, f with the Holy Spirit,
 9: 17 and be f with the Holy Spirit."
 13: 9 called Paul, f with the Holy Spirit,
 Eph 5: 18 Instead, be f with the Spirit,
 Php 1: 11 f with the fruit of righteousness

FILLS (FILL)

Nu 14: 21 of the LORD f the whole earth,
 Ps 107: 9 and f the hungry with good things.
 Eph 1: 23 him who f everything in every way.

FILTHY

Isa 64: 6 all our righteous acts are like f rags;
 Col 3: 8 and f language from your lips.

FIND (FINDS FOUND)

Nu 32: 23 be sure that your sin will f you out.
 Dt 4: 29 you will f him if you seek him
 1Sa 23: 16 and helped him f strength in God.
 Ps 91: 4 under his wings you will f refuge;
 112: 1 LORD, who f great delight in his
 Pr 14: 22 those who plan what is good f love
 31: 10 wife of noble character who can f?
 Jer 6: 16 and you will f rest for your souls.
 Mt 7: 7 seek and you will f;
 11: 29 and you will f rest for your souls.
 16: 25 loses their life for me will f it.
 Lk 18: 8 will he f faith on the earth?"
 Jn 10: 9 come in and go out, and f pasture.

FINDS (FIND)

Ps 62: 1 Truly my soul f rest in God;
 119:162 promise like one who f great spoil.
 Pr 18: 22 He who f a wife f what is good
 Mt 7: 8 the one who seeks f; and to the one
 10: 39 Whoever f their life will lose it,
 Lk 12: 37 whose master f them watching
 15: 4 go after the lost sheep until he f it?

FINISH (FINISHED)

Jn 4: 34 him who sent me and to f his work.
 5: 36 that the Father has given me to f—
 Ac 20: 24 my only aim is to f the race
 2Co 8: 11 Now f the work, so that your eager
 Gal 3: 3 are you now trying to f by means
 Jas 1: 4 Let perseverance f its work so

FINISHED (FINISH)

Ge 2: 2 seventh day God had f the work he
 Jn 19: 30 the drink, Jesus said, "It is f."
 2Ti 4: 7 the good fight, I have f the race,

FIRE (FIERY)

Ex 13: 21 in a pillar of f to give them light,
 Lev 6: 12 The f on the altar must be kept
 Isa 30: 27 and his tongue is a consuming f.
 Jer 23: 29 "Is not my word like f,"
 Mt 3: 11 you with the Holy Spirit and f.
 5: 22 will be in danger of the f of hell.
 25: 41 the eternal f prepared for the devil
 Mk 9: 43 hell, where the f never goes out.
 Ac 2: 3 to be tongues of f that separated
 1Co 3: 13 It will be revealed with f, and the f
 Heb 12: 29 for our "God is a consuming f."
 Jas 3: 5 what a great forest is set on f
 2Pe 3: 10 the elements will be destroyed by f,
 Jude 2: 23 by snatching them from the f;
 Rev 20: 14 f. The lake of f is the second death.

FIRM

Ex 14: 13 Stand f and you will see
 2Ch 20: 17 stand f and see the deliverance
 Ps 33: 11 plans of the LORD stand f forever,
 37: 23 The LORD makes f the steps
 40: 2 and gave me a f place to stand.
 89: 2 that your love stands f forever,
 119: 89 it stands f in the heavens.
 Zec 8: 23 nations will take f hold of one Jew
 Mk 13: 13 the one who stands f to the end
 1Co 16: 13 on your guard; stand f in the faith;
 2Co 1: 24 because it is by faith you stand f.
 Eph 6: 14 Stand f then, with the belt of truth
 Col 4: 12 that you may stand f in all the will
 2Th 2: 15 stand f and hold fast to the teachings
 2Ti 2: 19 God's solid foundation stands f,
 Heb 6: 19 anchor for the soul, f and secure.
 1Pe 5: 9 Resist him, standing f in the faith,

FIRST

Isa 44: 6 I am the f and I am the last;
 48: 12 I am the f and I am the last.
 Mt 5: 24 F go and be reconciled to them;
 6: 33 But seek f his kingdom and his
 7: 5 f take the plank out of your own
 20: 27 wants to be f must be your slave—
 22: 38 This is the f and greatest
 23: 26 F clean the inside of the cup
 Mk 13: 10 the gospel must f be preached to all
 Ac 11: 26 disciples were called Christians f
 Ro 1: 16 f to the Jew, then to the Gentile.
 1Co 12: 28 in the church f of all apostles,
 2Co 8: 5 They gave themselves f of all
 1Ti 2: 13 For Adam was formed f, then Eve.
 Jas 3: 17 comes from heaven is f of all pure;
 1Jn 4: 19 We love because he f loved us.
 3Jn : 9 who loves to be f, will not welcome
 Rev 1: 17 I am the F and the Last.
 2: 4 have forsaken the love you had at f.

FIRSTBORN (BEAR)

Ex 11: 5 Every f son in Egypt will die,

FIRSTFRUITS

Ex 23: 19 "Bring the best of the f of your soil

FISH

Mk 1: 17 I will send you out to f for people."
 Lk 5: 10 from now on you will f for people."

FITTING

Ps 33: 1 it is f for the upright to praise him.
 147: 1 how pleasant and f to praise him!
 Pr 19: 10 It is not f for a fool to live
 26: 1 in harvest, honor is not f for a fool.
 1Co 14: 40 everything should be done in a f

Col 3: 18 your husbands, as is f in the Lord.
 Heb 2: 10 to glory, it was f that God,

FIX (FIXING)

Dt 11: 18 F these words of mine in your
 Pr 4: 25 f your gaze directly before you.
 2Co 4: 18 So we f our eyes not on what is
 Heb 3: 1 calling, f your thoughts on Jesus,

FIXING (FIX)

Heb 12: 2 f our eyes on Jesus, the pioneer

FLAME (FLAMES FLAMING)

2Ti 1: 6 you to fan into f the gift of God,

FLAMES (FLAME)

1Co 3: 15 only as one escaping through the f.

FLAMING (FLAME)

Eph 6: 16 you can extinguish all the f arrows

FLASH

1Co 15: 52 in a f, in the twinkling of an eye,

FLATTER (FLATTERING FLATTERY)

Ps 12: 2 they f with their lips but harbor
 Job 32: 21 no partiality, nor will I f anyone;
 Jude : 16 f others for their own advantage.

FLATTERING (FLATTER)

Ps 12: 3 May the LORD silence all f lips
 Pr 26: 28 it hurts, and a f mouth works ruin.

FLATTERY (FLATTER)

Ro 16: 18 f they deceive the minds of naive
 1Th 2: 5 You know we never used f, nor did

FLAWLESS

2Sa 22: 31 The LORD's word is f;
 Job 11: 4 'My beliefs are f and I am pure
 Ps 12: 6 And the words of the LORD are f,
 18: 30 The LORD's word is f;
 Pr 30: 5 "Every word of God is f; he is
 SS 5: 2 my darling, my dove, my f one.

FLEE

Ps 139: 7 Where can I f from your presence?
 1Co 6: 18 F from sexual immorality.
 10: 14 my dear friends, f from idolatry.
 1Ti 6: 11 man of God, f from all this,
 2Ti 2: 22 F the evil desires of youth
 Jas 4: 7 the devil, and he will f from you.

FLEETING

Ps 89: 47 Remember how f is my life.
 Pr 31: 30 is deceptive, and beauty is f;

FLESH

Ge 2: 23 bone of my bones and f of my f;
 2: 24 to his wife, and they become one f.
 Job 19: 26 yet in my f I will see God;
 Eze 11: 19 of stone and give them a heart of f.
 36: 26 of stone and give you a heart of f.
 Mt 26: 41 spirit is willing, but the f is weak."
 Mk 10: 8 and the two will become one f.
 Jn 1: 14 The Word became f and made his
 6: 51 bread is my f, which I will give
 Ro 8: 4 do not live according to the f but
 8: 8 realm of the f cannot please God.
 1Co 6: 16 said, "The two will become one f."
 Gal 3: 3 trying to finish by means of the f?
 5: 19 The acts of the f are obvious:
 5: 24 crucified the f with its passions
 Eph 5: 31 and the two will become one f."
 6: 12 For our struggle is not against f

FLOCK (FLOCKS)

Isa 40: 11 He tends his f like a shepherd:

Eze 34: 2 not shepherds take care of the f?
 Zec 11: 17 shepherd, who deserts the f!
 Mt 26: 31 the sheep of the f will be scattered.'
 Ac 20: 28 all the f of which the Holy Spirit
 1Pe 5: 2 of God's f that is under your care,

FLOCKS (FLOCK)

Lk 2: 8 keeping watch over their f at night.

FLOG

Ac 22: 25 f a Roman citizen who hasn't even

FLOODGATES

Mal 3: 10 will not throw open the f of heaven

FLOURISHING

Ps 52: 8 am like an olive tree f in the house

FLOW (FLOWING)

Nu 13: 27 and it does f with milk and honey!
 Jn 7: 38 of living water will f from within

FLOWERS

Isa 40: 7 The grass withers and the f fall,
 Lk 12: 27 "Consider how the wild f grow.

FLOWING (FLOW)

Ex 3: 8 a land f with milk and honey—

FOLDING

Pr 6: 10 a little f of the hands to rest—

FOLLOW (FOLLOWS)

Ex 23: 2 "Do not f the crowd in doing
 Lev 18: 4 laws and be careful to f my decrees.
 Dt 5: 1 Learn them and be sure to f them.
 Ps 23: 6 love will f me all the days of my
 Mt 16: 24 and take up their cross and f me.
 Jn 10: 4 his sheep f him because they know
 1Co 14: 1 F the way of love and eagerly desire
 Eph 5: 1 F God's example, therefore,
 Rev 14: 4 They f the Lamb wherever he goes.

FOLLOWS (FOLLOW)

Jn 8: 12 Whoever f me will never walk

FOOD (FOODS)

Pr 20: 13 awake and you will have f to spare.
 22: 9 for they share their f with the poor.
 25: 21 enemy is hungry, give him f to eat;
 31: 15 she provides f for her family
 Da 1: 8 to defile himself with the royal f
 Jn 6: 27 Do not work for f that spoils, but for f
 that endures to eternal life,
 1Co 8: 8 f does not bring us near to God;
 1Ti 6: 8 But if we have f and clothing,
 Jas 2: 15 sister is without clothes and daily f.

FOODS (FOOD)

Mk 7: 19 this, Jesus declared all f clean.)

FOOL (FOOLISH FOOLISHNESS FOOLS)

Ps 14: 1 The f says in his heart, "There
 Pr 15: 5 A f spurns a parent's discipline,
 26: 5 Answer a f according to his folly,
 Mt 5: 22 And anyone who says, 'You f!'

FOOLISH (FOOL)

Pr 10: 1 a f son brings grief to his mother.
 17: 25 A f son brings grief to his father
 Mt 7: 26 practice is like a f man who built
 25: 2 Five of them were f and five were
 1Co 1: 27 God chose the f things of the world

FOOLISHNESS (FOOL)

1Co 1: 18 of the cross is f to those who are
 1: 25 the f of God is wiser than human
 2: 14 Spirit of God but considers them f,
 3: 19 of this world is f in God's sight.

FOOLS (FOOL)

Pr 14: 9 F mock at making amends for sin,
17: 28 Even f are thought wise if they
18: 2 F find no pleasure in understanding
28: 26 who trust in themselves are f,
1Co 4: 10 We are f for Christ, but you are so

FOOT (FEET FOOTHOLD)

Jos 1: 3 every place where you set your f,
Isa 1: 6 the sole of your f to the top of your
1Co 12: 15 Now if the f should say, "Because I

FOOTHOLD (FOOT)

Eph 4: 27 and do not give the devil a f.

FORBEARANCE

Ro 3: 25 his f he had left the sins committed
Gal 5: 22 love, joy, peace, f, kindness,

FORBID

1Co 14: 39 and do not f speaking in tongues.

FOREIGNER (FOREIGNERS)

Ex 22: 21 "Do not mistreat or oppress a f,

FOREIGNERS (FOREIGNER)

1Pe 2: 11 urge you, as f and exiles, to abstain

FOREKNEW (KNOW)

Ro 8: 29 those God f he also predestined
11: 2 not reject his people, whom he f.

FOREVER (EVER)

1Ch 16: 15 He remembers his covenant f,
16: 34 for he is good; his love endures f.
Ps 9: 7 The LORD reigns f;
23: 6 dwell in the house of the LORD f.
33: 11 plans of the LORD stand firm f,
86: 12 I will glorify your name f.
92: 8 But you, LORD, are f exalted.
110: 4 "You are a priest f, in the order
119: 111 Your statutes are my heritage f;
Jn 6: 51 Whoever eats this bread will live f.
14: 16 to help you and be with you f—
1Co 9: 25 do it to get a crown that will last f.
1Th 4: 17 And so we will be with the Lord f.
Heb 13: 8 the same yesterday and today and f.
1Pe 1: 25 the word of the Lord endures f."
1Jn 2: 17 does the will of God lives f.

FORFEIT

Lk 9: 25 and yet lose or f their very self?

FORGAVE (FORGIVE)

Ps 32: 5 And you f the guilt of my sin.
Lk 7: 42 him back, so he f the debts of both.
Eph 4: 32 other, just as in Christ God f you.
Col 2: 13 He f us all our sins,
3: 13 Forgive as the Lord f you.

FORGET (FORGETS FORGETTING)

Dt 6: 12 that you do not f the LORD,
Ps 103: 2 my soul, and f not all his benefits—
137: 5 If I f you, Jerusalem, may my right
Isa 49: 15 Though she may f, I will not f you!
Heb 6: 10 will not f your work and the love

FORGETS (FORGET)

Jn 16: 21 is born she f the anguish because
Jas 1: 24 immediately f what he looks like.

FORGETTING (FORGET)

Php 3: 13 F what is behind and straining

FORGIVE (FORGAVE FORGIVENESS FORGIVING)

2Ch 7: 14 and I will f their sin and will heal
Ps 19: 12 F my hidden faults.
Mt 6: 12 And f us our debts, as we also have

Mt 6: 14 if you f other people when they sin
18: 21 many times shall I f my brother
Mk 11: 25 anything against anyone, f them,
Lk 11: 4 F us our sins, for we also f everyone
23: 34 "Father, f them, for they do not
Col 3: 13 F as the Lord forgave you.
1Jn 1: 9 and will f us our sins and purify

FORGIVENESS (FORGIVE)

Ps 130: 4 But with you there is f, so that we
Ac 10: 43 in him receives f of sins through
Eph 1: 7 through his blood, the f of sins,
Col 1: 14 we have redemption, the f of sins.
Heb 9: 22 the shedding of blood there is no f.

FORGIVING (FORGIVE)

Ne 9: 17 But you are a f God,
Eph 4: 32 to one another, f each other, just as

FORMED

Ge 2: 7 the LORD God f a man
Ps 103: 14 for he knows how we are f,
Isa 45: 18 be empty, but f it to be inhabited—
Ro 9: 20 what is f say to the one who f it,
1Ti 2: 13 For Adam was f first, then Eve.
Heb 11: 3 that the universe was f at God's

FORSAKE (FORSAKEN)

Jos 1: 5 I will never leave you nor f you.
24: 16 us to f the LORD to serve other
2Ch 15: 2 you, but if you f him, he will f you.
Ps 27: 10 Though my father and mother f me,
Isa 55: 7 Let the wicked f their ways
Heb 13: 5 will I leave you; never will I f you."

FORSAKEN (FORSAKE)

Ezr 9: 9 God has not f us in our bondage.
Ps 22: 1 God, my God, why have you f me?
37: 25 I have never seen the righteous f
Mt 27: 46 my God, why have you f me?"
Rev 2: 4 You have f the love you had at first.

FORTIFIED

Pr 18: 10 name of the LORD is a f tower;

FORTRESS

Ps 18: 2 is my rock, my f and my deliverer;
71: 3 me, for you are my rock and my f.

FOUGHT (FIGHT)

2Ti 4: 7 I have f the good fight, I have

FOUND (FIND)

1Ch 28: 9 If you seek him, he will be f by you;
Isa 55: 6 Seek the LORD while he may be f;
Da 5: 27 on the scales and f wanting.
Lk 15: 6 I have f my lost sheep.
15: 9 I have f my lost coin.
Ac 4: 12 Salvation is f in no one else,

FOUNDATION

Isa 28: 16 a precious cornerstone for a sure f;
1Co 3: 11 can lay any f other than the one
Eph 2: 20 built on the f of the apostles
2Ti 2: 19 God's solid f stands firm,

FOXES

Mt 8: 20 "F have dens and birds have nests,

FRANKINCENSE

Mt 2: 11 him with gifts of gold, f and myrrh.

FREE (FREED FREEDOM FREELY)

Ps 146: 7 The LORD sets prisoners f,
Jn 8: 32 truth, and the truth will set you f."
Ro 6: 18 You have been set f from sin
Gal 3: 28 neither slave nor f, nor is there
1Pe 2: 16 Live as f people, but do not use

FREED (FREE)

Rev 1: 5 has f us from our sins by his blood,

FREEDOM (FREE)

Ro 8: 21 brought into the f and glory
 2Co 3: 17 the Spirit of the Lord is, there is f.
 Gal 5: 13 But do not use your f to indulge
 1Pe 2: 16 do not use your f as

FREELY (FREE)

Isa 55: 7 to our God, for he will f pardon.
 Mt 10: 8 F you have received; f give.
 Ro 3: 24 and all are justified f by his grace
 Eph 1: 6 which he has f given us in the One

FRIEND (FRIENDS)

Ex 33: 11 face to face, as one speaks to a f.
 Pr 17: 17 A f loves at all times, and a brother
 18: 24 there is a f who sticks closer than
 27: 6 Wounds from a f can be trusted,
 27: 10 Do not forsake your f or a f of your
 Jas 4: 4 to be a f of the world becomes

FRIENDS (FRIEND)

Pr 16: 28 and a gossip separates close f.
 18: 24 who has unreliable f soon comes
 Zec 13: 6 I was given at the house of my f.
 Jn 15: 13 to lay down one's life for one's f.

FRUIT (FRUITFUL)

Ps 1: 3 which yields its f in season
 Pr 11: 30 The f of the righteous is a tree
 Mt 7: 16 By their f you will recognize them.
 Jn 15: 2 branch that does bear f he prunes
 Gal 5: 22 But the f of the Spirit is love, joy,
 Rev 22: 2 bearing twelve crops of f, yielding its f every month.

FRUITFUL (FRUIT)

Ge 1: 22 "Be f and increase in number
 Ps 128: 3 wife will be like a f vine within
 Jn 15: 2 so that it will be even more f.

FULFILL (FULFILLED FULFILLMENT)

Ps 116: 14 I will f my vows to the LORD
 Mt 5: 17 to abolish them but to f them.
 1Co 7: 3 The husband should f his marital

FULFILLED (FULFILL)

Pr 13: 19 A longing f is sweet to the soul,
 Mk 14: 49 But the Scriptures must be f."
 Ro 13: 8 whoever loves others has f the law.

FULFILLMENT (FULFILL)

Ro 13: 10 Therefore love is the f of the law.

FULL (FILL)

Ps 127: 5 Blessed is the man whose quiver is f
 Pr 31: 11 Her husband has f confidence in her
 Isa 6: 3 the whole earth is f of his glory."
 Lk 6: 45 speaks what the heart is f of.
 Jn 10: 10 may have life, and have it to the f.
 Ac 6: 3 who are known to be f of the Spirit

FULLNESS (FILL)

Col 1: 19 to have all his f dwell in him,
 2: 9 in Christ all the f of the Deity lives

FULLY (FILL)

1Ki 8: 61 may your hearts be f committed
 2Ch 16: 9 whose hearts are f committed
 Ps 119: 4 precepts that are to be f obeyed.
 119:138 righteous; they are f trustworthy.
 1Co 15: 58 Always give yourselves f

FUTURE

Ps 37: 37 a f awaits those who seek peace.

Pr 23: 18 There is surely a f hope for you,
 Ro 8: 38 neither the present nor the f,

GABRIEL

Angel who interpreted Daniel's visions (Da 8:16–26; 9:20–27); announced births of John (Lk 1:11–20), Jesus (Lk 1:26–38).

GAIN (GAINED)

Ps 60: 12 With God we will g the victory,
 Mk 8: 36 for someone to g the whole world,
 1Co 13: 3 but do not have love, I g nothing.
 Php 1: 21 me, to live is Christ and to die is g.
 3: 8 them garbage, that I may g Christ
 1Ti 6: 6 with contentment is great g.
 1Pe 5: 2 not pursuing dishonest g, but eager

GAINED (GAIN)

Ro 5: 2 through whom we have g access

GALILEE

Isa 9: 1 in the future he will honor G

GALL

Mt 27: 34 Jesus wine to drink, mixed with g;

GAP

Eze 22: 30 stand before me in the g on behalf

GARBAGE

Php 3: 8 I consider them g, that I may gain

GARDENER

Jn 15: 1 true vine, and my Father is the g.

GARMENT (GARMENTS)

Ps 102: 26 they will all wear out like a g.
 Mt 9: 16 the patch will pull away from the g,
 Jn 19: 23 This g was seamless, woven in one
 19: 24 them and cast lots for my g."

GARMENTS (GARMENT)

Ge 3: 21 The LORD God made g of skin
 Isa 61: 10 For he has clothed me with g
 63: 1 with his g stained crimson?

GATE (GATES)

Mt 7: 13 "Enter through the narrow g.
 Jn 10: 9 I am the g; whoever enters through

GATES (GATE)

Ps 100: 4 Enter his g with thanksgiving
 Mt 16: 18 the g of Hades will not overcome

GATHER (GATHERS)

Zec 14: 2 I will g all the nations to Jerusalem
 Mt 12: 30 and whoever does not g with me
 23: 37 longed to g your children together,

GATHERS (GATHER)

Isa 40: 11 He g the lambs in his arms
 Mt 23: 37 as a hen g her chicks under her

GAVE (GIVE)

Ezr 2: 69 their ability they g to the treasury
 Job 1: 21 The LORD g and the LORD has
 Jn 3: 16 so loved the world that he g his
 2Co 8: 5 They g themselves first of all
 Gal 2: 20 loved me and g himself for me.
 1Ti 2: 6 who g himself as a ransom for all

GAZE

Ps 27: 4 to g on the beauty of the LORD
 Pr 4: 25 fix your g directly before you.

GENEALOGIES

1Ti 1: 4 themselves to myths and endless g.

GENERATIONS

Ps 22: 30 g will be told about the Lord.

Ps 102: 12 renown endures through all g.
 145: 13 dominion endures through all g.
 Lk 1: 48 now on all g will call me blessed,
 Eph 3: 5 other g as it has now been revealed

GENEROUS

Ps 112: 5 Good will come to those who are g
 Pr 22: 9 The g will themselves be blessed,
 2Co 9: 5 Then it will be ready as a g gift,
 1Ti 6: 18 and to be g and willing to share.

GENTILE (GENTILES)

Ro 1: 16 first to the Jew, then to the G.
 10: 12 no difference between Jew and G—

GENTILES (GENTILE)

Isa 42: 6 for the people and a light for the G,
 Ro 3: 9 G alike are all under the power
 11: 13 as I am the apostle to the G, I take
 1Co 1: 23 block to Jews and foolishness to G,

GENTLE (GENTLENESS)

Pr 15: 1 A g answer turns away wrath,
 Mt 11: 29 for I am g and humble in heart,
 21: 5 to you, g and riding on a donkey,
 1Co 4: 21 I come in love and with a g spirit?
 1Pe 3: 4 unfading beauty of a g and quiet

GENTLENESS (GENTLE)

2Co 10: 1 By the humility and g of Christ,
 Gal 5: 23 g and self-control.
 Php 4: 5 Let your g be evident to all.
 Col 3: 12 kindness, humility, g and patience.
 1Ti 6: 11 faith, love, endurance and g.
 1Pe 3: 15 But do this with g and respect,

GETHSEMANE

Mt 26: 36 his disciples to a place called G,

GIDEON

Judge, also called Jerub-Baal; freed Israel from Midianites (Jdg 6–8; Heb 11:32). Given sign of fleece (Jdg 6:36–40).

GIFT (GIFTS)

Pr 21: 14 A g given in secret soothes anger,
 Mt 5: 23 you are offering your g at the altar
 Ac 2: 38 you will receive the g of the Holy
 Ro 6: 23 the g of God is eternal life in Christ
 1Co 7: 7 of you has your own g from God;
 2Co 8: 12 the g is acceptable according
 9: 15 be to God for his indescribable g!
 Eph 2: 8 yourselves, it is the g of God—
 1Ti 4: 14 Do not neglect your g, which was
 2Ti 1: 6 you to fan into flame the g of God,
 Jas 1: 17 good and perfect g is from above,
 1Pe 4: 10 should use whatever g you have

GIFTS (GIFT)

Ro 11: 29 for God's g and his call are
 12: 6 We have different g,
 1Co 12: 4 There are different kinds of g,
 12: 31 Now eagerly desire the greater g.
 14: 1 and eagerly desire g of the Spirit,
 14: 12 Since you are eager for g

GILEAD

Jer 8: 22 Is there no balm in G? Is there no

GIVE (GAVE GIVEN GIVER GIVES GIVING)

Nu 6: 26 toward you and g you peace."
 1Sa 1: 11 forget your servant but g her a son,
 1: 11 I will g him to the LORD for all
 2Ch 15: 7 be strong and do not g up, for your
 Pr 21: 26 the righteous g without sparing.
 23: 26 g me your heart and let your eyes

Pr 28: 27 Those who g to the poor will lack
 30: 8 but g me only my daily bread.
 Eze 36: 26 I will g you a new heart and put
 Mt 6: 11 G us today our daily bread.
 10: 8 Freely you have received; freely g.
 22: 21 them, "So g back to Caesar what is
 Mk 8: 37 what can anyone g in exchange
 Lk 6: 38 G, and it will be given to you.
 11: 13 Father in heaven g the Holy Spirit
 Jn 10: 28 I g them eternal life, and they shall
 13: 34 "A new command I g you:
 Ac 20: 35 'It is more blessed to g than
 Ro 12: 8 encourage, then g encouragement;
 12: 8 if it is giving, then g generously;
 13: 7 G to everyone what you owe them:
 14: 12 then, each of us will g an account
 2Co 9: 7 should g what you have decided
 Rev 14: 7 voice, "Fear God and g him glory,

GIVEN (GIVE)

Nu 8: 16 Israelites who are to be g wholly
 Ps 115: 16 but the earth he has g to mankind.
 Isa 9: 6 a son is g, and the government
 Mt 6: 33 all these things will be g to you as
 7: 7 "Ask and it will be g to you;
 Lk 22: 19 saying, "This is my body g for you;
 Jn 3: 27 can receive only what is g them
 Ro 5: 5 Holy Spirit, who has been g to us.
 1Co 4: 2 those who have been g a trust must
 12: 13 and we were all g the one Spirit
 Eph 4: 7 of us grace has been g as Christ

GIVER (GIVE)

Pr 18: 16 ushers the g into the presence
 2Co 9: 7 for God loves a cheerful g.

GIVES (GIVE)

Ps 119:130 unfolding of your words g light;
 Pr 14: 30 A heart at peace g life to the body,
 15: 30 good news g health to the bones.
 Isa 40: 29 He g strength to the weary
 Mt 10: 42 anyone g even a cup of cold water
 Jn 6: 63 The Spirit g life; the flesh counts
 1Co 15: 57 He g us the victory through our
 2Co 3: 6 the letter kills, but the Spirit g life.

GIVING (GIVE)

Ne 8: 8 g the meaning so that the people
 Ps 19: 8 LORD are right, g joy to the heart.
 Mt 6: 4 so that your g may be in secret.
 2Co 8: 7 you also excel in this grace of g.

GLAD (GLADNESS)

Ps 31: 7 I will be g and rejoice in your love,
 46: 4 whose streams make g the city
 97: 1 LORD reigns, let the earth be g;
 118: 24 let us rejoice today and be g.
 Zec 2: 10 "Shout and be g, Daughter Zion.
 Mt 5: 12 Rejoice and be g, because great is

GLADNESS (GLAD)

Ps 45: 15 Led in with joy and g, they enter
 51: 8 Let me hear joy and g;
 100: 2 Worship the LORD with g;
 Jer 31: 13 I will turn their mourning into g;

GLORIFIED (GLORY)

Jn 13: 31 "Now the Son of Man is g and God is g
 in him.
 Ro 8: 30 those he justified, he also g.
 2Th 1: 10 he comes to be g in his holy people

GLORIFY (GLORY)

Ps 34: 3 G the LORD with me; let us exalt
 86: 12 I will g your name forever.

Mt 5: 16 deeds and g your Father in heaven.
 Jn 13: 32 God will g the Son in himself,
 17: 1 G your Son, that your Son may g

GLORIOUS (GLORY)

Ps 45: 13 All g is the princess within her
 111: 3 G and majestic are his deeds,
 145: 5 They speak of the g splendor
 Isa 4: 2 the LORD will be beautiful and g,
 12: 5 LORD, for he has done g things;
 42: 21 to make his law great and g.
 63: 15 from your lofty throne, holy and g.
 Mt 19: 28 Son of Man sits on his g throne,
 Lk 9: 30 and Elijah, appeared in g splendor,
 Ac 2: 20 of the great and g day of the Lord.
 2Co 3: 8 of the Spirit be even more g?
 Php 3: 21 so that they will be like his g body.
 Jude : 24 you before his g presence without

GLORY (GLORIFIED GLORIFY GLORIOUS)

Ex 15: 11 awesome in g, working wonders?
 33: 18 said, "Now show me your g."
 1Sa 4: 21 "The G has departed from Israel"
 1Ch 16: 24 Declare his g among the nations,
 16: 28 ascribe to the LORD g
 29: 11 power and the g and the majesty
 Ps 8: 5 crowned them with g and honor.
 19: 1 The heavens declare the g of God;
 24: 7 that the King of g may come in.
 29: 1 beings, ascribe to the LORD g
 34: 2 I will g in the LORD;
 72: 19 the whole earth be filled with his g.
 96: 3 Declare his g among the nations,
 Pr 19: 11 is to one's g to overlook an offense.
 25: 2 It is the g of God to conceal
 25: 2 a matter is the g of kings.
 Isa 6: 3 the whole earth is full of his g."
 42: 8 I will not yield my g to another
 48: 11 I will not yield my g to another.
 Eze 43: 2 and I saw the g of the God of Israel
 Mt 24: 30 of heaven, with power and great g.
 25: 31 the Son of Man comes in his g,
 Mk 8: 38 in his Father's g with the holy
 13: 26 in clouds with great power and g.
 Lk 2: 9 and the g of the Lord shone around
 2: 14 "G to God in the highest heaven,
 Jn 1: 14 have seen his g, the g of the one
 17: 5 your presence with the g I had
 17: 24 and to see my g, the g you have
 Ac 7: 2 God of g appeared to our father
 Ro 1: 23 exchanged the g of the immortal
 3: 23 and fall short of the g of God,
 8: 18 with the g that will be revealed
 9: 4 theirs the divine g, the covenants,
 1Co 10: 31 you do, do it all for the g of God.
 11: 7 since he is the image and g of God;
 11: 7 but woman is the g of man.
 15: 43 sown in dishonor, it is raised in g;
 2Co 3: 10 what was glorious has no g now
 3: 18 faces contemplate the Lord's g,
 4: 17 us an eternal g that far outweighs
 Php 4: 19 the riches of his g in Christ Jesus.
 Col 1: 27 is Christ in you, the hope of g.
 3: 4 you also will appear with him in g.
 1Ti 3: 16 on in the world, was taken up in g.
 Titus 2: 13 appearing of the g of our great God
 Heb 1: 3 The Son is the radiance of God's g
 2: 7 crowned them with g and honor
 1Pe 1: 24 all their g is like the flowers
 Rev 4: 11 to receive g and honor and power,
 21: 23 for the g of God gives it light,

GLUTTONS

Titus 1: 12 always liars, evil brutes, lazy g."

GNASHING

Mt 8: 12 will be weeping and g of teeth."

GNAT

Mt 23: 24 You strain out a g but swallow

GOAL

2Co 5: 9 So we make it our g to please him,
 Php 3: 14 on toward the g to win the prize

GOAT (GOATS SCAPEGOAT)

Isa 11: 6 leopard will lie down with the g,

GOATS (GOAT)

Nu 7: 17 five male g and five male lambs

GOD (GOD'S GODLINESS GODLY GODS)

Ge 1: 1 beginning G created the heavens
 1: 2 of G was hovering over the waters.
 1: 26 Then G said, "Let us make
 1: 27 So G created mankind in his own
 1: 31 G saw all that he had made, and it
 2: 3 Then G blessed the seventh day
 2: 22 the LORD G made a woman
 3: 21 The LORD G made garments
 3: 23 So the LORD G banished him
 5: 22 walked faithfully with G 300 years
 6: 2 sons of G saw that the daughters
 9: 16 everlasting covenant between G
 17: 1 to him and said, "I am G Almighty;
 21: 33 name of the LORD, the Eternal G.
 22: 8 "G himself will provide the lamb
 28: 12 the angels of G were ascending
 32: 28 because you have struggled with G
 32: 30 "It is because I saw G face to face,
 35: 10 G said to him, "Your name is
 41: 51 said, "It is because G has made me
 50: 20 me, but G intended it for good
 Ex 2: 24 G heard their groaning and he
 3: 6 he said, "I am the G of your father,
 3: 6 because he was afraid to look at G.
 6: 7 know that I am the LORD your G,
 8: 10 is no one like the LORD our G.
 13: 18 So G led the people around
 15: 2 He is my G, and I will praise him,
 17: 9 with the staff of G in my hands."
 19: 3 Then Moses went up to G,
 20: 2 "I am the LORD your G,
 20: 5 the LORD your G, am a jealous G,
 20: 19 But do not have G speak to us
 22: 28 "Do not blaspheme G or curse
 31: 18 stone inscribed by the finger of G.
 34: 6 the compassionate and gracious G,
 34: 14 name is Jealous, is a jealous G.
 Lev 18: 21 not profane the name of your G.
 19: 2 I, the LORD your G, am holy.
 26: 12 walk among you and be your G,
 Nu 22: 38 I must speak only what G puts
 23: 19 G is not human, that he should lie,
 Dt 1: 17 anyone, for judgment belongs to G.
 3: 22 the LORD your G himself will
 3: 24 For what g is there in heaven
 4: 24 G is a consuming fire, a jealous G.
 4: 31 the LORD your G is a merciful G;
 4: 39 day that the LORD is G in heaven
 5: 11 the name of the LORD your G,
 5: 14 is a sabbath to the LORD your G.
 5: 26 voice of the living G speaking
 6: 4 The LORD our G, the LORD is
 6: 5 Love the LORD your G with all

- Dt 6: 13 Fear the LORD your G, serve him
6: 16 Do not put the LORD your G
7: 9 is G; he is the faithful G,
7: 12 the LORD your G will keep his
7: 21 is a great and awesome G.
8: 5 the LORD your G disciplines you.
10: 12 what does the LORD your G ask you but
to fear the LORD your G,
10: 14 To the LORD your G belong
10: 17 For the LORD your G is G of gods
11: 13 to love the LORD your G
13: 3 The LORD your G is testing you
13: 4 It is the LORD your G you must
15: 6 the LORD your G will bless you
19: 9 to love the LORD your G
25: 16 the LORD your G detests anyone
29: 29 things belong to the LORD our G,
30: 2 return to the LORD your G
30: 16 today to love the LORD your G,
30: 20 you may love the LORD your G,
31: 6 the LORD your G goes with you;
32: 3 Oh, praise the greatness of our G!
32: 4 A faithful G who does no wrong,
33: 27 The eternal G is your refuge,
Jos 1: 9 the LORD your G will be with you
14: 8 the LORD my G wholeheartedly.
22: 5 to love the LORD your G, to walk
22: 34 that the LORD is G.
23: 11 careful to love the LORD your G.
23: 14 the LORD your G gave you has
Jdg 16: 28 Please, G, strengthen me just once
Ru 1: 16 be my people and your G my G.
1Sa 2: 2 there is no Rock like our G.
2: 3 for the LORD is a G who knows,
2: 25 G may mediate for the offender;
10: 26 men whose hearts G had touched.
12: 12 the LORD your G was your king.
17: 26 defy the armies of the living G?"
17: 46 know that there is a G in Israel.
30: 6 found strength in the LORD his G.
2Sa 14: 14 But that is not what G desires;
22: 3 my G is my rock, in whom I take
22: 31 "As for G, his way is perfect:
1Ki 4: 29 G gave Solomon wisdom and very
8: 23 there is no G like you in heaven
8: 27 "But will G really dwell on earth?
8: 61 committed to the LORD our G,
18: 21 If the LORD is G, follow him;
18: 37 are G, and that you are turning
20: 28 think the LORD is a G the hills
2Ki 19: 15 you alone are G over all
1Ch 16: 35 Cry out, "Save us, G our Savior;
28: 2 for the footstool of our G, and I
28: 9 acknowledge the G of your father,
29: 10 LORD, the G of our father Israel,
29: 17 my G, that you test the heart and
2Ch 2: 4 for the Name of the LORD my G
5: 14 the LORD filled the temple of G.
6: 18 will G really dwell on earth
18: 13 can tell him only what my G says."
20: 6 you not the G who is in heaven?
25: 8 for G has the power to help
30: 9 for the LORD your G is gracious
33: 12 the favor of the LORD his G
Ezr 8: 22 "The gracious hand of our G is
9: 6 my G, to lift up my face to you,
9: 13 our G, you have punished us less
Ne 1: 5 the great and awesome G,
8: 8 from the Book of the Law of G,
Ne 9: 17 But you are a forgiving G,
9: 32 "Now therefore, our G, the great G,
Job 1: 1 he feared G and shunned evil.
2: 10 Shall we accept good from G,
4: 17 mortal be more righteous than G?
5: 17 is the one whom G corrects;
11: 7 you fathom the mysteries of G?
19: 26 yet in my flesh I will see G;
22: 13 Yet you say, "What does G know?
25: 4 a mortal be righteous before G?
33: 14 For G does speak—now one way,
34: 12 unthinkable that G would do wrong,
36: 26 How great is G—
37: 22 G comes in awesome majesty.
Ps 18: 2 my G is my rock, in whom I take
18: 28 my G turns my darkness into light.
19: 1 The heavens declare the glory of G;
22: 1 My G, my G, why have you
29: 3 the G of glory thunders, the LORD
31: 14 I say, "You are my G."
40: 3 mouth, a hymn of praise to our G.
40: 8 I desire to do your will, my G;
42: 2 My soul thirsts for G, for the living
42: 2 When can I go and meet with G?
42: 11 Put your hope in G, for I will yet
45: 6 O G, will last for ever and ever;
46: 1 G is our refuge and strength,
46: 10 "Be still, and know that I am G;
47: 7 For G is the King of all the earth;
50: 3 Our G comes and will not be silent
51: 1 O G, according to your unfailing
51: 10 O G, and renew a steadfast spirit
51: 17 sacrifice, O G, is a broken spirit;
62: 7 and my honor depend on G;
65: 5 and righteous deeds, G our Savior,
66: 1 Shout for joy to G, all the earth!
66: 16 Come and hear, all you who fear G;
68: 6 G sets the lonely in families,
71: 17 my youth, G, you have taught
71: 19 Who is like you, G?
71: 22 harp for your faithfulness, my G;
73: 26 but G is the strength of my heart
77: 13 What G is as great as our G?
78: 19 They spoke against G;
81: 1 Sing for joy to G our strength;
84: 2 my flesh cry out for the living G.
84: 10 the house of my G than dwell
86: 12 you, Lord my G, with all my heart;
89: 7 of the holy ones G is greatly feared;
90: 2 to everlasting you are G.
91: 2 fortress, my G, in whom I trust."
95: 7 for he is our G and we are
100: 3 Know that the LORD is G. It is he
108: 1 My heart, O G, is steadfast;
113: 5 Who is like the LORD our G,
139: 23 Search me, G, and know my heart;
Pr 3: 4 a good name in the sight of G
25: 2 It is the glory of G to conceal
30: 5 "Every word of G is flawless;
Ecc 3: 11 can fathom what G has done
11: 5 cannot understand the work of G,
12: 13 of the matter: Fear G and keep his
Isa 9: 6 Mighty G, Everlasting Father,
37: 16 you alone are G over all
40: 3 in the desert a highway for our G.
40: 8 the word of our G endures forever."
40: 28 The LORD is the everlasting G,
41: 10 not be dismayed, for I am your G.
44: 6 apart from me there is no G.
52: 7 who say to Zion, "Your G reigns!"

- Isa 55: 7 and to our G, for he will freely
57: 21 says my G, "for the wicked."
59: 2 have separated you from your G;
61: 10 my soul rejoices in my G.
62: 5 so will your G rejoice over you.
- Jer 23: 23 "Am I only a G nearby,"
31: 33 I will be their G, and they will be
32: 27 the LORD, the G of all mankind.
- Eze 28: 13 You were in Eden, the garden of G;
Da 3: 17 the G we serve is able to deliver us
9: 4 the great and awesome G,
Hos 12: 6 But you must return to your G;
Joel 2: 13 Return to the LORD your G, for he
Am 4: 12 Israel, prepare to meet your G."
Mic 6: 8 and to walk humbly with your G.
Na 1: 2 is a jealous and avenging G;
Zec 14: 5 Then the LORD my G will come,
Mal 3: 8 "Will a mere mortal rob G?
Mt 1: 23 (which means "G with us").
5: 8 pure in heart, for they will see G.
6: 24 You cannot serve both G
19: 6 Therefore what G has joined
19: 26 but with G all things are possible."
22: 21 Caesar's, and to G what is God's."
22: 37 "Love the Lord your G with all
27: 46 (which means "My G, my G,
Mk 12: 29 The Lord our G, the Lord is one.
16: 19 *at the right hand of G.*
- Lk 1: 37 For no word from G will ever fail."
1: 47 my spirit rejoices in G my Savior,
10: 9 "The kingdom of G has come near
10: 27 "Love the Lord your G with all
18: 19 "No one is good—except G alone.
- Jn 1: 1 and the Word was with G, and the Word
was G.
1: 18 No one has ever seen G, but
1: 18 who is himself G and is in closest
3: 16 For G so loved the world that he
4: 24 G is spirit, and his worshipers must
7: 17 to do the will of G will find
14: 1 You believe in G;
20: 28 said to him, "My Lord and my G!"
- Ac 2: 24 But G raised him from the dead,
5: 4 lied just to human beings but to G."
5: 29 "We must obey G rather than
7: 55 to heaven and saw the glory of G,
17: 23 inscription: TO AN UNKNOWN G.
20: 27 to you the whole will of G.
20: 32 "Now I commit you to G
- Ro 1: 17 righteousness of G is revealed—
2: 11 For G does not show favoritism.
3: 4 Let G be true, and every human
3: 23 and fall short of the glory of G,
4: 24 G will credit righteousness—
5: 8 G demonstrates his own love for us
6: 23 the gift of G is eternal life in Christ
8: 28 in all things G works for the good
11: 22 the kindness and sternness of G:
14: 12 give an account of ourselves to G.
- 1Co 1: 20 not G made foolish the wisdom
2: 9 the things G has prepared for those
3: 6 it, but G has been making it grow.
6: 20 Therefore honor G with your
7: 24 they were in when G called them.
8: 8 food does not bring us near to G;
10: 13 G is faithful; he will not let you
10: 31 you do, do it all for the glory of G.
14: 33 For G is not a G of disorder
15: 28 him, so that G may be all in all.
- 2Co 1: 9 not rely on ourselves but on G,
2: 14 But thanks be to G, who always
3: 5 our competence comes from G.
4: 7 this all-surpassing power is from G
5: 19 that G was reconciling the world
5: 21 become the righteousness of G.
6: 16 we are the temple of the living G.
9: 7 for G loves a cheerful giver.
9: 8 G is able to bless you abundantly,
Gal 2: 6 G does not show favoritism—
6: 7 G cannot be mocked.
- Eph 2: 10 G prepared in advance for us
4: 6 one G and Father of all, who is
Php 2: 6 being in very nature G, did not consider
equality with G
4: 19 And my G will meet all your needs
1Th 2: 4 not trying to please people but G,
4: 7 For G did not call us to be impure,
4: 9 yourselves have been taught by G
5: 9 For G did not appoint us to suffer
1Ti 2: 5 there is one G and one mediator
4: 4 For everything G created is good,
5: 4 for this is pleasing to G.
- Titus 2: 13 of the glory of our great G
Heb 1: 1 the past G spoke to our ancestors
4: 12 For the word of G is alive
6: 10 G is not unjust; he will not forget
10: 31 fall into the hands of the living G.
11: 6 faith it is impossible to please G,
12: 10 but G disciplines us for our good,
12: 29 for our "G is a consuming fire."
13: 15 us continually offer to G a sacrifice
- Jas 1: 13 For G cannot be tempted by evil,
2: 19 You believe that there is one G.
2: 23 "Abraham believed G, and it was
4: 4 the world becomes an enemy of G.
4: 8 Come near to G and he will come
1Pe 4: 11 who speaks the very words of G.
2Pe 1: 21 from G as they were carried along
1Jn 1: 5 him and declare to you: G is light;
2: 5 love for G is truly made complete
3: 20 that G is greater than our hearts,
4: 7 another, for love comes from G.
4: 7 has been born of G and knows G.
4: 9 This is how G showed his love
4: 11 Dear friends, since G so loved us,
4: 12 No one has ever seen G; but if we
4: 16 Whoever lives in love lives in G,
Rev 4: 8 holy is the Lord G Almighty;
7: 17 G will wipe away every tear
19: 6 For our Lord G Almighty reigns.
- GOD-BREATHED (BREATHED)**
2Ti 3: 16 All Scripture is G and is useful
- GODLINESS (GOD)**
1Ti 2: 2 quiet lives in all g and holiness.
4: 8 value, but g has value for all things,
6: 6 g with contentment is great gain.
6: 11 and pursue righteousness, g, faith,
- GODLY (GOD)**
2Co 7: 10 G sorrow brings repentance
11: 2 jealous for you with a g jealousy.
2Ti 3: 12 live a g life in Christ Jesus will be
2Pe 3: 11 You ought to live holy and g lives
- GOD'S (GOD)**
2Ch 20: 15 For the battle is not yours, but G.
Job 37: 14 stop and consider G wonders.
Ps 52: 8 I trust in G unfailing love for ever
69: 30 I will praise G name in song

Mk 3: 35 Whoever does G will is my brother
 Jn 10: 36 because I said, 'I am G Son?'
 Ro 2: 3 think you will escape G judgment?
 2: 4 that G kindness is intended
 3: 3 nullify G faithfulness?
 7: 22 my inner being I delight in G law;
 9: 16 desire or effort, but on G mercy.
 11: 29 for G gifts and his call are
 12: 2 test and approve what G will is—
 13: 6 for the authorities are G servants,
 1Co 7: 19 Keeping G commands is what
 2Co 6: 2 now is the time of G favor, now is
 Eph 1: 7 with the riches of G grace
 5: 1 Follow G example, therefore,
 1Th 4: 3 It is G will that you should be
 5: 18 for this is G will for you in Christ
 1Ti 6: 1 so that G name and our teaching
 2Ti 2: 19 G solid foundation stands firm,
 Titus 1: 7 an overseer manages G household,
 Heb 1: 3 The Son is the radiance of G glory
 9: 24 to appear for us in G presence.
 11: 3 was formed at G command,
 1Pe 2: 15 For it is G will that by doing good
 3: 4 which is of great worth in G sight.

GODS (GOD)

Ex 20: 3 shall have no other g before me.
 Ac 19: 26 by human hands are no g at all.

GOLD

Job 23: 10 tested me, I will come forth as g.
 Ps 19: 10 precious than g, than much pure g;
 119: 127 love your commands more than g,
 Pr 22: 1 esteemed is better than silver or g.

GOLGOTHA

Jn 19: 17 (which in Aramaic is called G).

GOLIATH

Philistine giant killed by David (1Sa 17; 21:9).

GOOD

Ge 1: 4 God saw that the light was g,
 1: 31 he had made, and it was very g.
 2: 18 "It is not g for the man to be alone.
 50: 20 God intended it for g
 Job 2: 10 Shall we accept g from God,
 Ps 14: 1 there is no one who does g.
 34: 8 Taste and see that the LORD is g;
 37: 3 Trust in the LORD and do g;
 84: 11 no g thing does he withhold
 86: 5 are forgiving and g,
 103: 5 your desires with g things so
 119: 68 You are g, and what you do is g;
 133: 1 How g and pleasant it is
 147: 1 How g it is to sing praises to our
 Pr 3: 4 and a g name in the sight of God
 11: 27 Whoever seeks g finds favor,
 13: 21 are rewarded with g things.
 17: 22 A cheerful heart is g medicine,
 18: 22 He who finds a wife finds what is g
 22: 1 A g name is more desirable than
 31: 12 She brings him g, not harm,
 Isa 5: 20 Woe to those who call evil g and g
 52: 7 the feet of those who bring g news,
 Jer 6: 16 ask where the g way is, and walk
 Mic 6: 8 shown you, O mortal, what is g.
 Mt 5: 45 sun to rise on the evil and the g,
 7: 17 Likewise, every g tree bears g fruit,
 12: 35 A g man brings g things out of the g
 19: 17 "There is only One who is g.
 25: 21 'Well done, g and faithful servant!

Mk 3: 4 to do g or to do evil, to save life
 8: 36 What g is it for someone to gain
 Lk 6: 27 do g to those who hate you,
 Jn 10: 11 "I am the g shepherd. The g
 Ro 8: 28 for the g of those who love him,
 10: 15 feet of those who bring g news!"
 12: 9 Hate what is evil; cling to what is g.
 1Co 10: 24 their own g, but the g of others.
 15: 33 company corrupts g character."
 2Co 9: 8 you will abound in every g work.
 Gal 6: 9 us not become weary in doing g,
 6: 10 let us do g to all people,
 Eph 2: 10 in Christ Jesus to do g works,
 Php 1: 6 he who began a g work in you will
 1Th 5: 21 test them all; hold on to what is g,
 2Th 3: 13 never tire of doing what is g.
 1Ti 3: 7 have a g reputation with outsiders,
 4: 4 For everything God created is g,
 6: 12 Fight the g fight of the faith.
 6: 18 do g, to be rich in g deeds,
 2Ti 3: 17 equipped for every g work.
 4: 7 I have fought the g fight, I have
 Heb 12: 10 but God disciplines us for our g,
 1Pe 2: 3 you have tasted that the Lord is g.
 2: 12 Live such g lives among the pagans

GOSPEL

Ro 1: 16 For I am not ashamed of the g,
 15: 16 duty of proclaiming the g of God,
 1Co 1: 17 to baptize, but to preach the g—
 9: 16 Woe to me if I do not preach the g!
 15: 1 to remind you of the g I preached
 Gal 1: 7 trying to pervert the g of Christ.
 Php 1: 27 a manner worthy of the g of Christ.
 1: 27 as one for the faith of the g

GOSSIP

Pr 11: 13 A g betrays a confidence,
 16: 28 and a g separates close friends.
 18: 8 of a g are like choice morsels;
 26: 20 without a g a quarrel dies down.
 2Co 12: 20 slander, g, arrogance and disorder.

GOVERNED

Ro 8: 6 the mind g by the Spirit is life

GRACE (GRACIOUS)

Ps 45: 2 lips have been anointed with g,
 Jn 1: 17 g and truth came through Jesus
 Ac 20: 32 to God and to the word of his g,
 Ro 3: 24 by his g through the redemption
 5: 15 that came by the g of the one man,
 5: 17 God's abundant provision of g
 5: 20 increased, g increased all the more,
 6: 14 are not under the law, but under g.
 11: 6 if it were, g would no longer be g.
 2Co 6: 1 you not to receive God's g in vain.
 8: 9 you know the g of our Lord Jesus
 12: 9 to me, "My g is sufficient for you,
 Gal 2: 21 I do not set aside the g of God,
 5: 4 you have fallen away from g.
 Eph 1: 7 with the riches of God's g
 2: 5 it is by g you have been saved.
 2: 7 the incomparable riches of his g,
 2: 8 For it is by g you have been saved,
 Php 1: 7 all of you share in God's g with me.
 Col 4: 6 conversation be always full of g,
 2Th 2: 16 g gave us eternal encouragement
 2Ti 2: 1 be strong in the g that is in Christ
 Titus 2: 11 For the g of God has appeared
 3: 7 having been justified by his g,
 Heb 2: 9 the g of God he might taste death

Heb 4: 16 approach God's throne of g
 4: 16 g to help us in our time of need.
 Jas 4: 6 But he gives us more g. That is why
 2Pe 3: 18 grow in the g and knowledge of

GRACIOUS (GRACE)

Nu 6: 25 face shine on you and be g to you;
 Isa 30: 18 the LORD longs to be g to you;

GRAIN

Ecc 11: 1 Ship your g across the sea;
 1Co 9: 9 an ox while it is treading out the g."

GRANTED

Php 1: 29 For it has been g to you on behalf

GRASS

Ps 103: 15 The life of mortals is like g,
 1Pe 1: 24 the g withers and the flowers fall,

GRAVE (GRAVES)

Pr 7: 27 Her house is a highway to the g,
 Hos 13: 14 Where, O g, is your destruction?

GRAVES (GRAVE)

Jn 5: 28 are in their g will hear his voice
 Ro 3: 13 "Their throats are open g;

GREAT (GREATER GREATEST GREATNESS)

Ge 12: 2 "I will make you into a g nation,
 Dt 10: 17 gods and Lord of lords, the g God,
 2Sa 22: 36 your help has made me g.
 Ps 19: 11 in keeping them there is g reward.
 89: 1 sing of the LORD's g love forever;
 103: 11 so g is his love for those who fear
 108: 4 For g is your love, higher than
 119:165 G peace have those who love your
 145: 3 G is the LORD and most worthy
 Pr 23: 24 father of a righteous child has g joy
 Isa 42: 21 his righteousness to make his law g
 La 3: 23 g is your faithfulness.
 Mk 10: 43 become g among you must be your
 Lk 21: 27 in a cloud with power and g glory.
 1Ti 6: 6 with contentment is g gain.
 Titus 2: 13 appearing of the glory of our g God
 Heb 2: 3 if we ignore so g a salvation?
 1Jn 3: 1 See what g love the Father has

GREATER (GREAT)

Mk 12: 31 is no commandment g than these."
 Jn 1: 50 You will see g things than that."
 15: 13 G love has no one than this:
 1Co 12: 31 Now eagerly desire the g gifts.
 Heb 11: 26 as of g value than the treasures
 1Jn 3: 20 that God is g than our hearts,
 4: 4 is in you is g than the one who is

GREATEST (GREAT)

Mt 22: 38 is the first and g commandment.
 Lk 9: 48 least among you all who is the g."
 1Co 13: 13 But the g of these is love.

GREATNESS (GREAT)

Ps 145: 3 his g no one can fathom.
 150: 2 praise him for his surpassing g.
 Isa 9: 7 the g of his government and peace
 63: 1 forward in the g of his strength?

GREED (GREEDY)

Lk 12: 15 guard against all kinds of g;
 Ro 1: 29 wickedness, evil, g and depravity.
 Eph 5: 3 or of g, because these are improper
 Col 3: 5 desires and g, which is idolatry.
 2Pe 2: 14 they are experts in g—

GREEDY (GREED)

Pr 15: 27 The g bring ruin to their

1Co 6: 10 thieves nor the g nor drunkards
 Eph 5: 5 No immoral, impure or g person—

GREEN

Ps 23: 2 makes me lie down in g pastures,

GREW (GROW)

Lk 2: 52 And Jesus g in wisdom and stature,
 Ac 16: 5 in the faith and g daily in numbers.

GRIEF (GRIEVE)

Ps 10: 14 you consider their g and take it
 Pr 14: 13 ache, and rejoicing may end in g.
 La 3: 32 Though he brings g, he will show
 Jn 16: 20 grieve, but your g will turn to joy.
 1Pe 1: 6 have had to suffer g in all kinds

GRIEVE (GRIEF)

Eph 4: 30 do not g the Holy Spirit of God,
 1Th 4: 13 so that you do not g like the rest

GROUND

Ge 3: 17 it, "Cursed is the g because of you;
 Ex 3: 5 where you are standing is holy g."
 Eph 6: 13 you may be able to stand your g,

GROW (GREW)

Pr 13: 11 money little by little makes it g.
 1Co 3: 6 it, but God has been making it g.
 2Pe 3: 18 But g in the grace and knowledge

GRUMBLE (GRUMBLING)

1Co 10: 10 do not g, as some of them did—
 Jas 5: 9 Don't g against one another,

GRUMBLING (GRUMBLE)

Jn 6: 43 "Stop g among yourselves,"
 1Pe 4: 9 hospitality to one another without g.

GUARANTEEING (GUARANTOR)

2Co 1: 22 as a deposit, g what is to come.
 Eph 1: 14 is a deposit g our inheritance until

GUARANTOR (GUARANTEEING)

Heb 7: 22 Jesus has become the g of a better

GUARD (GUARDIAN, GUARDIAN-REDEEMER)

Ps 141: 3 Set a g over my mouth, LORD;
 Pr 4: 23 Above all else, g your heart,
 13: 3 Those who g their lips preserve
 21: 23 Those who g their mouths and
 Isa 52: 12 God of Israel will be your rear g.
 Mk 13: 33 Be on g! Be alert! You do not know
 1Co 16: 13 Be on your g; stand firm
 Php 4: 7 will g your hearts and your minds
 1Ti 6: 20 g what has been entrusted to your

GUARDIAN (GUARD)

Gal 3: 25 come, we are no longer under a g.

GUARDIAN-REDEEMER (GUARD)

Ru 3: 9 since you are a g of our family."

GUIDE

Ex 13: 21 of cloud to g them on their way
 15: 13 In your strength you will g them
 Ne 9: 19 cloud did not fail to g them on
 Ps 25: 5 G me in your truth and teach me,
 48: 14 he will be our g even to the end.
 67: 4 and g the nations of the earth.
 73: 24 You g me with your counsel,
 139: 10 even there your hand will g me,
 Pr 6: 22 When you walk, they will g you;
 Isa 58: 11 The LORD will g you always;
 Jn 16: 13 he will g you into all the truth.

GUILTY

Ex 34: 7 does not leave the g unpunished;
 Jn 8: 46 Can any of you prove me g of sin?

Heb 10: 22 to cleanse us from a **g** conscience
 Jas 2: 10 at just one point is **g** of breaking all

HADES

Mt 16: 18 the gates of **H** will not overcome it.
 Lk 16: 23 In **H**, where he was in torment,

HAGAR

Servant of Sarah, wife of Abraham, mother of Ishmael (Ge 16:1–6; 25:12). Driven away by Sarah while pregnant (Ge 16:5–16); after birth of Isaac (Ge 21:9–21; Gal 4:21–31).

HAGGAI

Post-exilic prophet who encouraged rebuilding of the temple (Ezr 5:1; 6:14; Hag 1–2).

HAIR (HAIRS)

Lk 21: 18 not a **h** of your head will perish.
 1Co 11: 6 for a woman to have her **h** cut off

HAIRS (HAIR)

Mt 10: 30 even the very **h** of your head are all

HALLELUJAH

Rev 19: 1, multitude in heaven shouting: “**H!**”

HALLOWED (HOLY)

Mt 6: 9 Father in heaven, **h** be your name,

HAND (HANDIWORK HANDS)

Ps 16: 8 With him at my right **h**, I will not
 37: 24 the **LORD** upholds him with his **h**.
 139: 10 even there your **h** will guide me,
 Ecc 9: 10 Whatever your **h** finds to do, do it
 Mt 6: 3 not let your left **h** know what your
 right **h** is doing,
 Jn 10: 28 one will snatch them out of my **h**.
 1Co 12: 15 say, “Because I am not a **h**, I do not

HANDIWORK (HAND WORK)

Eph 2: 10 For we are God’s **h**,

HANDS (HAND)

Ps 22: 16 they pierce my **h** and my feet.
 24: 4 one who has clean **h** and a pure
 31: 5 Into your **h** I commit my spirit;
 31: 15 My times are in your **h**;
 Pr 10: 4 but diligent **h** bring wealth.
 31: 20 and extends her **h** to the needy.
 Isa 55: 12 trees of the field will clap their **h**.
 65: 2 out my **h** to an obstinate people,
 Lk 23: 46 into your **h** I commit my spirit.”
 1Th 4: 11 business and work with your **h**,
 1Ti 2: 8 lifting up holy **h** without anger
 5: 22 not be hasty in the laying on of **h**,

HANNAH

Wife of Elkanah, mother of Samuel (1Sa 1). Prayer at dedication of Samuel (1Sa 2:1–10). Blessed (1Sa 2:18–21).

HAPPY

Ps 68: 3 may they be **h** and joyful.
 Pr 15: 13 A **h** heart makes the face cheerful,
 Ecc 3: 12 better for people than to be **h**
 Jas 5: 13 Is anyone **h**? Let them sing songs

HARD (HARDEN HARSHIP)

Ge 18: 14 Is anything too **h** for the **LORD**?
 Ps 118: 5 When **h** pressed, I cried
 Mt 19: 23 it is **h** for someone who is rich
 1Co 4: 12 We work **h** with our own hands.
 1Th 5: 12 those who work **h** among you,

HARDEN (HARD)

Ro 9: 18 he hardens whom he wants to **h**.
 Heb 3: 8 do not **h** your hearts as you did

HARDHEARTED (HEART)

Dt 15: 7 do not be **h** or tightfisted toward

HARDSHIP (HARD)

Ro 8: 35 Shall trouble or **h** or persecution
 2Ti 4: 5 endure **h**, do the work
 Heb 12: 7 Endure **h** as discipline;

HARM

Ps 121: 6 the sun will not **h** you by day,
 Pr 3: 29 not plot **h** against your neighbor,
 31: 12 good, not **h**, all the days of her life.
 Ro 13: 10 Love does no **h** to a neighbor.
 1Jn 5: 18 and the evil one cannot **h** them.

HARMONY

Ro 12: 16 Live in **h** with one another.
 2Co 6: 15 What **h** is there between Christ

HARVEST

Mt 9: 37 “The **h** is plentiful but the workers
 Jn 4: 35 at the fields! They are ripe for **h**.
 Gal 6: 9 at the proper time we will reap a **h**
 Heb 12: 11 it produces a **h** of righteousness

HASTE (HASTY)

Pr 21: 5 lead to profit as surely as **h** leads
 29: 20 you see someone who speaks in **h**?

HASTY (HASTE)

Pr 19: 2 how much more will **h** feet miss
 Ecc 5: 2 do not be **h** in your heart to utter
 1Ti 5: 22 Do not be **h** in the laying

HATE (HATED HATES HATRED)

Lev 19: 17 “Do not **h** a fellow Israelite
 Ps 5: 5 You **h** all who do wrong;
 45: 7 righteousness and **h** wickedness;
 97: 10 those who love the **LORD** **h** evil,
 139: 21 Do I not **h** those who **h** you,
 Pr 8: 13 To fear the **LORD** is to **h** evil; I **h**
 Am 5: 15 **H** evil, love good;
 Mt 5: 43 your neighbor and **h** your enemy.
 Lk 6: 27 do good to those who **h** you,
 Ro 12: 9 **H** what is evil; cling to what is

HATED (HATE)

Mt 10: 22 be **h** by everyone because of me,
 Ro 9: 13 “Jacob I loved, but Esau I **h**.”
 Eph 5: 29 all, no one ever **h** their own body,
 Heb 1: 9 righteousness and **h** wickedness;

HATES (HATE)

Pr 6: 16 There are six things the **LORD** **h**,
 13: 24 spares the rod **h** their children,
 Mal 2: 16 “The man who **h** and divorces his
 Jn 3: 20 Everyone who does evil **h** the light,
 1Jn 2: 9 to be in the light but **h** a brother

HATRED (HATE)

Pr 10: 12 **H** stirs up conflict, but love covers

HAUGHTY

Pr 16: 18 destruction, a **h** spirit before a fall.

HAY

1Co 3: 12 costly stones, wood, **h** or straw,

HEAD (HEADS HOTHEADED)

Ge 3: 15 he will crush your **h**, and you will
 Ps 23: 5 You anoint my **h** with oil;
 Pr 25: 22 will heap burning coals on his **h**,
 Isa 59: 17 the helmet of salvation on his **h**;
 Mt 8: 20 of Man has no place to lay his **h**.
 Ro 12: 20 will heap burning coals on his **h**.
 1Co 11: 3 the **h** of every man is Christ, and the **h**
 of the woman is man, and the **h** of
 Christ is God.

1Co 12: 21 And the h cannot say to the feet,
 Eph 5: 23 the husband is the h of the wife as
 Christ is the h
 2Ti 4: 5 keep your h in all situations,
 Rev 19: 12 fire, and on his h are many crowns.

HEADS (HEAD)

Lev 26: 13 you to walk with h held high.
 Isa 35: 10 everlasting joy will crown their h.

HEAL (HEALED HEALING HEALS)

2Ch 7: 14 their sin and will h their land.
 Ps 41: 4 h me, for I have sinned against
 Mt 10: 8 H the sick, raise the dead,
 Lk 4: 23 'Physician, h yourself!'
 5: 17 Lord was with Jesus to h the sick.

HEALED (HEAL)

Isa 53: 5 him, and by his wounds we are h.
 Mt 9: 22 he said, "your faith has h you."
 14: 36 and all who touched it were h.
 Ac 4: 10 that this man stands before you h.
 14: 9 saw that he had faith to be h
 Jas 5: 16 each other so that you may be h.
 1Pe 2: 24 "by his wounds you have been h."

HEALING (HEAL)

Eze 47: 12 for food and their leaves for h."
 Mal 4: 2 righteousness will rise with h in its
 1Co 12: 9 to another gifts of h by that one
 12: 30 Do all have gifts of h? Do all speak
 Rev 22: 2 the tree are for the h of the nations.

HEALS (HEAL)

Ex 15: 26 for I am the LORD, who h you."
 Ps 103: 3 your sins and h all your diseases,
 147: 3 He h the brokenhearted and binds

HEALTH (HEALTHY)

Pr 3: 8 This will bring h to your body
 15: 30 good news gives h to the bones.

HEALTHY (HEALTH)

Mk 2: 17 "It is not the h who need a doctor,

HEAR (HEARD HEARING HEARS)

Dt 6: 4 H, O Israel: The LORD our God,
 31: 13 law, must h it and learn to fear
 2Ch 7: 14 then I will h from heaven,
 Ps 94: 9 he who fashioned the ear not h?
 Isa 29: 18 day the deaf will h the words
 65: 24 they are still speaking I will h.
 Mt 11: 15 Whoever has ears, let them h.
 Jn 8: 47 The reason you do not h is that
 2Ti 4: 3 what their itching ears want to h.

HEARD (HEAR)

Job 42: 5 My ears had h of you but now my
 Isa 66: 8 Who has ever h of such things?
 Mt 5: 21 "You have h that it was said
 5: 27 "You have h that it was said,
 5: 33 you have h that it was said
 5: 38 "You have h that it was said,
 5: 43 "You have h that it was said,
 1Co 2: 9 what no ear has h, and what no
 1Th 2: 13 which you h from us, you accepted
 2Ti 1: 13 What you h from me, keep as
 Jas 1: 25 not forgetting what they have h,

HEARING (HEAR)

Ro 10: 17 faith comes from h the message,

HEARS (HEAR)

Jn 5: 24 whoever h my word and believes
 1Jn 5: 14 according to his will, he h us.
 Rev 3: 20 If anyone h my voice and opens

HEART (BROKENHEARTED HARDHEARTED HEARTS WHOLEHEARTEDLY)

Ex 25: 2 everyone whose h prompts them
 Lev 19: 17 not hate a fellow Israelite in your h.
 Dt 4: 29 him if you seek him with all your h
 6: 5 LORD your God with all your h
 10: 12 LORD your God with all your h
 15: 10 and do so without a grudging h;
 30: 6 you may love him with all your h
 30: 10 LORD your God with all your h
 Jos 22: 5 and to serve him with all your h
 1Sa 13: 14 sought out a man after his own h
 16: 7 but the LORD looks at the h."
 2Ki 23: 3 and decrees with all his h and
 1Ch 28: 9 for the LORD searches every h
 2Ch 7: 16 eyes and my h will always be there.
 Job 22: 22 and lay up his words in your h.
 37: 1 "At this my h pounds and leaps
 Ps 14: 1 says in his h, "There is no God."
 19: 14 this meditation of my h be pleasing
 37: 4 will give you the desires of your h.
 45: 1 My h is stirred by a noble theme as
 51: 10 Create in me a pure h, O God,
 51: 17 a broken and contrite h you, God,
 66: 18 If I had cherished sin in my h,
 86: 11 give me an undivided h, that I may
 119: 11 in my h that I might not sin against
 139: 23 Search me, God, and know my h;
 Pr 3: 5 Trust in the LORD with all your h
 4: 21 sight, keep them within your h;
 4: 23 guard your h, for everything you
 7: 3 write them on the tablet of your h.
 13: 12 Hope deferred makes the h sick,
 14: 13 Even in laughter the h may ache,
 15: 30 eyes brings joy to the h, and good
 17: 22 A cheerful h is good medicine,
 24: 17 stumble, do not let your h rejoice,
 27: 19 the face, so one's life reflects the h.
 Ecc 3: 11 also set eternity in the human h;
 8: 5 the wise h will know the proper
 SS 4: 9 You have stolen my h, my sister,
 Isa 40: 11 and carries them close to his h;
 57: 15 and to revive the h of the contrite.
 Jer 17: 9 The h is deceitful above all things
 29: 13 when you seek me with all your h.
 Eze 36: 26 I will give you a new h and put
 Mt 5: 8 Blessed are the pure in h, for they
 6: 21 treasure is, there your h will be
 12: 34 mouth speaks what the h is full of.
 22: 37 the Lord your God with all your h
 Lk 6: 45 mouth speaks what the h is full of.
 Ro 2: 29 is circumcision of the h,
 10: 10 it is with your h that you believe
 Eph 5: 19 music from your h to the Lord,
 6: 6 doing the will of God from your h.
 Col 3: 23 you do, work at it with all your h,
 1Pe 1: 22 one another deeply, from the h.

HEARTS (HEART)

Dt 11: 18 Fix these words of mine in your h
 1Ki 8: 39 do, since you know their h (for you
 8: 61 may your h be fully committed
 Ps 62: 8 pour out your h to him, for God is
 Jer 31: 33 their minds and write it on their h.
 Lk 16: 15 of others, but God knows your h.
 24: 32 "Were not our h burning within us
 Jn 14: 1 "Do not let your h be troubled.
 Ac 15: 9 for he purified their h by faith.
 Ro 2: 15 of the law are written on their h,
 1Co 14: 25 the secrets of their h are laid bare.

2Co 3: 2 written on our h, known and read
 3: 3 of stone but on tablets of human h.
 4: 6 shine in our h to give us the light
 Eph 3: 17 may dwell in your h through faith.
 Col 3: 1 Christ, set your h on things above,
 Heb 3: 8 do not harden your h as you did
 10: 16 I will put my laws in their h, and I
 1Jn 3: 20 that God is greater than our h,

HEAT

2Pe 3: 12 and the elements will melt in the h.

HEAVEN (HEAVENLY HEAVENS)

Ge 14: 19 Most High, Creator of h and earth.
 1Ki 8: 27 even the highest h, cannot contain
 2Ki 2: 1 take Elijah up to h in a whirlwind,
 2Ch 7: 14 then I will hear from h, and I will
 Isa 14: 12 How you have fallen from h,
 66: 1 "H is my throne, and the earth is
 Da 7: 13 man, coming with the clouds of h.
 Mt 6: 9 "Our Father in h, hallowed be
 6: 20 up for yourselves treasures in h,
 16: 19 you the keys of the kingdom of h;
 16: 19 bind on earth will be bound in h,
 19: 23 is rich to enter the kingdom of h.
 24: 35 H and earth will pass away, but my
 26: 64 and coming on the clouds of h."
 28: 18 "All authority in h and on earth has
 Mk 16: 19 was taken up into h
 Lk 15: 7 h over one sinner who repents
 18: 22 and you will have treasure in h.
 Ro 10: 6 heart, "Who will ascend into h?"
 2Co 5: 1 an eternal house in h, not built
 12: 2 ago was caught up to the third h.
 Php 2: 10 in h and on earth and under
 3: 20 But our citizenship is in h.
 1Th 1: 10 and to wait for his Son from h,
 Heb 8: 5 a copy and shadow of what is in h.
 9: 24 he entered h itself, now to appear
 2Pe 3: 13 we are looking forward to a new h
 Rev 21: 1 I saw "a new h and a new earth,"

HEAVENLY (HEAVEN)

2Co 5: 2 clothed instead with our h dwelling,
 Eph 1: 3 who has blessed us in the h realms
 1: 20 at his right hand in the h realms,
 2Ti 4: 18 bring me safely to his h kingdom.
 Heb 12: 22 of the living God, the h Jerusalem.

HEAVENS (HEAVEN)

Ge 1: 1 In the beginning God created the h
 1Ki 8: 27 The h, even the highest heaven,
 2Ch 2: 6 since the h, even the highest h,
 Ps 8: 3 When I consider your h, the work
 19: 1 The h declare the glory of God;
 102: 25 the h are the work of your hands.
 108: 4 is your love, higher than the h;
 119: 89 it stands firm in the h.
 139: 8 If I go up to the h, you are there;
 Isa 51: 6 the h will vanish like smoke,
 55: 9 "As the h are higher than the earth,
 65: 17 will create new h and a new earth.
 Joel 2: 30 I will show wonders in the h
 Eph 4: 10 ascended higher than all the h,
 2Pe 3: 10 The h will disappear with a roar;

HEBREW

Ge 14: 13 and reported this to Abram the H.

HEEDS

Pr 13: 1 A wise son h his father's
 13: 18 whoever h correction is honored.
 15: 5 but whoever h correction shows
 15: 32 but the one who h correction gains

HEEL

Ge 3: 15 head, and you will strike his h."

HEIRS (INHERIT)

Ro 8: 17 h of God and co-heirs with Christ,
 Gal 3: 29 and h according to the promise.
 Eph 3: 6 gospel the Gentiles are h together
 1Pe 3: 7 as h with you of the gracious gift

HELL

Mt 5: 22 will be in danger of the fire of h.
 2Pe 2: 4 but sent them to h, putting them

HELMET

Isa 59: 17 and the h of salvation on his head;
 Eph 6: 17 Take the h of salvation
 1Th 5: 8 and the hope of salvation as a h.

HELP (HELPED HELPER HELPING HELPS)

2Sa 22: 36 You make your saving h my shield;
 Ps 18: 6 I cried to my God for h.
 30: 2 called to you for h, and you healed
 46: 1 an ever-present h in trouble.
 70: 4 long for your saving h always say,
 79: 9 H us, God our Savior, for the glory
 121: 1 where does my h come from?
 Isa 41: 10 I will strengthen you and h you;
 Jnh 2: 2 the realm of the dead I called for h,
 Mk 9: 24 h me overcome my unbelief!"
 Ac 16: 9 over to Macedonia and h us."

HELPED (HELP)

1Sa 7: 12 "Thus far the LORD has h us."

HELPER (HELP)

Ge 2: 18 I will make a h suitable for him."
 Ps 10: 14 you are the h of the fatherless.
 Heb 13: 6 confidence, "The Lord is my h;

HELPING (HELP)

Ac 9: 36 always doing good and h the poor.
 1Co 12: 28 gifts of healing, of h, of guidance,
 1Ti 5: 10 h those in trouble and devoting

HELPS (HELP)

Ro 8: 26 the Spirit h us in our weakness.

HEN

Mt 23: 37 as a h gathers her chicks under her

HERITAGE (INHERIT)

Ps 127: 3 Children are a h from the LORD,

HEROD

1. King of Judea who tried to kill Jesus (Mt 2; Lk 1:5).
 2. Son of 1. Tetrarch of Galilee who arrested and be-headed John the Baptist (Mt 14:1-12; Mk 6:14-29; Lk 3:1, 19-20; 9:7-9); tried Jesus (Lk 23:6-15).
 3. Grandson of 1. King of Judea who killed James (Ac 12:2); arrested Peter (Ac 12:3-19). Death (Ac 12:19-23).

HERODIAS

Wife of Herod the Tetrarch who persuaded her daughter to ask for John the Baptist's head (Mt 14:1-12; Mk 6:14-29).

HEZEKIAH

King of Judah. Restored the temple and worship (2Ch 29-31). Sought the LORD for help against Assyria (2Ki 18-19; 2Ch 32:1-23; Isa 36-37). Illness healed (2Ki 20:1-11; 2Ch 32:24-26; Isa 38). Judged for showing Babylonians his treasures (2Ki 20:12-21; 2Ch 32:31; Isa 39).

HID (HIDE)

Ge 3: 8 they h from the LORD God among
 Ex 2: 2 child, she h him for three months.
 Jos 6: 17 because she h the spies we sent.
 Heb 11: 23 faith Moses' parents h him for

HIDDEN (HIDE)

Ps 19: 12 Forgive my h faults.
 119: 11 I have h your word in my heart
 Pr 2: 4 and search for it as for h treasure,
 Isa 59: 2 your sins have h his face from you,
 Mt 5: 14 A town built on a hill cannot be h.
 13: 44 heaven is like treasure h in a field.
 Col 1: 26 that has been kept h for ages
 2: 3 in whom are h all the treasures
 3: 3 and your life is now h with Christ

HIDE (HID HIDDEN)

Ps 17: 8 h me in the shadow of your wings
 143: 9 LORD, for I h myself in you.

HIGH

Isa 57: 15 "I live in a h and holy place,

HILL (HILLS)

Mt 5: 14 town built on a h cannot be hidden.

HILLS (HILL)

Ps 50: 10 and the cattle on a thousand h.

HINDER (HINDERS)

1Sa 14: 6 Nothing can h the LORD
 Mt 19: 14 do not h them, for the kingdom
 1Co 9: 12 anything rather than h the gospel
 1Pe 3: 7 so that nothing will h your prayers.

HINDERS (HINDER)

Heb 12: 1 let us throw off everything that h

HINT

Eph 5: 3 you there must not be even a h

HOLD

Ex 20: 7 LORD will not h anyone guiltless
 Lev 19: 13 "'Do not h back the wages
 Jos 22: 5 to h fast to him and to serve him
 Ps 73: 23 you h me by my right hand.
 Pr 4: 4 "Take h of my words with all your
 Isa 54: 2 tent curtains wide, do not h back;
 Mk 11: 25 if you h anything against anyone,
 Php 2: 16 as you h firmly to the word of life.
 3: 12 which Christ Jesus took h of me.
 Col 1: 17 and in him all things h together.
 1Th 5: 21 test them all; h on to what is good,
 1Ti 6: 12 Take h of the eternal life
 Heb 10: 23 Let us h unswervingly to the hope

HOLINESS (HOLY)

Ex 15: 11 majestic in h, awesome in glory,
 Ps 29: 2 the LORD in the splendor of his h.
 96: 9 the LORD in the splendor of his h;
 Ro 6: 19 to righteousness leading to h.
 2Co 7: 1 perfecting h out of reverence
 Eph 4: 24 God in true righteousness and h.
 Heb 12: 10 in order that we may share in his h.
 12: 14 without h no one will see the Lord.

HOLY (HALLOWED HOLINESS)

Ex 19: 6 kingdom of priests and a h nation.'
 20: 8 the Sabbath day by keeping it h.
 Lev 11: 44 and be h, because I am h.
 20: 7 yourselves and be h, because I am
 20: 26 You are to be h to me because I,
 21: 8 LORD am h—I who make you h.
 22: 32 Do not profane my h name,
 Ps 24: 3 Who may stand in his h place?
 77: 13 Your ways, God, are h. What god is
 99: 3 great and awesome name—he is h.
 99: 5 worship at his footstool; he is h.
 99: 9 for the LORD our God is h.
 111: 9 h and awesome is his name.

Isa 5: 16 the h God will be proved h by his
 6: 3 "H, h, h is the LORD Almighty;
 40: 25 who is my equal?" says the H One.
 57: 15 who lives forever, whose name is h:
 Eze 28: 25 I will be proved h through them
 Da 9: 24 and to anoint the Most H Place.
 Hab 2: 20 The LORD is in his h temple;
 Ac 2: 27 will not let your h one see decay.
 Ro 7: 12 the law is h, and the commandment
 is h,

12: 1 sacrifice, h and pleasing to God—
 2Th 1: 10 to be glorified in his h people
 2Ti 1: 9 saved us and called us to a h life—
 3: 15 you have known the H Scriptures,
 Titus 1: 8 upright, h and disciplined.
 1Pe 1: 15 is h, so be h in all you do;
 1: 16 "Be h, because I am h."

2: 9 a royal priesthood, a h nation,
 2Pe 3: 11 You ought to live h and godly lives
 Rev 4: 8 "'H, h, h is the Lord God

HOME (HOMES)

Dt 6: 7 Talk about them when you sit at h
 Ps 84: 3 Even the sparrow has found a h,
 Pr 3: 33 he blesses the h of the righteous.
 Mk 10: 29 "no one who has left h or brothers
 Jn 14: 23 and make our h with them.
 Titus 2: 5 pure, to be busy at h, to be kind,

HOMES (HOME)

Ne 4: 14 daughters, your wives and your h."
 1Ti 5: 14 to manage their h and to give

HOMOSEXUALITY

1Ti 1: 10 for those practicing h, for slave

HONEST

Lev 19: 36 h weights, an h ephah and an h hin.
 Dt 25: 15 must have accurate and h weights
 Job 31: 6 let God weigh me in h scales and
 Pr 12: 17 An h witness tells the truth,

HONEY

Ex 3: 8 a land flowing with milk and h—
 Ps 19: 10 they are sweeter than h, than h
 119:103 taste, sweeter than h to my mouth!

HONOR (HONORABLE HONORABLY HONORED HONORS)

Ex 20: 12 "H your father and your mother,
 Nu 25: 13 he was zealous for the h of his God
 Dt 5: 16 "H your father and your mother,
 1Sa 2: 30 Those who h me I will h, but those
 Ps 8: 5 crowned them with glory and h.
 Pr 3: 9 H the LORD with your wealth,
 11: 16 A kindhearted woman gains h,
 15: 33 and humility comes before h.
 20: 3 It is to one's h to avoid strife,
 31: 31 H her for all that her hands have
 Mt 15: 4 'H your father and mother'
 Ro 12: 10 H one another above yourselves.
 1Co 6: 20 Therefore h God with your bodies.
 Eph 6: 2 "H your father and mother"—
 1Ti 5: 17 church well are worthy of double h,
 Heb 2: 7 crowned them with glory and h
 Rev 4: 9 h and thanks to him who sits

HONORABLE (HONOR)

1Th 4: 4 body in a way that is holy and h,

HONORABLY (HONOR)

Heb 13: 18 and desire to live h in every way.

HONORED (HONOR)

Ps 12: 8 what is vile is h by the human race.

HONORS | 1340

Pr 13: 18 but whoever heeds correction is h.
1Co 12: 26 if one part is h, every part rejoices
Heb 13: 4 Marriage should be h by all,

HONORS (HONOR)

Ps 15: 4 but h those who fear the LORD;
Pr 14: 31 is kind to the needy h God.
3Jn : 6 their way in a manner that h God.

HOOKS

Isa 2: 4 and their spears into pruning h.
Joel 3: 10 and your pruning h into spears.

HOPE (HOPES)

Job 13: 15 he slay me, yet will I h in him;
Ps 42: 5 Put your h in God, for I will yet
62: 5 rest in God; my h comes from him.
119: 74 for I have put my h in your word.
130: 7 Israel, put your h in the LORD,
147: 11 put their h in his unfailing love.
Pr 13: 12 H deferred makes the heart sick,
Isa 40: 31 but those who h in the LORD will
Ro 5: 4 and character, h.
8: 24 But h that is seen is no h at all.
12: 12 Be joyful in h, patient in affliction,
15: 4 they provide we might have h.
1Co 13: 13 three remain: faith, h and love.
15: 19 for this life we have h in Christ,
Col 1: 27 is Christ in you, the h of glory.
1Th 5: 8 and the h of salvation as a helmet.
1Ti 6: 17 to put their h in God, who richly
Titus 2: 13 while we wait for the blessed h—
Heb 6: 19 We have this h as an anchor
11: 1 faith is confidence in what we h
1Jn 3: 3 All who have this h in him purify

HOPES (HOPE)

1Co 13: 7 trusts, always h, always perseveres.

HORSE

Ps 147: 10 is not in the strength of the h,
Pr 26: 3 A whip for the h, a bridle
Zec 1: 8 me was a man mounted on a red h.
Rev 6: 2 and there before me was a white h!
6: 4 Then another h came out, a fiery
6: 5 and there before me was a black h!
6: 8 and there before me was a pale h!
19: 11 and there before me was a white h,

HOSANNA

Mt 21: 9 shouted, "H to the Son of David!"

HOSHEA

Last king of Israel (2Ki 15:30; 17:1–6).

HOSPITABLE (HOSPITALITY)

1Ti 3: 2 respectable, h, able to teach,
Titus 1: 8 he must be h, one who loves what

HOSPITALITY (HOSPITABLE)

Ro 12: 13 people who are in need. Practice h.
1Ti 5: 10 showing h, washing the feet
Heb 13: 2 shown h to angels without knowing
1Pe 4: 9 Offer h to one another without

HOSTILE

Ro 8: 7 governed by the flesh is h to God;

HOT

1Ti 4: 2 have been seared as with a h iron.
Rev 3: 15 that you are neither cold nor h.

HOT-TEMPERED

Pr 15: 18 A h person stirs up conflict,
19: 19 A h person must pay the penalty;
22: 24 not make friends with a h person,
29: 22 and a h person commits many sins.

HOTHEADED (HEAD)

Pr 14: 16 but a fool is h and yet feels secure.

HOURL

Ecc 9: 12 one knows when their h will come:
Mt 6: 27 worrying add a single h to your life?
Lk 12: 40 an h when you do not expect him."
Jn 12: 23 "The h has come for the Son
12: 27 this very reason I came to this h.

HOUSE (HOUSEHOLD HOUSEHOLDS STOREHOUSE)

Ex 20: 17 shall not covet your neighbor's h.
Ps 23: 6 in the h of the LORD forever.
84: 10 in the h of my God than dwell
122: 1 "Let us go to the h of the LORD."
127: 1 Unless the LORD builds the h,
Pr 7: 27 Her h is a highway to the grave,
21: 9 of the roof than share a h
Isa 56: 7 my h will be called a h of prayer
Zec 13: 6 I was given at the h of my friends.'
Mt 7: 24 is like a wise man who built his h
12: 29 can anyone enter a strong man's h
21: 13 "My h will be called a h
Mk 3: 25 If a h is divided against itself, that h
Lk 11: 17 a h divided against itself will fall.
Jn 2: 16 Stop turning my Father's h
12: 3 the h was filled with the fragrance
14: 2 My Father's h has many rooms;
Heb 3: 3 of a h has greater honor than the h

HOUSEHOLD (HOUSE)

Jos 24: 15 But as for me and my h, we will
Mic 7: 6 are the members of his own h.
Mt 10: 36 will be the members of his own h.'
12: 25 or h divided against itself will not
1Ti 3: 12 manage his children and his h well.
3: 15 to conduct themselves in God's h,

HOUSEHOLDS (HOUSE)

Pr 15: 27 The greedy bring ruin to their h,

HUMAN (HUMANITY)

Ge 9: 6 "Whoever sheds h blood,
1Sa 15: 29 for he is not a h being, that he
Ac 5: 29 obey God rather than h beings!
2Pe 1: 21 never had its origin in the h will,

HUMANITY (HUMAN)

Heb 2: 14 he too shared in their h so

HUMBLE (HUMBLED HUMILIATE HUMILIATING HUMILITY)

2Ch 7: 14 will h themselves and pray and
Ps 25: 9 He guides the h in what is right
Pr 3: 34 favor to the h and oppressed.
Isa 66: 2 those who are h and contrite
Mt 11: 29 for I am gentle and h in heart,
Eph 4: 2 Be completely h and gentle;
Jas 4: 10 H yourselves before the Lord,
1Pe 5: 6 H yourselves, therefore,

HUMBLED (HUMBLE)

Mt 23: 12 who exalt themselves will be h,
Php 2: 8 he h himself by becoming obedient

HUMILIATE (HUMBLE)

Pr 25: 7 for him to h you before his nobles.

HUMILIATING (HUMBLE)

1Co 11: 22 God by h those who have nothing?

HUMILITY (HUMBLE)

Pr 11: 2 but with h comes wisdom.
15: 33 LORD, and h comes before honor.
2Co 10: 1 the h and gentleness of Christ,
Php 2: 3 in h value others above yourselves,
1Pe 5: 5 with h toward one another,

HUNGRY

Ps 107: 9 and fills the h with good things.
 146: 7 oppressed and gives food to the h.
 Pr 25: 21 If your enemy is h, give him food
 Eze 18: 7 his food to the h and provides
 Mt 25: 35 For I was h and you gave me
 Lk 1: 53 has filled the h with good things
 Jn 6: 35 comes to me will never go h,
 Ro 12: 20 "If your enemy is h, feed him;

HURT (HURTS)

Ecc 8: 9 lords it over others to his own h.
 Mk 16: 18 *it will not h them*
 Rev 2: 11 one who is victorious will not be h

HURTS (HURT)

Ps 15: 4 who keeps an oath even when it h,
 Pr 26: 28 A lying tongue hates those it h,

HUSBAND (HUSBAND'S HUSBANDS)

1Co 7: 3 The h should fulfill his marital
 7: 3 and likewise the wife to her h.
 7: 4 her own body but yields it to her h.
 7: 4 the h does not have authority over
 7: 10 wife must not separate from her h.
 7: 11 And a h must not divorce his wife.
 7: 13 And if a woman has a h who is not
 7: 39 But if her h dies, she is free
 2Co 11: 2 I promised you to one h, to Christ,
 Eph 5: 23 For the h is the head of the wife as
 5: 33 and the wife must respect her h.

HUSBAND'S (HUSBAND)

Pr 12: 4 of noble character is her h crown,

HUSBANDS (HUSBAND)

Eph 5: 22 yourselves to your own h as you do
 5: 25 H, love your wives, just as Christ
 Titus 2: 4 the younger women to love their h
 1Pe 3: 1 yourselves to your own h so that,
 3: 7 H, in the same way be considerate

HYMN

1Co 14: 26 each of you has a h, or a word

HYPOCRISY (HYPOCRITE HYPOCRITES)

Mt 23: 28 on the inside you are full of h
 1Pe 2: 1 of all malice and all deceit, h, envy,

HYPOCRITE (HYPOCRISY)

Mt 7: 5 You h, first take the plank

HYPOCRITES (HYPOCRISY)

Ps 26: 4 deceitful, nor do I associate with h.
 Mt 6: 5 do not be like the h, for they love

HYSSOP

Ps 51: 7 Cleanse me with h, and I will be

IDLE (IDLENESS)

1Th 5: 14 those who are i and disruptive,
 2Th 3: 6 away from every believer who is i
 1Ti 5: 13 they get into the habit of being i

IDLENESS (IDLE)

Pr 31: 27 and does not eat the bread of i.

IDOL (IDOLATRY IDOLS)

Isa 44: 17 From the rest he makes a god, his i;
 1Co 8: 4 We know that "An i is nothing

IDOLATRY (IDOL)

Col 3: 5 evil desires and greed, which is i.

IDOLS (IDOL)

1Co 8: 1 Now about food sacrificed to i:

IGNORANT (IGNORE)

1Co 15: 34 there are some who are i of God—
 Heb 5: 2 to deal gently with those who are i

1Pe 2: 15 good you should silence the i talk
 2Pe 3: 16 i and unstable people distort,

IGNORE (IGNORANT IGNORES)

Dt 22: 1 not i it but be sure to take it back
 Ps 9: 12 he does not i the cries
 Heb 2: 3 escape if we i so great a salvation?

IGNORES (IGNORE)

Pr 10: 17 whoever i correction leads others

ILLUMINATED

Rev 18: 1 and the earth was i by his splendor.

IMAGE

Ge 1: 26 "Let us make mankind in our i,
 1: 27 God created mankind in his own i, in
 the i of God he created them;
 Ro 8: 29 to be conformed to the i of his Son,
 1Co 11: 7 since he is the i and glory of God;
 2Co 3: 18 into his i with ever-increasing glory,
 Col 1: 15 The Son is the i of the invisible
 3: 10 in knowledge in the i of its Creator.

IMAGINE

Eph 3: 20 more than all we ask or i,

IMITATE (IMITATORS)

1Co 4: 16 Therefore I urge you to i me.
 Heb 6: 12 but to i those who through faith
 13: 7 of their way of life and i their faith.
 3Jn : 11 do not i what is evil but what is

IMITATORS (IMITATE)

1Th 1: 6 You became i of us and of the Lord,
 2: 14 became i of God's churches

IMMANUEL

Isa 7: 14 birth to a son, and will call him I.
 Mt 1: 23 they will call him I" (which means

IMMORAL (IMMORALITY)

1Co 5: 9 to associate with sexually i people
 5: 10 the people of this world who are i,
 5: 11 or sister but is sexually i or greedy,
 6: 9 Neither the sexually i nor idolaters
 Eph 5: 5 No i, impure or greedy person—
 Heb 12: 16 See that no one is sexually i, or is
 13: 4 the adulterer and all the sexually i.
 Rev 21: 8 the sexually i, those who practice
 22: 15 arts, the sexually i, the murderers,

IMMORALITY (IMMORAL)

Mt 5: 32 except for sexual i, makes her
 19: 9 except for sexual i, and marries
 1Co 6: 13 is not meant for sexual i
 6: 18 Flee from sexual i. All other sins
 10: 8 We should not commit sexual i,
 Gal 5: 19 sexual i, impurity and debauchery;
 Eph 5: 3 must not be even a hint of sexual i,
 1Th 4: 3 that you should avoid sexual i;
 Jude : 4 grace of our God into a license for i

IMMORTAL (IMMORTALITY)

Ro 1: 23 exchanged the glory of the i God
 1Ti 1: 17 Now to the King eternal, i,
 6: 16 who alone is i and who lives

IMMORTALITY (IMMORTAL)

Ro 2: 7 and i, he will give eternal life.
 1Co 15: 53 and the mortal with i.
 2Ti 1: 10 and i to light through the gospel.

IMPERISHABLE

1Pe 1: 23 seed, but of i, through the living

IMPORTANCE (IMPORTANT)

1Co 15: 3 I passed on to you as of first i:

IMPORTANT (IMPORTANCE)

Mt 23: 23 have neglected the more i matters
 Mk 12: 29 "The most i one," answered Jesus,
 12: 33 as yourself is more i than all burnt
 Php 1: 18 The i thing is that in every way,

IMPOSSIBLE

Mt 17: 20 Nothing will be i for you."
 Lk 18: 27 "What is i with man is possible
 Heb 6: 18 in which it is i for God to lie,
 11: 6 without faith it is i to please God,

IMPROPER

Eph 5: 3 because these are i for God's holy

IMPURE (IMPURITY)

Ac 10: 15 "Do not call anything i that God
 Eph 5: 5 No immoral, i or greedy person—
 1Th 4: 7 For God did not call us to be i,
 Rev 21: 27 Nothing i will ever enter it,

IMPURITY (IMPURE)

Ro 1: 24 hearts to sexual i for the degrading
 Eph 5: 3 or of any kind of i, or of greed,

INCENSE

Ex 40: 5 Place the gold altar of i in front
 Ps 141: 2 my prayer be set before you like i;

INCOME

Ecc 5: 10 is never satisfied with their i.
 1Co 16: 2 of money in keeping with your i,

INCOMPARABLE

Eph 2: 7 ages he might show the i riches

INCREASE (EVER-INCREASING INCREASED INCREASING)

Ge 1: 22 "Be fruitful and i in number and
 Ps 62: 10 though your riches i, do not set
 Lk 17: 5 said to the Lord, "I our faith!"
 1Th 3: 12 May the Lord make your love i

INCREASED (INCREASE)

Ac 6: 7 of disciples in Jerusalem i rapidly,
 Ro 5: 20 where sin i, grace i all the more,

INCREASING (INCREASE)

Ac 6: 1 the number of disciples was i,
 2Th 1: 3 all of you have for one another is i.
 2Pe 1: 8 these qualities in i measure,

INDEPENDENT

1Co 11: 11 in the Lord woman is not i of man, nor
 is man i of woman.

INDESCRIBABLE

2Co 9: 15 Thanks be to God for his i gift!

INDISPENSABLE

1Co 12: 22 body that seem to be weaker are i,

INEFFECTIVE

2Pe 1: 8 they will keep you from being i

INEXPRESSIBLE

2Co 12: 4 up to paradise and heard i things,
 1Pe 1: 8 are filled with an i and glorious joy,

INFANTS

Mt 21: 16 the lips of children and i you, Lord,
 1Co 14: 20 In regard to evil be i, but in your

INHERIT (CO-HEIRS HEIRS HERITAGE INHERITANCE)

Ps 37: 11 the meek will i the land and enjoy
 37: 29 The righteous will i the land
 Mt 5: 5 the meek, for they will i the earth.
 Mk 10: 17 "what must I do to i eternal life?"
 1Co 15: 50 cannot i the kingdom of God,

INHERITANCE (INHERIT)

Dt 4: 20 to be the people of his i, as you
 Pr 13: 22 A good person leaves an i for their
 Eph 1: 14 deposit guaranteeing our i until
 5: 5 has any i in the kingdom of Christ
 Heb 9: 15 receive the promised eternal i—
 1Pe 1: 4 This i is kept in heaven for you,

INIQUITIES (INIQUITY)

Ps 78: 38 he forgave their i and did not
 103: 10 or repay us according to our i.
 Isa 59: 2 your i have separated you from
 Mic 7: 19 hurl all our i into the depths

INIQUITY (INIQUITIES)

Ps 51: 2 Wash away all my i and cleanse me
 Isa 53: 6 has laid on him the i of us all.

INJUSTICE

2Ch 19: 7 the LORD our God there is no i

INNOCENT

Pr 17: 26 a fine on the i is not good,
 Mt 10: 16 shrewd as snakes and as i as doves.
 27: 4 said, "for I have betrayed i blood."
 1Co 4: 4 clear, but that does not make me i.

INSCRIPTION

Mt 22: 20 image is this? And whose i?"

INOLENT

Ro 1: 30 i, arrogant and boastful;

INSTITUTED

Ro 13: 2 is rebelling against what God has i,

INSTRUCT (INSTRUCTED INSTRUCTION)

Ps 32: 8 I will i you and teach you
 Pr 9: 9 I the wise and they will be wiser
 Ro 15: 14 and competent to i one another.

INSTRUCTED (INSTRUCT)

2Ti 2: 25 Opponents must be gently i,

INSTRUCTION (INSTRUCT)

Pr 1: 3 for receiving i in prudent behavior,
 1: 7 but fools despise wisdom and i.
 1: 8 your father's i and do not forsake
 4: 1 Listen, my sons, to a father's i;
 4: 13 Hold on to i, do not let it go;
 6: 23 correction and i are the way to life,
 8: 10 Choose my i instead of silver,
 8: 33 Listen to my i and be wise;
 13: 1 A wise son heeds his father's i,
 13: 13 Whoever scorns i will pay for it,
 16: 20 Whoever gives heed to i prospers,
 16: 21 and gracious words promote i.
 23: 12 Apply your heart to i and your ears
 23: 23 wisdom, i and insight as well.
 Isa 8: 20 Consult God's i and the testimony
 1Co 14: 6 or prophecy or word of i?
 14: 26 hymn, or a word of i, a revelation,
 Eph 6: 4 in the training and i of the Lord.
 1Th 4: 8 who rejects this i does not reject
 2Th 3: 14 anyone who does not obey our i
 1Ti 6: 3 sound i of our Lord Jesus Christ
 2Ti 4: 2 with great patience and careful i.

INSULT (INSULTS)

Pr 12: 16 but the prudent overlook an i.
 Mt 5: 11 are you when people i you,
 Lk 6: 22 when they exclude you and i you
 1Pe 3: 9 not repay evil with evil or i with i.

INSULTS (INSULT)

Pr 9: 7 corrects a mocker invites i;

INTEGRITY

1Ki 9: 4 walk before me faithfully with i
 Job 2: 3 And he still maintains his i,
 27: 5 till I die, I will not deny my i.
 Pr 10: 9 Whoever walks in i walks securely,
 11: 3 The i of the upright guides them,
 29: 10 The bloodthirsty hate a person of i
 Titus 2: 7 In your teaching show i,

INTELLIGENCE

Isa 29: 14 the i of the intelligent will vanish."
 1Co 1: 19 the i of the intelligent I will

INTELLIGIBLE

1Co 14: 19 I would rather speak five i words

INTERCEDE (INTERCEDES INTERCESSION)

Heb 7: 25 him, because he always lives to i

INTERCEDES (INTERCEDE)

Ro 8: 26 the Spirit himself i for us through

INTERCESSION (INTERCEDE)

Isa 53: 12 and made i for the transgressors.
 1Ti 2: 1 i and thanksgiving be made for all

INTEREST

Ne 5: 10 But let us stop charging i!

INTERESTS

1Co 7: 34 and his i are divided.
 Php 2: 4 not looking to your own i but each of
 you to the i of the others.
 2: 21 everyone looks out for their own i,

INTERMARRY (MARRY)

Dt 7: 3 Do not i with them. Do not give

INVESTIGATED

Lk 1: 3 I myself have carefully i everything

INVISIBLE

Ro 1: 20 of the world God's i qualities—
 Col 1: 15 The Son is the image of the i God,
 1Ti 1: 17 eternal, immortal, i, the only God,

INVITE (INVITED INVITES)

Lk 14: 13 you give a banquet, i the poor,

INVITED (INVITE)

Mt 22: 14 "For many are i, but few are
 25: 35 I was a stranger and you i me in,

INVITES (INVITE)

1Co 10: 27 If an unbeliever i you to a meal

IRON

1Ti 4: 2 have been seared as with a hot i.
 Rev 2: 27 'will rule them with an i scepter

IRREVOCABLE

Ro 11: 29 for God's gifts and his call are i.

ISAAC

Son of Abraham by Sarah (Ge 17:19; 21:1–7; 1Ch 1:28). Offered up by Abraham (Ge 22; Heb 11:17–19). Rebekah taken as wife (Ge 24). Fathered Esau and Jacob (Ge 25:19–26; 1Ch 1:34). Tricked into blessing Jacob (Ge 27). Father of Israel (Ex 3:6; Dt 29:13; Ro 9:10).

ISAIAH

Prophet to Judah (Isa 1:1). Called by the LORD (Isa 6).

ISHMAEL

Son of Abraham by Hagar (Ge 16; 1Ch 1:28). Blessed, but not son of covenant (Ge 17:18–21; Gal 4:21–31). Sent away by Sarah (Ge 21:8–21).

ISRAEL (ISRAELITES)

1. Name given to Jacob (see JACOB).

2. Corporate name of Jacob's descendants; often specifically Northern Kingdom.

Dt 6: 4 Hear, O I: The LORD our God,
 1Sa 4: 21 "The Glory has departed from I"—
 Isa 27: 6 I will bud and blossom and fill all
 Jer 31: 10 'He who scattered I will gather
 Eze 39: 23 that the people of I went into exile
 Mk 12: 29 'Hear, O I: The Lord our God,
 Lk 22: 30 judging the twelve tribes of I.
 Ro 9: 6 all who are descended from I are I.
 11: 26 and in this way all I will be saved.
 Eph 3: 6 Gentiles are heirs together with I,

ISRAELITES (ISRAEL)

Ex 14: 22 the I went through the sea on dry
 16: 35 The I ate manna forty years,
 Hos 1: 10 "Yet the I will be like the sand
 Ro 9: 27 number of the I be like the sand

ITCHING

2Ti 4: 3 say what their i ears want to hear.

JACOB

Second son of Isaac, twin of Esau (Ge 25:21–26; 1Ch 1:34). Bought Esau's birthright (Ge 25:29–34); tricked Isaac into blessing him (Ge 27:1–37). Abrahamic covenant perpetuated through (Ge 28:13–15; Mal 1:2). Vision at Bethel (Ge 28:10–22). Wives and children (Ge 29:1–30:24; 35:16–26; 1Ch 2–9). Wrestled with God; name changed to Israel (Ge 32:22–32). Sent sons to Egypt during famine (Ge 42–43). Settled in Egypt (Ge 46). Blessed Ephraim and Manasseh (Ge 48). Blessed sons (Ge 49:1–28; Heb 11:21). Death (Ge 49:29–33). Burial (Ge 50:1–14).

JAMES

1. Apostle; brother of John (Mt 4:21–22; 10:2; Mk 3:17; Lk 5:1–10). At transfiguration (Mt 17:1–13; Mk 9:1–13; Lk 9:28–36). Killed by Herod (Ac 12:2).
 2. Apostle; son of Alphaeus (Mt 10:3; Mk 3:18; Lk 6:15).
 3. Brother of Jesus (Mt 13:55; Mk 6:3; Lk 24:10; Gal 1:19) and Judas (Jude 1). With believers before Pentecost (Ac 1:13). Leader of church at Jerusalem (Ac 12:17; 15:21; Gal 2:9, 12). Author of epistle (Jas 1:1).

JAPHETH

Son of Noah (Ge 5:32; 1Ch 1:4–5). Blessed (Ge 9:18–28).

JARS

2Co 4: 7 we have this treasure in j of clay

JEALOUS (JEALOUSY)

Ex 20: 5 am a j God, punishing the children
 34: 14 whose name is J, is a j God.
 Dt 4: 24 God is a consuming fire, a j God.
 Joel 2: 18 Then the LORD was j for his land
 Zec 1: 14 I am very j for Jerusalem and Zion,
 2Co 11: 2 am j for you with a godly jealousy.

JEALOUSY (JEALOUS)

1Co 3: 3 For since there is j and quarreling
 2Co 11: 2 I am jealous for you with a godly j.
 Gal 5: 20 hatred, discord, j, fits of rage,

JEHOAHAZ

1. Son of Jehu; king of Israel (2Ki 13:1–9).
 2. Son of Josiah; king of Judah (2Ki 23:31–34; 2Ch 36:1–4).

JEHOASH

Son of Jehoahaz; king of Israel (2Ki 13–14; 2Ch 25).

JEHOIACHIN

Son of Jehoiakim; king of Judah exiled by Nebuchadnezzar (2Ki 24:8–17; 2Ch 36:8–10; Jer 22:24–30;

24:1). Raised from prisoner status (2Ki 25:27–30; Jer 52:31–34).

JEHOIAKIM

Son of Josiah; king of Judah (2Ki 23:34–24:6; 2Ch 36:4–8; Jer 22:18–23; 36).

JEHORAM

Son of Jehoshaphat; king of Judah (2Ki 8:16–24).

JEHOSHAPHAT

Son of Asa; king of Judah (1Ki 22:41–50; 2Ki 3; 2Ch 17–20).

JEHU

King of Israel (1Ki 19:16–19; 2Ki 9–10).

JEPHTHAH

Judge from Gilead who delivered Israel from Ammon (Jdg 10:6–12:7). Made rash vow concerning his daughter (Jdg 11:30–40).

JEREMIAH

Prophet to Judah (Jer 1:1–3). Called by the LORD (Jer 1). Put in stocks (Jer 20:1–3). Threatened for prophesying (Jer 11:18–23; 26). Opposed by Hananiah (Jer 28). Scroll burned (Jer 36). Imprisoned (Jer 37). Thrown into cistern (Jer 38). Forced to Egypt with those fleeing Babylonians (Jer 43).

JEROBOAM

1. Official of Solomon; rebelled to become first king of Israel (1Ki 11:26–40; 12:1–20; 2Ch 10). Idolatry (1Ki 12:25–33); judgment for (1Ki 13–14; 2Ch 13).

2. Son of Jehoash; king of Israel (1Ki 14:23–29).

JERUSALEM

2Ki 23: 27 and I will reject J, the city I chose,
2Ch 6: 6 now I have chosen J for my Name
Ne 2: 17 let us rebuild the wall of J,
Ps 122: 6 Pray for the peace of J:
125: 2 As the mountains surround J,
137: 5 If I forget you, J, may my right
Isa 40: 9 You who bring good news to J,
65: 18 for I will create J to be a delight
Joel 3: 17 J will be holy; never again will
Zep 3: 16 On that day they will say to J,
Zec 2: 4 man, 'J will be a city without walls
8: 8 I will bring them back to live in J;
14: 8 living water will flow out from J,
Mt 23: 37 "J, J, you who kill the prophets
Lk 13: 34 "J, J, you who kill the prophets
21: 24 J will be trampled
Jn 4: 20 where we must worship is in J."
Ac 1: 8 and you will be my witnesses in J,
Gal 4: 25 to the present city of J,
Rev 21: 2 the new J, coming down

JESUS

LIFE: Genealogy (Mt 1:1–17; Lk 3:21–37). Birth announced (Mt 1:18–25; Lk 1:26–45). Birth (Mt 2:1–12; Lk 2:1–40). Escape to Egypt (Mt 2:13–23). As a boy in the temple (Lk 2:41–52). Baptism (Mt 3:13–17; Mk 1:9–11; Lk 3:21–22; Jn 1:32–34). Temptation (Mt 4:1–11; Mk 1:12–13; Lk 4:1–13). Ministry in Galilee (Mt 4:12–18:35; Mk 1:14–9:50; Lk 4:14–13:9; Jn 1:35–2:11; 4; 6). Transfiguration (Mt 17:1–8; Mk 9:2–8; Lk 9:28–36), on the way to Jerusalem (Mt 19–20; Mk 10; Lk 13:10–19:27), in Jerusalem (Mt 21–25; Mk 11–13; Lk 19:28–21:38; Jn 2:12–3:36; 5; 7–12). Last supper (Mt 26:17–35; Mk 14:12–31; Lk 22:1–38; Jn 13–17). Arrest and trial (Mt 26:36–27:31; Mk 14:43–15:20; Lk 22:39–23:25; Jn 18:1–19:16). Crucifixion (Mt 27:32–66; Mk 15:21–47; Lk 23:26–55; Jn 19:28–42). Resurrection and appearances (Mt 28; Mk 16; Lk 24; Jn 20–21; Ac 1:1–11; 7:56; 9:3–6; 1Co 15:1–8; Rev 1:1–20).

MIRACLES. Healings: official's son (Jn 4:43–54), demoniac in Capernaum (Mk 1:23–26; Lk 4:33–35), Peter's mother-in-law (Mt 8:14–17; Mk 1:29–31; Lk 4:38–39), leper (Mt 8:2–4; Mk 1:40–45; Lk 5:12–16), paralytic (Mt 9:1–8; Mk 2:1–12; Lk 5:17–26), cripple (Jn 5:1–9), shriveled hand (Mt 12:10–13; Mk 3:1–5; Lk 6:6–11), centurion's servant (Mt 8:5–13; Lk 7:1–10), widow's son raised (Lk 7:11–17), demoniac (Mt 12:22–23; Lk 11:14), Gadarene demoniacs (Mt 8:28–34; Mk 5:1–20; Lk 8:26–39), woman's bleeding and Jairus' daughter (Mt 9:18–26; Mk 5:21–43; Lk 8:40–56), blind man (Mt 9:27–31), mute man (Mt 9:32–33), Canaanite woman's daughter (Mt 15:21–28; Mk 7:24–30), deaf man (Mk 7:31–37), blind man (Mk 8:22–26), demoniac boy (Mt 17:14–18; Mk 9:14–29; Lk 9:37–43), ten lepers (Lk 17:11–19), man born blind (Jn 9:1–7), Lazarus raised (Jn 11), crippled woman (Lk 13:11–17), man with dropsy (Lk 14:1–6), two blind men (Mt 20:29–34; Mk 10:46–52; Lk 18:35–43), Malchus' ear (Lk 22:50–51). Other Miracles: water to wine (Jn 2:1–11), catch of fish (Lk 5:1–11), storm stilled (Mt 8:23–27; Mk 4:37–41; Lk 8:22–25), 5,000 fed (Mt 14:15–21; Mk 6:35–44; Lk 9:10–17; Jn 6:1–14), walking on water (Mt 14:25–33; Mk 6:48–52; Jn 6:15–21), 4,000 fed (Mt 15:32–39; Mk 8:1–9), money from fish (Mt 17:24–27), fig tree cursed (Mt 21:18–22; Mk 11:12–14), catch of fish (Jn 21:1–14).

MAJOR TEACHING: Sermon on the Mount (Mt 5–7; Lk 6:17–49), to Nicodemus (Jn 3), to Samaritan woman (Jn 4), Bread of Life (Jn 6:22–59), at Feast of Tabernacles (Jn 7–8), woes to Pharisees (Mt 23; Lk 11:37–54), Good Shepherd (Jn 10:1–18), Olivet Discourse (Mt 24–25; Mk 13; Lk 21:5–36), Upper Room Discourse (Jn 13–16).

PARABLES: Sower (Mt 13:3–23; Mk 4:3–25; Lk 8:5–18), seed's growth (Mk 4:26–29), wheat and weeds (Mt 13:24–30, 36–43), mustard seed (Mt 13:31–32; Mk 4:30–32), yeast (Mt 13:33; Lk 13:20–21), hidden treasure (Mt 13:44), valuable pearl (Mt 13:45–46), net (Mt 13:47–51), house owner (Mt 13:52), good Samaritan (Lk 10:25–37), unmerciful servant (Mt 18:15–35), lost sheep (Mt 18:10–14; Lk 15:4–7), lost coin (Lk 15:8–10), prodigal son (Lk 15:11–32), dishonest manager (Lk 16:1–13), rich man and Lazarus (Lk 16:19–31), persistent widow (Lk 18:1–8), Pharisee and tax collector (Lk 18:9–14), payment of workers (Mt 20:1–16), tenants and the vineyard (Mt 21:28–46; Mk 12:1–12; Lk 20:9–19), wedding banquet (Mt 22:1–14), faithful servant (Mt 24:45–51), ten virgins (Mt 25:1–13), talents (Mt 25:1–30; Lk 19:12–27).

DISCIPLES see APOSTLES. Call of (Jn 1:35–51; Mt 4:18–22; 9:9; Mk 1:16–20; 2:13–14; Lk 5:1–11, 27–28). Named Apostles (Mk 3:13–19; Lk 6:12–16). Twelve sent out (Mt 10; Mk 6:7–11; Lk 9:1–5). Seventy sent out (Lk 10:1–24). Defection of (Jn 6:60–71; Mt 26:56; Mk 14:50–52). Final commission (Mt 28:16–20; Jn 21:15–23; Ac 1:3–8).

Ac 2: 32 God has raised this J to life, and we
9: 5 Saul asked. "I am J, whom you are
15: 11 of our Lord J that we are saved,
16: 31 "Believe in the Lord J, and you will
Ro 3: 24 redemption that came by Christ J.
5: 17 life through the one man, J Christ!
8: 1 for those who are in Christ J,
1Co 2: 1 I was with you except J Christ
8: 6 and there is but one Lord, J Christ,
12: 3 and no one can say, "J is Lord,"
2Co 4: 5 but J Christ as Lord, and ourselves
Gal 2: 16 of the law, but by faith in J Christ.
3: 28 for you are all one in Christ J.

Gal 5: 6 in Christ J neither circumcision
 Eph 2: 10 in Christ J to do good works,
 2: 20 with Christ J himself as the chief
 Php 1: 6 until the day of Christ J.
 2: 5 have the same mindset as Christ J:
 2: 10 name of J every knee should bow,
 Col 3: 17 do it all in the name of the Lord J,
 2Th 2: 1 the coming of our Lord J Christ
 1Ti 1: 15 J came into the world to save
 2Ti 3: 12 life in Christ J will be persecuted,
 Titus 2: 13 our great God and Savior, J Christ,
 Heb 2: 9 But we do see J, who was made
 3: 1 fix your thoughts on J, whom we
 4: 14 into heaven, J the Son of God,
 7: 22 J has become the guarantor
 7: 24 but because J lives forever, he has
 12: 2 fixing our eyes on J, the pioneer
 2Pe 1: 16 of our Lord J Christ in power,
 1Jn 1: 7 and the blood of J, his Son,
 2: 1 J Christ, the Righteous One.
 2: 6 to live in him must live as J did.
 4: 15 acknowledges that J is the Son
 Rev 22: 20 Amen. Come, Lord J.

JEW (JEWS JUDAISM)

Zec 8: 23 take firm hold of one J by the hem
 Ro 1: 16 first to the J, then to the Gentile.
 10: 12 there is no difference between J
 1Co 9: 20 To the Jews I became like a J,
 Gal 3: 28 There is neither J nor Gentile,

JEWELRY (JEWELS)

1Pe 3: 3 wearing of gold j or fine clothes.

JEWELS (JEWELRY)

Isa 61: 10 as a bride adorns herself with her j.
 Zec 9: 16 in his land like j in a crown.

JEWS (JEW)

Mt 2: 2 who has been born king of the J?
 27: 11 him, "Are you the king of the J?"
 Jn 4: 22 know, for salvation is from the J.
 Ro 3: 29 Or is God the God of J only?
 1Co 1: 22 J demand signs and Greeks look
 9: 20 To the J I became like a Jew, to win
 12: 13 whether J or Gentiles,
 Rev 3: 9 claim to be J though they are not,

JEZEBEL

Sidonian wife of Ahab (1Ki 16:31). Promoted Baal worship (1Ki 16:32–33). Killed prophets of the LORD (1Ki 18:4, 13). Opposed Elijah (1Ki 19:1–2). Had Naboth killed (1Ki 21). Death prophesied (1Ki 21:17–24). Killed by Jehu (2Ki 9:30–37).

JOASH

Son of Ahaziah; king of Judah. Sheltered from Athaliah by Jehoiada (2Ki 11; 2Ch 22:10–23:21). Repaired temple (2Ki 12; 2Ch 24).

JOB

Wealthy man from Uz; feared God (Job 1:1–5). Righteousness tested by disaster (Job 1:6–22), personal affliction (Job 2). Maintained innocence in debate with three friends (Job 3–31), Elihu (Job 32–37). Rebuked by the LORD (Job 38–41). Vindicated and restored to greater stature by the LORD (Job 42). Example of righteousness (Eze 14:14, 20).

JOHN

1. Son of Zechariah and Elizabeth (Lk 1). Called the Baptist (Mt 3:1–12; Mk 1:2–8). Witness to Jesus (Mt 3:11–12; Mk 1:7–8; Lk 3:15–18; Jn 1:6–35; 3:27–30; 5:33–36). Doubts about Jesus (Mt 11:2–6; Lk 7:18–23). Arrest

(Mt 4:12; Mk 1:14). Execution (Mt 14:1–12; Mk 6:14–29; Lk 9:7–9). Ministry compared to Elijah (Mt 11:7–19; Mk 9:11–13; Lk 7:24–35).

2. Apostle; brother of James (Mt 4:21–22; 10:2; Mk 3:17; Lk 5:1–10). At transfiguration (Mt 17:1–13; Mk 9:1–13; Lk 9:28–36). Desire to be greatest (Mk 10:35–45). Leader of church at Jerusalem (Ac 4:1–3; Gal 2:9). Elder who wrote epistles (2Jn 1; 3Jn 1). Prophet who wrote Revelation (Rev 1:1; 22:8).

3. Cousin of Barnabas, co-worker with Paul, (Ac 12:12–13:13; 15:37), see MARK.

JOIN (JOINED)

Pr 23: 20 not j those who drink too much
 24: 21 do not j with rebellious officials,
 Ro 15: 30 to j me in my struggle by praying
 2Ti 1: 8 j with me in suffering
 2Ti 2: 3 J with me in suffering, like a good

JOINED (JOIN)

Mt 19: 6 Therefore what God has j together,
 Mk 10: 9 Therefore what God has j together,
 Eph 2: 21 the whole building is j together
 4: 16 body, j and held together by every

JOINTS

Heb 4: 12 soul and spirit, j and marrow;

JOKING

Eph 5: 4 foolish talk or coarse j, which are

JONAH

Prophet in days of Jeroboam II (2Ki 14:25). Called to Nineveh; fled to Tarshish (Jnh 1:1–3). Cause of storm; thrown into sea (Jnh 1:4–16). Swallowed by fish (Jnh 1:17). Prayer (Jnh 2). Preached to Nineveh (Jnh 3). Attitude reproved by the LORD (Jnh 4). Sign of (Mt 12:39–41; Lk 11:29–32).

JONATHAN

Son of Saul (1Sa 13:16; 1Ch 8:33). Valiant warrior (1Sa 13–14). Relation to David (1Sa 18:1–4; 19–20; 23:16–18). Killed at Gilboa (1Sa 31). Mourned by David (2Sa 1).

JORAM

Son of Ahab; king of Israel (2Ki 3; 8–9; 2Ch 22).

JORDAN

Nu 34: 12 boundary will go down along the J
 Jos 4: 22 'Israel crossed the J on dry ground.'
 Mt 3: 6 baptized by him in the J River.

JOSEPH

1. Son of Jacob by Rachel (Ge 30:24; 1Ch 2:2). Favored by Jacob, hated by brothers (Ge 37:3–4). Dreams (Ge 37:5–11). Sold by brothers (Ge 37:12–36). Served Potiphar; imprisoned by false accusation (Ge 39). Interpreted dreams of Pharaoh's servants (Ge 40), of Pharaoh (Ge 41:4–40). Made greatest in Egypt (Ge 41:41–57). Sold grain to brothers (Ge 42–45). Brought Jacob and sons to Egypt (Ge 46–47). Sons Ephraim and Manasseh blessed (Ge 48). Blessed (Ge 49:22–26; Dt 33:13–17). Death (Ge 50:22–26; Ex 13:19; Heb 11:22). 12,000 from (Rev 7:8).

2. Husband of Mary, mother of Jesus (Mt 1:16–24; 2:13–19; Lk 1:27; 2: Jn 1:45).

3. Disciple from Arimathea, who gave his tomb for Jesus' burial (Mt 27:57–61; Mk 15:43–47; Lk 23:50–53).

4. Original name of Barnabas (Ac 4:36).

JOSHUA

1. Son of Nun; name changed from Hoshea (Nu 13:8, 16; 1Ch 7:27). Fought Amalekites under Moses (Ex 17:9–14). Servant of Moses on Sinai (Ex 24:13; 32:17). Spied Canaan (Nu 13). With Caleb, allowed to enter

land (Nu 14:6, 30). Succeeded Moses (Dt 1:38; 31:1-8; 34:9).

Charged Israel to conquer Canaan (Jos 1). Crossed Jordan (Jos 3-4). Circumcised sons of wilderness wanderings (Jos 5). Conquered Jericho (Jos 6), Ai (Jos 7-8), five kings at Gibeon (Jos 10:1-28), southern Canaan (Jos 10:29-43), northern Canaan (Jos 11-12). Defeated at Ai (Jos 7). Deceived by Gibeonites (Jos 9). Renewed covenant (Jos 8:30-35; 24:1-27). Divided land among tribes (Jos 13-22). Last words (Jos 23). Death (Jos 24:28-31).

2. High priest during rebuilding of temple (Hag 1-2; Zec 3:1-9; 6:11).

JOSIAH

Son of Amon; king of Judah (2Ki 22-23; 2Ch 34-35).

JOTHAM

Son of Azariah (Uzziah); king of Judah (2Ki 15:32-38; 2Ch 26:21-27:9).

JOY (ENJOY ENJOYMENT JOYFUL OVERJOYED REJOICE REJOICES REJOICING)

Dt 16: 15 hands, and your j will be complete.
 1Ch 16: 27 and j are in his dwelling place.
 Ne 8: 10 for the j of the LORD is your
 Est 9: 22 their sorrow was turned into j
 Job 38: 7 and all the angels shouted for j?
 Ps 4: 7 Fill my heart with j when their
 21: 6 glad with the j of your presence.
 30: 11 sackcloth and clothed me with j,
 43: 4 God, to God, my j and my delight.
 51: 12 to me the j of your salvation
 66: 1 Shout for j to God, all the earth!
 96: 12 all the trees of the forest sing for j.
 107: 22 tell of his works with songs of j.
 119: 111 forever; they are the j of my heart.
 Pr 10: 1 A wise son brings j to his father,
 10: 28 The prospect of the righteous is j,
 12: 20 those who promote peace have j.
 15: 30 in a messenger's eyes brings j
 Isa 35: 10 everlasting j will crown their heads
 51: 11 Gladness and j will overtake them,
 55: 12 You will go out in j and be led
 Lk 1: 44 the baby in my womb leaped for j.
 2: 10 will cause great j for all the people.
 Jn 15: 11 and that your j may be complete.
 16: 20 grieve, but your grief will turn to j.
 2Co 8: 2 trial, their overflowing j and their
 Php 2: 2 then make my j complete by being
 4: 1 love and long for, my j and crown,
 1Th 2: 19 our j, or the crown in which we
 Phm : 7 Your love has given me great j
 Heb 12: 2 the j set before him he endured
 Jas 1: 2 Consider it pure j, my brothers
 1Pe 1: 8 an inexpressible and glorious j,
 2Jn : 4 It has given me great j to find some
 3Jn : 4 I have no greater j than to hear

JOYFUL (JOY)

Ps 100: 2 come before him with j songs.
 Pr 23: 25 may she who gave you birth be j!
 Hab 3: 18 I will be j in God my Savior.

JUDAH

1. Son of Jacob by Leah (Ge 29:35; 35:23; 1Ch 2:1). Tribe of blessed as ruling tribe (Ge 49:8-12; Dt 33:7).

2. Name used for people and land of Southern Kingdom.

Jer 13: 19 All J will be carried into exile,
 Zec 10: 4 From J will come the cornerstone,
 Heb 7: 14 that our Lord descended from J,

JUDAISM (JEW)

Gal 1: 13 of my previous way of life in J,

JUDAS

1. Apostle (Lk 6:16; Jn 14:22; Ac 1:13). Probably also called Thaddaeus (Mt 10:3; Mk 3:18).

2. Brother of James and Jesus (Mt 13:55; Mk 6:3), also called Jude (Jude 1).

3. Apostle, also called Iscariot, who betrayed Jesus (Mt 10:4; 26:14-56; Mk 3:19; 14:10-50; Lk 6:16; 22:3-53; Jn 6:71; 12:4; 13:2-30; 18:2-11). Suicide of (Mt 27:3-5; Ac 1:16-25).

JUDGE (JUDGED JUDGES JUDGING JUDGMENT)

Ge 18: 25 Will not the J of all the earth do
 1Ch 16: 33 LORD, for he comes to j the earth.
 Joel 3: 12 there I will sit to j all the nations
 Mt 7: 1 "Do not j, or you too will be
 Jn 7: 24 but instead j correctly."
 12: 47 For I did not come to j the world,
 Ac 17: 31 set a day when he will j the world
 1Co 4: 3 indeed, I do not even j myself.
 6: 2 the Lord's people will j the world?
 2Ti 4: 1 who will j the living and the dead,
 4: 8 the righteous J, will award to me
 Jas 4: 12 who are you to j your neighbor?
 Rev 20: 4 who had been given authority to j.

JUDGED (JUDGE)

Mt 7: 1 "Do not judge, or you too will be j.
 Jn 5: 24 will not be j but has crossed over
 Jas 3: 1 who teach will be j more strictly.
 Rev 20: 12 The dead were j according to what

JUDGES (JUDGE)

Jdg 2: 16 Then the LORD raised up j,
 Ps 9: 8 and j the peoples with equity.
 58: 11 there is a God who j the earth."
 Ro 2: 16 God j people's secrets through Jesus
 Heb 4: 12 it j the thoughts and attitudes
 Rev 19: 11 With justice he j and wages war.

JUDGING (JUDGE)

Mt 19: 28 j the twelve tribes of Israel.
 Jn 7: 24 Stop j by mere appearances,
 2Co 10: 7 You are j by appearances.

JUDGMENT (JUDGE)

Dt 1: 17 of anyone, for j belongs to God.
 Ps 1: 5 the wicked will not stand in the j,
 119: 66 Teach me knowledge and good j,
 Ecc 12: 14 God will bring every deed into j,
 Isa 66: 16 his sword the LORD will execute j
 Mt 5: 21 who murders will be subject to j.
 10: 15 Gomorrah on the day of j than
 12: 36 the day of j for every empty word
 Jn 5: 22 but has entrusted all j to the Son,
 16: 8 about sin and righteousness and j;
 Ro 14: 10 will all stand before God's j seat.
 14: 13 Therefore let us stop passing j
 1Co 11: 29 eat and drink j on themselves.
 11: 31 we would not come under such j.
 2Co 5: 10 we must all appear before the j seat
 Heb 9: 27 to die once, and after that to face j,
 10: 27 only a fearful expectation of j
 1Pe 4: 17 For it is time for j to begin
 Jude : 6 everlasting chains for j on the great

JUST (JUSTICE JUSTIFICATION JUSTIFIED JUSTIFY JUSTLY)

Dt 32: 4 are perfect, and all his ways are j.
 Ps 37: 28 For the LORD loves the j and will
 111: 7 of his hands are faithful and j;
 Pr 1: 3 doing what is right and j and fair;

Pr 2: 8 for he guards the course of the j
 Da 4: 37 does is right and all his ways are j.
 Ro 3: 26 time, so as to be j and the one who
 Heb 2: 2 received its j punishment,
 1Jn 1: 9 he is faithful and j and will forgive
 Rev 16: 7 true and j are your judgments."

JUSTICE (JUST)

Ex 23: 2 do not pervert j by siding
 23: 6 "Do not deny j to your poor people
 Job 37: 23 in his j and great righteousness,
 Ps 9: 16 LORD is known by his acts of j;
 11: 7 the LORD is righteous, he loves j;
 45: 6 a scepter of j will be the scepter
 101: 1 I will sing of your love and j;
 Pr 21: 15 When j is done, it brings joy
 29: 4 By j a king gives a country stability,
 29: 26 is from the LORD that one gets j.
 Isa 9: 7 and upholding it with j
 28: 17 I will make j the measuring line
 30: 18 For the LORD is a God of j.
 42: 1 and he will bring j to the nations.
 42: 4 be discouraged till he establishes j
 56: 1 "Maintain j and do what is right,
 61: 8 "For I, the LORD, love j;
 Eze 34: 16 I will shepherd the flock with j.
 Am 5: 15 maintain j in the courts.
 5: 24 But let j roll on like a river,
 Zec 7: 9 'Administer true j; show mercy
 Lk 11: 42 you neglect j and the love of God.

JUSTIFICATION (JUST)

Ac 13: 39 sin, a j you were not able to obtain
 Ro 4: 25 sins and was raised to life for our j.
 5: 18 one righteous act resulted in j

JUSTIFIED (JUST)

Ro 3: 24 all are j freely by his grace through
 3: 28 that a person is j by faith apart
 5: 1 since we have been j through faith,
 5: 9 Since we have now been j by his
 8: 30 he called, he also j; those he j,
 1Co 6: 11 you were j in the name of the Lord
 Gal 2: 16 that a person is not j by the works
 3: 11 relies on the law is j before God,
 3: 24 came that we might be j by faith.

JUSTIFY (JUST)

Gal 3: 8 that God would j the Gentiles

JUSTLY (JUST)

Ps 106: 3 Blessed are those who act j,
 Mic 6: 8 To act j and to love mercy

KEEP (KEEPER KEEPING KEEPS KEPT)

Ge 31: 49 "May the LORD k watch between
 Ex 20: 6 love me and k my commandments.
 Nu 6: 24 LORD bless you and k you;
 Ps 18: 28 You, LORD, k my lamp burning;
 19: 13 K your servant also from willful
 121: 7 The LORD will k you from all
 141: 3 k watch over the door of my lips.
 Pr 4: 24 K your mouth free of perversity;
 17: 28 are thought wise if they k silent,
 Isa 26: 3 You will k in perfect peace those
 Am 5: 13 Therefore the prudent k quiet
 Mt 10: 10 staff, for the worker is worth his k.
 Lk 12: 35 service and k your lamps burning,
 Gal 5: 25 let us k in step with the Spirit.
 Eph 4: 3 Make every effort to k the unity
 1Ti 5: 22 the sins of others. K yourself pure.
 2Ti 4: 5 you, k your head in all situations,
 Heb 13: 5 K your lives free from the love

Jas 1: 26 and yet do not k a tight rein on
 2: 8 If you really k the royal law found
 1Jn 5: 3 love for God: to k his commands.
 Jude : 24 To him who is able to k you

KEEPER (KEEP)

Ge 4: 9 "Am I my brother's k?"

KEEPING (KEEP)

Ex 20: 8 the Sabbath day by k it holy.
 Ps 19: 11 in k them there is great reward.
 Mt 3: 8 Produce fruit in k with repentance.
 Lk 2: 8 k watch over their flocks at night.
 1Co 7: 19 K God's commands is what counts.
 2Pe 3: 9 Lord is not slow in k his promise,

KEEPS (KEEP)

1Co 13: 5 angered, it k no record of wrongs.
 Jas 2: 10 For whoever k the whole law

KEPT (KEEP)

Ps 130: 3 LORD, k a record of sins, Lord,
 2Ti 4: 7 finished the race, I have k the faith.
 1Pe 1: 4 This inheritance is k in heaven

KEYS

Mt 16: 19 will give you the k of the kingdom

KILL (KILLS)

Mt 17: 23 will k him, and on the third day

KILLS (KILL)

Lev 24: 21 whoever k a human being is to be
 2Co 3: 6 for the letter k, but the Spirit gives

KIND (KINDNESS KINDS)

Ge 1: 24 animals, each according to its k."
 2Ch 10: 7 "If you will be k to these people
 Pr 11: 17 Those who are k benefit themselves,
 12: 25 the heart, but a k word cheers it up.
 14: 21 blessed is the one who is k
 14: 31 whoever is k to the needy honors
 19: 17 Whoever is k to the poor lends
 Da 4: 27 by being k to the oppressed.
 Lk 6: 35 because he is k to the ungrateful
 1Co 13: 4 Love is patient, love is k.
 15: 35 what k of body will they come?"
 Eph 4: 32 Be k and compassionate to one
 2Ti 2: 24 but must be k to everyone,
 Titus 2: 5 to be k, and to be subject to their

KINDNESS (KIND)

Ac 14: 17 He has shown k by giving you rain
 Ro 11: 22 but k to you, provided that you
 continue in his k.
 Gal 5: 22 peace, forbearance, k, goodness,
 Eph 2: 7 expressed in his k to us in Christ

KINDS (KIND)

1Co 12: 4 There are different k of gifts,
 1Ti 6: 10 of money is a root of all k of evil.

KING (KINGDOM KINGS)

1. Kings of Judah and Israel: see Saul, David, Solomon.

2. Kings of Judah: see Rehoboam, Abijah, Asa, Jehoshaphat, Jehoram, Ahaziah, Athaliah (Queen), Joash, Amaziah, Uzziah, Jotham, Ahaz, Hezekiah, Manasseh, Amon, Josiah, Jehoahaz, Jehoikim, Jehoiachin, Zedekiah.

3. Kings of Israel: see Jeroboam I, Nadab, Baasha, Elah, Zimri, Tibni, Omri, Ahab, Ahaziah, Joram, Jehu, Jehoahaz, Jehoash, Jeroboam II, Zechariah, Shallum, Menahem, Pekah, Pekahiah, Hoshea.

Jdg 17: 6 In those days Israel had no k;
 1Sa 12: 12 'No, we want a k to rule over us'—
 12: 12 the LORD your God was your k.

Ps 24: 7 that the K of glory may come in.
Isa 32: 1 a k will reign in righteousness
Zec 9: 9 See, your k comes to you,
1Ti 6: 15 the K of kings and Lord of lords,
Rev 19: 16 thigh he has this name written: k

KINGDOM (KING)

Ex 19: 6 you will be for me a k of priests
1Ch 29: 11 Yours, LORD, is the k;
Ps 45: 6 justice will be the scepter of your k.
Da 4: 3 His k is an eternal k;
Mt 3: 2 for the k of heaven has come near."
5: 3 spirit, for theirs is the k of heaven.
6: 10 your k come, your will be done,
6: 33 But seek first his k and his
7: 21 Lord,' will enter the k of heaven,
11: 11 the k of heaven is greater than he.
13: 24 "The k of heaven is like a man who
13: 31 "The k of heaven is like a mustard
13: 33 "The k of heaven is like yeast
13: 44 "The k of heaven is like treasure
13: 45 the k of heaven is like a merchant
13: 47 the k of heaven is like a net that
16: 19 you the keys of the k of heaven;
18: 23 the k of heaven is like a king who
19: 24 who is rich to enter the k of God."
24: 7 rise against nation, and k against k.
24: 14 gospel of the k will be preached
25: 34 the k prepared for you since
Mk 9: 47 you to enter the k of God with one
10: 14 for the k of God belongs to such as
10: 23 for the rich to enter the k of God!"
Lk 10: 9 'The k of God has come near
12: 31 But seek his k, and these things
17: 21 is,' because the k of God is in your
Jn 3: 5 one can enter the k of God unless
18: 36 said, "My k is not of this world.
1Co 6: 9 wrongdoers will not inherit the k
15: 24 when he hands over the k to God
Rev 1: 6 has made us to be a k and priests
11: 15 "The k of the world has become

KINGS (KING)

Ps 2: 2 The k of the earth rise
72: 11 May all k bow down to him and all
Da 7: 24 ten horns are ten k who will come
1Ti 2: 2 for k and all those in authority,
Rev 1: 5 and the ruler of the k of the earth.

KISS

Ps 2: 12 K his son, or he will be angry
Pr 24: 26 An honest answer is like a k
Lk 22: 48 the Son of Man with a k?"

KNEE (KNEES)

Isa 45: 23 Before me every k will bow;
Ro 14: 11 Lord, 'every k will bow before me;
Php 2: 10 name of Jesus every k should bow,

KNEES (KNEE)

Isa 35: 3 hands, steady the k that give way;
Heb 12: 12 your feeble arms and weak k.

KNEW (KNOW)

Job 23: 3 If only I k where to find him;
Jnh 4: 2 I k that you are a gracious
Mt 7: 23 tell them plainly, 'I never k you.

KNOCK

Mt 7: 7 k and the door will be opened
Rev 3: 20 I stand at the door and k.

KNOW (FOREKNEW KNEW KNOWING KNOWLEDGE KNOWN KNOWS)

Dt 18: 21 "How can we k when a message

Job 19: 25 I k that my redeemer lives,
42: 3 things too wonderful for me to k.
Ps 46: 10 says, "Be still, and k that I am God;
73: 11 Does the Most High k anything?"
139: 1 LORD, and you k me.
139: 23 Search me, God, and k my heart;
Pr 27: 1 you do not k what a day may bring.
Jer 24: 7 I will give them a heart to k me,
31: 34 because they will all k me,
Mt 6: 3 let your left hand k what your right
24: 42 because you do not k on what day
Lk 1: 4 so that you may k the certainty
Jn 3: 11 you, we speak of what we k, and we
4: 22 worship what you do not k;
9: 25 One thing I do k. I was blind
10: 14 I k my sheep and my sheep k me—
17: 3 that they k you, the only true God,
21: 24 We k that his testimony is true.
Ac 1: 7 "It is not for you to k the times
Ro 6: 6 we k that our old self was crucified
7: 18 I k that good itself does not dwell
8: 28 we k that in all things God works
1Co 2: 2 I resolved to k nothing while I was
6: 15 Do you not k that your bodies are
6: 19 Do you not k that your bodies are
8: 2 do not yet k as they ought to k.
13: 12 Now I k in part; then I shall k fully,
15: 58 because you k that your labor
Php 3: 10 I want to k Christ—yes, to k
2Ti 1: 12 because I k whom I have believed,
Jas 4: 14 do not even k what will happen
1Jn 2: 4 Whoever says, "I k him," but does
3: 14 We k that we have passed
3: 16 This is how we k what love is:
5: 2 This is how we k that we love
5: 13 may k that you have eternal life.

KNOWING (KNOW)

Ge 3: 5 will be like God, k good and evil."
Php 3: 8 worth of k Christ Jesus my Lord,

KNOWLEDGE (KNOW)

Ge 2: 9 the tree of the k of good and evil.
Job 42: 3 that obscures my plans without k?"
Ps 19: 2 night after night they reveal k.
139: 6 Such k is too wonderful for me,
Pr 1: 7 of the LORD is the beginning of k,
10: 14 The wise store up k, but the mouth
12: 1 Whoever loves discipline loves k,
13: 16 All who are prudent act with k,
19: 2 Desire without k is not good—
Isa 11: 9 the k of the LORD as the waters
Hab 2: 14 will be filled with the k of the glory
Ro 11: 33 riches of the wisdom and k of God!
1Co 8: 1 But k puffs up while love builds up.
8: 11 Christ died, is destroyed by your k.
13: 2 can fathom all mysteries and all k,
2Co 2: 14 aroma of the k of him everywhere.
4: 6 of the k of God's glory displayed
Eph 3: 19 know this love that surpasses k—
Col 2: 3 all the treasures of wisdom and k.
1Ti 6: 20 ideas of what is falsely called k,
2Pe 3: 18 grow in the grace and k of our Lord

KNOWN (KNOW)

Ps 16: 11 You make k to me the path of life;
105: 1 make k among the nations what he
Isa 46: 10 I make k the end
Mt 10: 26 or hidden that will not be made k.
Ro 1: 19 since what may be k about God is
11: 34 "Who has k the mind of the Lord?
15: 20 the gospel where Christ was not k,

2Co 3: 2 our hearts, k and read by everyone.
 2Pe 2: 21 than to have k it and then to turn

KNOWS (KNOW)

1Sa 2: 3 for the LORD is a God who k,
 Job 23: 10 But he k the way that I take;
 Ps 44: 21 since he k the secrets of the heart?
 94: 11 The LORD k all human plans; he k
 Ecc 8: 7 Since no one k the future, who can
 Mt 6: 8 your Father k what you need
 24: 36 about that day or hour no one k,
 Ro 8: 27 searches our hearts k the mind
 2Ti 2: 19 "The Lord k those who are his,"

LABAN

Brother of Rebekah (Ge 24:29–51), father of Rachel and Leah (Ge 29–31).

LABOR

Ex 20: 9 Six days you shall l and do all your
 Isa 55: 2 your l on what does not satisfy?
 Mt 6: 28 They do not l or spin.
 1Co 3: 8 rewarded according to their own l.
 15: 58 know that your l in the Lord is not

LACK (LACKING LACKS)

Pr 15: 22 Plans fail for l of counsel,
 Col 2: 23 but they l any value in restraining

LACKING (LACK)

Ro 12: 11 Never be l in zeal, but keep your
 Jas 1: 4 and complete, not l anything.

LACKS (LACK)

Jas 1: 5 If any of you l wisdom, you should

LAID (LAY)

Isa 53: 6 and the LORD has l on him
 1Co 3: 11 other than the one already l,
 1Jn 3: 16 Jesus Christ l down his life for us.

LAKE

Rev 19: 20 into the fiery l of burning sulfur.
 20: 14 The l of fire is the second death.

LAMB (LAMB'S LAMBS)

Ge 22: 8 "God himself will provide the l
 Ex 12: 21 and slaughter the Passover l.
 Isa 11: 6 The wolf will live with the l,
 53: 7 he was led like a l to the slaughter,
 Jn 1: 29 "Look, the L of God, who takes
 1Co 5: 7 our Passover l, has been sacrificed.
 1Pe 1: 19 a l without blemish or defect.
 Rev 5: 6 Then I saw a L, looking as if it had
 15: 12 "Worthy is the L, who was slain,
 14: 4 as firstfruits to God and the L.

LAMB'S (LAMB)

Rev 21: 27 names are written in the L book

LAMBS (LAMB)

Lk 10: 3 you out like l among wolves.
 Jn 21: 15 Jesus said, "Feed my l."

LAMENT

2Sa 1: 17 took up this l concerning Saul

LAMP (LAMPS)

2Sa 22: 29 You, LORD, are my l;
 Ps 18: 28 You, LORD, keep my l burning;
 119:105 Your word is a l to my feet
 Pr 31: 18 and her l does not go out at night.
 Lk 8: 16 "No one lights a l and hides it
 Rev 21: 23 gives it light, and the Lamb is its l.

LAMPS (LAMP)

Mt 25: 1 be like ten virgins who took their l
 Lk 12: 35 service and keep your l burning,

LAND

Ge 1: 10 God called the dry ground "l,"
 1: 11 said, "Let the l produce vegetation:
 12: 7 your offspring I will give this l."
 Ex 3: 8 a l flowing with milk and honey—
 Nu 35: 33 Bloodshed pollutes the l,
 Dt 34: 1 LORD showed him the whole l—
 Jos 13: 2 "This is the l that remains:
 14: 4 Levites received no share of the l
 2Ch 7: 14 their sin and will heal their l.
 7: 20 then I will uproot Israel from my l,
 Eze 36: 24 bring you back into your own l.

LANGUAGE

Ge 11: 1 Now the whole world had one l
 Jn 8: 44 speaks his native l, for he is a liar
 Ac 2: 6 heard their own l being spoken.
 Col 3: 8 slander, and filthy l from your lips.
 Rev 5: 9 God persons from every tribe and l

LAST (LASTING LASTS LATTER)

2Sa 23: 1 These are the l words of David:
 Isa 44: 6 I am the first and I am the l;
 Mt 19: 30 But many who are first will be l,
 Mk 10: 31 will be l, and the l first."
 Jn 15: 16 fruit that will l—and so
 Ro 1: 17 that is by faith from first to l,
 2Ti 3: 1 will be terrible times in the l days.
 2Pe 3: 3 in the l days scoffers will come,
 Rev 1: 17 I am the First and the L.
 22: 13 the First and the L, the Beginning

LASTING (LAST)

Ex 12: 14 to the LORD—a l ordinance.
 Lev 24: 8 of the Israelites, as a l covenant.
 Nu 25: 13 have a covenant of a l priesthood,
 Heb 10: 34 had better and l possessions.

LASTS (LAST)

Ps 30: 5 For his anger l only a moment,
 2Co 3: 11 greater is the glory of that which l!

LATTER (LAST)

Job 42: 12 The LORD blessed the l part

LAUGH (LAUGHS)

Ecc 3: 4 a time to weep and a time to l,

LAUGHS (LAUGH)

Ps 2: 4 The One enthroned in heaven l;
 37: 13 but the Lord l at the wicked, for he

LAVISHED

Eph 1: 8 that he l on us. With all wisdom
 1Jn 3: 1 See what great love the Father has l

LAW (LAWS)

Dt 31: 11 you shall read this l before them
 31: 26 "Take this Book of the L and place
 Jos 1: 8 Keep this Book of the L always
 Ne 8: 8 from the Book of the L of God,
 Ps 1: 2 delight is in the l of the LORD,
 19: 7 The l of the LORD is perfect,
 119: 18 may see wonderful things in your l.
 119: 72 The l from your mouth is more
 119: 97 Oh, how I love your l! I meditate
 119:165 peace have those who love your l,
 Jer 31: 33 "I will put my l in their minds
 Mt 5: 17 that I have come to abolish the L
 7: 12 you, for this sums up the L
 22: 40 All the L and the Prophets hang
 Lk 16: 17 stroke of a pen to drop out of the L.
 Jn 1: 17 For the l was given through Moses;
 Ro 2: 12 All who sin apart from the l will
 2: 15 requirements of the l are written

LAWLESSNESS | 1350

- Ro 5: 13 account where there is no l.
5: 20 The l was brought in so
6: 14 because you are not under the l,
7: 6 we have been released from the l so
7: 12 So then, the l is holy,
8: 3 For what the l was powerless to do
10: 4 Christ is the culmination of the l
13: 10 love is the fulfillment of the l.
Gal 3: 13 curse of the l by becoming a curse
3: 24 So the l was our guardian until
5: 3 he is obligated to obey the whole l.
5: 4 by the l have been alienated
5: 14 For the entire l is fulfilled
Heb 7: 19 (for the l made nothing perfect),
10: 1 The l is only a shadow of the good
Jas 1: 25 the perfect l that gives freedom,
2: 10 For whoever keeps the whole l

LAWLESSNESS

- 2Th 2: 3 occurs and the man of l is revealed,
2: 7 the secret power of l is already
1Jn 3: 4 sins breaks the law; in fact, sin is l.

LAWS (LAW)

- Lev 25: 18 and be careful to obey my l,
Ps 119: 30 I have set my heart on your l.
119:120 fear of you; I stand in awe of your l.
Heb 8: 10 I will put my l in their minds
10: 16 I will put my l in their hearts, and l

LAY (LAID LAYING)

- Job 22: 22 and l up his words in your heart.
Isa 28: 16 "See, I l a stone in Zion, a tested
Mt 8: 20 of Man has no place to l his head."
Jn 10: 15 and I l down my life for the sheep.
15: 13 to l down one's life for one's
1Co 3: 11 no one can l any foundation other
1Jn 3: 16 we ought to l down our lives for
Rev 4: 10 They l their crowns before

LAYING (LAY)

- 1Ti 5: 22 not be hasty in the l on of hands,
Heb 6: 1 not l again the foundation

LAZARUS

1. Poor man in Jesus' parable (Lk 16:19–31).
2. Brother of Mary and Martha whom Jesus raised from the dead (Jn 11:1–12:19).

LAZY

- Pr 10: 4 L hands make for poverty,
Heb 6: 12 We do not want you to become l,

LEAD (LEADERS LEADS LED)

- Ex 15: 13 love you will l the people you have
Ps 27: 11 l me in a straight path because
61: 2 l me to the rock that is higher than l.
139: 24 and l me in the way everlasting.
143: 10 may your good Spirit l me on level
Ecc 5: 6 Do not let your mouth l you
Isa 11: 6 and a little child will l them.
Da 12: 3 those who l many to righteousness,
Mt 6: 13 And l us not into temptation,
1Jn 3: 7 do not let anyone l you astray.

LEADERS (LEAD)

- Heb 13: 7 Remember your l, who spoke
13: 17 Have confidence in your l

LEADS (LEAD)

- Ps 23: 2 he l me beside quiet waters,
Pr 19: 23 The fear of the LORD l to life;
Isa 40: 11 he gently l those that have young.
Mt 7: 13 gate and broad is the road that l
Jn 10: 3 sheep by name and l them out.

- Ro 14: 19 every effort to do what l to peace
2Co 2: 14 God, who always l us as captives

LEAH

Wife of Jacob (Ge 29:16–30); bore six sons and one daughter (Ge 29:31–30:21; 34:1; 35:23).

LEAN

- Pr 3: 5 l not on your own understanding;

LEARN (LEARNED LEARNING)

- Isa 1: 17 L to do right; seek justice.
Mt 11: 29 my yoke upon you and l from me,

LEARNED (LEARN)

- Php 4: 11 I have l to be content whatever
2Ti 3: 14 know those from whom you l it,

LEARNING (LEARN)

- Pr 1: 5 the wise listen and add to their l,
2Ti 3: 7 always l but never able to come

LED (LEAD)

- Isa 53: 7 he was l like a lamb
Am 2: 10 l you forty years in the wilderness
Ro 8: 14 For those who are l by the Spirit

LEFT

- Jos 1: 7 turn from it to the right or to the l,
Pr 4: 27 Do not turn to the right or the l;
Mt 6: 3 do not let your l hand know what
25: 33 on his right and the goats on his l.

LEGION

- Mk 5: 9 "My name is L," he replied,

LEND (LEND)

- Dt 15: 8 freely l them whatever they need.
Ps 37: 26 are always generous and l freely;
Lk 6: 34 Even sinners l to sinners,

LEND (LEND)

- Pr 19: 17 kind to the poor l to the LORD,

LENGTH (LONG)

- Pr 10: 27 fear of the LORD adds l to life,

LEPROSY

- 2Ki 7: 3 Now there were four men with l

LETTER (LETTERS)

- Mt 5: 18 not the smallest l, not the least
2Co 3: 2 You yourselves are our l,
3: 6 not of the l but of the Spirit; for the l kills,
2Th 3: 14 not obey our instruction in this l.

LETTERS (LETTER)

- 2Co 3: 7 which was engraved in l on stone,
10: 10 "His l are weighty and forceful,
2Pe 3: 16 He writes the same way in all his l,

LEVEL

- Ps 143: 10 good Spirit lead me on l ground.
Isa 26: 7 The path of the righteous is l;
Heb 12: 13 "Make l paths for your feet,"

LEVI (LEVITES)

1. Son of Jacob by Leah (Ge 29:34; 46:11; 1Ch 2:1). Tribe of blessed (Ge 49:5–7; Dt 33:8–11), chosen as priests (Nu 3–4), numbered (Nu 3:39; 26:62), allotted cities, but not land (Nu 18; 35; Dt 10:9; Jos 13:14; 21), land (Eze 48:8–22), 12,000 from (Rev 7:7).
2. See MATTHEW.

LEVITES (LEVI)

- Nu 1: 53 The L are to be responsible
8: 6 "Take the L from among all
18: 21 "I give to the L all the tithes

LEWDNESS

Mk 7: 22 malice, deceit, I, envy, slander,

LIAR (LIE)

Pr 19: 22 better to be poor than a I.
 Jn 8: 44 for he is a I and the father of lies.
 Ro 3: 4 be true, and every human being a I.

LIBERATED

Ro 8: 21 the creation itself will be I from its

LIE (LIAR LIED LIES LYING)

Lev 19: 11 "Do not I." "Do not deceive
 Nu 23: 19 that he should I, not a human
 Dt 6: 7 when you I down and when you
 Ps 23: 2 He makes me I down in green
 Isa 11: 6 the leopard will I down
 Eze 34: 14 There they will I down in good
 Ro 1: 25 the truth about God for a I,
 Col 3: 9 Do not I to each other, since you
 Heb 6: 18 which it is impossible for God to I,

LIED (LIE)

Ac 5: 4 You have not I just to human

LIES (LIE)

Ps 34: 13 evil and your lips from telling I.
 Jn 8: 44 for he is a liar and the father of I.

LIFE (LIVE)

Ge 2: 7 into his nostrils the breath of I,
 2: 9 of the garden were the tree of I
 9: 11 Never again will all I be destroyed
 Ex 21: 23 injury, you are to take I for I,
 Lev 17: 14 because the I of every creature is its
 24: 18 must make restitution—I for I.
 Dt 30: 19 Now choose I, so that you and your
 Ps 16: 11 make known to me the path of I;
 23: 6 will follow me all the days of my I,
 34: 12 Whoever of you loves I and desires
 39: 4 let me know how fleeting my I is.
 49: 7 one can redeem the I of another
 104: 33 I will sing to the LORD all my I;
 Pr 6: 23 and instruction are the way to I,
 7: 23 little knowing it will cost him his I.
 8: 35 For those who find me find I
 11: 30 fruit of the righteous is a tree of I,
 21: 21 righteousness and love finds I,
 Eze 37: 5 enter you, and you will come to I.
 Da 12: 2 some to everlasting I,
 Mt 6: 25 do not worry about your I,
 7: 14 and narrow the road that leads to I,
 10: 39 whoever loses their I for my sake
 16: 25 wants to save their I will lose it,
 20: 28 to give his I as a ransom for many."
 Mk 10: 45 to give his I as a ransom for many."
 Lk 12: 15 I does not consist in an abundance
 12: 22 do not worry about your I,
 14: 26 yes, even their own I—
 Jn 1: 4 In him was I, and that I was the light
 3: 15 who believes may have eternal I
 3: 36 believes in the Son has eternal I,
 4: 14 of water welling up to eternal I."
 5: 24 has crossed over from death to I.
 6: 35 Jesus declared, "I am the bread of I.
 6: 47 the one who believes has eternal I.
 6: 68 You have the words of eternal I.
 10: 10 I have come that they may have I,
 10: 15 and I lay down my I for the sheep.
 10: 28 I give them eternal I, and they shall
 11: 25 "I am the resurrection and the I.
 14: 6 am the way and the truth and the I.
 15: 13 lay down one's I for one's friends.

Jn 20: 31 by believing you may have I in his
 Ac 13: 48 appointed for eternal I believed.
 Ro 4: 25 was raised to I for our justification.
 6: 13 have been brought from death to I;
 6: 23 God is eternal I in Christ Jesus our
 8: 38 convinced that neither death nor I,
 1Co 15: 19 If only for this I we have hope
 2Co 3: 6 the letter kills, but the Spirit gives I.
 Gal 2: 20 The I I now live in the body, I live
 Eph 4: 1 to live a I worthy of the calling you
 Php 2: 16 as you hold firmly to the word of I.
 Col 1: 10 you may live a I worthy of the Lord
 1Th 4: 12 your daily I may win the respect
 1Ti 4: 8 the present I and the I to come.
 4: 16 Watch your I and doctrine closely.
 6: 19 take hold of the I that is truly I.
 2Ti 3: 12 live a godly I in Christ Jesus will be
 Jas 1: 12 person will receive the crown of I
 3: 13 Let them show it by their good I,
 1Pe 3: 10 "Whoever would love I and see
 2Pe 1: 3 a godly I through our knowledge
 1Jn 3: 14 we have passed from death to I,
 5: 11 God has given us eternal I, and this I
 Rev 13: 8 written in the Lamb's book of I,
 20: 12 was opened, which is the book of I.
 21: 27 are written in the Lamb's book of I.
 22: 2 side of the river stood the tree of I,

LIFT (LIFTED LIFTING)

Ps 121: 1 I I up my eyes to the mountains—
 134: 2 L up your hands in the sanctuary
 La 3: 41 Let us I up our hearts and our hands

LIFTED (LIFT)

Ps 40: 2 He I me out of the slimy pit,
 Jn 3: 14 so the Son of Man must be I up,
 12: 32 I, when I am I up from the earth,

LIFTING (LIFT)

1Ti 2: 8 I up holy hands without anger

LIGHT (ENLIGHTENED)

Ge 1: 3 "Let there be I," and there was I.
 2Sa 22: 29 LORD turns my darkness into I.
 Job 38: 19 "What is the way to the abode of I?
 Ps 4: 6 Let the I of your face shine on us.
 19: 8 are radiant, giving I to the eyes.
 27: 1 The LORD is my I and my
 56: 13 walk before God in the I of life.
 76: 4 You are radiant with I,
 104: 2 The LORD wraps himself in I as
 119:105 lamp to my feet and a I for my path.
 119:130 unfolding of your words gives I;
 Isa 2: 5 let us walk in the I of the LORD.
 9: 2 in darkness have seen a great I;
 49: 6 also make you a I for the Gentiles,
 Mt 4: 16 shadow of death a I has dawned."
 5: 16 way, let your I shine before others,
 11: 30 yoke is easy and my burden is I."
 Jn 3: 19 I has come into the world,
 8: 12 he said, "I am the I of the world.
 2Co 4: 6 made his I shine in our hearts
 6: 14 Or what fellowship can I have
 11: 14 masquerades as an angel of I.
 1Ti 6: 16 and who lives in unapproachable I,
 1Pe 2: 9 of darkness into his wonderful I.
 1Jn 1: 5 God is I; in him there is no darkness
 1: 7 But if we walk in the I, as he is
 Rev 21: 23 for the glory of God gives it I,

LIGHTNING

Da 10: 6 his face like I, his eyes like flaming

LIKENESS | 1352

Mt 24: 27 For as I that comes from the east is
28: 3 His appearance was like I, and his

LIKENESS

Ge 1: 26 in our I, so that they may rule over
Ps 17: 15 will be satisfied with seeing your I.
Isa 52: 14 his form marred beyond human I
Ro 8: 3 his own Son in the I of sinful flesh
Php 2: 7 a servant, being made in human I.
Jas 3: 9 who have been made in God's I.

LION

Isa 11: 7 and the I will eat straw like the ox.
1Pe 5: 8 around like a roaring I looking
Rev 5: 5 See, the L of the tribe of Judah,

LIPS

Ps 34: 1 his praise will always be on my I.
119: 171 May my I overflow with praise,
Pr 13: 3 who guard their I preserve their
27: 2 an outsider, and not your own I.
Isa 6: 5 For I am a man of unclean I, and I
Mt 21: 16 read, "From the I of children
Col 3: 8 and filthy language from your I.

LISTEN (LISTENING)

Dt 30: 20 LORD your God, I to his voice,
Pr 1: 5 let the wise I and add to their
12: 15 to them, but the wise I to advice.
Jn 10: 27 My sheep I to my voice;
Jas 1: 19 Everyone should be quick to I,
1: 22 Do not merely I to the word,

LISTENING (LISTEN)

1Sa 3: 9 LORD, for your servant is I."
Pr 18: 13 To answer before I—that is folly

LIVE (ALIVE LIFE LIVES LIVING)

Ex 20: 12 that you may I long in the land
33: 20 face, for no one may see me and I."
Dt 8: 3 that man does not I on bread alone
Job 14: 14 If someone dies, will they I again?
Ps 119: 175 Let me I that I may praise you,
Isa 55: 3 come to me; listen, that you may I.
Eze 37: 3 "Son of man, can these bones I?"
Hab 2: 4 the righteous person will I by his
Mt 4: 4 'Man shall not I on bread alone,
Ac 17: 24 not I in temples built by human
17: 28 'For in him we I and move and
Ro 1: 17 "The righteous will I by faith."
2Co 5: 7 For we I by faith, not by sight.
Gal 2: 20 The life I now I in the body,
5: 25 Since we I by the Spirit, let us keep
Php 1: 21 me, to I is Christ and to die is gain.
1Th 5: 13 I in peace with each other.
2Ti 3: 12 who wants to I a godly life
Heb 12: 14 Make every effort to I in peace
1Pe 1: 17 I out your time as foreigners here

LIVES (LIVE)

Job 19: 25 I know that my redeemer I,
Pr 11: 30 and the one who is wise saves I.
Isa 57: 15 he who I forever, whose name is
Da 3: 28 to give up their I rather than serve
Jn 14: 17 he I with you and will be in you.
Gal 2: 20 I no longer live, but Christ I in me.
Heb 13: 5 Keep your I free from the love
2Pe 3: 11 You ought to live holy and godly I
1Jn 3: 16 to lay down our I for our brothers
4: 16 Whoever I in love I in God,

LIVING (LIVE)

Ge 2: 7 life, and the man became a I being.
Jer 2: 13 the spring of I water, and have dug

Mt 22: 32 the God of the dead but of the I."
Jn 7: 38 said, rivers of I water will flow
Ro 12: 1 to offer your bodies as a I sacrifice,
Heb 10: 31 to fall into the hands of the I God.
Rev 1: 18 I am the L One; I was dead,

LOAD

Gal 6: 5 each one should carry their own I.

LOCUSTS

Mt 3: 4 His food was I and wild honey.

LOFTY

Ps 139: 6 for me, too I for me to attain.

LONELY

Ps 68: 6 God sets the I in families, he leads

LONG (LENGTH LONGED LONGING LONGS)

1Ki 18: 21 "How I will you waver between
Jn 9: 4 As I as it is day, we must do
Eph 3: 18 to grasp how wide and I and high
1Pe 1: 12 Even angels I to look into these

LONGED (LONG)

Mt 13: 17 righteous people I to see what you
23: 37 how often I have I to gather your
2Ti 4: 8 to all who have I for his appearing.

LONGING (LONG)

Pr 13: 19 A I fulfilled is sweet to the soul,
2Co 5: 2 I to be clothed instead with our

LONGS (LONG)

Isa 30: 18 Yet the LORD I to be gracious

LOOK (LOOKING LOOKS)

Job 31: 1 my eyes not to I lustfully at a young
Ps 34: 5 Those who I to him are radiant;
Pr 4: 25 Let your eyes I straight ahead;
Isa 60: 5 Then you will I and be radiant,
Hab 1: 13 Your eyes are too pure to I on evil;
Zec 12: 10 They will I on me, the one they
Mk 13: 21 Is the Messiah!' or, 'L, there he is!'
Lk 24: 39 L at my hands and my feet. It is I
Jn 1: 36 by, he said, "L, the Lamb of God!"
4: 35 open your eyes and I at the fields!
19: 37 "They will I on the one they have
Jas 1: 27 to I after orphans and widows
1Pe 1: 12 Even angels long to I into these

LOOKING (LOOK)

Rev 5: 6 a Lamb, I as if it had been slain,

LOOKS (LOOK)

1Sa 16: 7 but the LORD I at the heart."
Lk 9: 62 puts a hand to the plow and I back
Php 2: 21 everyone I out for their own interests,

LORD (LORD'S LORDING)

Ne 4: 14 Remember the L, who is great
Job 28: 28 human race, "The fear of the L—
Ps 54: 4 the L is the one who sustains me.
62: 12 and with you, L, is unfailing love";
86: 5 You, L, are forgiving and good,
110: 1 The LORD says to my I:
147: 5 Great is our L and mighty in power
Isa 6: 1 died, I saw the L, high and exalted,
Da 9: 4 "L, the great and awesome God,
Mt 3: 3 'Prepare the way for the L,
4: 7 'Do not put the L your God
7: 21 "Not everyone who says to me, 'L,
22: 37 "'Love the L your God with all
22: 44 "'The L said to my L: 'Sit at my
Mk 12: 11 the L has done this, and it is
12: 29 The L our God, the L is one.
Lk 2: 9 An angel of the L appeared to

Lk 6: 46 "Why do you call me, 'L, L,'
 10: 27 "'Love the L your God with all
 Ac 2: 21 on the name of the L will be saved.'
 16: 31 "Believe in the L Jesus, and you
 Ro 10: 9 "Jesus is L," and believe in your
 10: 13 the name of the L will be saved."
 12: 11 your spiritual fervor, serving the L.
 14: 8 we live or die, we belong to the L.
 1Co 1: 31 the one who boasts boast in the L."
 3: 5 as the L has assigned to each his
 7: 34 to be devoted to the L in both body
 11: 23 The L Jesus, on the night he was
 12: 3 "Jesus is L," except by the Holy
 15: 57 victory through our L Jesus Christ.
 16: 22 let that person be cursed! Come, L!
 2Co 3: 17 Now the L is the Spirit, and where
 8: 5 gave themselves first of all to the L,
 10: 17 the one who boasts boast in the L."
 Gal 6: 14 in the cross of our L Jesus Christ,
 Eph 4: 5 one L, one faith, one baptism;
 5: 10 and find out what pleases the L.
 5: 19 music from your heart to the L,
 Php 2: 11 acknowledge that Jesus Christ is L,
 3: 1 and sisters, rejoice in the L!
 4: 4 Rejoice in the L always. I will say it
 Col 2: 6 as you received Christ Jesus as L,
 3: 17 do it all in the name of the L Jesus,
 3: 23 working for the L, not for human
 4: 17 you have received in the L."
 1Th 3: 12 May the L make your love increase
 5: 2 day of the L will come like a thief
 5: 23 at the coming of our L Jesus Christ.
 2Th 2: 1 the coming of our L Jesus Christ
 2Ti 2: 19 "The L knows those who are his,"
 Heb 12: 14 holiness no one will see the L.
 13: 6 confidence, "The L is my helper;
 Jas 4: 10 Humble yourselves before the L,
 1Pe 1: 25 the word of the L endures forever."
 2: 3 you have tasted that the L is good.
 3: 15 in your hearts revere Christ as L.
 2Pe 1: 16 the coming of our L Jesus Christ
 2: 1 sovereign L who bought them—
 3: 9 The L is not slow in keeping his
 Jude 14 the L is coming with thousands
 Rev 4: 8 holy is the L God Almighty,
 4: 11 "You are worthy, our L and God,
 17: 14 triumph over them because he is L
 22: 20 Amen. Come, L Jesus.

LORD'S (LORD)

Ac 21: 14 up and said, "The L will be done."
 1Co 10: 26 "The earth is the L, and everything
 11: 26 you proclaim the L death until he
 2Co 3: 18 faces contemplate the L glory,
 2Ti 2: 24 And the L servant must not be
 Jas 4: 15 "If it is the L will, we will live

LORDING (LORD)

1Pe 5: 3 not I it over those entrusted to you,

LORD* (LORD'S*; this is the proper name of God,
Yahweh, spelled "LORD" in the NIV)

Ge 2: 4 when the L God made the earth
 2: 7 the L God formed a man
 3: 21 The L God made garments of skin
 7: 16 Then the L shut him in.
 15: 6 Abram believed the L, and he
 18: 14 Is anything too hard for the L?
 31: 49 "May the L keep watch between
 Ex 3: 2 There the angel of the L appeared
 9: 12 But the L hardened Pharaoh's heart

Ex 14: 30 That day the L saved Israel
 20: 2 "I am the L your God, who
 33: 11 The L would speak to Moses face
 40: 34 glory of the L filled the tabernacle.
 Lev 19: 2 'Be holy because I, the L your God,
 Nu 8: 5 The L said to Moses:
 14: 21 glory of the L fills the whole earth,
 Dt 2: 7 The L your God has blessed you
 5: 9 for I, the L your God, am a jealous
 6: 4 The L our God, the L is one.
 6: 5 Love the L your God with all your
 6: 16 Do not put the L your God
 10: 14 L your God belong the heavens,
 10: 17 For the L your God is God of gods
 11: 1 Love the L your God and keep his
 28: 1 If you fully obey the L your God
 30: 16 you today to love the L your God,
 30: 20 For the L is your life, and he will
 31: 6 for the L your God goes with you;
 Jos 22: 5 to love the L your God, to walk
 24: 15 household, we will serve the L."
 1Sa 1: 28 So now I give him to the L.
 2: 2 "There is no one holy like the L;
 7: 12 "Thus far the L has helped us."
 12: 22 his great name the L will not reject
 15: 22 as much as in obeying the L?
 2Sa 22: 2 "The L is my rock, my fortress
 1Ki 2: 3 and observe what the L your God
 8: 11 the glory of the L filled his temple.
 8: 61 fully committed to the L our God,
 18: 21 If the L is God, follow him;
 2Ki 13: 23 But the L was gracious to them
 1Ch 16: 8 Give praise to the L, proclaim his
 16: 23 Sing to the L, all the earth;
 28: 9 for the L searches every heart
 29: 11 Yours, L, is the kingdom;
 2Ch 5: 14 the glory of the L filled the temple
 16: 9 the L range throughout the earth
 19: 6 for mere mortals but for the L,
 30: 9 for the L your God is gracious
 Ne 1: 5 "L, the God of heaven, the great
 Job 1: 21 The L gave and the L has taken
 38: 1 the L spoke to Job out of the storm.
 42: 9 did what the L told them;
 Ps 1: 2 whose delight is in the law of the L,
 9: 9 The L is a refuge for the oppressed,
 12: 6 the words of the L are flawless,
 16: 8 I keep my eyes always on the L.
 19: 7 The law of the L is perfect,
 19: 14 heart be pleasing in your sight, L,
 23: 1 The L is my shepherd, I lack
 23: 6 dwell in the house of the L forever.
 27: 1 The L is the stronghold of my life
 27: 4 to gaze on the beauty of the L
 29: 1 ascribe to the L glory and strength.
 32: 2 one whose sin the L does not count
 33: 12 is the nation whose God is the L,
 33: 18 the eyes of the L are on those who
 34: 3 Glorify the L with me; let us exalt
 34: 7 of the L encamps around those
 34: 8 Taste and see that the L is good;
 34: 18 The L is close to the brokenhearted
 37: 4 Take delight in the L, and he will
 40: 1 I waited patiently for the L;
 47: 2 For the L Most High is awesome,
 48: 1 Great is the L, and most worthy
 55: 22 Cast your cares on the L and he
 75: 8 In the hand of the L is a cup full
 84: 11 For the L God is a sun and shield;

Ps 86: 11 Teach me your way, L, that I may
 89: 5 heavens praise your wonders, L,
 95: 1 Come, let us sing for joy to the L;
 96: 1 Sing to the L a new song;
 98: 4 Shout for joy to the L, all the earth,
 100: 1 Shout for joy to the L, all the earth.
 103: 1 Praise the L, my soul; all my
 103: 8 The L is compassionate
 104: 1 Praise the L, my soul. L my God,
 107: 8 to the L for his unfailing love
 110: 1 The L says to my lord: "Sit at my
 113: 4 The L is exalted over all the nations
 115: 1 Not to us, L, not to us but to your
 116: 15 the sight of the L is the death of his
 118: 1 Give thanks to the L, for he is good;
 118: 24 The L has done it this very day;
 121: 2 My help comes from the L,
 121: 5 The L watches over you—the L is
 125: 2 so the L surrounds his people both
 127: 1 Unless the L builds the house,
 127: 3 Children are a heritage from the L,
 130: 3 If you, L, kept a record of sins,
 135: 6 The L does whatever pleases him,
 136: 1 Give thanks to the L, for he is good.
 139: 1 You have searched me, L, and you
 144: 3 L, what are human beings that you
 145: 3 Great is the L and most worthy
 145: 18 The L is near to all who call on him,
 Pr 1: 7 The fear of the L is the beginning
 3: 5 Trust in the L with all your heart
 3: 9 Honor the L with your wealth,
 3: 12 because the L disciplines those he
 3: 19 By wisdom the L laid the earth's
 5: 21 your ways are in full view of the L,
 6: 16 There are six things the L hates,
 10: 27 The fear of the L adds length to life,
 11: 1 The L detests dishonest scales,
 12: 22 The L detests lying lips, but he
 14: 26 Whoever fears the L has a secure
 15: 3 The eyes of the L are everywhere,
 16: 2 but motives are weighed by the L.
 16: 4 The L works out everything to its
 16: 9 but the L establishes their steps.
 16: 33 but its every decision is from the L.
 18: 10 name of the L is a fortified tower;
 18: 22 and receives favor from the L.
 19: 14 but a prudent wife is from the L.
 19: 17 is kind to the poor lends to the L,
 21: 3 acceptable to the L than sacrifice.
 21: 30 plan that can succeed against the L.
 21: 31 battle, but victory rests with the L.
 22: 2 The L is the Maker of them all.
 24: 18 or the L will see and disapprove
 31: 30 a woman who fears the L is to be
 Isa 6: 3 holy, holy is the L Almighty;
 11: 2 The Spirit of the L will rest on him
 11: 9 of the L as the waters cover the sea.
 12: 2 The L, the L himself, is my strength
 24: 1 the L is going to lay waste the earth
 25: 8 The Sovereign L will wipe away
 29: 15 to hide their plans from the L,
 33: 6 the fear of the L is the key to this
 35: 10 those the L has rescued will return.
 40: 5 For the mouth of the L has spoken.
 40: 7 because the breath of the L blows
 40: 10 the Sovereign L comes with power,
 40: 28 The L is the everlasting God,
 40: 31 in the L will renew their strength.
 42: 8 "I am the L; that is my name!

Isa 43: 11 I am the L, and apart from me
 44: 24 I am the L, the Maker of all things,
 45: 5 I am the L, and there is no other;
 45: 21 Was it not I, the L? And there is no
 51: 11 Those the L has rescued will return
 53: 6 the L has laid on him the iniquity
 53: 10 the will of the L will prosper in his
 55: 6 Seek the L while he may be found;
 58: 8 of the L will be your rear guard.
 58: 11 The L will guide you always;
 59: 1 the arm of the L is not too short
 61: 3 a planting of the L for the display
 61: 10 I delight greatly in the L;
 Jer 1: 9 Then the L reached out his hand
 9: 24 in these I delight," declares the L.
 16: 19 L, my strength and my fortress,
 17: 7 is the one who trusts in the L,
 La 3: 40 and let us return to the L.
 Eze 1: 28 of the likeness of the glory of the L.
 Hos 1: 7 but I, the L their God, will save
 3: 5 return and seek the L their God
 6: 1 "Come, let us return to the L.
 Joel 2: 1 for the day of the L is coming.
 2: 11 The day of the L is great;
 3: 14 day of the L is near in the valley
 Am 5: 18 you who long for the day of the L!
 Jnh 1: 3 But Jonah ran away from the L
 Mic 4: 2 the word of the L from Jerusalem.
 6: 8 what does the L require of you?
 Na 1: 2 The L is a jealous and avenging
 1: 3 The L is slow to anger but great
 Hab 2: 14 of the L as the waters cover the sea.
 2: 20 The L is in his holy temple;
 Zep 3: 17 The L your God is with you,
 Zec 1: 17 and the L will again comfort Zion
 9: 16 The L their God will save his
 people
 14: 5 Then the L my God will come,
 14: 9 On that day there will be one L,
 Mal 4: 5 and dreadful day of the L comes.

LORD'S* (LORD*; this is the proper name of God, *Yahweh*, spelled "LORD's" in the NIV)

Ex 34: 34 he entered the L presence to speak
 Nu 14: 41 you disobeying the L command?
 Dt 6: 18 is right and good in the L sight,
 32: 9 For the L portion is his people,
 Jos 21: 45 all the L good promises to Israel
 Ps 24: 1 The earth is the L,
 32: 10 the L unfailing love surrounds
 89: 1 I will sing of the L great love
 103: 17 the L love is with those who fear
 Pr 3: 11 do not despise the L discipline,
 Isa 24: 14 west they acclaim the L majesty.
 62: 3 a crown of splendor in the L hand,
 Jer 48: 10 who is lax in doing the L work!
 La 3: 22 Because of the L great love we are
 Mic 4: 1 the mountain of the L temple will

LOSE (LOSES LOSS LOST)

1Sa 17: 32 "Let no one I heart on account
 Mt 10: 39 Whoever finds their life will I it,
 Lk 9: 25 and yet I or forfeit their very self?
 Jn 6: 39 that I shall I none of all those
 Heb 12: 3 will not grow weary and I heart.
 12: 5 not I heart when he rebukes you,

LOSES (LOSE)

Mt 5: 13 But if the salt I its saltiness,
 Lk 15: 4 a hundred sheep and I one of them.
 15: 8 has ten silver coins and I one.

LOSS (LOSE)

Ro 11: 12 their I means riches for the Gentiles,
 1Co 3: 15 the builder will suffer I but yet will
 Php 3: 8 I consider everything a I because

LOST (LOSE)

Ps 73: 2 I had nearly I my foothold.
 Jer 50: 6 "My people have been I sheep;
 Eze 34: 4 the strays or searched for the I.
 34: 16 I will search for the I and bring
 Lk 15: 4 go after the I sheep until he finds
 15: 6 I have found my I sheep.'
 15: 9 I have found my I coin.'
 15: 24 he was I and is found.'
 19: 10 came to seek and to save the I."
 Php 3: 8 for whose sake I have I all things.

LOT (LOTS)

Nephew of Abraham (Ge 11:27; 12:5). Chose to live
 in Sodom (Ge 13). Rescued from four kings (Ge 14).
 Rescued from Sodom (Ge 19:1-29; 2Pe 2:7). Fathered
 Moab and Ammon by his daughters (Ge 19:30-38).

Est 3: 7 the I) was cast in the presence
 9: 24 the I) for their ruin and destruction.
 Pr 16: 33 The I is cast into the lap, but its
 18: 18 Casting the I settles disputes
 Ecc 3: 22 their work, because that is their I.
 Ac 1: 26 cast lots, and the I fell to Matthias;

LOTS (LOT)

Ps 22: 18 them and cast I for my garment.
 Mt 27: 35 divided up his clothes by casting I.

LOVE (BELOVED LOVED LOVELY LOVER LOVERS LOVES LOVING)

Ge 22: 2 son, your only son, whom you I—
 Ex 15: 13 In your unfailing I you will lead
 20: 6 showing I to a thousand generations
 34: 6 abounding in I and faithfulness,
 Lev 19: 18 but I your neighbor as yourself.
 19: 34 L them as yourself, for you were
 Nu 14: 18 abounding in I and forgiving sin
 Dt 5: 10 showing I to a thousand generations
 6: 5 L the LORD your God with all
 7: 13 He will I you and bless you
 10: 12 to I him, to serve the LORD your
 11: 13 to I the LORD your God
 13: 6 or the wife you I, or your closest
 30: 6 you may I him with all your heart
 Jos 22: 5 to I the LORD your God, to walk
 1Ki 3: 3 Solomon showed his I
 8: 23 you who keep your covenant of I
 2Ch 5: 13 his I endures forever."
 Ne 1: 5 covenant of I with those who I him
 Ps 18: 1 I I you, LORD, my strength.
 23: 6 I will follow me all the days of my
 25: 6 your great mercy and I, for they are
 31: 16 save me in your unfailing I.
 32: 10 LORD's unfailing I surrounds
 33: 5 the earth is full of his unfailing I.
 33: 18 whose hope is in his unfailing I,
 36: 5 Your I, LORD,
 36: 7 How priceless is your unfailing I,
 45: 7 You I righteousness and hate
 51: 1 God, according to your unfailing I;
 57: 10 For great is your I,
 63: 3 Because your I is better than life,
 66: 20 prayer or withheld his I from me!
 77: 8 his unfailing I vanished forever?
 85: 7 Show us your unfailing I, LORD,
 85: 10 L and faithfulness meet together;

Ps 86: 13 For great is your I toward me;
 89: 1 sing of the LORD's great I forever;
 89: 33 but I will not take my I from him,
 92: 2 proclaiming your I in the morning
 94: 18 slipping," your unfailing I, LORD,
 100: 5 is good and his I endures forever;
 101: 1 I will sing of your I and justice;
 103: 4 crowns you with I and compassion,
 103: 8 slow to anger, abounding in I.
 103: 11 so great is his I for those who fear
 107: 8 to the LORD for his unfailing I
 108: 4 For great is your I, higher than
 116: 1 I I the LORD, for he heard my
 118: 1 he is good; his I endures forever.
 119: 47 your commands because I I them.
 119: 64 The earth is filled with your I,
 119: 76 May your unfailing I be my
 119: 97 Oh, how I I your law! I meditate
 119: 119 dross; therefore I I your statutes.
 119: 124 your servant according to your I
 119: 132 do to those who I your name.
 119: 159 See how I I your precepts;
 119: 163 detest falsehood but I I your law.
 119: 165 peace have those who I your law,
 122: 6 "May those who I you be secure.
 130: 7 for with the LORD is unfailing I
 136: 1 His I endures forever.
 143: 8 bring me word of your unfailing I,
 145: 8 slow to anger and rich in I.
 145: 20 LORD watches over all who I him,
 147: 11 put their hope in his unfailing I.
 Pr 3: 3 Let I and faithfulness never leave
 4: 6 I her, and she will watch over you.
 5: 19 you ever be intoxicated with her I.
 8: 17 I I those who I me, and those who
 9: 8 rebuke the wise and they will I you.
 10: 12 but I covers over all wrongs.
 14: 22 those who plan what is good find I
 15: 17 with I than a fattened calf
 17: 9 Whoever would foster I covers
 19: 22 a person desires is unfailing I;
 20: 6 Many claim to have unfailing I,
 20: 13 Do not I sleep or you will grow
 20: 28 L and faithfulness keep a king safe;
 21: 21 righteousness and I finds life,
 27: 5 is open rebuke than hidden I.
 Ecc 9: 6 Their I, their hate and their
 9: 9 whom you I, all the days of this
 SS 2: 4 and let his banner over me be I.
 8: 6 for I is as strong as death,
 8: 7 Many waters cannot quench I;
 Isa 5: 1 sing for the one I I a song about his
 16: 5 In I a throne will be established;
 38: 17 In your I you kept me from the pit
 54: 10 yet my unfailing I for you will not
 55: 3 my faithful I promised to David.
 61: 8 "For I, the LORD, I justice;
 63: 9 In his I and mercy he redeemed
 Jer 5: 31 and my people I it this way.
 31: 3 loved you with an everlasting I;
 32: 18 You show I to thousands but bring
 33: 11 his I endures forever."
 La 3: 22 of the LORD's great I we are not
 3: 32 so great is his unfailing I.
 Eze 33: 32 more than one who sings I songs
 Da 9: 4 covenant of I with those who I him
 Hos 2: 19 and justice, in I and compassion.
 3: 1 L her as the LORD loves
 11: 4 of human kindness, with ties of I.
 12: 6 maintain I and justice, and wait

Joel 2: 13 slow to anger and abounding in I,
 Am 5: 15 Hate evil, I good; maintain justice
 Mic 3: 2 you who hate good and I evil;
 6: 8 to I mercy and to walk humbly
 Zep 3: 17 his I he will no longer rebuke you,
 Zec 8: 19 Therefore I truth and peace.”
 Mt 3: 17 said, “This is my Son, whom I I;
 5: 44 I your enemies and pray for those
 6: 24 will hate the one and I the other,
 17: 5 said, “This is my Son, whom I I;
 19: 19 ‘I your neighbor as yourself.’”
 22: 37 “‘L the Lord your God with all
 Lk 6: 32 “‘If you I those who I you,
 7: 42 which of them will I him more?’”
 20: 13 I will send my son, whom I I;
 Jn 13: 34 command I give you: L one another.
 13: 35 my disciples, if you I one another.”
 14: 15 “If you I me, keep my commands.
 15: 13 Greater I has no one than this:
 15: 17 This is my command: L each other.
 21: 15 do you I me more than these?”
 Ro 5: 5 because God’s I has been poured
 5: 8 God demonstrates his own I for us
 8: 28 for the good of those who I him,
 8: 35 separate us from the I of Christ?
 8: 39 separate us from the I of God that
 12: 9 L must be sincere. Hate what is
 12: 10 Be devoted to one another in I.
 13: 8 continuing debt to I one another,
 13: 9 “L your neighbor as yourself.”
 13: 10 Therefore I is the fulfillment
 1Co 2: 9 prepared for those who I him—
 8: 1 puffs up while I builds up.
 13: 1 but do not have I, I am only
 13: 2 but do not have I, I am nothing.
 13: 3 but do not have I, I gain nothing.
 13: 4 L is patient, I is kind. It does not
 13: 6 L does not delight in evil
 13: 8 L never fails. But where there are
 13: 13 these three remain: faith, hope and I.
 But the greatest of these is I.
 14: 1 Follow the way of I and eagerly
 16: 14 Do everything in I.
 2Co 5: 14 For Christ’s I compels us,
 8: 8 sincerity of your I by comparing it
 8: 24 show these men the proof of your I
 Gal 5: 6 is faith expressing itself through I.
 5: 13 serve one another humbly in I.
 5: 22 But the fruit of the Spirit is I, joy,
 Eph 1: 4 holy and blameless in his sight. In I
 2: 4 But because of his great I for us,
 3: 17 being rooted and established in I,
 3: 18 high and deep is the I of Christ,
 3: 19 and to know this I that surpasses
 4: 2 bearing with one another in I.
 4: 15 speaking the truth in I, we will
 5: 2 and walk in the way of I, just as
 5: 25 Husbands, I your wives, just as
 5: 28 to I their wives as their own bodies.
 5: 33 must I his wife as he loves himself,
 Php 1: 9 that your I may abound more
 2: 2 having the same I, being one
 Col 1: 5 I that spring from the hope stored
 2: 2 in heart and united in I,
 3: 14 And over all these virtues put on I,
 3: 19 I your wives and do not be harsh
 1Th 1: 3 your labor prompted by I, and your
 4: 9 been taught by God to I each other.
 5: 8 on faith and I as a breastplate,

2Th 3: 5 Lord direct your hearts into God’s I
 1Ti 1: 5 The goal of this command is I,
 2: 15 faith, I and holiness with propriety.
 4: 12 conduct, in I, in faith and in purity.
 6: 10 For the I of money is a root of all
 6: 11 faith, I, endurance and gentleness.
 2Ti 1: 7 us power, I and self-discipline.
 2: 22 faith, I and peace, along with those
 3: 10 faith, patience, I, endurance,
 Titus 2: 4 women to I their husbands
 Phm : 9 to appeal to you on the basis of I.
 Heb 6: 10 the I you have shown him as you
 10: 24 may spur one another on toward I
 13: 5 your lives free from the I of money
 Jas 1: 12 has promised to those who I him.
 2: 5 he promised those who I him?
 2: 8 “L your neighbor as yourself,”
 1Pe 1: 22 you have sincere I for each other,
 2: 17 everyone, I the family of believers,
 3: 8 be sympathetic, I one another,
 3: 10 For, “Whoever would I life and see
 4: 8 Above all, I each other deeply,
 4: 8 because I covers over a multitude
 5: 14 Greet one another with a kiss of I.
 2Pe 1: 7 and to mutual affection, I.
 1: 17 saying, “This is my Son, whom I I;
 1Jn 2: 5 I for God is truly made complete
 2: 15 Do not I the world or anything
 3: 1 See what great I the Father has
 3: 10 who does not I their brother
 3: 11 We should I one another.
 3: 14 to life, because we I each other.
 3: 16 This is how we know what I is:
 3: 18 let us not I with words or speech
 3: 23 I one another as he commanded
 4: 7 one another, for I comes from God.
 4: 8 not know God, because God is I.
 4: 9 is how God showed his I among us:
 4: 10 This is I: not that we loved God,
 4: 11 us, we also ought to I one another.
 4: 12 but if we I one another, God lives
 4: 16 God is I. Whoever lives in I lives
 4: 17 This is how I is made complete
 4: 18 There is no fear in I. But perfect I
 4: 19 We I because he first loved us.
 4: 20 whoever does not I their brother
 4: 21 loves God must also I their brother
 5: 2 we know that we I the children
 5: 3 In fact, this is I for God: to keep his
 2Jn : 5 I ask that we I one another.
 : 6 his command is that you walk in I.
 Jude : 12 are blemishes at your I feasts,
 : 21 yourselves in God’s I as you wait
 Rev 2: 4 You have forsaken the I you had
 3: 19 Those whom I I rebuke
 12: 11 they did not I their lives so much

LOVED (LOVE)

Ge 24: 67 she became his wife, and he I her;
 37: 3 Now Israel I Joseph more than any
 Dt 7: 8 it was because the LORD I you
 1Sa 1: 5 a double portion because he I her,
 20: 17 because he I him as he I himself.
 Ps 44: 3 light of your face, for you I them.
 Jer 2: 2 youth, how as a bride you I me
 31: 3 “I have I you with an everlasting
 Hos 2: 23 to the one I called ‘Not my I one.’
 3: 1 though she is I by another man
 9: 10 became as vile as the thing they I.
 11: 1 “When Israel was a child, I I him,

Mal 1: 2 "I have I you," says the LORD.
 Mk 12: 6 one left to send, a son, whom he I.
 Jn 3: 16 For God so I the world that he gave
 3: 19 people I darkness instead of light
 11: 5 Now Jesus I Martha and her sister
 12: 43 for they I human praise more than
 13: 1 in the world, he I them to the end.
 13: 23 the disciple whom Jesus I,
 13: 34 As I have I you, so you must love
 14: 21 The one who loves me will be I
 15: 9 "As the Father has I me, so have I I
 15: 12 Love each other as I have I you.
 19: 26 disciple whom he I standing
 Ro 8: 37 conquerors through him who I us.
 9: 13 "Jacob I I, but Esau I hated."
 9: 25 "my I one" who is not my I one,"
 11: 28 they are I on account
 Gal 2: 20 who I me and gave himself for me.
 Eph 5: 2 just as Christ I us and gave himself
 5: 25 just as Christ I the church and gave
 2Th 2: 16 who I us and by his grace gave us
 2Ti 4: 10 for Demas, because he I this world,
 Heb 1: 9 You have I righteousness and
 hated
 1Jn 4: 10 not that we I God, but that he I us
 4: 11 since God so I us, we also ought
 4: 19 We love because he first I us.

LOVELY (LOVE)

Ps 84: 1 How I is your dwelling place,
 SS 2: 14 voice is sweet, and your face is I.
 5: 16 sweetness itself; he is altogether I.
 Php 4: 8 is pure, whatever is I, whatever is

LOVER (LOVE)

1Ti 3: 3 not quarrelsome, not a I of money.

LOVERS (LOVE)

2Ti 3: 2 People will be I of themselves,
 3: 3 brutal, not I of the good,
 3: 4 I of pleasure rather than I of God—

LOVES (LOVE)

Ps 11: 7 LORD is righteous, he I justice;
 33: 5 The LORD I righteousness
 34: 12 Whoever of you I life and desires
 127: 2 for he grants sleep to those he I.
 Pr 3: 12 the LORD disciplines those he I,
 12: 1 Whoever I discipline I knowledge,
 17: 17 A friend I at all times, and
 17: 19 Whoever I a quarrel I sin;
 22: 11 One who I a pure heart and who
 Mt 10: 37 "Anyone who I their father
 Lk 7: 47 has been forgiven little I little."
 Jn 3: 35 The Father I the Son and has
 10: 17 The reason my Father I me is that I
 14: 21 The one who I me will be loved
 14: 23 "Anyone who I me will obey my
 Ro 13: 8 for whoever I others has fulfilled
 2Co 9: 7 for God I a cheerful giver.
 Eph 5: 28 He who I his wife I himself.
 5: 33 must love his wife as he I himself,
 Heb 12: 6 the Lord disciplines the one he I,
 1Jn 4: 7 Everyone who I has been born
 5: 1 who I the father I his child
 3Jn : 9 but Diotrephes, who I to be first,
 Rev 1: 5 To him who I us and has freed us

LOVING (LOVE)

Ps 25: 10 All the ways of the LORD are I
 Heb 13: 1 Keep on I one another as brothers
 1Jn 5: 2 by I God and carrying out his

LOWLY

Job 5: 11 The I he sets on high, and those
 Pr 29: 23 low, but the I in spirit gain honor.
 Isa 57: 15 to revive the spirit of the I
 Eze 21: 26 The I will be exalted and
 Mt 18: 4 whoever takes the I position
 1Co 1: 28 God chose the I things of this

LUKE

Co-worker with Paul (Col 4:14; 2Ti 4:11; Phm 24).

LUKEWARM

Rev 3: 16 So, because you are I—

LUST

Pr 6: 25 Do not I in your heart after her
 Col 3: 5 impurity, I, evil desires and greed,
 1Th 4: 5 not in passionate I like the pagans,
 1Jn 2: 16 the I of the flesh, the I of the eyes,

LYING (LIE)

Pr 6: 17 haughty eyes, a I tongue,
 26: 28 A I tongue hates those it hurts,

MACEDONIA

Ac 16: 9 a vision of a man of M standing

MADE (MAKE)

Ge 1: 16 God m two great lights—
 1: 25 God m the wild animals according
 2: 22 the LORD God m a woman
 2Ki 19: 15 You have m heaven and earth.
 Ps 95: 5 for he m it, and his hands formed
 100: 3 It is he who m us, and we are his;
 139: 14 I am fearfully and wonderfully m;
 Ecc 3: 11 He has m everything beautiful in
 Mk 2: 27 "The Sabbath was m for man,
 Jn 1: 3 Through him all things were m;
 Ac 17: 24 "The God who m the world
 Heb 1: 2 whom also he m the universe.
 Rev 14: 7 Worship him who m the heavens,

MAGI

Mt 2: 1 M from the east came to Jerusalem

MAGOG

Eze 38: 2 of the land of M, the chief prince
 39: 6 I will send fire on M and on those
 Rev 20: 8 Gog and M—and to gather them

MAIMED

Mt 18: 8 It is better for you to enter life m

MAJESTIC (MAJESTY)

Ex 15: 6 hand, LORD, was m in power.
 15: 11 m in holiness, awesome in glory,
 Ps 8: 1 m is your name in all the earth!
 29: 4 the voice of the LORD is m.
 111: 3 Glorious and m are his deeds,
 SS 6: 10 sun, m as the stars in procession?
 2Pe 1: 17 came to him from the M Glory,
MAJESTY (MAJESTIC)
 Ex 15: 7 your m you threw down those who
 Dt 33: 26 and on the clouds in his m.
 1Ch 16: 27 Splendor and m are before him;
 Est 1: 4 the splendor and glory of his m.
 Job 37: 22 God comes in awesome m.
 40: 10 clothe yourself in honor and m.
 Ps 45: 4 In your m ride forth victoriously
 93: 1 LORD reigns, he is robed in m;
 145: 5 the glorious splendor of your m—
 Isa 53: 2 beauty or m to attract us to him,
 Eze 31: 2 can be compared with you in m?
 2Pe 1: 16 but we were eyewitnesses of his m.
 Jude : 25 only God our Savior be glory, m,

MAKE | 1358

MAKE (MADE MAKER MAKES MAKING)

Ge 1: 26 "Let us **m** mankind in our image,
2: 18 I will **m** a helper suitable for him."
12: 2 "I will **m** you into a great nation,
Ex 22: 3 steals must certainly **m** restitution,
Nu 6: 25 the LORD **m** his face shine on you
Ps 108: 1 sing and **m** music with all my soul.
Isa 14: 14 I will **m** myself like the Most
29: 16 formed it, "You did not **m** me?"
Jer 31: 31 "when I will **m** a new covenant
Mt 3: 3 Lord, **m** straight paths for him."
28: 19 go and **m** disciples of all nations,
Lk 13: 24 "M every effort to enter through
Ro 14: 19 Let us therefore **m** every effort to
2Co 5: 9 So we **m** it our goal to please him,
Eph 4: 3 **M** every effort to keep the unity
Col 4: 5 **m** the most of every opportunity.
1Th 4: 11 **m** it your ambition to lead a quiet
Heb 4: 11 **m** every effort to enter that rest,
12: 14 **M** every effort to live in peace
2Pe 1: 5 **m** every effort to add to your faith
3: 14 **m** every effort to be found spotless,

MAKER (MAKE)

Job 4: 17 man be more pure than his **M**?
36: 3 I will ascribe justice to my **M**.
Ps 95: 6 us kneel before the LORD our **M**;
Pr 22: 2 The LORD is the **M** of them all.
Isa 45: 9 to those who quarrel with their **M**,
54: 5 For your **M** is your husband—
Jer 10: 16 these, for he is the **M** of all things,

MAKES (MAKE)

1Co 3: 7 but only God, who **m** things grow.

MAKING (MAKE)

Ps 19: 7 are trustworthy, **m** wise the simple.
Ecc 12: 12 Of **m** many books there is no end,
Jn 5: 18 Father, **m** himself equal with God.
Eph 5: 16 **m** the most of every opportunity,

MALE

Ge 1: 27 **m** and female he created them.
Gal 3: 28 nor free, nor is there **m** and female,

MALICE (MALICIOUS)

Ro 1: 29 envy, murder, strife, deceit and **m**.
Col 3: 8 anger, rage, **m**, slander, and filthy
1Pe 2: 1 rid yourselves of all **m** and all

MALICIOUS (MALICE)

1Ti 3: 11 not **m** talkers but temperate
6: 4 envy, strife, **m** talk, evil suspicions

MAN (MANKIND MEN WOMAN WOMEN)

Ge 2: 7 the LORD God formed a **m**
2: 18 not good for the **m** to be alone.
2: 23 for she was taken out of **m**.
Dt 8: 3 **m** does not live on bread alone
1Sa 13: 14 sought out a **m** after his own heart
Ps 127: 5 Blessed is the **m** whose quiver is
Pr 30: 19 way of a **m** with a young woman.
Isa 53: 3 by mankind, a **m** of suffering,
Mt 19: 5 this reason a **m** will leave his father
Lk 4: 4 'M shall not live on bread alone.'
Ro 5: 12 entered the world through one **m**,
1Co 7: 2 **m** should have sexual relations
11: 3 that the head of every **m** is Christ,
11: 3 and the head of the woman is **m**,
13: 11 When I became a **m**, I put the ways
Php 2: 8 being found in appearance as a **m**,
1Ti 2: 5 and mankind, the **m** Christ Jesus,
2: 12 or to assume authority over a **m**;

MANAGE

Jer 12: 5 how will you **m** in the thickets
1Ti 3: 4 He must **m** his own family well
3: 12 to his wife and must **m** his children
5: 14 to **m** their homes and to give

MANASSEH

1. Firstborn of Joseph (Ge 41:51; 46:20). Blessed (Ge 48).
2. Son of Hezekiah; king of Judah (2Ki 21:1–18; 2Ch 33:1–20).

MANGER

Lk 2: 12 in cloths and lying in a **m**."

MANKIND (MAN)

Ge 1: 26 "Let us make **m** in our image,

MANNA

Ex 16: 31 people of Israel called the bread **m**.
Dt 8: 16 He gave you **m** to eat
Jn 6: 49 Your ancestors ate the **m**
Rev 2: 17 I will give some of the hidden **m**.

MANNER

1Co 11: 27 in an unworthy **m** will be guilty
Php 1: 27 conduct yourselves in a **m** worthy

MARITAL (MARRY)

Ex 21: 10 of her food, clothing and **m** rights.
1Co 7: 3 husband should fulfill his **m** duty

MARK (MARKS)

Cousin of Barnabas (Col 4:10; 2Ti 4:11; Phm 24; 1Pe 5:13), see JOHN.

Ge 4: 15 the LORD put a **m** on Cain so
Rev 13: 16 to receive a **m** on their right hands

MARKS (MARK)

Jn 20: 25 "Unless I see the nail **m** in his
Gal 6: 17 I bear on my body the **m** of Jesus.

MARRED

Isa 52: 14 and his form **m** beyond human

MARRIAGE (MARRY)

Mt 22: 30 neither marry nor be given in **m**;
24: 38 marrying and giving in **m**,
Heb 13: 4 **M** should be honored by all,

MARRIED (MARRY)

Ro 7: 2 by law a **m** woman is bound to her
1Co 7: 33 But a **m** man is concerned
7: 36 is not sinning. They should get **m**.

MARRIES (MARRY)

Mt 5: 32 anyone who **m** a divorced woman
19: 9 and **m** another woman commits
Lk 16: 18 the man who **m** a divorced woman

MARRY (INTERMARRY MARITAL MARRIAGE MARRIED MARRIES)

Mt 22: 30 people will neither **m** nor be given
1Co 7: 9 they should **m**, for it is better to **m**
1Ti 5: 14 So I counsel younger widows to **m**,

MARTHA

Sister of Mary and Lazarus (Lk 10:38–42; Jn 11; 12:2).

MARVELED

Lk 2: 33 mother **m** at what was said

MARY

1. Mother of Jesus (Mt 1:16–25; Lk 1:27–56; 2:1–40). With Jesus at temple (Lk 2:41–52), at the wedding in Cana (Jn 2:1–5), questioning his sanity (Mk 3:21), at the cross (Jn 19:25–27). Among disciples after Ascension (Ac 1:14).
2. Magdalene; former demoniac (Lk 8:2). Helped

support Jesus' ministry (Lk 8:1-3). At the cross (Mt 27:56; Mk 15:40; Jn 19:25), burial (Mt 27:61; Mk 15:47). Saw angel after resurrection (Mt 28:1-10; Mk 16:1-9; Lk 24:1-12); also Jesus (Jn 20:1-18).

3. Sister of Martha and Lazarus (Jn 11). Washed Jesus' feet (Jn 12:1-8).

MASQUERADES

2Co 11: 14 for Satan himself m as an angel

MASTER (MASTERED MASTERS)

Mt 10: 24 teacher, nor a servant above his m.
24: 46 servant whose m finds him doing
25: 21 "His m replied, 'Well done,
Ro 6: 14 For sin shall no longer be your m,
14: 4 To their own m, servants stand
2Ti 2: 21 useful to the M and prepared to do

MASTERED (MASTER)

1Co 6: 12 but I will not be m by anything.
2Pe 2: 19 are slaves to whatever has m them."

MASTERS (MASTER)

Mt 6: 24 "No one can serve two m.
Eph 6: 5 obey your earthly m with respect
6: 9 m, treat your slaves in the same
Titus 2: 9 be subject to their m in everything,

MATTHEW

Apostle; former tax collector (Mt 9:9-13; 10:3; Mk 3:18; Lk 6:15; Ac 1:13). Also called Levi (Mk 2:14-17; Lk 5:27-32).

MATURE (MATURITY)

Eph 4: 13 of the Son of God and become m,
Php 3: 15 who are m should take such a view
Heb 5: 14 But solid food is for the m,
Jas 1: 4 its work so that you may be m

MATURITY (MATURE)

Heb 6: 1 Christ and be taken forward to m,

MEAL

1Co 10: 27 If an unbeliever invites you to a m
Heb 12: 16 single m sold his inheritance rights

MEANING

Ne 8: 8 and giving the m so that the people

MEANS

1Co 9: 22 by all possible m I might save some.

MEAT

Ro 14: 6 eats m does so to the Lord,
14: 21 It is better not to eat m or drink

MEDIATOR

1Ti 2: 5 one God and one m between God
Heb 8: 6 which he is m is superior to the old
9: 15 this reason Christ is the m of a new
12: 24 to Jesus the m of a new covenant,

MEDICINE

Pr 17: 22 A cheerful heart is good m,

MEDITATE (MEDITATES MEDITATION)

Jos 1: 8 m on it day and night, so that you
Ps 119: 15 I m on your precepts and consider
119: 78 but I will m on your precepts.
119: 97 I m on it all day long.
145: 5 I will m on your wonderful works.

MEDITATES (MEDITATE)

Ps 1: 2 who m on his law day and night.

MEDITATION (MEDITATE)

Ps 19: 14 this m of my heart be pleasing
104: 34 May my m be pleasing to him, as I

MEDIUM

Lev 20: 27 or woman who is a m or spiritist

MEEK

Ps 37: 11 But the m will inherit the land
Mt 5: 5 Blessed are the m, for they will

MEET (MEETING)

Ps 85: 10 Love and faithfulness m together;
Am 4: 12 Israel, prepare to m your God."
1Th 4: 17 the clouds to m the Lord in the air.

MEETING (MEET)

Heb 10: 25 not giving up m together, as some

MELCHIZEDEK

Ge 14: 18 M king of Salem brought out bread
Ps 110: 4 a priest forever, in the order of M."
Heb 7: 11 one in the order of M,

MELT

2Pe 3: 12 the elements will m in the heat.

MEMBERS

Mic 7: 6 a man's enemies are the m of his
Ro 12: 4 of us has one body with many m,
1Co 6: 15 your bodies are m of Christ
Eph 4: 25 for we are all m of one body.
Col 3: 15 since as m of one body you were

MEN (MAN)

Ro 1: 27 M committed shameful acts with
other m,
1Ti 2: 8 Therefore I want the m everywhere

MENAHM

King of Israel (2Ki 15:17-22).

MERCIFUL (MERCY)

Dt 4: 31 the LORD your God is a m God;
Ne 9: 31 for you are a gracious and m God.
Mt 5: 7 Blessed are the m, for they will be
Lk 6: 36 Be m, just as your Father is m.
Heb 2: 17 in order that he might become a m
Jude : 22 Be m to those who doubt;

MERCY (MERCIFUL)

Ex 33: 19 have m on whom I will have m,
Ps 25: 6 LORD, your great m and love,
Isa 63: 9 his love and m he redeemed them;
Hos 6: 6 For I desire m, not sacrifice,
Mic 6: 8 to love m and to walk humbly
Hab 3: 2 in wrath remember m.
Mt 12: 7 mean, 'I desire m, not sacrifice,'
23: 23 justice, m and faithfulness.
Ro 9: 15 "I will have m on whom I have m,
Eph 2: 4 love for us, God, who is rich in m,
Jas 2: 13 M triumphs over judgment.
1Pe 1: 3 In his great m he has given us new

MESSAGE

Isa 53: 1 Who has believed our m
Jn 12: 38 who has believed our m
Ro 10: 17 faith comes from hearing the m,
1Co 1: 18 the m of the cross is foolishness
2Co 5: 19 to us the m of reconciliation.

MESSIAH (CHRIST MESSIAHS)

Mt 1: 16 of Jesus who is called the M.
16: 16 "You are the M, the Son
22: 42 "What do you think about the M?
Jn 1: 41 "We have found the M" (that is,
4: 25 that M" (called Christ) "is coming.
20: 31 may believe that Jesus is the M,
Ac 2: 36 you crucified, both Lord and M."
5: 42 the good news that Jesus is the M.
9: 22 by proving that Jesus is the M.
17: 3 proving that the M had to suffer
18: 28 the Scriptures that Jesus was the M.
26: 23 that the M would suffer and,

MESSIAHS (MESSIAH)

Mt 24: 24 For false m and false prophets will

METHUSELAH

Ge 5: 27 M lived a total of 969 years,

MICHAEL

Archangel (Jude 9); warrior in angelic realm, protector of Israel (Da 10:13, 21; 12:1; Rev 12:7).

MIDWIVES

Ex 1: 17 The m, however, feared God

MIGHT (ALMIGHTY MIGHTY)

Jdg 16: 30 Then he pushed with all his m,

2Sa 6: 14 before the LORD with all his m,

Ps 21: 13 we will sing and praise your m.

Zec 4: 6 'Not by m nor by power, but by my

1Ti 6: 16 To him be honor and m forever.

MIGHTY (MIGHT)

Ex 6: 1 of my m hand he will let them go;

Dt 7: 8 he brought you out with a m hand

2Sa 1: 19 How the m have fallen!

23: 8 the names of David's m warriors:

Ps 24: 8 and m, the LORD m in battle.

50: 1 The M One, God, the LORD,

89: 8 are m, and your faithfulness

136: 12 a m hand and outstretched arm;

147: 5 Great is our Lord and m in power;

Isa 9: 6 Wonderful Counselor, M God,

Zep 3: 17 you, the M Warrior who saves.

Eph 6: 10 in the Lord and in his m power.

MILE

Mt 5: 41 If anyone forces you to go one m,

MILK

Ex 3: 8 a land flowing with m and honey—

Isa 55: 1 buy wine and m without money

1Co 3: 2 I gave you m, not solid food,

Heb 5: 12 You need m, not solid food!

1Pe 2: 2 crave pure spiritual m, so that by it

MILLSTONE (STONE)

Lk 17: 2 with a m tied around their neck

MIND (DOUBLE-MINDED MINDFUL MINDS MINDSET)

1Sa 15: 29 does not lie or change his m;

1Ch 28: 9 devotion and with a willing m,

Ps 26: 2 me, examine my heart and my m;

Mt 22: 37 all your soul and with all your m.'

Ac 4: 32 believers were one in heart and m.

Ro 7: 25 then, I myself in my m am a slave

8: 7 The m governed by the flesh is

12: 2 by the renewing of your m.

1Co 2: 9 what no human m has conceived"

14: 14 spirit prays, but my m is unfruitful.

2Co 13: 11 another, be of one m, live in peace.

Php 3: 19 Their m is set on earthly things.

1Th 4: 11 You should m your own business

Heb 7: 21 sworn and will not change his m:

MINDFUL (MIND)

Ps 8: 4 is mankind that you are m of them,

Lk 1: 48 he has been m of the humble state

Heb 2: 6 is mankind that you are m of them,

MINDS (MIND)

Ps 7: 9 the righteous God who probes m

Isa 26: 3 peace those whose m are steadfast,

Jer 31: 33 "I will put my law in their m

Eph 4: 23 new in the attitude of your m;

Col 3: 2 Set your m on things above,

Heb 8: 10 I will put my laws in their m

Rev 2: 23 he who searches hearts and m,

MINDSET (MIND)

Php 2: 5 have the same m as Christ Jesus:

MINISTERING (MINISTRY)

Heb 1: 14 Are not all angels m spirits sent

MINISTRY (MINISTERING)

Ac 6: 4 to prayer and the m of the word."

2Co 5: 18 gave us the m of reconciliation:

2Ti 4: 5 discharge all the duties of your m.

MIRACLES

1Ch 16: 12 done, his m, and the judgments he

Ps 77: 14 You are the God who performs m;

Mt 11: 20 most of his m had been performed,

11: 21 the m that were performed in you

Mk 6: 2 What are these remarkable m he is

Ac 2: 22 accredited by God to you by m,

19: 11 did extraordinary m through Paul,

1Co 12: 28 then m, then gifts of healing,

Heb 2: 4 wonders and various m, and by

MIRE

Ps 40: 2 slimy pit, out of the mud and m;

Isa 57: 20 whose waves cast up m and mud.

MIRIAM

Sister of Moses and Aaron (Nu 26:59). Led dancing at Red Sea (Ex 15:20–21). Struck with leprosy for criticizing Moses (Nu 12). Death (Nu 20:1).

MIRROR

Jas 1: 23 who looks at his face in a m

MISERY

Ex 3: 7 "I have indeed seen the m of my

Jdg 10: 16 he could bear Israel's m no longer.

Hos 5: 15 in their m they will earnestly seek

Ro 3: 16 ruin and m mark their ways,

Jas 5: 1 because of the m that is coming

MISLED

1Co 15: 33 Do not be m:

MISS

Pr 19: 2 more will hasty feet m the way!

MIST

Hos 6: 4 Your love is like the morning m,

Jas 4: 14 You are a m that appears for a little

MISUSE

Ex 20: 7 "You shall not m the name

Dt 5: 11 "You shall not m the name

Ps 139: 20 your adversaries m your name.

MOCK (MOCKED MOCKER MOCKERS MOCKING)

Ps 22: 7 All who see me m me;

Pr 14: 9 Fools m at making amends for sin,

Mk 10: 34 who will m him and spit on him,

MOCKED (MOCK)

Mt 27: 29 knelt in front of him and m him.

27: 41 of the law and the elders m him.

Gal 6: 7 not be deceived: God cannot be m.

MOCKER (MOCK)

Pr 9: 7 corrects a m invites insults;

9: 12 you are a m, you alone will suffer.

20: 1 Wine is a m and beer a brawler;

22: 10 Drive out the m, and out goes

MOCKERS (MOCK)

Ps 1: 1 take or sit in the company of m,

MOCKING (MOCK)

Isa 50: 6 I did not hide my face from m

MODEL

1Th 1: 7 And so you became a m to all

2Th 3: 9 to offer ourselves as a m for you

MOMENT

Job 20: 5 the joy of the godless lasts but a m.
 Ps 30: 5 For his anger lasts only a m, but his
 Isa 66: 8 a nation be brought forth in a m?
 Gal 2: 5 We did not give in to them for a m,

MONEY

Ecc 5: 10 loves m never has enough;
 Isa 55: 1 and you who have no m, come,
 Mt 6: 24 You cannot serve both God and m.
 Lk 9: 3 bag, no bread, no m, no extra shirt.
 1Co 16: 2 you should set aside a sum of m
 1Ti 3: 3 not quarrelsome, not a lover of m.
 6: 10 the love of m is a root of all kinds
 2Ti 3: 2 themselves, lovers of m, boastful,
 Heb 13: 5 your lives free from the love of m

MOON

Ps 121: 6 you by day, nor the m by night.
 Joel 2: 31 the m to blood before the coming
 1Co 15: 41 the m another and the stars

MORNING

Ge 1: 5 was evening, and there was m—
 Dt 28: 67 In the m you will say, "If only it
 Ps 5: 3 In the m, LORD, you hear my
 2Pe 1: 19 and the m star rises in your hearts.
 Rev 22: 16 of David, and the bright M Star."

MORTAL

1Co 15: 53 and the m with immortality.

MOSES

Levite; brother of Aaron (Ex 6:20; 1Ch 6:3). Put in basket into Nile; discovered and raised by Pharaoh's daughter (Ex 2:1–10). Fled to Midian after killing Egyptian (Ex 2:11–15). Married to Zipporah, fathered Gershom (Ex 2:16–22).

Called by the LORD to deliver Israel (Ex 3–4). Pharaoh's resistance (Ex 5). Ten plagues (Ex 7–11). Passover and Exodus (Ex 12–13). Led Israel through Red Sea (Ex 14). Song of deliverance (Ex 15:1–21). Brought water from rock (Ex 17:1–7). Raised hands to defeat Amalekites (Ex 17:8–16). Delegated judges (Ex 18; Dt 1:9–18).

Received Law at Sinai (Ex 19–23; 25–31; Jn 1:17). Announced Law to Israel (Ex 19:7–8; 24; 35). Broke tablets because of golden calf (Ex 32; Dt 9). Saw glory of the LORD (Ex 33–34). Supervised building of tabernacle (Ex 36–40). Set apart Aaron and priests (Lev 8–9). Numbered tribes (Nu 1–4; 26). Opposed by Aaron and Miriam (Nu 12). Sent spies into Canaan (Nu 13). Announced forty years of wandering for failure to enter land (Nu 14). Opposed by Korah (Nu 16). Forbidden to enter land for striking rock (Nu 20:1–13; Dt 1:37). Lifted bronze snake for healing (Nu 21:4–9; Jn 3:14). Final address to Israel (Dt 1–33). Succeded by Joshua (Nu 27:12–23; Dt 34). Death (Dt 34:5–12).

"Law of Moses" (1Ki 2:3; Ezr 3:2; Mk 12:26; Lk 24:44). "Book of Moses" (2Ch 25:12; Ne 13:1). "Song of Moses" (Ex 15:1–21; Rev 15:3). "Prayer of Moses" (Ps 90).

MOTHER (MOTHER'S)

Ge 2: 24 why a man leaves his father and m
 3: 20 because she would become the m
 Ex 20: 12 "Honor your father and your m,
 Lev 20: 9 they have cursed their father or m,
 Dt 5: 16 "Honor your father and your m,
 21: 18 does not obey his father and m
 27: 16 who dishonors their father or m."
 1Sa 2: 19 Each year his m made him a little
 Ps 113: 9 her home as a happy m of children.
 Pr 23: 25 May your father and m rejoice;

Pr 29: 15 left undisciplined disgraces its m.
 31: 1 utterance his m taught him.
 Isa 49: 15 "Can a m forget the baby at her
 66: 13 As a m comforts her child, so will I
 Mt 10: 37 or m more than me is not worthy
 15: 4 said, 'Honor your father and m'
 19: 5 a man will leave his father and m
 Mk 7: 10 'Honor your father and m,' and,
 10: 19 honor your father and m."
 Jn 19: 27 to the disciple, "Here is your m."

MOTHER'S (MOTHER)

Job 1: 21 "Naked I came from my m womb,
 Pr 1: 8 do not forsake your m teaching.

MOTHS

Mt 6: 19 where m and vermin destroy,

MOTIVES

Pr 16: 2 but m are weighed by the LORD.
 1Co 4: 5 and will expose the m of the heart.
 Php 1: 18 way, whether from false m or true,
 1Th 2: 3 not spring from error or impure m,
 Jas 4: 3 because you ask with wrong m,

MOUNTAIN (MOUNTAINS)

Mic 4: 2 let us go up to the m of the LORD,
 Mt 17: 20 you can say to this m,

MOUNTAINS (MOUNTAIN)

Isa 52: 7 beautiful on the m are the feet
 55: 12 the m and hills will burst into song
 1Co 13: 2 if I have a faith that can move m,

MOURN (MOURNING)

Ecc 3: 4 a time to m and a time to dance,
 Isa 61: 2 of our God, to comfort all who m,
 Mt 5: 4 Blessed are those who m, for they
 Ro 12: 15 m with those who m.

MOURNING (MOURN)

Jer 31: 13 I will turn their m into gladness;
 Rev 21: 4 There will be no more death' or m

MOUTH

Ps 19: 14 May these words of my m and this
 40: 3 He put a new song in my m,
 119:103 taste, sweeter than honey to my m!
 Pr 27: 2 praise you, and not your own m;
 Isa 51: 16 I have put my words in your m
 Mt 12: 34 the m speaks what the heart is full
 15: 11 but what comes out of their m,
 Ro 10: 9 If you declare with your m,

MUD

Ps 40: 2 slimy pit, out of the m and mire;
 Isa 57: 20 whose waves cast up mire and m.
 2Pe 2: 22 returns to her wallowing in the m."

MULTITUDE (MULTITUDES)

Isa 31: 1 who trust in the m of their chariots
 1Pe 4: 8 because love covers over a m
 Rev 7: 9 there before me was a great m

MULTITUDES (MULTITUDE)

Joel 3: 14 M, m in the valley of decision!

MURDER (MURDERER MURDERERS)

Ex 20: 13 "You shall not m.
 Mt 15: 19 m, adultery, sexual immorality,
 Ro 13: 9 "You shall not m," "You shall not
 Jas 2: 11 commit adultery but do commit m,

MURDERER (MURDER)

Nu 35: 16 a m; the m is to be put to death.
 Jn 8: 44 He was a m from the beginning,
 1Jn 3: 15 hates a brother or sister is a m,

MURDERERS (MURDER)

1Ti 1: 9 kill their fathers or mothers, for m,
Rev 21: 8 vile, the m, the sexually immoral,

MUSIC

Ps 27: 6 sing and make m to the LORD.
95: 2 and extol him with m and song.
98: 4 burst into jubilant song with m;
108: 1 sing and make m with all my soul.
Eph 5: 19 make m from your heart to the Lord,

MUSTARD

Mt 13: 31 kingdom of heaven is like a m seed,
17: 20 you have faith as small as a m seed,

MUZZLE

Dt 25: 4 Do not m an ox while it is treading
Ps 39: 1 I will put a m on my mouth while
1Co 9: 9 Do not m an ox while it is treading

MYRRH

Mt 2: 11 gifts of gold, frankincense and m.
Mk 15: 23 offered him wine mixed with m,

MYSTERY

Ro 16: 25 the revelation of the m hidden
1Co 15: 51 Listen, I tell you a m: We will not
Eph 5: 32 This is a profound m—but I am
Col 1: 26 the m that has been kept hidden
1Ti 3: 16 the m from which true godliness

MYTHS

1Ti 4: 7 Have nothing to do with godless m

NADAB

Son of Jeroboam I; king of Israel (1Ki 15:25–32).

NAIL (NAILING)

Jn 20: 25 “Unless I see the n marks in his

NAILING (NAIL)

Ac 2: 23 him to death by n him to the cross.
Col 2: 14 has taken it away, n it to the cross.

NAKED

Ge 2: 25 Adam and his wife were both n,
Job 1: 21 womb, and n I will depart.
Isa 58: 7 you see the n, to clothe them,
2Co 5: 3 are clothed, we will not be found n.

NAME

Ex 3: 15 “This is my n forever, the n you
20: 7 “You shall not misuse the n
Dt 5: 11 “You shall not misuse the n
28: 58 this glorious and awesome n—
1Ki 5: 5 will build the temple for my N.’
2Ch 7: 14 people, who are called by my n,
Ps 34: 3 let us exalt his n together.
103: 1 my inmost being, praise his holy n.
147: 4 the stars and calls them each by n.
Pr 22: 1 A good n is more desirable than
30: 4 What is his n, and what is the n
Isa 40: 26 and calls forth each of them by n.
57: 15 who lives forever, whose n is holy:
Jer 14: 7 LORD, for the sake of your n.
Da 12: 1 everyone whose n is found written
Joel 2: 32 the n of the LORD will be saved;
Zec 14: 9 one LORD, and his n the only n.
Mt 1: 21 you are to give him the n Jesus,
6: 9 in heaven, hallowed be your n,
18: 20 where two or three gather in my n,
Jn 10: 3 He calls his own sheep by n
16: 24 not asked for anything in my n.
Ac 4: 12 is no other n under heaven given
Ro 10: 13 on the n of the Lord will be saved.”
Php 2: 9 the n that is above every n,

Col 3: 17 do it all in the n of the Lord Jesus,
Heb 1: 4 the angels as the n he has inherited
Rev 20: 15 whose n was not found written

NAOMI

Mother-in-law of Ruth (Ru 1). Advised Ruth to seek marriage with Boaz (Ru 2–4).

NARROW

Mt 7: 13 “Enter through the n gate.

NATHANAEL

Apostle (Jn 1:45–49; 21:2). Probably also called Bartholomew (Mt 10:3).

NATION (NATIONS)

Ge 12: 2 “I will make you into a great n,
Ps 33: 12 Blessed is the n whose God is
Pr 14: 34 Righteousness exalts a n, but sin
Isa 65: 1 a n that did not call on my name,
1Pe 2: 9 a holy n, God’s special possession,
Rev 7: 9 could count, from every n, tribe,

NATIONS (NATION)

Ge 17: 4 You will be the father of many n.
18: 18 and all n on earth will be blessed
Ex 19: 5 of all n you will be my treasured
Ne 1: 8 I will scatter you among the n,
Ps 96: 3 Declare his glory among the n,
Isa 40: 15 Surely the n are like a drop
Eze 36: 23 has been profaned among the n,
Hag 2: 7 what is desired by all n will come,
Zec 8: 23 n will take firm hold of one Jew
14: 2 I will gather all the n to Jerusalem
Mt 28: 19 go and make disciples of all n,
Rev 21: 24 The n will walk by its light,

NATURAL (NATURE)

1Co 15: 44 it is sown a n body, it is raised

NATURE (NATURAL)

Php 2: 6 Who, being in very n God, did not

NAZARENE

Mt 2: 23 that he would be called a N.

NAZIRITE

Jdg 13: 7 because the boy will be a N of God

NECESSARY

Ro 13: 5 it is n to submit to the authorities,

NEED (NEEDS NEEDY)

Mt 6: 8 knows what you n before you ask
Ro 12: 13 the Lord’s people who are in n.
1Co 12: 21 say to the hand, “I don’t n you!”
1Jn 3: 17 sister in n but has no pity on them,

NEEDLE

Mt 19: 24 to go through the eye of a n than

NEEDS (NEED)

Isa 58: 11 he will satisfy your n
Php 4: 19 God will meet all your n according

NEEDY (NEED)

Pr 14: 21 is the one who is kind to the n.
14: 31 is kind to the n honors God.
31: 20 and extends her hands to the n.
Mt 6: 2 “So when you give to the n, do not

NEGLECT (NEGLECTED)

Ne 10: 39 “We will not n the house of our
Ps 119: 16 I will not n your word.
Ac 6: 2 for us to n the ministry of the word
1Ti 4: 14 not n your gift, which was given

NEGLECTED (NEGLECT)

Mt 23: 23 But you have n the more important

NEHEMIAH

Cupbearer of Artaxerxes (Ne 2:1); governor of Israel (Ne 8:9). Returned to Jerusalem to rebuild walls (Ne 2–6). With Ezra, reestablished worship (Ne 8). Prayer confessing nation's sin (Ne 9). Dedicated wall (Ne 12).

NEIGHBOR (NEIGHBOR'S)

Ex 20: 16 give false testimony against your n.
 Lev 19: 18 people, but love your n as yourself.
 Pr 27: 10 better a n nearby than a relative far
 Mt 19: 19 and 'love your n as yourself.'
 Lk 10: 29 asked Jesus, "And who is my n?"
 Ro 13: 10 Love does no harm to a n.

NEIGHBOR'S (NEIGHBOR)

Ex 20: 17 "You shall not covet your n house.
 Dt 5: 21 "You shall not covet your n wife.
 19: 14 not move your n boundary stone
 Pr 25: 17 Seldom set foot in your n house—

NEW

Ps 40: 3 He put a n song in my mouth,
 Ecc 1: 9 there is nothing n under the sun.
 Isa 65: 17 I will create n heavens and a n
 Jer 31: 31 I will make a n covenant
 Eze 36: 26 I will give you a n heart and put a n
 spirit in you;
 Mt 9: 17 they pour n wine into n wineskins,
 Lk 22: 20 "This cup is the n covenant in my
 2Co 5: 17 in Christ, the n creation has come:
 Eph 4: 24 and to put on the n self,
 2Pe 3: 13 to a n heaven and a n earth,
 1Jn 2: 8 Yet I am writing you a n command;

NEWBORN (BEAR)

1Pe 2: 2 Like n babies, crave pure spiritual

NEWS

Isa 52: 7 the feet of those who bring good n,
 Mk 1: 15 Repent and believe the good n!"
 Lk 2: 10 I bring you good n that will cause
 Ac 5: 42 proclaiming the good n that Jesus
 17: 18 Paul was preaching the good n
 Ro 10: 15 feet of those who bring good n!"

NICODEMUS

Pharisee who visited Jesus at night (Jn 3). Argued fair treatment of Jesus (Jn 7:50–52). With Joseph, prepared Jesus for burial (Jn 19:38–42).

NIGHT

Job 35: 10 Maker, who gives songs in the n,
 Ps 1: 2 meditates on his law day and n.
 91: 5 You will not fear the terror of n,
 Jn 3: 2 He came to Jesus at n and said,
 1Th 5: 2 Lord will come like a thief in the n.
 5: 5 We do not belong to the n
 Rev 21: 25 shut, for there will be no n there.

NOAH

Righteous man (Eze 14:14, 20) called to build ark (Ge 6–8; Heb 11:7; 1Pe 3:20; 2Pe 2:5). God's covenant with (Ge 9:1–17). Drunkenness of (Ge 9:18–23). Blessed sons, cursed Canaan (Ge 9:24–27).

NOBLE

Ru 3: 11 you are a woman of n character.
 Ps 45: 1 by a n theme as I recite my verses
 Pr 12: 4 n character is her husband's crown,
 31: 10 wife of n character who can find?
 31: 29 "Many women do n things, but
 Isa 32: 8 But the n make n plans, and by n
 Lk 8: 15 good soil stands for those with a n
 Php 4: 8 whatever is n, whatever is right,

NOTHING

Ne 9: 21 they lacked n, their clothes did not
 Jer 32: 17 N is too hard for you.
 Jn 15: 5 apart from me you can do n.

NULLIFY

Ro 3: 31 we, then, n the law by this faith?

OATH

Dt 7: 8 and kept the o he swore to your

OBEDIENCE (OBEY)

2Ch 31: 21 of God's temple and in o to the law
 Ro 1: 5 all the Gentiles to the o that comes
 6: 16 to death, or to o, which leads
 2Jn : 6 that we walk in o to his commands.

OBEDIENT (OBEY)

Lk 2: 51 with them and was o to them.
 Php 2: 8 himself by becoming o to death—
 1Pe 1: 14 As o children, do not conform

OBEY (OBEDIENCE OBEDIENT OBEYED)

Ex 12: 24 "O these instructions as a lasting
 Dt 6: 3 be careful to o so that it may go
 13: 4 Keep his commands and o him;
 21: 18 son who does not o his father
 30: 2 God and o him with all your heart
 32: 46 to o carefully all the words
 1Sa 15: 22 To o is better than sacrifice,
 Ps 119: 34 your law and o it with all my heart.
 Mt 28: 20 to o everything I have commanded
 Jn 14: 23 who loves me will o my teaching.
 Ac 5: 29 must o God rather than human
 Ro 6: 16 you are slaves of the one you o—
 Gal 5: 3 he is obligated to o the whole law.
 Eph 6: 1 o your parents in the Lord, for this
 6: 5 heart, just as you would o Christ.
 Col 3: 20 o your parents in everything,
 1Ti 3: 4 and see that his children o him,

OBEYED (OBEY)

Ps 119: 4 precepts that are to be fully o.
 Jnh 3: 3 Jonah o the word of the LORD
 Jn 17: 6 to me and they have o your word.
 Heb 11: 8 as his inheritance, o and went,
 1Pe 3: 6 who o Abraham and called him

OBLIGATED

Ro 1: 14 I am o both to Greeks
 Gal 5: 3 that he is o to obey the whole law.

OBSCENITY

Eph 5: 4 Nor should there be o, foolish talk

OBSOLETE

Heb 8: 13 "new," he has made the first one o;

OBTAINED

Ro 9: 30 not pursue righteousness, have o it,
 Php 3: 12 Not that I have already o all this,

OFFENSE (OFFENSIVE)

Pr 17: 9 would foster love covers over an o,
 19: 11 it is to one's glory to overlook an o.

OFFENSIVE (OFFENSE)

Ps 139: 24 See if there is any o way in me,

OFFER (OFFERED OFFERING OFFERINGS)

Ro 12: 1 o your bodies as a living sacrifice,
 Heb 13: 15 let us continually o to God

OFFERED (OFFER)

Heb 7: 27 sins once for all when he o himself.

OFFERING (OFFER)

Ge 22: 8 provide the lamb for the burnt o,
 Ps 40: 6 Sacrifice and o you did not desire

Isa 53: 10 the LORD makes his life an o
 Mt 5: 23 if you are o your gift at the altar
 Eph 5: 2 himself up for us as a fragrant o
 Heb 10: 5 "Sacrifice and o you did not desire,

OFFERINGS (OFFER)

Mal 3: 8 we robbing you?" "In tithes and o.
 Mk 12: 33 is more important than all burnt o

OFFICER

2Ti 2: 4 tries to please his commanding o.

OFFSPRING

Ge 3: 15 and between your o and hers;
 12: 7 "To your o I will give this land."

OIL

Ps 23: 5 You anoint my head with o;
 Isa 61: 3 the o of joy instead of mourning,
 Heb 1: 9 by anointing you with the o of joy."

OLIVE (OLIVES)

Zec 4: 3 Also there are two o trees by it,
 Ro 11: 17 though a wild o shoot, have been
 Rev 11: 4 They are "the two o trees"

OLIVES (OLIVE)

Jas 3: 12 can a fig tree bear o, or a grapevine

OMEGA

Rev 1: 8 "I am the Alpha and the O,"

OMRI

King of Israel (1Ki 16:21–26).

OPINIONS

1Ki 18: 21 will you waver between two o?
 Pr 18: 2 but delight in airing their own o.

OPPORTUNITY

Ro 7: 11 sin, seizing the o afforded
 Gal 6: 10 as we have o, let us do good to all
 Eph 5: 16 making the most of every o,
 Col 4: 5 make the most of every o.
 1Ti 5: 14 to give the enemy no o for slander.

OPPOSES

Jas 4: 6 "God o the proud but shows favor
 1Pe 5: 5 "God o the proud but shows favor

OPPRESS (OPPRESSED)

Ex 22: 21 "Do not mistreat o a foreigner,
 Zec 7: 10 Do not o the widow

OPPRESSED (OPPRESS)

Ps 9: 9 The LORD is a refuge for the o,
 Isa 53: 7 He was o and afflicted, yet he did
 Zec 10: 2 the people wander like sheep o

ORDERLY

1Co 14: 40 be done in a fitting and o way.

ORGIES

Gal 5: 21 drunkenness, o, and the like.
 1Pe 4: 3 lust, drunkenness, o,

ORIGIN

2Pe 1: 21 For prophecy never had its o

ORPHANS

Jn 14: 18 I will not leave you as o;
 Jas 1: 27 to look after o and widows in their

OUTCOME

Heb 13: 7 Consider the o of their way of life
 1Pe 4: 17 what will the o be for those who do

OUTSIDERS

Col 4: 5 wise in the way you act toward o;
 1Th 4: 12 daily life may win the respect of o
 1Ti 3: 7 also have a good reputation with o,

OUTSTANDING

SS 5: 10 and ruddy, o among ten thousand.
 Ro 13: 8 Let no debt remain o,

OUTSTRETCHED

Ex 6: 6 I will redeem you with an o arm
 Jer 27: 5 power and o arm I made the earth
 Eze 20: 33 with a mighty hand and an o arm

OUTWEIGHS

2Co 4: 17 an eternal glory that far o them all.

OVERCOME (OVERCOMES)

Mt 16: 18 and the gates of Hades will not o it.
 Mk 9: 24 help me o my unbelief!"
 Jn 16: 33 But take heart! I have o the world."
 Ro 12: 21 Do not be o by evil, but o evil
 1Jn 5: 4 is the victory that has o the world,

OVERCOMES (OVERCOME)

1Jn 5: 4 everyone born of God o the world.
 5: 5 Who is it that o the world?

OVERFLOW (OVERFLOWS)

Ps 119: 171 May my lips o with praise, for you
 Ro 15: 13 so that you may o with hope
 2Co 4: 15 may cause thanksgiving to o
 1Th 3: 12 love increase and o for each other

OVERFLOWS (OVERFLOW)

Ps 23: 5 anoint my head with oil; my cup o.

OVERJOYED (JOY)

Da 6: 23 The king was o and gave orders
 Mt 2: 10 they saw the star, they were o.
 Jn 20: 20 disciples were o when they saw
 Ac 12: 14 she was so o she ran back without
 1Pe 4: 13 that you may be o when his glory

OVERSEER (OVERSEERS)

1Ti 3: 1 to be an o desires a noble task.
 3: 2 Now the o is to be above reproach,
 Titus 1: 7 Since an o manages God's

OVERSEERS (OVERSEER)

Ac 20: 28 the Holy Spirit has made you o.
 Php 1: 1 together with the o and deacons:

OVERWHELMED

Ps 38: 4 My guilt has o me like a burden
 65: 3 When we were o by sins,
 Mt 26: 38 "My soul is o with sorrow
 Mk 7: 37 People were o with amazement.

OWE

Ro 13: 7 Give to everyone what you o them:
 Phm : 19 that you o me your very self.

OX

Dt 25: 4 Do not muzzle an o while it is
 Isa 11: 7 the lion will eat straw like the o.
 1Co 9: 9 "Do not muzzle an o while it is

PAGANS

Mt 5: 47 Do not even p do that?
 1Pe 2: 12 such good lives among the p that,

PAIN (PAINFUL PAINS)

Job 33: 19 on a bed of p with constant distress
 Jn 16: 21 to a child has p because her time

PAINFUL (PAIN)

Ge 3: 17 through p toil you will eat food
 Heb 12: 11 seems pleasant at the time, but p.

PAINS (PAIN)

Ge 3: 16 "I will make your p in childbearing

PALMS

Isa 49: 16 engraved you on the p of my hands

PANTS

Ps 42: 1 As the deer **p** for streams of water, so my soul **p** for you,

PARADISE

Lk 23: 43 today you will be with me in **p**.
 2Co 12: 4 was caught up to **p** and heard
 Rev 2: 7 tree of life, which is in the **p** of God.

PARALYZED

Mk 2: 3 bringing to him a **p** man,

PARDON (PARDONS)

Isa 55: 7 and to our God, for he will freely **p**.

PARDONS (PARDON)

Mic 7: 18 like you, who **p** sin and forgives

PARENT (PARENT'S PARENTS)

Pr 17: 21 is no joy for the **p** of a godless fool.

PARENT'S (PARENT)

15: 5 A fool spurns a **p** discipline,

PARENTS (PARENT)

Ex 20: 5 for the sin of the **p** to the third
 Pr 17: 6 **p** are the pride of their children.
 Lk 18: 29 sisters or **p** or children for the sake
 21: 16 You will be betrayed even by **p**,
 Ro 1: 30 of doing evil; they disobey their **p**;
 2Co 12: 14 not have to save up for their **p**,
 Eph 6: 1 Children, obey your **p** in the Lord,
 Col 3: 20 obey your **p** in everything,
 2Ti 3: 2 disobedient to their **p**, ungrateful,

PARTIALITY

Dt 10: 17 who shows no **p** and accepts no
 2Ch 19: 7 our God there is no injustice or **p**
 Lk 20: 21 that you do not show **p** but teach

PARTICIPATION

1Co 10: 16 bread that we break a **p** in the body

PASS

Ex 12: 13 I see the blood, I will **p** over you.
 La 1: 12 nothing to you, all you who **p** by?
 Lk 21: 33 but my words will never **p** away.
 1Co 13: 8 there is knowledge, it will **p** away.

PASSION (PASSIONS)

1Co 7: 9 to marry than to burn with **p**.

PASSIONS (PASSION)

Gal 5: 24 have crucified the flesh with its **p**
 Titus 2: 12 to ungodliness and worldly **p**,

PASSOVER

Ex 12: 11 Eat it in haste; it is the LORD's **P**.
 Dt 16: 1 celebrate the **P** of the LORD your
 1Co 5: 7 For Christ, our **P** lamb, has been

PAST

Isa 43: 18 do not dwell on the **p**.
 Ro 15: 4 was written in the **p** was written
 Heb 1: 1 the **p** God spoke to our ancestors

PASTORS

Eph 4: 11 the evangelists, the **p** and teachers,

PASTURE (PASTURES)

Ps 37: 3 dwell in the land and enjoy safe **p**.
 100: 3 are his people, the sheep of his **p**.
 Jer 50: 7 their verdant **p**, the LORD,
 Eze 34: 13 I will **p** them on the mountains
 Jn 10: 9 come in and go out, and find **p**.

PASTURES (PASTURE)

Ps 23: 2 He makes me lie down in green **p**,

PATCH

Mt 9: 16 No one sews a **p** of unshrunk cloth

PATH (PATHS)

Ps 27: 11 me in a straight **p** because of my
 119: 9 person stay on the **p** of purity?
 119:105 to my feet and a light for my **p**.
 Pr 15: 19 the **p** of the upright is a highway.
 15: 24 The **p** of life leads upward
 Isa 26: 7 The **p** of the righteous is level;
 Lk 1: 79 guide our feet into the **p** of peace."
 2Co 6: 3 no stumbling block in anyone's **p**,

PATHS (PATH)

Ps 23: 3 He guides me along the right **p**
 25: 4 ways, LORD, teach me your **p**.
 Pr 3: 6 and he will make your **p** straight.
 Ro 11: 33 and his **p** beyond tracing out!
 Heb 12: 13 "Make level **p** for your feet,"

PATIENCE (PATIENT)

Pr 19: 11 A person's wisdom yields **p**; it is
 2Co 6: 6 understanding, **p** and kindness;
 Col 1: 11 may have great endurance and **p**,
 3: 12 humility, gentleness and **p**.

PATIENT (PATIENCE PATIENTLY)

Pr 15: 18 the one who is **p** calms a quarrel.
 Ro 12: 12 Be joyful in hope, **p** in affliction,
 1Co 13: 4 Love is **p**, love is kind. It does not
 Eph 4: 2 be **p**, bearing with one another
 1Th 5: 14 help the weak, be **p** with everyone.

PATIENTLY (PATIENT)

Ps 40: 1 I waited **p** for the LORD;
 Ro 8: 25 we do not yet have, we wait for it **p**.

PATTERN

Ro 5: 14 who is a **p** of the one to come.
 12: 2 not conform to the **p** of this world,
 2Ti 1: 13 keep as the **p** of sound teaching,

PAUL

Also called Saul (Ac 13:9). Pharisee from Tarsus (Ac 9:11; Php 3:5). Apostle (Gal 1). At stoning of Stephen (Ac 8:1). Persecuted Church (Ac 9:1-2; Gal 1:13). Vision of Jesus on road to Damascus (Ac 9:4-9; 26:12-18). In Arabia (Gal 1:17). Preached in Damascus; escaped death through the wall in a basket (Ac 9:19-25). In Jerusalem; sent back to Tarsus (Ac 9:26-30).

Brought to Antioch by Barnabas (Ac 11:22-26). First missionary journey to Cyprus and Galatia (Ac 13-14). Stoned at Lystra (Ac 14:19-20). At Jerusalem council (Ac 15). Split with Barnabas over Mark (Ac 15:36-41).

Second missionary journey with Silas (Ac 16-20). Called to Macedonia (Ac 16:6-10). Freed from prison in Philippi (Ac 16:16-40). In Thessalonica (Ac 17:1-9). Speech in Athens (Ac 17:16-33). In Corinth (Ac 18). In Ephesus (Ac 19). Return to Jerusalem (Ac 20). Farewell to Ephesian elders (Ac 20:13-38). Arrival in Jerusalem (Ac 21:1-26). Arrested (Ac 21:27-36). Addressed crowds (Ac 22). Sanhedrin (Ac 23:1-11). Transferred to Caesarea (Ac 23:12-35). Trial before Felix (Ac 24). Festus (Ac 25:1-12). Before Agrippa (Ac 25:13-26:32). Voyage to Rome; shipwreck (Ac 27). Arrival in Rome (Ac 28).

PAY (REPAID REPAY)

Lev 26: 43 They will **p** for their sins because
 Pr 22: 17 **P** attention and turn your ear
 Mt 22: 17 Is it right to **p** the imperial tax
 Ro 13: 6 This is also why you **p** taxes,
 2Pe 1: 19 you will do well to **p** attention to it,

PEACE (PEACEMAKERS)

Nu 6: 26 toward you and give you **p**.
 Ps 34: 14 and do good; seek **p** and pursue it.

Ps 85: 10 righteousness and p kiss each
 119:165 Great p have those who love your
 122: 6 Pray for the p of Jerusalem:
 Pr 14: 30 A heart at p gives life to the body,
 17: 1 Better a dry crust with p and quiet
 Isa 9: 6 Everlasting Father, Prince of P.
 26: 3 in perfect p those whose minds are
 48: 22 "There is no p," says the LORD,
 Zec 9: 10 He will proclaim p to the nations.
 Mt 10: 34 I did not come to bring p,
 Lk 2: 14 and on earth p to those on whom
 Jn 14: 27 P I leave with you; my p I give you.
 16: 33 so that in me you may have p.
 Ro 5: 1 we have p with God through our
 1Co 7: 15 God has called us to live in p.
 14: 33 is not a God of disorder but of p—
 Gal 5: 22 Spirit is love, joy, p, forbearance,
 Eph 2: 14 For he himself is our p, who has
 Php 4: 7 the p of God, which transcends
 Col 1: 20 by making p through his blood,
 3: 15 Let the p of Christ rule in your
 1Th 5: 3 people are saying, "P and safety,"
 2Th 3: 16 the Lord of p himself give you p
 2Ti 2: 22 love and p, along with those who
 1Pe 3: 11 they must seek p and pursue it.
 Rev 6: 4 power to take p from the earth

PEACEMAKERS (PEACE)

Mt 5: 9 Blessed are the p, for they will be
 Jas 3: 18 P who sow in peace reap a harvest

PEARL (PEARLS)

Rev 21: 21 each gate made of a single p.

PEARLS (PEARL)

Mt 7: 6 do not throw your p to pigs.
 13: 45 like a merchant looking for fine p.
 1Ti 2: 9 or gold or p or expensive clothes,
 Rev 21: 21 The twelve gates were twelve p,

PEKAH

King of Israel (2Ki 15:25–31; Isa 7:1).

PEKAHIAH

Son of Menahem; king of Israel (2Ki 15:22–26).

PEN

Mt 5: 18 not the least stroke of a p,

PENTECOST

Ac 2: 1 When the day of P came, they were

PEOPLE (PEOPLES)

Dt 32: 9 For the LORD's portion is his p,
 Ru 1: 16 Your p will be my p and your God
 2Ch 7: 14 if my p, who are called by my
 Ps 133: 1 it is when God's p live together
 Jer 24: 7 They will be my p, and I will be
 Zec 2: 11 in that day and will become my p.
 Mt 4: 19 I will send you out to fish for p."
 Lk 2: 10 will cause great joy for all the p.
 Jn 12: 32 earth, will draw all p to myself."
 Ac 15: 14 to choose a p for his name
 Ro 5: 12 and in this way death came to all p,
 8: 27 for God's p in accordance
 1Co 9: 22 I have become all things to all p so
 2Co 6: 16 their God, and they will be my p."
 Eph 1: 18 glorious inheritance in his holy p,
 6: 18 keep on praying for all the Lord's p.
 1Ti 2: 4 who wants all p to be saved
 2Ti 2: 2 entrust to reliable p who will also
 Titus 2: 14 himself a p that are his very own,
 Heb 9: 27 Just as p are destined to die once,
 1Pe 2: 9 But you are a chosen p, a royal

Rev 5: 8 which are the prayers of God's p.
 19: 8 the righteous acts of God's holy p.)
 21: 3 They will be his p, and God

PEOPLES (PEOPLE)

Da 7: 14 p of every language worshiped him
 Mic 4: 1 the hills, and p will stream to it.

PERCEIVING

Isa 6: 9 be ever seeing, but never p.'

PERFECT (PERFECTER PERFECTION)

SS 6: 9 but my dove, my p one, is unique,
 Isa 26: 3 in p peace those whose minds are
 Mt 5: 48 Be p, therefore, as your heavenly
 Father is p.
 Ro 12: 2 his good, pleasing and p will.
 2Co 12: 9 my power is made p in weakness."
 Col 3: 14 binds them all together in p unity.
 Heb 9: 11 more p tabernacle that is not
 made
 10: 14 he has made p forever those who
 Jas 1: 17 good and p gift is from above,
 1: 25 looks intently into the p law
 3: 2 never at fault in what they say is p,
 1Jn 4: 18 But p love drives out fear,

PERFECTER (PERFECT)

Heb 12: 2 on Jesus, the pioneer and p of faith.

PERFECTION (PERFECT)

Ps 119: 96 To all p I see a limit, but your
 Heb 7: 11 If p could have been attained

PERFORMS

Ps 77: 14 You are the God who p miracles;

PERISH (PERISHABLE)

Ps 102: 26 They will p, but you remain;
 Lk 13: 3 you repent, you too will all p.
 Jn 10: 28 eternal life, and they shall never p;
 Col 2: 22 that are all destined to p with use,
 Heb 1: 11 They will p, but you remain;
 2Pe 3: 9 you, not wanting anyone to p,

PERISHABLE (PERISH)

1Co 15: 42 The body that is sown is p, it is

PERJURERS

1Ti 1: 10 for slave traders and liars and p—

PERMIT

1Ti 2: 12 I do not p a woman to teach

PERSECUTE (PERSECUTED PERSECUTION)

Mt 5: 11 p you and falsely say all kinds
 Jn 15: 20 persecuted me, they will p you
 Ac 9: 4 "Saul, Saul, why do you p me?"
 Ro 12: 14 Bless those who p you; bless and

PERSECUTED (PERSECUTE)

1Co 4: 12 when we are p, we endure it;
 2Ti 3: 12 godly life in Christ Jesus will be p,

PERSECUTION (PERSECUTE)

Ro 8: 35 trouble or hardship or p or famine

PERSEVERANCE (PERSEVERE)

Ro 5: 3 we know that suffering produces p;
 5: 4 p, character; and character, hope.
 Heb 12: 1 let us run with p the race marked
 Jas 1: 3 testing of your faith produces p.
 2Pe 1: 6 and to self-control, p; and to p,

PERSEVERE (PERSEVERANCE PERSEVERED PERSEVERES)

1Ti 4: 16 P in them, because if you do,
 Heb 10: 36 You need to p so that when you

PERSEVERED (PERSEVERE)

Heb 11: 27 he **p** because he saw him who is
 Jas 5: 11 count as blessed those who have **p**.
 Rev 2: 3 You have **p** and have endured

PERSEVERES (PERSEVERE)

1Co 13: 7 trusts, always hopes, always **p**.
 Jas 1: 12 one who **p** under trial because,

PERSUADE

2Co 5: 11 to fear the Lord, we try to **p** others.

PERVERSION (PERVERT)

Lev 18: 23 sexual relations with it; that is a **p**.
 Jude : 7 up to sexual immorality and **p**.

PERVERT (PERVERSION)

Gal 1: 7 are trying to **p** the gospel of Christ.

PESTILENCE

Ps 91: 6 the **p** that stalks in the darkness,

PETER

Apostle, brother of Andrew, also called Simon (Mt 10:2; Mk 3:16; Lk 6:14; Ac 1:13), and Cephas (Jn 1:42). Confession of Christ (Mt 16:13–20; Mk 8:27–30; Lk 9:18–27). At transfiguration (Mt 17:1–8; Mk 9:2–8; Lk 9:28–36; 2Pe 1:16–18). Caught fish with coin (Mt 17:24–27). Denial of Jesus predicted (Mt 26:31–35; Mk 14:27–31; Lk 22:31–34; Jn 13:31–38). Denied Jesus (Mt 26:69–75; Mk 14:66–72; Lk 22:54–62; Jn 18:15–27). Commissioned by Jesus to shepherd his flock (Jn 21:15–23).

Speech at Pentecost (Ac 2). Healed beggar (Ac 3:1–10). Speech at temple (Ac 3:11–26), before Sanhedrin (Ac 4:1–22). In Samaria (Ac 8:14–25). Sent by vision to Cornelius (Ac 10). Announced salvation of Gentiles in Jerusalem (Ac 11; 15). Freed from prison (Ac 12). Inconsistency at Antioch (Gal 2:11–21). At Jerusalem Council (Ac 15).

PHARISEES

Mt 5: 20 surpasses that of the **P**

PHILIP

1. Apostle (Mt 10:3; Mk 3:18; Lk 6:14; Jn 1:43–48; 14:8; Ac 1:13).
 2. Deacon (Ac 6:1–7); evangelist in Samaria (Ac 8:4–25), to Ethiopian (Ac 8:26–40).

PHILOSOPHY

Col 2: 8 through hollow and deceptive **p**,

PHYLAETERIES

Mt 23: 5 They make their **p** wide

PHYSICAL

1Ti 4: 8 For **p** training is of some value,
 Jas 2: 16 does nothing about their **p** needs,

PIECES

Ge 15: 17 and passed between the **p**.
 Jer 34: 18 two and then walked between its **p**.

PIERCE (PIERCED)

Ps 22: 16 they **p** my hands and my feet.

PIERCED (PIERCE)

Isa 53: 5 he was **p** for our transgressions,
 Zec 12: 10 the one they have **p**, and they will
 Jn 19: 37 will look on the one they have **p**."

PIGS

Mt 7: 6 do not throw your pearls to **p**.

PILATE

Governor of Judea. Questioned Jesus (Mt 27:1–26; Mk 15:15; Lk 22:66–23:25; Jn 18:28–19:16); sent him to Herod (Lk 23:6–12); consented to his crucifixion

when crowds chose Barabbas (Mt 27:15–26; Mk 15:6–15; Lk 23:13–25; Jn 19:1–10).

PILLAR

Ge 19: 26 back, and she became a **p** of salt.
 Ex 13: 21 by night in a **p** of fire to give them
 1Ti 3: 15 the **p** and foundation of the truth.

PIT

Ps 40: 2 He lifted me out of the slimy **p**,
 103: 4 who redeems your life from the **p**
 Mt 15: 14 the blind, both will fall into a **p**."

PITIED

1Co 15: 19 we are of all people most to be **p**.

PLAGUE

2Ch 6: 28 famine or **p** comes to the land,

PLAIN

Ro 1: 19 God has made it **p** to them.

PLAN (PLANNED PLANS)

Pr 14: 22 those who **p** what is good find love
 Eph 1: 11 to the **p** of him who works

PLANK

Mt 7: 3 attention to the **p** in your own eye?
 Lk 6: 41 attention to the **p** in your own eye?

PLANNED (PLAN)

Ps 40: 5 have done, the things you **p** for us.
 Isa 46: 11 what I have **p**, that I will do.
 Heb 11: 40 since God had **p** something better

PLANS (PLAN)

Ps 20: 4 heart and make all your **p** succeed.
 33: 11 But the **p** of the LORD stand firm
 Pr 20: 18 **P** are established by seeking advice;
 Isa 32: 8 But the noble make noble **p**,

PLANTED (PLANTS)

Ps 1: 3 person is like a tree **p** by streams
 Mt 15: 13 Father has not **p** will be pulled
 1Co 3: 6 I **p** the seed, Apollos watered it,

PLANTS (PLANTED)

1Co 3: 7 neither the one who **p** nor the one
 9: 7 Who **p** a vineyard and does not eat

PLATTER

Mk 6: 25 head of John the Baptist on a **p**."

PLAYED

Lk 7: 32 "'We **p** the pipe for you, and you
 1Co 14: 7 what tune is being **p** unless there is

PLEADED

2Co 12: 8 Three times I **p** with the Lord

PLEASANT (PLEASE)

Ps 16: 6 lines have fallen for me in **p** places;
 133: 1 and **p** it is when God's people live
 147: 1 how **p** and fitting to praise him!
 Heb 12: 11 No discipline seems **p** at the time,

PLEASE (PLEASANT PLEASED PLEASES PLEASES PLEASES PLEASURES)

Pr 20: 23 and dishonest scales do not **p** him.
 Jer 6: 20 your sacrifices do not **p** me."
 Jn 5: 30 for I seek not to **p** myself but him
 Ro 8: 8 realm of the flesh cannot **p** God.
 15: 2 Each of us should **p** our neighbors
 1Co 7: 32 how he can **p** the Lord.
 10: 33 even as I try to **p** everyone in every
 2Co 5: 9 So we make it our goal to **p** him,
 Gal 1: 10 If I were still trying to **p** people,
 1Th 4: 1 you how to live in order to **p** God,
 2Ti 2: 4 tries to **p** his commanding officer.
 Heb 11: 6 faith it is impossible to **p** God,

PLEASED (PLEASE)

Mt 3: 17 with him I am well p."
1Co 1: 21 God was p through the foolishness
Col 1: 19 God was p to have all his fullness
Heb 11: 5 commended as one who p God.
2Pe 1: 17 with him I am well p."

PLEASES (PLEASE)

Ps 135: 6 The LORD does whatever p him,
Pr 15: 8 the prayer of the upright p him.
Jn 3: 8 The wind blows wherever it p.
8: 29 alone, for I always do what p him."
Col 3: 20 in everything, for this p the Lord.
1Ti 2: 3 is good, and p God our Savior,
1Jn 3: 22 his commands and do what p him.

PLEASING (PLEASE)

Ps 104: 34 May my meditation be p to him,
Ro 12: 1 living sacrifice, holy and p to God
Php 4: 18 an acceptable sacrifice, p to God.
Heb 13: 21 he work in us what is p to him,

PLEASURE (PLEASE)

Ps 147: 10 His p is not in the strength
Pr 21: 17 loves p will become poor;
Eze 18: 32 For I take no p in the death
Eph 1: 5 in accordance with his p and will—
1: 9 of his will according to his good p,
2Ti 3: 4 lovers of p rather than lovers

PLEASURES (PLEASE)

Ps 16: 11 with eternal p at your right hand.
Heb 11: 25 than to enjoy the fleeting p of sin.
2Pe 2: 13 reveling in their p while they feast

PLENTIFUL

Mt 9: 37 "The harvest is p but the workers

PLOW (PLOWSHARES)

Lk 9: 62 "No one who puts a hand to the p

PLOWSHARES (PLOW)

Isa 2: 4 They will beat their swords into p
Joel 3: 10 Beat your p into swords and your

PLUNDER

Ex 3: 22 And so you will p the Egyptians."

POINT

Jas 2: 10 yet stumbles at just one p is guilty

POISON

Mk 16: 18 and when they drink deadly p,
Jas 3: 8 It is a restless evil, full of deadly p.

POLLUTE (POLLUTED)

Nu 35: 33 "Do not p the land where you
Jude : 8 these ungodly people p their own

POLLUTED (POLLUTE)

Ezr 9: 11 is a land p by the corruption
Pr 25: 26 a p well are the righteous who give
Ac 15: 20 to abstain from food p by idols,
Jas 1: 27 oneself from being p by the world.

PONDER

Ps 64: 9 of God and p what he has done.
119: 95 me, but I will p your statutes.

POOR (POVERTY)

Dt 15: 4 need be no p people among you,
15: 11 There will always be p people
Ps 34: 6 This p man called, and the LORD
82: 3 uphold the cause of the p
112: 9 freely scattered their gifts to the p,
Pr 13: 7 another pretends to be p, yet has
14: 31 oppresses the p shows contempt
19: 1 Better the p whose walk is

Pr 19: 17 Whoever is kind to the p lends
22: 2 Rich and p have this in common:
22: 9 they share their food with the p.
28: 6 Better the p whose walk is
31: 20 She opens her arms to the p
Isa 61: 1 to proclaim good news to the p.
Mt 5: 3 "Blessed are the p in spirit,
11: 5 good news is proclaimed to the p.
19: 21 your possessions and give to the p,
26: 11 The p you will always have
Mk 12: 42 a p widow came and put in two
Ac 10: 4 and gifts to the p have come up as
1Co 13: 3 If I give all I possess to the p
2Co 8: 9 yet for your sake he became p,
Jas 2: 2 and a p man in filthy old clothes

PORTION

Dt 32: 9 For the LORD's p is his people,
2Ki 2: 9 "Let me inherit a double p of your
La 3: 24 to myself, "The LORD is my p;

POSSESS (POSSESSING POSSESSION POSSESSIONS)

Nu 33: 53 for I have given you the land to p.

POSSESSING (POSSESS)

2Co 6: 10 nothing, and yet p everything.

POSSESSION (POSSESS)

Ge 15: 7 give you this land to take p of it."
Nu 13: 30 go up and take p of the land,
Eph 1: 14 of those who are God's p—

POSSESSIONS (POSSESS)

Lk 12: 15 not consist in an abundance of p."
2Co 12: 14 because what I want is not your p
1Jn 3: 17 If anyone has material p and sees

POSSIBLE

Mt 19: 26 but with God all things are p."
Mk 9: 23 "Everything is p for one who
10: 27 all things are p with God."
Ro 12: 18 If it is p, as far as it depends on you
1Co 9: 22 by all p means I might save some.

POT (POTSHERDS POTTER POTTERY)

2Ki 4: 40 of God, there is death in the p!"
Jer 18: 4 the potter formed it into another p,

POTSHERDS (POT)

Isa 45: 9 but p among the p on the ground.

POTTER (POT)

Isa 29: 16 Can the pot say to the p,
45: 9 Does the clay say to the p,
64: 8 We are the clay, you are the p;
Jer 18: 6 do with you, Israel, as this p does?"
Ro 9: 21 Does not the p have the right

POTTERY (POT)

Ro 9: 21 of clay some p for special purposes

POUR (POURED)

Ps 62: 8 p out your hearts to him, for God
Joel 2: 28 I will p out my Spirit on all people.
Mal 3: 10 p out so much blessing that there
Ac 2: 17 I will p out my Spirit on all people.

POURED (POUR)

Ac 10: 45 the Holy Spirit had been p out
Ro 5: 5 because God's love has been p

POVERTY (POOR)

Pr 14: 23 but mere talk leads only to p.
21: 5 profit as surely as haste leads to p.
30: 8 give me neither p nor riches,
Mk 12: 44 she, out of her p, put in everything
2Co 8: 2 their extreme p welled up in rich
8: 9 you through his p might become

POWER (POWERFUL POWERS)

1Ch 29: 11 greatness and the p and the glory
 2Ch 32: 7 for there is a greater p with us than
 Job 36: 22 "God is exalted in his p. Who is
 Ps 63: 2 and beheld your p and your glory.
 68: 34 Proclaim the p of God,
 147: 5 Great is our Lord and mighty in p;
 Pr 24: 5 The wise prevail through great p,
 Isa 40: 10 Sovereign LORD comes with p,
 Zec 4: 6 'Not by might nor by p, but by my
 Mt 22: 29 the Scriptures or the p of God.
 24: 30 of heaven, with p and great glory.
 Ac 1: 8 you will receive p when the Holy
 4: 33 With great p the apostles
 10: 38 with the Holy Spirit and p,
 Ro 1: 16 because it is the p of God
 1Co 1: 18 us who are being saved it is the p
 15: 56 is sin, and the p of sin is the law.
 2Co 12: 9 so that Christ's p may rest on me.
 Eph 1: 19 his incomparably great p for us
 Php 3: 10 to know the p of his resurrection
 Col 1: 11 strengthened with all p according
 2Ti 1: 7 us timid, but gives us p,
 Heb 7: 16 of the p of an indestructible life.
 Rev 4: 11 to receive glory and honor and p,
 19: 1 glory and p belong to our God,
 20: 6 second death has no p over them,

POWERFUL (POWER)

Ps 29: 4 The voice of the LORD is p;
 Lk 24: 19 p in word and deed before God
 2Th 1: 7 in blazing fire with his p angels.
 Heb 1: 3 sustaining all things by his p word.
 Jas 5: 16 prayer of a righteous person is p

POWERLESS

Ro 5: 6 when we were still p, Christ died
 8: 3 what the law was p to do because it

POWERS (POWER)

Ro 8: 38 present nor the future, nor any p,
 1Co 12: 10 to another miraculous p,
 Col 1: 16 whether thrones or p or rulers
 2: 15 And having disarmed the p

PRACTICE

Lev 19: 26 "Do not p divination or seek
 Mt 23: 3 for they do not p what they preach.
 Lk 8: 21 hear God's word and put it into p."
 Ro 12: 13 who are in need. P hospitality.
 1Ti 5: 4 put their religion into p by caring

PRAISE (PRAISED PRAISES PRAISING)

Ex 15: 2 and I will p him, my father's God,
 Dt 32: 3 Oh, p the greatness of our God!
 Ru 4: 14 "P be to the LORD, who this day
 2Sa 22: 47 P be to my Rock!
 1Ch 16: 25 the LORD and most worthy of p;
 2Ch 20: 21 to p him for the splendor of his
 Ps 8: 2 Through the p of children
 33: 1 it is fitting for the upright to p him.
 34: 1 his p will always be on my lips.
 40: 3 mouth, a hymn of p to our God.
 48: 1 and most worthy of p, in the city
 68: 19 P be to the Lord, to God our Savior,
 89: 5 The heavens p your wonders,
 100: 4 give thanks to him and p his name.
 105: 2 Sing to him, sing p to him;
 106: 1 P the LORD. Give thanks
 119: 175 Let me live that I may p you,
 139: 14 I p you because I am fearfully
 145: 21 Let every creature p his holy name

Ps 146: 1 P the LORD. P the LORD, my soul.
 150: 2 p him for his surpassing greatness.
 150: 6 Let everything that has breath p the LORD. P the LORD.
 Pr 27: 2 Let someone else p you, and not
 27: 21 but people are tested by their p.
 31: 31 let her works bring her p at the city
 Mt 21: 16 Lord, have called forth your p?"
 Jn 12: 43 they loved human p more than p from God.

Eph 1: 6 to the p of his glorious grace,
 1: 12 might be for the p of his glory.
 1: 14 to the p of his glory.
 Heb 13: 15 offer to God a sacrifice of p—
 Jas 5: 13 Let them sing songs of p.

PRAISED (PRAISE)

1Ch 29: 10 David p the LORD in the presence
 Ne 8: 6 Ezra p the LORD, the great God;
 Da 2: 19 Then Daniel p the God of heaven
 Ro 9: 5 who is God over all, forever p!
 1Pe 4: 11 God may be p through Jesus Christ

PRAISES (PRAISE)

2Sa 22: 50 I will sing the p of your name.
 Ps 47: 6 Sing p to God, sing p; sing p
 147: 1 good it is to sing p to our God,
 Pr 31: 28 her husband also, and he p her:

PRAISING (PRAISE)

Ac 10: 46 speaking in tongues and p God.
 1Co 14: 16 when you are p God in the Spirit,

PRAY (PRAYED PRAYER PRAYERS PRAYING)

Dt 4: 7 our God is near us whenever we p
 1Sa 12: 23 the LORD by failing to p for you.
 2Ch 7: 14 will humble themselves and p
 Job 42: 8 My servant Job will p for you,
 Ps 122: 6 P for the peace of Jerusalem:
 Mt 5: 44 and p for those who persecute you,
 6: 5 for they love to p standing
 6: 9 "This, then, is how you should p:
 26: 36 here while I go over there and p."
 Lk 6: 28 you, p for those who mistreat you.
 18: 1 them that they should always p
 22: 40 them, "P that you will not fall
 Ro 8: 26 not know what we ought to p for,
 1Co 14: 13 in a tongue should p that they may
 1Th 5: 17 p continually,
 Jas 5: 13 Let them p. Is anyone happy?
 5: 16 p for each other so that you may be

PRAYED (PRAY)

1Sa 1: 27 I p for this child, and the LORD
 Jnh 2: 1 From inside the fish Jonah p
 Mk 14: 35 and p that if possible the hour

PRAYER (PRAY)

2Ch 30: 27 for their p reached heaven, his holy
 Ezr 8: 23 about this, and he answered our p.
 Ps 6: 9 the LORD accepts my p.
 86: 6 Hear my p, LORD; listen to my
 Pr 15: 8 the p of the upright pleases him.
 Isa 56: 7 house will be called a house of p
 Mt 21: 13 house will be called a house of p;
 Mk 11: 24 whatever you ask for in p,
 Jn 17: 15 My p is not that you take them
 Ac 6: 4 will give our attention to p
 Php 4: 6 every situation, by p and petition,
 Jas 5: 15 the p offered in faith will make
 1Pe 3: 12 and his ears are attentive to their p,

PRAYERS (PRAY)

1Ch 5: 20 He answered their p, because they

PRAYING | 1370

Mk 12: 40 and for a show make lengthy p.
1Pe 3: 7 so that nothing will hinder your p.
Rev 5: 8 which are the p of God's people.

PRAYING (PRAY)

Mk 11: 25 And when you stand p, if you hold
Jn 17: 9 I am not p for the world,
Ac 16: 25 Silas were p and singing hymns
Eph 6: 18 always keep on p for all the Lord's

PREACH (PREACHED PREACHING)

Mt 23: 3 they do not practice what they p.
Mk 16: 15 *and p the gospel to all creation.*
Ac 9: 20 At once he began to p
Ro 10: 15 how can anyone p unless they are
15: 20 to p the gospel where Christ was
1Co 1: 17 to baptize, but to p the gospel—
1: 23 but we p Christ crucified:
9: 14 that those who p the gospel should
9: 16 Woe to me if I do not p the gospel!
2Co 10: 16 so that we can p the gospel
Gal 1: 8 heaven should p a gospel other
2Ti 4: 2 P the word; be prepared in season

PREACHED (PREACH)

Mk 13: 10 the gospel must first be p to all
Ac 8: 4 who had been scattered p the word
1Co 9: 27 so that after I have p to others,
15: 1 remind you of the gospel I p to you
2Co 11: 4 a Jesus other than the Jesus we p,
Gal 1: 8 a gospel other than the one we p
Php 1: 18 false motives or true, Christ is p.
1Ti 3: 16 angels, was p among the nations,

PREACHING (PREACH)

Ro 10: 14 can they hear without someone p
1Co 9: 18 in p the gospel I may offer it free
1Ti 4: 13 of Scripture, to p and to teaching.
5: 17 especially those whose work is p

PRECEPTS

Ps 19: 8 The p of the LORD are right,
111: 7 all his p are trustworthy.
111: 10 all who follow his p have good
119: 40 How I long for your p!
119: 69 I keep your p with all my heart.
119:104 I gain understanding from your p;
119:159 See how I love your p; preserve my

PRECIOUS

Ps 19: 10 They are more p than gold,
116: 15 P in the sight of the LORD is
Pr 8: 11 for wisdom is more p than rubies,
Isa 28: 16 stone, a p cornerstone for a sure
1Pe 1: 19 but with the p blood of Christ,
2: 6 a chosen and p cornerstone,
2Pe 1: 4 us his very great and p promises,

PREDESTINED (DESTINY)

Ro 8: 29 p to be conformed to the image
8: 30 And those he p, he also called;
Eph 1: 5 he p us for adoption to sonship
1: 11 been p according to the plan

PREDICTION

Jer 28: 9 LORD only if his p comes true."

PREPARE (PREPARED)

Ps 23: 5 You p a table before me
Am 4: 12 to you, Israel, p to meet your God."
Jn 14: 2 that I am going there to p a place

PREPARED (PREPARE)

Mt 25: 34 the kingdom p for you since
1Co 2: 9 the things God has p for those who

Eph 2: 10 which God p in advance for us
2Ti 4: 2 be p in season and out of season;
1Pe 3: 15 Always be p to give an answer

PRESENCE (PRESENT)

Ex 25: 30 Put the bread of the P on this table
Ezr 9: 15 not one of us can stand in your p."
Ps 31: 20 that I might p you as a pure virgin
89: 15 who walk in the light of your p,
90: 8 secret sins in the light of your p.
139: 7 Where can I flee from your p?
Jer 5: 22 "Should you not tremble in my p?
Heb 9: 24 now to appear for us in God's p.
Jude : 24 before his glorious p without fault

PRESENT (PRESENCE)

2Co 11: 2 that I might p you as a pure virgin
Eph 5: 27 and to p her to himself as a radiant
2Ti 2: 15 Do your best to p yourself to God

PRESERVES

Ps 119: 50 Your promise p my life.

PRESS (PRESSED PRESSURE)

Php 3: 14 I p on toward the goal to win

PRESSED (PRESS)

Lk 6: 38 A good measure, p down,

PRESSURE (PRESS)

2Co 1: 8 We were under great p, far beyond
11: 28 I face daily the p of my concern

PREVAILS

1Sa 2: 9 "It is not by strength that one p;

PRICE

Job 28: 18 the p of wisdom is beyond rubies.
1Co 6: 20 you were bought at a p.
7: 23 You were bought at a p;

PRIDE (PROUD)

Pr 8: 13 I hate p and arrogance,
16: 18 P goes before destruction,
Da 4: 37 those who walk in p he is able
Gal 6: 4 can take p in themselves alone,
Jas 1: 9 to take p in their high position.

PRIEST (PRIESTHOOD PRIESTS)

Heb 4: 14 a great high p who has ascended
4: 15 do not have a high p who is unable
7: 26 Such a high p truly meets our need
8: 1 We do have such a high p, who sat

PRIESTHOOD (PRIEST)

Heb 7: 24 lives forever, he has a permanent p.
1Pe 2: 5 a spiritual house to be a holy p,
2: 9 people, a royal p, a holy nation,

PRIESTS (PRIEST)

Ex 19: 6 you will be for me a kingdom of p
Rev 5: 10 a kingdom and p to serve our God,

PRINCE

Isa 9: 6 Everlasting Father, P of Peace.
Jn 12: 31 now the p of this world will be
Ac 5: 31 him to his own right hand as P

PRISON (PRISONER)

Isa 42: 7 blind, to free captives from p
Mt 25: 36 I was in p and you came to visit
Rev 20: 7 Satan will be released from his p

PRISONER (PRISON)

Ro 7: 23 making me a p of the law of sin
Eph 3: 1 the p of Christ Jesus for the sake

PRIVILEGE

2Co 8: 4 for the p of sharing in this service

PRIZE

1Co 9: 24 Run in such a way as to get the p.
 Php 3: 14 on toward the goal to win the p

PROCLAIM (PROCLAIMED)

1Ch 16: 23 p his salvation day after day.
 Ps 19: 1 the skies p the work of his hands.
 50: 6 the heavens p his righteousness,
 68: 34 P the power of God, whose
 majesty
 118: 17 will p what the LORD has done.
 Zec 9: 10 He will p peace to the nations.
 Ac 20: 27 I have not hesitated to p to you
 Ro 10: 8 concerning faith that we p:
 1Co 11: 26 cup, you p the Lord's death until

PROCLAIMED (PROCLAIM)

Ro 15: 19 I have fully p the gospel of Christ.
 Col 1: 23 has been p to every creature under

PRODUCE (PRODUCE)

Mt 3: 8 P fruit in keeping with repentance.
 3: 10 does not p good fruit will be cut

PRODUCE (PRODUCE)

Pr 30: 33 so stirring up anger p strife."
 Ro 5: 3 that suffering p perseverance;
 Heb 12: 11 it p a harvest of righteousness

PROFANE

Lev 22: 32 Do not p my holy name, for I must

PROFESS

1Ti 2: 10 for women who p to worship God.
 Heb 4: 14 let us hold firmly to the faith we p.
 10: 23 unswervingly to the hope we p,

PROMISE (PROMISED PROMISES)

1Ki 8: 20 LORD has kept the p he made:
 Ac 2: 39 The p is for you and your children
 Gal 3: 14 faith we might receive the p
 1Ti 4: 8 holding p for both the present
 life
 2Pe 3: 9 Lord is not slow in keeping his p,

PROMISED (PROMISE)

Ex 3: 17 I have p to bring you up out of
 Dt 26: 18 his treasured possession as he p,
 Ps 119: 57 I have p to obey your words.
 Ro 4: 21 had power to do what he had p.
 Heb 10: 23 we profess, for he who p is faithful.
 2Pe 3: 4 say, "Where is this 'coming' he p?

PROMISES (PROMISE)

Jos 21: 45 of all the LORD's good p to Israel
 Ro 9: 4 law, the temple worship and the p.
 2Pe 1: 4 us his very great and precious p,

PROMPTED

1Th 1: 3 by faith, your labor p by love,
 2Th 1: 11 and your every deed p by faith.

PROPHECIES (PROPHESY)

1Co 13: 8 But where there are p, they will
 1Th 5: 20 Do not treat p with contempt

PROPHECY (PROPHESY)

1Co 14: 1 gifts of the Spirit, especially p.
 2Pe 1: 20 that no p of Scripture came

**PROPHESY (PROPHECIES PROPHECY PROPHECYING
PROPHET PROPHETS)**

Joel 2: 28 Your sons and daughters will p,
 Mt 7: 22 did we not p in your name
 1Co 14: 39 be eager to p, and do not forbid

PROPHECYING (PROPHESY)

Ro 12: 6 If your gift is p, then prophesy

PROPHET (PROPHESY)

Dt 18: 18 for them a p like you from among
 Am 7: 14 neither a p nor the son of a p,
 Mt 10: 41 Whoever welcomes a p as a p will
 Lk 4: 24 "no p is accepted in his hometown.

PROPHETS (PROPHESY)

Ps 105: 15 do my p no harm."
 Mt 5: 17 come to abolish the Law or the P;
 7: 12 for this sums up the Law and the P.
 24: 24 messiahs and false p will appear
 Lk 24: 25 believe all that the p have spoken!
 Ac 10: 43 All the p testify about him
 1Co 12: 28 apostles, second p, third teachers,
 14: 32 The spirits of p are subject
 Eph 2: 20 foundation of the apostles and p,
 Heb 1: 1 ancestors through the p at many
 1Pe 1: 10 the p, who spoke of the grace

PROSPER (PROSPERITY PROSPERS)

Pr 28: 25 who trust in the LORD will p.

PROSPERITY (PROSPER)

Ps 73: 3 when I saw the p of the wicked.

PROSPERS (PROSPER)

Ps 1: 3 whatever they do p.

PROSTITUTE (PROSTITUTES)

1Co 6: 15 of Christ and unite them with a p?

PROSTITUTES (PROSTITUTE)

Mt 21: 31 p are entering the kingdom of God
 Lk 15: 30 your property with p comes home,

PROSTRATE

Dt 9: 18 again I fell p before the LORD

PROTECT (PROTECTS)

Ps 32: 7 you will p me from trouble
 Pr 2: 11 Discretion will p you,
 Jn 17: 11 p them by the power of your name,

PROTECTS (PROTECT)

1Co 13: 7 It always p, always trusts,

PROUD (PRIDE)

Pr 16: 5 The LORD detests all the p
 Ro 12: 16 Do not be p, but be willing
 1Co 13: 4 envy, it does not boast, it is not p.

PROVE

1Co 4: 2 been given a trust must p faithful.

PROVIDE (PROVIDED PROVIDES)

Ge 22: 8 "God himself will p the lamb
 Isa 43: 20 because I p water in the wilderness
 1Ti 5: 8 Anyone who does not p for their

PROVIDED (PROVIDE)

Jnh 1: 17 Now the LORD p a huge fish
 4: 6 the LORD God p a leafy plant
 4: 7 dawn the next day God p a worm,
 4: 8 rose, God p a scorching east wind,

PROVIDES (PROVIDE)

1Ti 6: 17 who richly p us with everything
 1Pe 4: 11 do so with the strength God p,

PROVOKED

Ecc 7: 9 Do not be quickly p in your spirit,

PRUDENT

Pr 14: 15 the p give thought to their steps.
 19: 14 but a p wife is from the LORD.
 Am 5: 13 Therefore the p keep quiet in such

PRUNING

Isa 2: 4 and their spears into p hooks.
 Joel 3: 10 and your p hooks into spears.

PSALMS

Eph 5: 19 speaking to one another with p,
Col 3: 16 with all wisdom through p,

PUBLICLY

Ac 20: 20 have taught you p and from house

PUFFS

1Co 8: 1 knowledge p up while love builds

PUNISH (PUNISHED)

Ex 32: 34 to p, I will p them for their sin."
Pr 23: 13 if you p them with the rod,
Isa 13: 11 I will p the world for its evil,
1Pe 2: 14 by him to p those who do wrong

PUNISHED (PUNISH)

La 3: 39 should the living complain when p
2Th 1: 9 They will be p with everlasting
Heb 10: 29 to be p who has trampled the Son

PURE (PURIFIES PURIFY PURITY)

2Sa 22: 27 to the p you show yourself p,
Ps 24: 4 who has clean hands and a p heart,
51: 10 Create in me a p heart, O God,
Pr 20: 9 can say, "I have kept my heart p;
Isa 52: 11 Come out from it and be p,
Hab 1: 13 Your eyes are too p to look on evil;
Mt 5: 8 Blessed are the p in heart, for they
2Co 11: 2 I might present you as a p virgin
Php 4: 8 whatever is p, whatever is lovely,
1Ti 5: 22 the sins of others. Keep yourself p.
Titus 1: 15 To the p, all things are p,
2: 5 to be self-controlled and p, to be
Heb 13: 4 all, and the marriage bed kept p,
1Jn 3: 3 purify themselves, just as he is p.

PURGE

Pr 20: 30 and beatings p the inmost being.

PURIFIES (PURE)

1Jn 1: 7 of Jesus, his Son, p us from all sin.

PURIFY (PURE)

Titus 2: 14 to p for himself a people that are
1Jn 1: 9 and p us from all unrighteousness.
3: 3 this hope in him p themselves,

PURITY (PURE)

Ps 119: 9 person stay on the path of p?
2Co 6: 6 in p, understanding,
1Ti 4: 12 conduct, in love, in faith and in p.

PURPOSE

Pr 19: 21 it is the LORD's p that prevails.
Isa 55: 11 achieve the p for which I sent it.
Ro 8: 28 been called according to his p.

PURSES

Lk 12: 33 Provide p for yourselves that will

PURSUE

Ps 34: 14 and do good; seek peace and p it.
2Ti 2: 22 of youth and p righteousness, faith,
1Pe 3: 11 they must seek peace and p it.

QUALITIES (QUALITY)

2Pe 1: 8 if you possess these q in increasing

QUALITY (QUALITIES)

1Co 3: 13 and the fire will test the q of each

QUARREL (QUARRELSOME)

Pr 15: 18 the one who is patient calms a q.
17: 14 Starting a q is like breaching a dam
17: 19 Whoever loves a q loves sin;

QUARRELSOME (QUARREL)

Pr 19: 13 q wife is like the constant dripping

1Ti 3: 3 gentle, not q, not a lover of money.
2Ti 2: 24 the Lord's servant must not be q

QUENCH

1Th 5: 19 Do not q the Spirit.

QUICK-TEMPERED

Titus 1: 7 not q, not given to drunkenness,

QUIET (QUIETNESS)

Ps 23: 2 he leads me beside q waters,
Lk 19: 40 "if they keep q, the stones will cry
1Ti 2: 2 peaceful and q lives in all godliness
1Pe 3: 4 beauty of a gentle and q spirit,

QUIETNESS (QUIET)

Isa 30: 15 in q and trust is your strength,
32: 17 its effect will be q and confidence
1Ti 2: 11 woman should learn in q and full

QUIVER

Ps 127: 5 Blessed is the man whose q is full

RACE

Ecc 9: 11 The r is not to the swift or
1Co 9: 24 that in a r all the runners run,
2Ti 4: 7 I have finished the r, I have kept
Heb 12: 1 with perseverance the r marked

RACHEL

Daughter of Laban (Ge 29:16); wife of Jacob (Ge 29:28); bore two sons (Ge 30:22–24; 35:16–24; 46:19).

RADIANCE (RADIANT)

Heb 1: 3 The Son is the r of God's glory

RADIANT (RADIANCE)

Ex 34: 29 that his face was r because he had
Ps 34: 5 Those who look to him are r;
SS 5: 10 My beloved is r and ruddy,
Isa 60: 5 Then you will look and be r,
Eph 5: 27 her to himself as a r church,

RAIN (RAINBOW)

Mt 5: 45 and sends r on the righteous

RAINBOW (RAIN)

Ge 9: 13 I have set my r in the clouds, and it

RAISED (RISE)

Ro 4: 25 was r to life for our justification.
10: 9 your heart that God r him
1Co 15: 4 he was r on the third day according

RAN (RUN)

Jnh 1: 3 But Jonah r away from the LORD

RANSOM

Mt 20: 28 to give his life as a r for many."
Heb 9: 15 he has died as a r to set them free

RAVENS

1Ki 17: 6 The r brought him bread and meat
Lk 12: 24 Consider the r: They do not sow

READ (READS)

Jos 8: 34 Joshua r all the words of the law—
Ne 8: 8 understood what was being r.
2Co 3: 2 hearts, known and r by everyone.

READS (READ)

Rev 1: 3 is the one who r aloud the words

REAL (REALITY)

Jn 6: 55 For my flesh is r food and my blood is r drink.

REALITY (REAL)

Col 2: 17 the r, however, is found in Christ.

REAP (REAPS)

Job 4: 8 evil and those who sow trouble r it.
2Co 9: 6 generously will also r generously.

REAPS (REAP)

Gal 6: 7 A man r what he sows.

REASON

1Pe 3: 15 asks you to give the r for the hope

REBEKAH

Sister of Laban, secured as bride for Isaac (Ge 24). Mother of Esau and Jacob (Ge 25:19–26). Taken by Abimelek as sister of Isaac; returned (Ge 26:1–11). Encouraged Jacob to trick Isaac out of blessing (Ge 27:1–17).

REBEL

Mt 10: 21 children will r against their parents

REBUKE (REBUKING)

Pr 9: 8 r the wise and they will love you.

27: 5 Better is open r than hidden love.

Lk 17: 3 or sister sins against you, r them;

2Ti 4: 2 correct, r and encourage—

Rev 3: 19 Those whom I love I r

REBUKING (REBUKE)

2Ti 3: 16 and is useful for teaching, r,

RECEIVE (RECEIVED RECEIVES)

Ac 1: 8 you will r power when the Holy
20: 35 more blessed to give than to r.”

2Co 6: 17 no unclean thing, and I will r you.”

Rev 4: 11 to r glory and honor and power,

RECEIVED (RECEIVE)

Mt 6: 2 they have r their reward in full.

10: 8 Freely you have r; freely give.

1Co 11: 23 For I r from the Lord what I

Col 2: 6 just as you r Christ Jesus as Lord,

1Pe 4: 10 should use whatever gift you have r

RECEIVES (RECEIVE)

Mt 7: 8 For everyone who asks r;

Ac 10: 43 who believes in him r forgiveness

RECKONING

Isa 10: 3 What will you do on the day of r,

RECOGNIZE (RECOGNIZED)

Mt 7: 16 By their fruit you will r them.

RECOGNIZED (RECOGNIZE)

Mt 12: 33 be bad, for a tree is r by its fruit.

Ro 7: 13 in order that sin might be r as sin,

RECOMPENSE

Isa 40: 10 him, and his r accompanies him.

RECONCILE (RECONCILED RECONCILIATION)

Eph 2: 16 and in one body to r both of them

RECONCILED (RECONCILE)

Mt 5: 24 First go and be r to them;

Ro 5: 10 were r to him through the death

2Co 5: 18 who r us to himself through Christ

RECONCILIATION (RECONCILE)

Ro 5: 11 whom we have now received r.

11: 15 For if their rejection brought r

2Co 5: 18 and gave us the ministry of r:

5: 19 committed to us the message of r.

RECORD

Ps 130: 3 you, LORD, kept a r of sins, Lord,

RED

Isa 1: 18 though they are r as crimson,

REDEEM (REDEEMED REDEEMER REDEMPTION)

2Sa 7: 23 out to r as a people for himself,

Ps 49: 7 No one can r the life of another

Gal 4: 5 to r those under the law, that we

REDEEMED (REDEEM)

Gal 3: 13 Christ r us from the curse of the law

1Pe 1: 18 you were r from the empty way

REDEEMER (REDEEM)

Job 19: 25 I know that my r lives,

REDEMPTION (REDEEM)

Ps 130: 7 love and with him is full r.

Lk 21: 28 because your r is drawing near.”

Ro 8: 23 to sonship, the r of our bodies.

Eph 1: 7 we have r through his blood,

Col 1: 14 in whom we have r, the forgiveness

Heb 9: 12 blood, thus obtaining eternal r.

REFUGE

Nu 35: 11 some towns to be your cities of r,

Dt 33: 27 The eternal God is your r,

Ru 2: 12 wings you have come to take r.”

Ps 46: 1 God is our r and strength,

91: 2 “He is my r and my fortress,

REHOBAM

Son of Solomon (1Ki 11:43; 1Ch 3:10). Harsh treatment of subjects caused divided kingdom (1Ki 12:1–24; 14:21–31; 2Ch 10–12).

REIGN (REIGNS)

Ro 6: 12 not let sin r in your mortal body

1Co 15: 25 he must r until he has put all his

2Ti 2: 12 if we endure, we will also r with

Rev 20: 6 r with him for a thousand years.

REIGNS (REIGN)

Ex 15: 18 “The LORD r for ever and ever.”

REJECTED (REJECTS)

Ps 118: 22 stone the builders r has become

Isa 53: 3 was despised and r by mankind,

1Ti 4: 4 nothing is to be r if it is received

1Pe 2: 4 r by humans but chosen by God

2: 7 stone the builders r has become

REJECTS (REJECTED)

Lk 10: 16 whoever r me r him who sent me.”

Jn 3: 36 whoever r the Son will not see life,

REJOICE (JOY)

Ps 66: 6 come, let us r in him.

118: 24 let us r today and be glad.

Pr 5: 18 you r in the wife of your youth.

Lk 10: 20 but r that your names are written

15: 6 together and says, ‘R with me;

Ro 12: 15 R with those who r;

Php 4: 4 R in the Lord always. I will say it again: R!

REJOICES (JOY)

Isa 61: 10 my soul r in my God.

Lk 1: 47 and my spirit r in God my Savior,

1Co 12: 26 is honored, every part r with it.

13: 6 delight in evil but r with the truth.

REJOICING (JOY)

Ps 30: 5 night, but r comes in the morning.

Lk 15: 7 the same way there will be more r

Ac 5: 41 r because they had been counted

RELIABLE

2Ti 2: 2 entrust to r people who will also be

RELIGION

1Ti 5: 4 of all to put their r into practice

Jas 1: 27 R that God our Father accepts as

REMAIN (REMAINS)

Nu 33: 55 you allow to r will become barbs

Jn 15: 7 If you r in me and my words r

REMAINS | 1374

Ro 13: 8 Let no debt r outstanding,
1Co 13: 13 And now these three r:

REMAINS (REMAIN)

Ps 146: 6 he r faithful forever.
2Ti 2: 13 if we are faithless, he r faithful,
Heb 7: 3 Son of God, he r a priest forever.

REMEMBER (REMEMBERS REMEMBRANCE)

Ex 20: 8 "R the Sabbath day by keeping it
1Ch 16: 12 R the wonders he has done,
Ecc 12: 1 R your Creator in the days of your
Jer 31: 34 and will r their sins no more."
Gal 2: 10 we should continue to r the poor,
Php 1: 3 I thank my God every time I r you.
Heb 8: 12 and will r their sins no more."

REMEMBERS (REMEMBER)

Ps 103: 14 are formed, he r that we are dust.
111: 5 he r his covenant forever.
Isa 43: 25 own sake, and r your sins no more.

REMEMBRANCE (REMEMBER)

1Co 11: 24 is for you; do this in r of me."

REMIND

Jn 14: 26 will r you of everything I have said

REMOVED

Ps 30: 11 you r my sackcloth and clothed me
103: 12 so far has he r our transgressions
Jn 20: 1 that the stone had been r

RENEW (RENEWED RENEWING)

Ps 51: 10 and r a renewed spirit within me.
Isa 40: 31 in the LORD will r their strength.

RENEWED (RENEW)

Ps 103: 5 that your youth is r like the eagle's.
2Co 4: 16 yet inwardly we are being r day

RENEWING (RENEW)

Ro 12: 2 transformed by the r of your mind.

RENOUCE (RENOUNCES)

Da 4: 27 R your sins by doing what is right,

RENOUNCES (RENOUCE)

Pr 28: 13 confesses and r them finds mercy.

REOWN

Isa 63: 12 to gain for himself everlasting r,
Jer 32: 20 have gained the r that is still yours.

REPAID (PAY)

Lk 14: 14 you will be r at the resurrection
Col 3: 25 Anyone who does wrong will be r

REPAY (PAY)

Dt 32: 35 It is mine to avenge; I will r.
Ru 2: 12 May the LORD r you for what you
Ro 12: 19 I will r," says the Lord.
1Pe 3: 9 the contrary, r evil with blessing,

REPENT (REPENTANCE REPENTS)

Job 42: 6 I despise myself and r in dust
Jer 15: 19 "If you r, I will restore you that you
Mt 4: 17 time on Jesus began to preach, "R,
Lk 13: 3 But unless you r, you too will all
17: 3 and if they r, forgive them.
Ac 2: 38 Peter replied, "R and be baptized,
17: 30 all people everywhere to r.

REPENTANCE (REPENT)

Lk 3: 8 Produce fruit in keeping with r.
5: 32 call the righteous, but sinners to r."
Ac 26: 20 demonstrate their r by their deeds.
2Co 7: 10 Godly sorrow brings r that leads

REPENTS (REPENT)

Lk 15: 10 of God over one sinner who r."

REPROACH

1Ti 3: 2 Now the overseer is to be above r,

REPUTATION

1Ti 3: 7 also have a good r with outsiders,

REQUESTS

Ps 20: 5 May the LORD grant all your r.
Php 4: 6 present your r to God.

REQUIRE

Mic 6: 8 what does the LORD r of you?

RESCUE (RESCUES)

Da 6: 20 been able to r you from the lions?"
2Pe 2: 9 the Lord knows how to r the godly

RESCUES (RESCUE)

1Th 1: 10 who r us from the coming wrath.

RESIST

Jas 4: 7 R the devil, and he will flee
1Pe 5: 9 R him, standing firm in the faith,

RESOLVED

Da 1: 8 Daniel r not to defile himself
1Co 2: 2 For I r to know nothing while I

RESPECT (RESPECTABLE)

Lev 19: 3 of you must r your mother
19: 32 show r for the elderly and revere
Mal 1: 6 a master, where is the r due me?"
1Th 4: 12 that your daily life may win the r
1Ti 3: 4 do so in a manner worthy of full r.
1Pe 2: 17 Show proper r to everyone,
3: 7 them with r as the weaker partner

RESPECTABLE (RESPECT)

1Ti 3: 2 self-controlled, r, hospitable,

REST

Ex 31: 15 seventh day is a day of sabbath r,
Ps 91: 1 the Most High will r in the shadow
Jer 6: 16 and you will find r for your souls.
Mt 11: 28 burdened, and I will give you r.

RESTITUTION

Ex 22: 3 who steals must certainly make r,
Lev 6: 5 must make r in full, add a fifth

RESTORE

Ps 51: 12 R to me the joy of your salvation
Gal 6: 1 by the Spirit should r that person

RESURRECTION

Mt 22: 30 the r people will neither marry nor
Lk 14: 14 be repaid at the r of the righteous."
Jn 11: 25 said to her, "I am the r and the life.
Ro 1: 4 in power by his r from the dead:
1Co 15: 12 say that there is no r of the dead?
Php 3: 10 yes, to know the power of his r
Rev 20: 5 This is the first r.

RETRIBUTION

Jer 51: 56 For the LORD is a God of r;

RETURN

2Ch 30: 9 If you r to the LORD, then your
Ne 1: 9 but if you r to me and obey my
Isa 55: 11 It will not r to me empty, but will
Hos 6: 1 "Come, let us r to the LORD.
Joel 2: 12 "r to me with all your heart,

REVEALED (REVELATION)

Dt 29: 29 but the things r belong to us
Isa 40: 5 the glory of the LORD will be r,
Mt 11: 25 and r them to little children.

Ro 1: 17 the righteousness of God is r—
8: 18 with the glory that will be r in us.

REVELATION (REVEALED)

Gal 1: 12 I received it by r from Jesus Christ.
Rev 1: 1 The r from Jesus Christ,

REVENGE (VENGEANCE)

Lev 19: 18 “Do not seek r or bear a grudge
Ro 12: 19 Do not take r, my dear friends,

REVERE (REVERENCE)

Ps 33: 8 all the people of the world r him.

REVERENCE (REVERE)

Lev 19: 30 and have r for my sanctuary.
Ps 5: 7 in r I bow down toward your holy
Col 3: 22 of heart and r for the Lord.
1Pe 3: 2 see the purity and r of your lives.

REVIVE

Ps 85: 6 Will you not r us again, that your
Isa 57: 15 to r the spirit of the lowly and to r

REWARD (REWARDED)

Ps 19: 11 in keeping them there is great r.
127: 3 the LORD, offspring a r from him.
Pr 19: 17 he will r them for what they have
25: 22 head, and the LORD will r you.
Jer 17: 10 to r each person according to their
Mt 5: 12 because great is your r in heaven,
6: 5 they have received their r in full.
16: 27 he will r each person according
1Co 3: 14 the builder will receive a r.
Rev 22: 12 My r is with me, and I will give

REWARDED (REWARD)

Ru 2: 12 May you be richly r by the LORD,
Ps 18: 24 The LORD has r me according
Pr 14: 14 and the good r for theirs.
1Co 3: 8 and they will each be r according

RICH (RICHES)

Pr 23: 4 Do not wear yourself out to get r;
Jer 9: 23 or the r boast of their riches,
Mt 19: 23 for someone who is r to enter
2Co 6: 10 poor, yet making many r;
8: 9 his poverty might become r.
1Ti 6: 17 Command those who are r in this

RICHES (RICH)

Ps 119: 14 statutes as one rejoices in great r.
Pr 30: 8 give me neither poverty nor r,
Isa 10: 3 Where will you leave your r?
Ro 9: 23 to make the r of his glory known
11: 33 the depth of the r of the wisdom
Eph 2: 7 he might show the incomparable r
3: 8 to the Gentiles the boundless r
Col 1: 27 among the Gentiles the glorious r

RID

Ge 21: 10 “Get r of that slave woman and her
1Co 5: 7 Get r of the old yeast, so that you
Gal 4: 30 “Get r of the slave woman and her

RIGHT (RIGHTS)

Ge 18: 25 not the Judge of all the earth do r?”
Ex 15: 26 God and do what is r in his eyes,
Dt 5: 32 do not turn aside to the r
Ps 16: 8 With him at my r hand, I will not
19: 8 The precepts of the LORD are r,
63: 8 your r hand upholds me.
110: 1 “Sit at my r hand until I make your
Pr 4: 27 Do not turn to the r or the left;
14: 12 There is a way that appears to be r,
Isa 1: 17 Learn to do r; seek justice.

Jer 23: 5 do what is just and r in the land.
Hos 14: 9 The ways of the LORD are r;
Mt 6: 3 know what your r hand is doing,
Jn 1: 12 he gave the r to become children
Ro 9: 21 Does not the potter have the r
12: 17 careful to do what is r in the eyes
Eph 1: 20 and seated him at his r hand
Php 4: 8 whatever is r, whatever is pure,

RIGHTEOUS (RIGHTEOUSNESS)

Ps 34: 15 eyes of the LORD are on the r,
37: 25 yet I have never seen the r forsaken
119: 137 You are r, LORD, and your laws
143: 2 no one living is r before you.
Pr 3: 33 but he blesses the home of the r.
11: 30 The fruit of the r is a tree of life,
18: 10 the r run to it and are safe.
Isa 64: 6 all our r acts are like filthy rags;
Hab 2: 4 but the r person will live by his
Mt 5: 45 and sends rain on the r
9: 13 For I have not come to call the r,
13: 49 and separate the wicked from the r
25: 46 but the r to eternal life.”
Ro 1: 17 “The r will live by faith.”
3: 10 “There is no one r, not even one;
1Ti 1: 9 that the law is made not for the r
Jas 2: 24 is considered r by what they do
1Pe 3: 18 for sins, the r for the unrighteous,
1Jn 3: 7 is right is r, just as he is r.
Rev 19: 8 (Fine linen stands for the r acts

RIGHTEOUSNESS (RIGHTEOUS)

Ge 15: 6 and he credited it to him as r.
1Sa 26: 23 rewards everyone for their r
Ps 9: 8 He rules the world in r and judges
45: 7 You love r and hate wickedness;
85: 10 r and peace kiss each other.
89: 14 R and justice are the foundation
111: 3 deeds, and his r endures forever.
Pr 14: 34 R exalts a nation, but sin
21: 21 Whoever pursues r and love finds
Isa 59: 17 He put on r as his breastplate,
Eze 18: 20 The r of the righteous will be
Da 9: 24 to bring in everlasting r, to seal
12: 3 and those who lead many to r,
Mal 4: 2 the sun of r will rise with healing
Mt 5: 6 those who hunger and thirst for r,
5: 20 you that unless your r surpasses
6: 1 practice your r in front of others
6: 33 seek first his kingdom and his r,
Ro 3: 25 He did this to demonstrate his r,
4: 3 and it was credited to him as r.”
4: 9 faith was credited to him as r.
6: 13 to him as an instrument of r.
2Co 5: 21 we might become the r of God.
Gal 2: 21 r could be gained through the law,
3: 6 and it was credited to him as r.”
Eph 6: 14 with the breastplate of r in place,
Php 3: 9 not having a r of my own
2Ti 3: 16 correcting and training in r,
4: 8 is in store for me the crown of r,
Heb 11: 7 and became heir of the r that is
2Pe 2: 21 not to have known the way of r,

RIGHTS (RIGHT)

La 3: 35 deny people their r before the Most

RISE (RAISED)

Isa 26: 19 their bodies will r—let those who
Mt 27: 63 ‘After three days I will r again.’
Jn 5: 29 who have done what is good will r
1Th 4: 16 and the dead in Christ will r first.

ROAD

Mt 7: 13 gate and broad is the r that leads

ROBBERS

Jer 7: 11 Name, become a den of r to you?
Lk 19: 46 you have made it 'a den of r.'
Jn 10: 8 come before me are thieves and r,

ROCK

Ps 18: 2 The LORD is my r, my fortress
40: 2 he set my feet on a r and gave me
Mt 7: 24 man who built his house on the r.
16: 18 on this r I will build my church,
Ro 9: 33 and a r that makes them fall,
1Co 10: 4 them, and that r was Christ.

ROD

Ps 23: 4 your r and your staff, they comfort
Pr 13: 24 Whoever spares the r hates their
23: 13 if you punish them with the r,

ROOM (ROOMS)

Mt 6: 6 go into your r, close the door
Lk 2: 7 there was no guest r available
Jn 21: 25 the whole world would not have r

ROOMS (ROOM)

Jn 14: 2 My Father's house has many r;

ROOT

Isa 53: 2 and like a r out of dry ground.
1Ti 6: 10 the love of money is a r of all kinds

ROYAL

Jas 2: 8 If you really keep the r law found
1Pe 2: 9 are a chosen people, a r priesthood,

RUIN (RUINS)

Pr 18: 24 unreliable friends soon comes to r,
19: 3 person's own folly leads to their r,
1Ti 6: 9 desires that plunge people into r

RUINS (RUIN)

2Ti 2: 14 value, and only r those who listen.

RULE (RULER RULERS RULES)

1Sa 12: 12 'No, we want a king to r over us'—
Ps 119:133 to your word; let no sin r over me.
Zec 9: 10 His r will extend from sea to sea
Col 3: 15 peace of Christ r in your hearts,
Rev 2: 27 that one 'will r them with an iron

RULER (RULE)

Eph 2: 2 of the r of the kingdom of the air,
1Ti 6: 15 the blessed and only R, the King

RULERS (RULE)

Ps 2: 2 and the r band together against
8: 6 You made them r over the works
Col 1: 16 or powers or r or authorities;

RULES (RULE)

Ps 103: 19 heaven, and his kingdom r over all.
Lk 22: 26 and the one who r like the one who
2Ti 2: 5 by competing according to the r.

RUMORS

Mt 24: 6 You will hear of wars and r of wars,

RUN (RAN)

Isa 40: 31 they will r and not grow weary,
1Co 9: 24 R in such a way as to get the prize.
Heb 12: 1 let us r with perseverance the race

RUTH

Moabitess; widow who went to Bethlehem with mother-in-law Naomi (Ru 1). Gleaned in field of Boaz; shown favor (Ru 2). Proposed marriage to Boaz (Ru 3). Married (Ru 4:1–12); bore Obed, ancestor of David (Ru 4:13–22), Jesus (Mt 1:5).

SABBATH

Ex 20: 8 "Remember the S day by keeping it
Dt 5: 12 "Observe the S day by keeping it
Col 2: 16 New Moon celebration or a S day.

SACKCLOTH

Mt 11: 21 would have repented long ago in s

SACRED

Mt 7: 6 "Do not give dogs what is s;
1Co 3: 17 for God's temple is s, and you

SACRIFICE (SACRIFICED)

Ge 22: 2 S him there as a burnt offering
Ex 12: 27 'It is the Passover s to the LORD,
1Sa 15: 22 To obey is better than s,
Ps 51: 17 My s, O God, is a broken spirit;
Hos 6: 6 not s, and acknowledgment of God
Mt 9: 13 'I desire mercy, not s.'
Ro 12: 1 to offer your bodies as a living s,
Heb 9: 26 away with sin by the s of himself.
13: 15 offer to God a s of praise—
1Jn 2: 2 He is the atoning s for our sins,

SACRIFICED (SACRIFICE)

1Co 5: 7 our Passover lamb, has been s.
8: 1 Now about food s to idols:
Heb 9: 28 so Christ was s once to take away

SADDUCEES

Mk 12: 18 Then the S, who say there is no

SAFE (SAVE)

Ps 37: 3 in the land and enjoy s pasture.
Pr 18: 10 the righteous run to it and are s.

SAFETY (SAVE)

Ps 4: 8 alone, LORD, make me dwell in s.
1Th 5: 3 "Peace and s," destruction will

SAINTS See FAITHFUL, [GOD'S] PEOPLE**SAKE**

Ps 44: 22 your s we face death all day long;
Php 3: 7 consider loss for the s of Christ.
Heb 11: 26 disgrace for the s of Christ as

SALT

Ge 19: 26 back, and she became a pillar of s.
Mt 5: 13 "You are the s of the earth.

SALVATION (SAVE)

Ex 15: 2 he has become my s.
1Ch 16: 23 proclaim his s day after day.
Ps 27: 1 The LORD is my light and my s—
51: 12 Restore to me the joy of your s
62: 2 Truly he is my rock and my s;
85: 9 Surely his s is near those who fear
96: 2 proclaim his s day after day.
Isa 25: 9 let us rejoice and be glad in his s."
45: 17 the LORD with an everlasting s;
51: 6 But my s will last forever,
59: 17 and the helmet of s on his head;
61: 10 has clothed me with garments of s
Jnh 2: 9 'S comes from the LORD.'
Lk 2: 30 For my eyes have seen your s,
Jn 4: 22 we do know, for s is from the Jews.
Ac 4: 12 S is found in no one else, for there
13: 47 that you may bring s to the ends
Ro 11: 11 s has come to the Gentiles to make
2Co 7: 10 brings repentance that leads to s
Eph 6: 17 Take the helmet of s and the sword
Php 2: 12 to work out your s with fear
1Th 5: 8 and the hope of s as a helmet.
2Ti 3: 15 make you wise for s through faith
Heb 2: 3 we escape if we ignore so great a s?
6: 9 the things that have to do with s.

1Pe 1: 10 Concerning this s, the prophets,
2: 2 by it you may grow up in your s,

SAMARITAN

Lk 10: 33 But a S, as he traveled, came where

SAMSON

Danite judge. Birth promised (Jdg 13). Married to Philistine (Jdg 14). Vengeance on Philistines (Jdg 15). Betrayed by Delilah (Jdg 16:1–22). Death (Jdg 16:23–31). Feats of strength: killed lion (Jdg 14:6), 30 Philistines (Jdg 14:19), 1,000 Philistines with jawbone (Jdg 15:13–17), carried off gates of Gaza (Jdg 16:3), pushed down temple of Dagon (Jdg 16:25–30).

SAMUEL

Ephraimite judge and prophet (Heb 11:32). Birth prayed for (1Sa 1:10–18). Dedicated to temple by Hannah (1Sa 1:21–28). Raised by Eli (1Sa 2:11, 18–26). Called as prophet (1Sa 3). Led Israel to victory over Philistines (1Sa 7). Asked by Israel for a king (1Sa 8). Anointed Saul as king (1Sa 9–10). Farewell speech (1Sa 12). Rebuked Saul for sacrifice (1Sa 13). Announced rejection of Saul (1Sa 15). Anointed David as king (1Sa 16). Protected David from Saul (1Sa 19:18–24). Death (1Sa 25:1). Returned from dead to condemn Saul (1Sa 28).

SANCTIFIED (SANCTIFY)

Ac 20: 32 among all those who are s.
Ro 15: 16 to God, s by the Holy Spirit.
1Co 6: 11 you were s, you were justified
7: 14 husband has been s through his
Heb 10: 29 blood of the covenant that s them,

SANCTIFY (SANCTIFIED SANCTIFYING)

1Th 5: 23 peace, s you through and through.

SANCTIFYING (SANCTIFY)

2Th 2: 13 be saved through the s work

SANCTUARY

Ex 25: 8 “Then have them make a s for me,

SAND

Ge 22: 17 sky and as the s on the seashore.
Mt 7: 26 man who built his house on s.

SANDALS

Ex 3: 5 “Take off your s, for the place
Jos 5: 15 “Take off your s, for the place

SANG (SING)

Job 38: 7 while the morning stars s together
Rev 5: 9 And they s a new song, saying:

SARAH

Wife of Abraham, originally named Sarai; barren (Ge 11:29–31; 1Pe 3:6). Taken by Pharaoh as Abraham's sister; returned (Ge 12:10–20). Gave Hagar to Abraham; sent her away in pregnancy (Ge 16). Name changed; Isaac promised (Ge 17:15–21; 18:10–15; Heb 11:11). Taken by Abimelek as Abraham's sister; returned (Ge 20). Isaac born; Hagar and Ishmael sent away (Ge 21:1–21; Gal 4:21–31). Death (Ge 23).

SATAN

Job 1: 6 and S also came with them.
Zec 3: 2 to S, “The LORD rebuke you, S!
Mk 4: 15 S comes and takes away the word
2Co 11: 14 S himself masquerades as an angel
12: 7 a messenger of S, to torment me.
Rev 12: 9 or S, who leads the whole world
20: 2 S, and bound him for a thousand
20: 7 S will be released from his prison

SATISFIED (SATISFY)

Isa 53: 11 he will see the light of life and be s;

SATISFIES (SATISFY)

Ps 103: 5 s your desires with good things

SATISFY (SATISFIED SATISFIES)

Isa 55: 2 and your labor on what does not s?

SAUL

1. Benjamite; anointed by Samuel as first king of Israel (1Sa 9–10). Defeated Ammonites (1Sa 11). Rebuked for offering sacrifice (1Sa 13:1–15). Defeated Philistines (1Sa 14). Rejected as king for failing to annihilate Amalekites (1Sa 15). Soothed from evil spirit by David (1Sa 16:14–23). Sent David against Goliath (1Sa 17). Jealousy and attempted murder of David (1Sa 18:1–11). Gave David Michal as wife (1Sa 18:12–30). Second attempt to kill David (1Sa 19). Anger at Jonathan (1Sa 20:26–34). Pursued David: killed priests at Nob (1Sa 22), went to Keilah and Ziph (1Sa 23), life spared by David at En Gedi (1Sa 24) and in his tent (1Sa 26). Rebuked by Samuel's spirit for consulting witch at Endor (1Sa 28). Wounded by Philistines; took his own life (1Sa 31; 1Ch 10).

2. See PAUL

SAVE (SAFE SAFETY SALVATION SAVED SAVIOR)

Isa 63: 1 proclaiming victory, mighty to s.”
Mt 1: 21 because he will s his people
16: 25 wants to s their life will lose it,
Lk 19: 10 came to seek and to s the lost.”
Jn 3: 17 but to s the world through him.
1Ti 1: 15 came into the world to s sinners—
Jas 5: 20 of their way will s them from death

SAVED (SAVE)

Ps 34: 6 he s him out of all his troubles.
Isa 45: 22 “Turn to me and be s, all you ends
Joel 2: 32 the name of the LORD will be s;
Mk 13: 13 stands firm to the end will be s.
16: 16 *believes and is baptized will be s,*
Jn 10: 9 enters through me will be s.
Ac 4: 12 mankind by which we must be s.”
16: 30 “Sirs, what must I do to be s?”
Ro 9: 27 the sea, only the remnant will be s.
10: 9 him from the dead, you will be s.
1Co 3: 15 will suffer loss but yet will be s—
15: 2 By this gospel you are s, if you hold
Eph 2: 5 it is by grace you have been s.
2: 8 For it is by grace you have been s,
1Ti 2: 4 who wants all people to be s

SAVIOR (SAVE)

Ps 89: 26 Father, my God, the Rock my S.
Isa 43: 11 and apart from me there is no s.
Hos 13: 4 no God but me, no S except me.
Lk 1: 47 and my spirit rejoices in God my S,
2: 11 town of David a S has been born
Jn 4: 42 that this man really is the S
Eph 5: 23 his body, of which he is the S.
1Ti 4: 10 God, who is the S of all people,
Titus 2: 10 about God our S attractive.
2: 13 the glory of our great God and S,
3: 4 and love of God our S appeared,
1Jn 4: 14 his Son to be the S of the world.
Jude : 25 to the only God our S be glory,

SCALES

Lev 19: 36 Use honest s and honest weights,
Da 5: 27 You have been weighed on the s

SCAPEGOAT (GOAT)

Lev 16: 10 it into the wilderness as a s.

SCARLET

Isa 1: 18 “Though your sins are like s,

SCATTERED

Jer 31: 10 'He who s Israel will gather them
Ac 8: 4 who had been s preached the word

SCEPTER

Rev 19: 15 "He will rule them with an iron s."

SCHEMES

2Co 2: 11 For we are not unaware of his s.
Eph 6: 11 your stand against the devil's s.

SCOFFERS

2Pe 3: 3 that in the last days s will come,

SCORPION

Rev 9: 5 of the sting of a s when it strikes.

SCRIPTURE (SCRIPTURES)

Jn 10: 35 and S cannot be set aside—
1Ti 4: 13 yourself to the public reading of S,
2Ti 3: 16 All S is God-breathed and is useful
2Pe 1: 20 that no prophecy of S came

SCRIPTURES (SCRIPTURE)

Lk 24: 27 in all the S concerning himself.
Jn 5: 39 You study the S diligently because
Ac 17: 11 examined the S every day to see

SCROLL

Eze 3: 1 eat what is before you, eat this s;

SEA

Ex 14: 16 the Israelites can go through the s
Isa 57: 20 the wicked are like the tossing s,
Mic 7: 19 iniquities into the depths of the s.
Jas 1: 6 who doubts is like a wave of the s,
Rev 13: 1 I saw a beast coming out of the s.

SEAL (SEALS)

Jn 6: 27 God the Father has placed his s
2Co 1: 22 set his s of ownership on us,
Eph 1: 13 you were marked in him with a s,

SEALS (SEAL)

Rev 5: 2 "Who is worthy to break the s
6: 1 opened the first of the seven s.

SEARCH (SEARCHED SEARCHES SEARCHING)

Ps 4: 4 beds, s your hearts and be silent.
139: 23 S me, God, and know my heart;
Pr 2: 4 and s for it as for hidden treasure,
Jer 17: 10 "I the LORD s the heart
Eze 34: 16 I will s for the lost and bring back
Lk 15: 8 and s carefully until she finds it?"

SEARCHED (SEARCH)

Ps 139: 1 You have s me, LORD, and you

SEARCHES (SEARCH)

Ro 8: 27 who s our hearts knows the mind
1Co 2: 10 The Spirit s all things, even the

SEARCHING (SEARCH)

Am 8: 12 east, s for the word of the LORD,

SEARED

1Ti 4: 2 whose consciences have been s as

SEASON

2Ti 4: 2 be prepared in s and out of s;

SEAT (SEATED SEATS)

Da 7: 9 and the Ancient of Days took his s.
2Co 5: 10 all appear before the judgment s

SEATED (SEAT)

Ps 47: 8 God is s on his holy throne.
Isa 6: 1 high and exalted, s on a throne;
Col 3: 1 Christ is, s at the right hand of God.

SEATS (SEAT)

Lk 11: 43 you love the most important s

SECRET (SECRETS)

Dt 29: 29 The s things belong to the LORD
Jdg 16: 6 "Tell me the s of your great
Ps 90: 8 you, our s sins in the light of your
Pr 11: 13 but a trustworthy person keeps a s.
Mt 6: 4 so that your giving may be in s.
2Co 4: 2 we have renounced s and shameful
Php 4: 12 have learned the s of being content

SECRETS (SECRET)

Ps 44: 21 since he knows the s of the heart?
1Co 14: 25 as the s of their hearts are laid bare.

SECURE (SECURITY)

Ps 112: 8 Their hearts are s, they will have
Heb 6: 19 an anchor for the soul, firm and s.

SECURITY (SECURE)

Job 31: 24 or said to pure gold, "You are my s;"

SEED (SEEDS)

Lk 8: 11 The s is the word of God.
1Co 3: 6 I planted the s, Apollos watered it,
2Co 9: 10 he who supplies s to the sower
Gal 3: 29 you are Abraham's s, and heirs
1Pe 1: 23 again, not of perishable s,

SEEDS (SEED)

Jn 12: 24 But if it dies, it produces many s.
Gal 3: 16 Scripture does not say "and to s,"

SEEK (SEEKS SELF-SEEKING)

Dt 4: 29 you will find him if you s him
1Ch 28: 9 If you s him, he will be found
2Ch 7: 14 pray and s my face and turn
Ps 119: 10 I s you with all my heart; do not let
Isa 55: 6 S the LORD while he may be
65: 1 found by those who did not s me.
Mt 6: 33 But s first his kingdom and his
Lk 19: 10 For the Son of Man came to s
Ro 10: 20 found by those who did not s me;
1Co 7: 27 Do not s to be released.

SEEKS (SEEK)

Jn 4: 23 the kind of worshipers the Father s.

SEER

1Sa 9: 9 of today used to be called a s.)

SELF-CONTROL (CONTROL)

1Co 7: 5 tempt you because of your lack of s.
Gal 5: 23 gentleness and s.
2Pe 1: 6 and to knowledge, s; and to s,

SELF-CONTROLLED (CONTROL)

1Ti 3: 2 his wife, temperate, s, respectable,
Titus 1: 8 what is good, who is s, upright,
2: 2 worthy of respect, s, and sound
2: 5 to be s and pure, to be busy
2: 6 encourage the young men to be s.
2: 12 to live s, upright and godly lives

SELF-INDULGENCE

Mt 23: 25 inside they are full of greed and s.

SELFISH

Ps 119: 36 statutes and not toward s gain.
Pr 18: 1 unfriendly person pursues s ends
Gal 5: 20 fits of rage, s ambition, dissensions,
Php 1: 17 preach Christ out of s ambition,
2: 3 Do nothing out of s ambition
Jas 3: 14 envy and s ambition in your
hearts,
3: 16 you have envy and s ambition,

SELF-SEEKING (SEEK)

1Co 13: 5 it is not s, it is not easily angered,

SEND (SENDING SENT)

Isa 6: 8 And I said, "Here am I. S me!"
 Mt 9: 38 to s out workers into his harvest
 Jn 16: 7 but if I go, I will s him to you.

SENDING (SEND)

Jn 20: 21 the Father has sent me, I am s you."

SENSES

Lk 15: 17 "When he came to his s, he said,
 1Co 15: 34 Come back to your s as you ought,
 2Ti 2: 26 that they will come to their s

SENSUAL

Col 2: 23 value in restraining s indulgence.

SENT (SENT)

Isa 55: 11 achieve the purpose for which I s it.
 Mt 10: 40 me welcomes the one who s me.
 Jn 4: 34 "is to do the will of him who s me
 Ro 10: 15 anyone preach unless they are s?
 1Jn 4: 10 s his Son as an atoning sacrifice

SEPARATE (SEPARATED SEPARATES)

Mt 19: 6 has joined together, let no one s."
 Ro 8: 35 Who shall s us from the love
 1Co 7: 10 A wife must not s from her
 2Co 6: 17 "Come out from them and be s,

SEPARATED (SEPARATE)

Isa 59: 2 your iniquities have s you from

SEPARATES (SEPARATE)

Pr 16: 28 and a gossip s close friends.

SERPENT

Ge 3: 1 Now the s was more crafty than
 Rev 12: 9 that ancient s called the devil,

SERVANT (SERVANTS)

1Sa 3: 10 "Speak, for your s is listening."
 Mt 20: 26 great among you must be your s,
 25: 21 'Well done, good and faithful s!
 Php 2: 7 by taking the very nature of a s,
 2Ti 2: 24 And the Lord's s must not be

SERVANTS (SERVANT)

Lk 17: 10 do, should say, 'We are unworthy s;
 Jn 15: 15 I no longer call you s,

SERVE (SERVICE SERVING)

Dt 10: 12 to s the LORD your God with all
 Jos 22: 5 and to s him with all your heart
 24: 15 household, we will s the LORD."
 Mt 4: 10 Lord your God, and s him only."
 6: 24 "No one can s two masters.
 6: 24 You cannot s both God and money.
 20: 28 but to s, and to give his life as
 Eph 6: 7 S wholeheartedly, as if you were

SERVICE (SERVE)

1Co 12: 5 There are different kinds of s,
 Eph 4: 12 to equip his people for works of s,

SERVING (SERVE)

Ro 12: 11 your spiritual fervor, s the Lord.
 Eph 6: 7 as if you were s the Lord,
 Col 3: 24 It is the Lord Christ you are s.
 2Ti 2: 4 No one s as a soldier gets entangled

SEVEN (SEVENTH)

Ge 7: 2 Take with you s pairs of every kind
 Jos 6: 4 march around the city s times,
 1Ki 19: 18 Yet I reserve s thousand in Israel—
 Pr 6: 16 hates, s that are detestable to him:
 24: 16 though the righteous fall s times,
 Isa 4: 1 that day s women will take hold
 Da 9: 25 comes, there will be s 'sevens,'

Mt 18: 21 sins against me? Up to s times?"
 Lk 11: 26 takes s other spirits more wicked
 Ro 11: 4 myself s thousand who have not
 Rev 1: 4 To the s churches in the province
 1: 4 from the s spirits before his throne,
 6: 1 Lamb opened the first of the s seals.
 8: 2 I saw the s angels who stand before
 8: 2 and s trumpets were given to them.
 10: 4 And when the s thunders spoke,
 15: 7 to the s angels s golden bowls filled

SEVENTH (SEVEN)

Ge 2: 2 so on the s day he rested from all
 Ex 23: 12 but on the s day do not work,

SEX (SEXUAL SEXUALLY)

1Co 6: 9 nor men who have s with men

SEXUAL (SEX)

Mt 5: 32 except for s immorality, makes her
 19: 9 except for s immorality,
 1Co 6: 13 is not meant for s immorality
 6: 18 Flee from s immorality.
 7: 1 a man not to have s relations
 10: 8 should not commit s immorality,
 Eph 5: 3 not be even a hint of s immorality,
 1Th 4: 3 you should avoid s immorality;

SEXUALLY (SEX)

1Co 5: 9 associate with s immoral people—
 6: 18 but whoever sins s, sins against

SHADOW

Ps 36: 7 take refuge in the s of your wings.
 Heb 10: 1 The law is only a s of the good

SHALLUM

King of Israel (2Ki 15:10–16).

SHAME (ASHAMED)

Ps 22: 5 they trusted and were not put to s.
 34: 5 faces are never covered with s.
 Pr 13: 18 discipline comes to poverty and s,
 Heb 12: 2 scorning its s, and sat down

SHARE (SHARED)

Ge 21: 10 that woman's son will never s
 Lk 3: 11 who has two shirts should s
 Gal 4: 30 the slave woman's son will never s
 6: 6 the word should s all good things
 Eph 4: 28 they may have something to s
 1Ti 6: 18 to be generous and willing to s.
 Heb 12: 10 order that we may s in his holiness.
 13: 16 to do good and to s with others,

SHARED (SHARE)

Heb 2: 14 he too s in their humanity so

SHARON

SS 2: 1 I am a rose of S, a lily

SHARPER

Heb 4: 12 S than any double-edged sword,

SHED (SHEDDING)

Ge 9: 6 by humans shall their blood be s;
 Col 1: 20 through his blood, s on the cross.

SHEDDING (SHED)

Heb 9: 22 without the s of blood there is no

SHEEP

Ps 100: 3 are his people, the s of his pasture.
 119:176 I have strayed like a lost s.
 Isa 53: 6 We all, like s, have gone astray,
 Jer 50: 6 "My people have been lost s;
 Eze 34: 11 I myself will search for my s
 Mt 9: 36 helpless, like s without a shepherd.

SHELTER | 1380

Jn 10: 3 He calls his own s by name
 10: 15 and I lay down my life for the s.
 10: 27 My s listen to my voice;
 21: 17 Jesus said, "Feed my s."
 1Pe 2: 25 For "you were like s going astray,"

SHELTER

Ps 61: 4 take refuge in the s of your wings.
 91: 1 in the s of the Most High will rest

SHEM

Son of Noah (Ge 5:32; 6:10). Blessed (Ge 9:26). Descendants (Ge 10:21–31; 11:10–32).

SHEPHERD (SHEPHERDS)

Ps 23: 1 The LORD is my s, I lack nothing.
 Isa 40: 11 He tends his flock like a s:
 Jer 31: 10 will watch over his flock like a s.
 Eze 34: 12 a s looks after his scattered flock
 Zec 11: 17 "Woe to the worthless s,
 Mt 9: 36 and helpless, like sheep without a s.
 Jn 10: 11 "I am the good s. The good s lays
 10: 16 there shall be one flock and one s.
 1Pe 5: 4 And when the Chief S appears,

SHEPHERDS (SHEPHERD)

Jer 23: 1 "Woe to the s who are destroying
 Lk 2: 8 there were s living out in the fields
 Ac 20: 28 Be s of the church of God,
 1Pe 5: 2 Be s of God's flock that is under

SHIELD

Ps 28: 7 LORD is my strength and my s;
 Eph 6: 16 take up the s of faith,

SHINE (SHONE)

Ps 4: 6 Let the light of your face s on us.
 80: 1 between the cherubim, s forth
 Isa 60: 1 "Arise, s, for your light has come,
 Da 12: 3 are wise will s like the brightness
 Mt 5: 16 let your light s before others,
 13: 43 the righteous will s like the sun
 2Co 4: 6 made his light s in our hearts
 Eph 5: 14 the dead, and Christ will s on you."

SHIPWRECK (SHIPWRECKED)

1Ti 1: 19 so have suffered s with regard

SHIPWRECKED (SHIPWRECK)

2Co 11: 25 three times I was s, I spent a night

SHONE (SHINE)

Mt 17: 2 His face s like the sun, and his
 Lk 2: 9 glory of the Lord s around them,
 Rev 21: 11 It s with the glory of God, and its

SHORT

Isa 59: 1 of the LORD is not too s to save,
 Ro 3: 23 and fall s of the glory of God,

SHOULDERS

Isa 9: 6 the government will be on his s.
 Lk 15: 5 finds it, he joyfully puts it on his s

SHOWED

1Jn 4: 9 This is how God s his love among

SHREWD

Mt 10: 16 Therefore be as s as snakes and as

SHUN

Job 28: 28 and to s evil is understanding."
 Pr 3: 7 fear the LORD and s evil.

SICK

Pr 13: 12 Hope deferred makes the heart s,
 Mt 9: 12 who need a doctor, but the s.
 25: 36 I was s and you looked after me,
 Jas 5: 14 Is anyone among you s?

SICKLE

Joel 3: 13 Swing the s, for the harvest is ripe.

SIDE

Ps 91: 7 A thousand may fall at your s,
 124: 1 the LORD had not been on our s—
 2Ti 4: 17 Lord stood at my s and gave me

SIGHT

Ps 90: 4 years in your s are like a day
 116: 15 in the s of the LORD is the death
 2Co 5: 7 For we live by faith, not by s.
 1Pe 3: 4 which is of great worth in God's s.

SIGN (SIGNS)

Isa 7: 14 the Lord himself will give you a s:

SIGNS (SIGN)

Mt 24: 24 and perform great s and wonders
 Mk 16: 17 *these s will accompany those who*
 Jn 3: 2 could perform the s you are doing
 9: 16 can a sinner perform such s?"
 20: 30 Jesus performed many other s
 1Co 1: 22 Jews demand s and Greeks look

SILENT

Pr 17: 28 are thought wise if they keep s,
 Isa 53: 7 as a sheep before its shearers is s,
 Hab 2: 20 let all the earth be s before him.
 1Co 14: 34 Women should remain s

SILVER

Pr 25: 11 of s is a ruling rightly given.
 Hag 2: 8 'The s is mine and the gold is
 1Co 3: 12 on this foundation using gold, s,

SIMON

1. See PETER.
 2. Apostle, called the Zealot (Mt 10:4; Mk 3:18; Lk 6:15; Ac 1:13).
 3. Samaritan sorcerer (Ac 8:9–24).

SIN (SINFUL SINNED SINNER SINNERS SINNING SINS)

Nu 5: 7 and must confess the s they have
 32: 23 sure that your s will find you out.
 Dt 24: 16 each will die for their own s.
 1Ki 8: 46 there is no one who does not s—
 2Ch 7: 14 I will forgive their s and will heal
 Ps 4: 4 Tremble and do not s; when you
 32: 2 is the one whose s the LORD does
 32: 5 And you forgave the guilt of my s.
 51: 2 iniquity and cleanse me from my s.
 66: 18 If I had cherished s in my heart,
 119: 11 that I might not s against you.
 119: 133 to your word; let no s rule over me.
 Isa 6: 7 taken away and your s atoned for."
 Mic 7: 18 you, who pardons s and forgives
 Jn 1: 29 who takes away the s of the world!
 8: 34 everyone who sins is a slave to s.
 Ro 5: 12 just as s entered the world through
 5: 20 But where s increased,
 6: 11 count yourselves dead to s but alive
 6: 23 For the wages of s is death,
 14: 23 that does not come from faith is s.
 2Co 5: 21 God made him who had no s to be s
 Gal 6: 1 if someone is caught in a s,
 Heb 9: 26 to do away with s by the sacrifice
 11: 25 to enjoy the fleeting pleasures of s.
 12: 1 and the s that so easily entangles.
 1Pe 2: 22 "He committed no s, and no deceit
 1Jn 1: 8 If we claim to be without s,
 3: 4 in fact, s is lawlessness.
 3: 5 away our sins. And in him is no s.

1Jn 3: 9 is born of God will continue to s,
5: 18 born of God does not continue to s;

SINCERE

Ro 12: 9 Love must be s. Hate what is evil;
Heb 10: 22 us draw near to God with a s heart

SINFUL (SIN)

Ps 51: 5 Surely I was s at birth,
Ro 7: 5 the s passions aroused by the law
1Pe 2: 11 to abstain from s desires,

SINFUL NATURE See **FLESH****SING (SANG SINGING SONG SONGS)**

Ps 30: 4 S the praises of the LORD, you his
47: 6 S praises to God, s praises; s praises
59: 16 in the morning I will s of your love
89: 1 I will s of the LORD's great love
101: 1 I will s of your love and justice;
Eph 5: 19 S and make music from your heart

SINGING (SING)

Ps 63: 5 s lips my mouth will praise you.
Ac 16: 25 were praying and s hymns to God,

SINNED (SIN)

2Sa 12: 13 "I have s against the LORD."
Job 1: 5 "Perhaps my children have s
Ps 51: 4 have I s and done what is evil
Da 9: 5 we have s and done wrong.
Mic 7: 9 Because I have s against him, I will
Lk 15: 18 I have s against heaven and against
Ro 3: 23 for all have s and fall short
1Jn 1: 10 If we claim we have not s, we make

SINNER (SIN)

Ecc 9: 18 war, but one s destroys much good.
Lk 15: 7 heaven over one s who repents
18: 13 said, 'God, have mercy on me, a s.'
Jas 5: 20 Whoever turns a s from the error
1Pe 4: 18 become of the ungodly and the s?"

SINNERS (SIN)

Ps 1: 1 stand in the way that s take or sit
Pr 23: 17 Do not let your heart envy s,
Mt 9: 13 come to call the righteous, but s."
Ro 5: 8 While we were still s, Christ died
1Ti 1: 15 came into the world to save s—

SINNING (SIN)

Ex 20: 20 be with you to keep you from s."
1Co 15: 34 senses as you ought, and stop s;
Heb 10: 26 If we deliberately keep on s after
1Jn 3: 6 one who lives in him keeps on s.
3: 9 they cannot go on s, because they

SINS (SIN)

Ezr 9: 6 because our s are higher than our
Ps 19: 13 your servant also from willful s;
32: 1 are forgiven, whose s are covered.
103: 3 who forgives all your s and heals
130: 3 LORD, kept a record of s, Lord,
Pr 28: 13 Whoever conceals their s does not
Isa 1: 18 "Though your s are like scarlet,
43: 25 and remembers your s no more.
59: 2 your s have hidden his face
Eze 18: 4 The one who s is the one who will
Mt 1: 21 will save his people from their s."
18: 15 "If your brother or sister s,
Lk 11: 4 Forgive us our s, for we also forgive
everyone who s against us.
17: 3 your brother or sister s against you,
Ac 22: 16 be baptized and wash your s away,
1Co 15: 3 Christ died for our s according

Eph 2: 1 dead in your transgressions and s,
Col 2: 13 He forgave us all our s,
Heb 1: 3 he had provided purification for s,
7: 27 He sacrificed for their s once for all
8: 12 will remember their s no more."
10: 12 for all time one sacrifice for s,
Jas 5: 16 Therefore confess your s to each
5: 20 and cover over a multitude of s.
1Pe 2: 24 so that we might die to s and live
3: 18 For Christ also suffered once for s,
1Jn 1: 9 If we confess our s, he is faithful
1: 9 will forgive us our s and purify us
Rev 1: 5 freed us from our s by his blood,

SITS

Ps 99: 1 he s enthroned between
Isa 40: 22 He s enthroned above the circle
Mt 19: 28 Son of Man s on his glorious throne,
Rev 4: 9 thanks to him who s on the throne

SKIN

Job 19: 20 escaped only by the s of my teeth.
19: 26 And after my s has been destroyed,
Jer 13: 23 Can an Ethiopian change his s

SLAIN (SLAY)

Rev 5: 12 who was s, to receive power

SLANDER (SLANDERED SLANDERS)

Lev 19: 16 spreading s among your people.
1Ti 5: 14 the enemy no opportunity for s.
Titus 3: 2 to s no one, to be peaceable

SLANDERED (SLANDER)

1Co 4: 13 when we are s, we answer kindly.

SLANDERS (SLANDER)

Ro 1: 30 s, God-haters, insolent,
1Co 6: 10 nor drunkards nor s nor swindlers
Titus 2: 3 not to be s or addicted to much

SLAUGHTER

Isa 53: 7 he was led like a lamb to the s,

SLAVE (SLAVERY SLAVES)

Ge 21: 10 "Get rid of that s woman and her
Mt 20: 27 wants to be first must be your s—
Jn 8: 34 everyone who sins is a s to sin.
1Co 12: 13 whether Jews or Gentiles, s or free
Gal 3: 28 Jew nor Gentile, neither s nor free,
4: 30 the s woman's son will never share

SLAVERY (SLAVE)

Gal 4: 3 in s under the elemental spiritual

SLAVES (SLAVE)

Ro 6: 6 we should no longer be s to sin—
6: 22 and have become s of God,
2Pe 2: 19 for "people are s to whatever has

SLAY (SLAIN)

Job 13: 15 Though he s me, yet will I hope

SLEEP (SLEEPING)

Ps 121: 4 Israel will neither slumber nor s.
1Co 15: 51 We will not all s, but we will all be

SLEEPING (SLEEP)

Mk 13: 36 do not let him find you s.

SLOW

Ex 34: 6 and gracious God, s to anger,
Jas 1: 19 s to speak and s to become angry,
2Pe 3: 9 The Lord is not s in keeping his

SLUGGARD (SLUGGARDS)

Pr 6: 6 Go to the ant, you s;

SLUGGARDS (SLUGGARD)

Pr 20: 4 S do not plow in season;

SLUMBER

Ps 121: 3 he who watches over you will not s;
Pr 6: 10 little s, a little folding of the hands
Ro 13: 11 for you to wake up from your s,

SNAKE (SNAKES)

Nu 21: 8 "Make a s and put it up on a pole;
Pr 23: 32 In the end it bites like a s
Jn 3: 14 lifted up the s in the wilderness,

SNAKES (SNAKE)

Mt 10: 16 Therefore be as shrewd as s and as
Mk 16: 18 *they will pick up s*

SNATCH (SNATCHING)

Jn 10: 28 no one will s them out of my hand.

SNATCHING (SNATCH)

Jude : 23 save others by s them from the fire;

SNOW

Ps 51: 7 me, and I will be whiter than s.

SOAR

Isa 40: 31 They will s on wings like eagles;

SODOM

Ge 19: 24 rained down burning sulfur on S
Ro 9: 29 we would have become like S,

SOIL

Ge 4: 2 kept flocks, and Cain worked the s.
Mt 13: 23 the seed falling on good s refers

SOLDIER

1Co 9: 7 Who serves as a s at his own
2Ti 2: 3 like a good s of Christ Jesus.

SOLE

Dt 28: 65 resting place for the s of your foot.
Isa 1: 6 From the s of your foot to the top

SOLID

2Ti 2: 19 God's s foundation stands firm,
Heb 5: 12 You need milk, not s food!

SOLOMON

Son of David by Bathsheba; king of Judah (2Sa 12:24; 1Ch 3:5, 10). Appointed king by David (1Ki 1); adversaries Adonijah, Joab, Shimei killed by Benaiah (1Ki 2). Asked for wisdom (1Ki 3; 2Ch 1). Judged between two prostitutes (1Ki 3:16-28). Built temple (1Ki 5-7; 2Ch 2-5); prayer of dedication (1Ki 8; 2Ch 6). Visited by Queen of Sheba (1Ki 10; 2Ch 9). Wives turned his heart from God (1Ki 11:1-13). Jeroboam rebelled against (1Ki 11:26-40). Death (1Ki 11:41-43; 2Ch 9:29-31).

Proverbs of (1Ki 4:32; Pr 1:1; 10:1; 25:1); psalms of (Ps 72; 127); song of (SS 1:1).

SON (SONS)

Ge 22: 2 said, "Take your s, your only s,
Ex 11: 5 Every firstborn s in Egypt will die,
Dt 21: 18 rebellious s who does not obey his
Ps 2: 7 He said to me, "You are my s;
2: 12 Kiss his s, or he will be angry
Pr 10: 1 A wise s brings joy to his father,
Isa 7: 14 will conceive and give birth to a s,
Hos 11: 1 and out of Egypt I called my s.
Mt 2: 15 "Out of Egypt I called my s."
3: 17 said, "This is my S, whom I love;
11: 27 knows the S except the Father,
11: 27 knows the Father except the S
16: 16 Messiah, the S of the living God."
17: 5 said, "This is my S, whom I love;
20: 18 the S of Man will be delivered over
24: 30 appear the sign of the S of Man
24: 44 because the S of Man will come
27: 54 "Surely he was the S of God!"

Mt 28: 19 and of the S and of the Holy Spirit,
Mk 10: 45 even the S of Man did not come
14: 62 you will see the S of Man sitting
Lk 9: 58 the S of Man has no place to lay his
18: 8 when the S of Man comes, will he
19: 10 For the S of Man came to seek
Jn 3: 14 so the S of Man must be lifted up,
3: 16 that he gave his one and only S,
17: 1 Glorify your S, that your S may
Ro 8: 29 conformed to the image of his S,
8: 32 He who did not spare his own S,
1Co 15: 28 the S himself will be made subject
Gal 4: 30 for the slave woman's s will never
1Th 1: 10 and to wait for his S from heaven,
Heb 1: 2 days he has spoken to us by his S,
10: 29 punished who has trampled the S
1Jn 1: 7 Jesus, his S, purifies us from all sin.
4: 9 only S into the world that we might
5: 5 believes that Jesus is the S of God.
5: 11 eternal life, and this life is in his S.

SONG (SING)

Ps 40: 3 He put a new s in my mouth,
96: 1 Sing to the LORD a new s;
149: 1 Sing to the LORD a new s,
Isa 49: 13 burst into s, you mountains!
55: 12 hills will burst into s before you,
Rev 5: 9 And they sang a new s, saying:
15: 3 sang the s of God's servant Moses

SONGS (SING)

Job 35: 10 Maker, who gives s in the night,
Ps 100: 2 come before him with joyful s.
Eph 5: 19 hymns, and s from the Spirit.
Jas 5: 13 Let them sing s of praise.

SONS (SON)

Joel 2: 28 s and daughters will prophesy,
2Co 6: 18 you will be my s and daughters,

SORROW

Jer 31: 12 garden, and they will s no more.
Ro 9: 2 I have great s and unceasing
2Co 7: 10 Godly s brings repentance that

SOUL (SOULS)

Dt 6: 5 and with all your s and with all
10: 12 all your heart and with all your s,
Jos 22: 5 all your heart and with all your s."
Ps 23: 3 he refreshes my s. He guides me
42: 1 of water, so my s pants for you,
42: 11 Why, my s, are you downcast?
103: 1 Praise the LORD, my s;
Pr 13: 19 A longing fulfilled is sweet to the s,
Mt 10: 28 of the One who can destroy both s
16: 26 the whole world, yet forfeit their s?
22: 37 with all your s and with all your
Heb 4: 12 it penetrates even to dividing s

SOULS (SOUL)

Jer 6: 16 and you will find rest for your s.
Mt 11: 29 and you will find rest for your s.

SOUND

1Co 14: 8 the trumpet does not s a clear call,
15: 52 the trumpet will s, the dead will
2Ti 4: 3 will not put up with s doctrine.

SOVEREIGN

Da 4: 25 Most High is s over all kingdoms

SOW (SOWS)

Job 4: 8 and those who s trouble reap it.
Mt 6: 26 they do not s or reap or store away
2Pe 2: 22 "A s that is washed returns to her

SOWS (SOW)

2Co 9: 6 and whoever s generously will

SPARE (SPARES)

Ro 8: 32 He who did not s his own Son,
11: 21 God did not s the natural branches,

SPARES (SPARE)

Pr 13: 24 Whoever s the rod hates their

SPEARS

Isa 2: 4 and their s into pruning hooks.
Joel 3: 10 and your pruning hooks into s.
Mic 4: 3 and their s into pruning hooks.

SPECTACLE

1Co 4: 9 have been made a s to the whole
Col 2: 15 he made a public s of them,

SPIN

Mt 6: 28 They do not labor or s.

SPIRIT (SPIRITS SPIRITUAL)

Ge 1: 2 the S of God was hovering over
6: 3 said, "My S will not contend
2Ki 2: 9 inherit a double portion of your s,"
Job 33: 4 The S of God has made me;
Ps 31: 5 Into your hands I commit my s;
51: 10 and renew a steadfast s within me.
51: 11 or take your Holy S from me.
51: 17 My sacrifice, O God, is a broken s;
139: 7 Where can I go from your S?
Isa 57: 15 to revive the s of the lowly
63: 10 rebelled and grieved his Holy S.
Eze 11: 19 heart and put a new s in them;
36: 26 a new heart and put a new s in you;
Joel 2: 28 I will pour out my S on all people.
Zec 4: 6 but by my S, says the LORD
Mt 1: 18 to be pregnant through the Holy S.
3: 11 He will baptize you with the Holy S
3: 16 he saw the S of God descending
4: 1 led by the S into the wilderness
5: 3 "Blessed are the poor in s, for
26: 41 The s is willing, but the flesh is
28: 19 and of the Son and of the Holy S,
Lk 1: 80 child grew and became strong in s;
11: 13 in heaven give the Holy S to those
Jn 4: 24 God is s, and his worshipers must
7: 39 that time the S had not been given,
14: 26 the Holy S, whom the Father will
16: 13 But when he, the S of truth, comes,
20: 22 and said, "Receive the Holy S.
Ac 1: 5 will be baptized with the Holy S."
2: 4 tongues as the S enabled them.
2: 38 will receive the gift of the Holy S.
6: 3 who are known to be full of the S
19: 2 "Did you receive the Holy S
Ro 8: 9 if indeed the S of God lives in you.
8: 26 the S helps us in our weakness.
1Co 2: 10 God has revealed to us by his S.
2: 10 The S searches all things,
2: 14 without the S does not accept
3: 1 as people who live by the S but as
6: 19 bodies are temples of the Holy S,
12: 1 Now about the gifts of the S,
12: 13 we were all baptized by one S
12: 13 and we were all given the one S
14: 1 and eagerly desire gifts of the S,
2Co 3: 6 the letter kills, but the S gives life.
5: 5 who has given us the S as a deposit,
Gal 5: 16 say, walk by the S, and you will not
5: 22 But the fruit of the S is love, joy,

Gal 5: 25 Since we live by the S, let us keep
Gal 6: 1 who live by the S should restore
Eph 1: 13 with a seal, the promised Holy S,
4: 30 do not grieve the Holy S of God,
5: 18 Instead, be filled with the S,
5: 19 hymns, and songs from the S.
6: 17 of salvation and the sword of the S,
1Th 5: 19 Do not quench the S.
2Th 2: 13 the sanctifying work of the S
Heb 4: 12 even to dividing soul and s,
1Pe 3: 4 beauty of a gentle and quiet s,
2Pe 1: 21 were carried along by the Holy S.
1Jn 4: 1 do not believe every s, but test

SPIRITS (SPIRIT)

1Co 12: 10 another distinguishing between s,
14: 32 The s of prophets are subject
1Jn 4: 1 but test the s to see whether they

SPIRITUAL (SPIRIT)

Ro 12: 11 but keep your s fervor,
1Co 2: 13 the Spirit, explaining s realities
15: 44 a natural body, it is raised a s body.
Eph 1: 3 realms with every s blessing
6: 12 against the s forces of evil
1Pe 2: 2 crave pure s milk, so that by it you
2: 5 offering s sacrifices acceptable

SPLENDOR

1Ch 16: 29 the LORD in the s of his holiness.
29: 11 glory and the majesty and the s,
Job 37: 22 of the north he comes in golden s;
Ps 29: 2 the LORD in the s of his holiness.
45: 3 clothe yourself with s and majesty.
96: 6 S and majesty are before him;
96: 9 the LORD in the s of his holiness;
104: 1 you are clothed with s and majesty.
145: 5 of the glorious s of your majesty—
Isa 61: 3 the LORD for the display of his s.
63: 1 robed in s, striding forward
Lk 9: 30 Elijah, appeared in glorious s,
2Th 2: 8 and destroy by the s of his coming.

SPOIL

Ps 119:162 promise like one who finds great s.

SPOTLESS

2Pe 3: 14 make every effort to be found s,

SPREAD (SPREADING)

Ac 12: 24 the word of God continued to s
19: 20 way the word of the Lord s widely

SPREADING (SPREAD)

1Th 3: 2 in God's service in s the gospel

SPRING

Jer 2: 13 forsaken me, the s of living water,
Jn 4: 14 in them a s of water welling
Jas 3: 12 can a salt s produce fresh water.

SPUR

Heb 10: 24 how we may s one another

SPURNS

Pr 15: 5 A fool s a parent's discipline,

STAFF

Ps 23: 4 your rod and your s, they comfort

STAKES

Isa 54: 2 your cords, strengthen your s.

STAND (STANDING STANDS)

Ex 14: 13 S firm and you will see
2Ch 20: 17 s firm and see the deliverance
Ps 1: 5 Therefore the wicked will not s
40: 2 rock and gave me a firm place to s.

Ps 119:120 fear of you; I s in awe of your laws.
 Eze 22: 30 s before me in the gap on behalf
 Zec 14: 4 day his feet will s on the Mount
 Mt 12: 25 divided against itself will not s.
 Ro 14: 10 we will all s before God's judgment
 1Co 15: 58 dear brothers and sisters, s firm.
 Eph 6: 14 S firm then, with the belt of truth
 2Th 2: 15 firm and hold fast to the teachings
 Jas 5: 8 be patient and s firm,
 Rev 3: 20 I s at the door and knock.

STANDING (STAND)

Ex 3: 5 where you are s is holy ground."
 Jos 5: 15 the place where you are s is holy."
 1Pe 5: 9 Resist him, s firm in the faith,

STANDS (STAND)

Ps 89: 2 that your love s firm forever,
 119: 89 it s firm in the heavens.
 2Ti 2: 19 God's solid foundation s firm,

STAR (STARS)

Nu 24: 17 A s will come out of Jacob;
 Rev 22: 16 David, and the bright Morning S."

STARS (STAR)

Da 12: 3 like the s for ever and ever.
 Php 2: 15 you will shine among them like s

STEADFAST

Ps 51: 10 and renew a s spirit within me.
 Isa 26: 3 peace those whose minds are s,
 1Pe 5: 10 and make you strong, firm and s.

STEAL

Ex 20: 15 "You shall not s.
 Mt 19: 18 you shall not s, you shall not give
 Eph 4: 28 has been stealing must s no longer,

STEP (STEPS)

Gal 5: 25 let us keep in s with the Spirit.

STEPS (STEP)

Pr 16: 9 but the LORD establishes their s.
 Jer 10: 23 it is not for them to direct their s.
 1Pe 2: 21 that you should follow in his s.

STICKS

Pr 18: 24 there is a friend who s closer than

STIFF-NECKED

Ex 34: 9 Although this is a s people,

STILL

Ps 46: 10 "Be s, and know that I am God;
 Zec 2: 13 Be s before the LORD,

STIRS

Pr 6: 19 a person who s up conflict
 10: 12 Hatred s up conflict, but love
 15: 1 wrath, but a harsh word s up anger.
 29: 22 An angry person s up conflict,

STONE (CORNERSTONE MILLSTONE)

1Sa 17: 50 the Philistine with a sling and a s;
 Isa 8: 14 and Judah he will be a s that causes
 Eze 11: 19 remove from them their heart of s
 Mk 16: 3 "Who will roll the s away
 Lk 4: 3 God, tell this s to become bread."
 Jn 8: 7 the first to throw a s at her."
 2Co 3: 3 not on tablets of s but on tablets

STORE

Pr 10: 14 The wise s up knowledge,
 Mt 6: 19 "Do not s up for yourselves

STOREHOUSE (HOUSE)

Mal 3: 10 Bring the whole tithe into the s,

STRAIGHT

Pr 3: 6 and he will make your paths s.
 4: 25 Let your eyes look s ahead;
 15: 21 understanding keeps a s course.
 Jn 1: 23 'Make s the way for the Lord.'"

STRAIN

Mt 23: 24 You s out a gnat but swallow

STRANGER

Mt 25: 35 I was a s and you invited me in,
 Jn 10: 5 But they will never follow a s;

STRAPS

Mk 1: 7 s of whose sandals I am not worthy

STREAMS

Ps 1: 3 person is like a tree planted by s
 46: 4 a river whose s make glad the city
 Ecc 1: 7 All s flow into the sea, yet the sea is

STRENGTH (STRONG)

Ex 15: 2 "The LORD is my s and my
 Dt 6: 5 all your soul and with all your s.
 2Sa 22: 33 It is God who arms me with s
 Ne 8: 10 the joy of the LORD is your s."
 Ps 28: 7 The LORD is my s and my shield;
 46: 1 God is our refuge and s,
 96: 7 ascribe to the LORD glory and s.
 118: 14 The LORD is my s and my
 147: 10 pleasure is not in the s of the horse,
 Isa 40: 31 in the LORD will renew their s.
 Mk 12: 30 all your mind and with all your s'
 1Co 1: 25 of God is stronger than human s.
 Php 4: 13 this through him who gives me s.
 1Pe 4: 11 do so with the s God provides,

STRENGTHEN (STRONG)

2Ch 16: 9 to s those whose hearts are fully
 Ps 119: 28 s me according to your word.
 Isa 35: 3 S the feeble hands, steady the
 41: 10 I will s you and help you;
 Eph 3: 16 of his glorious riches he may s you
 2Th 2: 17 and s you in every good deed
 Heb 12: 12 s your feeble arms and weak knees.

STRIFE

Pr 20: 3 It is to one's honor to avoid s,
 22: 10 out the mocker, and out goes s;

STRIKE

Ge 3: 15 your head, and you will s his heel."
 Zec 13: 7 "S the shepherd, and the sheep will
 Mt 26: 31 "I will s the shepherd,

STRONG (STRENGTH STRENGTHEN)

Dt 31: 6 Be s and courageous. Do not be
 1Ki 2: 2 "So be s, act like a man,
 Pr 31: 17 her arms are s for her tasks.
 SS 8: 6 for love is as s as death, its jealousy
 Lk 2: 40 And the child grew and became s;
 Ro 15: 1 We who are s ought to bear
 1Co 1: 27 things of the world to shame the s.
 16: 13 in the faith; be courageous; be s.
 2Co 12: 10 For when I am weak, then I am s.
 Eph 6: 10 be s in the Lord and in his mighty

STRUGGLE

Ro 15: 30 join me in my s by praying to God
 Eph 6: 12 For our s is not against flesh
 Heb 12: 4 In your s against sin, you have not

STUDY

Ezr 7: 10 Ezra had devoted himself to the s
 Ecc 12: 12 end, and much s wearies the body.
 Jn 5: 39 You s the Scriptures diligently

STUMBLE (STUMBLING)

Ps 37: 24 though he may s, he will not fall,
 119:165 law, and nothing can make them s.
 Isa 8: 14 be a stone that causes people to s
 Jer 31: 9 a level path where they will not s,
 Eze 7: 19 for it has caused them to s into sin.
 1Co 10: 32 Do not cause anyone to s,
 1Pe 2: 8 "A stone that causes people to s

STUMBLING (STUMBLE)

Ro 14: 13 your mind not to put any s block
 1Co 8: 9 rights does not become a s block
 2Co 6: 3 We put no s block in anyone's path,

SUBDUE

Ge 1: 28 fill the earth and s it.

SUBJECT (SUBJECTED)

1Co 14: 32 of prophets are s to the control
 15: 28 the Son himself will be made s
 Titus 2: 5 and to be s to their husbands,
 2: 9 slaves to be s to their masters
 3: 1 Remind the people to be s to rulers

SUBJECTED (SUBJECT)

Ro 8: 20 the creation was s to frustration,

SUBMISSION (SUBMIT)

1Co 14: 34 but must be in s, as the law says.
 1Ti 2: 11 learn in quietness and full s.

SUBMISSIVE (SUBMIT)

Jas 3: 17 considerate, s, full of mercy

SUBMIT (SUBMISSION SUBMISSIVE SUBMITS)

Ro 13: 5 necessary to s to the authorities,
 1Co 16: 16 to s to such people and to everyone
 Eph 5: 21 S to one another out of reverence
 Col 3: 18 s yourselves to your husbands, as is
 Heb 12: 9 How much more should we s
 13: 17 leaders and s to their authority,
 Jas 4: 7 S yourselves, then, to God.
 1Pe 2: 18 reverent fear of God s yourselves

SUBMITS (SUBMIT)

Eph 5: 24 Now as the church s to Christ,

SUCCESSFUL

Jos 1: 7 that you may be s wherever you go.
 2Ki 18: 7 he was s in whatever he undertook.
 2Ch 20: 20 in his prophets and you will be s."

SUFFER (SUFFERED SUFFERING SUFFERINGS SUFFERS)

Isa 53: 10 to crush him and cause him to s,
 Mk 8: 31 Son of Man must s many things
 Lk 24: 26 the Messiah have to s these things
 24: 46 The Messiah will s and rise
 Php 1: 29 believe in him, but also to s
 for him,
 1Pe 4: 16 if you s as a Christian, do not be

SUFFERED (SUFFER)

Heb 2: 9 and honor because he s death,
 2: 18 Because he himself s when he was
 1Pe 2: 21 called, because Christ s for you,

SUFFERING (SUFFER)

Isa 53: 3 a man of s, and familiar with pain.
 Ac 5: 41 been counted worthy of s disgrace
 2Ti 1: 8 join with me in s for the gospel,

SUFFERINGS (SUFFER)

Ro 8: 17 if indeed we share in his s in order
 8: 18 that our present s are not worth
 2Co 1: 5 share abundantly in the s of Christ,
 Php 3: 10 and participation in his s,

SUFFERS (SUFFER)

Pr 13: 20 for a companion of fools s harm.
 1Co 12: 26 If one part s, every part s with it;

SUFFICIENT

2Co 12: 9 said to me, "My grace is s for you,

SUITABLE

Ge 2: 18 I will make a helper s for him."

SUN

Ecc 1: 9 there is nothing new under the s.
 Mal 4: 2 the s of righteousness will rise
 Mt 5: 45 He causes his s to rise on the evil
 17: 2 His face shone like the s, and his
 Rev 1: 16 His face was like the s shining in
 21: 23 The city does not need the s

SUPERIOR

Heb 1: 4 as the name he has inherited is s
 8: 6 he is mediator is s to the old one,

SUPREMACY

Col 1: 18 in everything he might have the s.

SURE

Nu 32: 23 you may be s that your sin will find
 Dt 6: 17 Be s to keep the commands
 14: 22 Be s to set aside a tenth of all
 Isa 28: 16 cornerstone for a s foundation;

SURPASS (SURPASSES SURPASSING)

Pr 31: 29 noble things, but you s them all."

SURPASSES (SURPASS)

Mt 5: 20 that unless your righteousness s
 Eph 3: 19 to know this love that s knowledge

SURPASSING (SURPASS)

Ps 150: 2 praise him for his s greatness.
 2Co 3: 10 in comparison with the s glory.
 9: 14 of the s grace God has given you.
 Php 3: 8 a loss because of the s worth

SURROUNDED

Heb 12: 1 since we are s by such a great cloud

SUSPENDS

Job 26: 7 he s the earth over nothing.

SUSTAINING (SUSTAINS)

Heb 1: 3 s all things by his powerful word.

SUSTAINS (SUSTAINING)

Ps 18: 35 shield, and your right hand s me;
 146: 9 the foreigner and s the fatherless
 147: 6 The LORD s the humble but casts
 Isa 50: 4 to know the word that s the weary.

SWALLOWED

1Co 15: 54 "Death has been s up in victory."
 2Co 5: 4 so that what is mortal may be s

SWEAR

Mt 5: 34 I tell you, do not s an oath at all:

SWORD (SWORDS)

Ps 45: 3 Gird your s on your side,
 Mt 10: 34 not come to bring peace, but a s.
 26: 52 all who draw the s will die by the s.
 Lk 2: 35 a s will pierce your own soul too."
 Ro 13: 4 for rulers do not bear the s for no
 Eph 6: 17 of salvation and the s of the Spirit,
 Heb 4: 12 Sharper than any double-edged s,
 Rev 1: 16 was a sharp, double-edged s.

SWORDS (SWORD)

Pr 12: 18 words of the reckless pierce like s,
 Isa 2: 4 They will beat their s
 Joel 3: 10 Beat your plowshares into s

SYMPATHETIC

1Pe 3: 8 be s, love one another,

SYNAGOGUE

Lk 4: 16 the Sabbath day he went into the s,

Ac 17: 2 Paul went into the s, and on three

TABERNACLE

Ex 40: 34 the glory of the LORD filled the t.

TABLE (TABLES)

Ps 23: 5 You prepare a t before me

TABLES (TABLE)

Ac 6: 2 word of God in order to wait on t.

TABLET (TABLETS)

Pr 3: 3 write them on the t of your heart.

7: 3 write them on the t of your heart.

TABLETS (TABLET)

Ex 31: 18 Sinai, he gave him the two t

Dt 10: 5 put the t in the ark I had made,

2Co 3: 3 not on t of stone but on t of human

TAKE (TAKEN TAKES TAKING TOOK)

Dt 12: 32 do not add to it or t away from it.

31: 26 "T this Book of the Law and place

Job 23: 10 But he knows the way that I t;

Ps 49: 17 for they will t nothing with them

51: 11 or t your Holy Spirit from me.

Mt 10: 38 Whoever does not t up their cross

11: 29 T my yoke upon you and learn

16: 24 deny themselves and t up their cross

TAKEN (TAKE)

Lev 6: 4 they have stolen or t by extortion,

Isa 6: 7 your guilt is t away and your sin

Mt 24: 40 one will be t and the other left.

Mk 16: 19 *them, he was t up into heaven*

1Ti 3: 16 on in the world, was t up in glory.

TAKES (TAKE)

1Ki 20: 11 not boast like one who t it off."

Jn 1: 29 who t away the sin of the world!

Rev 22: 19 if anyone t words away from this

TAKING (TAKE)

Php 2: 7 nothing by t the very nature

TALENT See BAGS

TAME

Jas 3: 8 no human being can t the tongue.

TASK

Mk 13: 34 each with their assigned t, and tells

Ac 20: 24 complete the t the Lord Jesus has

1Co 3: 5 the Lord has assigned to each his t.

2Co 2: 16 And who is equal to such a t?

TASTE (TASTED)

Ps 34: 8 T and see that the LORD is good;

Col 2: 21 Do not t! Do not touch!"?

Heb 2: 9 God he might t death for everyone.

TASTED (TASTE)

1Pe 2: 3 you have t that the Lord is good.

TAUGHT (TEACH)

Mt 7: 29 because he t as one who had

1Co 2: 13 but in words t by the Spirit,

Gal 1: 12 it from any man, nor was I t it;

TAX (TAXES)

Mt 22: 17 to pay the imperial t to Caesar

TAXES (TAX)

Ro 13: 7 you owe them: If you owe t, pay t;

TEACH (TAUGHT TEACHER TEACHERS TEACHES TEACHING)

Ex 33: 13 t me your ways so I may know you

Dt 4: 9 T them to your children and to

8: 3 to t you that man does not live

11: 19 T them to your children,

1Sa 12: 23 I will t you the way that is good

Ps 32: 8 t you in the way you should go;

51: 13 I will t transgressors your ways,

90: 12 T us to number our days, that we

143: 10 T me to do your will, for you are

Jer 31: 34 longer will they t their neighbor,

Lk 11: 1 "Lord, t us to pray, just as John

Jn 14: 26 will t you all things and will

1Ti 2: 12 I do not permit a woman to t

3: 2 respectable, hospitable, able to t,

Titus 2: 1 t what is appropriate to sound

Heb 8: 11 longer will they t their neighbor,

Jas 3: 1 that we who t will be judged more

1Jn 2: 27 you do not need anyone to t you.

TEACHER (TEACH)

Mt 10: 24 "The student is not above the t,

23: 8 for you have one T, and you are

Jn 13: 14 your Lord and T, have washed

TEACHERS (TEACH)

1Co 12: 28 prophets, third t, then miracles,

Eph 4: 11 the evangelists, the pastors and t,

Heb 5: 12 by this time you ought to be t,

TEACHES (TEACH)

1Ti 6: 3 If anyone t otherwise and does not

TEACHING (TEACH)

Pr 1: 8 and do not forsake your mother's t.

Mt 28: 20 t them to obey everything I have

Jn 7: 17 out whether my t comes from God

14: 23 who loves me will obey my t.

1Ti 4: 13 of Scripture, to preaching and to t.

2Ti 3: 16 is God-breathed and is useful for t,

Titus 2: 7 In your t show integrity,

TEAR (TEARS)

Rev 7: 17 God will wipe away every t

TEARS (TEAR)

Ps 126: 5 Those who sow with t will reap

Php 3: 18 and now tell you again even with t,

TEETH (TOOTH)

Mt 8: 12 will be weeping and gnashing of t."

TEMPERATE

1Ti 3: 2 reproach, faithful to his wife, t,

3: 11 not malicious talkers but t

Titus 2: 2 Teach the older men to be t,

TEMPEST

Ps 55: 8 shelter, far from the t and storm."

TEMPLE (TEMPLES)

1Ki 8: 27 How much less this t I have built!

Hab 2: 20 The LORD is in his holy t;

1Co 3: 16 that you yourselves are God's t

2Co 6: 16 For we are the t of the living God.

TEMPLES (TEMPLE)

Ac 17: 24 does not live in t built by human

1Co 6: 19 your bodies are t of the Holy Spirit,

TEMPT (TEMPTATION TEMPTED)

1Co 7: 5 Satan will not t you because of

TEMPTATION (TEMPT)

Mt 6: 13 lead us not into t, but deliver us

26: 41 pray so that you will not fall into t.

1Co 10: 13 No t has overtaken you except

TEMPTED (TEMPT)

Mt 4: 1 the wilderness to be t by the devil.
 1Co 10: 13 not let you be t beyond what you
 Heb 2: 18 he himself suffered when he was t,
 2: 18 able to help those who are being t.
 4: 15 but we have one who has been t
 Jas 1: 13 For God cannot be t by evil,

TEN (TENTH TITHE TITHES)

Ex 34: 28 the T Commandments.
 Ps 91: 7 side, t thousand at your right
 hand,
 Mt 25: 28 give it to the one who has t bags.
 Lk 15: 8 suppose a woman has t silver coins

TENTH (TEN)

Dt 14: 22 Be sure to set aside a t of all

TERRIBLE (TERROR)

2Ti 3: 1 There will be t times in the last

TERROR (TERRIBLE)

Ps 91: 5 You will not fear the t of night,
 Lk 21: 26 People will faint from t,
 Ro 13: 3 rulers hold no t for those who do

TEST (TESTED TESTS)

Dt 6: 16 your God to the t as you did
 Ps 139: 23 t me and know my anxious
 Ro 12: 2 you will be able to t and approve
 1Co 3: 13 the fire will t the quality of each
 1Jn 4: 1 t the spirits to see whether they are

TESTED (TEST)

Ge 22: 1 Some time later God t Abraham.
 Job 23: 10 when he has t me, I will come forth
 Pr 27: 21 but people are t by their praise.
 1Ti 3: 10 They must first be t;

TESTIFY (TESTIMONY)

Jn 5: 39 These are the very Scriptures that t

TESTIMONY (TESTIFY)

Isa 8: 20 instruction and the t of warning.
 Lk 18: 20 you shall not give false t,
 2Ti 1: 8 be ashamed of the t about our Lord

TESTS (TEST)

Pr 17: 3 for gold, but the LORD t the heart.
 1Th 2: 4 people but God, who t our hearts.

THADDAEUS

Apostle (Mt 10:3; Mk 3:18); probably also known as
 Judas son of James (Lk 6:16; Ac 1:13).

THANKFUL (THANKS)

Heb 12: 28 let us be t, and so worship God

THANKS (THANKFUL THANKSGIVING)

Ne 12: 31 assigned two large choirs to give t.
 Ps 100: 4 give t to him and praise his name.
 1Co 15: 57 But t be to God! He gives us
 2Co 2: 14 But t be to God, who always leads
 9: 15 T be to God for his indescribable
 1Th 5: 18 give t in all circumstances;

THANKSGIVING (THANKS)

Ps 95: 2 Let us come before him with t
 100: 4 Enter his gates with t and his
 Php 4: 6 t, present your requests to God.
 1Ti 4: 3 to be received with t by those who

THIEF (THIEVES)

1Th 5: 2 of the Lord will come like a t
 Rev 16: 15 "Look, I come like a t!

THIEVES (THIEF)

1Co 6: 10 nor t nor the greedy nor drunkards

THINK (THOUGHT THOUGHTS)

Ro 12: 3 Do not t of yourself more highly
 Php 4: 8 t about such things.

THIRST (THIRSTY)

Ps 69: 21 food and gave me vinegar for my t.
 Mt 5: 6 hunger and t for righteousness,
 Jn 4: 14 the water I give them will never t.

THIRSTY (THIRST)

Isa 55: 1 all you who are t,
 Jn 7: 37 "Let anyone who is t come to me
 Rev 22: 17 Let the one who is t come;

THOMAS

Apostle (Mt 10:3; Mk 3:18; Lk 6:15; Jn 11:16; 14:5; 21:2;
 Ac 1:13). Doubted resurrection (Jn 20:24–28).

THORN (THORNS)

2Co 12: 7 I was given a t in my flesh,

THORNS (THORN)

Nu 33: 55 in your eyes and t in your sides.
 Mt 27: 29 twisted together a crown of t and
 Heb 6: 8 land that produces t and thistles is

THOUGHT (THINK)

Pr 14: 15 the prudent give t to their steps.
 1Co 13: 11 I talked like a child, I t like a child,

THOUGHTS (THINK)

Ps 139: 23 test me and know my anxious t.
 Isa 55: 8 "For my t are not your t, neither
 Heb 4: 12 it judges the t and attitudes

THREE

Ecc 4: 12 of t strands is not quickly broken.
 Mt 12: 40 the Son of Man will be t days and t
 nights in the heart of the earth.
 18: 20 where two or t gather in my name,
 27: 63 said, 'After t days I will rise again.'
 1Co 13: 13 And now these t remain:
 14: 27 or at the most t—should speak,
 2Co 13: 1 testimony of two or t witnesses."

THRESHING

2Sa 24: 18 altar to the LORD on the t floor

THRONE (ENTHRONED)

2Sa 7: 16 your t will be established
 Ps 45: 6 Your t, O God, will last for ever
 47: 8 God is seated on his holy t.
 Isa 6: 1 high and exalted, seated on a t;
 66: 1 "Heaven is my t, and the earth is
 Heb 4: 16 then approach God's t of grace
 12: 2 at the right hand of the t of God.
 Rev 4: 10 They lay their crowns before the t
 20: 11 I saw a great white t and him who
 22: 3 The t of God and of the Lamb will

THROW

Jn 8: 7 *the first to t a stone at her.*
 Heb 10: 35 So do not t away your confidence;
 12: 1 let us t off everything that hinders

THWART

Isa 14: 27 has purposed, and who can t him?

TIBNI

King of Israel (1Ki 16:21–22).

TIME (TIMES)

Est 4: 14 royal position for such a t as this?"
 Da 7: 25 be delivered into his hands for a t,
 times and half a t.
 Hos 10: 12 for it is t to seek the LORD,
 Ro 9: 9 "At the appointed t I will return,
 Heb 9: 28 and he will appear a second t,

Heb 10: 12 had offered for all t one sacrifice
1Pe 4: 17 For it is t for judgment to begin

TIMES (TIME)

Ps 9: 9 a stronghold in t of trouble.
31: 15 My t are in your hands;
62: 8 Trust in him at all t, you people;
Pr 17: 17 A friend loves at all t,
Am 5: 13 in such t, for the t are evil.
Mt 18: 21 sins against me? Up to seven t?"
Ac 1: 7 "It is not for you to know the t
Rev 12: 14 care of for a time, t and half a time,

TIMID

2Ti 1: 7 God gave us does not make us t,

TIMOTHY

Believer from Lystra (Ac 16:1). Joined Paul on second missionary journey (Ac 16–20). Sent to settle problems at Corinth (1Co 4:17; 16:10). Led church at Ephesus (1Ti 1:3). Co-writer with Paul (1Th 1:1; 2Th 1:1; Phm 1).

TIRE (TIRED)

2Th 3: 13 never t of doing what is good.

TIRED (TIRE)

Ex 17: 12 When Moses' hands grew t,
Isa 40: 28 He will not grow t or weary,

TITHE (TEN)

Lev 27: 30 "A t of everything
Dt 12: 17 your own towns the t of your grain
Mal 3: 10 Bring the whole t

TITHES (TEN)

Mal 3: 8 "In t and offerings.

TITUS

Gentile co-worker of Paul (Gal 2:1–3; 2Ti 4:10); sent to Corinth (2Co 2:13; 7–8; 12:18), Crete (Titus 1:4–5).

TODAY

Mt 6: 11 Give us t our daily bread.
Lk 23: 43 t you will be with me in paradise."
Heb 3: 13 as long as it is called "T,"
13: 8 Christ is the same yesterday and t

TOIL

Ge 3: 17 through painful t you will eat food

TOLERATE

Hab 1: 13 then do you t the treacherous?
Rev 2: 2 that you cannot t wicked people,

TOMB

Mt 27: 65 make the t as secure as you know
Lk 24: 2 the stone rolled away from the t,

TOMORROW

Pr 27: 1 not boast about t, for you do not
Isa 22: 13 drink," you say, "for t we die!"
Mt 6: 34 do not worry about t, for t
Jas 4: 13 "Today or t we will go to this

TONGUE (TONGUES)

Ps 39: 1 my ways and keep my t from sin;
Pr 12: 18 but the t of the wise brings healing.
1Co 14: 2 who speaks in a t does not speak
14: 4 speaks in a t edifies themselves,
14: 13 one who speaks in a t should pray
14: 19 than ten thousand words in a t.
Php 2: 11 and every t acknowledge that Jesus
Jas 3: 8 no human being can tame the t.

TONGUES (TONGUE)

Isa 28: 11 strange t God will speak to this
Mk 16: 17 *they will speak in new t;*

Ac 2: 4 other t as the Spirit enabled them.
10: 46 For they heard them speaking in t
19: 6 they spoke in t and prophesied.
1Co 12: 30 Do all speak in t? Do all interpret?
14: 18 I speak in t more than all of you.
14: 39 and do not forbid speaking in t.
Jas 1: 26 rein on their t deceive themselves,

TOOK (TAKE)

1Co 11: 23 the night he was betrayed, t bread,
Php 3: 12 which Christ Jesus t hold of me.

TOOTH (TEETH)

Ex 21: 24 eye for eye, t for t, hand for hand,
Mt 5: 38 was said, 'Eye for eye, and t for t.'

TORMENTED

Rev 20: 10 They will be t day and night

TORN

Gal 4: 15 you would have t out your eyes
Php 1: 23 I am t between the two: I desire

TOUCH (TOUCHED)

Ps 105: 15 "Do not t my anointed ones;
Lk 24: 39 T me and see; a ghost does not
2Co 6: 17 T no unclean thing, and I will
Col 2: 21 Do not taste! Do not t!"?

TOUCHED (TOUCH)

1Sa 10: 26 men whose hearts God had t.
Mt 14: 36 cloak, and all who t it were healed.

TOWER

Ge 11: 4 a t that reaches to the heavens,
Pr 18: 10 name of the LORD is a fortified t;

TOWN (TOWNS)

Mt 5: 14 t built on a hill cannot be hidden.

TOWNS (TOWN)

Nu 35: 2 to give the Levites t to live
35: 15 These six t will be a place of refuge

TRACING

Ro 11: 33 and his paths beyond t out!

TRADITION

Mt 15: 6 word of God for the sake of your t.
Col 2: 8 which depends on human t

TRAINING

1Co 9: 25 in the games goes into strict t.
2Ti 3: 16 correcting and t in righteousness,

TRAMPLED

Lk 21: 24 Jerusalem will be t
Heb 10: 29 to be punished who has t the Son

TRANCE

Ac 10: 10 was being prepared, he fell into a t.

TRANSCENDS

Php 4: 7 God, which t all understanding,

TRANSFIGURED

Mt 17: 2 There he was t before them.

TRANSFORM (TRANSFORMED)

Php 3: 21 will t our lowly bodies so that they

TRANSFORMED (TRANSFORM)

Ro 12: 2 be t by the renewing of your mind.
2Co 3: 18 are being t into his image

TRANSGRESSION (TRANSGRESSIONS)

TRANSGRESSORS)
Isa 53: 8 t of my people he was punished.
Ro 4: 15 where there is no law there is no t.

TRANSGRESSIONS (TRANSGRESSION)

Ps 32: 1 is the one whose t are forgiven,

Ps 51: 1 great compassion blot out my t.
 103: 12 so far has he removed our t from
 Isa 53: 5 But he was pierced for our t,
 Eph 2: 1 you were dead in your t and sins,

TRANSGRESSORS (TRANSGRESSION)

Ps 51: 13 Then I will teach t your ways,
 Isa 53: 12 and was numbered with the t.
 53: 12 and made intercession for the t.

TREADING

Dt 25: 4 Do not muzzle an ox while it is t
 1Co 9: 9 "Do not muzzle an ox while it is t

TREASURE (TREASURED TREASURES)

Isa 33: 6 of the LORD is the key to this t.
 Mt 6: 21 where your t is, there your heart
 2Co 4: 7 But we have this t in jars of clay

TREASURED (TREASURE)

Dt 7: 6 to be his people, his t possession.
 Lk 2: 19 But Mary t up all these things

TREASURES (TREASURE)

Mt 6: 19 store up for yourselves t on earth,
 Col 2: 3 in whom are hidden all the t
 Heb 11: 26 of greater value than the t of Egypt,

TREAT

Lev 22: 2 sons to t with respect the sacred
 1Ti 5: 1 T younger men as brothers,
 1Pe 3: 7 t them with respect as the weaker

TREATY

Dt 7: 2 Make no t with them, and show

TREE

Ge 2: 9 of the garden were the t of life
 2: 9 and the t of the knowledge of good
 Ps 1: 3 is like a t planted by streams
 Mt 3: 10 every t that does not produce good
 12: 33 for a t is recognized by its fruit.
 Rev 22: 14 may have the right to the t of life

TREMBLE (TREMBLING)

1Ch 16: 30 T before him, all the earth!
 Ps 114: 7 T, earth, at the presence of the Lord,

TREMBLING (TREMBLE)

Ps 2: 11 fear and celebrate his rule with t.
 Php 2: 12 out your salvation with fear and t,

TRESPASS

Ro 5: 17 if, by the t of the one man,

TRIALS

1Th 3: 3 one would be unsettled by these t.
 Jas 1: 2 whenever you face t of many kinds,
 2Pe 2: 9 how to rescue the godly from t

TRIBES

Ge 49: 28 All these are the twelve t of Israel,
 Mt 19: 28 judging the twelve t of Israel.

TRIBULATION

Rev 7: 14 who have come out of the great t;

TRIUMPHAL (TRIUMPHING)

Isa 60: 11 their kings led in t procession.
 2Co 2: 14 as captives in Christ's t procession

TRIUMPHING (TRIUMPHAL)

Col 2: 15 of them, t over them by the cross.

TROUBLE (TROUBLED TROUBLES)

Job 14: 1 are of few days and full of t.
 Ps 46: 1 strength, an ever-present help in t.
 107: 13 they cried to the LORD in their t,
 Pr 24: 10 If you falter in a time of t,
 Mt 6: 34 Each day has enough t of its own.

Jn 16: 33 In this world you will have t.
 Ro 8: 35 Shall t or hardship or persecution

TROUBLED (TROUBLE)

Jn 14: 1 "Do not let your hearts be t.
 14: 27 Do not let your hearts be t and do

TROUBLES (TROUBLE)

1Co 7: 28 those who marry will face many t
 2Co 1: 4 who comforts us in all our t,
 4: 17 momentary t are achieving for us

TRUE (TRUTH)

Dt 18: 22 does not take place or come t,
 1Sa 9: 6 and everything he says comes t.
 Ps 119:160 All your words are t; all your
 Jn 17: 3 the only t God, and Jesus Christ,
 Ro 3: 4 Let God be t, and every human
 Php 4: 8 whatever is t, whatever is noble,
 Rev 22: 6 These words are trustworthy and t.

TRUMPET

1Co 14: 8 if the t does not sound a clear call,
 15: 52 twinkling of an eye, at the last t.

TRUST (ENTRUSTED TRUSTED TRUSTWORTHY)

Ps 20: 7 we t in the name of the LORD our
 37: 3 T in the LORD and do good;
 56: 4 in God I t and am not afraid.
 119: 42 taunts me, for I t in your word.
 Pr 3: 5 T in the LORD with all your heart
 Isa 30: 15 in quietness and t is your strength,
 1Co 4: 2 been given a t must prove faithful.

TRUSTED (TRUST)

Ps 26: 1 I have t in the LORD and have not
 Isa 25: 9 we t in him, and he saved us.
 Da 3: 28 They t in him and defied the king's
 Lk 16: 10 "Whoever can be t with very little

TRUSTWORTHY (TRUST)

Ps 119:138 are righteous; they are fully t.
 Pr 11: 13 but a t person keeps a secret.
 Rev 22: 6 to me, "These words are t and true.

TRUTH (TRUE TRUTHFUL TRUTHS)

Isa 45: 19 I, the LORD, speak the t;
 Zec 8: 16 Speak the t to each other,
 Jn 4: 23 the Father in the Spirit and in t,
 8: 32 Then you will know the t, and the t
 14: 6 "I am the way and the t and the life.
 16: 13 he will guide you into all the t.
 18: 38 "What is t?" retorted Pilate.

Ro 1: 25 They exchanged the t about God
 1Co 13: 6 in evil but rejoices with the t.
 2Co 13: 8 against the t, but only for the t.
 Eph 4: 15 Instead, speaking the t in love,
 6: 14 belt of t buckled around your waist,
 2Th 2: 10 because they refused to love the t
 1Ti 2: 4 to come to a knowledge of the t.
 3: 15 the pillar and foundation of the t.
 2Ti 2: 15 correctly handles the word of t.
 3: 7 to come to a knowledge of the t.
 Heb 10: 26 received the knowledge of the t,
 1Pe 1: 22 by obeying the t so that you have
 2Pe 2: 2 and will bring the way of t
 1Jn 1: 6 we lie and do not live out the t.
 1: 8 ourselves and the t is not in us.

TRUTHFUL (TRUTH)

Jn 3: 33 it has certified that God is t.

TRUTHS (TRUTH)

1Ti 3: 9 keep hold of the deep t of the faith
 Heb 5: 12 teach you the elementary t of God's

TRY (TRYING)

Ps 26: 2 and t me, examine my heart and
Isa 7: 13 Will you t the patience of my God
1Co 14: 12 t to excel in those that build
2Co 5: 11 the Lord, we t to persuade others.

TRYING (TRY)

2Co 5: 12 We are not t to commend ourselves
1Th 2: 4 We are not t to please people

TURN (TURNED TURNS)

Ex 32: 12 T from your fierce anger;
Dt 5: 32 do not t aside to the right
28: 14 Do not t aside from any
Jos 1: 7 do not t from it to the right
2Ch 7: 14 face and t from their wicked ways,
30: 9 He will not t his face from you
Ps 78: 6 they in t would tell their children.
Pr 22: 6 they are old they will not t from it.
Isa 29: 16 You t things upside down,
30: 21 Whether you t to the right
45: 22 "T to me and be saved, all you ends
55: 7 Let them t to the LORD, and he
Eze 33: 11 they t from their ways and live.
Mal 4: 6 He will t the hearts of the parents
Mt 5: 39 t to them the other cheek also.
10: 35 to t "a man against his father,
Jn 12: 40 understand with their hearts, nor t
Ac 3: 19 and t to God, so that your sins may
26: 18 and t them from darkness to light,
1Ti 6: 20 T away from godless chatter
1Pe 3: 11 must t from evil and do good;

TURNED (TURN)

Ps 30: 11 You t my wailing into dancing;
40: 1 he t to me and heard my cry.
Isa 53: 6 each of us has t to our own way;
Hos 7: 8 Ephraim is a flat loaf not t over.
Joel 2: 31 The sun will be t to darkness
Ro 3: 12 All have t away, they have together

TURNS (TURN)

2Sa 22: 29 the LORD t my darkness
Pr 15: 1 A gentle answer t away wrath,
Isa 44: 25 of the wise and t it into nonsense,
Jas 5: 20 Whoever t a sinner from the error

TWELVE

Ge 49: 28 All these are the t tribes of Israel,
Mt 10: 1 Jesus called his t disciples to him

TWINKLING

1Co 15: 52 a flash, in the t of an eye, at the last

UNAPPROACHABLE

1Ti 6: 16 immortal and who lives in u light,

UNBELIEF (UNBELIEVER UNBELIEVERS UNBELIEVING)

Mk 9: 24 help me overcome my u!"
Ro 11: 20 they were broken off because of u,
Heb 3: 19 able to enter, because of their u.

UNBELIEVER (UNBELIEF)

1Co 7: 15 But if the u leaves, let it be so.
10: 27 If an u invites you to a meal
14: 24 if an u or an inquirer comes in
2Co 6: 15 have in common with an u?
1Ti 5: 8 the faith and is worse than an u.

UNBELIEVERS (UNBELIEF)

1Co 6: 6 and this in front of u!
2Co 6: 14 Do not be yoked together with u.

UNBELIEVING (UNBELIEF)

1Co 7: 14 the u husband has been sanctified
7: 14 and the u wife has been sanctified
Rev 21: 8 But the cowardly, the u, the vile,

UNCERTAIN

1Ti 6: 17 which is so u, but to put their hope

UNCHANGEABLE

Heb 6: 18 that, by two u things in which it is

UNCIRCUMCISED

1Sa 17: 26 Who is this u Philistine that he
Col 3: 11 or Jew, circumcised or u,

UNCIRCUMCISION

1Co 7: 19 is nothing and u is nothing.
Gal 5: 6 neither circumcision nor u has any

UNCLEAN

Isa 6: 5 For I am a man of u lips, and I live
Ro 14: 14 Jesus, that nothing is u in itself.
2Co 6: 17 Touch no u thing, and I will

UNCONCERNED

Eze 16: 49 were arrogant, overfed and u;

UNCOVERED

Heb 4: 13 Everything is u and laid bare

UNDERSTAND (UNDERSTANDING UNDERSTANDS)

Job 42: 3 Surely I spoke of things I did not u,
Ps 73: 16 When I tried to u all this,
119:125 that I may u your statutes.
Lk 24: 45 so they could u the Scriptures.
Ac 8: 30 "Do you u what you are reading?"
Ro 7: 15 I do not u what I do. For what I
1Co 2: 14 and cannot u them because they
Eph 5: 17 but u what the Lord's will is.
2Pe 3: 16 some things that are hard to u,

UNDERSTANDING (UNDERSTAND)

Ps 119: 32 for you have broadened my u.
119:104 I gain u from your precepts;
147: 5 in power; his u has no limit.
Pr 3: 5 heart and lean not on your own u;
4: 7 Though it cost all you have, get u.
10: 23 a person of u delights in wisdom.
11: 12 one who has u holds their tongue.
15: 21 but whoever has u keeps a straight
15: 32 one who heeds correction gains u.
Isa 40: 28 and his u no one can fathom.
Da 5: 12 a keen mind and knowledge and u,
Mk 4: 12 and ever hearing but never u;
12: 33 with all your u and with all your
Php 4: 7 which transcends all u, will guard

UNDERSTANDS (UNDERSTAND)

1Ch 28: 9 every heart and u every desire

UNDIVIDED

1Ch 12: 33 to help David with u loyalty—
Ps 86: 11 give me an u heart, that I may fear
Eze 11: 19 I will give them an u heart and put
1Co 7: 35 in a right way in u devotion

UNDOING

Pr 18: 7 The mouths of fools are their u,

UNDYING

Eph 6: 24 Lord Jesus Christ with an u love.

UNFADING

1Pe 3: 4 the u beauty of a gentle and quiet

UNFAILING

Ps 33: 5 the earth is full of his u love.
119: 76 May your u love be my comfort,
143: 8 bring me word of your u love, for I
Pr 19: 22 What a person desires is u love;
La 3: 32 compassion, so great is his u love.

UNFAITHFUL

Lev 6: 2 is u to the LORD by deceiving

1Ch 10: 13 Saul died because he was u
Pr 13: 15 but the way of the u leads to their

UNFOLDING

Ps 119:130 The u of your words gives light;

UNGODLINESS

Titus 2: 12 It teaches us to say "No" to u

UNITED (UNITY)

Ro 6: 5 For if we have been u with him
Php 2: 1 from being u with Christ, if any
Col 2: 2 encouraged in heart and u in love,

UNITY (UNITED)

Ps 133: 1 God's people live together in u!
Eph 4: 3 keep the u of the Spirit through
4: 13 until we all reach u in the faith
Col 3: 14 them all together in perfect u.

UNIVERSE

Heb 1: 2 through whom also he made the u.

UNKNOWN

Ac 17: 23 with this inscription: TO AN U GOD.

UNLEAVENED

Ex 12: 17 "Celebrate the Festival of U Bread,

UNPROFITABLE

Titus 3: 9 because these are u and useless.

UNPUNISHED

Ex 34: 7 Yet he does not leave the guilty u;
Pr 19: 5 A false witness will not go u,

UNREPENTANT

Ro 2: 5 stubbornness and your u heart,

UNRIGHTEOUS

Zep 3: 5 not fail, yet the u know no shame.
Mt 5: 45 rain on the righteous and the u.
1Pe 3: 18 the righteous for the u, to bring
2Pe 2: 9 to hold the u for punishment

UNSEARCHABLE

Ro 11: 33 How u his judgments, and his

UNSEEN

2Co 4: 18 temporary, but what is u is eternal.

UNSTABLE

Jas 1: 8 double-minded and u in all they
2Pe 2: 14 they seduce the u; they are experts
3: 16 ignorant and u people distort,

UNTHINKABLE

Job 34: 12 It is u that God would do wrong,

UNVEILED

2Co 3: 18 with u faces contemplate the Lord's

UNWORTHY

Job 40: 4 "I am u—how can I reply to you?
Lk 17: 10 do, should say, 'We are u servants;

UPRIGHT

Job 1: 1 This man was blameless and u;
Pr 2: 7 He holds success in store for the u,
15: 8 but the prayer of the u pleases him.
Titus 1: 8 who is self-controlled, u,
2: 12 u and godly lives in this present

UPROOTED

Jude : 12 autumn trees, without fruit and u

USEFUL

2Ti 2: 21 u to the Master and prepared to do
3: 16 God-breathed and is u for teaching

USELESS

1Co 15: 14 our preaching is u and so is your
Jas 2: 20 that faith without deeds is u?

UZZIAH

Son of Amaziah; king of Judah also known as Azariah (2Ki 15:1–7; 1Ch 6:24; 2Ch 26).

VAIN

Ps 33: 17 A horse is a v hope for deliverance;
Isa 65: 23 They will not labor in v, nor will
1Co 15: 2 Otherwise, you have believed in v.
15: 58 your labor in the Lord is not in v.
2Co 6: 1 you not to receive God's grace in v.

VALLEY

Ps 23: 4 I walk through the darkest v,
Isa 40: 4 Every v shall be raised up,
Joel 3: 14 LORD is near in the v of decision.

VALUABLE (VALUE)

Lk 12: 24 how much more v you are than

VALUE (VALUABLE)

Mt 13: 46 When he found one of great v,
1Ti 4: 8 For physical training is of some v, but
godliness has v for all things,
Heb 11: 26 as of greater v than the treasures

VEIL

Ex 34: 33 to them, he put a v over his face.
2Co 3: 14 to this day the same v remains

VENGEANCE (AVENGE REVENGE)

Isa 34: 8 For the LORD has a day of v,

VICTORIES (VICTORY)

Ps 18: 50 He gives his king great v;
21: 1 great is his joy in the v you give!

VICTORIOUS (VICTORY)

Zec 9: 9 king comes to you, righteous and v,
Rev 2: 7 To the one who is v, I will give
2: 11 The one who is v will not be hurt
2: 17 To the one who is v, I will give
2: 26 To the one who is v and does my
3: 5 The one who is v will, like them,
3: 12 The one who is v I will make
3: 21 To the one who is v, I will give
21: 7 Those who are v will inherit all

VICTORIOUSLY (VICTORY)

Ps 45: 4 In your majesty ride forth v

VICTORY (VICTORIES VICTORIOUS VICTORIOUSLY)

Ps 60: 12 With God we will gain the v,
1Co 15: 54 has been swallowed up in v."
15: 57 He gives us the v through our Lord
1Jn 5: 4 This is the v that has overcome

VINDICATED

1Ti 3: 16 in the flesh, was v by the Spirit,

VINE

Jn 15: 1 "I am the true v, and my Father is

VINEGAR

Mk 15: 36 filled a sponge with wine v, put it

VIOLATION

Heb 2: 2 every v and disobedience received

VIOLENCE

Isa 60: 18 No longer will v be heard in your
Eze 45: 9 Give up your v and oppression

VIPERS

Ro 3: 13 "The poison of v is on their lips."

VIRGIN

Isa 7: 14 The v will conceive and give birth
Mt 1: 23 "The v will conceive and give birth
2Co 11: 2 I might present you as a pure v

VIRTUES

Col 3: 14 And over all these v put on love,

VISION

Ac 26: 19 disobedient to the v from heaven.

VOICE

Ps 95: 7 if only you would hear his v,
Isa 30: 21 your ears will hear a v behind you,
Jn 5: 28 are in their graves will hear his v
10: 3 him, and the sheep listen to his v.
Heb 3: 7 "Today, if you hear his v,
Rev 3: 20 If anyone hears my v and opens

VOMIT

Pr 26: 11 As a dog returns to its v, so fools
2Pe 2: 22 "A dog returns to its v," and,

VOW

Nu 30: 2 a man makes a v to the LORD

WAGES

Lk 10: 7 you, for the worker deserves his w.
Ro 4: 4 w are not credited as a gift but as
6: 23 the w of sin is death, but the gift

WAILING

Ps 30: 11 You turned my w into dancing;

WAIST

2Ki 1: 8 had a leather belt around his w."
Mt 3: 4 he had a leather belt around his w.

WAIT (WAITED WAITS)

Ps 27: 14 W for the LORD; be strong
130: 5 I w for the LORD, my whole being
Isa 30: 18 Blessed are all who w for him!
Ac 1: 4 w for the gift my Father promised,
Ro 8: 23 groan inwardly as we w eagerly
1Th 1: 10 and to w for his Son from heaven,
Titus 2: 13 while we w for the blessed
hope—

WAITED (WAIT)

Ps 40: 1 I w patiently for the LORD;

WAITS (WAIT)

Ro 8: 19 the creation w in eager expectation

WALK (WALKED)

Dt 11: 19 and when you w along the road,
Ps 1: 1 Blessed is the one who does not w
23: 4 though I w through the darkest
89: 15 w in the light of your presence,
Isa 2: 5 let us w in the light of the LORD.
30: 21 saying, "This is the way; w in it."
40: 31 weary, they will w and not be faint.
Jer 6: 16 and w in it, and you will find rest
Da 4: 37 those who w in pride he is able
Am 3: 3 Do two w together unless they
Mic 6: 8 and to w humbly with your God.
Mk 2: 9 say, 'Get up, take your mat and w'
Jn 8: 12 Whoever follows me will never w
1Jn 1: 7 But if we w in the light, as he is
2Jn : 6 his command is that you w in love.

WALKED (WALK)

Ge 5: 24 Enoch w faithfully with God;
Jos 14: 9 which your feet have w will be
Mt 14: 29 w on the water and came toward

WALL

Jos 6: 20 gave a loud shout, the w collapsed;
Ne 2: 17 let us rebuild the w of Jerusalem,
Rev 21: 12 a great, high w with twelve gates,

WALLOWING

2Pe 2: 22 returns to her w in the mud."

WANT (WANTED WANTING WANTS)

1Sa 8: 19 they said. "We w a king over us.
Lk 19: 14 say, 'We don't w this man to be our
Ro 7: 15 For what I w to do I do not do,
Php 3: 10 I w to know Christ—yes, to know

WANTED (WANT)

1Co 12: 18 of them, just as he w them to be.

WANTING (WANT)

Da 5: 27 weighed on the scales and found w.
2Pe 3: 9 with you, not w anyone to perish,

WANTS (WANT)

Mt 20: 26 whoever w to become great among
Mk 8: 35 For whoever w to save their life
Ro 9: 18 on whom he w to have mercy,
9: 18 he hardens whom he w to harden.
1Ti 2: 4 who w all people to be saved

WAR (WARS)

Isa 2: 4 nor will they train for w anymore.
Da 9: 26 W will continue until the end,
2Co 10: 3 we do not wage w as the world
Rev 19: 11 justice he judges and wages w.

WARN (WARNED WARNINGS)

Eze 3: 19 if you do w the wicked person
33: 9 if you do w the wicked person

WARNED (WARN)

Ps 19: 11 By them your servant is w;

WARNINGS (WARN)

1Co 10: 11 and were written down as w for us,

WARS (WAR)

Ps 46: 9 He makes w cease to the ends
Mt 24: 6 will hear of w and rumors of w,

WASH (WASHED WASHING)

Ps 51: 7 w me, and I will be whiter than
Jn 13: 5 and began to w his disciples' feet,
Ac 22: 16 be baptized and w your sins away,
Rev 22: 14 are those who w their robes,

WASHED (WASH)

1Co 6: 11 But you were w, you were
Rev 7: 14 they have w their robes and made

WASHING (WASH)

Eph 5: 26 the w with water through the word,
Titus 3: 5 saved us through the w of rebirth

WATCH (WATCHES WATCHING WATCHMAN)

Ge 31: 49 the LORD keep w between you
Jer 31: 10 them and will w over his flock like
Mt 24: 42 "Therefore keep w, because you do
26: 41 "W and pray so that you will not
Lk 2: 8 keeping w over their flocks at night
1Ti 4: 16 W your life and doctrine closely.

WATCHES (WATCH)

Ps 1: 6 For the LORD w over the way
121: 3 he who w over you will not

WATCHING (WATCH)

Lk 12: 37 servants whose master finds them w

WATCHMAN (WATCH)

Eze 3: 17 I have made you a w for the people

WATER (WATERED WATERS)

Ps 1: 3 like a tree planted by streams of w,
22: 14 I am poured out like w, and all my
Pr 25: 21 if he is thirsty, give him w to drink.
Isa 49: 10 and lead them beside springs of w.
Jer 2: 13 broken cisterns that cannot hold w.
Zec 14: 8 On that day living w will flow

Mk 9: 41 anyone who gives you a cup of w
 Jn 4: 10 he would have given you living w."
 7: 38 rivers of living w will flow
 Eph 5: 26 washing with w through the word,
 1Pe 3: 21 this w symbolizes baptism that
 Rev 21: 6 thirsty I will give w without cost

WATERED (WATER)

1Co 3: 6 I planted the seed, Apollos w it,

WATERS (WATER)

Ps 23: 2 he leads me beside quiet w,
 Isa 58: 11 like a spring whose w never fail.
 1Co 3: 7 nor the one who w is anything,

WAVE (WAVES)

Jas 1: 6 the one who doubts is like a w

WAVES (WAVE)

Isa 57: 20 whose w cast up mire and mud.
 Mt 8: 27 the winds and the w obey him!"
 Eph 4: 14 tossed back and forth by the w,

WAY (WAYS)

Dt 1: 33 to show you the w you should go.
 2Sa 22: 31 "As for God, his w is perfect:
 Job 23: 10 But he knows the w that I take;
 Ps 1: 1 stand in the w that sinners take
 37: 5 Commit your w to the LORD;
 139: 24 and lead me in the w everlasting.
 Pr 14: 12 is a w that appears to be right,
 22: 6 off on the w they should go,
 Isa 30: 21 behind you, saying, "This is the w;
 53: 6 of us has turned to our own w;
 Mt 3: 3 'Prepare the w for the Lord,
 Jn 14: 6 "I am the w and the truth
 1Co 10: 13 provide a w out so that you can
 12: 31 will show you the most excellent w.
 Heb 4: 15 who has been tempted in every w,
 9: 8 the w into the Most Holy Place had
 10: 20 living w opened for us through

WAYS (WAY)

Ex 33: 13 teach me your w so I may know
 Ps 25: 10 All the w of the LORD are loving
 51: 13 I will teach transgressors your w,
 Pr 3: 6 in all your w submit to him, and he
 16: 17 who guard their w preserve their
 Isa 55: 7 Let the wicked forsake their w
 55: 8 neither are your w my w,"
 Jas 3: 2 We all stumble in many w.

WEAK (WEAKER WEAKNESS)

Mt 26: 41 spirit is willing, but the flesh is w."
 Ro 14: 1 Accept the one whose faith is w,
 1Co 1: 27 chose the w things of the world
 8: 9 a stumbling block to the w.
 9: 22 To the w I became w, to win the w.
 2Co 12: 10 For when I am w, then I am strong.
 Heb 12: 12 your feeble arms and w knees.

WEAKER (WEAK)

1Co 12: 22 seem to be w are indispensable,
 1Pe 3: 7 them with respect as the w partner

WEAKNESS (WEAK)

Ro 8: 26 way, the Spirit helps us in our w.
 1Co 1: 25 w of God is stronger than human
 2Co 12: 9 my power is made perfect in w."
 Heb 5: 2 since he himself is subject to w.

WEALTH

Pr 3: 9 Honor the LORD with your w,
 Mk 10: 22 away sad, because he had great w.
 Lk 15: 13 and there squandered his w in wild

WEAPONS

2Co 10: 4 The w we fight with are not the w

WEARIES (WEARY)

Ecc 12: 12 and much study w the body.

WEARY (WEARIES)

Isa 40: 31 they will run and not grow w,
 Mt 11: 28 all you who are w and burdened,
 Gal 6: 9 not become w in doing good,

WEDDING

Mt 22: 11 who was not wearing w clothes.
 Rev 19: 7 For the w of the Lamb has come,

WEEP (WEeping WEPT)

Ecc 3: 4 a time to w and a time to laugh,
 Lk 6: 21 Blessed are you who w now, for

WEeping (WEep)

Ps 30: 5 w may stay for the night,
 126: 6 Those who go out w, carrying seed
 Mt 8: 12 where there will be w and gnashing

WELCOMES

Mt 18: 5 w one such child in my name w me.
 2Jn : 11 Anyone who w them shares in

WELL

Lk 17: 19 your faith has made you w."
 Jas 5: 15 faith will make the sick person w;

WEPT (WEep)

Ps 137: 1 and w when we remembered Zion.
 Jn 11: 35 Jesus w.

WEST

Ps 103: 12 as far as the east is from the w,

WHIRLWIND (WIND)

2Ki 2: 1 to take Elijah up to heaven in a w,
 Hos 8: 7 They sow the wind and reap the w.
 Na 1: 3 His way is in the w and the storm,

WHITE (WHITER)

Isa 1: 18 scarlet, they shall be as w as snow;
 Da 7: 9 His clothing was as w as snow;
 Rev 1: 14 hair on his head was w like wool,
 3: 4 dressed in w, for they are worthy.
 20: 11 I saw a great w throne and him

WHITER (WHITE)

Ps 51: 7 wash me, and I will be w than snow.

WHOLE

Mt 16: 26 for someone to gain the w world,
 24: 14 in the w world as a testimony to all
 Jn 13: 10 their w body is clean.
 21: 25 even the w world would not have
 Ac 20: 27 proclaim to you the w will of God.
 Ro 3: 19 and the w world held accountable
 8: 22 the w creation has been groaning
 Gal 5: 3 he is obligated to obey the w law.
 Eph 4: 13 attaining to the w measure
 Jas 2: 10 For whoever keeps the w law
 1Jn 2: 2 but also for the sins of the w world.

WHOLEHEARTEDLY (HEART)

Dt 1: 36 he followed the LORD w."
 Eph 6: 7 Serve w, as if you were serving

WICKED (WICKEDNESS)

Ps 1: 1 does not walk in step with the w
 1: 5 Therefore the w will not stand
 73: 3 when I saw the prosperity of the w.
 Pr 10: 20 the heart of the w is of little value.
 11: 21 The w will not go unpunished,
 Isa 53: 9 was assigned a grave with the w,
 55: 7 Let the w forsake their ways

WICKEDNESS | 1394

Isa 57: 20 But the w are like the tossing sea,
Eze 3: 18 that w person will die for their sin,
18: 23 any pleasure in the death of the w?
33: 14 And if I say to a w person,

WICKEDNESS (WICKED)

Eze 28: 15 you were created till w was found

WIDE

Isa 54: 2 stretch your tent curtains w, do not
Mt 7: 13 For w is the gate and broad is
Eph 3: 18 to grasp how w and long and high

WIDOW (WIDOWS)

Dt 10: 18 cause of the fatherless and the w,
Lk 21: 2 saw a poor w put in two very small

WIDOWS (WIDOW)

Jas 1: 27 orphans and w in their distress

WIFE (WIVES)

Ge 2: 24 and mother and is united to his w,
24: 67 So she became his w, and he loved
Ex 20: 17 shall not covet your neighbor's w,
Dt 5: 21 shall not covet your neighbor's w.
Pr 5: 18 you rejoice in the w of your youth.
12: 4 A w of noble character is her
18: 22 who finds a w finds what is good
19: 13 quarrelsome w is like the constant
31: 10 A w of noble character who can
Mt 19: 3 for a man to divorce his w for any
1Co 7: 2 sexual relations with his own w,
7: 33 how he can please his w—
Eph 5: 23 head of the w as Christ is the head
5: 33 must love his w as he loves himself,
5: 33 the w must respect her husband.
1Ti 3: 2 faithful to his w, temperate,
Rev 21: 9 you the bride, the w of the Lamb."

WILD

Lk 15: 13 squandered his wealth in w living.
Ro 11: 17 and you, though a w olive shoot,

WILL (WILLING WILLINGNESS)

Ps 40: 8 I desire to do your w, my God;
143: 10 Teach me to do your w, for you are
Isa 53: 10 Yet it was the LORD's w to crush
Mt 6: 10 kingdom come, your w be done,
26: 39 Yet not as I w, but as you w."
Jn 7: 17 chooses to do the w of God w find
Ac 20: 27 to you the whole w of God.
Ro 12: 2 test and approve what God's w is—
1Co 7: 37 but has control over his own w,
Eph 5: 17 understand what the Lord's w is.
Php 2: 13 for it is God who works in you to w
1Th 4: 3 It is God's w that you should be
5: 18 for this is God's w for you in Christ
Heb 9: 16 In the case of a w, it is necessary
10: 7 I have come to do your w,
Jas 4: 15 "If it is the Lord's w, we w live
1Jn 5: 14 ask anything according to his w,
Rev 4: 11 by your w they were created

WILLING (WILL)

Ps 51: 12 salvation and grant me a w spirit,
Da 3: 28 were w to give up their lives rather
Mt 18: 14 Father in heaven is not w that any
23: 37 her wings, and you were not w.
26: 41 The spirit is w, but the flesh is

WILLINGNESS (WILL)

2Co 8: 12 For if the w is there, the gift is

WIN

Php 3: 14 on toward the goal to w the prize
1Th 4: 12 your daily life may w the respect

WIND (WHIRLWIND)

Jas 1: 6 the sea, blown and tossed by the w.

WINE

Pr 20: 1 W is a mocker and beer a brawler;
Isa 55: 1 buy w and milk without money
Mt 9: 17 Neither do people pour new w
Lk 23: 36 They offered him w vinegar
Ro 14: 21 drink w or to do anything else
Eph 5: 18 Do not get drunk on w, which

WINESKINS

Mt 9: 17 people pour new wine into old w.

WINGS

Ru 2: 12 under whose w you have come
Ps 17: 8 hide me in the shadow of your w
Isa 40: 31 They will soar on w like eagles;
Lk 13: 34 gathers her chicks under her w,

WIPE

Rev 7: 17 God will w away every tear

WISDOM (WISE)

1Ki 4: 29 God gave Solomon w and very
Ps 111: 10 the LORD is the beginning of w;
Pr 31: 26 She speaks with w, and faithful
Jer 10: 12 he founded the world by his w
Mt 11: 19 w is proved right by her deeds."
Lk 2: 52 And Jesus grew in w and stature,
Ro 11: 33 the depth of the riches of the w
Col 2: 3 are hidden all the treasures of w
Jas 1: 5 If any of you lacks w, you should

WISE (WISDOM WISER)

1Ki 3: 12 I will give you a w and discerning
Job 5: 13 He catches the w in their craftiness,
Ps 19: 7 trustworthy, making w the simple.
Pr 3: 7 Do not be w in your own eyes;
9: 8 rebuke the w and they will love
10: 1 A w son brings joy to his father,
11: 30 and the one who is w saves lives.
13: 20 Walk with the w and become w,
17: 28 Even fools are thought w if they
Da 12: 3 Those who are w will shine like
Mt 11: 25 hidden these things from the w
1Co 1: 27 things of the world to shame the w;
2Ti 3: 15 make you w for salvation through

WISER (WISE)

1Co 1: 25 of God is w than human wisdom,

WITHER (WITHERS)

Ps 1: 3 and whose leaf does not w—

WITHERS (WITHER)

Isa 40: 7 The grass w and the flowers fall,
1Pe 1: 24 the grass w and the flowers fall,

WITHHOLD

Ps 84: 11 no good thing does he w from
Pr 23: 13 Do not w discipline from a child;

WITNESS (WITNESSES)

Jn 1: 8 he came only as a w to the light.

WITNESSES (WITNESS)

Dt 19: 15 by the testimony of two or three w.
Ac 1: 8 and you will be my w in Jerusalem,

WIVES (WIFE)

Eph 5: 22 W, submit yourselves to your own
5: 25 love your w, just as Christ loved
1Pe 3: 1 W, in the same way submit

WOE

Isa 6: 5 "W to me!" I cried. "I am ruined!

WOLF

Isa 65: 25 The w and the lamb will feed

WOMAN (MAN)

Ge 2: 22 the LORD God made a w
3: 15 put enmity between you and the w,
Lev 20: 13 with a man as one does with a w,
Dt 22: 5 A w must not wear men's clothing,
Ru 3: 11 that you are a w of noble character.
Pr 31: 30 a w who fears the LORD is to be
Mt 5: 28 a w lustfully has already committed
Jn 8: 3 *brought in a w caught*
Ro 7: 2 by law a married w is bound to her
1Co 11: 3 and the head of the w is man,
11: 13 Is it proper for a w to pray to God
1Ti 2: 11 A w should learn in quietness

WOMB

Job 1: 21 I came from my mother's w,
Jer 1: 5 I formed you in the w I knew you,
Lk 1: 44 the baby in my w leaped for joy.

WOMEN (MAN)

Lk 1: 42 "Blessed are you among w,
1Co 14: 34 W should remain silent
1Ti 2: 9 I also want the w to dress modestly,
Titus 2: 3 teach the older w to be reverent
1Pe 3: 5 the way the holy w of the past

WONDERFUL (WONDERS)

Job 42: 3 things too w for me to know.
Ps 119: 18 that I may see w things in your law.
119: 27 I may meditate on your w deeds.
119:129 statutes are w; therefore I obey
139: 6 Such knowledge is too w for me,
Isa 9: 6 he will be called W Counselor,
1Pe 2: 9 out of darkness into his w light.

WONDERS (WONDERFUL)

Job 37: 14 stop and consider God's w.
Ps 17: 7 Show me the w of your great love,
31: 21 for he showed me the w of his love
Joel 2: 30 I will show w in the heavens
Ac 2: 19 I will show w in the heavens

WOOD

Isa 44: 19 Shall I bow down to a block of w?"
1Co 3: 12 costly stones, w, hay or straw,

WORD (WORDS)

Dt 8: 3 but on every w that comes
2Sa 22: 31 The LORD's w is flawless;
Ps 119: 9 By living according to your w.
119: 11 I have hidden your w in my heart
119:105 Your w is a lamp to my feet
Pr 12: 25 the heart, but a kind w cheers it up.
30: 5 "Every w of God is flawless; he is
Isa 55: 11 so is my w that goes out from my
Jn 1: 1 In the beginning was the W, and the W
was with God, and the W was God.
1: 14 The W became flesh and made his
2Co 2: 17 we do not peddle the w of God
4: 2 nor do we distort the w of God.
Eph 6: 17 of the Spirit, which is the w of God.
Php 2: 16 as you hold firmly to the w of life.
2Ti 2: 15 and who correctly handles the w
Heb 4: 12 the w of God is alive and active.
Jas 1: 22 Do not merely listen to the w,

WORDS (WORD)

Dt 11: 18 Fix these w of mine in your hearts
Ps 119:103 How sweet are your w to my taste,
119:130 unfolding of your w gives light;
119:160 All your w are true; all your

Pr 30: 6 Do not add to his w, or he will
Jer 15: 16 When your w came, I ate them;
Mt 24: 35 but my w will never pass away.
Jn 6: 68 You have the w of eternal life.
15: 7 in me and my w remain in you,
1Co 14: 19 rather speak five intelligible w
Rev 22: 19 if anyone takes w away from this

WORK (HANDIWORK WORKER WORKERS WORKING WORKS)

Ex 23: 12 but on the seventh day do not w,
Nu 8: 11 be ready to do the w of the LORD.
Dt 5: 14 On it you shall not do any w,
Jer 48: 10 who is lax in doing the LORD's w!
Jn 6: 27 Do not w for food that spoils,
9: 4 is coming, when no one can w.
1Co 3: 13 test the quality of each person's w.
Php 1: 6 he who began a good w in you will
2: 12 continue to w out your salvation
Col 3: 23 you do, w at it with all your heart,
1Th 5: 12 those who w hard among you,
2Th 3: 10 is unwilling to w shall not eat."
2Ti 3: 17 equipped for every good w.
Heb 6: 10 he will not forget your w

WORKER (WORK)

Lk 10: 7 for the w deserves his wages.
1Ti 5: 18 and "The w deserves his wages."
2Ti 2: 15 a w who does not need to be

WORKERS (WORK)

Mt 9: 37 is plentiful but the w are few.
1Co 3: 9 For we are c in God's service;

WORKING (WORK)

Col 3: 23 all your heart, as w for the Lord,

WORKS (WORK)

Pr 31: 31 her w bring her praise at the city
Ro 8: 28 in all things God w for the good
Eph 2: 9 not by w, so that no one can boast.
4: 12 to equip his people for w of service,

WORLD (WORLDLY)

Ps 50: 12 for the w is mine, and all that is
Isa 13: 11 I will punish the w for its evil,
Mt 5: 14 "You are the light of the w.
16: 26 for someone to gain the whole w,
Mk 16: 15 "Go into all the w and preach
Jn 1: 29 who takes away the sin of the w!
3: 16 God so loved the w that he gave his
8: 12 he said, "I am the light of the w.
15: 19 but I have chosen you out of the w.
That is why the w hates you.
16: 33 I have overcome the w."
18: 36 said, "My kingdom is not of this w.
Ro 3: 19 and the whole w held accountable
1Co 3: 19 the wisdom of this w is foolishness
2Co 5: 19 that God was reconciling the w
10: 3 For though we live in the w, we do
1Ti 6: 7 For we brought nothing into the w,
1Jn 2: 2 but also for the sins of the whole w.
2: 15 not love the w or anything in the w.
Rev 13: 8 slain from the creation of the w.

WORLDLY (WORLD)

Titus 2: 12 to ungodliness and w passions,

WORMS

Mk 9: 48 where "'the w that eat them do

WORRY (WORRYING)

Mt 6: 25 I tell you, do not w about your life,
10: 19 do not w about what to say or how

WORRYING | 1396

WORRYING (WORRY)

Mt 6: 27 you by w add a single hour to your

WORSHIP

1Ch 16: 29 W the LORD in the splendor of his
Ps 95: 6 let us bow down in w, let us kneel
Mt 2: 2 it rose and have come to w him."
Jn 4: 24 his worshipers must w in the Spirit
Ro 12: 1 this is your true and proper w.

WORTH (WORTHY)

Job 28: 13 No mortal comprehends its w;
Pr 31: 10 She is w far more than rubies.
Mt 10: 31 you are w more than many
Ro 8: 18 sufferings are not w comparing
1Pe 1: 7 of greater w than gold,
3: 4 which is of great w in God's sight.

WORTHLESS

Pr 11: 4 Wealth is w in the day of wrath,
Jas 1: 26 themselves, and their religion is w.

WORTHY (WORTH)

1Ch 16: 25 is the LORD and most w of praise;
Eph 4: 1 live a life w of the calling you have
Php 1: 27 in a manner w of the gospel
Rev 5: 2 "Who is w to break the seals

WOUNDS

Pr 27: 6 W from a friend can be trusted,
Isa 53: 5 and by his w we are healed.
Zec 13: 6 "What are these w on your body?"
1Pe 2: 24 "by his w you have been healed."

WRATH

2Ch 36: 16 at his prophets until the w
Ps 2: 5 anger and terrifies them in his w,
76: 10 Surely your w against mankind
Pr 15: 1 A gentle answer turns away w,
Jer 25: 15 cup filled with the wine of my w
Ro 1: 18 The w of God is being revealed
5: 9 saved from God's w through him!
1Th 5: 9 God did not appoint us to suffer w
Rev 6: 16 and from the w of the Lamb!

WRESTLED

Ge 32: 24 a man w with him till daybreak.

WRITE (WRITING WRITTEN)

Dt 6: 9 W them on the doorframes of your
Pr 7: 3 w them on the tablet of your heart.
Heb 8: 10 minds and w them on their hearts.

WRITING (WRITE)

1Co 14: 37 what I am w to you is the Lord's

WRITTEN (WRITE)

Jos 1: 8 be careful to do everything w in it.
Da 12: 1 everyone whose name is found w
Lk 10: 20 that your names are w in heaven."
Jn 20: 31 these are w that you may believe
1Co 4: 6 "Do not go beyond what is w."
2Co 3: 3 w not with ink but with the Spirit
Heb 12: 23 whose names are w in heaven.

WRONG (WRONGDOING WRONGED WRONGS)

Ex 23: 2 not follow the crowd in doing w.
Nu 5: 7 restitution for the w they have
Job 34: 12 unthinkable that God would do w,
1Th 5: 15 that nobody pays back w for w,

WRONGDOING (WRONG)

Job 1: 22 not sin by charging God with w.

WRONGED (WRONG)

1Co 6: 7 Why not rather be w?

WRONGS (WRONG)

Pr 10: 12 conflict, but love covers over all w.
1Co 13: 5 angered, it keeps no record of w.

YEARS

Ps 90: 4 A thousand y in your sight are like
90: 10 Our days may come to seventy y,
2Pe 3: 8 the Lord a day is like a thousand y,
Rev 20: 2 and bound him for a thousand y.

YESTERDAY

Heb 13: 8 Jesus Christ is the same y and today

YOKE (YOKED)

Mt 11: 29 Take my y upon you and learn

YOKED (YOKE)

2Co 6: 14 Do not be y together

YOUNG (YOUTH)

Ps 119: 9 can a y person stay on the path
1Ti 4: 12 down on you because you are y,

YOUTH (YOUNG)

Ps 103: 5 your y is renewed like the eagle's.
Ecc 12: 1 your Creator in the days of your y,
2Ti 2: 22 Flee the evil desires of y and

ZEAL

Jn 2: 17 Z for your house will consume me.
Ro 12: 11 Never be lacking in z, but keep

ZECHARIAH

1. Son of Jeroboam II; king of Israel (2Ki 15:8–12).
2. Post-exilic prophet who encouraged rebuilding of temple (Ezr 5:1; 6:14; Zec 1:1).
3. Father of John the Baptist (Lk 1:13; 3:2).

ZEDEKIAH

Mattaniah, son of Josiah (1Ch 3:15), made king of Judah by Nebuchadnezzar (2Ki 24:17–25:7; 2Ch 36:10–14; Jer 37–39; 52:1–11).

ZERUBBABEL

Descendant of David (1Ch 3:19; Mt 1:3). Led return from exile (Ezr 2–3; Ne 7:7; Hag 1–2; Zec 4).

ZIMRI

King of Israel (1Ki 16:9–20).

ZION

Ps 137: 3 "Sing us one of the songs of Z!"
Jer 50: 5 They will ask the way to Z and
Ro 9: 33 I lay in Z a stone that causes people
11: 26 "The deliverer will come from Z;

A NOTE REGARDING THE TYPE

This Bible was set in the Zondervan NIV Typeface, commissioned by Zondervan, a division of HarperCollins Christian Publishing, and designed in Aarhus, Denmark by Klaus Krogh and Magnus Gaarde of 2K/DENMARK. The design takes inspiration from the vision of the New International Version (NIV) to be a modern translation that gives the reader the most accurate Bible text possible, reflects the very best of biblical scholarship, and uses contemporary global English. The designers of the Zondervan NIV Typeface sought to reflect this rich, half-century-old tradition of accuracy, readability, and clarity while also embodying the best advancements in modern Bible typography. The result is a distinctive Bible typeface that is uncompromisingly beautiful, clear, readable at any size, and perfectly suited to the New International Version.